



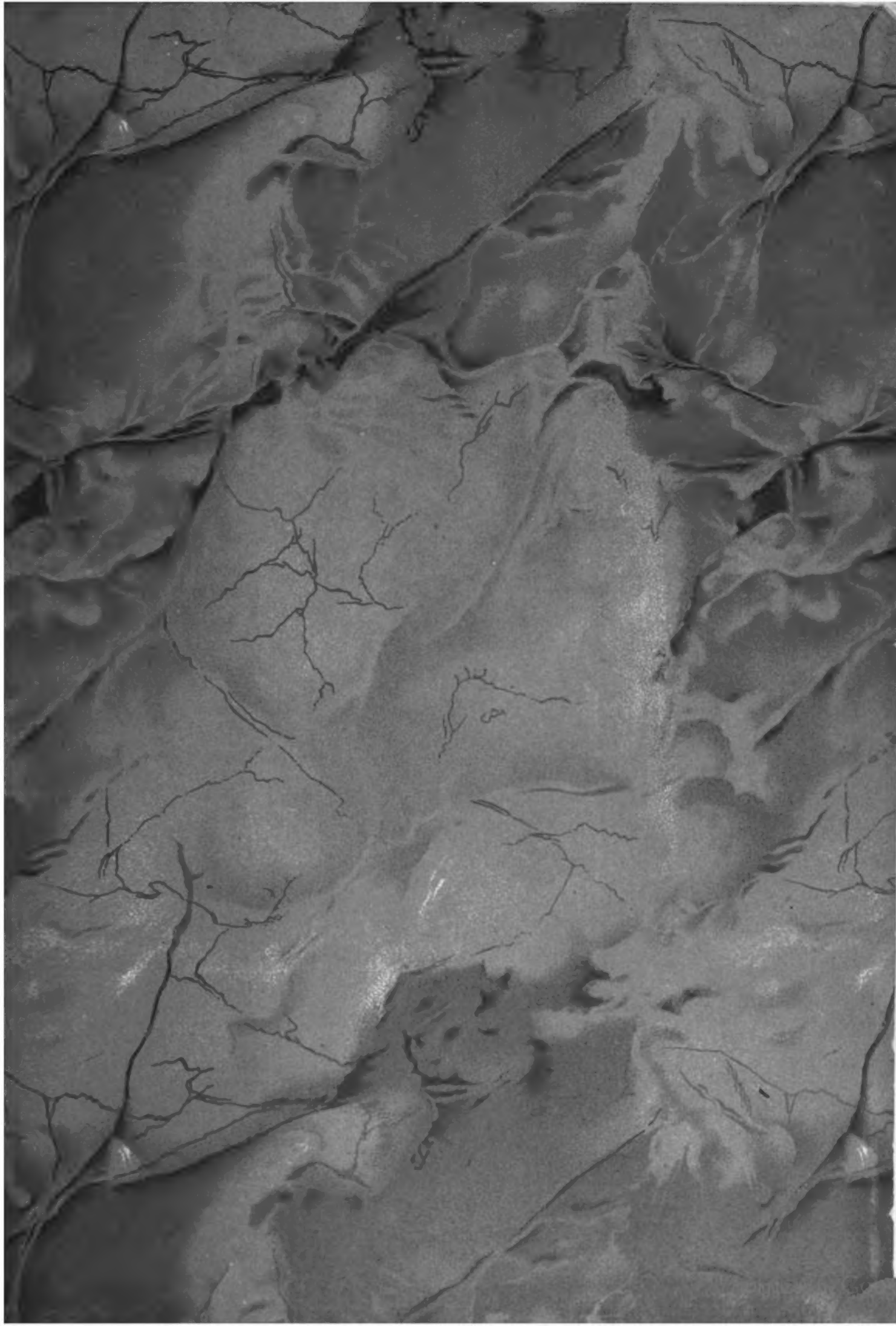
13540  
165

**Harvard College  
Library**



**Gratis**















REPRESENTATIVE MEN  
*and* OLD FAMILIES *of*  
SOUTHEASTERN  
MASSACHUSETTS

CONTAINING

HISTORICAL SKETCHES OF PROMINENT AND  
REPRESENTATIVE CITIZENS AND GENEALOG-  
ICAL RECORDS OF MANY OF THE OLD FAMILIES

---

ILLUSTRATED

---

VOLUME III

---

J. H. BEERS & CO.  
CHICAGO  
1912



U.S. 13540.165

✓

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY

GRATIS

1945

MICROFILMED  
AT HARVARD

# INDEX

Akin Families..... 843, [1141](#)  
Akin, Francis T..... [1141](#)  
Akin, Mrs. Franklin S.... [1141](#)  
Akin, Peleg P..... 843  
Akin, Thomas..... [1143](#)  
Albro Family..... [1614](#)  
Alden Families..... [1506](#), [1704](#)  
Alden, George N..... [1597](#)  
Alden, Lucas W..... [1704](#)  
Alger, Mrs. Abbie A..... [1614](#)  
Alger, Arthur M..... 896  
Alger Families.....  
894, 949, [1231](#), [1613](#)  
Alger, Frank S..... 949  
Alger, Newton H..... [1613](#)  
Alger, Stillman..... [1231](#)  
Alger, Rev. William R... 895  
Allen, Edward H..... 356  
Allen, Ethan..... [1754](#)  
Allen Families.....  
70, 350, [1380](#), [1678](#), [1754](#)  
Allen, George H. H..... 357  
Allen, Gideon, Jr..... 355  
Allen, Gideon H..... [1380](#)  
Allen, Gilbert..... 355  
Allen, Mrs. Horatio A.... 355  
Allen, James W..... 356  
Allen, Joseph D..... [1631](#)  
Allen, Samuel..... [1739](#)  
Allen, Mrs. Sophia A.... [1631](#)  
Allen, Thomas F..... [1678](#)  
Allen, Walter S..... 357  
Almy, Benjamin R..... 824  
Almy, Mrs. Emily M..... 826  
Almy Families.....  
670, 691, 824, [1662](#)  
Almy, Norman L..... [1663](#)  
Almy, William..... 672  
Ames Family..... 26  
Ames, Frederick L..... 29  
Ames, Miss Mary S..... 30  
Ames, Hon. Oliver..... 27  
Ames, Hon. Oliver, Jr.... 28  
Anthony, Benjamin H.... 48  
Anthony, Daniel A..... [1550](#)  
Anthony, Edmund..... 45  
Anthony, Edmund, Jr.... 46  
Anthony, Mrs. Ella F.... [1264](#)  
Anthony Families..... 45, [1550](#)  
Anthony, Mrs. Sarah C... 46  
Archer Family..... 108  
Archer, Dr. Jason H..... 109  
Archer, John J..... 109

Arnold Families..... 480, [1302](#), [1336](#)  
Arnold, Franklin G..... [1302](#)  
Arnold, Moses N..... 482  
Arnold, Wallace E..... 484  
Arnold, William B..... 483  
Arnold, Wilson W..... [1335](#)  
Ashley, Mrs. Bettie H.... [1322](#)  
Ashley, Charles S..... 151  
Ashley Families 150, [1321](#), [1783](#)  
Ashley, George B..... [1783](#)  
Ashley, Henry T..... [1322](#)  
Ashley, Jefferson..... 1114  
Atherton, LeBaron..... 923  
Atwood, Alton B..... 611  
Atwood, Benjamin S..... 216  
Atwood, Charles A., M. D. 758  
Atwood, Charles H..... [1564](#)  
Atwood, Charles N..... 609  
Atwood Families.....  
216, 609, 758, 960, [1333](#),  
[1366](#), [1543](#), [1563](#), [1616](#), [1788](#)  
Atwood, George S..... [1333](#)  
Atwood, Gustavus..... [1616](#)  
Atwood, Dr. Joseph..... [1366](#)  
Atwood, Josiah W..... [1564](#)  
Atwood, Levi..... [1788](#)  
Atwood, Marcus..... [1543](#)  
Atwood, William B..... 960  
Averell, Edward E..... [1317](#)  
Averill (Averell) Family. [1317](#)  
Ayer (Ayers, Ayres)  
Family..... [1517](#)  
Babcock Family..... [1621](#)  
Bacon, Ebenezer..... 858  
Bacon Family..... 878  
Bacon, Mrs. Lucretia M.. 858  
Bailey Family..... 18  
Baker, Charles A..... [1127](#)  
Baker, Charles F..... 295  
Baker, Charles L..... [1127](#)  
Baker Families.....  
295, 572, 1087, 1099, [1126](#), [1319](#)  
Baker, Capt. George O.... 1087  
Baker, Capt. Joshua G... 572  
Ballou Family..... 455  
Ballou, Walter..... 455  
Barden Family..... 677  
Barden, Mrs. Louise B.... 681  
Barden, Winthrop F. .... 681  
Barker, Anson J..... [1524](#)  
Barker, Capt. Charles W.. [1410](#)  
Barker, Mrs. Edith F.... 208, 247

Barker, Edward..... 208  
Barker, Mrs. Emily K.... [1411](#)  
Barker Families.....  
207, 331, [1410](#), [1524](#), [1655](#)  
Barker, Orville A..... [1524](#)  
Barnett, George D..... [1776](#)  
Barney, Algernon H..... 1015  
Barney Families..... 1014, 1063  
Barney, Morgan..... 1064  
Barrows Families..... [611](#), [1275](#)  
Barrows, Fletcher L..... [1277](#)  
Barrows, Horatio..... [1275](#)  
Bartlett Families..... 841, 1079, [1255](#)  
Bartlett, Frederick D.... 841  
Bartlett, Horace..... [1255](#)  
Bass Family..... 517  
Bassett, Charles A..... 319  
Bassett Families..... 317, [1413](#)  
Bassett, Lester E..... [1415](#)  
Bassett, Rufus W..... 319  
Bassett, Thomas B..... 320  
Bates, Mrs. Anna W.... 524, 536  
Bates, Mrs. Elderetta.... [1491](#)  
Bates, Eliphalet R..... 852  
Bates Families.....  
401, 536, 851, 988, [1490](#)  
Bates, Joshua..... 536  
Bates, Orrin..... [1490](#)  
Bates, Mrs. Ruth T..... 853  
Battles, David W..... [1769](#)  
Battles Family..... [1767](#)  
Battles, Joseph..... [1779](#)  
Baxendale, John V..... [1676](#)  
Baxendale, John W..... [1676](#)  
Baxendale, Thomas A.... 320  
Baylies, Charles S..... 526  
Baylies Family..... 524  
Baylies, John B..... 525  
Baylies, Mrs. Mary C.... 525  
Baylies, William..... 525  
Beal, Charles A..... 341  
Beal(s) Families 338, 905, [1179](#)  
Beal, Mrs. Florence L.... 340  
Beal, George A..... 339  
Beal, George C..... 340  
Beal, Herbert A..... 340  
Beals, Arthur L., M.D.... [1179](#)  
Beals (Beal) Families....  
338, 905, [1179](#), [1514](#)  
Beals, Isaiah A..... [1180](#)  
Beals, Joseph E..... 906  
Beals, Walter L..... 907  
Beauce, Mrs. Jefferson S.. [1633](#)



- Bearse, Erastus T..... [1524](#)  
 Bearse Family ..... [1522](#)  
 Beattie, John ..... [1226](#)  
 Beattie, William ..... [1226](#)  
 Benjamin Family..... [213](#)  
 Benjamin, Isaac W..... [213](#)  
 Benjamin, Mrs. Olive L... [214](#)  
 Bennett Families..... [1511](#), [1746](#)  
 Bennett, Henry H..... [1746](#)  
 Bennett, William A..... [1513](#)  
 Bent Family ..... [635](#)  
 Bent, William H..... [637](#)  
 Besse Families..... [954](#), [1627](#)  
 Besse, Frank A..... [956](#)  
 Bickford Family ..... [753](#)  
 Bickford, George E..... [753](#)  
 Bickford, Mrs. Mary T... [755](#)  
 Bird Family..... [422](#)  
 Bishop Family..... [1779](#)  
 Blackinton, Amos S..... [1474](#)  
 Blackinton Family..... [1472](#)  
 Blackmer (Blackmore)  
   Family ..... [1530](#)  
 Blackmer, Herbert A..... [1531](#)  
 Blackstone, Alfred V., M.D. [562](#)  
 Blackstone Family ..... [560](#)  
 Blackstone, Hollis M..... [561](#)  
 Blake Family ..... [714](#)  
 Blake, James Edwin..... [714](#)  
 Blanding Family ..... [1313](#)  
 Blanding, William W..... [1315](#)  
 Bliss, Charles E..... [977](#)  
 Bliss, Miss Cordelia L.... [978](#)  
 Bliss Families..... [808](#), [976](#)  
 Blossom, Alonzo C..... [1476](#)  
 Blossom Family ..... [1475](#)  
 Bodge Family ..... [1516](#)  
 Bodge, John P..... [1517](#)  
 Bonney, Elliot L..... [839](#)  
 Borden, Mrs. Abbie L. .... [346](#)  
 Borden, Miss Anna H..... [13](#)  
 Borden, Mrs. Bertha V... [1359](#)  
 Borden, Mrs. Bethana B.. [419](#)  
 Borden, Miss Carrie L.... [13](#)  
 Borden, Charles F..... [1247](#)  
 Borden, Edwin ..... [555](#)  
 Borden, Mrs. Ellen F..... [14](#)  
 Borden Families ..... [8](#), [82](#), [417](#), [553](#), [1228](#), [1248](#)  
 Borden, Henry F., M.D... [1228](#)  
 Borden, Jonathan ..... [554](#)  
 Borden, Nathaniel B..... [84](#)  
 Borden, Nathaniel B., Jr.. [89](#)  
 Borden, Philip D..... [1250](#)  
 Borden, Philip H..... [419](#)  
 Borden, Col. Richard..... [9](#)  
 Borden, Richard B..... [13](#)  
 Borden, Robert R..... [1250](#)  
 Borden, Simeon, Sr..... [87](#)  
 Borden, Simeon, Jr. .... [88](#)  
 Borden, Col. Thomas J.... [11](#)  
 Bourne, Edmund W..... [1291](#)  
 Bourne Family ..... [1289](#)  
 Bourne, Standish ..... [1291](#)  
 Bowen Family ..... [1244](#)  
 Bowen, Joseph A..... [1245](#)  
 Boyden, Dr. Albert G..... [144](#)  
 Boyden, Arthur C..... [146](#)  
 Boyden Family ..... [142](#)  
 Boyden, Mrs. Isabella W.. [147](#)  
 Boyden, Wallace C..... [147](#)  
 Bradford, Cornelius F.... [1305](#)  
 Bradford Families ..... [915](#), [1284](#), [1305](#)  
 Bradford, Miss Frances M. [916](#)  
 Bradford, Lewis G..... [915](#)  
 Bradford, Miss Mary E... [1080](#)  
 Bradford, Mrs. Mary E... [1307](#)  
 Bradford, William ..... [1079](#)  
 Braley, Mrs. Annie E.... [949](#)  
 Braley Families..... [304](#), [948](#)  
 Braley, Capt. Sierra L.... [948](#)  
 Brayton, Mrs. Caroline E. [125](#)  
 Brayton, David A..... [122](#)  
 Brayton, Miss Elizabeth H. [123](#)  
 Brayton Family ..... [120](#)  
 Brayton, Miss Harriet H.. [124](#)  
 Brayton, Hezekiah A..... [124](#)  
 Brayton, John S..... [123](#)  
 Brayton, Miss Julia W... [122](#)  
 Brayton, William B..... [122](#)  
 Brett, Ellis ..... [239](#)  
 Brett Families..... [239](#), [366](#), [516](#), [1764](#)  
 Brett, Henry A..... [368](#)  
 Brett, William F..... [367](#)  
 Brett, Zenas F..... [368](#)  
 Briggs, Abram T..... [999](#)  
 Briggs Families..... [457](#), [510](#), [729](#), [911](#), [1000](#), [1246](#), [1354](#), [1581](#), [1596](#)  
 Briggs, Franklin ..... [731](#)  
 Briggs, George E..... [1596](#)  
 Briggs, George R..... [1246](#)  
 Briggs, Seth M..... [1354](#)  
 Brightman, Charles O.... [851](#)  
 Brightman, Charles P.... [1649](#)  
 Brightman, Miss Eva St. C. [1648](#)  
 Brightman Families... [850](#), [1647](#)  
 Brightman, Hathaway .... [1648](#)  
 Bronson Family ..... [397](#)  
 Bronson, Dr. John R..... [397](#)  
 Brown Families..... [608](#), [1273](#), [1771](#)  
 Brown, Isaac A..... [1772](#)  
 Brown, Marcus A..... [1273](#)  
 Brownell, Alvin C..... [1030](#)  
 Brownell, Benjamin F.... [1481](#)  
 Brownell, Mrs. Deborah D. [1481](#)  
 Brownell, Mrs. Evelyn H.. [777](#)  
 Brownell Families..... [691](#), [982](#), [1030](#), [1177](#), [1471](#), [1480](#), [1630](#)  
 Brownell, Fenner ..... [1472](#)  
 Brownell, Fenner C..... [1472](#)  
 Brownell, Isaac T..... [1178](#)  
 Brownell, Joseph ..... [692](#)  
 Brownell, William H.... [1630](#)  
 Bryant Families..... [868](#), [1699](#)  
 Bryant, Walter C..... [867](#)  
 Buffington, Darius ..... [1368](#)  
 Buffinton (Buffington) Families..... [1219](#), [1367](#), [1706](#)  
 Buffinton, Frank ..... [1707](#)  
 Buffinton, Mrs. James N.. [277](#)  
 Buffinton, Oliver ..... [1707](#)  
 Bullard Family..... [1020](#)  
 Bullard, John T., M.D... [1019](#)  
 Bullock, Hon. William J.. [1296](#)  
 Bump Families..... [1659](#), [1673](#)  
 Bump, James S..... [1674](#)  
 Bump, Josiah B..... [1660](#)  
 Burbank Family..... [1519](#)  
 Burrell, David T..... [1668](#)  
 Burrell Families..... [793](#), [1665](#)  
 Burrell, Jarvis..... [1668](#)  
 Burt Families..... [789](#), [1278](#)  
 Burt, Henry P..... [791](#)  
 Burt, Samuel P..... [790](#)  
 Burt, T. Preston..... [1279](#)  
 Bushee, Albert A. .... [1791](#)  
 Bushee, Charles H..... [1790](#)  
 Bushee Family..... [1789](#)  
 Byram Family..... [517](#)  
 Cady Family ..... [1050](#)  
 Cady, Frank L..... [1050](#)  
 Cahoon, Mrs. Annie J.... [559](#)  
 Cahoon, Ellery C..... [558](#)  
 Cahoon Family..... [558](#)  
 Caldwell, Benjamin O.... [1108](#)  
 Caldwell Family..... [1108](#)  
 Canedy Family..... [1452](#)  
 Canedy, Zebulon L..... [1452](#)  
 Capron, Everett S..... [1583](#)  
 Capron Family..... [1582](#)  
 Capron, Harford A. .... [1583](#)  
 Carleton Family..... [1750](#)  
 Carleton, George H..... [1750](#)  
 Carleton, Mrs. Mary W... [1751](#)  
 Carpenter, Mrs. Eliza J.. [1583](#)  
 Carpenter Families... [642](#), [1579](#)  
 Carpenter, Frank L..... [642](#)  
 Carpenter, Mrs. Harriet D. [1581](#)  
 Carpenter, Henry L..... [1580](#)  
 Carpenter, Lyman ..... [1581](#)  
 Carpenter, Shepard W... [1580](#)  
 Carr Family..... [1534](#)  
 Carr, Simeon D. .... [1534](#)  
 Cary, Charles H..... [1584](#)  
 Cary Families... [360](#), [517](#), [1584](#)  
 Cary, Mrs. Matilda F.... [363](#)  
 Cary, William H..... [360](#)  
 Case, Charles A. .... [1663](#)  
 Case, Charles E..... [1745](#)  
 Case Families..... [1663](#), [1745](#)  
 Case, Mrs. Nellie M..... [1664](#)  
 Caswell, Mrs. Eliza J.... [1640](#)  
 Caswell Family..... [1639](#)  
 Caswell, William H..... [1639](#)  
 Chace, Arthur F., M.D... [707](#)  
 Chace, Benjamin S..... [707](#)  
 Chace, Charles A..... [707](#)  
 Chace (Chase) Families [132](#), [237](#), [518](#), [854](#), [1218](#), [1343](#), [1615](#)  
 Chace, Frank C..... [1220](#)  
 Chace, Frank M..... [855](#)  
 Chace, George A..... [238](#)  
 Chace, George M..... [708](#)  
 Chace, Rev. Obadiah..... [708](#)  
 Chace, Mrs. Sarah A..... [238](#)  
 Chace, Walter F..... [708](#)  
 Chace, Warren O..... [708](#)  
 Chace, William B. M..... [518](#)  
 Chamberlain Family..... [403](#)  
 Chamberlain, Loyd E.... [402](#)  
 Chandler, Cleaveland A... [70](#)  
 Chandler Families... [68](#), [965](#), [1195](#)  
 Chandler, Henry W..... [966](#)  
 Chandler, Joseph ..... [1196](#)  
 Chase, Edward L..... [1343](#)  
 Chase (Chace) Families... [132](#), [237](#), [518](#), [854](#), [1218](#), [1343](#), [1615](#)  
 Chase, Simeon B..... [133](#)  
 Child Family..... [1252](#)  
 Church Families... [552](#), [740](#), [1254](#)  
 Church, Nathaniel ..... [552](#)



- Church, Miss Sarah C.... 553  
 Churchill, Alexander ..... 1607  
 Churchill Families 840, 941, 1266  
 Churchill, George ..... 1266  
 Churchill, Newton ..... 942  
 Clapp Family..... 618  
 Clark Family ..... 954  
 Clark, Maj. Herbert A.... 448  
 Clark, Mrs. Melissa C.... 1713  
 Clark, Nicholas A..... 1712  
 Cleaveland Family ..... 1189  
 Cleaveland, Walter F..... 1190  
 Clifford, Charles W..... 165  
 Clifford Family..... 163  
 Clifford, John H. .... 164  
 Clifford, Walter ..... 166  
 Cobb Families..... 1450, 1719  
 Cobb, Tyler ..... 1450  
 Colby, Mrs. Ann P..... 1356  
 Cole, Elmer B. .... 1333  
 Cole Families.. 1022, 1329, 1718  
 Cole, Henry H..... 1332  
 Cole, Leander S..... 1719  
 Cole, Mrs. Rosa A..... 1720  
 Cole, Theron M..... 1331  
 Conant Family..... 382  
 Conant, Marcus ..... 383  
 Conant, Prelet D..... 737  
 Connell, Arthur I., M.D... 1418  
 Connell, Dr. Charles W.... 1417  
 Connell Family..... 1416  
 Connell, William ..... 1416  
 Cook, Charles C..... 1350  
 Cook, Charles E..... 1229  
 Cook, Ernest L..... 989  
 Cook Families.....  
   986, 989, 1040, 1230, 1292, 1349  
 Cook, Gen. Henry Clay.... 1041  
 Cook, Henry W..... 1294  
 Cook, Miller, Jr..... 1294  
 Cook, Randall W..... 987  
 Cook, Robert ..... 372  
 Cook, Samuel H..... 1031  
 Cook, Mrs. Sarah P..... 1032  
 Copeland, Mrs. Caroline A. 635  
 Copeland, Davis ..... 633  
 Copeland Families.....  
   127, 631, 1520, 1558  
 Copeland, George ..... 129  
 Copeland, Dr. George W.... 127  
 Copeland, Heman ..... 634  
 Copeland, Horatio F., M.D. 129  
 Copeland, Ira ..... 632  
 Copeland, Mrs. Julia H... 127  
 Copeland, Lyman E..... 1558  
 Copeland, Warren T..... 1526  
 Cornell, Daniel H..... 1128  
 Cornell Families..... 980, 1127  
 Cornell, Pardon ..... 981  
 Corthell, Miss Clara..... 503  
 Corthell, Elmer L..... 504  
 Corthell Family ..... 501  
 Corthell, James L..... 503  
 Corthell, Hon. William P.. 501  
 Couch, Darius N..... 137  
 Couch Family..... 136  
 Couch, Leonard C..... 138  
 Covell, Alphonso S..... 1097  
 Covell, Benjamin ..... 1097  
 Covell, Benjamin F..... 1098  
 Covell Family ..... 1096  
 Covell, Thomas D..... 1098  
 Covell Family..... 1623  
 Covell, Capt. George A... 1623  
 Covell, William P..... 1624  
 Crandall, George N. .... 757  
 Crandall (Crandell) Fam-  
   ilies ..... 694, 756  
 Crandell, Mrs. Abby D.... 695  
 Crandell, Arthur R., M.D. 694  
 Crane Families..... 644, 1493  
 Crane, Joshua E..... 646  
 Crapo Family..... 1  
 Crapo, Henry H..... 2  
 Crapo, Hon. William W... 4  
 Crocker, David ..... 876  
 Crocker Families ..... 876, 1457  
 Crocker, Harvey ..... 1458  
 Crocker, Mrs. Louise S... 1459  
 Cromwell Family ..... 583  
 Crowell, Capt. Elkanah... 1300  
 Crowell Families..... 1298, 1649  
 Crowell, Isaiah ..... 1301  
 Crowell, Capt. Sturgis... 1297  
 Crowell, Thomas F..... 1649  
 Cummings, Mrs. A. Emma 690  
 Cummings, Benjamin .... 689  
 Cummings, Charles S.... 690  
 Cummings Family ..... 687  
 Curtis, Charles H..... 1763  
 Curtis Families..... 793, 1763  
 Curtis, Mrs. S. Adelaide. 1764  
 Cushing Families..... 807, 1281  
 Cushman, Andrew B., M.D. 1001  
 Cushman, Bradford K.... 1154  
 Cushman, Emery ..... 181  
 Cushman Families.....  
   105, 180, 995, 1002, 1133,  
   1154, 1741  
 Cushman, Henry E ..... 182  
 Cushman, Henry W..... 182  
 Cushman, Herbert E..... 108  
 Cushman, Job S..... 1134  
 Cushman, Seth L..... 107  
 Cushman, William H.... 108  
 Danforth, Mrs. Adelaide W.  
   ..... 729, 983  
 Danforth Family..... 1786  
 Danforth, Minot L..... 1786  
 Darling Family..... 676  
 Darling, Joseph M..... 676  
 Dassance, Mrs. Carrie F.. 1266  
 Davis, Amos N..... 898  
 Davis, Charles S..... 565  
 Davis, Capt. Cornelius A.. 899  
 Davis, Capt. Elijah G.... 897  
 Davis, Mrs. Emma B.... 789  
 Davis Families.....  
   562, 717, 788, 896, 1552  
 Davis, Henry L..... 788  
 Davis, Howland ..... 566  
 Davis, Capt. Joseph F.... 898  
 Davis, Mrs. Mary A..... 307  
 Davis, Maynard A..... 712  
 Davis, Nathan S..... 897  
 Davis, Robert T., M.D.... 378  
 Davis, Samuel M..... 1552  
 Davol, Bradford D..... 1066  
 Davol Family..... 1064  
 Davol, James C. C..... 1067  
 Davol, Mrs. Mary E..... 1067  
 Davol, Stephen ..... 1065  
 Dean, Miss Bertha ..... 850  
 Dean, Edgar E., M.D.... 1256  
 Dean, Ellery C..... 1280  
 Dean (e) Families.....  
   724, 849, 1257, 1280, 1486, 1561  
 Dean, George A..... 1581  
 Dean, Joshua ..... 1487  
 Dean, Miss Marian E..... 1258  
 Dean, Theodore ..... 850  
 Dean, William M..... 727  
 Deane, Ashael S., M.D.... 725  
 Delano, Augustine A..... 1404  
 Delano, Charles H. L.... 820  
 Delano Families.. 774, 818, 1405  
 Delano, George ..... 820  
 Delano, Joshua ..... 775  
 Delano, Miss Ruth B.... 775  
 Delano, Mrs. Sarah S. B... 820  
 Denham Families..... 1286, 1497  
 Denham, Thomas M..... 1499  
 Denham, Tilson B..... 1286, 1497  
 Denison Family..... 566  
 Denison, John H..... 567  
 Denison, Mrs. Louise A... 568  
 Dennie Family ..... 1687  
 Dennie, Fred M..... 1687  
 Dennie, Mrs. Jessie F.... 1688  
 Dexter Families..... 829, 1346  
 Dexter, Lemuel LeBaron.. 829  
 Dill, Charles H..... 1054  
 Donovan, Alfred W. .... 1167  
 Donovan, Timothy ..... 1167  
 Doty Family..... 887  
 Drake, Albert B..... 1200  
 Drake, Charles E..... 1483  
 Drake Families..... 1199, 1483  
 Drew Family..... 1469  
 Drew, Fred ..... 1469  
 Dring, Miss Caroline A... 815  
 Dring, Charles H..... 815  
 Dring, Charles P..... 812  
 Dring Family..... 812  
 Dudley Family..... 1370  
 Dudley, Sumner A..... 1370  
 Dunham, Benjamin F.... 1691  
 Dunham Families 450, 1645, 1691  
 Dunham, Oscar E..... 1648  
 Durfee Families.....  
   835, 893, 1447, 1573  
 Durfee, George N..... 894  
 Durfee, George T..... 1448  
 Durfee, Nathaniel B.... 893  
 Durfee, Randall N..... 838  
 Durfee, Winthrop C..... 836  
 Dwelley Families..... 138, 1262  
 Dwelley, Jedediah ..... 1263  
 Dwelley Family ..... 138  
 Dwelley, Frank H..... 140  
 Dwelley, Jerome, M.D.... 139  
 Dwelley, Miss Mary B.... 140  
 Dyer, David H..... 308  
 Dyer, E. Alden, M.D.... 815  
 Dyer, Edward O..... 818  
 Dyer Families..... 307, 815, 984  
 Dyer, George F..... 309  
 Dyer, James B..... 985  
 Dyer, Miss Marietta W... 985  
 Dyer, Samuel B..... 984  
 Eames Family..... 1599  
 Earle, Andrew B..... 307  
 Earle Families .. 305, 1082, 1412  
 Earle, Mrs. Hannah E.... 307  
 Earle, John M..... 1083



- Earle, John W. .... 1413  
 Earle, Lloyd S. .... 306  
 Eaton Families ..... 1340, 1379  
 Eaton, Mrs. George ..... 524  
 Eddy, Mrs. Ada H. .... 997  
 Eddy Families ..... 414, 461  
 Eddy, George M. .... 415  
 Edson Family ..... 1761  
 Edson, Simeon W. .... 1761  
 Eldred, Davis R. .... 1734  
 Eldred Family ..... 1734  
 Eldridge, Albert S. .... 495  
 Eldridge, Miss Almira ... 494  
 Eldridge, Eli H. .... 494  
 Eldridge Family ..... 493  
 Eldridge, John H. .... 495  
 Ellis, Obed H. .... 1762  
 Emerson, Charles O. .... 485  
 Emerson Family ..... 485  
 Estes Family ..... 1240  
 Estes, J. Edmund ..... 1241  
 Estes, John H. .... 1241  
 Evans, Charles E. .... 1115  
 Evans, Edwin H. .... 1115  
 Evans Family ..... 1114  
 Everson Family ..... 1208  
 Everson, Richard A. .... 1209
- Faunce, Adoniram ..... 1748  
 Faunce, Charles M. .... 608  
 Faunce Families ..... 606, 1748  
 Faunce, Walter H. .... 606  
 Field, Daniel W. .... 315  
 Field Family ..... 313  
 Field, Frederic F. .... 317  
 Field, William L. .... 314  
 Filoon Family ..... 176  
 Filoon, Fred Williams ... 178  
 Filoon, Dr. Henry H. .... 179  
 Filoon, Miss Mabel A. ... 178  
 Filoon, Veranus ..... 177  
 Flagg Families ..... 759, 1602  
 Flagg, George W. .... 763  
 Flagg, Lester G. .... 764  
 Flagg, Loren A. .... 1602  
 Flagg, Wallace C. .... 759  
 Fletcher, Elmer H. .... 804  
 Fletcher, Eustis J. .... 804  
 Fletcher Family ..... 802  
 Fletcher, John A. .... 803  
 Flint Families ..... 244, 762  
 Flint, John D. .... 244  
 Fontneau, Frank ..... 1307  
 Foster Families ..... 1104, 1149  
 Foster, John ..... 1104  
 Foster, Nathan B. .... 1150  
 Foster, Mrs. S. Ettie ... 1151  
 Fox Family ..... 490  
 Fox, William H. .... 493  
 Francis, James P. .... 353  
 Freeman, Mrs. Clara S. ... 331  
 Freeman, George H. .... 331  
 French, Miss Abby M. .... 533  
 French, Enoch J. .... 531  
 French Families ..... 461, 528, 791, 1493  
 French, James H. .... 531  
 French, Job B. .... 532  
 French, Joseph E. .... 791  
 French, Samuel ..... 1494  
 French, Stephen L. .... 530  
 French, Walter L. .... 461  
 French, Winslow B., M.D. 792
- Frost, Mrs. Thomas W. ... 1716  
 Fuller Family ..... 1307  
 Fullerton Family ..... 1116  
 Fullerton, Richard M. ... 1116  
 Furlong, Mrs. W. H. .... 203  
 Gammons, Mrs. Amantha B. 1323  
 Gammons, Edgar H. .... 1322  
 Gammons, Edward A. .... 391  
 Gammons, Ephraim H. ... 1689  
 Gammons Families ..... 1194, 1688  
 Gammons, George T. M. ... 1688  
 Gammons, Leonard F. .... 1194  
 Gammons, Mrs. Mary E. ... 1195  
 Gammons, Noble B. .... 1641  
 Gardiner Family ..... 1315  
 Gardiner, George N. .... 1317  
 Gardner, Mrs. Abigail A. ... 521  
 Gardner, Arnold D. .... 1213  
 Gardner, Charles H. .... 1212  
 Gardner, Mrs. Emma E. ... 1212  
 Gardner Families ..... 932, 1210  
 Gardner, Francis L. .... 1212  
 Gardner, Leander E. .... 1211  
 Gardner, Mrs. Martha J. ... 140  
 Gardner, Orrin A. .... 934  
 Gates Family ..... 368  
 Gates, Samuel P. .... 368  
 Gee, Frederic A. .... 111  
 Gibbs Families ..... 742, 1021, 1216  
 Gibbs, George ..... 742  
 Gibbs, Mrs. Jane W. .... 1218  
 Gibbs, Mrs. Judith (Cole) B. 1022  
 Gibbs, Capt. Lot H. .... 1216  
 Gibbs, Capt. Stephen B. ... 1022  
 Gifford, Abram ..... 1738  
 Gifford, Benjamin F. .... 1773  
 Gifford, Charles F. .... 1619  
 Gifford, Edmund L. .... 1594  
 Gifford Families ..... 700, 874, 944, 979, 1364, 1594, 1739, 1772  
 Gifford, Ferdinand H. .... 701  
 Gifford, Gideon ..... 701  
 Gifford, Henry H. .... 1618  
 Gifford, Dr. John H. .... 980  
 Gifford, Levi ..... 1618  
 Gifford, Obed A. .... 1737  
 Gifford, William ..... 945  
 Gifford, William H. .... 945  
 Gifford, William L. .... 1366  
 Gilbert, Julius C. .... 1198  
 Goddard, Mrs. Alice M. ... 1586  
 Goddard, Col. George B. ... 1587  
 Goff Families ..... 332, 1337  
 Goff, Frederic E. .... 334  
 Goff, William H. .... 332  
 Goldthwaite, Emerson .... 1392  
 Goldthwaite Family ..... 1361  
 Gooding Families ..... 860, 1476  
 Goodwin, Samuel ..... 1767  
 Gorham, Ephraim A. .... 1510  
 Gorham Family ..... 1509  
 Goulding Family ..... 1500  
 Goulding, James H. .... 1501  
 Goulding, Lewis ..... 1500  
 Goward, Edwin T. .... 1013  
 Goward Family ..... 1013  
 Gray Family ..... 1669  
 Gray, Winslow ..... 1669  
 Greene Families ..... 832, 1303  
 Greene, William S. .... 834  
 Grinnell, Arthur G. .... 227  
 Grinnell Family ..... 223
- Grinnell, Frederick ..... 225  
 Grinnell, Joseph G. .... 227  
 Grinnell, Lawrence ..... 225  
 Grinnell, Miss Mary R. ... 227  
 Grinnell, Richard W. .... 227  
 Grout Family ..... 517  
 Grout, Mrs. Zira R. .... 657  
 Guild, Emmons D. .... 924  
 Guild Families ..... 769, 924  
 Gurney, Mrs. Chloe R. .... 301  
 Gurney, David B. .... 736  
 Gurney Families ..... 299, 735  
 Gurney, Henry ..... 1343  
 Gurney, Lysander F. .... 299
- Hadley, Eugene J. .... 872  
 Hadley Family ..... 870  
 Hadley, Jacob B. .... 870  
 Haffards, Griffiths M. .... 728  
 Hall, Andrew H. .... 723  
 Hall, Everett C. .... 335  
 Hall Families ..... 335, 720  
 Hall, Frederick S. .... 722  
 Hamblin Family ..... 1684  
 Hambly, Mrs. Clarence E. ... 1595  
 Hammond, Edgar B. .... 1177  
 Hammond Family ..... 1175  
 Hammond, Henry F. .... 1177  
 Hancock Family ..... 1384  
 Hancock, Portus B. .... 1384  
 Hanson, Frederick ..... 1634  
 Hanson, Thomas R. .... 1634  
 Harding, David E. .... 202  
 Harley, Harry B. .... 1397  
 Harley, James B. .... 1396  
 Harley, Mrs. Mary E. .... 1397  
 Harlow Families ..... 190, 966  
 Harris, Benjamin W. .... 54  
 Harris Family ..... 54  
 Harris, Robert O. .... 56  
 Hart, Albert T. .... 1766  
 Hart Family ..... 1765  
 Hartley, Mrs. Mary J. .... 418  
 Hartshorn, Mrs. Alice R. ... 471  
 Hartshorn, George F. .... 470  
 Hartshorn, George T. .... 471  
 Hartshorne (Hartshorn) Family ..... 469  
 Haskell, Edward ..... 992  
 Haskell, Mrs. Louisa B. 82, 992  
 Hastings, Alton B. .... 1131  
 Hastings Family ..... 1131  
 Hatch Family ..... 733  
 Hatch, George E. .... 1536  
 Hatch, Rev. Leonard B., D. D. .... 734  
 Hathaway, Clarence M. ... 615  
 Hathaway, Edward E. ... 614  
 Hathaway, Mrs. Ellen A. ... 1198  
 Hathaway, Mrs. Ellen R. ... 1312  
 Hathaway Families ..... 612, 625, 782, 800, 1196, 1309, 1502  
 Hathaway, Francis ..... 1313  
 Hathaway, Capt. Henry C. ... 624  
 Hathaway, Herman H. .... 1502  
 Hathaway, Horatio ..... 1312  
 Hathaway, James H. .... 783  
 Hathaway, John R. .... 627  
 Hathaway, Capt. Judah ... 800  
 Hathaway, Mrs. Maud C. ... 615  
 Hathaway, Samuel ..... 613  
 Hathaway, Samuel E. .... 615



# INDEX

ix

Hathaway, Samuel W. ....	614	Holbrook, Mrs. Susan J. ...	<a href="#">1731</a>	Howland, Abraham H. ....	466
Hathaway, William J. ....	<a href="#">1196</a>	Hollis, Mrs. Esther .....	967	Howland, Miss Elizabeth K. ....	155
Hauthaway, Charles L. ....	289	Hollis Family .....	967	Howland Families .....	
Hauthaway, Charles M. ....	288	Hollis, John H. ....	967	153, 464, 805, 1116, <a href="#">1323</a> , <a href="#">1508</a>	
Hauthaway, Frank M. ....	291	Hollywood Family .....	<a href="#">1083</a>	Howland, Miss Mary T. ....	467
Hauthaway, Mrs. Susan		Hollywood, Joseph M. ....	<a href="#">1683</a>	Howland, Peleg C. ....	154
Augusta .....	290	Holman, David Emory,		Howland, Hon. Weston ...	467
Hawes, Edward E., M.D. ...	600	M. D. ....	298	Hubbard, Mrs. Clara I. ....	860
Hawes, Mrs. Eliza P. ....	<a href="#">1394</a>	Holman Family .....	296	Hudner Family .....	<a href="#">1728</a>
Hawes Families .....		Holman, Samuel F. ....	298	Hudner, Michael T. ....	<a href="#">1729</a>
227, 600, <a href="#">1183</a> , <a href="#">1389</a> , <a href="#">1392</a>		Holmes, Albert W. ....	<a href="#">1424</a>	Hume, Miss E. Maude ...	556
Hawes, Frederick B. ....	<a href="#">1391</a>	Holmes, Barnabas H. ....	<a href="#">1618</a>	Humphrey Families .....	<a href="#">1625</a> , <a href="#">1710</a>
Hawes, George H. ....	230	Holmes, Charles J. ....	280	Humphrey, Galen .....	<a href="#">1626</a>
Hawes, Jonathan C. ....	<a href="#">1391</a>	Holmes, Charles L. ....	281	Humphrey, George W. ....	<a href="#">1711</a>
Hawes, Mrs. Mary W. ....	<a href="#">1391</a>	Holmes, Edward .....	395	Hunt, Dr. Charles R. ....	522
Hawes, Oliver K. ....	230	Holmes, Ezra .....	1080	Hunt Families ....	334, 521, 1059
Hawes, Oliver S. ....	229	Holmes Families .....		Hunt, Reuben .....	1060
Hawes, Sylvanus T. ....	<a href="#">1392</a>	277, 392, <a href="#">1424</a> , <a href="#">1518</a> , <a href="#">1680</a>		Hussey, Miss Emily Morgan	135
Hawes, William C. ....	<a href="#">1184</a>	Holmes, Frank H. ....	395	Hussey, George .....	135
Hawes, William M. ....	229	Holmes, Miss Helen .....	395	Hussey-Morgan Family ...	134
Hawes, William T. ....	<a href="#">1184</a>	Holmes, Miss Helen R. ...	<a href="#">1519</a>		
Hawkins, Charles W. ....	997	Holmes, Josiah, Jr. ....	<a href="#">1427</a>	Ingraham Family .....	<a href="#">1784</a>
Hawkins, Edward L. ....	997	Holmes, Judge Lemuel LeB. ....	838	Ingraham, Robert C. ....	<a href="#">1785</a>
Hawkins, Edwin M. ....	997	Holmes, Mrs. Mary A. ...	281	Inness, Thomas B. ....	526
Hawkins Family .....	996	Holmes, Paraclete W. ....	396	Ivers, Miss Ella F. ....	265
Hawkins, Henry C. ....	997	Hood, Alfred H. ....	592	Ivers Family .....	264
Hayes, Mrs. Helen L. ....	<a href="#">1036</a>	Hood Family .....	591	Ivers, Samuel .....	264
Hayward, Ernest L. ....	885	Hood, William P. ....	591		
Hayward Families 234, 884, <a href="#">1532</a>		Hooper Families .....	285, 555	Jackson, Amos M., M.D. ...	162
Hayward, John L. ....	<a href="#">1532</a>	Hooper, Dr. Frederick H. ...	555	Jackson, Elisha T. ....	1076
Hayward, Dr. Joseph W. ...	884	Hooper, George M. ....	286	Jackson Families ....	160, 1073
Hayward, Walter B., M.D. ....	885	Horton, Adin B. ....	<a href="#">1237</a>	Jackson, James F. ....	1076
Heard Family .....	517	Horton, Charles M. ....	919	Jackson, John A. ....	1074
Hedge, Barnabas .....	<a href="#">1169</a>	Horton, Edwin J. ....	444	Jackson, John H., M. D. ...	161
Hedge Family .....	<a href="#">1168</a>	Horton, Mrs. Emily H. ...	447	Jackson, Oliver H., M. D. ...	162
Hedge, Mrs. Priscilla S. ...	<a href="#">1170</a>	Horton, Maj. Everett S. ...	442	Jackson, Prescott H. ....	1075
Hersey Family .....	985	Horton Families .....		Jackson, Ralph W., M. D. ...	161
Hersom Family .....	<a href="#">1455</a>	441, 731, 917, <a href="#">1236</a>		Jean, Jean B. ....	<a href="#">1324</a>
Hersom, Thomas .....	<a href="#">1455</a>	Horton, Gideon M. ....	446	Jenkins Family .....	400
Hervey, E. Williams .....	912	Horton, James J. ....	447	Jenkins, George O. ....	400
Hervey Family .....	911	Horton, Mrs. Mary J. ....	<a href="#">1237</a>	Jenney Families .....	<a href="#">1544</a> , <a href="#">1700</a>
Hewett, Miss Ellen E. ....	478	Horton, Nathaniel B. ....	<a href="#">1237</a>	Jenney, Mrs. Mary A. ....	195
Hewett Family .....	477	Horton, Raymond M. ....	448	Jenney, Mrs. Mary E. ....	<a href="#">1545</a>
Hewett, Herman .....	478	Hosmer Family .....	<a href="#">1408</a>	Jenney, Perry P. ....	<a href="#">1545</a>
Hewett, Joseph .....	477	Hosmer, Stephen D. ....	<a href="#">1408</a>	Jennings, Mrs. Annie B. ...	366
Hewett, Justin .....	479	Hough Family .....	453	Jennings Family .....	364
Hewett, Mrs. Mary O. ....	479	Hough, Garry deN. ....	454	Jennings, William H. ....	365
Heywood, Miss Grace A. ...	<a href="#">1543</a>	Hough, George A. ....	454	Jones, Mrs. Abbie B. ....	396
Heywood, John J. ....	<a href="#">1542</a>	Hough, Dr. George T. ....	453	Jones, Augustus T. ....	578
Hicks, Andrew .....	771	Hovey Family .....	<a href="#">1681</a>	Jones, Bradford E. ....	235
Hicks, Barney .....	770	Howard, Charles .....	96	Jones Families .....	235, 578
Hicks, Miss Charlotte ....	771	Howard, Cyrus .....	<a href="#">1715</a>	Jones, Henry M. ....	397
Hicks Family .....	769	Howard, Daniel S., Jr. ....	44		
Hicks, Isaac .....	771	Howard, Daniel S., Sr. ....	42	Keevey, Peter .....	<a href="#">1404</a>
Hicks, John Jay .....	771	Howard, Miss Edith F. ....	540	Keith, Adelbert F. ....	18
Hicks, Miss Maria R. ....	772	Howard, Embert .....	309	Keith, Allen P. ....	718
Hicks, Mrs. Sarah A. ....	772	Howard Families .....		Keith, Bela .....	654
Hicks, William B. ....	772	40, 96, 309, 536, 764, 993, <a href="#">1162</a>		Keith, Charles .....	74
Hill Family .....	675	<a href="#">1513</a> , <a href="#">1638</a> , <a href="#">1668</a> , <a href="#">1682</a> , <a href="#">1715</a>		Keith, Charles P. ....	74
Hills Family .....	<a href="#">1495</a>	Howard, Francis E. ....	536	Keith, Dennis Cary .....	23
Hills, George H. ....	<a href="#">1496</a>	Howard, George .....	993	Keith, Edward A. ....	19
Hobart, Hon. Aaron .....	7	Howard, Gorham B. ....	43	Keith, Edward H. ....	429
Hobart, Edward .....	8	Howard, Harry C. ....	995	Keith, Edward P. ....	<a href="#">1575</a>
Hobart, Edward E. ....	<a href="#">1567</a>	Howard, James E. ....	<a href="#">1164</a>	Keith, Edwin (Brockton) .	778
Hobart Families ...	5, 796, <a href="#">1567</a>	Howard, Jeremiah B. ....	<a href="#">1515</a>	Keith, Edwin (Taunton) ..	185
Hodge, Michael .....	743	Howard, Leavitt T. ....	<a href="#">1682</a>	Keith, Eldon B. ....	23
Hodges Families .....		Howard, Lester S. ....	<a href="#">1515</a>	Keith, Elmer L. ....	<a href="#">1423</a>
846, 1051, <a href="#">1319</a> , <a href="#">1584</a>		Howard, Mrs. Mary Cobb. ....	43	Keith Families .....	
Hodges, Frederick G. ....	<a href="#">1320</a>	Howard, Nathan C. ....	<a href="#">1514</a>	14, 71, 184, 267, 426,	
Hodges, Leonard M. ....	1052	Howard, Mrs. Sylvia M. ...	<a href="#">1683</a>	488, 718, 775, 783, <a href="#">1145</a> ,	
Hodges, William B. ....	<a href="#">1320</a>	Howard, Warren A. ....	43	<a href="#">1352</a> , <a href="#">1420</a> , <a href="#">1465</a> , <a href="#">1575</a> , <a href="#">1585</a>	
Holbrook (e) Families 103, <a href="#">1730</a>		Howes Family .....	1110	Keith, Frank P. ....	<a href="#">1464</a>
Holbrook, Samuel A. ....	<a href="#">1730</a>	Howes, Marcus H. ....	1110		



- Keith, George E. .... 20  
 Keith, Harold C. .... 23  
 Keith, Horace A. .... 267  
 Keith, Howard P. .... [1585](#)  
 Keith, Martin L. .... 777  
 Keith, Merton S. .... [1424](#)  
 Keith, Myron L. .... 25  
 Keith, Nahum Williams.. [1352](#)  
 Keith, Nathan ..... [1145](#)  
 Keith, Preston B. .... 75  
 Keith, Roland M. .... 489  
 Keith, Rufus P. .... 77  
 Keith, Miss Sarah E. ... 185  
 Keith, Capt. Seth ..... 382  
 Keith, Simeon Elliott ... 430  
 Keith, S. Lorin ..... 490  
 Keith, Solomon ..... 490  
 Keith, Wallace C., M. D.. 783  
 Keith, Warren R. .... 428  
 Keith, Ziba C. .... 779  
 Kelley, Charles S. .... 243  
 Kelley Families ..... 241, [1411](#)  
 Kelley, George W. .... 888  
 Kelley, Mrs. Sarah A. ... 244  
 Kempton, David B. .... 937  
 Kempton Families .... 936, 1026  
 Kempton, Mrs. Susan H.. 937  
 Kent, John S. .... 90  
 Kilburn (Kilbourne) Family [1619](#)  
 Kilburn, William J. .... [1020](#)  
 Kimball Family ..... 130  
 King Family ..... [1165](#)  
 King, William B. .... [1166](#)  
 Kingman, Benjamin S.... [1643](#)  
 Kingman, Calvin D. .... 408  
 Kingman Families.....  
     409, 913, 974, [1325](#), [1540](#), [1643](#)  
 Kingman, Gardner J. .... [1325](#)  
 Kingman, Herbert L. .... 913  
 Kingman, Horace ..... 974  
 Kingman, Josiah W. .... [1326](#)  
 Kingman, Mrs. Mary A. .. 410  
 Kingman, Rufus P. .... [1541](#)  
 Kirby Families ..... 601, 917  
 Kirby, Holder C., M. D... 603  
 Knowles, Daniel M. .... 196  
 Knowles, Edward O. .... 196  
 Knowles Family ..... 192  
 Knowles, Henry M. .... 196  
 Knowles, Capt. John P. .. 194  
 Knowles, John P., Jr.... 195  
 Knowles, Joseph ..... 197  
 Knowles, Joseph C. .... 195  
 Knowles, Joseph F. .... 198  
 Knowles, Mrs. Mary J. .. 195  
 Knowles, Thomas H. .... 194  
 Knowles, William H. .... 195  
 Kollock, Mrs. Helen M. .. [1516](#)  
 Kollock, Lemuel M. .... [1516](#)  
  
 Lane, Alonzo ..... 662  
 Lane, Mrs. Deborah M. ... [1404](#)  
 Lane, Maj. Everett ..... 662  
 Lane Families ..... 660, [1402](#)  
 Lane, George F. .... [1402](#)  
 Lane, Mrs. Helen E. .... 662  
 Lane, Jenkins ..... 661  
 Lane, Richmond J. .... 661  
 Lane, Zenas M. .... 662  
 Lawrence Family ..... [1164](#)  
 Lawrence, Miss Ida E.... [1165](#)  
 Lawrence, James W. .... [1165](#)  
 Lawrence, Dr. N. Louise.. [1628](#)  
 Lawson Family ..... [1369](#)  
 Lawson, Frederick W. .... [1369](#)  
 Lawton, Charles H. .... 512  
 Lawton, Mrs. Clara P. ... 513  
 Lawton Family ..... 511  
 Lawton, Horace A. .... 512  
 Lawton, Mrs. Mary E. .... 512  
 Leach Families... 380, 382, 1084  
 Leach, Henry W. .... 1085  
 Leach, James C. .... 379  
 Leach, Mrs. Phebe ..... 381  
 LeBaron Families .... 831, 1035  
 Leonard, Cornelius H. ... [1377](#)  
 Leonard, Daniel B. .... 590  
 Leonard Families .....  
     587, [1217](#), [1264](#), [1277](#), [1378](#)  
 Leonard, Henry T. .... 589  
 Leonard, Job M. .... [1265](#)  
 Leonard, Milton H., M.D. 590  
 Leonard, Theodore W. .... [1218](#)  
 Lewis Families ..... 211, 1008  
 Lewis, Zenas W. .... 1008  
 Lincoln, Edward ..... 346  
 Lincoln, Edward E. .... 346  
 Lincoln Families... 66, 343, 1010  
 Lincoln, George A. .... 1012  
 Lincoln, Miss Helen B. ... 67  
 Lincoln, Henry C. .... 346  
 Lincoln, Henry E. .... 1012  
 Lincoln, James M. .... 348  
 Lincoln, Mrs. Jeanette A. 1013  
 Lincoln, Jonathan T. (deceased) ..... 344  
 Lincoln, Leontine ..... 347  
 Lincoln, Lorenzo ..... 348  
 Lincoln, Miss Mary E.... 346  
 Lincoln, Nathaniel R. .... 348  
 Lincoln, Theodore G. .... 67  
 Lincoln, Theodore L. .... 67  
 Lincoln, Gen. Thomas ... 66  
 Lindsey, Crawford E. .... 215  
 Lindsey Family ..... 214  
 Lindsey, Mrs. Mary E.... [1545](#)  
 Little Family ..... [1545](#)  
 Lothrop, Edwin H. .... 880  
 Lothrop Families..... 31, 880  
 Loud Family ..... 389  
 Loud, Reuben ..... 389  
 Lovell, Dr. Charles E.... 1076  
 Lovell Families.....  
     1076, [1205](#), [1463](#), [1624](#)  
 Lovell, George W. .... [1464](#)  
 Lovell, Samuel C. .... [1205](#)  
 Lovering, Charles L. .... 63  
 Lovering Family ..... 61  
 Lovering, Henry M. .... 65  
 Lovering, Willard ..... 62  
 Lovering, William C. .... 64  
 Low, Emery M. .... 438  
 Low Family ..... 438  
 Luce, Arthur G. .... [1687](#)  
 Luce Family ..... [1686](#)  
 Luce, Capt. Hervey E. .... [1686](#)  
 Luce, Matthew ..... 1061  
 Lund Family ..... 182  
 Lund, Parkman M. .... 184  
 Luscomb, Andrew ..... 349  
 Luscomb, Mrs. Mary M... 350  
 Luther, Charles B. .... 685  
 Luther Families ..... 683, 1072  
 Luther, Joseph G. .... 1072  
 Luther, Samuel M. .... 685  
 Lyon, Arthur V., M.D.... 620  
 Lyon Family ..... 620  
  
 Macomber Families .....  
     [1144](#), [1540](#), [1628](#)  
 Macomber, Miss Harriet P. [1550](#)  
 Macomber, Capt. John A.. [1145](#)  
 Macomber, John C. .... [1629](#)  
 Macomber, Joseph L. .... [1540](#)  
 Macy, Edwin B. .... 293  
 Macy Family ..... 291  
 Macy, Frank H. .... 294  
 Macy, Frederick ..... 292  
 Macy, Frederick B. .... 293  
 Macy, George I. .... 293  
 Macy, James R. .... 294  
 Macy, Philip E. .... 294  
 Macy, Thomas W. .... 294  
 Maglathlin Family ..... 998  
 Maglathlin, Capt. Henry B. 998  
 Magri, Countess Lavinia.. [1674](#)  
 Makinson Family ..... [1206](#)  
 Makinson, John F. .... [1206](#)  
 Manchester Family ..... 1005  
 Mandell, Augustus H., M.D. [1436](#)  
 Mandell Family ..... [1435](#)  
 Manley, Albert ..... [1194](#)  
 Manley Families .... [1191](#), [1533](#)  
 Manley, Milo ..... [1193](#)  
 Mann, Charles F. .... 674  
 Mann Families ..... 673, 940  
 Mann, Frederick C. .... 672  
 Mann, Mrs. Pamela L. .. 674  
 Manning Family ..... [1611](#)  
 Manning, Lucian W. .... [1613](#)  
 Marang, Mrs. Clara Swift. 257  
 Marbel Family ..... [1557](#)  
 Marbel, Capt. William P.. [1557](#)  
 Marshall Family ..... [1232](#)  
 Marshall, Howard T. .... [1234](#)  
 Marston, Arthur B., 3d... [1695](#)  
 Marston Family ..... [1693](#)  
 Marston, Harry L. .... [1695](#)  
 Marston, Zenas L. .... [1695](#)  
 Martin Family ..... 746  
 Marvin Family ..... 396  
 Marvin, Nelson H. .... 396  
 Mason Families .....  
     405, 518, 934, 1048, 1049  
 Mason, Francis A. .... 1048  
 Mason, Frederick ..... 408  
 Mason, Herbert N. .... 1050  
 Maxim, Charles M. .... [1777](#)  
 Maxim, Clarence W. .... [1779](#)  
 Maxim Family ..... [1777](#)  
 McCrillis Family ..... [1727](#)  
 McCrillis, Mrs. Hetty T... [1728](#)  
 McCrillis, John S. .... [1727](#)  
 McCullough, John ..... 508  
 McLathlin Family ..... [1752](#)  
 McWhirr, Mrs. Elizabeth J. [1361](#)  
 McWhirr, Robert A. .... [1360](#)  
 Meaney, Mrs. Mary ..... [1462](#)  
 Meaney, Thomas J. .... [1460](#)  
 Mendell, James H. .... [1537](#)  
 Messinger, Austin ..... [1376](#)  
 Metcalf Family ..... 637  
 Miller, Abishai ..... 125  
 Miller-Cushing Families .. 806



# INDEX

xi

Miller Families .....		Nye, Willard .....	330	Peckham Families ...	1038, 1523
126, 1004, 1171, 1386, 1419		Nye, Willard, Jr. ....	331	Peckham, Henry C. ....	1527
Miller, Franklin H. ....	1172	Nye, William F. ....	1107	Peirce, Mrs. Amanda E. ...	34
Miller, John A. ....	1005	Nye, William L. ....	1357	Peirce, Charles M., Jr. ...	34
Miller, Southard H. ....	1172			Peirce Family .....	810
Milliken, Charles W., M.D. ....	301	Oesting, F. William ....	982	Peirce, Hon. James P. ....	810
Milliken Families ....	302, 1481	Oesting, Mrs. Violetta C. ..	982	Penney Family .....	1725
Milliken, Mrs. Helen K. ...	197	Osborn Family .....	37	Penney, Justin B. ....	1725
Milliken, Joseph K. ....	1483	Osborn, Mrs. Hannah F. ...	532	Perceival, Henry M. ....	936
Mitchell Families ....	282, 287	Osborn, James E. ....	40	Perkins Families .....	
Mitchell, Herbert ....	284	Osborn, James M. ....	39	231, 312, 647, 1148,	
Mitchell, Isam .....	283	Osborn, Judge Joseph ....	37	1485, 1588, 1600, 1721, 1739	
Moore, Charles E. ....	617	Osborn, Weaver .....	38	Perkins, George A. ....	1486
Morey Family .....	541	Osborn, William J. ....	37	Perkins, Henry .....	647
Morgan, Charles W. ....	135	Osborne Family .....	750	Perkins, James .....	1588
Morgan Family .....	134	Osborne, William H. ....	752	Perkins, Merritt G. ....	233
Morse, Alfred B. ....	939			Perkins, Oscar C. ....	232
Morse, Edward N. ....	939	Packard, Mrs. Allie V. ...	1148	Perkins, Stillman S. ....	1721
Morse Families .....		Packard, Davis S. ....	78	Perkins, Thomas H. ....	1486
937, 1433, 1568, 1774		Packard, DeWitt Clinton..	681	Perkins, William (2) ...	1601
Morse, Harrison .....	1568	Packard, Elmer C. ....	513	Perry, Alonzo W. ....	1160
Morse, John P. ....	1773	Packard Families 78, 111, 326,		Perry, Augustus F. ....	1698
Morse, Justin N. ....	940	513, 520, 604, 681, 1214, 1258		Perry Families .....	1160, 1698
Morse, Nahum F. ....	1433	1374, 1488, 1636, 1702, 1752		Perry, Mrs. Lucy M. ....	464
Morton, Charles H. ....	1364	Packard, Frederick .....	111	Perry, Mrs. Susan B. ....	1699
Morton, Ephraim S. ....	1191	Packard, Fred H. ....	604	Philbrick, Mrs. Annie E. ...	349
Morton Families .....		Packard, Fred L. ....	1216	Phillips Family .....	928
358, 548, 901, 1182, 1363		Packard, George A. ....	1702	Phillips, Capt. Jacob B. ...	800
Morton, Herbert A. ....	551	Packard, Mrs. Harriet J. ...	1753	Phillips, Lot .....	928
Morton, James M., LL. D. ...	359	Packard, Josiah Q. ....	1488	Pickens Families..	411, 641, 811
Morton, James M., 3d. ....	360	Packard, Martin .....	1636	Pierce, Alfred .....	533
Morton, Hon. Marcus ..	63, 551	Packard, Moses A. ....	326	Pierce, A. Martin, M. D. ...	33
Morton, Thomas J. ....	550	Packard, Nathan F. ....	1752	Pierce, Andrew G. ....	35
Munro (Munroe) Family ..	1775	Packard, Nathaniel R. ...	520	Pierce, Anthony .....	910
Munroe, Miss Charlotte B. ...	1776	Packard, Robert H. ....	1374	Pierce, Mr. Caroline L. ...	36
Munroe, Josiah .....	1776	Packard, Sidney E. ....	1215	Pierce, Charles S. ....	157
		Packard, Sumner T. ....	80	Pierce, Miss Clara .....	911
Nash, Mrs. Clara J. ....	922	Packard, Warren B. ....	606	Pierce (Pearce, Pearse)	
Nash Families .....	920, 1151	Page (Paige) Family ....	556	Families 32, 155, 533, 910, 1491	
Nash, Thomas N. ....	921	Paige, Nomus, M. D. ....	556	Pierce, George R. ....	157
Neill, Hon. Joseph O. ....	739	Paige, Dr. Onias .....	558	Pierce, James .....	1491
Neill, Mrs. Mary J. Conant	739	Paine, A. Elliot, M. D. ...	905	Pierce, Mrs. Lizzie J. ....	34
Nelson Families 458, 1546, 1589		Paine Family .....	903	Pierce, Mrs. Mary .....	1492
Nelson, Mrs. Hannah		Park Family .....	1758	Pierce, Otis N. ....	36
Coomer .....	400	Park, Frederick Waldo ...	1758	Pitts Families .....	718, 1355
Nelson, John H. ....	1589	Parker, David L. ....	1017	Pitts, Joseph S. ....	1355
Nelson, Mrs. Mary D. W. ...	1592	Parker Families ....	1016, 1271	Poisson, Joseph .....	1260
Nelson, Sidney Tucker ...	1549	Parker, Capt. Josiah ....	1467	Poole, Benjamin F. ....	1058
Nelson, William H. ....	459	Parker, Ward M. ....	1016	Poole Families. 1057, 1136, 1449	
Newcomb Families ...	159, 820	Parker, William C. ....	1271	Poole, Isaac B. ....	1449
Newcomb, Miss Harriot A. ...	67, 160	Parker, William N. ....	1466	Poole, I. Chester. ....	1450
Newcomb, Nathaniel .....	159	Partridge, Miss Deborah A. ...	1372	Poole, Jerome B. ....	1060
Newcomb, Mrs. Sarah J. ...	822, 847	Partridge Family .....	1371	Pope, Charles E. ....	1455
Newcomb, Washington L. ...	821	Paul, Mrs. Abbie F. ....	142	Pope Families .....	922, 1454
Newton, Mrs. James E. ...	984	Paul, Elbridge G. ....	1690	Porter Family .....	628
Nickerson, Capt. Alfred ..	173	Paul Families ..	141, 1493, 1689	Porter, Henry S. ....	628
Noyes, Edward O. ....	1503	Paul, John .....	141	Porter, John .....	568
Noyes Family .....	1503	Pearse Family .....	1099	Potter, Andrew H. ....	1285
Nutter, Charles L. ....	255	Pearse, George G. ....	1102	Potter, Capt. Alden T. ...	1043
Nutter Family .....	253	Pearse, William G. ....	1102	Potter Families ....	1043, 1284
Nutter, Isaac N. ....	254	Pearse, William H., de-		Potter, Warren B. ....	1286
Nutter, Richard W. ....	255	ceased .....	1101	Potter, William F. ....	1287
Nye, Charles H. ....	412	Pearse, William H. ....	1102	Pratt, Augustus .....	1338
Nye, Charles H., Jr. ....	413	Peck, Capron .....	1201	Pratt, Dr. Charles A. ....	569
Nye, David D. ....	1261	Peck, Clarence A. ....	748	Pratt, Charles H. ....	1372
Nye Families. 329, 412, 785		Peck Families .....	746, 1200	Pratt Families. 796, 1251,	
1103, 1107, 1234, 1356, 1743		Peck, Frank O. ....	749	1338, 1342, 1350, 1372, 1382	
Nye, James H. ....	1234	Peck, Herbert L. ....	748	Pratt, Henry K. ....	1251
Nye, Obed .....	785	Peck, Jathniel A. ....	746	Pratt, Henry T. ....	1352
Nye, Mrs. Susan C. ....	1104	Peck, Miss Lydia D. ....	1202	Pratt, Mrs. Jennie E. ....	1251
Nye, Thomas .....	1104	Peck, Russell A. ....	748	Pratt, Joseph .....	1391
		Peckham, Anson C., M. D. ...	1037		



- Pratt, Mrs. M. Adah ..... [1452](#)  
 Pratt, Prescott H. .... [1341](#)  
 Presbrey Family ..... 797  
 Presbrey, Mrs. Fannie S... 800  
 Presbrey, Silas D., M. D... 798  
 Presbrey, William L. .... 799  
 Proctor Family ..... [1702](#)  
 Puffer Family ..... 575  
 Puffer, Dr. Loring W. .... 575  
  
 Quinby Family ..... 822  
 Quinby, Oliver B. .... 822  
  
 Randall Family ..... [1732](#)  
 Randall, George H. .... [1732](#)  
 Rankin Family ..... [1556](#)  
 Rankin, Mrs. Kate J. .... [1557](#)  
 Rankin, William ..... [1556](#)  
 Rankin, William J. .... [1557](#)  
 Read, Alexander, M. D. .. 92  
 Read, Benjamin B. .... [1407](#)  
 Read, Mrs. Cynthia A. .... 620  
 Read(e) Families .....  
     91, 540, 619, [1407](#)  
 Read, Joseph R. .... 619  
 Read, Paddock R. .... 540  
 Read, William A. .... 92  
 Reade (Reed) Families...  
     49, 341, 853  
 Reed, Arthur B. .... 388  
 Reed, Edward P. .... 387  
 Reed (Reade) Families...  
     49, 341, 386, 859, [1151](#), [1670](#)  
 Reed, Mrs. Georgiana S... 388  
 Reed, Henry G. .... 860  
 Reed, Mrs. Joseph S. .... [1789](#)  
 Reed, L. Alston ..... 342  
 Reed, Lucius ..... 341  
 Reed, Hon. Warren A. .... 49  
 Remington, Clinton V. S.. 175  
 Remington, Mrs. Elizabeth  
     A. .... 174  
 Remington Family ..... 173  
 Remington, Hale ..... 175  
 Remington, Joshua ..... 281  
 Remington, Robert K. .... 173  
 Reynard, Capt. Robert P... 1018  
 Reynard, Capt. William H. 919  
 Reynolds, Bion F. .... 658  
 Reynolds, Charles T. .... 656  
 Reynolds, Edmund D. .... [1670](#)  
 Reynolds, Mrs. Ellen A. 653  
 Reynolds, Mrs. Emily J. [1205](#)  
 Reynolds, Miss Emma I. [1432](#)  
 Reynolds, Enos H. .... [1202](#)  
 Reynolds Families 651, 655,  
     756, [1202](#), [1398](#), 1409, [1671](#)  
 Reynolds, Isaac N. .... [1398](#)  
 Reynolds, Jay B. .... 657  
 Reynolds, Jonas ..... 651  
 Reynolds, Lowell M. .... 657  
 Reynolds, Luke W. .... 659  
 Reynolds, Mrs. Minnie I.. 738  
 Reynolds, Philip ..... [1428](#)  
 Reynolds, Mrs. Sarah S... 657  
 Rhodes Family ..... 420  
 Rhodes, George H. .... 421  
 Rhodes, John B. .... 422  
 Rhodes, John C. .... 422  
 Rhodes, Marcus M. .... 421  
 Rice, Charles L. .... [1123](#)  
 Rice, Clarence E. .... [1126](#)  
 Rice Family ..... [1121](#)  
  
 Rice, John A. .... [1122](#)  
 Richards, Mrs. Winifred C. [1129](#)  
 Richardson Family ..... 541  
 Richardson, Henry A. .... 542  
 Richardson, Miss Linda .. 542  
 Roarty Family ..... [1308](#)  
 Roarty, James A. .... [1308](#)  
 Robbins, Benjamin W. .... [1610](#)  
 Robbins Family ..... [1610](#)  
 Robbins, Mrs. Frank B. ... 922  
 Robertson, John T. .... 739  
 Rodman Family ..... 384  
 Rodman, Miss Julia W. .. 386  
 Rodman, Thomas R. .... 384  
 Rogers, Asa ..... [1511](#)  
 Rogers Families ..... 203, 430  
 Rogers, Frank L. .... [1653](#)  
 Rogers, Henry Huttleston. 430  
 Rogers, Capt. John ..... [1652](#)  
 Rotch Family ..... 247  
 Rotch, Morgan ..... 249  
 Rotch, William J. .... 248  
 Rounseville, Alden, Jr. ... [1640](#)  
 Rounseville, Cyrus C. .... 202  
 Rounseville Families... 201, [1640](#)  
 Rugg, Charles P. .... [1642](#)  
 Rugg Family ..... [1641](#)  
 Rugg, Mrs. Mary P. .... [1642](#)  
 Ruggles Family ..... 952  
 Ruggles, John A. .... 952  
 Ruggles, Mrs. Susan R. ... 953  
 Russell Families... 743, 885, [1247](#)  
 Russell, George T. .... 885  
 Russell, Henry T. .... 887  
 Russell, Mrs. Rubie D. ... 888  
  
 Sampson, Elnathan T. ... [1282](#)  
 Sampson Families .....  
     1034, [1282](#), [1661](#)  
 Sampson, George R. .... 1034  
 Sanford, Baalis ..... 545  
 Sanford, Dr. Edward ..... 931  
 Sanford, Rev. Enoch, D. D. 931  
 Sanford Families .....  
     185, 545, 930, [1573](#)  
 Sanford, John Elliott .... 187  
 Sanford, Miss Kate I. .... 188  
 Sanford, Miss L. Augusta. 931  
 Sanford, Philip H. .... [1653](#)  
 Sanford, Samuel T. .... [1574](#)  
 Sanford, Mrs. Sarah A... [1653](#)  
 Sanford, Mrs. Susan ..... [1575](#)  
 Savery Families ..... [1569](#), [1625](#)  
 Sawin, Ezekiel R. .... [1388](#)  
 Sawin Family ..... [1386](#)  
 Sayer, Miss Caroline M... 1119  
 Sayer Family ..... 1118  
 Sayer, Frederic L. .... 1119  
 Sayer, William L. .... 1119  
 Scates Family ..... [1635](#)  
 Scates, John ..... [1535](#)  
 Seabury, Alexander H. ... 81  
 Seabury, Charles P. .... 571  
 Seabury Families ..... 80, 569  
 Seabury, Miss Helen H... 571  
 Seabury, Humphrey W. .. 570  
 Seabury, Miss Mary B. ... 571  
 Seabury, Mrs. Sarah W. ... 571  
 Sears, Chauncey H. .... 168  
 Sears Families ..... 168, 638  
 Sears, Henry W. .... 640  
 Severance Family ..... [1156](#)  
 Severance, Lorenzo F. .... [1157](#)  
  
 Severance, Mrs. Mary M... [1157](#)  
 Shaw, Bartlett M. .... 972  
 Shaw, Benjamin C. .... 1041  
 Shaw, Capt. Charles F. ... [1186](#)  
 Shaw, Mrs. Etta F. .... [1599](#)  
 Shaw, Eugene E. .... 696  
 Shaw Families .....  
     343, 667, 696, 828, 865,  
     972, 1041, [1185](#), [1605](#), [1598](#)  
 Shaw, Francis E. .... 670  
 Shaw, Francis M. .... 668  
 Shaw, Job L. .... [1187](#)  
 Shaw, John J., M. D. .... 865  
 Shaw, Joseph ..... [1505](#)  
 Shaw, Linus H. .... 669  
 Shaw, William H. .... [1597](#)  
 Sherman, Albert S. .... [1555](#)  
 Sherman, Elbridge G. .... [1358](#)  
 Sherman Families 468, [1170](#), [1358](#),  
     [1519](#), [1553](#), [1571](#), [1720](#), [1756](#)  
 Sherman, James L. .... [1572](#)  
 Sherman, Nathaniel B... [1756](#)  
 Sherman, Nelson ..... 467  
 Sherman, Wilson ..... [1553](#)  
 Short Family ..... 888  
 Short, Mace B. .... 888  
 Short, Mrs. Nancy B. .... 890  
 Shove, Charles M. .... 119  
 Shove, Charles O. .... 118  
 Shove, Edward ..... 119  
 Shove Family ..... 117  
 Shove, Mrs. Sarah Elmen-  
     dorf ..... 120  
 Shove, Walter Frank .... 120  
 Shurtleff, Albert T. .... 710  
 Shurtleff Families 709, 959, [1384](#)  
 Shurtleff, Mrs. Maria Y... 710  
 Shurtleff, Nathaniel F. ... 959  
 Shurtleff, Walter D., M. D. 710  
 Simmons Family ..... 765  
 Simmons, John ..... 767  
 Sisson, Arnold B. .... [1654](#)  
 Sisson, Mrs. Hannah A. ... [1655](#)  
 Slade, Abbott E. .... 651  
 Slade, Abner ..... 708  
 Slade, David F. .... 474  
 Slade Families .....  
     471, 649, 708, 1085, [1263](#), [1479](#)  
 Slade, George W. .... [1479](#)  
 Slade, John L. .... [1263](#)  
 Slade, John P. .... 650  
 Slade, Jonathan ..... 473  
 Slade, Mrs. Lois A. .... 650  
 Slade, Nathan ..... 1085  
 Slade, William L. .... 473  
 Slade, William W. .... 474  
 Small Family ..... 772  
 Small, Reuben C. .... 773  
 Smith, Dr. Andrew J. .... 732  
 Smith, Bradford ..... [1780](#)  
 Smith Families ..... 847, [1780](#)  
 Smith, Iram ..... [1791](#)  
 Smith, Mrs. Timothy .... 367  
 Snell, David A. .... [1633](#)  
 Snell Families ..... [1394](#), [1632](#)  
 Snell, Varanus ..... [1394](#)  
 Snow Families ... 208, [1345](#), [1437](#)  
 Snow, George G. .... 209  
 Snow, George H. .... 211  
 Snow, Herbert E. .... 210  
 Snow, Levi M. .... [1345](#)  
 Snow, Loum ..... [1439](#)  
 Snow, Robert ..... [1440](#)



Soule Families ..... 449, 842, 1007, 1089  
 Soule, George D. .... 1006  
 Soule, Mrs. Hannah ..... 1090  
 Soule, Oakes S. .... 1089  
 Soule, Rufus A. .... 451  
 Soule, Thomas H. .... 453  
 Southworth, Edward ..... 1539  
 Southworth, Miss Ella F. .... 1539  
 Southworth Families 1539, 1621  
 Southworth, Marcus C. .... 1621  
 Spare Family ..... 373  
 Spare, Dr. John ..... 374  
 Spare, John V. .... 375  
 Sparrow Family ..... 1068  
 Sparrow, Frank M. .... 1072  
 Sparrow, Harry P. .... 1070  
 Sparrow, Jacob A. .... 1070  
 Sparrow, Solomon E. .... 1071  
 Sparrow, Dr. William E. .... 1071  
 Sparrow, William E., Jr. .... 1071  
 Spence, Mrs. Anne F. .... 266  
 Spence, James W. .... 267  
 Spence, John ..... 266  
 Spence, William H. .... 267  
 Sproat Family ..... 1418  
 Sproat, Horace M. .... 1418  
 Stacy Family ..... 1172  
 Stacy, William H. .... 1172  
 Standish Family ..... 1292  
 Staples, Mrs. Alice M. .... 105  
 Staples Family ..... 103  
 Staples, Herbert M. .... 104  
 Staples, Sylvanus N. .... 103  
 Starrett, Arthur P. .... 1760  
 Stearns, Mrs. Caroline W. .... 1093  
 Stearns Family ..... 1092  
 Stearns, William L. .... 1092  
 Stetson Families ..... 257, 663  
 Stetson, George W. .... 260  
 Stetson, John M. .... 260  
 Stetson, Nahum (deceased) 258  
 Stetson, Nahum ..... 260  
 Stetson, Mrs. Ruth B. .... 260  
 Stoddard, Mrs. Sarah M. .... 1388  
 Strobridge Family ..... 1492  
 Studley, Ezekiel R. .... 903  
 Studley Families ..... 826, 902  
 Studley, Gideon ..... 827  
 Sturdy, Albert W. .... 500  
 Sturdy, Charles A. .... 500  
 Sturdy, Charles H. .... 500  
 Sturdy Family ..... 496  
 Sturdy, Frederic E. .... 498  
 Sturdy, James H. .... 499  
 Sturdy, John F. .... 497  
 Sturdy, William A. .... 497  
 Sturtevant Family ..... 1742  
 Sullivan, Mrs. Catherine E. 1605  
 Sullivan, John B. .... 1604  
 Sumner Family ..... 260  
 Swain, David G. .... 1758  
 Swain Family ..... 1758  
 Swan Family ..... 1656  
 Swan, Henry S., M.D. .... 1659  
 Swan, Mrs. Matilda J. .... 1659  
 Sweet, Andrew H. .... 1376  
 Sweet Families ..... 1376, 1789  
 Sweet, Frank R. .... 1789  
 Swift, Hon. Charles Francis 1294  
 Swift, Miss Elizabeth P. .... 1561  
 Swift Families ..... 114, 199, 256, 1295, 1459, 1559

Swift, Franklyn K. .... 200  
 Swift, Frederick C. .... 1298  
 Swift, Humphrey Hathaway 115  
 Swift, Moses C. .... 1561  
 Swift, Noble P. .... 256  
 Swift, Rodolphus Nye. .... 200  
 Sylvester, Charles F. .... 908  
 Sylvester Families ..... 862, 907  
 Sylvester, Frederick O. .... 909  
 Sylvester, George I. .... 909  
 Sylvester, Mrs. Laura G. .... 909  
 Sylvester, Robert ..... 864  
 Sylvia, Antone L. .... 1609  
 Taber, Charles S. .... 786  
 Taber, Edward S. .... 206  
 Taber Families ..... 205, 474, 711, 786, 1024  
 Taber, Frederic ..... 476  
 Taber, George H. .... 712  
 Taber, Capt. Jacob ..... 463  
 Taber, John H. .... 712  
 Taber, Mrs. Laura H. .... 786  
 Taber, Miss Mary Kempton 1026  
 Taber, William G. .... 1025  
 Talbot Family ..... 665  
 Talbot, George H. .... 665  
 Tannatt Family ..... 1743  
 Tannatt, James C. .... 1743  
 Tappan, Charles H. .... 272  
 Tappan, Ephraim H. .... 271  
 Tappan Family ..... 270  
 Tappan, Mrs. Fannie M. .... 273  
 Tappan, Frank E. .... 273  
 Tappan, William C. .... 272  
 Taylor, James B. .... 1388  
 Terry Families ..... 1253, 1635, 1699  
 Terry, Isaiah F. .... 1699  
 Terry, Joseph C. .... 1253  
 Terry, Capt. Phineas ..... 1635  
 Tew Family ..... 1006  
 Thacher Family ..... 968  
 Thacher, John ..... 970  
 Thacher, William T. .... 971  
 Thayer Families ..... 18, 763, 767  
 Thomas, Mrs. Annie C. .... 901  
 Thomas Families ..... 899, 1445  
 Thompson, Albert C. .... 169  
 Thompson Families ..... 169, 755, 956  
 Thompson, Mrs. Marcia A. 172  
 Thompson, William M. .... 956  
 Thomas, William A. .... 900  
 Thomson (Thompson) Family ..... 169  
 Thorne, William H. .... 1717  
 Thornton Family ..... 847  
 Thornton, Elisha, Jr. .... 848  
 Thornton, John R. .... 848  
 Thumb, Mrs. General Tom 1674  
 Thurber Family ..... 1347  
 Thurber, Zimri ..... 1347  
 Thurston, Anthony ..... 1724  
 Thurston Family ..... 1723  
 Thurston, Frank A. .... 1725  
 Tillinghast, Mrs. Elizabeth L. 1445  
 Tillinghast Family ..... 1443  
 Tillinghast, John T. .... 1443  
 Tillinghast, Joseph ..... 1446  
 Tillson Family ..... 1577  
 Tillson, Henry H. .... 1578  
 Tillson, Mrs. Lydia C. .... 1578  
 Tilton, Charles W. .... 1696

Tilton Family ..... 1696  
 Tobey Families ..... 265, 305, 1220  
 Tobey, William H. .... 1221  
 Torrey Family ..... 1053  
 Torrey, George W. .... 1056  
 Torrey, Josiah A. .... 1054  
 Totman Family ..... 828  
 Totman, Horace C. .... 828  
 Townsend Family ..... 1664  
 Townsend, Mrs. W. C. .... 296  
 Trafford, Allison W. .... 425  
 Trafford, Andrew R. .... 424  
 Trafford, Bernard W. .... 425  
 Trafford, Charles A. .... 424  
 Trafford Family ..... 422  
 Trafford, Henry L. .... 425  
 Trafford, Orrin F. .... 425  
 Trafford, Perry D. .... 425  
 Trafford, William C. .... 424  
 Tribou, Charles E. .... 1033  
 Tribou Family ..... 1032  
 Tribou, John A. .... 1033  
 Tripp, Arnold G. .... 1521  
 Tripp, Azariah S. .... 275  
 Tripp, David K. .... 916  
 Tripp Families ..... 274, 916, 1520  
 Tripp, Miss Katharine M. .... 917  
 Tripp, Philip E. .... 277  
 Tripp, Hon. Philip J. .... 275  
 Tripp, Thomas A. .... 1521  
 Trow Family ..... 1708  
 Trow, Frederick L. .... 1708  
 Trow, Mrs. Olive H. M. .... 1710  
 Tucker, Abram R. .... 1093  
 Tucker, Almon H. .... 1137  
 Tucker, Charles ..... 1222  
 Tucker, Edward T., M.D. .... 694  
 Tucker, Ervin A., M.D. .... 1138  
 Tucker Families ..... 516, 692, 1062, 1093, 1137, 1222  
 Tupper, Mrs. Mary Akin. .... 844  
 Turner Family ..... 864  
 Turner, Mrs. Fannie H. .... 795  
 Turner, Joseph S. .... 794  
 Tuttle, Elias A. .... 1159  
 Tyler Family ..... 1744  
 Vigneron Family ..... 375  
 Wade, Hon. Albert R. .... 702  
 Wade Family ..... 702  
 Wade, Mrs. Susan H. .... 704  
 Wadsworth Family ..... 1433  
 Waite, Benjamin H. .... 1335  
 Waite Family ..... 1334  
 Waite, Miss Florence L. .... 1335  
 Walker Family ..... 749  
 Walker, George H. .... 714  
 Walker, William E. .... 750  
 Warner Family ..... 574  
 Warner, Richard E. .... 575  
 Warren Families ..... 615, 1676  
 Washburn, Col. Abram. .... 881  
 Washburn, Mrs. Annie R. 731, 733  
 Washburn, Azel ..... 1754  
 Washburn, Charles G. .... 596  
 Washburn, Clinton ..... 699  
 Washburn, Elliott, M. D. .... 596  
 Washburn Families ..... 188, 522, 593, 608, 698, 732, 872, 882, 1754, 1781  
 Washburn, Francis B. .... 1782

- Washburn, Frederic A. .... 872  
 Washburn, George A. .... 595  
 Washburn, George R. .... [1733](#)  
 Washburn, Miss Harriet M. S. .... [1754](#)  
 Washburn, Herbert T. .... 732  
 Washburn, Mrs. Mary B. .... 723  
 Washburn, Mrs. Mary J. .... 874  
 Washburn, Dr. Nahum .... 698  
 Washburn, Nathan .... 190  
 Washburn, Thomas J. .... 597  
 Waterman Family. .... [1223](#)  
 Waterman, Fred E. .... [1224](#)  
 Watkins, Miss Emma E. .... 285  
 Watkins Family. .... 284  
 Watkins, William .... 284  
 Watson, Benjamin M. .... 926  
 Watson Family. .... 927  
 Watson, Thomas R. .... 928  
 Weeks, Mrs. Andrew G. .... 207  
 Weeks Family. .... [1672](#)  
 Weeks, Capt. William. .... [1679](#)  
 Weeks, William J., M. D. .... [1680](#)  
 Wellington Family. .... 856  
 Wellington, Dr. James L. .... 856  
 Weston Families. .... 460, 946  
 Weston, Lon .... 946  
 Wetherell Family. .... [1269](#)  
 Wetherell, Orin B. .... [1270](#)  
 Wexel, Mrs. Helen A. .... 1048  
 Wexel, Henry .... 1047  
 Wheeler, Mrs. Ada W. .... 1085  
 Wheelock Family. .... 399  
 Whipple Families. .... 249, [1338](#)  
 Whipple, Col. John J. .... 249  
 White, Andrew M. W., M.D. .... 982  
 White, Charles P. .... 372  
 White, Dr. Charles W. .... 961  
 White, Mrs. Eliza C. .... 963  
 White Families. .... 100, 370, 890, 961  
 White, Francis E. .... 890  
 White, Hon. Jonathan .... 100  
 White, Mrs. Margaret T. .... 372  
 Whiting, Edward B. .... 944  
 Whiting Family. .... 943  
 Whiting, Miss Susan A. .... 944  
 Whitman Family. .... 220  
 Whitman, William E. .... 222  
 Whitman, William P. .... 220  
 Whitmarsh, Ezra S. .... [1134](#)  
 Whitmarsh Families. .... [1134](#), [1188](#), [1537](#)  
 Whitmarsh, Frederic P. .... [1188](#)  
 Whitmarsh, Irving F. .... [1537](#)  
 Whitney, Amasa .... 378  
 Whitney, Miss Emma M. .... 378  
 Whitney Family. .... 376  
 Wilbar, Charles A. .... 1090  
 Wilbar (Wilbor, Wilbur) Families. .... 1090, [1272](#), [1400](#)  
 Wilbur, Alfred G. .... [1400](#)  
 Wilbur (Wilbor) Families. .... 744, [1272](#), [1400](#)  
 Wilbur, Mrs. Louise A. .... [1402](#)  
 Wilbur, Daniel .... [1273](#)  
 Wilbur (Wilbor, Wilbar) Families. .... 1090, [1272](#), [1400](#)  
 Wilbur, George E. .... 744  
 Wilcox, Benjamin .... 1082  
 Wilcox Families. .... 479, 1080  
 Wilcox, Miss Susan A. .... [1440](#)  
 Wilcox, Thomas .... 480  
 Wilcox, Thomas B. .... 1080  
 Wilkinson Family. .... 262  
 Wilkinson, Samuel W. .... [1259](#)  
 Williams, Mrs. Adelaide N. .... 104, 585  
 Williams Families. .... 582, [1592](#)  
 Williams, George B. .... 586  
 Williams, Joseph .... [1592](#)  
 Williams, Mrs. Josephine T. .... [1445](#)  
 Williams, Lewis .... 585  
 Williams, Mrs. Mary Horton .... 919  
 Williams, Miss Sarah B. .... 587  
 Willis, Arthur H. .... 964  
 Willis, Charles E. .... [1737](#)  
 Willis, Edward M. .... [1736](#)  
 Willis Families. .... 963, [1139](#), [1735](#)  
 Willis, Capt. James M. .... [1139](#)  
 Willis, Nathan E. .... 964  
 Willis, William H. .... [1735](#)  
 Williston, Charles H. .... [1714](#)  
 Williston Family. .... [1713](#)  
 Wilmarth Family. .... [1129](#)  
 Wilmarth, William D. .... [1130](#)  
 Wing, Charles F. .... [1239](#)  
 Wing Families. .... 1095, [1238](#)  
 Winslow, Capt. Albert .... [1288](#)  
 Winslow, Miss Betsey B. .... 1112  
 Winslow Families. .... 364, 1111, [1288](#)  
 Winslow, Miss Hope .... [1289](#)  
 Winslow, Hudson .... 1113  
 Winslow, William B. .... 1111  
 Winsor, Miss Ellen A. .... 500  
 Winsor Family. .... 542  
 Winsor, Walter P. .... 544  
 Winstanley, Emanuel .... [1632](#)  
 Winstanley Family. .... [1632](#)  
 Winstanley, James H. .... [1632](#)  
 Winstanley, Miss Lizzie B. .... [1632](#)  
 Winter, Everett H. .... 599  
 Winter Family. .... 597  
 Winter, Sanford .... 597  
 Wood Families. .... 845, [1157](#)  
 Wood, George S. .... 845  
 Wood, Nathan M. .... [1157](#)  
 Woodard, Horace F. .... 623  
 Wordell, Mrs. Elizabeth D. .... 992  
 Wordell Families. .... [1152](#), [1468](#), [1653](#)  
 Wordell, Marcus M. .... [1152](#)  
 Wordell, Rodney D. .... [1469](#)  
 Wordell, Rufus E. .... 991  
 Wright, Augustus H. .... 95  
 Wright, Barzillai E. .... [1605](#)  
 Wright, Edmund .... 95  
 Wright, Ellery C. .... [1607](#)  
 Wright, Elwin T. .... 685  
 Wright Families. .... 92, 686, [1605](#)  
 Wright, Rev. Horace W. .... 96  
 Wright, Mrs. Jane B. .... 95  
 Wright, Mrs. Pamela K. .... 95  
 Wright, Theodore F. .... 94  
 Young, John M. .... [1593](#)  
 Zuill Family. .... [1608](#)  
 Zuill, Robert W. .... [1608](#)



## Genealogy—Biography



**R**ICE. The Rice family of Rockland is now represented there by that venerable citizen Deacon John A. Rice and his brother Col. Charles L. Rice, who in partnership and individually have long been among the leading business men of the town, the latter still active as head of the furniture house of C. L. Rice & Son. Both have been useful in the community to an unusual degree, doing their full share in advancing the interests of the town with unselfish and disinterested zeal, giving time and influence to serve their fellow men and ever upholding the honor of their own name by honorable and serviceable careers. They are descendants in the seventh generation from the emigrant ancestor of this line, Edmund Rice.

(I) Edmund Rice, born in 1594, in Birkhamstead, England, was a proprietor and selectman in Sudbury in 1639. He probably came to New England in 1638. He had a house lot on Old Main street near Mill brook. He was one of the first to build in the village plot now Wayland. He built a second house in the south part of the town. He received his share in the river meadows divided in September, 1639, and in the following spring and fall; and he shared in all the various divisions of uplands and common lands, receiving altogether 247 acres; he was active in buying and selling land and property. He was a prominent citizen, selectman in 1639, 1644, and later at various times: was deacon after 1648; was deputy to the General Court, 1654-56. He was one of the petitioners for Marlboro, and received a house and lot, and moved there in 1660. He married (first) in England Tamazin, who died June 13, 1654, and (second) March 1, 1655, Mercy (Heard) Brig-

ham, widow of Thomas Brigham. He died May 3, 1663. His children, all born to the first wife, were: Henry, born in 1616; Edward, born in 1618; Thomas, born probably in England; Matthew; Samuel; Joseph, born in 1637; Lydia (married Hugh Drury); Edmund; Benjamin, born May 31, 1640; Ruth (married S. Wells); Ann, and Mary.

(II) Thomas Rice, born probably in England, settled in Sudbury, and about 1664 moved to the adjacent town of Marlboro. He died Nov. 16, 1681, and his will was proved April 4, 1682. The will of his widow, Mary, was proved April 11, 1715. His family was remarkable for the longevity of his children, they being: Grace, who died in Sudbury Jan. 3, 1653-54; Thomas, born June 30, 1654; Mary, born Sept. 4, 1656 (married Josiah White); Peter, born Oct. 24, 1658 (married Rebecca How); Nathaniel, born Jan. 3, 1660; Sarah, born Jan. 15, 1662; Ephraim, born April 15, 1665 (married Hannah Livermore); Gershom, born May 9, 1667 (married Elizabeth Haynes); James, born March 6, 1669 (married Sarah Stone); Frances, born Feb. 3, 1670-71 (married Benjamin Allen); Jonas, born March 6, 1672-73 (married Mary Stone); Grace, born Jan. 15, 1675 (married Nathaniel Moore); and Elisha, born Dec. 11, 1679.

(III) Elisha Rice, born Dec. 11, 1679, married Feb. 10, 1707-08, Elizabeth Wheeler, and lived in Sudbury. He had a thirty-acre grant of land in 1718 in Worcester and was a proprietor there in 1719; the birth of his fifth child was recorded in Worcester. He returned to Sudbury, where he died intestate in 1761. His children were: Eliakim, born Feb. 27, 1709, who married Mehetabel Livermore; Elisha, born March 2, 1711, who died young; Elisha (2), born Nov. 3, 1713; Julia, born

March 20, 1716; Silas, born Nov. 7, 1719, who married Copia Broughton; Elijah, born March 5, 1722, who married Huldah Keyes; and Zebulon.

(IV) Zebulon Rice, born Jan. 5, 1725, in Sudbury, Mass., married Dec. 7, 1749, Susanna Allen, born in 1732. Mr. Rice settled first in Lancaster, and resided afterward in Boylston. He died Dec. 26, 1799. His widow died Dec. 17, 1823, in her ninety-second year. Their children were: Josiah, born in 1750, died in 1756; Zebulon, born in 1752, died in 1756; Jonas, born in 1754, married Zilpha Townsend; Eliakim, born in 1756, married Hannah Kendall; Reuben, born in 1757, married Sarah Metcalf; Susanna, born March 22, 1759, married Jonathan Lamson; Elisha, born in 1760, married Eunice Farrar; Mary, born in January, 1762, married Stephen Randall, Jr.; John, born in 1763, died young; Luke, born in 1764, married Hannah Knowlton; Stephen was born in 1765; Simeon, born in 1766, died in 1767; Joseph was born in August, 1768; Benjamin, born in January, 1770, married Lydia Robinson; David, born in 1772, married in 1795 Betsey Baker; Betsey, born June 3, 1774, married Ezekiel Rice; Dolly, born June 5, 1776, married John Babcock.

(V) Stephen Rice, born Dec. 31, 1765, married in 1793 Matilda Allen (a cousin of Ethan Allen). He removed to the State of Vermont, settling in Salisbury. In old age he went to Wisconsin, and lived with his son, Stephen. He died at Fort Atkinson, Wis., aged ninety-seven years, and his wife at the age of ninety-five years. He had two sons and four daughters.

(VI) Alphonso Rice, son of Stephen and Matilda (Allen) Rice, born March 8, 1796, at Hartland, Vt., grew to manhood there and was engaged in farming. He lived for a time in Northfield, Vt., where he learned the clothier or cloth dresser's trade with Judge Paine, who was one of the pioneer manufacturers of Vermont, of which State his son was later governor. Later he was engaged in business for himself in connection with the dressing of cloth until 1840, when he removed to Brookfield, Vt., where he purchased a farm, and continued in agricultural pursuits. He spent his later life in Wisconsin, locating at Fort Atkinson, where he lived retired, and died Aug. 11, 1874, at Brooklyn, Iowa. At Warren, Vt., he married Mary Cardell, who was born Dec. 13, 1806, daughter of John Cardell, a native of Whitehall, N. Y., who had settled in Warren. Mr. and Mrs. Al-

phonso Rice had children as follows: John A., born Jan. 29, 1830, is mentioned below; Mary M., born Sept. 28, 1831, married Elijah Blanchard; Louise C., born Jan. 2, 1833, married Wheelock Hatch, and died at Fort Atkinson, Wis., in 1872; Lovina, born Nov. 9, 1834, married Thomas W. Putnam and resides in Worcester, Mass.; Hannah S., born Feb. 18, 1836, married Isaac Alden (she died July 8, 1908, in Minneapolis); Carrie C., born Dec. 13, 1839, married Charles H. Woods, and died Nov. 13, 1908, in South Sudbury, Mass.; Charles L. was born Dec. 31, 1841; George E. was born Dec. 10, 1843; M. Eugene, born May 22, 1847, married Adele Jackson.

(VII) JOHN A. RICE, son of Alphonso and Mary (Cardell) Rice, was born Jan. 29, 1830, in Northfield, Vt. He was reared on a farm, and, not unlike farmers' sons in general, worked on the farm in season and attended the neighborhood school in winters. At seventeen years of age he began teaching school himself, an example which was subsequently followed by his younger brothers and sisters. This vocation he followed for four winters in his native State and later at Avon and Randolph, in Massachusetts, two winters. When twenty-one he went West, and there for several years was variously occupied. Returning to the East, he was for a time in the employ of his kinsman at what is now Avon, Mass., his brother-in-law, Elijah Blanchard, being postmaster of the place, and as well carrying on a general country store. His next experience, which proved the real starting point to his successful career, was as an assistant to the proprietor, Nahum Moore, of a dry goods and furniture business in the town of East Abington (now Rockland), Mass. Mr. Moore was then a busy man, legislator, etc., and needed someone upon whom he could depend, and it was soon proved that he had found that man in the person of young Rice, in whom he was quick to see the qualities required. One year later found Mr. Rice a partner of his employer in the business. Soon thereafter the junior member of the firm of Moore & Rice, in association with a Boston man, purchased Mr. Moore's interest in the business and for two years they carried it on under the name of Rice & Eldridge.

The next move of Mr. Rice was farsighted and proved one in which he greatly profited. Early in the Civil war he went West, taking from Boston and New York a stock of goods for business at St. Joseph, Mo. He found the people of that place and vicinity about equally divided in sympathy with the North and

South, and those in sympathy with the South rather eager to get rid of the government "greenbacks," hence it was a good place in one respect for profitable business. After the war, returning to Vermont, he bought the old home farm and took up his residence there. A year later, however, he was "on the go" again, at the end of this period again going to Rockland, where he resumed his old business. He was soon burned out, but undaunted by this misfortune he continued business in a temporary location until a new building was erected. His brother Charles L. coming back from the war, the two became partners in the business, conducting it together for a short period, when it was deemed advisable to divide it, John A. retaining the original dry goods department, and Charles L. taking the furniture line. Suffice it to say that both prospered and achieved success therein. John A. continued in business many years, retiring from active participation in about 1903. He was the pioneer in the town in the move of early closing of the stores.

The political affiliations of Mr. Rice have been with the Republican party, he also believing in Prohibition and abstinence from the use of tobacco, etc. He has long been a consistent, strong, earnest and useful member of the Congregational Church of his community, serving it for thirty-five years as deacon. One has only to read between the lines to judge of the value of such a man as is Deacon Rice to the community in which his life is being lived.

On May 30, 1857, Mr. Rice married Sarah S. Soule, who was born in Rockland, daughter of Josiah and Sophronia (Jenkins) Soule. She died in Rockland June 11, 1905, and is buried there. Mrs. Rice was a member of the Congregational Church, a woman of fine Christian character. She was the mother of five children: John Willard, born May 7, 1860, who died in 1864; Edward Lawrence, born March 29, 1866, who died in infancy; John Wesley, born June 21, 1868; Frederick F., born Nov. 19, 1870; and Lester H., born Dec. 31, 1871.

(VIII) John Wesley Rice, son of John A. Rice, born June 21, 1868, graduated from the Rockland high school in 1885, and two years later from the Boston Latin School. In 1891 he was graduated from Harvard, and spent the next year abroad in travel and study. In 1898 he was awarded the degree of doctor of philosophy by Harvard University, having previously received the degree of B. D. from Yale in 1895 and from Harvard in 1897. Mr. Rice taught Biblical literature two years

(1898-1900) in Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn., and was professor of Greek in Ohio Wesleyan University, 1902-06. He is now at home, looking after his father's interests and devoting considerable time to music. He is unmarried.

(VII) CHARLES L. RICE, son of Alphonso and Mary (Cardell) Rice, was born Dec. 31, 1841, in Brookfield, Vt. His father, a plain New England farmer, but of good hard sense and practical, so reared his sons, and Charles after the age of twelve years assisted in the farm work in season and attended the neighborhood school in winters, furthering his studies later at Barre Academy. Then, following the example of his older brothers and sisters, he himself taught school for a period. In August, 1862, the Civil war being then on in great reality, he could no longer withstand the call of his country, and though hardly more than a boy enlisted in the 10th Regiment, Vermont Volunteer Infantry. His military service was one long and honorable and most creditable, for he was made of that stuff—possessed the type of manhood, those qualities—that took but the opportunity to bring out, and rose step by step from the ranks. On Oct. 27, 1863, young Rice was commissioned a captain and assigned to Company K, 7th Regiment of United States Colored Troops. He so served until March 4, 1864, when he was ordered to Hilton Head, S. C., thence to Jacksonville, Fla., which point he reached about the close of the month. Here he was prostrated by an attack of rheumatic fever, from which he did not recover until the following October. Meanwhile his regiment was transferred to the State of Virginia, where he joined it after an enforced absence of three months. He was then shortly thereafter detailed with his company provost guard of the headquarters of Major General Weitzel. Some months thereafter he was appointed acting assistant inspector general, 1st Brigade, 2d Division, 25th Army Corps, and in the spring of 1865 his division was ordered to join the Army of the Potomac, and was present at the surrender of Lee at Appomattox. On May 24th following they were ordered to Texas, and in June he was detailed acting assistant inspector general of the sub-district of Victoria, and in February, 1866, detailed with the same rank to the central district of Texas, with headquarters at San Antonio, the last months serving on the staff of Major General Heintzelman. On Oct. 13th of that year the command was moved east to Baltimore and there mustered out of the service, Captain Rice having



been breveted major and lieutenant colonel of volunteers for meritorious service.

Returning to New England Colonel Rice soon located in the town of Rockland, where in 1866 he joined his brother John A. Rice in a business partnership carried on under the firm style of J. A. & C. L. Rice, as dealers in dry goods and similar lines. In 1870 a furniture department was added to the business. They gave such attention to their business, and so managed their affairs, that they were highly prospered. The business so grew that two years later, in 1872, it was deemed expedient to separate the two branches, John A. holding the original dry goods line, and Charles L. the furniture and carpet department. To this the latter added in 1874 an undertaking department, establishing some eight years subsequently a branch house in South Weymouth, which, however, was discontinued on the advent of the electric cars. In 1887 he bought the stock of E. V. Morgan & Co. in the Payson block and continued the place for three years as a branch store. The Phoenix block quarters seemed ample enough for the business until the middle eighties, when it was found necessary to add buildings in the rear on Park street. Several years later an upholstery department was added and especial quarters were fitted up for it on Park street, which are still in use. In 1890 Colonel Rice moved his business to the Gladstone block, which was built especially for him, he designing the general plan of the building. At this time C. E. Rice, his son, entered the business, since which time it has been conducted under the firm style of C. L. Rice & Son. This extensive business under the management of Colonel Rice and his son, with the vim, enterprise and ambition that youth ever inspire, has steadily advanced, until to-day it is second to none of the retail establishments of Rockland.

Colonel Rice has ever taken a great interest in all movements tending to the advancement of Rockland and for the welfare of its people. Enterprising and progressive, he has been especially interested in everything that would tend to increase the importance of the place as a business center. He was one of the prime movers in the organizing of the Rockland Commercial Club. He had for years seen the benefit of such an organization to the place and kept zealously agitating the same until he won out, and when his object was effected he was chosen the first executive officer of the club, sustaining this relation for several years. Some idea of the success of this organization may be gained from the comment, at the time

it celebrated its twenty-fifth anniversary, April 20, 1909, that it has had the distinction of having a longer continuous existence than any other similar organization in the State. The silver anniversary celebration, a banquet at the opera house, was the occasion of the most notable gathering in the history of the town. There were more than five hundred present, Governor Draper being the guest of honor, and members of the General Court and representatives of the leading business and social organizations of the State were included in the number. Colonel Rice, as historian of the club, was called upon for an historical sketch, the greater part of which we quote, as showing the important work done by an organization in which he has been interested, heart and soul, from its infancy. That his judgment in regard to its importance to the town was not at fault may be gathered from a perusal.

"As the first president of the Rockland Commercial Club, I have been asked to give you a historical sketch on this, its twenty-fifth anniversary. I adopted Rockland as my hope forty-three years ago. At that time in three fourths of a mile of the most thickly settled part of the town, the houses and vacant lots were enclosed or separated from the street by the old-fashioned straight-rail fence.

"Ten years before the organization of this club I procured a copy of the by-laws of the Brockton Board of Trade and made an effort to interest our citizens in forming a similar organization in Rockland. Not being successful in creating the enthusiasm I had expected, the matter was dropped until a literary club, composed of Judge Kelley, J. S. Smith, J. B. Poole, C. Burleigh Collins, Lawrence Donovan and others, was convinced that there was need of something beside literary work, and they invited half a dozen or more of us to meet with them at the Sherman House. After a banquet and a brief discussion of the matter, a temporary business organization was effected, with myself as president, and the literary organization passed out of existence.

"It was urged that Commercial Club might be considered the more democratic name, and that all classes would be more likely to join than if it were called a Board of Trade. We spent some days in soliciting members and then formed a permanent organization with between sixty and seventy charter members.

"At the first meeting after organizing, a committee was chosen to present the question of a better water supply for the town. At subsequent meetings we had guests from

Abington, North Abington, Whitman and Weymouth to continue the discussion with us. A committee was chosen to petition the selectmen to call a town meeting to consider the matter. The agitation was continued in the club and by the townspeople until early in 1886, when Rockland and Abington united and voted to establish the present system of taking water from Big Sandy Pond. This partially detailed account of our work in introducing into our town one of the purest water supplies in the State indicates how we brought about many other things that I will only mention as having been accomplished.

"In September, 1884, at a special meeting, it was voted to raise \$4,000 for building a factory and establishing the business of tack manufacturing, the money to be refunded at a specified time, which was done.

"On Feb. 24, 1885, the town meeting warrant was first discussed by the club, and the last one was considered in February, 1909.

"Through the efforts of the club, \$1,000 was contributed as an inducement for the Rubber Goring Company to purchase the old skating rink and establish its business there.

"The movement to establish a national bank met with a ready response, individuals subscribing the amount of capital stock required.

"A movement for a fund for a soldiers' memorial resulted in raising about \$2,000 within a short time, for which much credit is due Judge Kelley.

"In 1887 the amount of stock asked for to enable a company to establish a gas plant was subscribed, but a move to form an Electric Light Company in Abington and Rockland led to the giving up of the gas plant and the establishing of the present electric light and power plant.

"In 1889, \$1,500 was raised by subscription to induce B. A. Burrell to transfer his shoe business to Rockland, which he did.

"Discussing the matter of public buildings, the club expressed itself by vote, as the sense of the meeting, that the Rockland Savings Bank build a brick block, which was done in 1891.

"In 1891 Rockland and Abington, after much discussion of electric roads, decided upon nearly the present system. Early in the following year, Judge Kelley assured us that an electric street railway would be a reality by fall. During the same year \$20,500 was raised by subscription to build a plant for Chipman & Calley. The factory is now occupied by Rice & Hutchins, who have made several additions to the original building.

"In July, 1894, the club carried out plans for an extensive trades display.

"In 1896, a new school house was discussed, and a little later the high school building at Howard and Church streets was built.

"After Miss Angela W. Collins got the promise of \$12,000 from the Carnegie fund for a new library building, the question of combining the memorial funds was discussed, and it continued to be an interesting subject until the present building was decided upon.

"1904, the subject of a new depot was again taken up and continued by a good working committee on transportation until we were provided with our present commodious quarters. We are glad to recognize Vice President and General Manager Byrnes, who is with us to-night, as entitled to our best thanks for this work in giving it to us.

"We used our influence in inducing the Fred Thompson Blacking Company to transfer its business from Boston to its present plant on Grove street.

"In 1905, the Emerson Shoe Company of Brockton was influenced to locate in Rockland. In this case President A. W. Donovan seemed to be a committee of one who managed the undertaking.

"Through the influence of the club, a gas company has been organized to supply the towns of Rockland, Abington, Whitman and Weymouth. It is expected that the plant will be located in Rockland.

"Savings bank, life insurance and the inspection of electric wires have been discussed the past year. The club has recently instructed the committee on new business to consider ways and means for building a modern shoe factory. The transportation committee has helped in arranging for trains, local freight, etc. The question of exterminating the gypsy and brown-tail moths has been considered at length. There has also been a vast amount of work and discussion on other matters, from which we expect fruitage in the future."

Colonel Rice has long been an active member of the Congregational Church at Rockland; served some twenty-five and more years as chairman of the board of trustees of the church; and for a quarter of a century and more has taught one class in the Sunday school. When the church edifice was destroyed by fire, in July, 1890, he rendered valuable service in securing the erection of another house of worship, and was chosen chairman of the building committee, and in this new edifice is seen the result of his zeal, energy, business ability and enterprise, for the structure

is a most admirable specimen of the modern church edifice, upon which was expended but little less than \$40,000.

Colonel Rice has filled a wide sphere of usefulness in his community. He is greatly esteemed as a citizen of worth, an honorable business man and whole-souled Christian gentleman. His political affiliations have been with the Republican party. He is a prominent figure in the Grand Army of the Republic, having been a charter member and active in organizing Hartsuff Post, No. 74, of Rockland, of which he was the first commander and in which he has filled other positions. He is also a member of John Cutler Lodge, A. F. & A. M., at Abington.

On Nov. 7, 1865, Colonel Rice was married to Hattie E. Perry, a native of Lanchester, N. H., daughter of Rev. David Perry, an able divine and worthy man, who accepted a charge when threescore and ten years of age, and died literally "in the harness" at seventy-three, in Falmouth, Mass. Seven children were born to Colonel and Mrs. Rice, viz.: Julia Perry, born March 20, 1867, married George W. Wakefield and resides in Minneapolis, Minn.; Clarence E. was born Aug. 4, 1869; David Perry was born Sept. 26, 1871; Mary L., born Sept. 3, 1873, married Frank A. Sheldon and resides in Rockland; Cora Hodges, born April 11, 1876, married Percy E. Mann and resides in New York; Hattie Adele, born Sept. 9, 1878, married Perry L. Burrell, of Rockland; Charles LaForest was born Nov. 13, 1879.

(VIII) Clarence E. Rice, son and partner of Col. Charles L. Rice, was born in Rockland, then East Abington, Aug. 4, 1869, and educated in the public schools there, graduating from the high school in 1888. He then took a commercial course at the business college of Bryant & Stratton, in Boston, graduating from that institution in 1889, after which he entered the employ of his father, with whom he continued as an employee until 1900, when he became a member of the firm. He is general manager and has displayed distinctive ability. Like his father he is identified with many interests outside of business which go to make up the life of the community. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. at Rockland and of the Encampment, is a prominent member of the Commercial Club, of which he is treasurer, and has taken a hand in municipal politics as a member of the Republican town committee for several years. He is a member of the Congregational Church, and has long been prominent in the Sunday school as a teacher; for four years he was superintendent.

On April 12, 1892, Mr. Rice married Sarah E. Tolman, daughter of Charles Tolman, of Hanover, Mass., and they have had five children, born as follows: Thornton Perry, born Oct. 17, 1893 (died Aug. 27, 1895); Louise Tolman, June 5, 1896; Miriam Perry, Jan. 30, 1903; Elizabeth, May 8, 1906; Eleanor Winston, May 20, 1909.

(VIII) David Perry Rice, son of Col. Charles L. Rice, born Sept. 26, 1871, was reared at Rockland and received his early education there in the public schools, graduating from the high school. Going to Minneapolis, Minn., he attended the Minnesota University, and on his return to New England entered the Hartford Theological Seminary, later finishing his course at Yale University. He preached for a short time, but soon took up the study of law, entering the Boston Law School, from which he was graduated. After practicing for a time in Rockland he went West in 1907, and is now in that section, devoting himself to legal practice, in Seattle, Wash. He is unmarried.

(VIII) Charles LaForest Rice, youngest son of Col. Charles L. Rice, was born Nov. 13, 1879, and received his education in the public and high schools of Rockland. He is unmarried and is engaged as a salesman in New York.

**BAKER (Fall River family).** The Fall River family bearing the name of Baker, the head of which is Deacon Charles A. Baker, the South Main street druggist of fifty and more years' standing, whose reputation in business and citizenship is most favorably known to Fall River and vicinity and whose son is the present Charles Lewis Baker, Esq., of Fall River, is a branch of the earlier Connecticut Baker family whose seat was at Norwich, then for over a century in the village and town of Stafford Springs.

John and Henry Church Baker, brothers, of Norwich, Conn., sons of John Baker and grandsons of John Baker of Norwich, Conn., who was a soldier in the American army during the Revolution, were the forerunners of the family at Stafford Springs in that same State, John establishing there in 1808 the present general establishment of G. H. Baker & Co. John was succeeded in 1815 by Henry C. Baker, and he in turn, in 1852, by Gilbert H., and in 1818 the business passed into the hands of Frank H. and Gilbert S. Baker, who have since carried it on.

From the early source of the Bakers just given has come our long-time druggist of Fall

River, Deacon Charles A. Baker. The family history and genealogy follows.

John Baker, born Sept. 8, 1756, died Oct. 28, 1795, in Stafford. He was a shipbuilder and followed his trade at Norwich. He married Hannah Church, who was born Sept. 13, 1757, and died Oct. 2, 1835. Their children were: John, born May 19, 1779; William, born May 6, 1781; Hannah, born Nov. 25, 1783; Jacob, born Dec. 17, 1785; Anna Fitch, born Sept. 14, 1790; Henry Church, born Sept. 11, 1792; Jacob (2), born Sept. 15, 1794.

Henry Church Baker, son of John, was born Sept. 11, 1792, and he died Sept. 21, 1851. On Nov. 28, 1816, he married Eunice Kingsley, who was born Dec. 10, 1796, and died Dec. 22, 1879. To this union came eight children: William Kingsley, born Sept. 25, 1817, died in May, 1897, was a prominent manufacturer in Springfield, Mass.; three sons, born, respectively, April 15, 1819, May 28, 1820, and June 2, 1822, died in infancy; Henry Clinton, born July 14, 1823, died Feb. 17, 1841; Gilbert Huntington, born Nov. 27, 1826, died July 25, 1887; Alpheus Eugene, born April 3, 1830, died April 14, 1849; and Charles Andrew, born Feb. 17, 1833, is mentioned in full below. The mother of this family was a daughter of Alpheus Kingsley, of the town of Franklin, Conn., who died in 1850, at the age of eighty years. He was of English origin, his ancestors having come from England to this country and with others settled in the town of Norwich, New London Co., Connecticut.

CHARLES A. BAKER, son of Henry Church and Eunice (Kingsley) Baker, was born Feb. 17, 1833, at Stafford Springs, Conn. He acquired his education in the public schools of his native town and at the Monson (Mass.) Academy. His initiation to the drug business was in the drug department of the general store of C. H. Grant, at Stafford Springs. He remained with Mr. Grant two years, then went to Hartford and entered as drug clerk the establishment of John H. Pitkin, and after a time went thence to Boston, where he entered the employ of Joseph T. Brown, the widely-known and successful druggist of that city. Later on and in Boston Mr. Baker went into the drug business on his own account, his store being located on Harrison avenue. He did not believe in keeping his store open on the Sabbath, which seemed to be necessary if he continued where he was, and owing to this and the state of his health he concluded to go elsewhere, which resulted in his establishing himself at Fall River, to which point he came

in 1858. Here he opened a drug store at No. 67 South Main street, and here he continued doing business until February, 1911, when he retired. It goes without saying that a man of Mr. Baker's close attention to business, one of his careful management, enterprise and business foresight, was not in business at that one point all of those fifty-three years for naught. He is one of the substantial men of Fall River. And to his credit be it said that his store for general business was always closed on Sundays.

Mr. Baker was one of the first members of the Massachusetts College of Pharmacy at Boston. He has ever taken a deep interest in church and Sunday school work. He has for years been a deacon in the Central Congregational Church at Fall River.

In November, 1857, Mr. Baker married Melissa D. Harding, of Boston, who died March 16, 1911. To them came two children: Mary A. and Charles Lewis.

CHARLES LEWIS BAKER, son of Charles A. and Melissa D. (Harding), was born Aug. 22, 1862, in Fall River, Mass. He was reared in his native city, and there attended the public and high schools, being prepared for college in the latter. Entering Brown University, he was graduated therefrom in 1884, with the degree of A. B., and in 1887 his alma mater conferred upon him the degree of A. M. Having decided on the law as a calling in life he passed two years in preparing for it at the Boston Law School, and after completing the course of study there was admitted to the Bristol bar at New Bedford, Mass., in June, 1888. Since then he has been actively engaged in the practice of law at Fall River, as senior member of the firm of Baker & Thurston. He is a member of the Fall River Bar Association. His religious connection is with the Central Congregational Church.

CORNELL (Fall River family). For two hundred and fifty and more years have lived on either side of the line separating the States of Rhode Island and Massachusetts in the Portsmouth-Fall River-Tiverton region the posterity of Thomas and Rebecca Cornell, he of Hertford, England, Boston, Mass., and Portsmouth, R. I., and for a time also at Throgg's Neck, in the State of New York. Mr. Cornell is of record at Boston as early as 1638, when, on the 6th of September, he was licensed an innkeeper. He had land granted him in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1641, and in that same year was made a freeman of the town. He was constable in 1641 and ensign in 1642 and 1661. For a time in 1643 he was at Throgg's Neck, N. Y., but



again returned to Portsmouth. In 1646 he was granted 100 acres of land at the further side of the Wading river, Portsmouth, and in that same year, 1646, he had a grant of a tract of land from the Dutch government of New York, now in Westchester county. He was commissioner in 1654.

(I) Thomas Cornell was born in 1595 and died in 1655. His wife, whose maiden name was Briggs, was born in 1600 and died in 1673. From this couple the lineage and family history of the special Fall River Cornell family it is here the purpose to notice—that of Daniel Howland Cornell, Esq., long a leading business man and substantial citizen of the Fall River region of Massachusetts—is through Thomas (2), Stephen, William, Caleb, Gideon, Pardon and Godfrey Cornell, which generations in this order and in detail follow.

(II) Thomas Cornell (2), son of Thomas, was twice married, the second time to Sarah Earle. He is of record at Portsmouth, R. I., in 1655, in March of which year he is styled Thomas Cornell, Jr., when with others he was appointed to prize land and buildings. He was granted land in 1657. He was several times deputy to the General Assembly between 1664 and 1672. He was, with others, appointed to audit accounts in the Colonies. His death occurred May 23, 1673. It appears by the records that he left four sons by the first wife, and three children, daughters, by the second, the sons being: Thomas, born in 1657, who married Susanna Lawton; Stephen, born in 1656; and John, who married Hannah Smith (?), of Hempstead.

(III) Stephen Cornell, son of Thomas (2), born in 1656, in Portsmouth, R. I., married Hannah, daughter of Hugh and Rebecca (Handel) Mosher. Mr. Cornell was admitted a freeman in 1688. His children were: William is mentioned below; Stephen married Ruth Pierce; Edward married Susanna Wilcox; John married Sarah Sherman; Richard, born Jan. 28, 1701-02, married Content Brownell; Elizabeth married Richard Sisson; James married Abigail Tripp.

(IV) William Cornell, son of Stephen, married Mehetabel, born July 22, 1684, daughter of Thomas Fish. He died in 1755. Their children were: Benjamin, born Nov. 13, 1711; George, born Dec. 15, 1713; Caleb, born March 24, 1716; Rebecca, born March 9, 1718, who married Recompense Kirby; Joseph, born Dec. 8, 1720, who married (first) Deborah Allen; Daniel, born Sept. 17, 1727, who married Elizabeth Allen; Alse or Alice, born March 14, 1726, who married Peleg Gifford; and

Mary, born June 8, 1728, who married Isaac Gifford.

(V) Caleb Cornell, son of William, born March 24, 1716, married Dele, daughter of Jonathan Gifford, and lived in Dartmouth. He died in 1756, and she Oct. 12, 1774. Their children were: Gideon, born Feb. 5, 1746; Goved, born May 27, 1748, who married Elizabeth Almy; Joseph; William; Jerathmel, and Else.

(VI) Gideon Cornell, son of Caleb, born Feb. 5, 1746, married Elizabeth Tucker, and they were residents of Dartmouth, Mass. He died June 21, 1825, in Foster. She died Nov. 12, 1809, aged sixty-five years. Their children were: Godfrey, born Nov. 5, 1771; Cory, born May 18, 1773; Pardon, born Sept. 17, 1774; Jerathmel; and Else, who married Adam Case.

(VII) Pardon Cornell, son of Gideon, born Sept. 17, 1774, married (first) Anna Case (?) and (second) Lydia, born March 8, 1781, daughter of John and Mercy (?) Wing. He died Jan. 3, 1859, and she passed away April 9, 1853. His children were: Phebe, born Sept. 21, 1800, who married Ellery Brownell; Godfrey, born Nov. 4, 1802; Joseph W., born Oct. 26, 1804; Mercy W., born Jan. 29, 1807, who married Charles Allen; Elizabeth, born May 29, 1812, who married William R. Slocum; Lydia, born Dec. 6, 1813, who died unmarried; Gideon, born Dec. 6, 1815; and Alfred, born in 1821.

(VIII) Godfrey Cornell, son of Pardon, born Nov. 4, 1802, married (first) Feb. 22, 1825, Abigail, born 13th of 12th month, 1785, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Smith?) Howland, he a descendant of Henry Howland through Zoeth, Benjamin, Isaac and Benjamin Howland. By this union there was one son, Joshua, now deceased, who married Angeline Wood, of Westport. He married (second) July 2, 1829, Thursy or Theresa Howland, born in March, 1810, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Wood) Howland, of Dartmouth, he a direct descendant of Henry Howland through Zoeth, Nicholas and Daniel Howland. The children of this union were: Daniel Howland, born Feb. 4, 1830; Pardon, born Oct. 25, 1831; Godfrey; John W., born April 15, 1834, who was a whaling captain, and died in New Bedford; Abigail, who married William Macomber (both are deceased); Sarah, who married Isaac Macomber; Gideon, who resides at Westport; Edwin, who makes his home at Adamsville, R. I.; and Addie A., who married Charles E. Kirby (deceased), and lives at Westport.

(IX) DANIEL HOWLAND CORNELL, son of Godfrey and Theresa (Howland) Cornell, was



*G. H. Cornell*

again returned to Portsmouth. In 1646 he was granted 100 acres of land at the further side of the Wading river, Portsmouth, and in that same year, 1646, he had a grant of a tract

of 1:

Yorl

com

(I

died

was

From

tory

it is

How

man

regic

(2),

and

order

(I

was

Earl

in 10

Thor

appo

gran

depu

and

audit

curre

ords

and

the s

marr

1656

(?).

(I

born

Hann

(Har

a fre

liam

Ruth

cox;

born

Brow

Jame

(I

ried

of Th

childr

George

24, 1

marri

8, 17

Danic

Elizal

1726,

Mary, born June 8, 1728, who married Isaac Gifford.

(V) Caleb Cornell, son of William, born March 24, 1812.





born Feb. 4, 1830, in Dartmouth, Mass., where his childhood was passed, the family removing to Westport when he was about six years of age. His father, being a man of affairs and practical, saw that his son lost little time in idleness, as he believed that the road to success was along lines of close application. For years Daniel assisted his father in the farm work, and in 1854 went to New Bedford, where he and his brother, Pardon Cornell, engaged in the wholesale meat business, in which they prospered from the start. This business they continued in until in January, 1876, when the partnership was dissolved and Daniel H. Cornell removed to Fall River. Here he engaged in the wholesale meat business on his own account, taking his son William C. Cornell into business with him. The new firm prospered and extended its quarters from time to time until its establishment was known as one of the largest in the Fall River section.

Retiring from the meat business in 1894, Mr. Cornell has since occupied his time in real estate lines. A man of sterling worth and integrity, he has been long held in high esteem by all who know him, and in business circles he has had the confidence of his associates. He is one of the best known men in Fall River and is to-day perhaps one of the largest dealers in tenement house property in the city. He is a director of the Cornell, Arkwright and Davis Mills in Fall River.

On March 31, 1853, Mr. Cornell was married to Abby A. Brownell, of Westport, Mass., who died Jan. 31, 1881. He married (second) Jan. 18, 1882, Emma C. Brownell, of Little Compton, R. I., a woman of culture and refinement, one who enjoys a large circle of friends in and about Fall River. She is the daughter of the late Ephraim W. and Sarah (Hicks) Brownell, she a daughter of Barney Hicks, a patriot and soldier of the Revolution—a man noted for his bravery and daring exploits on the high seas. Mrs. Sarah (Hicks) Brownell was a resident of Adamsville, R. I.; she was a teacher during her younger life, and her memory was enriched by the many changes she witnessed during her lifetime. Four children blessed Mr. Cornell's first marriage, namely: (1) William C., who died Sept. 28, 1891, married Alida T. Brownell, and they had four children: Frederick H., who is deceased; Gerda P., deceased; Abby A., now the wife of Edward B. Sanders, of Seekonk, Mass., who has children, Alida C. and Edward B., Jr.; and Linwood B., of Portland, Ore. (2) Arthur D. married Phebe Borden and has two children, Lucy A. and Mary E. (3) Lester B. married

Nellie P. Briggs and they have had two children, Elton D. (deceased) and Emma C. (4) Winifred M. married J. Bion Richards, and has two children, Gerda C. and Paul L.

The family home of Mr. and Mrs. Daniel H. Cornell is on South street, Fall River, Massachusetts.

**WILMARTH** (Attleboro family). Among the early settlers of New England were a number bearing the name of Wilmot or Wilmarth. According to Baylies, Thomas Wilmot was among the proprietors of the town of Rehoboth in 1645, but Bliss thinks he was not there so early as this. Mr. Wilmot is thought by Savage to have been the Thomas Wilmot of Braintree who was one of the petitioners for a grant of a plantation on lands of Pumham, 1645, that the Indian chief had sold to Gorton and his fellow believers. This Thomas Wilmot of Rehoboth, 1645, was then marked senior, leaving it certain that a junior was there, and this junior was admitted in 1673, as townsman. Thomas, Jr., had children: Thomas, born July 7, 1675; Elizabeth, born Sept. 1, 1676; Mary, born Dec. 28, 1678; Mehetabel, born March 4, 1681; and Ann, born Aug. 22, perhaps 1683.

On the list of freemen of Rehoboth in 1658, appear the names of Thomas Wilmot, Sergt. Thomas Wilmarth and John and Jonathan Wilmouth. The names of John and Jonathan Wilmarth appear on the list of the proprietors and inhabitants of Rehoboth of February, 1689. Of these John married Feb. 6, 1671, Ruth Kendrick, and Jonathan married Dec. 29, 1684, Esther, born Jan. 7, 1658, daughter of John Peck and granddaughter of Joseph Peck, the emigrant ancestor who came from Hingham, England, to this country in 1638, stopping first at Hingham, Mass., thence removing to Seekonk.

The children of John and Ruth Wilmarth, all of Rehoboth town, record according to Arnold, were: Ruth, Mehetabel, Nathaniel, Dorothy, Sarah, John, Mercy, Noah and Timothy. The children of Jonathan and Esther, all of Rehoboth town record, according to Arnold were: Esther, Rebecca, Daniel, Elizabeth, Jonathan, Margaret, Stephen, Thomas, Nathan and Nathaniel.

Another contemporaneous Wilmarth family of Rehoboth with those just named was that of Timothy (a descendant of John and Ruth) and Mary, whose children were: Thomas, Elizabeth, Mary, Mehetabel, Anne, Thomas (2), Samuel and Abijah. Timothy removed to Rhode Island and became the founder of the Gloucester (R. I.) family.

The town of Attleboro was formed in 1694 from Rehoboth, North Purchase territory, and according to Daggett there went from Rehoboth to the new town about 1708 Thomas Wilmarth, a grandson of the first Thomas Wilmot of Rehoboth. The Attleboro Thomas was selectman much of the time for twenty-five years through the latter first half of the eighteenth century. He was first chosen for the year 1728. He held that office in 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1747, 1748, 1749, 1750 and 1751. He was town clerk in 1747. Thomas married Deborah Peck, and their children, all born between 1709 and 1728, were: Thomas, Deborah, Elizabeth, Anne, Ebenezer and Eliphalet. Three of the sons of Jonathan Wilmarth of Rehoboth, namely, Jonathan, Nathan and Stephen, also settled in Attleboro. The name there as in the old town, as well as in all that region of country, has been a common one and the family a continuous one. The Wilmarth family of this region, too, have played well their part in the development of the country and the towns and cities that have sprung up here. The records show that the two Thomas Wilmarths were among the settlers of Rehoboth who advanced money to aid in carrying on the campaign against the Indians known as King Philip's war; and Jonathan and Nathaniel Wilmarth were among those who took part in the Narragansett Expedition, 1675-76. The family was well represented in the struggle for Independence and in the great Civil strife between the North and South.

It was from this stock of Wilmarths that sprang the inventor the late Seth Wilmarth, the Pawtucket machinist, who in the middle of the nineteenth century became master mechanic of the Charlestown Navy yard and during his term of some twenty years service there made many valuable improvements in various departments, the most important being the large planer and the great lathe in the machine shop, which were then the largest of their kind in the world, both bearing his name as inventor. His various patents numbered about twenty. Lemuel Everett Wilmarth, the celebrated artist, was also born at Attleboro.

Attleboro, too, was the home of the late Daniel Wilmarth, a descendant of Jonathan and Esther (Peck). His father was Jonathan, his grandfather was Captain Moses. For a period he occupied the old Claflin homestead on the road from East Attleboro to North Attleboro. He was a man whose make-up had in it considerable independence of character, one

who thought much and formed opinions, one decided and fixed in his opinions—just such a man as one ever knows where he stands, one calculated to be of good service in his community—such surely was this man. Daniel Wilmarth was one of the substantial men of Attleboro. While fixed in his opinions he was tolerant of the opinions of others and ever courteous. His advice was often sought. Of a musical turn and ever interested in music, he rendered assistance to the choir of the Second Congregational Church, both in service and money.

Mr. Wilmarth was born Dec. 7, 1799, in the town of Rehoboth. He was twice married, marrying first Patty, daughter of Noah Claflin. His second wife was Susan, widow of Howard Mann of Wrentham, Mass. In later life he removed from the farm to the town of East Attleboro, where he died July 27, 1887, at the advanced age of eighty-seven years, seven months and twenty days.

WILLIAM DANIEL WILMARTH, only son of Daniel and Patty (Claflin) Wilmarth, was born July 10, 1837, on the farm where his boyhood's youth and early manhood were passed. In 1864 he became associated in the coffin trimming business with Dr. J. R. Bronson in Attleboro, the latter having previously purchased the business from another. These men carried the business on together for four years, when Mr. Wilmarth purchased his partner's interest and continued alone until the time of his death.

As a business man Mr. Wilmarth adhered to the principles which build patiently, steadily and surely. He did business on the square, taking no stock in the complaint that the times were such as to render it impossible to do business honestly without bankrupting one. He ever in his transactions cherished the welfare of others. He was thoughtful of and generous to his employees. He was ever ready to lend a helping hand to the young men who were struggling hard to get along. A man of indomitable energy and determination, with a sound sagacious mind, of clear, careful judgment, a man of scrupulous rectitude in his deportment and his dealings, he exercised a "powerful influence on the side of right and public good." He was in truth and in earnest a public-spirited man. Very modest and unassuming, he never courted or desired public advancement, but instead was ever pushing others forward. He was so quiet in his manners and ways, that his strong forcible personality was hardly apparent. He did things. He was one of the most active men of the East Village after taking up his residence there, in

all public improvements. He was a prime mover and an energetic worker in obtaining the water works there. He was urgent in obtaining improvements in the fire department, in having the streets properly curbed and lighted, and in advancing all matters of public health and comfort. He was liberal in all educational affairs and served as trustee of the Richardson School Fund.

As a boy of seventeen Mr. Wilmarth began playing the organ in church and not long after was in charge of the choir and for some twenty years he was in full charge of the music at the Second Congregational Church at Attleboro. He spared neither time nor money to make the music of the church worthy one of its size and influence.

On May 5, 1857, Mr. Wilmarth married S. Josephine Mann, daughter of Howard and Susan Ide Mann, of Wrentham, Mass. To them were born several children.

Mr. Wilmarth died at his home in Attleboro, Mass., March 6, 1881. He had filled well the duties of true manhood and loyal citizenship, and many were the expressions of the great loss the community had sustained in his death. Said one of his fellow-citizens, a man of large business experience: "Mr. Wilmarth was one of the ablest business men with whom I was acquainted." Said another: "No man could die here who would be more missed."

Among the resolutions passed after his decease was the following by the trustees of the Richardson School Fund:

*Resolved.* That the community in which he lived has lost a neighbor just and conscientious in all his dealings with others—one who was active in promoting the interest and prosperity of this village, and especially interested in sustaining its various institutions; and thus we mourn the departure of an honorable and worthy citizen, one who will be long remembered in the business circles of this town.

ALTON B. HASTINGS, senior member of the firm of A. B. Hastings & Son, bakers and confectioners of Brockton, Plymouth Co., Mass., has proved to be a most enterprising business man during the more than twenty years of his residence in that place. He has built up a thriving trade, and has acquired other interests in Brockton and elsewhere, having placed himself in an independent position by his own efforts.

Mr. Hastings is a native of Maine, born March 21, 1857, in Thomaston, Knox county, in which vicinity his grandfather settled. The name Hasting or Hastings is one of the oldest of surnames; it is older than the Norman Conquest in England. The castle and seaport

of Hastings were owned by the family that adopted this surname as early as 911, before the Normans were in Gaul. The name is of Danish origin. In one of the early incursions made by the Danes upon that part of England and Scotland bordering upon the North sea, a Danish chief made himself formidable to Alfred the Great by landing a large body of men upon the coast. He took possession of a portion of Sussex, and the castle and seaport were held by the family from the crown for many generations, and when William the Conqueror landed in England, 1066, he found them in possession. It is believed they settled here as early as 871 A. D. The family established itself in nearly every county of England.

(I) John Hastings (born in England), aged twenty-nine, and his wife Susanna, aged thirty-four, embarked at Ipswich, England, April 10, 1631, in the ship "Elizabeth" for New England. He settled in Watertown, Mass.; was admitted a freeman May 6, 1635. He was selectman from 1638 to 1643, and from 1650 to 1671; town clerk in 1671, 1677 and 1680; deputy to the General Court in 1673, and long was deacon. After the death of his wife Susanna, Feb. 2, 1650, he married (second) in April, 1651, Margaret Cheney, daughter of William and Martha Cheney, of Roxbury. He died in 1685, aged eighty. His children were: Thomas, born July 1, 1652, who died July 23, 1712; John, born March 1, 1654; William, born Aug. 8, 1655, who was drowned in August, 1669; Joseph, born Sept. 11, 1657, who died Oct. 7, 1695; Benjamin, born Aug. 9, 1659, who died Dec. 18, 1711; Nathaniel, born Sept. 29, 1661, who died Dec. 25, 1694; Hepsibah, born Jan. 31, 1663; and Samuel, born March 12, 1665, who died in 1723.

(II) John Hastings (2), son of Deacon John, born March 1, 1654, in Watertown, Mass., married in 1679 Abigail Hammond, born June 21, 1656, daughter of Lieut. John and Abigail Hammond. In 1690 her father's assessment was the largest in the town, and she received from his estate what in those days was considered "quite a property." The homestead of Mr. Hastings was in that part of Watertown that became the town of Waltham. He died March 28, 1717-18, aged sixty-four. She died April 7, 1717-18, aged sixty-three. Their children were: Abigail, born Dec. 8, 1679, married John Warren, of Weston; John, baptized Dec. 4, 1687, married (first) Susanna Bemis and (second) Jan. 8, 1706, Sarah Fiske; Elizabeth, baptized Dec. 4, 1687, mar-

ried Hopesstill Mead; Hepsibah, baptized Dec. 4, 1687, married (first) Nathaniel Shattuck and (second) Benjamin Stearns; William was baptized July 13, 1690; Samuel, born in 1695, is mentioned below; Thomas, born Sept. 26, 1697, married Sarah White; Joseph, baptized July 10, 1698, married (first) Lydia Brown and (second) Sarah Stearns.

(III) Samuel Hastings, son of John, born in 1695, married May 29, 1719, Bethia Holloway, of Malden. He was a tailor and resided in that part of Watertown now Waltham. He was selectman several years. She died in Lexington June 1, 1774, aged eighty. Children: Samuel, born March 30, 1721, who married Lydia Tidd; Thaddeus, born Oct. 15, 1723; Mary, born Dec. 15, 1725; Abigail, born March 7, 1728, who married Samuel Brooks, of Medfield; Abijah, born May 9, 1730, who married Martha Ingraham; Philemon, born April 2, 1732, who removed to Vermont; Anna, born March 8, 1734; and Martha, born March 23, 1736.

(IV) Thaddeus Hastings, son of Samuel, born Oct. 15, 1723, married March 29, 1763, Mary Stratton. He settled in Lexington, where he and his wife died, leaving two young sons, who left town, one being Thaddeus by name.

(V) Thaddeus Hastings (2), son of Thaddeus, became a resident of Union Common, near Thomaston, in the State of Maine. He married Hannah Vaughan, of Carver, Mass. Among their children was a son Thaddeus Matthew.

(VI) Thaddeus Matthew Hastings, son of Thaddeus, born in 1823, died Feb. 23, 1861. He grew to manhood at Union Common, Maine, his native place, and received his education in the local school. He learned the trade of carpenter, which he followed throughout life, also engaging in farming. He made his home in Thomaston, where he died while still in the prime of life, and was buried there. On Jan. 10, 1853, Mr. Hastings married Abby O. Trull, daughter of John B. Trull. After Mr. Hastings's death she became the wife of William Sawyer, and they reside at Peabody, Mass. Mr. and Mrs. Hastings had three children: Caroline T., born April 12, 1854, married C. F. Hathaway and resides in Cambridge, Mass.; Alton B. is mentioned below; Samuel Everett, born in 1860, died young.

(VII) Alton B. Hastings attended the schools of Bath, Maine, where he removed with his mother after his father's death, and at the age of sixteen years shipped as a sailor before

the mast on the "Northampton," a full-rigged ship commanded by Captain Murphy, engaged in the merchant service. Later he shipped on the "Caledonia," Captain Stinson, engaged in the same service, and he was second mate on this vessel, which plied between New Orleans and Havre, France. The next vessel upon which he was mate was the "Scotia," sailing from New Orleans to San Francisco, around the Horn. After giving up marine life he returned to his old home and entered the employ of George Moulton, in a machine and repair shop at Bath, Maine, remaining there one year, after which he accepted a position as stationary engineer with G. P. Richardson, in his mill, where he was employed for some time. He was next engaged by Hobart & Hathaway, bakers, of Bath, Maine (Mr. Hathaway being his brother-in-law), for whom he drove team and did various work for a year, when Mr. Hathaway retired from the firm and Mr. Hastings assumed charge of the business for Mr. Hobart, continuing another year as manager. He then engaged in the business on his own account, buying a bakery in Bath which he conducted for several months, finally selling out to Mr. Hobart. Removing to Marblehead, Essex Co., Mass., Mr. Hastings opened a bakery for his brother-in-law, C. F. Hathaway, which he carried on successfully for three years, until the establishment was destroyed by fire. In 1889 he came to Brockton, where he has since been located. Opening a store and bakery on Perkins avenue, in Campello, he prospered so steadily from the very beginning that five years later he was able to erect a new building, extending from Perkins avenue to Market street, containing a bakery, stores, etc. His business has now attained such proportions that he gives employment regularly to over sixty hands, and fifteen delivery teams are required to distribute the product, which is sold throughout Brockton and in the surrounding towns. In 1896 Mr. Hastings opened a store on Main street, opposite the "Belmont Hotel." The confectionery branch of his business is one of considerable importance. The number of his employees gives a fair indication of the growth of the business, which has been brought about by the most careful management and satisfactory products which win custom wherever they are introduced. In 1908 Mr. Hastings took his son Arthur C. into the business as partner, the firm being A. B. Hastings & Son. Mr. Hastings has a high reputation for business probity as well as for ability. In addition to his main interest he has become interested to



some extent in real estate in Brockton, and he is a stockholder, director and president of the Best Baking Company, a Boston corporation.

On March 21, 1881, Mr. Hastings married, at Bath, Maine, Laura A. Cushman, who was born in Maine, daughter of Job S. and Mary Ann (Carvell) Cushman. They have had a family of five children. (1) Arthur C., born April 22, 1884, was educated in the common and high schools of Brockton and when ready to commence work entered the employ. of his father, learning all the details of the business, in which he is now interested as junior partner. He is a young man of enterprising and progressive ideas, and has proved an able assistant. He is a prominent member of the Masonic organization, having attained the thirty-second degree, and is identified with the Republican party in politics. (2) Alice M., born Jan. 2, 1886, attended the common and high schools in Brockton, and Mount Ida Seminary, of Newton, Mass., where she was graduated in 1903. She was for a time engaged as assistant teacher in the Girls' School on Arlington street, Boston. She married June 28, 1911, Clinton J. Porter, Jr., of Bowling Green, Ky., and they reside in Brockton. (3) Carolyn B., born April 28, 1889, received the same educational advantages as her sister, graduating from Mount Ida Seminary in 1908, after which she took a course in domestic science at the Garland School in Boston. (4) Edna R., born Nov. 4, 1891, received her education in the Brockton schools, graduating from the high school in 1911, and is now a student at Miss Wheelock's School, Boston. (5) Alton B., Jr., born June 18, 1897, is a student in the Brockton high school. The family attend the South Congregational Church. Mrs. Hastings is a member of the Woman's Club of Brockton. Mr. Hastings is a member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello. He is a Republican in political sentiment, but takes no part in party affairs or public matters beyond the interest which every good citizen feels in the general welfare.

**CUSHMAN.** The Cushman family, to which Mrs. Hastings belongs, is one of old standing and prominence in the annals of New England. Her line is traced back to Robert Cushman, the first of the name to emigrate from the Old World, from whom she is a descendant in the ninth generation. We have the following record:

(I) Robert Cushman, a wool carder, who was of Canterbury, England, was married at

Leyden, Holland, June 3, 1617, to Mary, widow of Thomas Chingleton, of Sandwich, England. He was associated with William Brewster as agent of the Leyden Church in negotiations for removal. He came to New England in the "Fortune," in 1621, bringing with him his only son, Thomas. He returned to England on business of the Colony, and died there in 1626. He left his son Thomas in the care of Governor Bradford.

(II) Thomas Cushman, son of Robert, born in February, 1608, in England, accompanied his father to Plymouth in 1621 in the ship "Fortune." He became an important man here in church and colony. He married about 1635 Mary Allerton, of the "Mayflower," 1620; and they lived together the long period of fifty-five years, she surviving him nearly ten years. Mr. Cushman was chosen and ordained elder of the Plymouth Church in 1649, and was forty-three years in that office. He died Dec. 11, 1691. The children of Mr. Cushman and wife were: Thomas, born in 1637; Sarah; Lydia; Isaac, born in 1647-48; Elkanah, born in 1651; Fear, born in 1653; Eleazer, born in 1656-57; and Mary.

(III) Thomas Cushman (2), son of Elder Thomas, born Sept. 16, 1637, married (first) Nov. 17, 1663, Ruth Howland, daughter of John, of the "Mayflower," 1620, and (second) Oct. 16, 1679, Abigail Fuller, of Rehoboth. Mr. Cushman lived on the west side of the highway that leads from Plympton meeting-house to the north part of the town, and "Colchester Brook" ran through his farm. He died Aug. 23, 1726, aged eighty-nine, and his remains were interred in the Centre burying ground in Plympton. His children were: Robert, born Oct. 4, 1664; Job, born probably about 1680; Bartholomew, born in 1684; Samuel, born July 16, 1687; and Benjamin, born in 1691.

(IV) Robert Cushman (2), son of Thomas (2), born Oct. 4, 1664, was twice married, his first wife, Persis, dying at Kingston Jan. 14, 1743-44. When about eighty years of age he married (second) Prudence Sherman, of Marshfield. He died in Kingston Sept. 7, 1757, aged ninety-two years, eleven months, three days. His children were: Robert, born July 2, 1698; Ruth, born March 25, 1700; Abigail, born July 3, 1701; Hannah, born Dec. 25, 1704; Thomas, born Feb. 14, 1706; Joshua, born Oct. 14, 1708; Jonathan, born July 28, 1712.

(V) Robert Cushman (3), son of Robert (2), born July 2, 1698, married (intentions published April 17, 1725) Mary Washburn.

He died about 1751, and by will proved in September of that year gave all his property to his wife. Their thirteen children were: Lydia, born Sept. 29, 1726; Jerusha, born Jan. 15, 1727-28; Rebecca, born April 9, 1730; Mercy, born June 5, 1731; Hannah, born July 2, 1732; Thankful, born March 10, 1733-34; Ruth, born Dec. 22, 1735; Abigail, born April 3, 1737; Robert, born Oct. 27, 1738; Elkanah, born Dec. 29, 1740; Martha, born Sept. 14, 1742; Isaac, born March 10, 1745; and Job, born Jan. 27 and died Jan. 28, 1750.

(VI) Robert Cushman (4), son of Robert (3), born Oct. 27, 1738, married in 1759 Martha Delano. He occupied the old Cushman homestead at Rocky Nook, in Kingston, Mass., having purchased the interests therein of his brothers and sisters, and there all excepting two of his children were born. He sold his farm in 1781 and with his family removed to Maine, in company with his brother Isaac and his family. He died at Woolwich, Maine, in 1799. His wife died in 1820, aged eighty-two years. Their children were: Robert, born April 11, 1761; Mercy, Dec. 17, 1762; Hopestill, Sept. 2, 1764; Joshua, Aug. 26, 1766; Martha, May 12, 1769; Beza, June 24, 1771 (died young); Kenelam, 1773; Job, 1774; Leomisa, 1778; and Francis, Dec. 4, 1781.

(VII) Francis Cushman, son of Robert (4), born Dec. 4, 1781, married (first) Dec. 29, 1803, Betsey McKenney, who died Dec. 23, 1824, and he married (second) Dec. 19, 1826, Lydia Honnewell. He lived on the homestead of his father in Woolwich, Maine. His twenty-two children, eleven born to each wife, and in Woolwich, Maine, were: Sarah, born Dec. 22, 1804; Martha Delano, April 13, 1806; Joshua Delano, Nov. 3, 1807; Rebecca, Nov. 12, 1809; Susan, Sept. 2, 1811; Francis Ford, Jan. 12, 1814; Eliza, Oct. 24, 1815; Robert, Nov. 2, 1817 (died Aug. 24, 1819); Ebenezer, Sept. 7, 1820 (died Sept. 1, 1847); Adeline, Jan. 28, 1823; Margaret B., Dec. 10, 1824; Lydia J., Sept. 13, 1827 (died Dec. 17, 1829); James, Feb. 16, 1829 (died Dec. 7, 1829); James H., May 19, 1830 (died July 18, 1835); Mary O., March 10, 1832; Job S., March 22, 1833; Sarah Ann, June 23, 1834 (died Oct. 5, 1840); Wales H., May 1, 1836; Marcella, Sept. 15, 1837; Lydia Frances, Feb. 28, 1839; Llewellyn, May 6, 1841; and Wyman B., April 17, 1843.

(VIII) JOB S. CUSHMAN, son of Francis, born March 22, 1833, died in 1892. He made his home at Arrowsic, Maine, where he fol-

lowed farming and lumber manufacturing, and where he died. He was a man faithful to every duty in his various relations, a good citizen and deeply beloved in his family. He married Mary Ann Edgecomb, widow of William Carvell, and she survived him several years, dying in 1900. Five children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Cushman: Charles, who resides in Boston, Mass.; Laura A., wife of Alton B. Hastings, of Brockton, Mass.; Thomas Alvah, who is engaged in the baking business at Whitman, Mass.; Joel E., who resides in Bath, Maine; and William, who lives in Boston, Massachusetts.

EZRA SCOTT WHITMARSH, a citizen of East Bridgewater, who has been associated with the life of that town as business man and public official almost from the time he attained his majority, was born there May 29, 1858.

The record of the Whitmarsh family goes back to Colonial days, the first of this line of whom we have record being John Whitmarsh, of Weymouth, Mass., who by his wife Sarah had children as follows: Increase, born in 1655; Ebenezer, May 14, 1658; Simon, May 11, 1661; a child, whose name is lost on the record, Aug. 14, 1663; Zachariah, Sept. 1, 1667; Judith, Sept. 2, 1669; Ezra, Oct. 13, 1670; Jane, Sept. 8, 1675. The father's will of 1695 does not name Increase, nor Simon, nor Jane, but to the other children adds John, Sarah, Deborah and Ruth, and grandson Richard.

Of these, Ebenezer Whitmarsh, born May 14, 1658, married Christian, and their son Ebenezer, born March 10, 1688, settled in Abington, Mass. He married Elizabeth Dyer, and their children of Abington record were: Ruth, born June 23, 1718; Mary, May 17, 1721; William, Sept. 22, 1723; and Matthias, Sept. 9, 1726. He married (second) April 3, 1733, Mehetabel Faxon, born in Braintree June 14, 1698, daughter of Josiah Faxon, granddaughter of Richard Faxon and great-granddaughter of Thomas Faxon, a native of England, who came to New England prior to 1647, the year in which a record is found of him in Dedham.

From the Weymouth Whitmarsh family sprang the Abington-East Bridgewater family of the name, Jacob Whitmarsh, of Abington, marrying in 1751 Hannah, probably daughter of Benjamin Shaw, and settling in East Bridgewater; and Lot Whitmarsh, son of Ebenezer and nephew of Jacob, also settling in East Bridgewater, Lot being the ancestor

of the Whitmarsh family of this article. He was the great-grandfather of Frederick Poole and Ezra Scott Whitmarsh. He married Susanna Pool, of the Abington family of that name, and their children were: Thomas, born Dec. 27, 1783; Lot, born in 1796, who married in 1820 Merrill Corthell; Mary, born in 1798; John, born in 1801; Susanna, who married Micah Packard; Olive, born in 1804; Ezra, born in 1808; and Ebenezer, born in 1810.

Ezra Whitmarsh, son of Lot, born Dec. 18, 1808, in East Bridgewater, died there July 22, 1880. He followed the grocery business. His wife, Lurana (Poole), born in 1812, daughter of Noah and Mary (White) Poole, of Whitman, died Sept. 29, 1853. Mr. and Mrs. Whitmarsh are buried in the Central cemetery in East Bridgewater. They had one child, Ezra Scott, born Dec. 20, 1832.

Ezra Scott Whitmarsh, son of Ezra, attended the public schools of East Bridgewater, his native town, and also studied at Allen's Academy there. Then he joined his father in the grocery business, and after the place was burned out, in 1858-59, he went in for farming and trading in stock. Meantime he devoted his leisure hours to the study of law, and in 1879 he was admitted to the bar, from that time on engaging in legal practice in East Bridgewater. He was a successful, self-made man, and won a fine reputation by his honorable and useful life. He served in a number of public offices, being collector of taxes for a number of years, selectman eight or nine years, overseer of the poor for about the same length of time, and assessor for fifteen years. He was a Whig and later a Republican in political connection.

On Jan. 3, 1850, Mr. Whitmarsh married Jane Elizabeth Poole, a native of Nantucket, daughter of Noah and Susan (Coffin) Poole, and a member of the Abington (now Whitman) Poole family. Her father, born Oct. 5, 1808, died June 8, 1886; her mother, born Jan. 15, 1800, died Feb. 21, 1877. Mr. and Mrs. Whitmarsh had four children, all born in East Bridgewater: (1) Lura, born Oct. 9, 1856, died March 28, 1901, in East Bridgewater, and is buried in the Central cemetery. She married John W. Harden, who is a machinist in the employ of the Carver Cotton Gin Company, and they have had three children: Annie, born Feb. 21, 1882; Ina, born April 4, 1886; and Mary Olive, born Jan. 8, 1890. (2) Ezra Scott is mentioned below. (3) Mary Jane, born April 9, 1860, married George L. Jones, a jeweler, of East Bridge-

water, who conducted a store in the town until his death in June, 1908. (4) Harriett, born Jan. 15, 1865, married Benjamin Alden, of Rockland, Mass., where he is in the insurance business. They have a daughter, Elizabeth F., born April 18, 1897.

Mr. Whitmarsh, the father, died June 14, 1886, and the mother now resides with her son.

Ezra Scott Whitmarsh, son of Ezra Scott and Jane E. (Poole) Whitmarsh, attended school in his native town, graduating from the high school in 1879. At the age of twenty years he entered the grocery store of Amos Hunting, where he worked about a year, and on April 1, 1881, he bought out the clothing and men's furnishings store of E. W. Nutter. The place was located on Union street in East Bridgewater, and there he remained until burned out, Dec. 22, 1886. Shortly afterward he reopened business in a larger store on Central street, at which stand he continued in business, having the principal establishment of the kind in the town. He carried a stock of men's furnishings, shoes, ready-made clothing, etc., and had a steady patronage, having built up an excellent business during his long career. In 1910 he sold out this business to George L. Carleton. Mr. Whitmarsh is progressive and enterprising, and has engaged in other lines of business and acquired other interests, being a trustee and for the past several years a member of the board of investment of the East Bridgewater Savings Bank. He is also agent for the Quincy Fire Insurance Company; and he has been an auctioneer since 1887.

Mr. Whitmarsh's experience in public office covers many years and includes services of the highest value to the community. He is a Democrat in politics. For the past fifteen years he has been a member of the board of selectmen, of which he has been chairman during the last six years; in 1905 he was elected representative to the General Court; and he has been register of voters for six years. He has been a justice of the peace since 1887. He is well known among the fraternal orders as well as in political circles, holding membership in Satucket Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Colfax Lodge, I. O. O. F., the Knights of Honor, and the Order of the Golden Cross, all of East Bridgewater.

On March 30, 1885, Mr. Whitmarsh married Lucy Clements Tooker, who was born Oct. 1, 1864, in Yarmouth, N. S., daughter of Joseph and Isabelle (Hardy) Tooker, residents of Bridgewater for many years. Mr. Tooker died April 9, 1899, and his widow still makes her

home in Bridgewater. Mr. and Mrs. Whitmarsh have had two children: (1) Edward Scott, born Sept. 10, 1886, in East Bridgewater, attended the common and high schools there and then went to commercial college in Boston. Since his return he has been engaged as a clerk in the East Bridgewater Savings Bank. He married Aug. 3, 1910, Maude C. Dix, of Somerville, Mass., and resides on Union street, East Bridgewater. (2) Richard, born Sept. 27, 1893, in East Bridgewater, went to the common and high schools there and also attended business college at Brockton.

**POOLE.** The Pool or Poole family, from which Mr. Whitmarsh is descended through both his mother and his grandmother, is descended from (I) Edward Pool, aged twenty-six, who came from Weymouth, England, before March 20, 1635, and settled in Weymouth, Mass. He resided the remainder of his lifetime in Weymouth; became a large landed proprietor. The Christian name of his wife was Sarah. He died in 1664. His will, probated Oct. 26, 1664, bequeaths to wife, to sons Samuel, Isaac, Joseph, Benjamin, John, Jacob, and to daughter Sarah.

(II) Joseph Pool resided in Weymouth, and, like his father, was a large landed proprietor. He was the original owner of the second saw-mill in the town, built in 1700. He died in Weymouth in 1706, and his will, which was made April 11th of that year, was proved May 16th following. The Christian name of his first wife was Elizabeth and that of his second Mary. His children, according to the Pool Genealogy, were: Elizabeth, born Dec. 6, 1674; Susanna, born Dec. 17, 1679; Mary, born Jan. 26, 1681; Benjamin, born Feb. 9, 1682; Margaret, born April 22, 1688; Samuel; Joseph; Abigail, and Isaac.

(III) Samuel Pool, born in 1690 in Weymouth, Mass., married Sarah Nash, born June 7, 1688, daughter of Lieut. Jacob Nash, of Weymouth, and granddaughter of Capt. James Nash, who were among the founders of Weymouth. Mr. Pool was one of the original settlers of Abington. He was selectman of the town for six years, 1718-24, and the first representative sent by Abington to the General Court, in 1735, and for several years thereafter. He was highly esteemed: was moderator of the church meeting Aug. 22, 1749. He died in 1785 in South Abington. His children were: Elizabeth, born Aug. 31, 1711; Samuel, born Sept. 18, 1713; Joseph, born Feb. 11, 1716 or 1717; Sarah, born Feb. 11, 1718.

(IV) Deacon Samuel Pool (2), born Sept. 18, 1713, in Abington, married in November, 1733, Rebecca, daughter of Deacon Joshua Shaw, of Abington. He was chosen deacon on Aug. 16, 1750; was selectman six years from 1758 to 1764; was representative in 1765 and 1778-79-80. He was a member of the first State Constitutional Convention in 1779. He was chairman of the first public meeting called by the town, March 10, 1770, to denounce and resist British oppression, and a member of the committee which drew up the famous resolution, called the "Noble Resolves," passed by the town March 19, 1770. He was also a member of the Committee of Safety and Correspondence. Removing to Plainfield, Mass., he was one of the founders of the Congregational Church there in 1793. He died there in 1795 or 1796. His children were: Joshua, born in 1734; Samuel, born in 1736; Abijah, born before 1740; John, baptized Aug. 7, 1774(?); Joseph, born in 1739; Rebecca; Jacob, born in 1741; Rebecca (2), born in 1743; Asa, born in 1745; Achish, born in 1746; Oliver, born in 1748; Abijah, born in 1753; Jephtha, born in 1756; Benjamin, born in 1765; Sarah; Deborah, and Ruth.

(V) Capt. Jacob Pool, born in 1741, married Rachel Beal. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war and participated in the taking of Louisburg in 1758. He was first lieutenant in Capt. Wells's company, Col. Asa Whitcomb's regiment, in the Revolutionary war, and also captain in the Continental army; became a pensioner for services. He was selectman ten years, beginning with 1783. He was chosen deacon in the church before 1820. He died Feb. 10, 1834, in Abington, aged over ninety years. His children were: James, born in 1764; Jacob, born in 1767; Alethea; Hannah; Nabby, and Noah.

(VI) James Poole, born in Abington, Mass., in 1764, married Eunice Lazell, born in 1761. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and died in 1814, while in the army. His wife, who lived until 1846, died in Abington. His children were: Sylvanus, born in 1786; James, born in 1788; Hiram, born in 1790 (soldier of the war of 1812, killed by a shell at Sackett's Harbor in 1815); Jacob, born in 1797; and Noah.

(VII) Noah Poole married (first) Mary White and (second), in 1819, Mrs. Sarah (Pratt) Crane, daughter of Josiah Pratt, and they lived in Abington. His children were: Noah; Mary, born in 1810; Lurana; Rosina, born in 1820; Spencer, born in 1821; Hiram, born in 1823; Almira, born in 1825; Sarah,



*Almon H. Truett*



born in 1828; and William D., born in 1832.

(VIII) Noah Poole located in Nantucket, Massachusetts.

**ALMON HATHAWAY TUCKER** (deceased), one of the most highly respected citizens of Attleboro, Mass., where for over half a century he was engaged in contracting and building, lived retired for some years before his death, enjoying the fruits of his early labors. Mr. Tucker was born at Norton, Bristol Co., Mass., May 2, 1830.

The Tucker family of which he was a member has for many years been identified with the town of Norton, the first of the name in the town being Robert Tucker, one of the earliest settlers and a large landholder. Cornelius Tucker, son of Robert, also made his home there, where he owned considerable property, and there married Waitstill Eddy. Benajah Tucker, son of Cornelius, was born in the town of Norton, and there married Mehitable Allen. Their son, also named Benajah, was also born in Norton, and was engaged in farming the major portion of his life. In his declining years he located in Attleboro, and made his home with his son Almond, with whom he died Sept. 6, 1861, ripe in years. He married Lydia Hunt, who died at Norton May 7, 1845, at the age of seventy-two years.

Almond Tucker, son of Benajah and Lydia (Hunt) Tucker, was born on the old Tucker homestead in the town of Norton June 15, 1804, and there attended the local schools and grew to manhood. He learned the trade of mason, which he followed at Norton in the early part of his life, but some time in the early sixties he came to Attleboro, where he followed his trade with his son for the remainder of his life, his death occurring Aug. 17, 1865, when he was aged sixty-one years. He was a man noted for his honesty, industry and integrity, and did his full duty not only as a citizen, but as a husband and father. He was also well known for his patriotism, and when the call came for men to defend their country he gave six of his sons to the cause, one of whom died in the South. In his earlier days an active Whig, Mr. Tucker became a staunch Republican and a warm supporter of Lincoln.

In July, 1829, Mr. Tucker was married to Betsey Hathaway, of Dighton, Mass., and she died at Norton July 27, 1843, the mother of eight children: Almon Hathaway is mentioned below; Alden Gray, born Nov. 20, 1831, died at Rock Island, Ill., Jan. 15, 1855; Daniel Luther, born Oct. 25, 1833, married April 9, 1868. Lizzie Spragur, and (second) Nancy

Spragur, sister of his first wife, and resides in Mansfield; Moses Hunt, born Feb. 7, 1835, died June 6, 1910, at Wilson, Wis.; David Asabel, born Jan. 1, 1837, died in Middleboro, Mass.; George Nathaniel, born Oct. 31, 1838, died of fever during the war at Carrollton, La., March 2, 1863; Frank Morton, born July 29, 1840, married July 28, 1867, Julia Arnold, (second) Grace Andrews, and resides at River Point, R. I.; Ann Eliza, born June 27, 1842, married June 27, 1867, William L. Horton, and died in Taunton. In 1845 Almond Tucker was married (second) to Nancy C. White, by whom he had one child, Roscoe LeBaron, born Nov. 21, 1845; he married Oct. 19, 1868, Melissa G. Blanchard, of Warwick, R. I., and died in Attleboro, Mass., March 20, 1881, in his thirty-sixth year.

Almon Hathaway Tucker attended the public schools of Norton and Peirce's Academy of Middleboro, Mass., and started to learn the trade of mason when still a young man, with his father. This they followed together for many years, Mr. Tucker making his home in Norton, although he engaged at his trade in Worcester, Attleboro and other places. In 1857 he settled in Attleboro, where he took up building, and this was followed by him and his father until the latter's death, at which time the son branched out into contracting. For upward of fifty years he was engaged in that business, meeting with the phenomenal success that his industry, enterprise and ability deserved. He built quite a number of foundations and private residences in and around Attleboro, as well as factories, mills, etc., in other parts of the town. He erected his own fine home on Peck street, which is fitted up with all modern improvements, and which he occupied until his death, Dec. 2, 1911. He was buried at Woodlawn.

When the Civil war broke out and President Lincoln called for volunteers Mr. Tucker and his five brothers volunteered their services, he enlisting in Company C, 47th Mass. Vol. Inf., under Captain Starkey and Colonel Marsh, and after nine months of faithful service he was honorably discharged, in September, 1863. He was a member of William A. Streeter Post, No. 145, G. A. R., at Attleboro. Fraternally he belonged to Orient Lodge, No. 165, I. O. O. F., also of Attleboro. Although Mr. Tucker was a staunch Republican he did not call himself a politician. He served as a member of the building committee of the high school, but accepted no other office. He was a member of the Second Congregational Church of Attleboro, to which his widow also belongs.

Mr. Tucker was married at Attleboro, April 10, 1861, to Lydia H. Sweet, born June 1, 1833, daughter of Leprilete and Lydia (Dunham) Sweet. Mrs. Tucker died at Attleboro April 21, 1870, survived by a son, Ervin Alden, born Feb. 2, 1862. Mr. Tucker was married (second) March 4, 1875, to Annie F. Kirk, born at Attleboro June 30, 1841, daughter of Robert and Sylvia Ann (Claffin) Kirk. Mrs. Tucker is a woman of refined taste, of strong Christian impulses, one whose charities are widely distributed, and who is highly valued in both social and church circles.

ERVIN ALDEN TUCKER, M. D., the only child of Almon H. Tucker, died March 3, 1902, in New York, where he had been engaged in the practice of medicine, and was buried in Woodlawn cemetery in that city. The following sketch was written of his life by Dr. George L. Brodhead, of New York, and was published in the "American Journal of Obstetrics," in April, 1902:

*"In Memoriam.* Ervin Alden Tucker, A. M., M. D., born Feb. 2, 1862, died March 3, 1902. After a short illness with pneumonia, Dr. Ervin Alden Tucker entered into his rest on March 3, 1902. In his death the medical profession has lost a member who, while standing as yet on the very threshold of his career, had attained at the early age of forty a position of great distinction in his chosen specialty of obstetrics. Years of arduous and careful preparation for his life work, together with wonderful capacity and exceptional ability, enabled him to take his place in the front rank of obstetricians from the very outset of his professional career. Precise, methodical, painstaking, and trained to observance of every detail which would contribute to success, he perfected a marvelous technique, blending with his skill rare judgment, ripened by long experience. Dr. Tucker was born in Attleboro, Mass., Feb. 2, 1862, and after his early education in the schools of Attleboro, he was prepared for college in Mowry and Goff's Classical School at Providence, R. I. He entered Amherst College in 1881, taking the scientific course in order to perfect himself in the sciences and modern languages, which he knew would be of great benefit to him in his medical course. At the end of his junior year he received a prize for proficiency in French, Spanish and Italian. He was graduated from Amherst in 1885 with the degree of B. S., received the degree of A. M. from the same college in 1888. His course of medicine was taken at the Columbia College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York City, from which he gradu-

ated in 1889, taking the second Harsen prize for 'proficiency in all the branches of medical teaching.' After graduation he was appointed assistant resident physician in the Nursery and Child's Hospital, New York City, and then spent a year abroad, when he studied in Berlin, Munich and Paris, under Olshausen, Winter, Dührssen and Winckel. In December, 1890, he took up his work as instructor in practical obstetrics in the College of Physicians and Surgeons and resident physician in the Sloane Maternity Hospital, which became the largest obstetric hospital in the country. In order to enter private practice as a specialist in obstetrics, he resigned the position of resident physician, and was immediately appointed tutor in obstetrics and gynecology in the College of Physicians and Surgeons. In 1895 Dr. Tucker became attending obstetrician to the maternity hospital on Blackwell's island, a position which he held for a number of years. He was a member of the New York Academy of Medicine, the Medical Society of the County of New York, the New York County Medical Association, the New York Obstetrical Society, the West End Medical Society, the Alumni Association of the Sloane Maternity Hospital, the Physicians Mutual Aid Association, the Hospital Graduates and the New York Athletic Club. Among his publications were: 'Total Dystocia,' published in the 'Medical Record,' Sept. 7, 1895; 'Deformed Coccyx Causing Dystocia,' and 'Death of Child,' published in the 'American Journal of Obstetrics,' Vol. XXI, No. 6, 1895; and an essay, 'Birth of the Secundines,' which was awarded the 'Stevens Triennial Prize' of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, June, 1897, and which was published in the 'American Gynecological and Obstetrical Journal' for May, 1898.

"Appreciating to the highest degree the advantages and opportunities which the larger services at the Sloane Maternity Hospital afforded, Dr. Tucker succeeded not only in bringing the work of the institution to a high state of efficiency and winning the everlasting gratitude of the patients entrusted to his care, but also in establishing for himself the foundation upon which was builded his wide reputation as a teacher and his fame as one of the leading obstetricians of this country. In his speech he was quiet and direct, inspiring the greatest confidence in pupils and patients alike, by the absolute faith which he had both in himself and in the truth of all he said. In his private life he was the devoted husband, son and friend, modest and unaffected by any hon-

ors which were heaped upon him, and richly deserving the words with which his Master welcomed him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant.' "GEORGE L. BRODHEAD, M. D."

"WHEREAS, an inscrutable Providence has removed from our fellowship an honored member, Ervin Alden Tucker, A. M., M. D., suddenly, in his prime, with only the first sheaf of life's harvest garnered, and

"WHEREAS, the Fellows of the New York Obstetrical Society from long association have grown into knowledge of his rare qualities and exceptional equipment for the high sphere of usefulness he had made for himself in his profession; and

"WHEREAS, as members of his own guild and calling, thereby entering into a juster appraisal of his skill and capacity, the Fellows of the New York Obstetrical Society especially esteem their departed brother for his unusually long, painfully laborious and self-contained preparation in the hospital wards, his tireless energy as observer and statistician, his methodical evolution of a technique in obstetrics, his soundness and directness as a teacher, carrying his formative influence through medical graduates of the last decade to the bedsides far beyond his personal ken, his kindly, active, almost paternal interest in each individual of the large family of medical men he himself selected from the city hospitals and trained as obstetricians, his cohesive power in holding the hospital alumni in fraternal bonds, his quiet, self-poised yea and nay, which inspired in patients a merited confidence marvelously rooted, his clean life, his high conception of the responsibility and dignity of the holy office of ministrant at the threshold of life;

"Therefore, be it resolved that the Fellows of the New York Obstetrical Society spread upon their records their pride in the fame of their honored Fellow, their appreciation not only of his individual work, but also of the spiritual power of his completed and crystallized life-lesson, which will ever be a stimulus to younger men in the profession;

"Be it further resolved that a copy of these resolutions be conveyed to the bereaved family as a token of sympathy, appreciation and consolation in that our brother 'though dead, yet speaketh.'

"In witness whereof, E. C. SAVIDGE, M. D., J. C. EDGAR, M. D., G. L. BRODHEAD, M. D."

Dr. Ervin Alden Tucker was married to Miss Georgeanna Crispell, of Kingston, N. Y., who still survives. There was no issue of this marriage.

CAPT. JAMES M. WILLIS (deceased), one of the best known of New Bedford's many whaling masters, who made her fame on the seas the world 'round, was at sea when fourteen and master at twenty-four, and for a third of a century on the northern seas.

Born June 11, 1825, in New Bedford, Mass., Captain Willis was the son of Deacon Henry P. and Sarah (Gould) Willis, and according to Morse in his "Puritan Families" (1859) a probable descendant of George Willis, of Dorchester, 1638, and later of Cambridge. But leaving uncertainty out, Captain Willis's line is traced to Charles Willis, who married in 1727 Anna Ingalls, probably daughter of John and Sarah (Russell) Ingalls, of Boston. She in her will proved in 1765 mentions children Charles and Anna, who were born respectively Aug. 21, 1728, and Dec. 19, 1731.

From this (I) Charles and Anna (Ingalls) Willis the lineage and family history of Captain Willis follows, chronologically arranged and somewhat in detail.

(II) Charles Willis (2), born Aug. 21, 1728, married Abigail, born May 2, 1730, daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Bailey) Belknap. Their children were: Charles, born in 1753; Nathaniel, born Feb. 7, 1755; Abigail, who married Lieut. Isaac Collins, of the United States navy in the Revolution. It is supposed that the father of these lost his father in childhood, and was brought up in Boston in the book store of John Phillips and Nathaniel Belknap.

(III) Charles Willis (3), born in 1753, married (first) Nov. 21, 1778, Nancy Hewes, daughter of James H. Hewes, of the firm of Eaton & Hewes, auctioneers, Boston. She died Jan. 14, 1807, and he married (second) Dec. 29, 1809, Mary Belcher, of Stoughton, who died in July, 1817, at the age of forty-eight; he married (third) Feb. 28, 1818, Martha Hurley, who lived to be eighty-two years of age. His children were: Nancy, born March 13, 1780; Charles, born July 19, 1781; John Phillips, born Oct. 23, 1782; Nancy, born Jan. 13, 1784; Sally Belknap, born Aug. 27, 1785; Nabby Belknap, born March 31, 1787; Charles, born May 22, 1789; Polly Jones, born June 3, 1791; William Botham, born March 2, 1794; Henry Phillips, born Jan. 21, 1797; John Phillips (2), born May 12, 1799; Eliza Badger, born Jan. 1, 1810; and Mary Ann, born Dec. 13, 1812.

(IV) Deacon Henry Phillips Willis, son of Charles (3) and Nancy (Hewes) Willis, was born Jan. 21, 1797, in Boston, Mass. In time he located at New Bedford, where he was for



many years occupied as a saddler and harness-maker; was later joined in the business by his son William H., who as a dealer in harness, trunks, valises, etc., was well and favorably known to the trade for upward of fifty years.

Mr. Willis was an early member of the New Bedford Mozart Musical Society, organized in 1824. He was a charter member of the Society of Sons of Temperance at New Bedford and a charter member and deacon in the North Congregational Church, which he served for many years as choir leader. He is spoken of in the volume "Modern Music Masters of America." He was highly esteemed and respected in the community. Deacon Willis died at his home in New Bedford, Mass., Feb. 13, 1868, in the seventy-second year of his age. His wife survived him many years and died April 29, 1880, in the eighty-second year of her age. In referring to the death of Deacon Willis one of the local papers said:

"The deceased was worthy of these tokens of respect from his comrades of the Division of which he had so long been an efficient member and officer. He will be missed by the religious society for whose prosperity he labored for so many years and so unselfishly. The community will miss the cheerful old man, who though past three score years and ten had the spirits of a boy, always genial, sunny, buoyant, with a child's simple freshness and purity of heart of a child. No cloud ever came upon him in which he did not find or make a silver lining. Children loved him, many highly esteemed and respected him, and no one was his enemy."

On April 21, 1819, Henry P. Willis married Sarah Gould, a native of Boston. Their children were: Sarah G., born March 4, 1820; William H., April 30 (or May), 1822; Eliza A. C., Sept. 16, 1823; James M., June 11, 1825; Mary E., April 10, 1827; Henry P., Jr., Dec. 1, 1828; Jane G., Jan. 5, 1831; Henry P., Jr. (2), Dec. 10, 1832; Caroline A., Dec. 16, 1835; Sophia C., Dec. 13, 1841. Two of the daughters survived their brother James M., who was the last of the sons to pass away.

(V) William H. Willis, son of Henry Phillips and Sarah (Gould) Willis, was born in 1822 in New Bedford, Mass., and after receiving a common school education learned the trade of harnessmaking under the direction of his father, then engaged in that business on Union street. For many years during the first half of the nineteenth century his father had been a saddler and harnessmaker, then the two became associated together, and after the father's death the son continued the business until his retirement some fifteen years

prior to his own death: and at his retirement William H. had been in the business continuously for upward of fifty years. He was for a long period a member of the New Bedford Protecting Society.

Mr. Willis married Hannah B. Wood, and five of their children survived the father, who died suddenly at New Bedford, Mass., Jan. 5, 1904, when in the eighty-second year of his age.

(V) Capt. James Munroe Willis, son of Deacon Henry P. and Sarah (Gould), was born June 11, 1825, in New Bedford, Mass., and, as stated, began a seafaring life at the age of fourteen years and continued it nearly forty years. When not on the water and after his retirement therefrom he made his home in New Bedford and Fall River, where as a man and citizen he lived esteemed and respected.

The record of Captain Willis's ships and voyages follows: On the ship "Selma," Capt. Arlington Wilcox, Alexander Seabury & Sons, agents, from June 4, 1839, to April 19, 1841, as foremast hand; the "Selma" went to New Holland and New Zealand and turned out 341 barrels of sperm and 1,476 of whale oil. On the ship "Delphos," of Holmes Holl, Capt. Charles West, Thomas Bradley, agent, from June, 1841, to August, 1843, as boat steerer; on the same grounds she took 500 sperm and 1,700 whale. On the ship "Mount Vernon," of New Bedford, Capt. George A. Covel, D. R. Green & Co., agents, from Nov. 23, 1843, to May 21, 1846, as third mate; she went to the northwest coast and Kamchatka and brought back 270 of sperm and 2,330 of whale. Captain Willis next went as second mate of the same ship—the "Mount Vernon"—with the same master, and, owing to the death of Mate John L. Spooner came home as first officer; the "Mount Vernon" was gone from Aug. 6, 1846, to July 11, 1849, and whaled on Kamchatka and in the Japan and Okhotsk seas, taking 140 of sperm and 3,210 of whale. On the ship "Mount Vernon" (his first command) from Sept. 5, 1849, to May 18, 1852, in the Arctic as master, taking 275 of sperm, 3,125 of whale and 44,000 pounds of bone. On the ship "Rambler," F. & G. R. Taber, agents, from October, 1852, to June 10, 1856, in the Okhotsk and Japan seas, 186 of sperm, 4,000 whale and 60,000 pounds of bone. On the same ship, an all-round voyage in the North, from Oct. 15, 1856, to June 27, 1860, 2,520 of oil and 35,000 pounds of bone. On the ship "Mount Wallaston," from Nov. 24, 1862, to June 13, 1867, one season in Okhotsk and one season in the Arctic, 2,200 of oil; she was in

sight of the "Shenandoah" when the "Milo" was burned, but escaped and later went back. During the Civil war Captain Willis commanded the "Rebecca Symmes," of the celebrated "Stone fleet," and was the last survivor of that splendid body of blockading captains. In 1868 Captain Willis took the bark "James Allen" at Honolulu and made two seasons in her in the Arctic, taking 2,100 of oil. In the fall of 1869 Captain Willis took the "California" at Honolulu and made another season in the frozen ocean. She arrived home April 22, 1871, having 1,400 of whale and 20,000 pounds of bone for her year's work. Captain Willis made his last voyage in the bark "Bartholomew Gosnold," C. R. Tucker, agent, from Nov. 2, 1871, to March, 1876. This was in the Arctic, the Okhotsk, and then sperm whaling. Her catch was 1,000 of sperm and 1,400 of whale.

It will be observed as stated in the introduction that Captain Willis made most of his voyages in the northern waters, spending the time there from 1843 to 1876. He made more good voyages than poor ones, and never met with any serious disaster. He was mate of the "Mount Vernon" in 1847 when she went north as far as Cape Thaddeus, the first whaling vessel that sailed in those waters. She sighted three bowheads, but had to turn back on account of head winds. She thus came close to supplanting Royce and the "Superior."

Captain Willis was one of the whaling masters and gentlemen of the old school so few of whom are now among us. He possessed a commanding presence, his singularly erect figure and intellectual face attracting attention wherever seen. He was thoughtful and high-minded, and of a social, friendly disposition. He mingled much with missionaries during his voyages, and was greatly interested in their work, in Hawaii and other islands, becoming very intimate with such preachers as the Rev. Dr. Titus Coan, whose work in the Sandwich islands will long be remembered for its beneficial results. During his later years, after removing to Fall River, Captain Willis took daily walks on fair days and was often an attendant at St. Paul's Church.

On June 18, 1846, Captain Willis married Elizabeth Sampson, who was born March 7, 1827, and died Dec. 10, 1891. She accompanied her husband on a number of his whaling voyages, and three of their children were born at Hilo, Hawaii, in the home of Dr. Coan. Their children were: (1) Henry Phillips, born April 4, 1853, at Hilo, is a resident of New Bedford, Mass., the well known proprietor in the line of men's furnishings of one

of the finest establishments of this kind of any similar concern in New England, not excepting Boston. He married Sept. 25, 1877, Edith E. Waterman, daughter of Nehemiah Waterman, and they have had four children: Henry P., Jr., born June 13, 1878, who married Lillian M. Younge; Clara, born April 19, 1882, who married Prof. Edward Leland Call, of the Kansas Agricultural College; Edith, born March 6, 1887; and Marjorie, born Dec. 6, 1890. (2) Maria Jennie, born at Hilo Aug. 7, 1855, was married June 18, 1879, to Franklin S. Akin, born July 12, 1854, son of Daniel B. and Sarah R. Akin. Mr. Akin is now superintendent of the Cornell Mill at Fall River. Mr. and Mrs. Akin have one child, Florence Burdick, born Aug. 13, 1889, who was married in Fall River Oct. 25, 1911, to Harvey Isaac Cashman, of Worcester, Mass. (3) James M., Jr., born at Hilo May 13, 1857, is connected with the Edison Phonograph Company at Orange, N. J., where he resides. On April 6, 1882, he married Julia Isabel Sampson, and they have had two children, Elsie (born April 17, 1883) and Elizabeth S. (born July 6, 1886, died July 11, 1893). (4) Elias S., born in New Bedford March 13, 1861, is at present connected with the Davis Mills at Fall River. He married Sept. 28, 1883, Lauretta E. Newell, of Fall River, and they have two children: Byron Willis, born March 12, 1890, and Chauncey Sears, born April 26, 1899.

Captain Willis died March 8, 1909, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Franklin S. Akin, No. 288 Grove street, Fall River, Mass., where he had lived for twelve years, in the eighty-fourth year of his age. He was buried in the Rural cemetery, New Bedford.

FRANCIS TABER AKIN, senior member of F. T. Akin & Co., of New Bedford, and for over half a century a successful business man and honored citizen, active in business, financial and municipal affairs, was born in that city Jan. 12, 1837, son of Seth K. and Roby (Taber) Akin.

The Akin family is of Scotch origin, and according to tradition two brothers, John and James, came from Scotland with their mother in the early days and settled at Dartmouth. Later James went to Portsmouth, R. I. Capt. John Akin, to whom Francis Taber Akin traces his lineage, was born in 1663. He married (first) Mary Briggs, born Aug. 9, 1671, daughter of Thomas Briggs, and (second) Hannah Sherman. He died June 3, 1746, aged eighty-three. His children were: David, born Sept. 19, 1689; Susanna, Jan. 1, 1691;

Deborah, Dec. 30, 1692; Timothy, Jan. 30, 1695; Mary, Jan. 23, 1697; Hannah, March 12, 1699; Thomas, March 27, 1702; Elizabeth, May 20, 1704; James, Aug. 4, 1706; Judith, Oct. 17, 1708 (all to the first marriage); Benjamin, May 18, 1715; Ebenezer, Dec. 3, 1716; Susanna, Sept. 27, 1718; Elisha, Aug. 6, 1720; Joseph, and Abigail.

Thomas Akin, son of Capt. John, was born in the town of Dartmouth, Mass., March 27, 1702, and moved first to New Jersey and later to Nova Scotia. He married Abigail Allen, born Dec. 16, 1705, daughter of Ebenezer Allen, and their children were: Timothy, born Dec. 27, 1730; Abial, March 18, 1732; Thomas, Jan. 19, 1733 (died young); Stephen, July 18, 1739 (married April 2, 1761, Elizabeth King); Mary, April 19, 1741; Thomas (2), May 3, 1743.

Thomas Akin (2), son of Thomas, born May 3, 1743, came back from Nova Scotia and made his home in Dartmouth. On April 29, 1767, he married Rebecca Russell, daughter of Timothy and Rhoda (Potter) Russell. She was born March 3, 1748, and died Aug. 17, 1803. Their children were: Roby, born Jan. 30, 1768, who married Benjamin Taber Sept. 7, 1789; Abiel, born Oct. 28, 1770; Stephen, born Feb. 28, 1774, who died young; Susanna, born March 15, 1777; Abigail, born June 9, 1780, who married May 26, 1802, Gideon Shepherd; Lurania, born April 4, 1782, who married Nov. 6, 1803, John Wood; Charles, born Dec. 30, 1784, who married Bathsheba Kelley; and Timothy, born April 2, 1790, who died in Westport March 11, 1873.

Abiel Akin, son of Thomas (2), born Oct. 28, 1770, settled in the town of Yarmouth, Mass., where he made his home. He married (first) Catharine Kelley June 12, 1794. She died at Yarmouth April 2, 1811, aged thirty-eight years, and was buried there. She was a sister of Zeno and Seth Kelley. On Nov. 29, 1813, he married (second) Mary Wing. To the first marriage were born: Rebecca, who married Daniel Swift, of Falmouth; Thomas; David Kelley, a prominent banker and business man of Yarmouth, who died there Aug. 23, 1887, aged eighty-eight years; Joseph; Seth Kelley; Deborah; Catharine, and Roby.

Seth Kelley Akin, son of Abiel, was born April 23, 1803, in the town of Yarmouth, and there grew to manhood. When a young man he came to New Bedford, and was engaged in the construction of the salt works for Samuel Leonard. Later he was engaged in a like capacity for James Arnold, at South Dartmouth. He moved to New York State, locating at

Syracuse, where he was one of the pioneers in the salt manufacturing business, having constructed salt works in that section. Later he returned to Massachusetts and at New Bedford and vicinity became engaged in the manufacture of salt—principally Epsom and Glauber salts for medicinal and mercantile purposes, prospering in his undertaking. Later he was a surveyor of lumber in New Bedford and here his last years were spent in his home on Griffin street, where his daughter Miss Helen B. Akin now makes her home. He took much pride in his garden. He died Feb. 15, 1888, at the age of eighty-five.

Mr. Akin married Oct. 31, 1833, in New Bedford, Roby Taber, born Dec. 4, 1801, daughter of Francis and Lydia (Russell) Taber, and granddaughter of Benjamin and Eunice Worth (Gardner) Taber and of William and Welthan (Spencer) Russell; a history of the Taber and Russell families appears elsewhere in this publication. To this union were born children as follows: Helen B., born 12th month, 3, 1834, is unmarried and living at the homestead in New Bedford; Francis Taber is mentioned below; Thomas, born 10th month, 21, 1838, now of St. Louis, Mo., married Annie Thornton, born 1st month, 29, 1840, daughter of Capt. John A. Macomber. The mother of these died Dec. 18, 1898, at the age of ninety-seven years; she was buried in the Rural cemetery, as was also her husband. They were members of the Society of Friends.

Francis Taber Akin, son of Seth Kelley Akin, was born in New Bedford Jan. 12, 1837, and there attended school. In 1856, when nineteen years old, he was apprenticed to William B. Cook. On Jan. 12, 1860, Mr. Akin became the successor of Mr. Cook, with whom he had served his apprenticeship. Buying out his employer at the age of twenty-three, he started in business in all the vigor of sturdy young manhood, continued to work hard and faithfully, and succeeded in building up a very successful business. In 1874 he formed a partnership with the late Col. Samuel C. Hart, who was then engaged in the coal business in New Bedford. They amalgamated their interests under the firm name of Hart & Akin, which continued until the death of Colonel Hart, in 1894, at which time Mr. Akin took his two sons into the business, forming a partnership under the firm name of F. T. Akin & Co. Since then the business has grown steadily until to-day they are among the largest dealers in coal, wood and paint in New Bedford. The main office is at the corner of Walnut and Water streets, with branches at No. 84 Pleas-

ant street, No. 1218 Acushnet avenue, No. 129 Cove street, No. 9 North Water street, and their coal wharf, located at the foot of Coffin street. Although over fifty years in business Mr. Akin is still active and tends strictly to his affairs, to which he gives much time and attention, and he is ably assisted by his sons, who are men of progressive ideas and thrift and enterprise.

With all his business cares Mr. Akin has found time to devote to the public welfare of his city. He served as member of the school board for three years. He has been a member of the city council, serving under Mayor George B. Richmond. For twenty-five years he has been a trustee of the Swain school, of New Bedford. He is a director of the Merchants' National Bank, a trustee of the Five Cents Savings Bank of New Bedford, a director of the Continental Wood Screw Company, and president of the Automatic Telephone Company, of New Bedford. In politics he is a Republican.

On Feb. 24, 1864, in New Bedford, Mr. Akin married Mary H. Macomber, who was born Jan. 6, 1836, in that city, daughter of Capt. John A. and Jerusha S. (Hart) Macomber. Three children have blessed this union: Thomas Bryant; Mary Alice, born July 20, 1867, who is at home; and Charles Gardner.

Thomas Bryant Akin, eldest son of Francis Taber Akin, was born in the city of New Bedford Jan. 10, 1866. He received his educational training in the public and high schools, also the Lowell School of Design, connected with the Massachusetts Institute of Technology of Boston, where he graduated in 1887. He accepted a position with the American Decorative Company, of Boston, with whom he was employed for four years. In 1890 he went to Europe for that firm and transacted business for them in Belgium and England. In 1891 he returned home to New Bedford and entered the employ of Hart & Akin, of which firm his father was the junior member, and there he continued until the death of Colonel Hart, when he became a member of the firm, and has been for the last sixteen years associated with his father and brother in the business under the firm name of F. T. Akin & Co. Mr. Akin is a man of enterprise and progress, who gives close attention to business, and it is to his energy that much of the success of the business is due. He is a member of the American Society of Testing Materials, also member of the State Association of Painters and Decorators, in

which he held the office of president and is now a member of the executive committee; he is a member of the International Association of Painters and Decorators.

Mr. Akin married Jan. 9, 1907, Lluewellyn Hathaway, and two children have been born to them, Francis Taber (2) (born March 28, 1909) and Bryant Hathaway (July 13, 1910). Mr. Akin is a Republican in his political views. He is a member of the Unitarian Church. Domestic in his tastes, he takes great pleasure in his home and family.

Charles Gardner Akin, youngest son of Francis Taber Akin, was born in the city of New Bedford April 12, 1870. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native city and attended school for a time in Boston. For five years he was employed in Boston, part of that time with the Old Colony Railroad Company. In 1894 he entered the coal, wood and paint business with his father and brother, under the firm name of F. T. Akin & Co., and has since been a member of the firm, making himself invaluable to it, and doing much toward its growth and success. Mr. Akin has been interested in anything which affected the welfare of the city, and has given much time to the affairs of the New Bedford Board of Trade.

Mr. Akin married Nov. 29, 1898, in New Bedford, Caroline Swain Kelley, daughter of Charles S. Kelley, a well known banker of New Bedford. They have two children, Charles Gardner, Jr., born Aug. 15, 1900, and Carolyn, born Oct. 4, 1901. Mr. Akin is a Republican, and served two years in the Common Council, 1900-1901. He is a member of the Unitarian Church; is fond of his home, and much devoted to his wife and family.

THOMAS AKIN, younger son of Seth Kelley and Roby (Taber) Akin, was born in New Bedford Oct. 21, 1838, and attended the local public schools, graduating at the high school. He began work as a clerk with the firm of George & Robert H. Taber, ship agents and coal dealers at that time in New Bedford, with whom he remained four years. After leaving their employ he went West, in the early sixties, locating in Chicago, Ill., where he became engaged as a grain dealer. There he lived and was in business for a period of seventeen years, successfully carrying on the grain commission business. In 1879 he went to St. Louis, Mo., and there established himself in the same line, which he still continues. Mr. Akin has been engaged in the same business for upward of a half century, with steady success, and he holds



membership in the St. Louis Merchants' Exchange and the Chicago Board of Trade. He devotes all his time and attention to his business and family affairs, belonging to no secret or political organizations. Socially he is a member of the St. Louis Club of St. Louis and of the New Bedford Yacht Club.

On Oct. 3, 1866, Mr. Akin was married in New Bedford to Annie Thornton Macomber, a native of that place, daughter of the late Capt. John A. and Jerusha S. (Hart) Macomber. Mrs. Akin, like her husband, is interested in her old New England home, and enjoys the summers spent among relatives and friends.

Three children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Akin, namely: (1) Thomas Russell, born in New Bedford, received his preparatory education at Smith Academy, in St. Louis, after which he entered Harvard, where he was graduated in the class of 1890, with the A. B. degree. He has since been constantly connected with the steel industry and is now building a steel mill, with offices at St. Louis. He married Margaret Markham, of St. Louis, and they have had three children, William Markham, Anna Elizabeth (who died young) and Thomas Russell, Jr. (2) John Macomber died young. (3) Robert Macomber, born in Chicago, was educated in St. Louis, taking the course at the Manual Training School. He now makes his home at Ossining, N. Y., where he is president of the Hudson Wire Company. He married Charlotte Gertrude Gardner, of Ansonia, Conn., and they have two children, Robert Macomber, Jr., and John Gardner.

**MACOMBER.** The Macomber family, of which the late Capt. John Arnold Macomber, who during his life was a well-known mariner of New Bedford, was a descendant, is one of long standing in New England. The family is of Scotch origin, and tradition has it that three brothers, William, Thomas and John, came from Scotland at an early period and settled in New England, Thomas in Plymouth, John in Taunton, and William in Duxbury, Mass. From William descended Capt. John Arnold Macomber, of New Bedford.

(In 1904 Dove, Lockhart & Smart, lawyers of Edinburgh, wrote to Charles Sumner Macomber, lawyer of Ida Grove, Iowa, as follows: "Judging from your name we should say you were undoubtedly a Scot by origin. The name 'Macomber,' in its various forms, 'McCoombe,' 'McCuber,' 'Macomber,' 'McOmish,' 'McCombie,' is well known here. As you are no doubt aware, it is claimed—and the claim we believe is generally admitted—that the Macomers are

a branch of the clan McIntosh, also sometimes called the Shaws. The branch was founded by Shaw McDuff, second son of the fifth Earl of Fife. You are also no doubt aware, the clan McIntosh was one of the clans which took part in the memorable duel on the North Inch of Perth, vide Scott's 'Fair Maid of Perth,' where they are designated the clan Chatten. You will also see in Scott's 'Waverly' that a scion of the clan, 'Evan Dhu Macombish,' is one of the leading personages.")

(I) William Macomber, born about 1610, followed the occupation of cooper. Upon coming to America he settled in Duxbury, Mass., and was in Dorchester in 1638, having mention on the Plymouth Colony record April 22d of that year. Later he moved to Marshfield, where he was a surveyor in 1653, and became prominent in the public affairs. A sworn statement made March 1, 1655, gives his age as forty-five years. His death occurred about 1670. The Christian name of his wife was Ursilla, and their children were: John; William; Thomas, who married Sarah Crocker; Matthew, born Feb. 3, 1648, who died unmarried in 1670; Edith, who married in Marshfield, in November, 1654, John Lincoln, of Hingham; Sarah, who married in Marshfield, Nov. 6, 1666, William Briggs; Hannah, who married in October, 1672, John Randall, of Scituate; and Ursilla, who married Dec. 9, 1673, Nicholas White, Jr.

(II) John Macomber, son of William, was born at Marshfield. He was known as John Macomber the cooper. He married Hannah Babbitt, born March 9, 1660, daughter of Edward and Sarah Miles (Farne) Babbitt. Edward Babbitt was killed by the Indians. In 1691 John Macomber was a soldier in King William's war. He made his will in 1716, and was living in 1718. Children: William, born in 1684; Sarah, who married about 1715 William Hoar, and died Jan. 13, 1757; Damaris, who married Dec. 10, 1712, Josiah Chase; Esther; Hannah; and Ruth.

(III) William Macomber, son of John, born in 1684 in Taunton, Mass., married Hannah Hoskins, born Feb. 14, 1678, daughter of William and Sarah (Caswell) Hoskins. She died in September, 1764. Mr. Macomber died between 1748 and 1759. Children: John, Henry, Stephen, Jacob, William, Abigail, Ursilla (born Jan. 5, 1708, married Isaac Briggs), Jude, Hannah (married Benjamin Bassett, of Bridgewater), Mary, and Damaris (married Timothy Rogers).

(IV) Henry Macomber, son of William, born in Taunton, was a soldier in the Revolutionary



war. He made his home in Taunton and was twice married, his first wife being Hannah, his second, whom he married March 1, 1757, Susan Throcker, of Taunton, daughter of Eleazer and Hannah (Short) Pratt. Children: Reuben, a soldier in the Revolutionary war; Lucy, who married Samuel Leonard; Sally, who married Nehemiah Chase; Susan; Nehemiah; Israel; Lemuel, and Seth.

(V) Lemuel Macomber, son of Henry, was born in Taunton about 1759. He fought in the Revolutionary war, enlisting April 1, 1776, and again March 3, 1780. He died at New Salem, Mass., May 24, 1827, aged sixty-eight years. He married Feb. 26, 1782, in Middleboro, Mass., Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Bryant) Hooper. Their children were: Lemuel, born in 1800, who married Lucy Philbrick; and Bryant.

(VI) Bryant Macomber, son of Lemuel and Sarah, married Jan. 30, 1811, Priscilla Briggs, of Rochester. He died in the South and his widow married (first) a Mr. Haynes and (second) Bailey Hathaway, and she died aged seventy-six years. Bryant Macomber was the father of: John Arnold, born Oct. 11, 1812; Sarah H., born July 28, 1814, who married May 29, 1831, Andrew G. Devenport; Rhoda, born Feb. 16, 1816, who married July 14, 1833, Benanuel Head.

(VII) Capt. John Arnold Macomber, son of Bryant and Priscilla (Briggs) Macomber, was born in New Bedford Oct. 11, 1812. At the early age of seventeen he took up a seafaring life, shipping on a whaling vessel. He followed the whaling industry for a number of years, becoming a well-known master mariner. He was captured by the Rebel ship "Shenandoah" during the Civil war, off the Okhotsk sea, with twenty-nine other ships, which were burned or destroyed. Upon retiring from the whaling business, he embarked in the oil and petroleum business, being extensively engaged with Edmund Taber in the oil fields at Parkersburg, Va., and Parkers Landing, Pa. This business he successfully followed up to the time of his death, which occurred April 15, 1875, at Parkers Landing, Pa. His remains were brought to New Bedford and interred in the Rural cemetery. Mr. Macomber was a man well known, and much respected by all who knew him, and he left the record of an honorable career which was a fine example to be followed.

Captain Macomber was married to Jerusha S. Hart, born April 5, 1811, in Dartmouth, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Smith) Hart. She died Aug. 5, 1873, at the age of sixty-

two years. Their children were: Mary H., born Jan. 6, 1836, married Feb. 24, 1864, Francis Taber Akin, of New Bedford; Annie T., born Jan. 29, 1840, married Oct. 3, 1866, Thomas Akin, and they reside in St. Louis, Mo.; Catharine Tredway, born March 23, 1841, died Jan. 28, 1842; Catharine Tredway (2), born June 27, 1843, married June 4, 1869, William H. Matthews; John Robert, born April 21, 1845, married Nov. 12, 1874, Ella Borden Cooke; Emma Arnold, born April 17, 1848, married Jan. 8, 1885, Alfred Munson Butler; Lizzie Jerusha, born Dec. 10, 1853, married Oct. 17, 1878, Dr. A. Martin Pierce, and resides in New Bedford; Helen Bryant, born Feb. 4, 1856, married Jan. 16, 1879, Albion Turner Brownell, and died June 17, 1903; Lucy Crapo, born Dec. 31, 1857, married June 10, 1884, Albert H. Ewing, U. S. R., who died December, 1893, and she married (second) Nov. 10, 1897, Herman Winter, connected with North German Lloyd Steamship Company.

**NATHAN KEITH.** In the death of Nathan Keith, who died in Brockton, Mass., on April 26, 1899, at the age of eighty-five years, the community lost one of its substantial citizens, one who had done much toward the development and substantial growth of the section of the city in which the greater part of his active life had been spent. Mr. Keith was an honored representative of several of New England's earliest and most distinguished families, numbered among whom were "Mayflower" stock as well as Revolutionary ancestry.

Across the sea the Keiths were among the most ancient families of Europe. Of the nobility of Scotland, while some were originally Scots, others at different times came hither from foreign countries. To the latter class belonged the Keiths, it being the supposition that the ancient family derived its origin from one Robert, who was of German origin, a chieftain among the Catti, from which it is said came the surname Keith. The ancestral line of the Keith family from the first American ancestor, through which descended the late Nathan Keith, is given below, in chronological order.

(I) Rev. James Keith was born in 1644, and was educated at Aberdeen, Scotland, where he was graduated, likely from Marischal College (educated as tradition says at the expense of a maiden aunt), his name appearing on the roll of that college in 1657, said college having been founded by George, the fifth Earl of Keith Marischal, in 1593. At the age of

eighteen years, he emigrated to this country, arriving in Boston in 1662. He was introduced to the church at Bridgewater by Dr. Increase Mather, whom he always esteemed as his patron and best friend. His settlement in Bridgewater took place Feb. 18, 1664, and the house in which he lived and died is still standing, and is situated on the north side of River street, near the intersection of Forest street. His advice and influence with the civil authorities of the Colony seem to have been considerable, and although he at times differed from others his opinions had great weight. On May 3, 1668, Rev. Mr. Keith married Susanna Edson, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Susanna (Orcutt) Edson, the former of whom was born in England in 1612, and emigrated to this country, settling first at Salem, whence he removed to Bridgewater, where he erected the first mill in the old town, and was deacon of the church over which Rev. Mr. Keith presided. To this union were born children as follows: James, Jr., Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, John, Josiah, Margaret, Mary and Susanna. The mother of these children died Oct. 16, 1705, aged sixty-five years, and he married (second) in 1707 Mary, widow of Thomas Williams, of Taunton, Mass. Rev. Mr. Keith passed away July 23, 1719, aged seventy-six years, in West Bridgewater, having labored in the ministry of the town for fifty-six years, and proved himself a worthy man and a faithful shepherd over his infant and feeble flock.

(II) Timothy Keith, the fourth son of Rev. James Keith and his wife Susanna (Edson), was born in 1683, and early in the eighteenth century became one of the first settlers of the North parish of Bridgewater, now Brockton, where his descendants have been numerous and prominent and influential citizens. Timothy Keith married Feb. 1, 1710, Hannah Fobes, daughter of Deacon Edward Fobes, and to this union were born four children, as follows: Timothy, Jr., Abiah, Nathan and Hannah. The mother died May 23, 1765, and he died Nov. 8, 1767, aged eighty-three years, and is interred in the burying ground on Main street, opposite Grove street, Campello, his grave being marked by a granite monument which was erected in 1881 by his descendants. He was a man who figured conspicuously in town affairs, being one of the original petitioners for the establishment of the North parish, the moderator of the first meeting held after it became a precinct, and one of the committee of three to consult with Rev. Mr. Porter in relation to a settlement with them as a minister of the gospel, all of which indicate him to

have been a man of influence in both civil and religious matters.

(III) Nathan Keith, the third son of Timothy, was born Dec. 16, 1714, and married in 1746 Hannah Snell, daughter of Joseph Snell. Their children were: Mehitabel, born in 1747; Simeon, 1749; Damaris, 1751; Isaac, 1753; Jonathan, 1754; Hannah, 1756; Martha, 1761; and Nathan, Jr., 1764. The father of these children died in 1786, aged seventy-two years.

(IV) Simeon Keith, eldest son of Nathan, was born in 1749, and married in 1775 Molly Cary, daughter of Col. Simeon Cary and his wife Mary (Howard), the former of whom was a descendant in the fourth generation from John Cary, who came from Somersetshire, England, and settled in Duxbury, Mass., in 1639, later becoming one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, where he was the first town clerk; and the latter a direct descendant in the fourth generation from John Howard, who came from England and settled first at Duxbury, later becoming one of the first settlers of the West parish of Bridgewater, in 1651. Col. Simeon Cary was a captain in the French and Indian war in 1758 and 1759, and was a colonel in the Revolutionary war in 1776. To Simeon and Molly (Cary) Keith were born children as follows: Hampden, born in 1776; Hannah, 1777; Molly, 1779; Austin, 1781; Sidney, 1783; Martha, 1785; Pardon, 1787; Rhoda, 1790; Silvia, 1792; and Keziah, 1794. Simeon Keith died June 24, 1828, aged seventy-nine years, and his widow died Sept. 25, 1832, aged seventy-eight years. Simeon Keith was engaged in farming, and in connection with his agricultural pursuits made frequent trips to Boston by team, returning with hides for the shoemakers, and also collected the hair therefrom, which he disposed of to the masons to be used in mixing mortar, etc. In this business he was succeeded by his son Pardon, who followed the same for a number of years, until better shipping facilities came into vogue.

(V) Pardon Keith, son of Simeon, was born Dec. 4, 1787, in West Bridgewater, and there spent his life engaged in agricultural pursuits. He owned a large tract of land, which he kept well cultivated and improved. In early life he allied himself with the old-line Whigs, and from the organization of the Republican party, in 1856, he was identified with it, being a very staunch adherent to its principles. He affiliated with the South Congregational Church at Campello, and in early life was a regular attendant at its services. During the war of 1812 he was a member of the Horse Company,



*Nathan Keith*

and received a pension for his services. He was of a genial, whole-souled nature, and as a kind and generous neighbor was esteemed by all who knew him. In 1809 he married Abigail Thayer Wild, daughter of Silas, Jr., and Abigail (Thayer) Wild, of Braintree, Mass., and granddaughter of James Thayer, of Braintree, who was a great-grandson of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, of the "Mayflower," 1620. Pardon and Abigail T. (Wild) Keith had nine children, all of whom lived to have families, as follows: Willard, born June 26, 1812, married Minerva Jane Pruit and (second) Cynthia Bacon; Nathan is mentioned below; Hannah Haskell, born Nov. 30, 1815, married Thomas Packard; Mary Wild, born Feb. 10, 1818, married Abraham M. Clark; Betsey Ann, born March 31, 1820, married Samuel Kimball; Simeon Cary, born Sept. 1, 1822, married Susan F. Reed; Abigail Thayer, born July 18, 1826, married Charles W. Bacon; Howard Pardon, born June 13, 1831, married Sarah Alden and (second) Mrs. S. Helen Hyde; and Caroline Bond, born Aug. 30, 1836, became the second wife of Charles W. Bacon. The mother of the above children died Oct. 19, 1836, and Pardon Keith married (second) Sarah Snell, daughter of Caleb Snell, of West Bridgewater. She died Oct. 5, 1863, and he passed away June 25, 1880, aged ninety-two years, six months.

(VI) Nathan Keith, son of Pardon, and late of Brockton, was a citizen who did much for the improvement of the place from a material standpoint, building up and developing the portion of the town in which he lived for so many years. He led a quiet life for many years before his death, but his early days were full of adventure typical of the times, when the new West was being opened up to settlement and enterprising New Englanders found an outlet for their ambition in the possibilities of the undeveloped regions extending as far as the Pacific. Mr. Keith was born Feb. 11, 1814, in what was then known as the West parish of Bridgewater, now included in the city of Brockton. He was the second son in the large family his parents reared, and during his boyhood he had the usual experiences of the youth of that day in farming communities. He attended the common schools and also a private school in West Bridgewater taught by Moses Mandell, for a term of about four months. He received the last of his schooling when about sixteen, after which he followed the example of his older brother, who was learning to make shoes, neither of the boys having any inclination toward farming at

that day. They soon commenced to take out work from Mitchell & Bryant, but before long commenced cutting their own stock. Their principal output consisted of brogans, which were sold for them on commission in New Orleans at a fair profit, from seventy-five cents to a dollar a day being at that time considered a pretty good return for a day's work. They then made the low cut shoes known as sailor's pumps, which were in demand among the whale fishermen then so numerous in New Bedford and Nantucket, but the demand was too limited to make this line exclusive, although the pumps took less leather than the brogans and commanded as good a price. Eventually, in partnership with Thomas Packard, the brothers Willard and Nathan Keith founded the firm of W. Keith & Co., for the manufacture of boots and shoes, locating in a shop opposite the residence of the late Caleb H. Packard. They also opened a boot and shoe store in Albany, N. Y. After one season, business being very poor, Thomas Packard retired from the company, the factory was closed, and the Keith brothers went to Albany. Before long they decided to try their fortunes in the West, and moving out to Columbus, Ohio, they opened a boot and shoe store, buying their stock in Boston. But the panic of 1837, with its depressing effect upon business and prospects everywhere, was felt severely in that location, and in the fall of that year they moved to Little Rock, Ark., where they conducted the same business for two years. The brothers then bought a steam saw-mill, which proved a profitable venture, most of the lumber being sold in the immediate locality, and the rest rafted down the Mississippi. Nathan Keith retired from the mill business in 1839, leaving his brother in charge of it. His next venture ended disastrously. In 1840 he purchased a small stock of goods which he shipped on the steamer "Cherokee," at Little Rock, for Fort Smith. The next morning they stopped at Lewisburg, and just as they were leaving the wharf the boilers exploded. Though Mr. Keith was in the social hall directly over the boilers, and was thrown to the bank of the river, he was not injured, but he lost all his goods, and he had to make another start. Having friends up near the Indian Nation, he made his home there for the next four years, carrying on stock raising until the wolves became so troublesome that he sold out. He had bought about 125 sheep in the northern part of the State, and drove them down to Grand Prairie, south of the Arkansas river, where he was located for some time.



Upon selling out he drove his horses to Texas and Louisiana, sold them, and went on to New Orleans, engaging in the daguerreotype business in that city and in the villages in Louisiana and Alabama. Early in 1849 he went to Matamoras and Fort Brown, Texas, clerking in a store in the latter place.

In November, 1849, he left Fort Brown for California, making a trip which was even more adventurous than the ordinary for those times. He traveled by way of Mexico, the journey to California taking 118 days. He was thirty-five days on the road to the Pacific ocean, about eleven hundred miles, stopping a day each at Monterey, Saltillo and Buena Vista, where about three years before General Taylor and Santa Anna met in conflict. The next stop was at Durango, at the foot of the Rockies, about three hundred miles from the Pacific, where the company, which consisted of sixty men, many of them armed with guns and pistols, was warned against the Indians of which they had heard tales daily, and also against attempting to cross the mountains with their raw animals and without a pilot. They finally concluded, however, to ride their own mules, over a mule road made by the Mexican government three or four years before, the packing being done by a tribe of Indians. The party arrived at the port of Mazatlan, Mexico, on the Pacific, in the middle of January, 1850, in good condition, sold their stock and saddles for about three-fourths of what they had cost on the Rio Grande, and fitting up an old hulk of a vessel which they found there sailed for San Francisco about a week later. After a voyage of thirty-five days and a day's stopover in San Francisco Mr. Keith went on to Sacramento the next night, took a stern-wheel boat for Marysville and from there went on foot to Foster's Bar, on the Yuba river, a distance of twenty-five miles. Mr. Keith and his partner bought a pick and shovel for which they paid an ounce—then sixteen dollars—in gold, and went to work, the former remaining in California about three years, engaging in placer mining with fair success, and also packing supplies to the mines and keeping a toll bridge on the Yuba river. He did well while in California, but principally by San Francisco investments which paid a high rate of interest. Returning to his old home in Massachusetts in 1853, Mr. Keith was a resident of Brockton to the close of his life, his death occurring there April 26, 1899, when he was eighty-five years old.

After his return to Brockton Mr. Keith settled on a farm and engaged in its cultivation,

also improving the farm for residence purposes and converting it into city property. Perkins avenue was opened up through his efforts, and over eighty houses were built on the farm during his lifetime, about the same number going up on the adjoining estates within a period of twenty years. He was a successful business man, and gave all his time to his own affairs, although he was elected to the first council chosen for the city of Brockton, being the senior member of that body. When a young man he belonged to the old Massachusetts State militia, in which he was commissioned lieutenant by Governor Davis. In politics he was originally a Whig, later becoming a Republican, and he voted for both the Harrisons. He was a member of the Society of Pioneers of New England. Mr. Keith was a man of public spirit and interested in everything that affected the growth of the town, lending his influence to every good project which needed the support of substantial citizens.

On Sept. 15, 1853, Mr. Keith was married to Elizabeth Copeland Perkins, daughter of Nahum and Vesta (Copeland) Perkins, of North Bridgewater (now Brockton). She passed away in Brockton Jan. 16, 1902, aged seventy-five years. They had two children: Allie Vesta, born Feb. 19, 1857, and Annie, born Sept. 24, 1859, who died Oct. 10, 1859. The surviving daughter, Allie Vesta, was married (first) Nov. 28, 1876, to Paul Franklin Green, and they had one child, Pauline Frances, born May 30, 1881, who was married April 22, 1903, to Dalva H. Swope, M. D., a practicing physician of Brockton; they have one daughter, Aneta Swope, born April 9, 1904. On June 23, 1885, Mrs. Green married (second) Charles Herbert Kingman, who died Jan. 27, 1896, and by whom she also had one daughter, Arlene Lorna, born July 24, 1886, who was married Feb. 2, 1909, to Emery Thorndyke Chase, of Brockton, paymaster of the George E. Keith Company, shoe manufacturers. On Nov. 4, 1903, Mrs. Kingman married (third) Willie H. Packard, of Brockton.

Mrs. Packard and her two daughters are prominent members of Deborah Sampson Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, in which they all take a very active part.

PERKINS. (I) Abraham Perkins was one of the first settlers of Hampton: was made a freeman May 13, 1640. He was a man of good education, an excellent penman, and much employed in town business. He died Aug. 31, 1683, and his widow Mary died May 29, 1706.

(II) Luke Perkins, born about 1641, mar-



ried Hannah, widow of Henry Cookery, and daughter of Robert Long, Sr. He lived at Charlestown.

(III) Luke Perkins (2), born March 18, 1667, married Martha, daughter of Lot and Elizabeth (Walton) Conant. He lived in Marblehead, Beverly, Wenham, Ipswich and Plympton. He was a blacksmith by occupation.

(IV) Mark Perkins, baptized in Beverly April 30, 1699, married Dorothy, daughter of Matthew Whipple, Jr., of Ipswich. He moved to North Bridgewater, Mass., probably about 1740-41, being the first of the name to come to that place. He was a blacksmith by trade. He settled on a tract of land at the corner of what is now Perkins avenue and Summer street, Brockton, near where Mrs. Allie V. Packard now lives, she still occupying a part of the original tract, Perkins avenue taking its name from this family. This tract has been so extensively improved since that it now contains nearly 150 houses. The fountain which stands at the junction of Perkins avenue and Summer street was erected in 1890, by Mrs. Elizabeth Copeland (Perkins) Keith, Mrs. Packard's mother, in memory of her father, the late Nahum Perkins.

(V) Josiah Perkins, son of Mark, was born Jan. 4, 1727, and married Aug. 17, 1755, Abigail Edson, daughter of Benjamin and Joanna (Orcutt) Edson. Their children were: Mehitable, Abigail, Mark, Josiah, Sarah, Benjamin, Silvia, Jacob and Shepard. The father of these children died Aug. 2, 1798, in his seventy-second year, and the mother died Sept. 11, 1825, aged ninety years.

(VI) Josiah Perkins, Jr., son of Josiah, was born Oct. 9, 1762, and married Jan. 14, 1790, Anna Reynolds, daughter of Jonas and Anna (Perkins) Reynolds. They had children: Jonas, who married Rhoda Keith; Nahum, who married Vesta Copeland; and Mehitable, who married Charles Keith. The mother of these children died June 18, 1846, aged seventy-seven years, and the father died Sept. 7, 1848, aged nearly eighty-six years. He was a blacksmith.

(VII) Nahum Perkins, son of Josiah, Jr., was born Aug. 28, 1792, and married May 17, 1820, Vesta Copeland, daughter of Caleb and Sally (Byram) Copeland, and a direct descendant of Lawrence Copeland, of Braintree, Mass., who was the first of the name in this country. Mr. Perkins, like his ancestors before him, was a blacksmith, which trade he followed for many years. He was an active member of the First Congregational Church of North Bridge-

water, serving that society in various official capacities. His children were: Elizabeth Copeland, who married Nathan Keith; and Sally, who married Caleb H. Lothrop, of Randolph, Massachusetts.

(VIII) Elizabeth Copeland Perkins, daughter of Nahum and Vesta (Copeland) Perkins, married Sept. 15, 1853, Nathan Keith.

FOSTER (Rockland family). The Foster family of Rockland, the head of which was the late Hon. Nathan B. Foster, a leading business man and prominent public official of the town, is a branch of the earlier Cape Cod family of the name and it of the still earlier Weymouth Foster family, the immigrant settler and ancestor being Sergt. Thomas Foster. The latter was born in England about 1600, son of Rev. Thomas Foster and his wife Abigail Wimes, and married Elizabeth. He came to America in the ship "Hercules" in 1634, was for a time an inhabitant of Boston, Weymouth and other points, dying April 20, 1682.

From this (I) Sergt. Thomas Foster the descent of the late Hon. Nathan B. Foster of Rockland is through

(II) Deacon John Foster, who was born Oct. 7, 1642, in Weymouth, and married Mary, daughter of Thomas Chillingsworth, of Marshfield.

(III) Deacon Chillingsworth Foster, a prominent man of Harwich, born July 11, 1690, in Marshfield, married Mercy Freeman, of Harwich, and lived in that part of the latter town that became Brewster.

(IV) Isaac Foster, born June 17, 1718, in Harwich, married Nov. 2, 1738, Hannah Sears, of Harwich, said to be a direct descendant of one of the "Mayflower" Pilgrims.

(V) Nathaniel Foster, of Harwich, born April 8, 1751, in Harwich, married there Dec. 11, 1775, Mary Hopkins and lived in the town of Brewster, Massachusetts.

(VI) Solomon Foster, of Brewster, Mass., born there Aug. 4, 1785, married Polly Peaks.

(VII) Solomon Foster (2), born May 31, 1811, in Brewster, Barnstable Co., Mass., was there educated, and learned the trade of currier, which he followed in many parts of this State, including Charlestown, and at Chester, Vt. In 1852 he settled in East Abington (now Rockland), where he continued to follow his trade for the remainder of his life. He enlisted during the Civil war in Company G, 12th Massachusetts Regiment, and served thirteen months, being mustered out of the service on account of disability. Mr. Foster married July 20, 1834, Martha Williams, born Aug.

27, 1814, in Boston, daughter of Boardman Williams, of Boston. Mr. and Mrs. Foster lived in Brewster, Mass., Boston and Abington. He died Dec. 31, 1867, aged fifty-six years, seven months. Their children were as follows: Martha Augusta, born May 17, 1835, married Isaac Hopkins, and died July 4, 1906; Mary Fessenden, born April 28, 1837, died Sept. 28, 1838; Harriet Maria, born June 26, 1839, died Aug. 20, 1840; Solomon Boardman, born June 25, 1841, was wounded at the battle of Bull Run and died from the effects of his injuries Sept. 4, 1862; William Edward, born Aug. 5, 1844, died Dec. 8, 1894, in Rockland (he married Rachel Abbie Lane); Nathan Burnham was born Aug. 4, 1847; Lillias Adelaide, born Jan. 8, 1850, married Joshua Thomas; Mary Harriet, born Feb. 21, 1853, married Edwin Chute and resides in Rockland; Idaline and Eveline, twins, born July 22, 1859, died, respectively, Aug. 18, 1860, and Oct. 21, 1879.

(VIII) NATHAN BURNHAM FOSTER, son of Solomon (2) and Martha (Williams) Foster, was born Aug. 4, 1847, in Boston, Mass., but when a child went with the family to what is now the town of Rockland, which was ever afterward his home and where he wrought life's work. On the breaking out of the Civil war, or in its early stages, three of the Foster family, father and two sons, gave their services to their country, one of the sons forfeiting his life in the cause, all enlisting in the 12th Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, of which the colonel was Fletcher Webster of Marshfield, who was killed at the battle of Bull Run, Va., in 1862, the command becoming known as the "Webster Regiment." Nathan B. Foster was too young to enter the service, but he insisted on going South and was with the regiment for a considerable time, though not an enlisted man. He was educated in the public schools of his adopted town and on completing his course he learned shoemaking. He was employed for years in the various shoe factories in what is now Rockland and vicinity and was for a number of years foreman of the stitching room at the J. E. French shoe factory in Rockland. He left that position a number of years before his death to enter the firm of F. Thompson & Co., manufacturers of blackings and stains. The firm is one of the prominent ones in town.

Always active and wide-awake, enterprising and progressive, Mr. Foster proved a valuable citizen and through the force of his make-up rose to positions of trust and responsibility, as well as of honor. He served Rockland

faithfully for a dozen years or more as chief engineer of the fire department and his voluntary retirement at the end of that period was a source of regret to all those interested in fire department matters, for in everything pertaining to department business the town had implicit confidence in the judgment of Chief Foster. On retiring from the fire department he remained an honorary member of it. He was of a social disposition and had a wide circle of friends in this section. He served as water commissioner for a number of years and was a member of many organizations, including the Union Glee Club and the Rockland Commercial Club, being chairman of the executive committee of the latter organization; Old Colony Lodge, K. of P.; John Cutler Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Abington, Old Colony Commandery, K. T., Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston, the Massachusetts Fire Chiefs' Association and the Brockton Foremen's and Superintendents' Association.

A Republican in politics, Mr. Foster was a member of the Republican town committee for some eight years or more, and was an indefatigable worker for the candidates of his party. He was elected in the fall of 1908 a member of the lower house of the General Court from the Rockland, Hanover and Hanson district. He was renominated for a second term some weeks before his death. Of the man and his services in the Legislature said one of the local papers:

"Representative Nathan B. Foster of Rockland, successor to Rev. Melvin S. Nash as representative from the 4th Plymouth, in every way proved to be a worthy representative. The same independence which always characterized Mr. Nash was displayed in the votes of Representative Foster. He refused to bow to the mandate of the State machine that all direct nomination bills and legislation providing for 80-cent gas for certain communities be killed and supported those bills. A manufacturer himself, he showed himself to be eminently fair to organized labor and supported the bill limiting the employment of women and minors in textile establishments to fifty-four hours a week and also the bill to allow the establishment of peaceful communication with applicants for positions during strikes and lock-outs, the so-called 'peaceful picketing bill.' Representative Foster was also an earnest worker in behalf of the bill to provide that goods made in prisons and offered for sale should be stamped 'convict made.' This bill, which would prevent unfair competition with the products of Massachusetts workers, was

killed by a tie vote. All temperance measures found an earnest friend in Mr. Foster, as did Governor Draper's proposition for the settling of the transportation muddle in Massachusetts. On the committee on Drainage the Rockland man found plenty to do in dealing with the various problems relating to the sewage disposal of the various cities and towns of the Commonwealth, being a faithful attendant at all hearings of his committee."

Mr. Foster died Oct. 22, 1909, after a long illness, at his home in Rockland, Mass., in his sixty-third year. The funeral services of the deceased were held at the Congregational Church in Rockland and were very largely attended. The members of Old Colony Lodge (Knights of Pythias), the Union Glee Club, the Rockland fire department and the John Cutler Lodge (A. F. & A. M.) of Abington, of which he was a member, attended in a body. The Massachusetts Legislature was represented by Speaker Walker, Sergeant-at-arms David T. Remington, and others. The Massachusetts Firemen's Association was represented, as well as fire departments of several towns of the State. The town officials of Rockland, and many from Abington, attended. The interment was at Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Rockland. The pallbearers were Dr. Gilman Osgood, Fred O. Baker, Albert S. Peterson, George W. Hyde, George H. Lapham and Charles S. Beal.

Mr. Foster married, at Abington, Feb. 21, 1874, S. Ettie Reed, daughter of Hervey and Mary Thaxter (Nash) Reed, of Abington. To them was born one child, Burnham Reed.

(IX) BURNHAM REED FOSTER, only child of Nathan Burnham and S. Ettie (Reed) Foster, born in Rockland Aug. 28, 1887, was reared in his native place, receiving the greater part of his education in the public and high schools there. He also attended Bryant & Stratton's Commercial College at Boston. He worked for a time in a shoe factory, but is now conducting a store at Accord, Mass., in the town of Hingham.

Mrs. S. Ettie (Reed) Foster is a descendant of the Reed and Nash families of Weymouth and Abington.

(I) William Reed, the founder of the family in America, came from England and located in Weymouth. He died Oct. 15, 1639. He married Esther Thompson, daughter of Lieut. John and Mary (Cook) Thompson, and granddaughter of Francis Cook, who came in the "Mayflower."

(II) William Reed (2), son of William, married in 1703 Alice Nash, daughter of Lieut.

Jacob Nash. She died Dec. 5, 1751.

(III) Obadiah Reed, son of William (2), born March 14, 1707, died Nov. 4, 1753. He married Oct. 19, 1731, Mary Nash, daughter of Ensign James Nash, and to them were born seven children.

(IV) Obadiah Reed (2), son of Obadiah, born May 15, 1734, married (first) Content Lincoln and (second) Elizabeth Shaw.

(V) Joel Reed, son of Obadiah (2) and Elizabeth (Shaw), born Oct. 26, 1771, married (first) July 4, 1793, Ruth Gurney, and (second) Jane Raymond, a widow. They settled in Abington. He had nine children.

(VI) Hervey Reed, son of Joel and Ruth (Gurney), born Feb. 27, 1806, married (first) Oct. 30, 1830, Sally Poole, and (second) Nov. 23, 1837, Mary Thaxter Nash, daughter of Micah and Sarah (Thaxter) Nash. The second wife died in Rockland Dec. 25, 1898. One child, Sarah, was born to the first union, June 29, 1835, and by the second marriage there were children as follows: One born Oct. 1, 1838, deceased in infancy; Hervey Turner, born March 29, 1840; Mary Elizabeth, born Aug. 13, 1842, who married Dec. 11, 1870, Dan Packard; Francis Baylies, born Dec. 30, 1844, who married May 28, 1879, Clara Reynolds; Abigail Adelaide, born May 14, 1847, who married Dec. 24, 1868, Howard Malcolm Shaw; Alsie Carsilla, born Aug. 10, 1850, who married Nov. 4, 1869, Willard W. Lewis, and died Aug. 28, 1872; one that died in infancy; and Sharlie Ettie, born April 15, 1854, who married Feb. 21, 1874, Nathan B. Foster, of Rockland.

The Nash family, of which Mrs. Foster's mother was a descendant, is of English origin.

(I) James Nash was a freeman in Weymouth, Mass., in 1645.

(II) Lieut. Jacob Nash, son of James and Alice, was a freeman of Weymouth in 1686. He was the father of eleven children.

(III) James Nash, son of Jacob, was twice married. He resided in the town of Abington, Massachusetts.

(IV) Lieut. James Nash, son of James, born in 1705, married Mary Pratt, of Easton, Mass., and they lived in Abington. He became lieutenant in the militia.

(V) James Nash, son of Lieut. James and Mary (Pratt), born in 1737 in Abington, married Tamar Bates. He died June 7, 1771, his wife April 10, 1772.

(VI) James Nash, son of James and Tamar (Bates), born Sept. 10, 1761, made his home in the town of Abington, where he died Aug. 6, 1811. He married Sarah Brown.



(VII) Micah Nash, son of James, born Oct. 3, 1788, died March 31, 1849. He married Sarah Thaxter, who was born Dec. 13, 1792, and their children were born as follows: Sarah Lincoln, Sept. 30, 1814 (died Oct. 12, 1858); Mary Thaxter, Sept. 20, 1816; Elizabeth Baylies, Feb. 9, 1819; Bela Thaxter, July 18, 1821; Micah, Feb. 28, 1824; Charlotte Brown, Sept. 20, 1826; Gridley Thaxter, March 10, 1828; Benjamin Lincoln, Sept. 14, 1831; and James Edward, Sept. 26, 1833.

(VIII) Mary Thaxter Nash, born in Abington, Sept. 20, 1816, married Nov. 23, 1837, Hervey Reed, born Feb. 27, 1806, son of Joel and Ruth (Gurney) Reed.

MARCUS M. WORDELL, late of Fall River, president and one of the founders of the large clothing and men's furnishings house of Wordell & McGuire Company, was one of the substantial and leading citizens of the city and one who reached a foremost position in its business life wholly as a result of his individual efforts.

Mr. Wordell was a descendant and worthy representative of an old family in this section, tracing his ancestry to (I) William Wordell (spelled in early records Wodell), who was of Boston as early as 1637. In 1643 he was one of the eleven purchasers of the tract of land called Shawomet (Warwick). He had a grant of land in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1643, and in that same year he was taken with others before the court at Boston charged with heresy and sedition. He was later banished from both Massachusetts and Warwick. He returned to Portsmouth; was a freeman in 1655; later was commissioner, and for many years between 1664 and 1686 was deputy. He died in 1693. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, and their children were: Mary, born in November, 1640; Gershom, July 14, 1642; Sarah, in October, 1644; Alice, Feb. 10, 1650; and Frances, July 6, 1652.

(II) Gershom Wodell, born July 14, 1642, married Mary Tripp, daughter of John and Mary (Paine) Tripp, and they were residents of Portsmouth, R. I. Their children were: William (born in 1663), Mary, Elizabeth, Richard, Return, Gershom, Sarah and Innocent.

(III) Gershom Wodell (2), son of Gershom, married Sarah, born Feb. 3, 1670, daughter of Jacob and Joanna (Slocum) Mott, and they resided in Tiverton, of which town Mr. Wodell was an inhabitant at the formation in 1692. He died Sept. 4, 1741. Their children were:

William (born June 13, 1702), Gershom, Elizabeth, Ruth, Patience, Alice and Innocent.

(IV) Gershom Wordell (3), son of Gershom (2) and Sarah (Mott), married in 1743 in Freetown, Mass., Mary, born Feb. 7, 1720, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Durfee) Gage, of Freetown. Their children of Tiverton town record were: Susannah, born Oct. 25, 1743; Gershom, born Jan. 15, 1745; Mary, born Aug. 23, 1747; Sarah, born April 14, 1749; and Elizabeth, born Aug. 30, 1750; and, according to Eli Wodell, Phineas, Silas, Thomas, Lovina and Constant, born in that part of Dartmouth now Westport.

(V) Thomas Wordell, son of Gershom (3) and Mary (Gage) Wordell, married Phebe Borden. Their children were: Silas; Peleg; Anna, who married Pearse Phillip (his second wife); Susan, who married Pearse Phillip (his first wife); Thomas, drowned in the great gale of September, 1815; Samuel; and John, who married Dianna Wordell.

(VI) Peleg Wordell, son of Thomas and Phebe (Borden) Wordell, was born in Westport, and that town was his place of residence through life. His home for many years was the first one east of the Narrows in the town of Westport on the south side of the New Bedford turnpike, and on the bank of the South Watuppa lake. Later he removed to a farm on a cross road leading to the Head-of-Westport, and there he died. He always followed farming as an occupation. He married Delana Wordell, a native of Westport, whom he survived many years, and their children were: Silas (lived in New Bedford), Abel, Isaac (lived in New Bedford), William (resided in Fall River), Olive (married Amenzar Durfee) and Caleb (lost at sea).

(VII) Abel Wordell, son of Peleg and Delana Wordell, and father of Marcus M., was born in Westport July 24, 1818, and settled in Fall River when a young man. He was engaged at teaming, which he followed for a number of years, until he became a member of the police force of the city of Fall River, so continuing until his death, Oct. 3, 1880. He was buried in Oak Grove cemetery. Mr. Wordell married Ardelia Handy, who was born April 12, 1820, in Bristol, R. I., daughter of David and Ann (Sisson) Handy, both of whom were also natives of Bristol. Mrs. Wordell survived her husband until Sept. 20, 1897. They had a family of ten children, all of whom reached adult age, and six are yet (1912) living: Delana married Darius Buffinton, and died in Fall River; Marcus M. is mentioned



(V  
3, 17  
Saral  
and t  
Linco  
Mary  
lies,  
1821  
Sept.  
1828  
Jame  
(V  
ton,  
Herv  
and )

Ma  
presic  
clothe  
dell  
stant  
one w  
ness  
effort

Mr  
repre  
tracin  
(spel  
of Be  
one c  
land  
a gra  
and i  
befor  
and s  
Mass  
Porte  
comm  
and  
Chris  
their  
ber,  
Octol  
Fran

(I  
marr  
Mary  
of P  
Willi  
Richa  
cent.

(I  
marr  
of Ja  
reside  
was  
He d





*Marcus L. Bondell*

below; Frank A., a veteran of the Civil war and for many years a special pension agent in the employ of the government, died in Michigan; Albert H. is a resident of Fall River; Anna J. died unmarried; William resides at New London, Conn.; Herbert resides in Cincinnati, Ohio; Arthur resides at Brookline, Mass.; Hiram resides at Chicago, Ill.; Walter resides in Boston.

(VIII) Marcus M. Wordell, eldest son of Abel and Ardelia (Handy) Wordell, was born in Fall River Aug. 26, 1844. He received a fair education in the schools of his native city. The Wordell family, shortly after the birth of Marcus, occupied a house at the corner of Pleasant and Second streets, where the *Evening News* building now stands. It was moved to the rear when the *News* building was built, and is now occupied by Hart & Howland. Several of the younger members of the Wordell family were born in this house. Soon after leaving school Mr. Wordell entered upon his business career as clerk in the grocery store of Elihu Andrews & Bro., on Pleasant street, near Main, and remained there for three years. Later he worked for Davis Bros., who conducted a meat and grocery market on Pleasant street. He continued his connection with the grocery trade until 1871, when he became clerk in the clothing store of C. E. Vickery, who occupied a room on Pleasant street which is now a part of the space occupied by Wordell & McGuire. Remaining in the employ of Mr. Vickery until 1884, he formed a partnership with Thomas C. McGuire, a fellow clerk in Mr. Vickery's establishment, under the name of Wordell & McGuire. The firm prospered from the beginning, at different times enlarging their quarters until now the establishment is one of the largest of its kind in southeastern Massachusetts. In 1907 the business was incorporated under the name of Wordell & McGuire Company, with Mr. Wordell as president and Mr. McGuire as treasurer. Mr. Wordell had other substantial business connections, being a director of the Massasoit-Pocasset National Bank and a member of the board of trustees of the Union Savings Bank. He was a Republican in politics and took a deep interest in the success of the party. But he cared little for political preferment, and the only political office he ever held was that of member of the board of overseers of the poor, a position of honor tendered to him by Mayor John T. Coughlin during the latter's term of office, and which Mr. Wordell held at the time of his death. The following is a copy of a letter to Mrs. Wordell from the board of overseers of the poor:

Mrs. Marcus M. Wordell,  
638 High Street.

Dear Madam:—

We, members of the Board of Overseers of the Poor of this city, of which your husband was a member, desire to express our heartfelt sympathy in your great loss.

As a member of this important branch of our municipality, Mr. Wordell has ever manifested an earnest solicitation for the welfare of the unfortunate poor of the city.

His sense of the obligations of the office that he held, and the spirit he displayed in discharging the duties of that office, highly commended him to his associates.

He had a high conception of public trust, and regard for truth and honor. He was one of the highest type of our citizenship, possessing those qualities of heart and conscience that made him an able and fearless public servant.

His regard for fair play and his disposition to deal squarely, made him respected by all with whom he came in contact.

Our poor and unfortunate sick have been bereft of a sympathetic friend, and his loss will be sincerely mourned by the whole community.

Very respectfully yours,  
Board of Overseers of the Poor,  
THOMAS F. HIGGINS,  
Chairman.

Mr. Wordell was a member of the Quequechan and Fall River Driving Clubs. He loved good horses and during his life owned several very fast ones. His two famous horses were Prince and Fan, and it was Mr. Wordell's great delight to drive behind either. Prince died years ago, but Fan is alive to-day though more than thirty years old, and is living an easy life at Anthony's boarding stable at Swansea. Mr. Wordell was also a great golf enthusiast and for a man of his age was considered a fine player. For many years he was a member of the Fall River Niagara Engine Company No. 4, which was a famous company in the old fire-fighting days. This company was organized in 1868 and William C. Davol, Jr., the present chief of the fire department, was its foreman. The roster of the company included about fifteen other young men, prominent and active in the affairs of the city in those days. Fraternally Mr. Wordell was a member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Fall River Chapter, R. A. M., and of Fall River Lodge, I. O. O. F. He belonged to the Unitarian Church. During the time of the Civil war Mr. Wordell enlisted and was stationed for several months at Fort Warren.

On Oct. 20, 1872, Mr. Wordell was married in Fall River to Eliza B. Blake, a native of that city. They had two children: Annie M., now the wife of Joseph Sherman, of Boston, and Carrie B., who is at home.

Mr. Wordell died suddenly at the "Ormond

Hotel," Ormond, Fla., late Saturday night, Feb. 3, 1912. The news of his death was a shock to all who knew him, as he had departed for the South with his wife the Thursday of the previous week in good spirits and apparently in good health except for a cold which had shown no serious symptoms. Pneumonia developed, however, and he succumbed. A local paper said:

"With the death of Mr. Wordell, the community loses another of its strongest and best business men, and his loss will be hard to replace. A man of quiet and retiring disposition, he was nevertheless popular with all who knew him intimately. In business life he was a man of the highest integrity and honorable business principles."

At a special meeting of the executive committee of the Fall River Merchants' Association held Feb. 5, 1912, the death of "our esteemed fellow merchant, Marcus M. Wordell, which occurred at Ormond, Fla., on Saturday, Feb. 3, 1912, was reported, and the following memorial was adopted":

The Fall River Merchants' Association has learned with deepest regret of the death of Marcus M. Wordell, one of its most active and zealous members; one who was ever ready to give of his time and talents in promoting the welfare of the association.

Honorable in all of his business relations, he was a type of merchant whose wise counsel and sterling integrity won for him the confidence and respect of his associates.

In his death this association, and the city of Fall River, has lost an upright citizen: one who has long and honorably been identified with the business and civic interests of the city, and one whose genial personality made it a genuine pleasure to be affiliated with him in any association work.

He was a member of the executive committee for many years, always ready to cooperate with his associates in all its undertakings, bringing to all of his work sound judgment and courage of his convictions. His taking off leaves in our ranks a void which will not easily be filled and in our hearts a deep sorrow.

We extend to the bereaved family our sincerest sympathy.

DANIEL F. SULLIVAN,  
JAMES C. BRADY,  
HERBERT C. TALBOT,  
For the Association.

The directors of the Massasoit-Pocasset National Bank, having received with deep sorrow the announcement of the death of their associate director, Marcus M. Wordell, and deploring the death of a highly esteemed and valued member, adopted the following memorial:

Marcus M. Wordell was born in Fall River, August, 1844, and remained a resident of the city until his death. After completing his education in the public schools he entered upon a mercantile career, which he pursued with signal success throughout his subse-

quent life. Industrious, enterprising, capable and of the highest integrity of character, he achieved his purposes and received the respect and regard of all with whom his business interests brought him into relations.

He was a director of this institution since its organization in 1903, and previously had been a director in the Massasoit National Bank for nearly ten years. He brought to the duties of the position keen sagacity, a sound judgment, and independence and courage.

As an associate he was a man of genial personality, strong in his friendships and genuine in character. In his death we recognize the loss not only of a man of high ability and character, but of a broad-minded, public-spirited citizen.

CHAS. M. SHOVE, Chairman.  
E. W. BORDEN, Clerk.

BRADFORD KING CUSHMAN, a well-known farmer and lumber dealer of North Middleboro, Plymouth Co., Mass., is a native of that town, born on a farm in the northern part, Aug. 22, 1858. He is a descendant of one of the oldest New England families, tracing his line from Robert Cushman, the Plymouth Pilgrim and the progenitor of the New England Cushmans, who took a conspicuous part in the events leading to the coming to New England of the "Mayflower" and in the necessary preliminary arrangements.

(1) Robert Cushman was a native of Kent, England. With John Carver he was instrumental in effecting the emigration of the Pilgrims to Holland, where he joined them after they had been in Leyden several years. He became a leading member of the community in Leyden and took a deep interest in the project of settling in an English colony. He with Deacon Carver, in 1617, was sent to London to negotiate with the Virginia Company for permission to settle on their lands, and to apply to King James to grant them liberty of conscience there. He made a second trip there with Elder Brewster in 1619, for the same object, when a patent was obtained in which the king granted toleration for their form of religion so long as they remained faithful subjects. The arrangement with the London merchant adventurers was concluded through his agency. He and Carver then returned to England to collect subscriptions, make purchases, and prepare for the voyage. They chartered the "Mayflower." Cushman, who was given the office of assistant governor, embarked with his family on the "Speedwell" in August, 1620, when the two vessels began the voyage together; but when the "Mayflower" sailed again alone, in September, with only a part of the company, he remained behind to act as their financial agent in England and send them supplies. He sailed for New Eng-



land in 1621 in the "Fortune," taking with him his only son, Thomas. He returned to Europe to manage the business of the Colonists there, but left his son in the family of Governor Bradford. In 1623, with Edward Winslow, he obtained a grant of territory on Cape Ann, where a new band of Puritans made the first permanent settlement within the limits of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Mr. Cushman died in 1625 in England.

One of the descendants of this Robert Cushman, Thomas by name, and a farmer of Plympton, Mass., seems to have removed to Bridgewater (the first interior settlement in the Colony), where his only son, Thomas Cushman, was born and passed a long, honorable and useful life. The Cushman name has continued in that locality to the present, and they have been among the substantial citizens of that Old Colony town for several generations. From Robert Cushman, Bradford King Cushman is descended through Thomas, Rev. Isaac, Ichabod, Ichabod (2), Earl and Earl H. Cushman. These generations in detail and in the order named follow.

(II) Thomas Cushman, born in England in 1608, came to New England with his father Robert in 1621 in the ship "Fortune." The father returned to England in a few days, leaving his only son in the family of his friend, Governor Bradford. Thomas was admitted a freeman in 1633; served as juryman in 1635. About this time, in 1635 or 1636, he married Mary Allerton, daughter of Isaac Allerton, who came over in the "Mayflower," in 1620; and they lived together in that relation for fifty-five years, she surviving him less than a decade. It is believed that he removed to what is now Kingston not long after his marriage. He succeeded as ruling elder of the church at Plymouth in 1649 the venerable Elder Brewster, and sustained that relation until the time of his death—a period of upward of forty-two years. He died Dec. 11, 1691, in the eighty-fourth year of his age. With her husband Mrs. Cushman was a member of the church at Plymouth. She died in 1691, at the advanced age of ninety, being the last survivor of those who came over in the "Mayflower." Their children were: Thomas, born in 1637; Sarah; Lydia; Isaac; Elkanah, born in 1651; Feare, born in 1653; Eleazer, born in 1656-57; and Mary.

(III) Rev. Isaac Cushman, son of Rev. Thomas, was born at Plymouth Feb. 8, 1647-48, and married about 1675 Mary Rickard, who was born in 1654 and died at Plymouth Sept. 27, 1727, aged seventy-three years. Children:

Isaac, born Nov. 13, 1676; Rebekah, Nov. 30, 1678 (married Jacob Mitchell, Nov. 18, 1701); Mary, Oct. 12, 1682 (married March 19, 1702, Robert Waterman, of Halifax, Mass.); Sarah, April 19, 1684 (married James Bryant, of Halifax, and, second, James Bradford, of Halifax); Ichabod, Oct. 30, 1686; Feare, March 10, 1689 (married William Sturtevant, of Halifax, Feb. 12, 1708).

(IV) Ichabod Cushman, son of Rev. Isaac, born in Plymouth, Oct. 30, 1686, married (first) Esther Barnes, daughter of Jonathan Barnes, and (second) Nov. 17, 1712, Patience Holmes, daughter of John Holmes. He lived in Plympton and later in Middleboro. After his death his widow married Elnathan Wood. Children: Joanna, born Dec. 17, 1713, married Ichabod Bosworth; William, born Oct. 13, 1715, died Aug. 27, 1768; Sarah, born Nov. 8, 1717, married Aug. 12, 1735, Daniel Vaughn; Experience, born July 12, 1719, married Sept. 6, 1737, Jonathan Smith; Patience, born April 8, 1721, married Caleb Sturtevant July 23, 1739; Mary, born Dec. 22, 1723, married Nov. 24, 1743, Jedediah Lyon; Ichabod was born May 12, 1725; Rebekah, born July 11, 1727, on Jan. 14, 1742, married Manassah Clapp; Isaac, born Aug. 12, 1730, died August, 1820, married Sarah Miller.

(V) Ichabod Cushman (2), son of Ichabod, born in Middleboro, Mass., May 12, 1725, married (first) March 4, 1751, Patience Makefern, and (second) Hope White. His children were: By the first marriage—Experience, born March 9, 1752, married Jacob Spear; Molly, born April 20, 1754, married Joshua Wood, of Middleboro; Ichabod, born March 28, 1757, married Nov. 28, 1782, Molly Morton; Robert was born April 24, 1761; Holmes, born Oct. 23, 1762, died Aug. 31, 1833; Sylvanus was born April 27, 1764; Earl was born Oct. 16, 1767; by the second marriage—John, born Jan. 9, 1775, married Rebecca Clapp in 1799.

(VI) Earl Cushman, son of Ichabod (2), was born in the town of Middleboro, Mass., Oct. 16, 1767, and moved with the family to Woodstock, Vt., where he followed farming. Later he returned, settling with his family in North Middleboro, where the remainder of his life was spent. He lived to a ripe old age and is buried in North Middleboro cemetery. His wife, Wealthy (Hall), born Oct. 3, 1789, lived to the ripe age of ninety-three years, twenty-one days; she, too, is buried in North Middleboro cemetery. They had two children: Earl H., born Sept. 2, 1823; and Lucy, who married George Bradford, and resides at Woodstock, Vermont.

(VII) Earl H. Cushman, son of Earl, was born at Woodstock, Vt., Sept. 2, 1823, and there grew to manhood. He worked on the farm there, and after coming to North Middleboro with his family worked at shoemaking for some time, later turning his attention to farming. He owned a place in North Middleboro which he cultivated for some time, and on selling out moved to Sturtevant Corner, in Bridgewater, where he bought the farm now operated by his sons, and there followed agricultural pursuits. He spent the remainder of his days there, dying June 2, 1908, at the ripe age of eighty-five years, and was buried in North Middleboro cemetery.

At Raynham, Mass., Mr. Cushman married Lucy C. Leonard, a native of Raynham, born Nov. 30, 1825, daughter of Walter and Keziah (Richmond) Leonard. Mrs. Cushman still makes her home on the farm, and is quite active for one of her years. Children as follows were born to this union: Albert H., born July 17, 1852, resides at home; S. Augusta, born in November, 1854, married Edward Hall, and resides in Raynham; Bradford King was born Aug. 22, 1858; Jennie, born Dec. 26, 1864, resides at home; Leonard E., born Oct. 4, 1869, is at home; Zebulon Pratt, born March 6, 1872, resides at home.

(VIII) Bradford King Cushman attended the public schools of North Middleboro and the Pratt free school. He worked at home on the farm and in time became engaged in the milk business, finding a market for his product in Bridgewater. Remaining on the home farm until 1905, he moved thence to his present place on Plymouth street, North Middleboro, where he bought a tract of land and built his present home and barn. He has made numerous other improvements on the property, and has ever since been engaged in farming and in the lumber business, buying tracts of woodland which he converts into timber and lumber.

On May 3, 1905, Mr. Cushman married, in Bridgewater, Mass., Pauline Coleman, of Brookline, Mass., daughter of William C. Coleman, now of Bridgewater. Mr. and Mrs. Cushman have one child, Earl Bradford, who was born Jan. 5, 1906.

**SEVERANCE (Brockton family).** Of the origin of the name Severance, or Severans, nothing is positively known beyond the fact that the father of Lucius Septimus Severus, born A. D. 116, at Septis, an African coast town, was a Roman citizen. Historically here is the origin of the name. The name was prominent in Rome as early as the eighth cen-

tury. It passed from Rome into Germany prior to the twelfth century and was known to Denmark several centuries later. And Burke's Landed Gentry says there are ancient and broken records tracing the ancestry of the Severans of Shrawley to a remote period.

John Severance, the first American ancestor of many who bear the name in this country, appears at Ipswich in 1636, and in Boston in 1637. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company at its organization in 1638, was a freeman in 1640, becoming such in 1637 at Boston, and in that same year was one of the original proprietors at Salisbury. It is believed that he built his home in Salisbury early in 1640, and moved his family from Boston. He had married in 1635, at Ipswich, England, Abigail Kimball, who died in 1658. His second marriage was to Mrs. Susanna Ambrose, of Boston, and he died in 1682.

The Severance family, descendants of John Severance alluded to in the foregoing, was early identified with the settlements of southern New Hampshire, and is still found connected with the business life and civil and religious history of the commonwealth.

Stephen Severance was born at Chichester, N. H., July 14, 1798, and died in Ossipee, N. H. He was a farmer and a member of the State militia. For many years he officiated as deacon of the church. He married Eliza King, who died Sept. 22, 1884, in Ossipee, N. H. Of the eleven sons born of this union, two died in infancy, the others being: Newell Atchison, a farmer, who died in Wolfboro, N. H.; Lorenzo Fisk, mentioned below; Alonzo Clark, who was associated with his brother Lorenzo F. in the provision business in Brockton, where he died; Ira O., who died in Quincy, Mass., where he conducted a meat market for a number of years; James Horn, who died in Chicago, where he conducted a hotel for many years; Jasper Nelson, who died aged fourteen years; John Albert, who was engaged in the hotel business and died in Chicago; Stephen Nute, who was proprietor of the "Severance Hotel" near Central Park, New York City, in which city he died; and Sylvester Edwin, who is engaged in the market business at Lynn, Massachusetts.

Along in the late fifties there came from Ossipee, N. H., two brothers, Alonzo Clark Severance and Lorenzo Fisk Severance, representatives of the New Hampshire branch of the family, sons of Stephen and Eliza (King) Severance, natives of Chichester and Tuftonboro, that State, respectively. These men be-

came permanent residents of North Bridgewater and Brockton, and men of substance and standing in the community, and are represented in the citizenship of Brockton to-day.

LORENZO FISK SEVERANCE was born April 5, 1827, in Wolfboro, N. H., and received his education in the schools at Ossipee, where his parents settled when he was a mere lad. After leaving school he took up farming with his father, which occupation he followed until he came to Natick, Mass., where he began shoemaking. Returning to Wolfboro, he there followed shoemaking for three years, and then in 1856 came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), on a visit to his brothers, Ira and Alonzo, who offered him a position in their meat and provision store, and the following spring he purchased an interest in the business, which was thereafter conducted under the firm name of L. F. & A. C. Severance. Their first location was at the corner of Main and High streets. Later they removed to the present site of the "Enterprise" building, on Main street, and then upon the erection of the new building across the street removed to what was later Bickford's market. Lorenzo F. Severance remained in business for some twenty-five years, until 1881, when he retired in order to devote his time to other interests. Not long after his retirement he opened a market for his son, the late Harry C. Severance, at the corner of Ward street, which, however, was discontinued after a short time. After his retirement Mr. Severance devoted his time chiefly to looking after his private interests.

Mr. Severance was a member of the board of assessors of the town of North Bridgewater in 1878; in 1887 he was made a member of the Brockton board of health. This position he held continuously until 1898. He was the first vice president of the Security Coöperative Bank and was prominently identified with that institution from its organization in 1877, being a member of the investment committee. He was one of the charter members of the Brockton Savings Bank Corporation, and from its organization in 1881 was until the time of his death a member of the board of trustees. For many years he was a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.

On Jan. 16, 1853, Mr. Severance was married, at Natick, Mass., to Mary Miranda Perry, daughter of Edwin Perry, a shoe manufacturer of that town, and his wife, Sallie Johnson (Masson) Perry, and granddaughter of William and Keziah (Drury) Perry. To Mr. and Mrs. Severance were born the following children: (1) Harry Chester, born April 22, 1854,

who was ticket agent for the Pullman Car Company, at their Broad street station office, Philadelphia, for a term of years, died in Brockton, unmarried, July 9, 1891. (2) Annie King, born June 11, 1861, married Frederick A. Hoyt, of Brockton, who is engaged in the shoe findings business, and she died Nov. 20, 1898, the mother of two children, Grace Raymond (married William E. Cooper, of Quincy, Mass.) and Genevieve (married Herbert S. Child, of Wollaston, Mass., and has two children, Madeline and Donald Sawyer). (3) Edwin Percy, born May 20, 1869, is engaged in the investment and brokerage business in Boston, and resides with his mother. He is unmarried. (4) Ralph Nelson, born April 22, 1873, died at Brockton, unmarried, Feb. 26, 1904.

Mr. Severance died Dec. 1, 1902, at his home on Green street, Brockton, in the seventy-sixth year of his age, and in his death the city lost one of its substantial and enterprising citizens, one who had shown a willingness to give his time and means to all projects which had for their object the advancement of the city's interests. He was a charter member of the Brockton Agricultural Society, and was always interested in its betterment. He gave his support to the Porter Congregational Church, of which his widow is a member. He was of a kindly nature, charitable and benevolent in his make-up, and although of a quiet and retiring disposition possessed characteristics which won for him many staunch friendships among his business and social acquaintances.

NATHAN MONTGOMERY WOOD. The first of the Wood family who came to America of whom there is any authentic record was (I) William Wood, who came from England, and after spending some time in the new colonies returned to England. In 1634 he published in London a book entitled "New England's Prospects." Very meager records were kept in those days, and it is not positive how many children this William Wood had, or what their names were, but after consulting all available authorities relative to early genealogical data we feel justified in stating as most probable that he had at least one son, (II) John, who came to Plymouth Colony in the early days of that settlement, married and had two sons, (III) John and Thomas, who were great hunters, and possessed of that hardy adventurous spirit so characteristic of our early pioneers. In search of a country where game was plenty, they first came to Seacomet or thereabouts, and soon after went

to Swansea, where Thomas settled. John, so tradition says, went still farther west into Connecticut, which was then a wilderness.

(III) Thomas Wood was evidently a man of considerable consequence in his town. He was a surveyor, and divided and surveyed much land. He held in Swansea a large landed estate containing several hundred acres. Records indicate that he had two sons, Thomas and John.

(IV) John Wood had two sons, Noah and John. By his will he bequeathed the mill place to his son John, and to Noah he gave the landed property west of the mill farm, consisting of three farms, one of which, the homestead, is still in the possession of the family. Noah had four sons, Nathaniel, Aaron, Levi and Jonathan. He bequeathed the homestead farm and the one adjoining to his son Aaron, and to the others he gave farms in the immediate vicinity.

Aaron Wood, son of Noah, had children, Nathan, Isaac, Levi, Aaron, Noah, Mason, Frelove, Sarah, Elizabeth, Innocent, Mary and Polly. In the distribution of his property he bequeathed the homestead to his son Aaron. This Aaron had seven sons, Levi, John, Nathan, Benjamin, Ira, Hiram and Pardon, and two daughters, Polly and Sarah. Upon his decease the homestead went to all the sons, and to his wife, Polly, the use of it during her life. She died March 12, 1883, in her ninety-ninth year. The homestead farm is now in the possession of Benjamin N. Wood, grandson of Aaron Wood.

(V) John Wood, who inherited the mill place from his father John, had four sons, John, Isaac, Nathan and Seth, and two daughters, Bethiah and Penelope.

(VI) Seth Wood, upon his father's decease, inherited the mill farm. He was a man of consequence in his day; took much interest in public affairs, and during the war of the Revolution was commissioned directly from the State authorities as collector of taxes. He had three sons, John, Seth and Haile, the latter by a second wife.

(VII) Col. Haile Wood was born in November, 1788, and inherited the ancestral acres. He was one of the leading men of Swansea, holding various town offices and positions of trust and honor. He was an enterprising man, and one of the original founders of the Taunton Britannia Works, now known as the Reed & Barton works. He resided in Taunton four years. He was colonel of militia, and took much pride and interest in military affairs. He was said to be the best horseman in the

county. A man of fine physique, he stood over six feet high, and weighed over two hundred pounds. He was a Whig and Republican in politics, and an ardent Prohibitionist. His wife, Mary, daughter of Ebenezer Howard, of Woodstock, Conn., was born in March, 1785, and died in October, 1872. He died May 6, 1860. They had eleven children: Haile N. married Marian L. Chace, and had one son; Mary A., deceased, married E. Brayman, and had six children, all of whom are deceased; William, deceased, married Harriet Burbank, of Taunton, and had three children; Seth married Mary Carver, of Taunton, and had four children; Elizabeth married Nathan Wood, of Swansea, and had two children; Adeline, deceased, married Benjamin B. Wood, of Swansea, son of Aaron Wood, and had five children; Walter H. married Amanda Gardner, and had two children; Augusta became the second wife of Benjamin B. Wood, and they have one son; Laura died unmarried; Nathan M. is mentioned below; Angeline died in infancy.

(VIII) Nathan M. Wood was born in Swansea, Mass., Jan. 16, 1825. His education was obtained at the common schools of his native town. His father was a farmer and miller, and Nathan was brought up to the same business, and, with the exception of about one year passed in Maine, always resided at the home in Swansea, which has been in the family so many generations. On Nov. 7, 1848, he married Abby M. Kingsley, second child and eldest daughter of Elisha and Mary G. (Mason) Kingsley, of Swansea. She was born April 10, 1828, and died April 8, 1889. Mrs. Wood descended on the maternal side from Samson Mason, who was an Englishman, and an officer in the army of Oliver Cromwell until the latter was made lord protector of England. About 1650 he came to America, and was admitted an inhabitant of Rehoboth Dec. 9, 1657. His children were Samson, Noah, John, Samuel, Bethiah (who became the wife of John Wood), Sarah, Mary, James, Joseph, Isaac, Peletiah, Benjamin and Thankful. Peletiah had three sons, all of whom were ministers, Job, Russell and John, all residing within a mile of each other. They were blacksmiths by occupation, and it is said used to "preach with their leather aprons on." They preached at a church occupying the site of the present Christian Church near Luther's Corners. Job Mason had a son Job, who occupied the ancestral home, and who had a son named Gardner, who was a seaman, and was drowned at Providence, R. I., while his vessel lay at that



port. His wife's maiden name was Susanna Vinnicum. He left a daughter, Mary G., who was the mother of Mrs. Nathan M. Wood.

Nathan M. Wood was a Republican in politics, but liberal in his ideas in political as in all other matters. He held various official positions, including nearly all the principal town offices, and some of them for more than twenty years. He was representative to the Legislature in 1875. He was a member of the Christian Church, and was also a member of Washington Lodge, No. 3, A. F. & A. M., and Webb Council, Warren, R. I.; Royal Arch Chapter, Fall River; and Calvary Commandery, Knights Templar, Providence, Rhode Island.

Mr. and Mrs. Wood had five children: Nathan Howard, born Feb. 15, 1851, died in infancy; Abby Isabel, born Nov. 16, 1854, married Hiram E. Thurston, son of Edward M. Thurston, and they had one child, Louise (Mrs. Thurston resides in Providence, R. I.); Mary R. P., born May 28, 1857, married Nathan Slade, and resides in Somerset; Angeline H., born June 30, 1859, married Franklin G. Arnold and resides at Touisset; Eloise K., born Aug. 19, 1861, married Arthur E. Arnold. On April 28, 1892, Mr. Wood married (second) Mrs. Rachel L. (Gardner) Mason.

Mr. Wood was one of Swansea's most prominent and prosperous men, and aside from his farming and milling business was largely interested in a manufacturing business in Fall River. Mr. Wood was one of the foremost promoters of the Providence & Fall River street railway and was a stockholder in the company. He always maintained a deep interest in town affairs. He was inclined to be conservative in what he thought to be the welfare of Swansea. He was an energetic worker and although about eighty years old at the time of his death was particularly active physically and mentally, to the last. In his death, July 6, 1904, Swansea lost a valuable citizen.

ELIAS A. TUTTLE, late of Fall River, was a member of the well-known cotton and cloth brokerage firm of Tuttle, Hurley & Co., of which he was one of the founders. He descended in paternal and maternal lines from early settled New England families, representatives of which have been prominently identified with the history of the State of Connecticut since its earliest settlement.

On his father's side Mr. Tuttle descends from the New Haven and Groton (Conn.) branch of the Tuttle family, his grandfather, Daniel Tuttle, having gone from Groton, Conn., and

become an early settler in that part of Orleans county, N. Y., which became the village of Yates.

Henry Tuttle, son of Daniel, married Ardelia Avery, daughter of Nathan and Matilda (Babcock) Avery, of Groton, Conn., where the family is one of the oldest and most numerous, and she is a descendant in the eighth generation from Christopher Avery, who came to Gloucester, Mass., before 1646, and whose son Capt. James Avery was the founder of the Groton branch of the family.

Elias A. Tuttle, only son of Henry and Ardelia (Avery) Tuttle, was born July 18, 1843, in Yates, Orleans Co., N. Y. He attended the village school, then the Medina Academy, and still further continued his education at Wesleyan and Rochester University. After leaving school he taught a district school in his native locality and later was for several years principal of the graded school at Manlius, N. Y. Subsequently he was principal of the Fulton School, at Fulton, N. Y. Locating in 1872 at Fall River, Mass., he was soon established as a real estate, stock and bond broker, succeeding from the very start. Later he engaged in the cloth brokerage business and soon after formed a partnership with James T. Milne, under the firm name of Tuttle & Milne, extending the business to include cotton as well as cloth. Mr. Milne retired from the firm in 1899 and the firm name then changed to Tuttle, Hurley & Co., Patrick J. Hurley having become some years before a partner in the business; the firm at the time of Mr. Tuttle's death comprised Mr. Tuttle and Messrs. Hurley and Thomas T. Brady, and the concern stood among the leading cotton and cloth brokerage houses in New England.

On locating in Fall River, Mr. Tuttle, college-bred and well fitted for leadership, at once assumed an active and prominent part in all the affairs pertaining to the advancement of his adopted city and the welfare of its people. In 1881 he was elected a member of the New York Cotton Exchange, and retained his seat there until the time of his death, serving the last year of his life as a member of the classification committee of the Exchange, and was appointed a member of the committee to revise grades. He was one of the most prominent and popular members of the Exchange, and when his death was announced on the floor of the Exchange a profound feeling of regret was expressed on all sides. He was a member of the corporation of the Citizens' Savings Bank of Fall River. He was also a

member of Masonic organizations and was prominent at one time in the Royal Arch Chapter at Fall River. In college he was a member of the Greek letter society, Psi Upsilon, a member of the Psi Upsilon Club of New York, and in after years one of the most genial and welcome attendants at the gatherings of the fraternity. He was a member of the Quequechan Club at Fall River, and a member of a New Hampshire Chapter of the Sons of the American Revolution, being eligible through several ancestors.

For some years prior to his demise Mr. Tuttle manifested a great interest in the establishing in Fall River of the New Union hospital, and toward the last of his life was happy indeed that the new building for that institution was assured. At the time of his death he was president of the hospital corporation. He was charitably inclined in every way where he could assist a friend or lend aid to the needy. His benefactions were generous and substantial, though quietly given. He was often a valued friend to his associates who sought his counsel and advice, in fact to any who went to him for counsel; and many went to him. He ever stood ready to offer a helpful suggestion. But he was known best to those who had the opportunity to be acquainted with his home life. There his bounteous nature was ever in evidence, and as a devoted husband and loving father and friend he lavished most fully the attention to his own which was always remarked upon by those who knew him best. Mr. Tuttle died suddenly and unexpectedly, from heart failure, in New York, on June 19, 1907, and he was buried in Oak Grove cemetery, at Fall River.

Mr. Tuttle married (first) Eliza J. Milne, of Fall River, who became the mother of one daughter, Annie M., now the wife of Harry L. Bowen, of Glasgow, Ky. Mrs. Tuttle died Dec. 8, 1876, and he was again married, on Feb. 5, 1879, to Cornelia S. Clarke, a native of Manlius, N. Y., of "Mayflower" stock, whose ancestors went from Plymouth county, Mass., and were early settlers in the vicinity of her birthplace. Three daughters were born to this marriage, Nellie L. (who died at the age of thirteen years), Amy C., and Marion E. Mrs. Tuttle passed away Nov. 21, 1911. She was for many years identified with charitable and social interests of the city. She was a member of the old Emergency Hospital board, and later, when this institution was consolidated with the Fall River hospital under the name of Union Hospital, she became a member of that board. She belonged to the

Women's Union, the Children's Home corporation, and was also a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants, tracing her ancestry to Elder Brewster and Governor Winslow of Colonial fame. Her ancestry also entitled her to enrollment in the Society of Colonial Governors and the Daughters of the American Revolution.

ALONZO W. PERRY, real estate man of Boston and Rockland and also prominent as owner of the Plant Line Steamship Company, is one of the best known business men of Boston and of Plymouth county, Mass. He is a native of the town of Hanover, Plymouth county, born Jan. 1, 1850, son of the late William G. and Charlotte B. (Torrey) Perry. In the Perry line he is a member of one of the old families of southern Massachusetts, being a descendant in the ninth generation of Thomas Perry, the founder of the family in this country, and he is also descended from other early settlers of New England, being of the ninth generation in descent from John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, from Gov. William Bradford, from George Soule and from Cornet Robert Stetson.

(I) Thomas Perry appeared in Scituate before 1647. His farm was on the south part of Chamberlain plain. He married Sarah, daughter of Isaac Stedman, and his children, no record of whom is found, are given by Deane as found incidentally noticed as: Thomas, William, Henry, Joseph and John.

(II) William Perry married in 1681 Elizabeth Lobdell, and settled east of the Church hill, his house standing in what became Howland's field. He was also owner of a half share in Conihasset, with William Holmes. He had twelve children, but left no family on record (Deane says left descendants in Hanover). Among his children were: Amos, who married June 8, 1720, Ruth Turner; Benjamin, born Dec. 31, 1688; and Elizabeth, who married Bezaleel Palmer.

(III) Benjamin Perry, according to Davis, probably son of William, was born Dec. 31, 1688, and married Feb. 20, 1711, Ruth Bryant, daughter of Joseph Bryant. Among their children were: Samuel and Abner.

(IV) Samuel Perry, son of Benjamin, born Nov. 28, 1712, married Sept. 27, 1734, Eunice Witherell. She died a widow Feb. 21, 1795. Their children were: Henry; Mary, who married Howland Beal, Dec. 29, 1757; Samuel; Noah, who married Jane Hobart, Oct. 1, 1772; Israel; Betsey, who married Col. Amos Turner, Feb. 14, 1771; Seth; and Adam.



men  
pro:  
Chr  
mer  
a r  
Yo  
and  
the  
qu  
of  
the  
se

T  
ts  
h  
h  
in  
d  
r  
v  
:  
:

member of that





*Wm Perry*

(V) Henry Perry, son of Samuel, born in 1735, married Dec. 25, 1760, Bethia Baker, of Duxbury, and lived in the town of Pembroke, Mass. He died March 23, 1815, aged eighty, and his widow passed away Jan. 20, 1822, aged eighty-nine years. Children: Samuel B.; Henry, born April 25, 1764; and John, who married Rhoda Barker, and lived and died in Plymouth, Massachusetts.

(VI) Henry Perry (2), son of Henry, married April 25, 1790, Content Barker, who died March 20, 1821. His second marriage was to Widow Mary Ramsdell. He died in Pembroke, Mass., Aug. 10, 1837, aged seventy-three years. His children were: Nathaniel, born Jan. 1, 1791; Catherine, born May 15, 1794, who married Gideon Perry March 21, 1816, and died Jan. 3, 1832; Nabby B., born Dec. 25, 1796; Ethan, born May 11, 1802; Betsey, born Oct. 27, 1805; and Robert, born Oct. 22, 1809, who married Betsey Macomber.

(VII) Ethan Perry, son of Henry (2), born May 11, 1802, married in July, 1823, Rosilla Ramsdell. He was a farmer living on the corner of Main and Plain streets, in the town of Hanover, Mass., in the middle fifties. His children were: George B., born Jan. 21, 1824, who married Adaline W. Bates in May, 1846; William G., born Oct. 23, 1825; Ethan, born in April, 1829; Elijah, born Sept. 15, 1831; Joseph, born Aug. 1, 1833; Rosilla C., born in 1836, who died in 1839; Rosilla J., born Aug. 6, 1841; and Charles, born Aug. 17, 1845.

(VIII) William G. Perry, son of Ethan, was born Oct. 23, 1825, in the town of Hanover, where he attended school and grew to manhood. He learned the trade of shoemaking and followed the same in his native town until 1852, then moving with his family to East Abington, now the town of Rockland. There he bought a home on Market and Concord streets which was owned by Mr. Frank Burgess. He began shoemaking, employing seven men, and continued in that line until 1865, when he started the manufacture of shoes on a small scale. He continued this business with marked success for a period of fifteen years and then sold out and retired from active pursuits, passing the remainder of his life in Rockland, where he died April 17, 1906. He was buried in Mount Pleasant cemetery at Rockland. Mr. Perry was a well-known man and much respected in his community. He married April 30, 1848, Charlotte B. Torrey, born Oct. 3, 1829, daughter of Benjamin D. and Lovisa (Perry) Torrey, and granddaughter of Caleb and Lydia (Darling) Torrey, of Middleboro, Mass. She died Nov. 1, 1909. Children as

follows were born to Mr. and Mrs. Perry: Alonzo W., born Jan. 1, 1850; Estella F., born Jan. 11, 1851, who died Jan. 12, 1856; Everett, born Sept. 29, 1853; Chester M., born Oct. 29, 1855; Walter E., born May 3, 1857, who married Sept. 26, 1880, Adeline Hatch; Estelle, born Sept. 2, 1859, who married in 1878 John L. Burrell; Grace A., born Jan. 6, 1862, who married June 3, 1886, James A. Thompson, a doctor of Whitman; Frank W., born June 24, 1864, who married Jan. 28, 1893, Annie Mellefonte, of England; and Leon, born Feb. 14, 1867, who married in 1886 Emma Freeman, and resides in Detroit, Michigan.

(IX) Alonzo W. Perry, son of William G. and Charlotte B. (Torrey) Perry, was born Jan. 1, 1850, in the town of Hanover. When he was two years old his parents removed to what is now Rockland, then East Abington, and here Mr. Perry attended school and graduated from the high school in the class of 1867. After this he took a commercial course in a business college in Boston, and during his school days worked at times in the shoe factory conducted by his father. After leaving school he went West, locating at Indianapolis, Ind., where he accepted a position in a wholesale shoe house and spent a year, during which time he obtained a good knowledge of the shoe business. Returning to Rockland he entered the shoe factory of his father, and here continued to work until the year 1872, when he started into the shoe manufacturing business for himself, securing the Samuel Reed, Jr. shoe factory for that purpose. He carried on this enterprise with fair success until 1885, when he gave up the shoe business and entered the real estate line in which he laid the foundation of his fortune. Mr. Perry's specialty is leasing buildings and subletting them, a line which became so profitable that he extended it until he became the second largest real estate operator in Boston, having over eight hundred tenants on his Boston leases. He became interested in real estate in other sections of the State, principally Rockland, in which town he is the largest estate owner and largest taxpayer, owning most of the business blocks and many tenements. In 1888 he bought out the real estate interests in Rockland of the late E. P. Reed of North Abington. In 1903 he became interested in other lines of business, having bought the interest of the Plants in their line of steamers, which ply between Boston and the maritime provinces, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island and Cape Breton ports, one of the best known lines on the Atlantic coast. Mr. Perry is

president and general manager of the line, one of the steamers plying between Boston and Nova Scotia being named after him. A new steamer, costing nearly half a million dollars, is now being built at Glasgow, Scotland. Upward of four hundred hands are employed in connection with the operation of the Plant Line of steamers. Mr. Perry gives employment to a hundred and fifty or more people in connection with his real estate business. In his enterprises Mr. Perry is ably assisted by his son, a young man of ability and keen business foresight.

Mr. Perry makes his home in Rockland, the town where his life has been spent and in which he takes a deep pride. He takes a particular interest in the public life of the place, and while not seeking or accepting any public office he always attends the town meetings and takes an active part in the proceedings. He is an ardent debater and stands by what he knows is right regardless of whether it is popular sentiment or not. To Mr. Perry the town of Rockland owes much for its beautiful Memorial Library. He was chairman of the committee on the erection of the library, the money for which purpose was contributed by Mr. Andrew Carnegie. Mr. Perry furnished the library at his own expense after it was completed. The citizens of Rockland tendered him their vote of thanks and proposed that his name be inscribed on one of the tablets of the new building, but he would not listen to such a proposition, saying what he did was for the love of doing for the town and not for any honor. Mr. Perry is noted for his great energy, strict integrity and remarkable business foresight—a man of honorable dealing. He has traveled extensively all over the world, and is a man of great breadth of mind and liberal ideas. He takes a deep interest in the soldiers and sailors of the Civil war and attends many of their gatherings. He is a friend of the needy and is always willing to aid those who make an effort to aid themselves. His home life is an ideal one, and it is here that his fine character is best demonstrated. He is a lover of horses and all animals, and is a great lover of nature. In politics he is a staunch Republican. He is a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce and of the Baptist Church of Rockland.

Mr. Perry is a self-made man, and his great wealth has been obtained by studied attention to his business, straightforward dealings and strict honesty.

On Dec. 1, 1870, Mr. Perry was married to Isadora A. French, who was born May 16, 1850, in East Abington, daughter of Joseph

French. Mrs. Perry is, like her husband, a descendant in the ninth generation from Cornet Robert Stetson. Mr. and Mrs. Perry have had a family of six children: Vernon F., born Jan. 11, 1872, died Aug. 18, 1872; Carleton H., born Aug. 7, 1873, died July 13, 1875; Burton G., born July 21, 1875, died March 10, 1876; Winthrop L., born Nov. 20, 1878, married July 3, 1906, Frances Whitney, of New York City; Herbert G., born May 26, 1880, married June 24, 1902; Nellie M. Gregor, of Eureka, Cal.; Butler F., born April 16, 1883, married June 22, 1905, Lora E. Wright, of Abington.

**HOWARD.** For two hundred and sixty and more years the family bearing this name have dwelt in the Bridgewater and in the region of country thereabouts—the descendants in main of John Haward who, with his brother James, came from England and settled in Duxbury. John removed to the West Parish of ancient Bridgewater, and became one of the first settlers of the town, in 1651. It is well to keep in mind that Bridgewater was the first interior settlement in the Old Colony. The grant of the plantation was in 1645, and the settlements made in 1651. The grant was made at Duxbury and the ancient or original town comprised what became North, West, East and South Bridgewater (North Bridgewater finally becoming Brockton). The first settlements were made in what is now West Bridgewater. There were no settlements in the North Parish until after 1700, and the settlers were in main from the old town.

(I) When a lad, it is said, John Haward lived in the family of Capt. Miles Standish. He was a man of great influence in the new plantation, and was one of the first military officers in Bridgewater. Previous to 1700 the name was commonly written Haward, but during the last century and since it has been spelled Howard. The names of Haward and Hayward are often confounded, and by many are pronounced alike. They may have been the same name, originally, although John always wrote it Haward, without any *y*. Savage says he was a representative in 1678 and often after, and credits him with being the progenitor of a distinguished and numerous family. His children were: John, James, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Sarah, Bethiah and Ephraim. John, the father, was an innkeeper as early as 1670, and it is remarkable that a public house was kept there ever afterward by his descendants, until a few years ago.

(II) Ephraim Howard, son of John, married

in 1689 Mary, daughter of Rev. James Keith, who came from Aberdeen, Scotland, in 1662, at the age of eighteen, and was the first ordained minister in Bridgewater, Mass. Their children were: James, born Sept. 17, 1689; Susanna, born March 8, 1692; Martha, born Aug. 7, 1695; Ephraim, born March 25, 1697; Daniel, born Oct. 3, 1699; David, born March 3, 1703; Silence, born June 3, 1705; and Mary, born Dec. 21, 1707.

(III) Ephraim Howard (2), son of Ephraim, born March 25, 1697, married Abigail Tisdale, who died in what is now West Bridgewater, Mass., Oct. 17, 1758. Children: George, born Jan. 31, 1722; Theophilus, born Feb. 23, 1724; Ephraim, born Jan. 25, 1731; Abigail, born Nov. 18, 1733, who married Edward Lathrop, of what is now West Bridgewater; Susanna, born May 14, 1736, who married Capt. John Ames, of what is now West Bridgewater; Martha, born Feb. 7, 1739, who married Nathan Willis; and Mary, born May 4, 1741, who married David Lathrop, of what is now West Bridgewater.

(IV) George Howard, son of Ephraim (2), born Jan. 31, 1722, married Aug. 29, 1745, Abigail, daughter of Jonathan and Betty (Snell) Copeland, granddaughter of William and Mary (Bass-Webb) Copeland, she a daughter of John and Ruth (Alden) Bass, the latter daughter of John Alden and Priscilla Mullens, of the "Mayflower," 1620.

George Howard died April 3, 1815, in that part of Bridgewater now West Bridgewater. His wife was born there Dec. 9, 1724, and died there March 26, 1809; both were buried in the cemetery at Cochesett Village in West Bridgewater. Mr. Howard lived in the village just named. In 1780 he was a member of the committee to procure men to serve as soldiers in the Revolutionary army. He himself served as a private soldier in Capt. Daniel Lothrop's company, Col. John Bailey's regiment, for three months and six days. Children: Hannah, born July 26, 1746, married Daniel Lothrop, Jr.; Abigail, born Sept. 26, 1748, married Timothy Ames; Betty, born May 9, 1751, married Edmund Lothrop, of Easton, Mass., one of whose grandchildren married Hon. Oliver Ames, Jr., of Easton, and another, Hon. George Van Ness Lothrop, was United States minister to Russia; George, Jr., was born Sept. 8, 1753; Oliver, Dec. 21, 1755; Job, May 19, 1758; Caleb, Dec. 15, 1760; Rachel, born April 20, 1763, married Israel Alger; Pette, born Aug. 2, 1765, married Asel Kinsley; Asaph was born March 19, 1768; Nehemiah was born Aug. 20, 1770.

(V) Oliver Howard, son of George, born Dec. 21, 1755, married Oct. 11, 1780, Rebecca, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Phillips) Randall, of Easton, Mass. Mr. Howard lived on Short street in Easton, Mass., in a house built in 1805. In the memoirs of Rev. Joseph Snelling there is an interesting account of meetings held at the residence of Oliver Howard, which still stands on Short street east of the railroad track. Rev. Mr. Snelling was one of the preachers on the circuit which included Easton in 1800. Mr. Howard's wife was an ardent Methodist, his house was commodious and large meetings were held there, etc. On the south side of Short street there is a small family cemetery which was laid out in 1803 by Oliver Howard. In this cemetery repose the remains of Oliver and Rebecca Howard. His death occurred Dec. 27, 1835, hers Aug. 17, 1825. Children: Asaph, born April 18, 1782; Marza, born Nov. 16, 1783, who died March 28, 1809; Amasa, born Nov. 24, 1786, who died Jan. 10, 1810; Oliver, born May 30, 1789; George, born Sept. 24, 1791; Amy, born Dec. 1, 1793, who married Nathaniel Snell, of Easton; Celia, born Dec. 21, 1795, who married Ebenezer Henshaw, of Easton; Thomas, born Dec. 14, 1797; Rhoda, born Feb. 8, 1800, who married Leonard Alden, of Randolph; Rebecca, born March 17, 1803; and Lucius, born July 12, 1805.

(VI) Asaph Howard, son of Oliver and Rebecca (Randall) Howard, born April 18, 1782, in Easton, Mass., married Aug. 7, 1803, Sarah, born Feb. 9, 1784, daughter of Zachariah and Mary (Smith) Drake, of Easton, Mass. Mr. Howard was a soldier in the war of 1812-15, serving in Samuel Cushman's company of infantry, which guarded the coast at Plymouth, Mass. Mrs. Howard died Oct. 11, 1858. Children: Francis, born Nov. 17, 1804, died Dec. 30, 1805; Rebecca, born Oct. 16, 1805, died March 30, 1807; Sarah, born Nov. 28, 1807, married Amasa Phillips, of Easton; Asaph, born Dec. 16, 1809, is mentioned below; a daughter, born in 1811, died Feb. 8, 1818; Oliver was born April 17, 1813; a child, born May 19, 1816, died the same day.

(VII) Asaph Howard (2), son of Asaph, born Dec. 16, 1809, in Easton, Mass., married Sept. 1, 1830, Almira, born Dec. 24, 1809, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Thayer) Dunbar, of Easton, Mass. She died July 11, 1856, and he married (second) Nov. 6, 1856, Mina Thayer, born Dec. 16, 1799, daughter of Nathan Bryant, and widow of Charles Thayer. She died March 28, 1877. Mr. How-



ard lived on Pine street in Easton, where he died June 6, 1872. Children: Asaph L. was born March 28, 1831; Thomas R. was born April 27, 1832; Almira T., born May 8, 1834, married Henry H. Morton; Hannah T., born April 12, 1836, married Frank Bryant, of Easton, and (second) Albert Hayward; Eliza F., born Sept. 4, 1837, married John Holmes, of West Bridgewater; Wealthy A., born Sept. 26, 1840, married Charles L. Jones; Orcelia, born Dec. 25, 1842, married Cyrus Willis; James M., born Oct. 27, 1845, is mentioned below; William Taylor, born March 4, 1847, married Laura Nevins; Asaph E., born June 8, 1849, married Angie Freeman; Edwin Dunbar, born Feb. 21, 1851, died April 26, 1851; Eva, born July 16, 1853, married Zina Sherman.

(VIII) James M. Howard, son of Asaph (2) and Almira (Dunbar) Howard, born Oct. 27, 1845, married April 30, 1865, Rolinda A., daughter of Nathaniel and Leonice (Perkins) Fuller, of Halifax, Mass. Mr. Howard is a resident of the town of Easton, Mass., and was a merchant of Eastondale until 1909, when he retired. One child, James Elliott, born March 9, 1867, blessed the marriage of Mr. and Mrs. James M. Howard.

(IX) JAMES ELLIOTT HOWARD, son of James M. and Rolinda A. (Fuller) Howard, was born March 9, 1867, in Easton, Mass. He was reared to manhood in his native town, educated in the common schools, and began life as a clerk in his father's store at Eastondale, becoming a partner in 1890, under the firm name of James M. Howard & Son. In 1902 he purchased his father's interest, and has since conducted a successful business alone, being one of the prominent business men of that place. On March 31, 1892, Mr. Howard married Flora M., daughter of Harris Y. and Emily A. (Simpson) Wilson, of Easton, and they have had seven children: Ruby E., born Jan. 28, 1893; Leila M., born Sept. 29, 1894; Emily E., born Sept. 19, 1896; James M., born Jan. 5, 1899; Asaph M., born April 13, 1901; Linda F., born Oct. 13, 1903; Flora W., born Jan. 31, 1910.

Mr. Howard is a member of Paul Dean Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of North Easton. He has served Easton as selectman, overseer of poor and assessor since 1903. Politically he is a Republican.

**LAWRENCE.** One of the early representatives of this name in New England was John Lawrence, who, according to Newport, R. I., records, settled in Newport and was married

in Trinity Church, in 1715, to Martha Haywood. Their children of record there were: John, baptized June 25, 1716; and Mary, baptized Jan. 26, 1718.

The first known ancestor of the line here under consideration arrived from England, settling in Newport. He had two sons, George and William, and the parents dying shortly after their arrival in this country they were raised by the Friends, the family being members of that Society. The Friends took care of the children until they could support themselves, and they were soon able to begin work aboard vessels—a common occupation at the time. Thus they went to Nantucket, where George Lawrence had a son George born 1st month, 1739. William died unmarried, where and when unknown. (There is record of a George Lawrence who married Mehitable Chace in 1738-39.)

George Lawrence, son of George, was born in March, 1739, and was baptized in Newport July 27, 1740. He followed a seafaring life and was engaged in the coast trade between New England and the Southern States. He settled in Alexandria, Va., where he died April 12, 1820, and where his wife Judith died 15, 7, 1818. They were members of the Society of Friends. Mr. Lawrence was twice married, marrying (first) Mary Coffin, born in 1741, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Stratton) Coffin, and she died Oct. 14, 1763, leaving no children. Mr. Lawrence married (second) at Nantucket 28, 11, 1765, Judith Coffin, born 8, 9, 1740, daughter of Peter and Deborah (Hussey) Coffin, and granddaughter of George and Eliza Hussey, of Nantucket. Their children were: George, born Jan. 14, 1767, died March 13, 1768; George (2), born Oct. 20, 1768, died 12, 9, 1769; Mary, born June 3, 1770, died March 29, 1795 (married Benjamin Franklin Folger); George (3), born Sept. 20, 1772, died from the effects of yellow fever, in New York, in September, 1798 (he married Judith Spencer, and they had a daughter, Mary, who married William Wiley, of Fairfax, Va., and a son, George, who died); James Coffin is mentioned below; William, Dec. 14, 1780, is supposed to have been lost at sea in August, 1803 (he married Feb. 3, 1803, in Alexandria, Rebecca Marl, born 13, 10, 1780, and they had one child, William Wanton).

James Coffin Lawrence, son of George and Judith (Coffin) Lawrence, was born on the island of Nantucket July 25, 1776. There he married March 7, 1798, Jedidah Swain, born Sept. 8, 1777, in Nantucket, Mass., daughter

of Francis (Jr.) and Lydia Swain, of Nantucket, the former born Nov. 10, 1745, died July 26, 1814, the latter born Sept. 27, 1749, died Sept. 8, 1833. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Lawrence were: Benjamin, born in Nantucket Feb. 25, 1799, married Eliza Pitman, and died March 28, 1879; Sally, born Jan. 26, 1801, was lost at sea Nov. 19, 1809, while with her father on the way to visit her grandparents in Alexandria, Va.; Lydia, born May 13, 1803, married Capt. Job Clark, and died May 26, 1890; George Alexander, born May 27, 1805, died Sept. 24, 1882; Frederic William, born Oct. 30, 1807, in Nantucket, died in December, 1881, in San Francisco (his wife, Sarah Barnard, born in Nantucket, June 14, 1811, died in San Francisco Dec. 22, 1872; they had two children); Francis S., James C. and Mary L., triplets, born Dec. 25, 1809, died, Francis S. April 16, 1884, James C., Dec. 5, 1882, and Mary L. March 11, 1891. Francis and his wife Eliza had children, Frank, Sarah and George; Mary married Edward Paddock. These triplets were born the day the news came that the father and eldest daughter had been lost at sea, and "Grandma" Lawrence used to say that the Lord took away two, but gave her three. The father of these children with his daughter Sally was lost at sea Nov. 19, 1809; he had planned to move to Virginia and was on his way with some household goods, intending to return later for the rest of the family. The mother died Sept. 18, 1861.

James Coffin Lawrence (2), born Dec. 25, 1809, died Dec. 5, 1882. He was married to Mary Randall Fisher, of Edgartown, Mass., and his children were: Sarah Lurana, born at Nantucket in August, 1834, who married Alexander Tripp, of Fairhaven, and is deceased; Lydia Maria, who died at the age of seven years; James Whippy, mentioned below; Job Clark, born in 1839 in Nantucket, who married and is deceased; George Howland, born March 28, 1844, who was killed while serving in the Civil war, when nineteen years old; Annie Clark, born at East Boston Sept. 14, 1847, who married Edgar A. Kaharl, and died Dec. 28, 1906; Robert Clark, who married; Edward Augustus, who married; Fred Bunker, born Feb. 9, 1855; William Snow, born Sept. 13, 1857; Mary Elizabeth, who lived only a few weeks; and three children who died in infancy, one being a twin of Mary Elizabeth which died at birth. The parents of this family went West to Michigan in 1861, taking with them four sons, Job, Fred, Robert and William, who are now married and living in different parts of the West. The mother died Jan. 26, 1891.

JAMES WHIPPY LAWRENCE, son of James Coffin and Mary R. (Fisher) Lawrence, was born on the Island of Nantucket, Feb. 9, 1837, where he began his preliminary education in the schools, continuing until 1846, when the family removed to New Bedford. Here he grew to manhood, attending the public schools. In 1853 he learned harness making which he followed four years and then went to work for George L. Brownell at carriage manufacturing. This he continued until the breaking out of the Civil war, when he went to Mansfield, Mass., and was there employed in the making of equipments for the army. Returning to New Bedford he again worked for a number of years for Mr. Brownell until he formed a partnership with Charles H. Briggs, to become engaged in the furniture business, which continued successfully for a period of twenty-four years under the firm name of Briggs & Lawrence. The business was sold out and since then Mr. Lawrence has lived retired at the King homestead, on County street. He is still active, and is a well-known and respected citizen in his community.

Fraternally Mr. Lawrence is a Mason, being a member of the Star in the East Lodge, New Bedford Council and Adoniram Chapter of New Bedford, and Sutton Commandery, Knights Templar. He is a devout member of the Unitarian Church.

Mr. Lawrence married March 8, 1857, in New Bedford, Sarah Elizabeth King, born Jan. 4, 1836, daughter of the late William B. King. She died Dec. 18, 1903, and is buried in Oak Grove cemetery. Mr. and Mrs. Lawrence had children as follows, all born in New Bedford: Clara Elizabeth, born Jan. 14, 1858, died Oct. 5, 1858; Ida Elizabeth, born April 13, 1859, resides at home; Etta Frances, born Feb. 9, 1873, married Nov. 20, 1907, Edward Stanley Swift, of New Bedford.

The KING FAMILY, of which the late Mrs. Sarah E. (King) Lawrence was a descendant, is an old established and prominent New England family. Her line from the first American ancestor is given herewith chronologically.

(I) Clement King, son of Clement and Susanna, appears in Marshfield, Mass., then at Providence, R. I. He was made a freeman June 6, 1682; on May 20, 1687, he bought of Ephraim Carpenter all rights in the lands of Pawtuxet on the west side of the Pauchasset river, about a hundred acres. He must have removed to Providence very soon after this, as he was ratable there in 1688. He died in 1694. His wife, Elizabeth, survived him and

remarried, her second husband being Rev. Thomas Barnes, of Swansea, Mass., where she died in 1708. Her children by Clement King were: John, who died Sept. 18, 1723 (his first wife was Hannah, his second Elizabeth); James, who died Nov. 19, 1756 (he was twice married, his second wife being Mrs. Persis Turpin Brooks); Thomas, born in 1691, who died Oct. 10, 1723; Ebenezer; Joanna, born in 1674, who married Joshua Turner; and a daughter born in 1669, who married Richard Harris (he married for his second wife Mrs. Susanna Barton Gorton).

(II) Ebenezer King, son of Clement, located in Tiverton, R. I. He married Hannah Manning, and their children were: Mary, born Oct. 21, 1704, who married Samuel Cook Oct. 11, 1728; Benjamin, born Oct. 9, 1708; Hannah, born June 15, 1714, who married John Bailey; and Ebenezer, born May 23, 1719.

(III) Benjamin King, son of Ebenezer, born Oct. 9, 1708, married (intentions expressed Oct. 19, 1731) Mary Russell, of Tiverton, he at the time being referred to as of East Greenwich, R. I. Their children of Tiverton town record were: Eunice, born Oct. 30, 1734, who was married; Job, born Oct. 10, 1736, who married Sarah Fish Feb. 25, 1770; Joseph, born March 20, 1739; Hannah, born March 1, 1742, who married David Rounds, Jr., April 17, 1760; Sarah, born Aug. 25, 1745, who married Benjamin Macomber Jan. 8, 1763; Isaac, born Feb. 15, 1748; Godfrey and Ellery, twins, born Feb. 9, 1750, the former of whom married Abigail Manchester, and died Oct. 16, 1834; and Stephen, who married Margaret Sawdy Nov. 17, 1774.

(IV) Godfrey King, son of Benjamin and Mary, born Feb. 9, 1750, served in the Revolutionary war. He married March 9, 1768, Abigail Manchester, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Manchester, and their children of Tiverton town record were: Benjamin, born Oct. 13, 1769, married Hannah Taber; Isaac, born Nov. 19, 1771, married Rebecca Wilcox; Sarah, born Sept. 11, 1773, married David Hambly; Mary was born Sept. 17, 1775; Stephen, born Aug. 23, 1777, married Phebe Lemunyon; Ebenezer, born Oct. 13, 1779, married Nancy Taber; Godfrey, born Aug. 10, 1781, married Rhoda Sanford; Cornelius, born May 9, 1784, married Deborah Dennis; Philip was born July 3, 1786; Abigail, born Aug. 14, 1788, married Abel Grinnell; Joseph, born Sept. 20, 1790, married Anne Simmons; Alfred, born Oct. 13, 1793, married Hope Bailey; and David, born April 2, 1796, married Bridget Taber, daughter of Noel Taber.

(V) Philip King, son of Godfrey, born July 3, 1786, in the town of Tiverton, R. I., there made his home and died Dec. 12, 1857. He married Mahala Simmons, born June 3, 1786, in the town of Tiverton, daughter of Ichabod and Anna (Thomas) Simmons, the former a member of the bodyguard of General Washington during the Revolutionary war. The Simmons family is very prominent and among the oldest in Rhode Island. Mrs. King died Sept. 10, 1857. Children: George Washington, born Aug. 27, 1807, married Rebecca Chase; William B., born Aug. 20, 1809, is mentioned below; Kezia T., born Aug. 1, 1811, married Philip Bennett; Abram, born May 10, 1813, died Nov. 15, 1851; Martha Jane, born Feb. 10, 1815, married Benjamin Peets; Parmelia S., born July 29, 1816, married Isaac Bennett; Mahala S., born Dec. 24, 1818, married (first) Capt. Reuben Taber and (second) Freeman Benson; Susan H., born April 26, 1821, married Capt. Thomas T. Caswell; Sarah A., born Jan. 16, 1826, married (first) Gideon Alden, (second) Abizah White, and (third) Freeman Benson; Philip H., born April 26, 1829, married Lucy Taber.

(VI) WILLIAM B. KING, son of Philip and Mahala (Simmons) King, was born Aug. 20, 1809, in Tiverton, R. I., and there passed his youth. One of a large family, he at the early age of eight years began to be self-reliant and independent, as at that age he commenced working on a farm. He was thus occupied until seventeen years old, when he cast his lot with the people of New Bedford, where he found employment with Mr. Benjamin Rodman. Two years later he was married, and then entered as foreman the employ of the late William W. Swain, a manufacturer of oil in New Bedford. He continued with Mr. Swain for nearly a third of a century—for thirty years. He was for a time in charge of the candle works of Messrs. Sanford & Howland and Sylvanus Thomas, respectively. With the declining of the whaling business and lines akin to it Mr. King became occupied in gardening, at which for many years he was in the employ of the late Abner Davis.

Mr. King lived to be ninety-five years of age, and as may be judged was one of the few men of his early day in New Bedford who lived to witness the great change that the passing of so many years made upon it. The house in which he lived and died, at No. 630 County street, was one of the first built in what was then called County road, which was the old stage road, hardly more than a path through the woods. With the exception of be-

ing a little hard of hearing and his eyes somewhat dim, Mr. King retained his faculties to the end of his long life, enjoying good health.

Mr. King was married at the age of nineteen to Caroline W. Caswell, born Feb. 26, 1812, daughter of George and Betsy (Terry) Caswell, and to them came ten children, all born in New Bedford: (1) Charles E., born April 2, 1831, was married to Caroline Devoll, and had one child, Ella Frances, born in New Bedford, Dec. 3, 1852, who died Oct. 4, 1871. (2) Sarah died in infancy, Feb. 17, 1835. (3) Sarah E., born Jan. 4, 1836, married James W. Lawrence. (4) Caroline W., born April 10, 1838, who died Jan. 27, 1906, married Charles S. Spooner and had one child, Charles Franklin, born in New Bedford June 16, 1867, who married Edna Gibbs April 29, 1906. (5) William T., born Feb. 17, 1840, died Dec. 25, 1903. He married (first) Lydia Folger, and (second) Mrs. Clara Logan, and had two children, William Roland, born Dec. 12, 1863, who has been twice married, and Clara Amelia, born Jan. 16, 1867, who died in November, 1874. (6) Reuben T., born July 13, 1843, married May 1, 1873, Emily Mosher (no children). (7) George W., born June 2, 1846, married Mrs. Annie (Holmes) Ricketson, and died Oct. 31, 1893. (8) Henry W., born May 18, 1848, died Dec. 19, 1903, unmarried. (9) Amelia F., born March 17, 1850, married (first) John A. Sawyer and (second) John H. Cook, and died Nov. 12, 1908. They had one child, Henry Adams, born April 26, 1876, who married Maud Hoxie April 27, 1897; their son, Henry A., Jr., was born Feb. 5, 1898. (10) Mary Etta, born Sept. 14, 1853, passed away Aug. 3, 1894, unmarried. The mother of this family died Dec. 16, 1891.

On the night of April 10, 1905, Mr. King retired apparently in his usual health, but during the night passed to his final home. He was a good citizen, a kindly disposed man, esteemed and respected by all who knew him. He had long been a member of the Advent Church in New Bedford. His age was ninety-five years, seven months, twenty days. Mr. and Mrs. King are buried in Oak Grove cemetery.

ALFRED W. DONOVAN, one of the best known among the younger shoe manufacturers of New England, president and general manager of E. T. Wright & Co., incorporated, shoe manufacturers, of Rockland, and a most progressive citizen of that town, is a native of Rockland, Mass., born Sept. 2, 1868.

Timothy Donovan, father of Alfred W., was a native of Ireland, born Dec. 27, 1831, in County Cork, where he passed his childhood. He was still in his teens when he left his home to take up a seafaring life. After a few years before the mast he decided to try the New World, and coming to America in 1850 landed in New York. Having two brothers, Daniel and Michael Donovan, in Abington, Mass., he came on a visit to them and made up his mind to remain. He took up the shoe business as a life vocation, learning the trade of shoemaking, at which he found employment first with James Bigelow. Later he was with Ira Blanchard, William G. Perry, Joseph Dill and others, engaged in the manufacturing of shoes. He spent a short time in Stoneham, where he also worked at his trade, returning again to East Abington (now Rockland), where he ever after made his home. In 1869, after working as a journeyman for some time, he started into business for himself. Taking the shoes after the vamps were fitted he finished them ready for the treers, employing quite a number of hands and turning out what would now be called forty-eight cases per day. He carried on this business for twelve years, when he retired from active work, passing the remainder of his life in retirement in Rockland, surrounded by his children and grandchildren. There he died Nov. 30, 1905, and was buried in the Catholic cemetery at Abington. Mr. Donovan was a man who won the respect of all who knew him for his integrity and honorable character, and was a good citizen in every sense of the word. He left a name honored and respected by all classes. He was a staunch Catholic, and in politics a Democrat of the old school.

On July 5, 1854, in Charlestown, Mass., Mr. Donovan married Margaret McGorisk, who was a native of County Monaghan, Ireland, born in June, 1835, and came to America in 1851. Mr. and Mrs. Donovan celebrated their golden wedding on July 5, 1904, at their home in Rockland, surrounded by their children and grandchildren. They lived together over fifty-one years and were blessed with a family of sixteen children, eight of whom are still living, viz.: Frances, who married Loring Wright, of Rockland; Louise, who married Frank Ransom, and resides in Brockton; Alice, who married Irving N. Mann, of Hanover, Mass.; Alfred W., mentioned below; Ernest, who makes his home in East Weymouth, Mass.; Joseph, who resides in New York; Paul, a teacher in the old Elliott school, Boston, who makes his home, however, in Rockland; and



May, who married Hugh Walls, Jr., and resides in Rockland. Mrs. Donovan, the mother, is still living and resides in Rockland. In religion she is a fervent Catholic.

Alfred W. Donovan spent his boyhood days in Rockland, where he attended the public school, and there he has always made his home. He worked from early boyhood in the shoemaking business with his father, and later became superintendent of the E. T. Wright Company plant, in August, 1896, becoming a member of the firm. The business was conducted under the name of E. T. Wright & Co., and Mr. Donovan was superintendent of the factory until, in 1906, it was incorporated under the laws of the State of Massachusetts as E. T. Wright & Co., Incorporated. Mr. Donovan was then elected president and general manager of the concern, and Elwin T. Wright was elected treasurer. Mr. Donovan has given to the shoe manufacturing business the best of that enterprise and enthusiasm for which he is noted. He is a thorough shoemaker, familiar with all the branches of the business, executive as well as manufacturing, and he is as much interested in his salesmen and other employees as he is in the mechanical equipment of his establishment or the standard of its products. This company manufactures the "Just Wright" shoes, which are known throughout the length and breadth of this country, and are also shipped to many foreign countries.

Aside from his business, though its demands are great, Mr. Donovan finds time to devote to his native town and his townspeople. He is a member of the Commercial Club of Rockland, and for the past seven years has served in the office of president of the club, during which time, under its auspices and encouragement, many improvements have been made in Rockland and a perceptible impulse has been given to business enterprise. He was one of the organizers of the Rockland Trust Company, of which he is a director, vice president and member of the executive committee; he is also a trustee of the Rockland Savings Bank, and a director of the Rockland Coöperative Bank. Mr. Donovan's interest in Rockland, its growth, its progress and its people has made him popular with all classes, for he believes in leaving nothing undone that would bring success and prosperity to the community, and he has the energy to put his principles into practice. He is a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce, member of the State Board of Trade (of which he is vice president), president of the Boot and Shoe Club of

Boston, director of the New England Shoe and Leather Association of Boston, and director of the National Association of Boot and Shoe Manufacturers, of Rochester, N. Y. He is a member of the Catholic Club, of New York, and a member of the Massachusetts Real Estate Exchange, of Boston. Fraternally he belongs to Rockland Council, Knights of Columbus. He takes a deep interest in the temperance cause, having for a quarter of a century been a member of St. Alphonsus Total Abstinence Society. In political faith he is a staunch Republican and he has been a firm believer in the principles of the party as interpreted by McKinley, Roosevelt and Taft. A man of ideas and the faith to promulgate them, unlimited in resource and able to command attention, he is a forceful and polished speaker as well as a mighty worker—an acquisition to every cause with which he allies himself.

Mr. Donovan was married in Dedham, Mass., Dec. 26, 1891, to Mary F. Sullivan, a native of Dedham, daughter of Cornelius and Hannah Sullivan. They have had two children: Ruth Warren, born in 1893, who is a graduate of the high school of Rockland; and Alfred Francis, born in 1897, who is still attending school. The family are members of the Holy Family Catholic Church. They occupy the beautiful house near the Rockland high school which Mr. Donovan built in 1909 and which, from an architectural standpoint, is one of the finest residences in the town.

**HEDGE.** The late Barnabas Hedge, who during his active years was well known in his section of Plymouth county as an agriculturist and brick manufacturer, was a descendant in the eighth generation from his first ancestor in America. The family is an ancient one of the Old Colony and the line here referred to has been in Plymouth for over a century. We give here a brief account, in chronological order from the emigrant ancestor.

(I) William Hedge, "gentleman," of Lynn, 1634, settled in Sandwich and was a proprietor in 1640, freeman in 1651; was town officer. He removed to Yarmouth. He married (second) Widow Blanche Hull. His children were: Elizabeth, born May 21, 1647, who married Jonathan Barnes, of Plymouth; Mary, born in 1648, who married a son of Edward Sturgis; Sarah, who married a Matthews; Abraham; Elisha; William; John; Lemuel, and Mary. His will was probated Aug. 11, 1670.

(II) Elisha Hedge, son of William, born



813  
rop

na-  
in  
the  
He  
iah  
th-  
24;  
on  
san  
cis

th-  
of  
sa-  
a  
lia  
he  
or  
an.  
ee  
of  
in  
ge  
id  
e-  
n-  
k.  
re  
i-  
ie  
of  
te  
s-  
s,  
ls  
ie  
is  
c  
h  
t.  
d  
e  
g  
s  
a  
e  
e  
-  
l  
a  
-  
l  
l





about 1661, married Mary, and had a son John. The father died in 1732, aged seventy-one. He was of Yarmouth.

(III) John Hedge, of Yarmouth, son of Elisha, married in 1699 Thankful, born in 1682, daughter of Barnabas Lothrop, of Barnstable. Their children were: Abigail, born in 1700, who married Nathaniel Clark; John, born in 1702; Barnabas, born in 1704; Susan, born in 1706; Elisha, born in 1707; Sarah, born in 1709, who married Ebenezer Hawes; Thankful, born in 1712, who married Edward Sturgis; Mercy, born in 1714; and Anna, born in 1716.

(IV) Barnabas Hedge, son of John, born in 1704, married in 1734 Mercy, widow of Samuel Cole and daughter of William Barnes. Their children were: Mercy, born in 1734, who married Thomas Davis; Samuel, born in 1736; Abigail, born in 1737; Barnabas, born in 1740; Lemuel, born in 1742; Lothrop, born in 1744; Sarah, born in 1746; John, and William.

(V) Barnabas Hedge (2), son of Barnabas, born in 1740, married in 1761 Hannah Hedge, of Yarmouth, and had a son Barnabas, born in 1764.

(VI) Barnabas Hedge (3), son of Barnabas (2) and Hannah, born in 1764, married in 1789 or 1790 Eunice Dennie, daughter of Thaddeus Burr, of Fairfield, Conn. Mr. Hedge was one of the substantial men of his day in the Plymouth community. He lived on what was formerly the William Drew estate from the time of his marriage until his death. He was one of the founders of the Plymouth Bank in 1803, a director from that date, and president from 1826 until his death, in 1840. The late William T. Davis wrote of Mr. Hedge: "Whom I remember well. He was the last man in Plymouth to wear small clothes, in winter with boots and tassels, and in summer with buckled shoes. I remember only two gentlemen in Boston, Nathaniel Goddard, who lived on Summer street, and a gentleman at the south end, whose name was Wheeler, who wore small clothes as long as Mr. Hedge."

The children born to Barnabas and Eunice Dennie Hedge were: Barnabas, born in 1791; Hannah, born in 1793; Eunice Dennie, born in 1794; Eunice Dennie (2), born in 1795; Isaac Lothrop, born in 1797; Isaac Lothrop (2), born in 1798; Thomas, born in 1800; Abigail, born in 1802 (married Charles H. Warren); Hannah, born in 1804 (married John Thomas); Eunice Dennie (3), born in 1806 (married Chandler Robbins); Ellen Hobart, born in 1808 (married William P. Lunt); John Sloss Hobart, born in 1810; Priscilla

Lothrop, born in 1811; Elizabeth, born in 1813 (married George Warren); Priscilla Lothrop (2), born in 1816.

(VII) Isaac Lothrop Hedge, son of Barnabas (3) and Eunice (Dennie) Hedge, born in 1798, followed farming and brickmaking on the farm later owned by his son Barnabas. He married in 1821 Mary Ann, daughter of Josiah Cotton. Their children were: Priscilla Lothrop, born in 1822; Barnabas, born in 1824; Isaac Lothrop, born in 1826; Mary Ann, born in 1830 (married Dwight Faulkner); Susan Elizabeth, born in 1835 (married Francis Bassett Davis).

(VIII) BARNABAS HEDGE, son of Isaac Lothrop, was born May 31, 1824, in the town of Plymouth, and there received his early education in the public schools, later attending a boarding school at Needham, Mass. His father wishing him to take up farming, he went to work in the town of Pembroke, for Rev. Mr. Allen, better known as Parson Allen, on whose place he worked for a period of three years. Then he settled on the large tract of land in North Plymouth, known as "Plain Dealing" farm, near the Plymouth Cordage Company, which was owned by his father and grandfather, a tract of 160 acres, which he devoted to general agriculture and dairy farming; he became an extensive dealer in milk. He also became interested in the manufacture of brick, succeeding his father in that business. He erected kilns, and developed the business to such an extent that he was one of the largest manufacturers in that line in the county. He shipped large quantities to Boston and other places. Mr. Hedge had the co-operation of his sons in his various enterprises, and his energy and progressive methods brought him continued success. Although he lost his eyesight twenty-four years before his death he bore the affliction with characteristic cheerfulness, and attended to his affairs much the same as before. He died at his home Sept. 2, 1902, at the age of seventy-eight years, and was laid to rest in the family lot in Oak Grove cemetery. Mr. Hedge was a man of strong convictions and interested in the vital questions of the day, and among other things he was a strong advocate of temperance for years; he was a member of the Sons of Temperance. He was a member of the Pilgrimage Congregational Church, and member of the Pilgrim Society of Plymouth. As a business man, as a citizen, in all his social and domestic relations, Mr. Hedge was honored as a man of high standards and upright life.

On Sept. 11, 1845, Mr. Hedge was married

in Plymouth to Priscilla Sherman, who was born Feb. 12, 1824, in Plympton, daughter of Reuben and Priscilla P. (Hammond) Sherman, and their happy married life covered a period of almost fifty-seven years. Although now past eighty-seven, Mrs. Hedge is still active and in possession of all her faculties, attending to her own business affairs, in the management of which she has displayed excellent judgment. She is a member of the same church to which her husband belonged. Mr. and Mrs. Hedge had a family of eight children, and there are eight grandchildren and eight great-grandchildren. The record of the family is as follows: (1) Emma Hobart, born in 1846, married George L. Churchill, and died Aug. 2, 1889. (2) Eunice Dennie, born in 1847, died July 7, 1870, at St. Louis, Mo. She was the wife of Frank E. Damon. (3) Elizabeth Sherman, born in 1849, married Elwyn N. Stranger, of Kingston, and died Dec. 7, 1871. (4) Ellen Frances, born in 1850, married William M. Tillson, of Halifax, and died there May 31, 1876. She had two children: Charles Henry, who married Catherine Wood and had two children, Ernest Francis and Henry Earl; and Ellen Frances Hedge, who resides with her grandmother, Mrs. Hedge. (5) Barnabas, born in 1852, resides near the homestead and is engaged in the stone and wood business. On Oct. 18, 1876, he married Helena Alida Blanchard, of Plymouth, who was born April 15, 1858, and died July 1, 1905, leaving three children: Elizabeth Sherman (who married William F. Delano and has three children, Chester Kenneth, Robert Hedge and William Hedge), Robert and Isaac Lothrop. On Nov. 8, 1905, Barnabas Hedge married (second) Flora Cushman, of Kingston. (6) Priscilla Sherman, born in 1854, married Wendell Simmons, and resides on the homestead. They have had three children: Eunice Elizabeth, who married William Millington and has had four children, one that died in infancy, Marion Sherman, Florence Evelyn and Howard Nelson; Harry Lothrop, who married Bertha Bradford and has one child, Gordon Bradford; and Lottie, twin of Harry Lothrop, who died in infancy. (7) Mary Anna, born in 1857, married Robert A. Brown, superintendent of the Plymouth Cordage Company, and has one child, Harold Day. (8) Isaac Lothrop, born in 1859, is engaged in the ice business and resides in North Plymouth. He married Eudora M. Pierce, of Kingston; no children.

**SHERMAN.** The Sherman family of which Mrs. Priscilla (Sherman) Hedge is a mem-

ber is descended from William Sherman, from whom her line is traced through William (2), William (3), John, John (2) and Reuben Sherman. We give a brief outline of these generations.

(I) William Sherman, of whom nothing seems known until his appearance among the Pilgrims, he having settled at Plymouth, 1630-34, in 1640-44 removed to Marshfield, which has continued the family seat to the present. He lived first in Duxbury, where he was recorded as a yeoman and planter. He was on the Plymouth list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He was admitted an inhabitant of Marshfield Nov. 23, 1644, and held various town offices. Mr. Sherman made a good record for himself after his arrival in Plymouth, becoming a thrifty husbandman, and left to his children a rich inheritance of lands. Besides the tract purchased at Marshfield he held others at Rochester, part of which is still owned by his descendants. In old age, blessed in his family and his possessions and honored by his neighbors, he died in 1679, and was buried in the family grounds at Marshfield.

In 1638 Mr. Sherman married Prudence Hill, and their children were: John, born in 1646; William, and Samuel.

(II) William Sherman (2), son of William, married in 1667 Desire, daughter of Edward Dotey or Doten, a passenger of the "Mayflower." Mr. Sherman followed farming in Marshfield. He served in the war against King Philip. He died in 1724. His children were: Hannah, born Feb. 21, 1668; Elizabeth, born March 11, 1670; William, born April 19, 1672; Patience, born Aug. 3, 1674; Experience, born Sept. 22, 1678; and Ebenezer, born April 21, 1680.

(III) William Sherman (3), son of William (2), born April 19, 1672, in Marshfield, Mass., married Feb. 3, 1697, Mary, daughter of Peregrine White (born in December, 1620, on board the "Mayflower," in Plymouth harbor, the first white child born in Plymouth Colony) and a granddaughter of William White and his wife Ann (Fuller). The children of William and Mary (White) Sherman were: Thankful, born April 4, 1699; Sarah, born May 8, 1701; Mary and Abigail, born June 6, 1711; John, born July 19, 1720; and Anthony, born Dec. 21, 1722.

(IV) John Sherman, son of William (3), born July 19, 1720, in Marshfield, Mass., married in 1746 Elizabeth Dingley, granddaughter of John Dingley, of Marshfield, a prominent citizen and town officer. The children of John and Elizabeth Sherman were: Nathaniel,

born in 1748, settled in Plympton, married Maria, daughter of James Clark; Ruth, born in 1750, married Josiah Bisbee, of Pembroke; Rufus, born in 1754, married in 1775 Phebe Rider, settled in Plympton; Asa was born in 1756; Betsey, born in 1758, married William Finney, of Plymouth; and John was born in 1762.

(V) John Sherman (2), son of John, was born June 9, 1762, in Marshfield, Mass., and during his infancy his parents removed to Plymouth, where they resided until he was twelve years of age, when they removed to North Carver. In the latter town he was engaged in farming the remainder of his life, and there he died in 1840. On Feb. 25, 1787, he married Lydia Doten, who was born Feb. 13, 1768, daughter of Ebenezer Doten, and a descendant of Edward Doten, who came to America in the "Mayflower." Their children were: Ebenezer, born April 20, 1788, who married Abigail Morton; John, born April 14, 1791, who married Eleanor Barnes; Anthony, born Nov. 6, 1795, who was drowned in youth; Reuben, born March 28, 1797; Henry, born Aug. 24, 1803, who died young; Henry (2), born March 23, 1806; and Anthony (2), born Feb. 24, 1809, who married Hannah (Tillson) Cole. The father of this family married (second) Lucy Crocker Nelson, daughter of Ebenezer Nelson, of North Carver.

(VI) Reuben Sherman, son of John and Lydia (Doten) Sherman, was born in the town of Carver in 1797 and there made his home, following farming. During their later years he and his wife made their home with their daughter, Mrs. Priscilla Sherman Hedge, and they died at her home, Mr. Sherman April 25, 1879, at the age of eighty-two years, Mrs. Sherman in February, 1887, at the age of eighty-two. Mr. Sherman married Priscilla P. Hammond, and they had four children, one of whom died in infancy, the others being: Elizabeth D., born in 1822, married (first) Wilson Barrows and (second) William Tillson; Priscilla, born in 1824, is the widow of Barnabas Hedge; Reuben, born in 1834, was drowned in 1846.

#### MILLER (Middleboro-Fall River family).

(I) John Miller, a native of England, born in 1624, was a member of the grand inquest, Middleboro, in 1672. He was among the proprietors of the Twenty-six Men's Purchase (1661-62) at their meeting in 1677. Previous to April 29, 1678, he bought a house-lot of Edward Gray. He was the owner of lot 154 in the South Purchase (1673), and was one of

the owners in the Sixteen Shilling Purchase (1675). Mr. Miller lived on Thompson street not far from the brook in Middleboro, near the house of the late Elijah Shaw. He died May 11, 1720, in the ninety-seventh year of his age. His monument stands in the cemetery at the "Green," where rest the remains of six or more generations of his descendants. The Christian name of his wife was Mercy, and their children were: John, Mary and Elizabeth.

(II) John Miller (2), son of John, born in 1669, married Lydia, born in 1678, daughter of Francis and Deborah (Morton) Coombs. Mr. Miller lived in Middleboro, Mass., where he died in 1727. His wife died in 1734.

(III) John Miller (3), son of John and Lydia (Coombs) Miller, born in 1704, married Priscilla, born in 1711, daughter of Peter Bennett (born in 1678 and died in 1749) and his wife Priscilla (Howland) (born in 1681), daughter of Isaac Howland (born in 1649 and died in 1724) and his wife Elizabeth (Vaughn) (born in 1652, and died in 1727), granddaughter of John Howland and his wife Elizabeth (Tilley), of the "Mayflower," 1620. Mr. Miller died in 1794.

The children of John and Priscilla (Bennett) Miller were: Mary, born Jan. 25, 1736, died March 4, 1812; John, born Dec. 7, 1737, died in 1807; Seth, born Feb. 22, 1739, died Jan. 6, 1823; Joseph, born Jan. 8, 1741, died Nov. 8, 1838; Jedidah, born Aug. 30, 1743, died in 1810; Priscilla, born May 19, 1745, died March 18, 1837; Lucy, born Sept. 20, 1747, died March 10, 1835; Peter, born March 31, 1750, died March 15, 1835.

(IV) Peter Miller, son of John and Priscilla (Bennett) Miller, born in Middleboro March 31, 1750, was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and died March 15, 1835. He married March 21, 1781, Keziah Bessie. Their children were: Lucy, born Aug. 3, 1781; Peter, born Feb. 9, 1783; Southworth, born Jan. 23, 1785; Alden, born Feb. 9, 1786; Jeremiah, born May 9, 1788; Mary Tinkham, born April 13, 1790; Arza, born Jan. 2, 1792; Elizabeth, born July 5, 1793; Mary, born Aug. 8, 1795.

(V) Alden Miller, son of Peter, born Feb. 9, 1786, married Feb. 9, 1809, Millicent Lovell, daughter of Joseph and Jerusha (Sparrow) Lovell, she born in 1784 and died March 2, 1881. He was a farmer and also engaged in mill business on the old homestead. Their children were: Hannah P., born Sept. 9, 1809, married Alexander Hackett, of Middleboro; Southard Harrison was born Nov. 30, 1811;

Alden, born Aug. 3, 1814, engaged at various occupations, and died in Middleboro; Lucy Ann, born March 20, 1816, died Feb. 14, 1897, married Andrew Cobb Wood; Samuel, born in 1819, died in 1821; and Lorenzo Theodore, born Dec. 8, 1821, died in 1900 in Middleboro.

(VI) SOUTHWARD HARRISON MILLER was born Nov. 30, 1811, in Middleboro, and there spent his boyhood. At the age of sixteen he came to Fall River to learn the trade of carpenter and builder under a Mr. Chaloner. He was employed for a short time as journeyman before forming his partnership with Mr. James Ford, under the name of Ford & Miller, to engage as contractors and builders. Their location was at the southwest corner of Borden and Second streets. This association lasted only a few years, and after its dissolution Mr. Miller was in business alone for many years, enjoying marked success, until he relinquished contracting in order to give time to other interests which had accumulated in the passing years, and which had become heavy enough to demand his entire attention. Mr. Miller was not only a first-class mechanic, but a man of splendid executive ability and business methods which made him notably successful. His reputation for high-class work and honorable methods may best be judged by the class of his patrons and the substantial character of his work. After the fire of 1843 he had a large share of the work of rebuilding in the burned area. Among the more important buildings of his construction at Fall River may be mentioned the Union Mills, No. 1 and No. 3; the Stafford, Granite No. 1, Tecumseh, Laurel Lake (for which he had the entire contract) and Davol mills; the Baptist Temple, and the Unitarian church. He also erected the United States Marine hospital, at Portland, Maine, and some of the original buildings at the State Farm at Bridgewater, Mass. His own home on Second street, erected soon after the fire of 1843, was in its day one of the finest residences in Fall River. Mr. Miller invested considerable of his surplus capital in mill stocks, and at the time of his death was a director of the Mechanics and the Laurel Lake Mills. On Oct. 6, 1857, he was elected a director of the Massasoit National Bank, serving until 1893, when he resigned because of advancing age. He died Oct. 29, 1895, and was buried in Oak Grove cemetery.

Mr. Miller was a Democrat in politics and at times quite active in that respect, serving twice as a member of the General Court, in 1852 and again in 1875, and in 1857 he served as alderman of the city. He was also much

interested in the fire department, serving for about ten years as chief engineer.

In 1836 Mr. Miller married Esther G. Peckham, a native of Newport, daughter of Henry Peckham, and she survived him, dying in 1903, at the age of seventy-nine years. Three children were born to them: (1) Reuben Morton was engaged in the lumber business in Fall River, where he died Jan. 11, 1884. He was twice married, first to Sarah J. Gifford, and subsequently to Jamesetta Carson, who survives him and resides in Fall River. His only surviving child, Charles S. Miller, was born to the first marriage. (2) Franklin Harrison pursued his art studies in Boston and Paris and was located at Fall River, following the profession of artist. He died March 18, 1911. (3) Phebe Vincent married Dr. Seabury W. Bowen, and died in Fall River Sept. 13, 1907, leaving one daughter, Florence G., wife of Horace M. Hathaway.

WILLIAM H. STACY, one of the founders and now president of the well-known shoe manufacturing concern known as the Stacy-Adams Company, of Brockton, is one of the best known men in the shoe industry in this country, his long career as a salesman having given him a very extensive acquaintance in the trade. Mr. Stacy is a typical product of New England civilization in that he is a scion of one of the worthy families of this section of the country, whose members in every generation have done honor to the name. He is a native of the Pine Tree State, born Aug. 22, 1842, at Augusta, Maine, son of the late William H. and Sarah E. (Robinson) Stacy.

Among the early New England families this name is found in the records with numerous spellings, such as Stace, Stacy, Stacey, Stacie and Stacey. It has been identified with the history of Maine from a very early period of the settlement of what is now that State, and has sent out prominent sons to other States and Territories of this country.

(I) Simon Stace came from Bocking, in the County of Essex, England, where he was a clothier, and settled at Ipswich, Mass., where he was a proprietor as early as 1637, and died about 1649, in which year his widow is of record as being granted a piece of meadowland. Her will was proved March 29, 1670, within a few days after her death, and was witnessed by Simon, Sarah and Anne Stace. Besides Simon, the will mentions a son Thomas, and daughters "Sarah Buswell, Susanna French, Mary Mears and Anne." The first daughter was probably the wife of Capt. Wil-



liam Buswell, of Salisbury. The last named, who was unmarried, cared for her mother in her old age, and received her household effects by the will. In consideration of her burial, the mother willed a bullock to Simon, and Thomas received the great Bible and a damask napkin. The marriage of Simon Stace, of Bocking, to Elizabeth Clerke, a spinster, of Theydon-Garnon, County of Essex, daughter of Stephen Clerke, a yeoman of that place, is recorded as having occurred at Theydon Mount, Nov. 6, 1620.

(II) Thomas Stacey, probably the second son of Simon and Elizabeth (Clerke) Stace, was born about 1630 in England, and was a resident of Ipswich, Mass., where he subscribed for the cart bridge in 1646, and for military instruction by Major Denison in 1648. He was received into full communion with the church March 1, 1674, and died about November, 1690. His will was made Feb. 9, 1689. He married Oct. 4, 1653, Susanna, daughter of Rev. William and Sarah Worcester, of Salisbury, Mass. Their children were: Thomas, William, Elizabeth, Joseph, Mary, Simon, John, Susanna, Sarah, Nymphas and Rebecca.

(III) William Stacey, second son of Thomas and Sarah (Worcester) Stacey, was born April 21, 1656, in Ipswich, Mass., and died early in 1705 in Kittery, Maine, where he settled in 1679, residing on the north side of Sturgeon creek. He married Mehitable, daughter of Edward and Hester (Hodsdon) Waymouth, born in 1669, who died in 1753. She was made administratrix of her husband's estate March 5, 1705. Their children were: Mary, Hester, William, Samuel, Elizabeth, Benjamin and Mehitable.

(IV) Samuel Stacey, second son of William and Mehitable (Waymouth) Stacey, was born April 19, 1698, in Kittery, Maine, where he probably passed his life. He married there Nov. 2, 1721, Mary Pray, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Fernald) Pray, who died in 1789. To them were born children: William, Samuel, John, Ebenezer, Benjamin and Timothy.

(V) William Stacey (2), eldest son of Samuel and Mary (Pray) Stacey, was born March 17, 1724, in Kittery, Maine, where he died in 1792. He married in 1747 Elizabeth Clark, born Jan. 28, 1729, in that town, daughter of John and Judith Clark, and she died in 1790. Their children were: Mary, Samuel, John, William, Elizabeth, Sarah, Joseph, Benjamin, Stephen, Timothy and Lois.

(VI) Samuel Stacey (2), eldest son of William (2) and Elizabeth (Clark) Stacey, was born about 1751, and died in February, 1786.

He is said to have been a sea captain and Revolutionary soldier, but the rolls of Massachusetts do not give him credit for the latter service. He married Alice, daughter of Capt. John and Dorcas (Littlefield) Shapleigh, born Feb. 20, 1752. They had recorded in Kittery two children, Dorcas and Samuel, and probably removed from the town after the birth of the latter.

(VII) Samuel Stacy (3), son of Samuel (2) and Alice (Shapleigh) Stacey, was born about 1780 in Kittery, and settled in Shapleigh, Maine. He was a sea captain, engaged in the fishing industry. During the war of 1812 he was engaged in privateering, and was taken prisoner, never returning home. His wife, Mary Clark, probably a descendant of David Clark, one of the early settlers of Kittery, survived her husband, living to an advanced age.

(VIII) William H. Stacy, posthumous son of Samuel (3) and Mary (Clark) Stacy, was born Aug. 25, 1813, in Shapleigh, Maine. In early life he learned the cabinetmaker's trade, which he followed for a number of years in Augusta, Maine, where he also conducted a furniture store in connection and where he was a well-known and highly respected citizen. Mr. Stacy and his wife were active and influential members of the Universalist Church of Augusta. In political faith he was a Republican, and he held membership in the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He passed away while on a visit to his daughter, Mrs. Oliver B. Quinby, at Brockton, Mass., Dec. 18, 1891, aged seventy-eight years, three months, twenty-three days, and his widow then made her home with Mrs. Quinby, continuing to live at Brockton until her death, which occurred Dec. 19, 1909. Although she had reached the advanced age of ninety years, five months, Mrs. Stacy retained all her faculties to a marked degree until her demise. Her maiden name was Sarah E. Robinson, and she was the daughter of Alvin Robinson, of Litchfield, Maine. To Mr. and Mrs. Stacy were born eight children, only two of whom lived to marry, namely, William H. and Mary E. (the wife of Oliver B. Quinby, of Brockton).

(IX) William H. Stacy (2), son of the late William H. and Sarah E. (Robinson) Stacy, was born Aug. 22, 1842, at Augusta, Maine. Until thirteen years of age he attended the common schools of his native town, after which for some time his summers were spent in steamboating from Augusta to Portland, and for a period of about three years he was on boats plying between Gardiner, Maine, and

Boston, Mass., these boats making two round trips a week. Meantime his winters were devoted to a continuance of his attendance at school. In August, 1860, when eighteen years of age, Mr. Stacy went to Boston, where his first employment was in a crockery store, and he received four dollars per week for his services, three dollars being spent for board and lodging. After he had been but a short time in this position his employer sold the business, the same location then being occupied by a retail shoe store, the proprietor of which, having seen the young man about the place and taken a liking to him, offered him a position as clerk in the shoe store, which he accepted. Thus he continued for a period of about four years. Having acquired a knowledge of the shoe business, and being of an energetic and ambitious make-up, Mr. Stacy determined to try his ability as a salesman of shoes "on the road," and in 1866 started West with a varied line of shoes from various manufacturers, taking orders for the same on commission. His first experience in this line proved successful, and the next year he accepted a position on salary to travel for the South Shore Boot and Shoe Company, of New Bedford, Mass., his territory being as far west as the Mississippi river. He continued with this firm until 1870, when he accepted a similar position with Gray Brothers of Syracuse, N. Y., manufacturers of women's fine shoes, with which firm he continued for a period of about four years. While traveling for them he met the late Henry L. Adams, who was then a salesman in the employ of James M. Burt, of New York, manufacturer of men's fine hand-made shoes, and a warm friendship sprang up between Mr. Stacy and Mr. Adams, which eventually resulted in the formation of the partnership between them for the manufacture of men's fine shoes. Being agents for various grades of shoes, they opened an office in New York City and made arrangements with various manufacturers to dispose of their product, and when the grade of shoe which they wished to handle was not turned out by one manufacturer they readily made arrangements with others, whose plants were equipped for the making of the kind of shoes required. This feature of their business proved the starting-point of the present Stacy-Adams Company. Early in 1875 they came to Brockton to arrange for the manufacture of a certain grade of shoe which they were not then handling, and as they were unable to make satisfactory arrangements for the production of these shoes they decided to enter the manufacturing field

on their own account. Accordingly a partnership was formed with S. Gardner Jones, who may be justly styled the originator and designer of the best class of fine footwear in Brockton, under the firm style of Stacy, Adams & Jones, and locating in a small factory building on Montello street, just north of the present plant, this firm began in December, 1875, the manufacture of a fine grade of men's shoes. Messrs. Stacy and Adams being salesmen, their time was devoted to the selling of the product, while Mr. Jones had charge of the manufacturing end of the business, the financial affairs of the concern being in charge of Oliver B. Quinby, who had come from Maine to accept that position. This arrangement continued for a period of about three years, when the partnership was dissolved, Mr. Jones retiring and his interests being purchased by the other members of the firm, of which Mr. Quinby became a member in his stead; the firm name was then changed to Stacy, Adams & Co. The business was then removed to the present location, and in February, 1910, was installed in the large six-story brick factory building, having a floor space of over fifty thousand square feet, which occupies a portion of the same site where the business has been located for so many years. The present building was erected for its special use, representing the most modern ideas in construction and equipment, the latest and most modern machinery used in the art of shoemaking having been installed. The product of the Stacy-Adams Company has a world-wide reputation for superior quality and style as well as individuality. Between three hundred and fifty and four hundred skilled hands are employed, the plant having a daily capacity of about fifteen hundred pairs of shoes. From the outset Mr. Adams shared Mr. Stacy's determination that only the best quality of shoes should be made, and each had for the other a warm regard and sincere respect. They were congenial in many ways, and each helped and influenced the other, and the partnership conducted under such conditions of mutual confidence was practically assured of satisfactory results. The development of the business is evidenced by the position to-day in the commercial world held by the Stacy-Adams Company. Mr. Adams continued a member of this concern until November, 1886, since which time the business has been conducted by Messrs. Stacy and Quinby. In 1908 the business was incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts as the Stacy-Adams Company, with a capital stock of \$150,000; William H. Stacy is president, Oliver B.

Quinby treasurer, and James H. Cunningham general superintendent.

Fraternally Mr. Stacy is a prominent member of the Masonic organization, holding membership in Joseph Webb Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and Boston Commandery, Knights Templar, of Boston. In political faith he is a staunch adherent of the principles of the Republican party, and a firm believer in the protection of American industries.

In March, 1865, Mr. Stacy was united in marriage to Annie F. Barney, daughter of Edmund Barney, of Providence, R. I. Mr. and Mrs. Stacy have no children. They affiliate with the Unitarian Church of Boston.

Although his business has been located in Brockton, Mr. Stacy has continued his residence in Boston, where for several years he and his wife have made their home at the Lenox hotel. Mr. Stacy is what may be truly called a self-made man, having been the architect of his own successful career. His worldly possessions when he established himself in business in Brockton were very limited, but the push, energy and enterprise which have characterized his career throughout soon made him a leader in the industrial and business world. Although Mr. Stacy is not a man given to sentimentality, no case of suffering or misfortune among his employees is ever brought to his notice without receiving his assistance, and he always takes a deep interest in the general welfare of those employed by the company, insisting that employees shall have all the comforts consistent with their occupation, comforts which he believes are not only due them as men, but which also, incidentally, enhance their efficiency as workmen. However, his acts of kindness are not done for publication or exploitation in the press, but for the pleasure and comfort the recipient may derive from them.

There is nothing vacillating about Mr. Stacy, and when he acts he acts quickly, but with decision. He is plain, agreeable and unvarying in his social relations, and the friends he makes are fast friends.

**HAMMOND.** In what was ancient Rochester and Dartmouth, including the later subdivisions of those towns, the Hammond family has dwelt from almost the very dawn of the civilization of this section, and it was a still earlier family in an older part of Massachusetts; and for a century and a half the branch here considered has been identified with the development of Dartmouth, Fairhaven and New Bedford. Reference is made to some of

the descendants of Amittai Hammond, latterly of New Bedford, where for some sixty years his son, the late Caleb Hammond, and the latter's sons, Edgar B. and Henry F. Hammond, together and in turn have been the leading architects of their city, the elder Hammond figuring largely in the planning for many of the buildings erected in that period in his city and also figuring conspicuously in the city's public affairs. His lineage and family history follow.

(I) William Hammond, a native of London, County Kent, England, where he married Elizabeth Penn, sister of Sir William Penn, admiral, and aunt to William Penn, the Quaker, was probably a descendant of the Hammonds of St. Albans Court, County Kent. He died and was buried in London. Their children, all born in London, were: Benjamin, Elizabeth, Martha and Rachel. The mother, a widow, with her son Benjamin and three daughters, all young, left a good estate in London, and came over to New England in the troublesome times of 1634, from a desire to have the liberty to serve God according to the dictates of conscience. They arrived in Boston, Sept. 18, 1634, in the ship "Griffin" and had with them the Rev. John Lothrop, their minister. Mrs. Hammond lived in Boston and Watertown until 1638, when she joined Rev. John Lothrop's Church in Scituate, April 16, 1638, being the thirty-third member thereof. She probably returned to Boston near the close of the year 1639, as she died and was buried there in 1640.

(II) Benjamin Hammond, son of William and Elizabeth (Penn) Hammond, born in 1621, in London, England, came to New England with his mother and family as stated above. He went to Sandwich and there in 1650 married Mary Vincent, daughter of John Vincent, who was born in England in 1633. Benjamin Hammond had been for a time in Yarmouth before his marriage, as he was there in 1643. His children by Mary were: Samuel, John, Nathan, Benjamin, Rose and Mary. The parents, with their sons Nathan and Benjamin, probably located in Rochester about 1684. They died there, Benjamin in 1703, aged eighty-two, and Mary, in 1705, aged seventy-two.

(III) Samuel Hammond, son of Benjamin and Mary (Vincent) Hammond, born in 1655, went with his brother John to Rochester about 1680, and settled in the extreme southwesterly part of the town known as the "West Neck," where he lived to advanced life much respected. He was one of the founders and a

prominent member of the First Congregational Church in Rochester, now located in Marion. He was an extensive landholder, and settled four of his sons around him, namely: Seth, Josiah, Barnabas and Jedediah, the last named later removing to Scituate. Samuel married about 1680, Mary Hathaway, and their children were: Benjamin, born Dec. 18, 1681; Seth, born Feb. 13, 1683; Rosamond, born May 8, 1684; Samuel, born March 8, 1685; Thomas, born Sept. 16, 1687; Jedediah, born Sept. 19, 1690; Josiah, born Sept. 15, 1692; Barnabas, born Jan. 20, 1694; Maria, born Jan. 27, 1697; John, born Oct. 4, 1701; and Jedediah (2), born Sept. 30, 1703.

(IV) Seth Hammond, son of Samuel and Mary (Hathaway) Hammond, born Feb. 13, 1683, married March 4, 1706, Mary Randall [may have married (second) in 1714, Elizabeth Stewart, but the will proved Feb. 28, 1737, names the widow Mary]. As stated in the foregoing his father lived in Rochester and settled four of his sons, Seth included, around him. Seth was a farmer living near his father. He died in 1736-37. He had children: Jerusha (born May 7, 1708), Archelus (born Sept. 15, 1709), Jedediah (born Sept. 16, 1711), Seth, Jonathan and Sylvanus.

(V) Seth Hammond (2), son of Seth, married Aug. 23, 1738, Elizabeth Lombard (or Lumber), of Chatham, Mass., who was born April 1, 1714. In November, 1748, he bought land of Abraham Russell, situated in that part of East Fairhaven known as "New Boston," then a part of the town of Dartmouth. He gave in January, 1794, a life lease of this farm to his son Seth, Jr., and after him to his grandson Caleb Hammond. The children of Seth and Elizabeth were: Adne, born May 25, 1739; Lurana, born June 3, 1741; Luerrisea, born Sept. 30, 1743; David, born Jan. 16, 1746; Seth, born July 4, 1748; Caleb, born Jan. 30, 1751; Nathaniel, born Jan. 3, 1754; and Jedidah, born June 4, 1756.

(VI) Seth Hammond (3), son of Seth and Elizabeth, born July 4, 1748, married (first) March 1, 1773, Mary (or Hannah) Boles. He lived on Wolf Creek in Rochester, at the time of the birth of his son Caleb, but afterward moved on to his father's farm in East Fairhaven. He married (second) June 6, 1787, Anstris Hammond-Jenney, daughter of Elisha Hammond. He had children: Caleb (born about 1774), Deborah and Jedidah (twins) (born in 1776), Eliza, Elizabeth, Anstris (all to the first marriage), Elisha, Elihu (born Sept. 25, 1795), and Betsey (born April 20, 1800).

(VII) Caleb Hammond, son of Seth (3), born about 1774, married Oct. 17, 1802, Hannah Barlow, who was born in 1787, and died Oct. 23, 1861. Mr. Hammond was a farmer of East Fairhaven, Mass. His children were: Nathaniel, born Sept. 18, 1803; Amittai, born Sept. 4, 1806; Caroline, born July 16, 1810; Frederic P., born July 19, 1813; Abby, born Oct. 22, 1817; Joseph, born Nov. 6, 1821; and Nancy, born Oct. 22, 1824.

(VIII) Amittai Hammond, son of Caleb and Hannah (Barlow) Hammond, born Sept. 4, 1806, married Nov. 1, 1827, Eunice Chandler, born Jan. 2, 1796, and died Dec. 31, 1876. Mr. Hammond was a farmer living at Mattapoisett. He later was occupied as a dealer in milk and wood in New Bedford, Mass., where he died in June, 1878. His children were: Hattie E., born in June, 1828; Caleb, born Nov. 19, 1829; Jane W., born Dec. 3, 1832; Francis W., born Feb. 26, 1836, died March 17, 1911; and Lucy S., born Jan. 27, 1838.

(IX) Caleb Hammond, son of Amittai and Eunice (Chandler) Hammond, was born Nov. 19, 1829, in Fairhaven, Mass. He lived in Fairhaven until eleven years old, when he removed with his parents to Mattapoisett, and it was in those towns that he received a common school education. At the age of sixteen he went to New Bedford to learn the carpenter's trade, being apprenticed to Mr. Ezra Chandler, and later to William Gifford. On the completion of his trade he went into business with the late Mr. Simeon Ashley, under the firm name of Ashley & Hammond, in the building where the Cummings block now stands on William street. When that building was designed Mr. Hammond, then engaged as a contractor and builder, without a partner, removed to North Water street, on the site of the present building occupied by the firm of Caleb Hammond & Son. For nearly half a century he carried on business in that locality, and for many years he was identified with a great many of the building enterprises in New Bedford.

At the very beginning of his business career Mr. Hammond made a study of architecture, and at one time was the only architect in New Bedford. He prepared the plans for many of the school buildings and fire stations during the years between 1860 and 1889. At the time the late George B. Richmond rebuilt the New Bedford and Fairhaven bridge Mr. Hammond was the engineer in charge, having been elected to that position by the city council.

As a public man Mr. Hammond first came into prominence on his election to the common



council previous to the Civil war. As a common councilman he served in 1856, 1857, 1863 and 1864, and later under Mayor John H. Perry, in 1866-67, served as an alderman from Ward One. In 1879 he was elected to the school board from Ward One, and was chairman of the committee which introduced evening drawing schools. Still later, in 1880, he was an alderman from Ward Three, under Mayor William T. Soule. He served as city surveyor for several years previous to 1873, and it was under his directions that the first additions to both Rural and Oak Grove cemeteries were laid out. While a member of the common council he was prominent in the introduction of water as a means of fighting fires. He was a Republican in politics, but in the early days of the labor reform movement took an interest therein, and was nominated for lieutenant governor on that ticket. Mr. Hammond was honest and upright in all his dealings, and had the respect of the community at large.

On April 25, 1852, Mr. Hammond married Anna T. Hazard, born Oct. 20, 1833, daughter of Perry and Anna (Thompkins) Hazard. They had two sons: Edgar B. and Henry F. Mr. Hammond died March 25, 1903, in the seventy-fourth year of his age, at his home in North street, New Bedford, Mass. His wife died June 6, 1901, and they are both buried in Oak Grove cemetery.

EDGAR B. HAMMOND, son of Caleb, was born in New Bedford March 18, 1854. He was educated in the public and high schools of New Bedford, and graduated from the Massachusetts School of Technology, at Boston, in the class of 1874. He later attended the Edward H. Allen private school of New Bedford. He took up civil engineering and became associated with his father as architect under the name of Caleb Hammond & Son, and the business has ever since continued under that name with offices on Water street. Mr. Hammond is one of the best known architects of New Bedford and is well known. He has taken a deep interest in educational matters and was a member of the school board of New Bedford for nine years, representing Ward Three, four years of which time he filled the office of chairman of the board, and in December, 1910, he declined renomination. In political matters he is independent. He is a member of the Unitarian Church, and his chief recreation is yachting, he being a member of the New Bedford Yacht Club, of which he was commodore for seven years and is now a director. He has been chairman of the

trustees of the Industrial School since its establishment by the city government in 1909.

Mr. Hammond married March 26, 1884, Anna V. B. Salisbury, born March 17, 1859, daughter of Levi Salisbury. They have no children.

HENRY F. HAMMOND, born Oct. 13, 1856, was the second son of Caleb. He received a good educational training and grew to manhood in his native city, learning the carpenter and joiner trade under his father's apt supervision. He was actively engaged in the contracting and building business in New Bedford and made a success of this work. He was interested in the fire department of the city and was an active member of the Protecting Society, being also a member of the Veteran Firemen's Association. He was a member of the I. O. O. F. and also of the New Bedford Yacht Club. His death occurred July 24, 1910, in New Bedford, where he was deeply mourned by all who knew him. He was buried in Oak Grove cemetery, in New Bedford.

Mr. Hammond married Emma L. Fuller, born Aug. 12, 1862, and they had two children: (1) Frances Thompkins was born Sept. 27, 1882. He was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, also at Pratt Institute at Brooklyn, N. Y., graduating in the class of 1909, having taken up a course of architecture in this school. He is now in the office of his uncle, Edgar B. Hammond. (2) Chester B. was born March 10, 1886, in New Bedford. He was educated in the public and high schools and Pratt's Institute at Brooklyn, N. Y., taking up at the latter school a course in steam, and machine designing, and he graduated in 1905. He is now designer in the Morse Twist Drill Company, of New Bedford. He married Lillian B. Dammon, and they have one child, Clarence E. He is a member of the New Bedford Yacht Club.

BROWNELL. (I) Thomas Brownell, born in 1619, came from Derbyshire, England. In 1638, the year he married, he was of Portsmouth, R. I. He was commissioner in 1655, 1661, 1662 and 1663, and deputy in 1664. Both Mr. and Mrs. Brownell died in 1665. Her name was Ann. Their children were: Mary; Sarah; Martha, born in 1644, who died Feb. 15, 1743; George, born in 1646, who died April 20, 1718; William, born in 1648, who died in 1715; Thomas, born in 1650, who died May 18, 1732; Robert, born in 1652, who died July 12, 1728; and Ann, born in 1654, who died April 2, 1747.

(II) Thomas Brownell (2), born in 1650,

married in 1678 Mary Pearce, born May 6, 1654, daughter of Richard and Susannah (Wright) Pearce, and was of Little Compton, R. I. He died May 18, 1732, and his wife on May 4, 1736. Their children were: Thomas, born Feb. 16, 1679, died in January, 1752; John, born Feb. 21, 1682, died in March, 1759; George, born Jan. 19, 1685, died Sept. 22, 1756; Jeremiah, born Oct. 10, 1689, died in June, 1756; Mary, born March 22, 1692, died July 31, 1717; Charles, born Dec. 23, 1694, died in February, 1774.

(III) Capt. George Brownell, born Jan. 19, 1685, married July 6, 1706, Mary, born March 20, 1685, daughter of Jonathan Thurston, and was of Westport, Mass., where he died Sept. 22, 1756. Captain Brownell served as such officer in an expedition to Canada. Mrs. Mary Brownell died Feb. 23, 1740. Their children were: Giles, born March 1, 1707; Phebe, June 19, 1708; Mary, Nov. 9, 1709 (died Oct. 6, 1791); George, June 27, 1711; Thomas, Feb. 11, 1713; Elizabeth, Sept. 13, 1717; Jonathan, March 19, 1719 (died June 11, 1776); Paul, June 12, 1721 (died May 20, 1760); Stephen, Nov. 29, 1726. Captain Brownell married (second) Comfort Taylor on April 18, 1745. She was born March 2, 1703, and by her marriage with Mr. Brownell became the mother of a daughter Mary, born March 3, 1747.

(IV) Stephen Brownell, son of Capt. George, born Nov. 29, 1726, married Jan. 5, 1747, Edith Wilbor, born April 22, 1727. The children of Stephen and Edith were: Phebe, born Sept. 4, 1747; William, born July 17, 1749; Abigail, born March 15, 1751; Edith, born Nov. 2, 1752; Mary, born in April or July, 1754; George, born Oct. 29, 1756; and Stephen, born Oct. 29, 1756.

(V) William Brownell, son of Stephen and Edith, born July 17, 1749, married Feb. 14, 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of Giles and Mary Pearce, born Oct. 19, 1751. Children: Edith, born March 1, 1772, and Isaac, born July 1, 1774. He married (second) Jan. 8, 1778, Eunice Palmer, and (third) Nov. 19, 1786, Betsey Grinnell. He died in May, 1810. The children of William and Eunice were: Elizabeth, born Feb. 13, 1779; Sylvester, born July 31, 1782; Humphrey, born July 19, 1785. The children born to the third marriage were: Eunice, born Sept. 1, 1787; William, born March 23, 1789; Walter, born Sept. 3, 1790; Clarke, born Oct. 16, 1793; Betsey, born Dec. 16, 1795; and Stephen, born Jan. 2, 1798.

(VI) Clarke Brownell, son of William and Betsey (Grinnell) Brownell, born Oct. 16,

1793, married Nov. 5, 1812, Hannah, born Nov. 26, 1794, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Pearce) Hillard, of Little Compton, Mass. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Brownell were: Warren, born in 1815; Oliver C., born Oct. 27, 1819; Benjamin P., born Feb. 17, 1823; Isaac T., born Dec. 25, 1826; Deborah Ann, born Oct. 20, 1829; Eben, born Sept. 28, 1834; William, born March 24, 1837; and Richmond, born June 30, 1840.

(VII) ISAAC T. BROWNELL, son of Clarke and Hannah (Hillard) Brownell, was born on Christmas day, 1826, in Little Compton, Mass. He received the usual common school education given to country lads of that day and learned the carpenter's trade. On the discovery of gold in California in 1849 he was allured thither, becoming as it were one of the "49ers." After a two years' experience along the Pacific he returned and again took up his trade, locating and establishing himself in that occupation in Fall River, Mass., and in time developed a large business in contracting and building; and as the years came and went he grew with them; in other words, by his effort and industry, together with his honorable course of dealing with his fellowmen, and the care he gave to his business affairs, he became a man of large means, perhaps among the most substantial men of Fall River. He had at times as many as a hundred men in his employ. He did the carpenter work for the Union Mills, the Durfee, Richard Borden, Merchants No. 1 and Globe No. 2, at the time of their construction. In after years he did much joining and repair work. He continued in "the harness," in active business, until quite late in life. And not a great while ago he made a second trip to the Pacific coast, this time, however, making it one of pleasure rather than business, taking with him his wife.

Years ago Mr. Brownell was quite active in public affairs; was assistant chief of the fire department in 1877, 1878 and 1880; and superintendent of public buildings in 1881.

Mr. Brownell died at his home on Durfee street, Fall River, Mass., Feb. 8, 1911, aged eighty-four years. He was a temperate man in every respect, never using tobacco or liquor in any form. His charity was of the unostentatious order, many poor women and suffering children being able to bear testimony as to his benevolence, though he was the kind of man whose right hand never knew what his left was doing. His memory will long be cherished by many persons in the community.

Mr. Brownell was twice married, his first union being to Roby Peirce, who died in Fall

River. In December, 1899, he married Anna Hersey, who survives him. She was born in Fairhaven, Mass., daughter of Jeremiah Sprague and Mary Ann (Brown) Hersey.

ARTHUR LORING BEALS, M. D. The Beal or Beals family of that region of country in and about Hingham, Abington, the Bridgewater, etc., is an ancient one of the Old Colony, descendants of John Beal or Beale, of Hingham. This article is to deal, however, with the branch of the family of the section named, with that of the Abington, Mass.-Turner, Maine family, to which belonged the late Isaiah A. Beals, who returned to the land of his ancestors and in North Bridgewater and Brockton passed an active business career and substantial citizenship, and whose son, the present Dr. Arthur Loring Beals, is one of the leading physicians of the latter named city. There follows in chronological order and in detail from the American ancestor the Beals lineage of this branch of the family.

(I) John Beal or Beale came from the parish of Hingham, County of Norfolk, England, to Hingham, in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1638; and on the 18th of December, in that year, received a grant of land of six acres on what is now South street, at or near the corner of Hersey street. He was accompanied by his wife, five sons, three daughters and two servants. He was made a freeman in 1639, and in 1649 and 1659 was chosen to represent the town at the General Court of the Colony. His first wife, Nazareth Hobart, who was the mother of his children, was a daughter of Edmund and Margaret (Dewey) Hobart. She was born in England about 1600, and died in Hingham Sept. 23, 1658. He married (second) March 10, 1659, Mrs. Mary Jacob, widow of Nicholas Jacob. She died in Hingham June 15, 1681. Mr. Beal died April 1, 1688, aged one hundred years. The children of John and Nazareth, all save the two youngest born in England, were: Martha, Mary, Sarah, John, Nathaniel, Jeremiah, Joshua, Caleb, Rebecca and Jacob.

(II) Jeremiah Beal, born in 1631, in England, as stated came to America with the family in 1638, settling at Hingham. On Nov. 18, 1652, he married Sarah, born in England, daughter of William Ripley. He was known as Lieutenant Beal, and resided on Bachelor (Main) street, near the meetinghouse of the First parish, but late in life on East (near Hull) street. He was constable in 1672, selectman in 1671, 1673 and 1684. He was representative in 1691, 1692 and 1701. He

was a blacksmith by occupation, and his father was a shoemaker. He died in August, 1715, in his eighty-fifth year. His wife died June 29, 1715. Their children were: Jeremiah, John, Sarah, Lazarus, Phebe, Mary and Elizabeth.

(III) Jeremiah Beal (2), born May 13, 1655, in Hingham, Mass., married May 22, 1677, Hannah, baptized in Hingham Sept. 30, 1658, daughter of Andrew and Triphany Lane. Like his father he was a blacksmith by occupation, and a prominent public man in the town. He was selectman in 1690, 1692 and 1696. He resided on the paternal homestead on Main street. He died April 21, 1703, and his wife passed away Sept. 19, 1719. Their children were: Jeremiah, Sarah, Hannah, Joel, Andrew, Jedediah, Abraham, Bathsheba, Rebecca, Benjamin and Abigail.

(IV) Jeremiah Beal (3), born May 2, 1678, in Hingham, Mass., married Jan. 2, 1700-01, Esther Farrow, daughter of John and Mary (Hilliard) Farrow. She was born in Hingham June 28, 1675. Mr. Beal and his family removed from Hingham, where the parents died, Mr. Beal Aug. 10, 1716, and Mrs. Beal Jan. 21, 1760. Their children were: Bethia, born Jan. 28, 1701-02; Mary, born April 23, 1703; Joel, March 21, 1704-05; Jeremiah, Dec. 25, 1706; William, Oct. 26, 1708; and Isaac, Oct. 9, 1711.

(V) Jeremiah Beal (4), born Dec. 25, 1706, in Hingham, married Nov. 18, 1729, at Weymouth, Mass., Mary Colson, born Oct. 7, 1708, daughter of John and Susanna (Lincoln) Colson. The children born to Jeremiah and Mary, in Weymouth, Mass., were: Abijah, born Aug. 17, 1730, and Benjamin, Dec. 9, 1731. After the birth of the last named child Mr. Beal removed to the town of Abington, Mass., and settled on the farm which in comparatively recent years was known as the William Blaisdell place, where were born children as follows: Chloe, Feb. 2, 1739; Levi, in 1741; and Priscilla, in 1746 (who married Capt. Abraham Shaw, of East Abington, and they are the ancestors of a large number of the Shaw name in East Abington). Mr. Beal died in 1752; his widow remained on the homestead until 1780 or 1781, when she died at the age of about seventy-two years.

(VI) Benjamin Beal, born Dec. 9, 1731, in Weymouth, Mass., went with the family to Abington when a babe, and there passed his life. He was by occupation a farmer; was a lieutenant in the militia, and collector for the Province, when Harrison Gray was treasurer under the Colonial government. On Feb. 18,

1753, he married Mary Porter, of Weymouth, Mass., who was born Sept. 25, 1734, daughter of Richard and Ruth (Whitman) Porter. Mr. and Mrs. Beal died, he Aug. 30, 1805, and she Jan. 3, 1806. Their children were: Chloe, born Dec. 6, 1753, died when young; Mary, born Oct. 11, 1755, married Ebenezer Hunt; Benjamin was born Oct. 30, 1757; Chloe (2), born Oct. 8, 1759, died Jan. 1, 1848; Samuel was born Oct. 8, 1761; Ruth, born Sept. 14, 1763, married Noah Hersey, of Abington; Priscilla was born Feb. 14, 1766; Zelotes, Feb. 23, 1768; Lydia, born Feb. 13, 1770, married David Trufant, of Weymouth; Sarah, born Nov. 11, 1772, married Nathaniel Tirrell; Nathaniel was born Feb. 11, 1775; and Mehetabel, born May 1, 1777, married Abner Holbrook, of Weymouth.

(VII) Benjamin Beal (2), born Oct. 30, 1757, in Abington, Mass., married June 21, 1767, Mary Noyes, and removed to the town of Turner, Maine, where he became an early settler and where his descendants are numerous.

(VIII) Capt. Benjamin Beals (3), son of Benjamin (2), was born March 24, 1800, in Turner, Maine, and married Caroline Leonard, who was born Aug. 5, 1804, daughter of Rev. Martin and Hannah (Stetson) Leonard, the latter born April 15, 1784, daughter of Ebenezer and Olive (Hall) Stetson. Rev. Martin Leonard was a native of Bridgewater, Mass., born March 14, 1778, and his wife a native of Dighton, Mass., and he was descended in direct line from Solomon Leonard, a native of Monmouthshire or vicinity, in the south-westerly part of England, who came to New England and is of record at Duxbury as early as 1637, the date of the incorporation of the town, from whom his line of descent is through John, Josiah, Samuel and Samuel (2). Rev. Martin Leonard was a minister of the Baptist denomination, serving as pastor of churches in Greene, Leeds and Turner, Maine. The children born to Benjamin and Caroline (Leonard) Beals were as follows: Melancy L., born Dec. 12, 1823, married Calvin Record; Marcia A., born Dec. 12, 1824, married Harvey Thompson; Caroline F., born Nov. 28, 1826, married Jordon Larrabee; Edward was born May 21, 1828; Betsey, born Dec. 30, 1829, married Benjamin Hersey and (second) Mellen French; Martin L. was born Aug. 1, 1831; Hannah A., born March 18, 1833, married John Hursell; Roscoe G. was born Jan. 22, 1835; Waldo C. was born Oct. 13, 1836; Olive P., born July 29, 1838, married Frank E. Ward; Benjamin F. was born

June 9, 1840; Isaiah A., born May 18, 1842, is mentioned below; Emma A., born Dec. 23, 1843, married George Bonnev; and Agnes L., born Jan. 9, 1846, died at the age of sixteen years.

Capt. Benjamin Beals, the father of this large family, was for years a resident of the town of Leeds, Maine, where most of his children were born, later removing to Turner in the same State, where the rest were born. He was a farmer by occupation, and a man of intelligence and force of character, and a highly respected citizen of the communities in which he lived. He was a Baptist in his religious faith, and a strong temperance man and Prohibitionist, and active worker with Neal Dow in making Maine a Prohibition State. He held various local town offices, and for a number of years was captain in the State militia. He was a staunch Antislavery man, and although too advanced in years to participate in the Civil war was strong in his advocacy of the Union, four of his sons serving in that memorable conflict.

(IX) Isaiah Additon Beals, son of Capt. Benjamin and Caroline (Leonard) Beals, was born May 18, 1842, in Turner, Maine, and acquired his education in the public schools of his native town and State. At the age of twenty-three years he began employment with the late Daniel S. Howard, of North Bridgewater, Mass., who was one of the leading shoe manufacturers of that town, with whom he continued for several years, under the very best instruction in the making of shoes. At the end of this preparation Mr. Beals became a member of the firm of Daniel S. Howard & Co., and continued a partner in the business for a period of about three years, when he withdrew from the same, and in about 1880 engaged in the manufacture of shoes on his own account under the firm name of I. A. Beals & Co., locating in the building on the site now occupied by Emery M. Low, the paper box manufacturer. This firm did an extensive business in the manufacture of shoes for some five years, when on Jan. 11, 1887, the establishment was destroyed by fire, causing a loss of over \$30,000. The plant was rebuilt by Mr. Beals, who then formed a joint stock company, which continued the business for some three years. At the close of the period just named the health of Mr. Beals had become so impaired that he retired from active business cares. He was engaged in the manufacture of what is known as the medium-grade shoes, his factory being located at No. 367 Main street, where were employed some three hun-



dred hands. Upon the retirement of Mr. Beals the company was succeeded by the Holliston Boot and Shoe Company, and the business removed to Holliston, Massachusetts.

In political faith Mr. Beals was a stalwart adherent of the principles of the Republican party, but never cared for public preferment. When Brockton became a city, however, he served as a member of the first common council, from Ward Two. He was a prominent member of the Masonic fraternity, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton. Religiously he was a consistent and active member of the First Congregational Church, and for a number of years served as a member of the parish committee of the church.

Mr. Beals was a very energetic and capable business man, enterprising and public-spirited, and ever ready to aid in any project which had for its object the betterment and welfare of the community. He led an upright and honorable life, and was respected and esteemed by all who knew him for his sterling traits of character. Although of a quiet and unassuming nature, he readily won friends, and they all grew to love him. Mr. Beals passed away on Feb. 13, 1905, at his home on Main street, Brockton, Mass., and in his death the city sustained the loss of one of its worthy and honored citizens.

On May 5, 1865, Mr. Beals was united in marriage with Vesta Snell Perkins, daughter of Luke and Susanna (Cary) Perkins, of Auburn, Maine, and a direct descendant of Abraham Perkins, who was made a freeman of Hampton, Mass., May 13, 1640. Mrs. Beals survives him, as do his two children, Arthur Loring Beals, M. D., of Brockton, and Suzanne, who is the wife of Samuel J. Gruver, M. D., of Brockton.

(X) Arthur Loring Beals, M. D., only son of the late Isaiah A. Beals and his wife Vesta Snell (Perkins), was born Aug. 21, 1869, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, and in the public schools of his native city his educational training was begun. After graduating from the Brockton high school with the class of 1887 he entered Brown University, graduating therefrom in 1891. Deciding upon the medical profession as his chosen calling, he furthered his studies in medicine at Harvard Medical School, and the College of Physicians and Surgeons (the medical department of Columbia University), New York City, receiving the degree of M. D. from the latter in

1895. In the spring of 1896 Dr. Beals opened an office for the practice of his chosen profession in his native city, where he has since been actively engaged in professional work, and where he has acquired a large and lucrative practice. In 1897 he was elected city physician, in which capacity he continued for a period of three years.

Dr. Beals has taken a very prominent and active part in the affairs of the Brockton hospital, of whose corporation he is secretary, and which he has served for several years as a member of the board of trustees (being also secretary of that board); he is also a member of the executive committee and of the visiting board, and in all matters pertaining to the hospital has taken an active and earnest part. He holds membership in the City Medical Society, the Plymouth County District Medical Society, the Massachusetts Medical Society (of which he is censor) and the American Medical Association.

Fraternally Dr. Beals is a prominent member of high degree of the Masonic organization, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M. (of which he is past worshipful master); Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar (of which he is at present eminent commander), all of Brockton; and also Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston; and as well is a Mason of the thirty-second degree, holding membership in the Boston Consistory. He is a member of Electric Lodge, No. 204, I. O. O. F., of Brockton. Socially he belongs to the Commercial Club, which includes in its membership the leading business and professional men of the city. In political faith Dr. Beals is a Republican, but like his father he has never aspired to public office.

On Aug. 25, 1910, Dr. Beals married Helen Sophia Andrews, of East Bridgewater.

On both paternal and maternal sides Dr. Beals is descended from historic old New England ancestry, numbered among whom were several of this country's earliest settlers. He holds a high place in the medical profession, and his generous treatment of his brother physicians, and his close observation of professional ethics, have contributed toward the high standing he enjoys among his fellow practitioners and the dignity he considers due to his calling.

EPHRAIM S. MORTON, who was a well-known manufacturer of lastmakers' supplies at Brockton, was a native of the old historic

town of Plymouth, born June 16, 1837, son of Henry and Rebecca (Whitney) Morton, and a descendant of a family whose progenitor in America was one of the early settlers of Plymouth, where many of his descendants have since continued to make their home. Some account of the branch of this family to which Mr. Morton belongs follows, the generations being given in chronological order.

(I) George Morton, born about 1585, in Austerfield, Yorkshire, England, early joined the Pilgrims at Leyden and continued of their company until his death. One writer says that he was "the agent of those of his sect in London," and another, that he acted as the financial agent in London for Plymouth Colony. He was a merchant and for some reason did not come with the first of the colonists, but sailed with his wife Juliana (Carpenter) and five children in the "Ann," the third and last ship to carry what are distinctively known as the Forefathers, reaching Plymouth early in June, 1623. Mr. Morton had issued in London, in 1621, a publication composed of letters and journals from the chief colonists at Plymouth, either addressed or instructed to George Morton. He died in June, 1624. His widow remarried, and died at Plymouth, Feb. 18, 1665. The children of George and Juliana Morton, all born in Leyden, Holland, excepting the youngest, and he on the "Ann," were: Nathaniel (married Lydia Cooper); Patience (married John Faunce); John, born in 1616-17; Sarah, born in 1617-18 (married George Bonum); and Ephraim, born in 1623, on the "Ann."

(II) Lieut. Ephraim Morton, son of George, born in 1623, on the "Ann," married (first) Nov. 18, 1644, Ann Cooper, who died Sept. 1, 1691; he married (second) in 1692 Mary, widow of William Harlow, and daughter of Robert Shelly, of Scituate. Mr. Morton became a freeman June 7, 1648, and on the same day was chosen constable for Plymouth. He served on the grand inquest in 1654, and in 1657 was chosen representative to the General Court of Plymouth, of which he was a member twenty-eight years; and in 1691-92, on the union of the Colonies, he was one of the first representatives to the Massachusetts General Court. For nearly a quarter of a century he was at the head of the board of selectmen of Plymouth. He was a magistrate of the Colony and also a justice of the court of Common Pleas. He was a lieutenant in the militia company; was chosen a member of the Council of War. He was a deacon of the church for many years. He died Sept. 7,

1693. His children, all born in Plymouth, were: George, born in 1645 (married Joanna Kempton); Ephraim, born Jan. 27, 1648; Rebecca, born March 15, 1651; Josiah, born in 1653 (married Susanna Wood); Nathaniel (married Mary Faunce); Eleazer, born in 1667 (married Martha Doty); and Patience (married John Nelson).

(III) Ephraim Morton (2), son of Lieut. Ephraim, born Jan. 27, 1648, married about 1665-66, Hannah, and their children were: Hannah, born in 1677 (married Benjamin Warren); Ephraim, born in 1678; John, born in 1680; Joseph, born in 1683; and Ebenezer, born in 1685.

(IV) Ephraim Morton (3), son of Ephraim (2), born in 1678, married in 1712 Susanna Morton, and their children were: Susanna, born in 1713; Hannah, 1715; Sarah, 1718 (married Nathaniel Warren); Ephraim, 1722; Abigail, 1724 (married Ezekiel Morton); and Ichabod, 1730.

(V) Ichabod Morton, son of Ephraim (3), born in 1730, married in 1758 Zilpha Thayer, and their children were: Ephraim, born in 1759; Ichabod, born in 1761; Hannah, born in 1762 (married Amasa Clark); Polly (married Joseph Whiting); Zilpha (married Samuel Bartlett); and Susan (married Thomas Sears).

(VI) Ephraim Morton (4), son of Ichabod and Zilpha (Thayer), born in 1759, married in 1797 Sarah Howland, and their children were: Isaac; Henry; Ephraim, who married Sarah Swift; Sarah, who married Perez Peterson; Betsey, who married John Godding; Zilpha, who married Abner Leonard; Hannah, and Eliza.

Ephraim Morton was a shipbuilder of Plymouth, where he owned and conducted a shipyard, and during the war of 1812 was compelled to burn two vessels then on the docks in course of construction, to save them from being confiscated by the British.

(VII) Henry Morton, son of Ephraim and Sarah (Howland), born in 1801, married in 1823 Rebecca Whitney, and their children were: Almira T., born in 1827, married James B. Gooding, of Plymouth, where they both died; Henry, born in 1829, served in the Civil war, and died in Brockton; Ephraim S. is mentioned below; Lucy F., born in 1840, married Edwin Dixon, of Plymouth, where she died. Henry Morton was a manufacturer of sail thimbles in Plymouth for a number of years. He was a Whig and later a Republican. He and his wife were active and devoted members of the Congregational Church. He died

in Plymouth, in 1878, aged seventy-seven years.

(VIII) Ephraim S. Morton, son of the late Henry and Rebecca (Whitney) Morton, was born June 16, 1837, in Plymouth, Mass., and began his schooling in the common schools of his native town, supplementing same by an attendance at Gorton's Academy. Leaving school at the age of about sixteen years, he was then employed at making sail thimbles with his father until he had reached his majority. In 1858 he went to Boston, where he had an interest in the commission business in the firm of George B. Cushing & Co., on Hanover street, continuing there until the breaking out of the Civil war caused this firm to discontinue business, and Mr. Morton then went to Worcester, Mass., where he learned the machinist's trade with Capt. John Gooding. In 1863 he went to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), where he engaged with Ephraim Howard at making hammers, and after a short time purchased the business, which in 1865 he moved to Plymouth, where he manufactured hammers of all kinds until 1877. During this time he had as a partner Prince Manton, and later was a member of the firm of Morton & Whiting, being associated with Capt. Henry Whiting. He manufactured hammers both in the factory now used by the Bradford Joint Co., and also in "the old hammer shop," which stood until it was burned not very long ago, over Hobb's Hole brook, on Sandwich street. They also made steel shoe shanks, and much of the machinery used was the invention of Mr. Morton. He designed and patented the Massasoit steel bow, which was very popular some thirty-five or more years ago. It was made in three sections, the two end ones being powerful steel springs, and these fitted into the middle, which was of wood.

Mr. Morton was of an inventive turn of mind, having invented several articles which are to-day in universal use, among them a sash lock and a shoe shank. In 1879 he returned to Brockton, where he entered upon the manufacture of these articles, and continued successfully engaged until his death in the manufacture of lastmakers' supplies of various kinds, which include many last attachments and devices which he invented and had patented. In February, 1906, Mr. Morton patented the heavy tube, with disc, which has proved very valuable to last manufacturers, and previously originated and patented the hollow rivet device, now so largely used by lastmakers throughout the world. On Feb. 26, 1907, he patented the Morton Solid Bottom Flange Tube, which is considered the best

flange tube ever manufactured. It is made of 14-gauge steel, the bottom of the tube turned in from the sides, making the most solid bottom ever made in a last tube. At his plant, modernly and adequately equipped for high-grade production, several skilled mechanics were employed.

Mr. Morton was a member of the Masonic organization, holding membership in the lodge at Plymouth, and was also a member of Mayflower Lodge, I. O. O. F.; he was at one time very prominent in the latter.

In political faith he was a Republican, but had never cared for public office. He was a member of the Brockton Board of Trade, and was interested in the growth and development of the latter city, although he made his home in Plymouth, the place of his birth and boyhood days, where he died Oct. 8, 1910. He was in Brockton about twenty years altogether, and while a resident of that place made a practice of spending his summers at Plymouth. During his later years he visited Brockton frequently, usually passing part of each winter there.

Mr. Morton was twice married. His first wife, Sarah Finney, daughter of Capt. Robert Finney, of Plymouth, died there, the mother of two children, as follows: Ernest, who married Annie Wade Stockbridge, of Rockland, and died in Brockton, without issue; Sadie, who is also deceased, married Henry O. Davis, of Plymouth. Mr. Morton's second marriage was to Ellen Cushman, daughter of Joseph T. Cushman, of Kingston, a descendant of Puritan stock.

HAWES. (I) Edmund Hawes came from England in the ship "James," from Southampton in 1635, but is described as "cutler, late of London." He was of Plymouth, a proprietor, Oct. 5, 1637; removed to Duxbury. After living in Duxbury for a short time he became one of the early settlers of Yarmouth, where he was a man of prominence, representative in 1645 and fifteen years afterward. He had been a town officer in Duxbury. He died at Yarmouth in 1693. The name of his wife is unknown, but she died, also at Yarmouth, June 19, 1689. In his will of May 5, 1692, probated July 20, 1693, he bequeaths to son John and his wife Desire; to grandchildren Joseph, Desire, Jabez, Edmund, Ebenezer, Isaac and Benjamin Hawes, Elizabeth Doged and Mary Baron, etc.

(II) (Capt.) John Hawes, son of Edmund, born doubtless in this country about 1640, married Oct. 7, 1661, Desire, born April 2, 1644,

in Plymouth, eldest daughter and child of Capt. John and Desire (Howland) Gorham, Captain Gorham being in command of a company in Philip's war and Desire a daughter of John Howland, of the "Mayflower." Like his father, John Hawes was a man of prominence in Yarmouth. He died Nov. 11, 1701. Children: Elizabeth; Mary, born June 10, 1664; Edmund, May 2, 1669; John, May 14, 1671; Joseph, July 16, 1673; Jabez, May 20, 1675; Ebenezer, March 24, 1678; Isaac, March 9, 1679-80; Desire, Feb. 28, 1681; Benjamin, March 20, 1682; Experience, Sept. 24, 1686 (Yarmouth town record).

(III) (Capt.) Ebenezer Hawes, son of Capt. John and Desire (Gorham) Hawes, born March 24, 1678, married at Edgartown Feb. 23, 1699-1700, Sarah, daughter of Isaac and Ruth (Bayes) Norton. Like his father, Mr. Hawes was a man of prominence in Yarmouth and Chatham, and was styled "Captain," as was his father. He was in Chatham from about 1709 to 1722; returned to Yarmouth, and died early in 1728, as his widow administered his estate March 4, 1727-28. His widow died Jan. 9, 1741-42 (gravestone record), in her sixty-fifth year, in Yarmouth. Children: Jabez, born Sept. 13, 1700; John, May 3, 1702; Desire, March 22, 1704; Ebenezer, July 15, 1705; Isaac, Aug. 10, 1707 ("in Monamoy"); Ruth, Feb. 3, 1708-09 ("in Manan"); Benjamin, Oct. 13, 1710 (in Chatham); Solomon, July 6, 1712 (in Chatham); Bayes; and Jacob (Yarmouth town record).

(IV) Ebenezer Hawes (2), son of Capt. Ebenezer and Sarah (Norton) Hawes, born July 15, 1705, in Yarmouth, married Jan. 16, 1728-29, Sarah, born in 1709, daughter of John and Thankful (Lothrop) Hedge. In the will of his mother, bearing date of Dec. 20, 1741, Ebenezer Hawes is spoken of as "lately deceased." Administration of his estate was given to his widow Sarah Jan. 28, 1741-42. She, as a widow, married (second) Aug. 31, 1743, Isaac Matthews. Children: Abigail; Solomon; Ebenezer; Thankful, and Desire.

(V) Ebenezer Hawes (3), son of Ebenezer (2) and Sarah (Hedge) Hawes, born Aug. 16, 1735, in Yarmouth, married (first) June 15, 1760, Hannah, born May 27, 1737, daughter of Joseph Hawes, a descendant of Edmund Hawes, through John and Joseph Hawes. She died Aug. 19, 1764, leaving no issue, and Mr. Hawes married (second) Jan. 29, 1770, Temperance Taylor, who died in September, 1810, aged sixty-six years. Ebenezer's will is recorded in Barnstable Probate, Vol. 33, page

333. Children: Ebenezer; Prince; Josiah; Isaiah; Temperance; Hannah, and Sarah.

(VI) Ebenezer Hawes (4), son of Ebenezer (3) and Temperance (Taylor) Hawes, born Jan. 24, 1771 (family record), married Sept. 29, 1799 (Yarmouth public record), Thankful, daughter of William and Thankful Thatcher. She died April 7, 1823, aged seventy-two years, one month, seven days. He died March 3, 1828. Children: Sarah, born June 8, 1801, married Benjamin Cobb; Mary, born June 30, 1803, married Benjamin Burgess; Thankful Thatcher, born Sept. 16, 1805, died unmarried; Ebenezer, born April 5, 1808, married Philena W. Hilton; William, born Sept. 26, 1809, died Dec. 31, 1811; Hannah, born Nov. 15, 1813, married Joseph Chase; Harriet Thatcher was born Sept. 24, 1817; William T. was born May 27, 1819.

(VII) CAPT. WILLIAM T. HAWES, son of Ebenezer and Thankful Hawes, was born in South Dartmouth, Mass., May 27, 1819. At an early age he entered upon a seafaring life in the whaling service. He rose to the position of master and in later years commanded some of the best vessels sailing from this and other ports, being very successful in his voyages. Among the vessels of which he was in command were the "St. George," the "Rebecca Simma," the "Omega" and the "Arnolda." He finally wound up his sea voyages in the taking of the bark "Progress" to the Sandwich Islands for Messrs. I. H. Bartlett & Co.

Captain Hawes had no ambition or taste for political preferment. However, he yielded once to the solicitations of his friends and served in the year 1875 as a member of the common council. He was earnestly sought after for other and higher offices, but declined them. Captain Hawes was a very exemplary citizen and an honest man; indulgent and kind as husband and father. His death occurred at his home, corner of Purchase and Campbell streets, New Bedford, Mass., March 1, 1887, when he was aged sixty-seven years. On April 26, 1850, he married Ann M. Eldredge, who was born at Bourne, Mass., March 5, 1833, and died Feb. 25, 1910. They had two children: Lizzie Eldredge, born July 26, 1863, who married Dr. William H. Taylor and has one daughter, Wilhelmina H.; and William Chase, born March 26, 1868.

(VIII) WILLIAM CHASE HAWES, born in New Bedford, received his general education in the public schools there. Later he attended the Lowell School of Design for a short time, and began his business life as clerk in the Citizens' National Bank, where he continued in







that capacity for twelve years. In 1899 he former settling in Taunton, where in 1643 he

ving to Marsh-  
mouth, living

ve of his de-

Anthony

that same

ree chil-

ril 20,

was at

1653,

le was

His

1654,

, born

ay 21,

o mar-

ted Jo-

Boston,

lineage

Shaw,

nthony

ederick

follow.

ried in

On Feb.

outh to

ved in

e: Wil-

, 1692;

, 1695;

rch 7,

Feb. 10,

Feb. 7,

Aug. 9,

d, born

d, born

ents of

March,

ir chil-

cording

October,

pt. 29,

izabeth,

1); Re-

Nov. 13,

in, May

ay, born

, 1794.

record.

s, born

thaniel,

2, 1753;

h, born

usanna,





that capacity for twelve years. In 1899 he opened the brokerage and banking house of William C. Hawes, in New Bedford, conducting it alone until 1909 when with J. W. Tewksbury, of Boston, he formed a copartnership under the firm name of Hawes, Tewksbury & Co. In 1910 Kenneth M. Lewis was admitted as a partner, the firm name, however, remaining unchanged. They have branch offices in Boston and Springfield, Mass. Mr. Hawes has various other important business connections, being a director of the Barnaby Manufacturing Company of Fall River, Mass.; of the Taber Mill and New Bedford Cotton Mill Corporation, of New Bedford, and of the Automatic Telephone Company, of New Bedford. He is a member of the Boston Stock Exchange. Mr. Hawes is a representative of the best type of the younger business men of New Bedford, where he has taken first rank both for ability and for the high standards he has followed. He is particularly well informed regarding the local cotton industries, and is perhaps recognized as the leading authority on statistics in this line. His social connections are with the Wamsutta, Dartmouth, Country and Yacht Clubs, and the Old Dartmouth Historical Society.

On Nov. 4, 1895, Mr. Hawes married Edna C. Lawton, daughter of William P. and Mary H. (Chaney) Lawton, of New Bedford, and they have had four children, born as follows: Pauline, Nov. 13, 1896; William Lawton, April 3, 1898; Thomas Eldredge, Aug. 21, 1905; and Mary, March 17, 1907.

**SHAW (New Bedford family).** For approximately a century the name of Shaw has been one substantial in citizenship and business and as well prominent in the public life of New Bedford. Reference is made particularly to some of the descendants of Job and Amy (Macomber) Shaw, two of whose sons, Hon. Frederick P. and Job L. Shaw, Esq., were long engaged in the grocery business—both wholesale and retail—in their native city; and both here and at East Saginaw, Mich., has figured prominently the present Capt. and Hon. Charles Frederick Shaw, a veteran of the Civil war and a man of years of experience in public life and commercial affairs. The fore-runners of the family here in New Bedford, Job Shaw and his wife Amy (Macomber), were representatives of pioneer families of both Massachusetts and Rhode Island, the Shaws being of Rhode Island and the Macombers of Massachusetts. John and William Macomber came from Inverness, Scotland, in 1638, the

former settling in Taunton, where in 1643 he was of sufficient age for military duty; and William in Duxbury, later removing to Marshfield and about 1650 to Dartmouth, living there and at Tiverton, R. I., some of his descendants settling at Westport. Anthony Shaw, the ancestor of the Shaws of that same region, was at Boston when his first three children were born. He bought land April 20, 1665, in Portsmouth, R. I., and later was at Tiverton. He had married April 8, 1653, Alice, daughter of John Stonard. He was taxed in 1680 and died Aug. 21, 1705. His children were: William, born Jan. 21, 1654, who died in March, 1654; William (2), born in February, 1655; Elizabeth, born May 21, 1656; Israel, born in 1660; Ruth, who married John Cook; and Grace, who married Joseph Church.

From this (I) Anthony Shaw of Boston, Portsmouth and Little Compton the lineage of the present Capt. Charles Frederick Shaw, of New Bedford, is through Israel, Anthony (2), Benjamin, Nathaniel, Job and Frederick P. Shaw. These generations in detail follow.

(II) Israel Shaw, born in 1660, married in 1689, a daughter of Peter Tallman. On Feb. 11, 1707, he sold property in Portsmouth to his brother-in-law, John Cook. He lived in Little Compton, R. I. His children were: William, born Nov. 7, 1690; Mary, Feb. 17, 1692; Anthony, Jan. 29, 1694; Alice, Nov. 17, 1695; Israel, Aug. 28, 1697; Hannah, March 7, 1699; Jeremiah, June 6, 1700; Ruth, Feb. 10, 1702; Peter, Oct. 6, 1704; Elizabeth, Feb. 7, 1706; Grace, Oct. 20, 1707; Comfort, Aug. 9, 1709; and Deborah, July 15, 1711.

(III) Anthony Shaw, son of Israel, born Jan. 29, 1694, married Rebecca Wood, born April 17, 1696, and they were residents of Little Compton, R. I. He died in March, 1759, and she in January, 1766. Their children of Little Compton town record according to Arnold were: Benjamin, born in October, 1720; Mary, Feb. 24, 1722; Ruth, Sept. 29, 1723; Anthony, Nov. 30, 1725; Elizabeth, Jan. 10, 1728 (died in January, 1804); Rebecca, born Jan. 27, 1730; Arnold, Nov. 13, 1732; Thomas, Jan. 26, 1735; and John, May 5, 1737.

(IV) Benjamin Shaw, son of Anthony, born in October, 1720, died in September, 1794. His children of Little Compton town record, according to Arnold, were: Sylvanus, born May 4, 1750 (died Oct. 22, 1777); Nathaniel, born Feb. 24, 1752; Rhoda, born Oct. 2, 1753; Rhoda (2), born Jan. 1, 1756; Noah, born Feb. 2, 1758 (died Feb. 8, 1844); Susanna,

born March 25, 1760; Barnabas, born July 24, 1763; Benjamin, born Oct. 5, 1764; Elizabeth, born Oct. 5, 1764; Asa, born March 1, 1766; and Renanuel, born July 21, 1768.

(V) Nathaniel Shaw, son of Benjamin, born Feb. 24, 1752, married Prudence (?) Cory, daughter of Thomas. It is family history that both Nathaniel and his father-in-law saw service in the Revolutionary war. His children were: William, Job, Cory, and perhaps others.

(VI) Job Shaw, son of Nathaniel, born about 1783, in Tiverton, R. I., married Amy Macomber, and they resided in Tiverton and New Bedford. Mr. Shaw was a cooper by trade and occupation. He died at New Bedford, Mass., in 1862, aged seventy-nine years, three months. His children were: Humphrey, Frederick P., Job L., Phebe M. (married Charles C. Allen) and Adaline (married Benjamin Brown, of New Bedford).

(VII) Frederick P. Shaw, son of Job and Amy (Macomber), was born July 17, 1811, in New Bedford, Mass. After such schooling as was then usually given to a boy he learned the cooper's trade under the direction of his father, who carried on that business in New Bedford. In due time he changed his occupation, engaging in the grocery business in his native city, his location being on Purchase street, near North, in time moving to the northwest corner of Purchase and Kempton streets. A partnership was eventually formed with his younger brother, the late Job L. Shaw, who had been an assistant in the store with him. The two remained together in business until the year 1844, when the partnership was dissolved and each engaged in business for himself. Some years later they again became associated under the firm name of Shaw & Brother, conducting a wholesale grocery business, their location being on Union street, with a branch house in East Saginaw, Mich., in which was interested the son of Mr. Frederick P. Shaw, the present Capt. Charles Frederick Shaw, who is yet in active life in New Bedford.

In the meantime, in 1849, Mr. Frederick P. Shaw went to California, sailing from New Bedford in the bark "Sylph," and after his return he was for a period engaged in the wholesale grocery business in Providence, R. I., being a member of the firm Work, Shaw & Company.

Mr. Shaw took an active interest in the public affairs of New Bedford and was influential and prominent in citizenship. He was chosen a member of the common council in 1852, and in 1875 represented the city in the General

Court of Massachusetts, elected as a Democrat, though really independent in politics. He was interested and active generally in politics regardless of party lines, and his election on the Democratic ticket to the General Court was due to the support received from both of the great parties. The religious faith of Mr. Shaw was that of the Christian denomination, he being a member of the North Christian Church at New Bedford, and for several years he was the church clerk. Mr. Shaw was well known in both business and social circles. He was a very agreeable gentleman, methodical and systematic in his affairs, and had the reputation of being shrewd, keen and capable. Perhaps a year prior to his death he was stricken with apoplexy, from which he never fully recovered; and a recurrence of the attack about a week before his death was the cause of it. This event occurred at his home in Purchase street, New Bedford, Dec. 1, 1883, when he was aged seventy-two years, four months. He had married in his young manhood Mary Maxfield, born April 10, 1812, died Jan. 25, 1905, who bore him the following children: Charles F., born April 2, 1838, died Feb. 17, 1839; Charles F. (2) was born Nov. 28, 1840; Marion, born May 11, 1843, married (first) Jan. 25, 1869, Preserved Bullock, who died Aug. 29, 1875, and (second) Nov. 27, 1884, Maj. Edwin Dews, who died June 11, 1904; Anna V., born May 13, 1846, died Feb. 14, 1907, unmarried; Florence C., born in September, 1849, married June 29, 1869, Arthur R. Brown, and resides in New Bedford; William C., born June 30, 1855, married (first) Feb. 20, 1879, Fannie B. Coffin and (second) Jan. 29, 1890, Edith E. Greene (one daughter, Alice Coffin, born Nov. 9, 1879, married June 29, 1909, Herbert A. Morton, of Taunton).

(VIII) CAPT. CHARLES FREDERICK SHAW, son of Frederick P. and Mary (Maxfield) Shaw, was born in New Bedford Nov. 28, 1840, and in the schools of his native city received his education. When he was just on the threshold of young manhood the Civil war came, and like thousands of the other youth of the land he was summoned to the defense of his country. Young Shaw answered the call, enlisting Aug. 13, 1862, as a member of Company H, 38th Mass. V. I., and such were his soldierly qualities that he gradually rose from the ranks, serving as corporal, sergeant, second and first lieutenant. He participated in the battles of western Louisiana, the siege of Port Hudson, the Red River expedition, the Shenandoah Valley campaign. (including the

battle of Cedar Creek, Oct. 19, 1864), and the closing events in Georgia and North Carolina. On Sept. 1, 1863, he received his commission as second lieutenant, and from that time until he was discharged he commanded his company (the captain being on detached service), and brought it back to New Bedford. Captain Shaw was mustered out of the service June 30, 1865, returning then to his home with an honorable war record, but soon to leave it, however, for in that same year he went to the State of Michigan, engaging in business at East Saginaw, becoming a member of the wholesale grocery house of Messrs. Shaw, Bullard & Co. Mr. A. F. Bullard withdrew from the concern in 1873, and the firm of Shaw Brothers & Co. continued the business until 1878, when it was discontinued. Captain Shaw, however, continued his residence in East Saginaw until the illness of his father, in 1883, brought him back to New Bedford, where he has since remained.

From the time he was old enough to vote Captain Shaw has been an ardent supporter of the principles of the Republican party, and for many years was active and influential in the councils of his party. While in East Saginaw he was for two years a member of the police commission and for four years of the cemetery commission. He was nominated for mayor in 1878, but declined the honor. A year later, 1879, he accepted the nomination for city treasurer, and ran ahead of his ticket, failing, however, of election. In 1880, without solicitation, he was nominated at the Saginaw County Republican convention on the first ballot, by a vote of 104 out of 114, for the office of register of deeds, but was defeated by 199 votes cast out of 11,000. Soon afterward he was chosen sole assessor of East Saginaw city, which position he held until March, 1883, when he resigned and returned to his native city, summoned by the illness of his father, whose death occurred that same year. Since his return to New Bedford he has for a decade served as a member of the Republican City committee, and for three years was its chairman; and later was its vice chairman. He has also represented New Bedford in the State Legislature (1890), and served as an alderman of the city. In December, 1897, he was elected city assessor-at-large for a term of three years.

One has only to read between the lines of this brief review to judge that Captain Shaw as a citizen was prominent in all public matters in his Michigan home as well as in Bedford. He was for six years president of the East Saginaw Rifles. In 1886 he purchased

the street railway there, made three miles of extensions and other improvements. This he sold some months later. He was for a period of years vice president of the East Saginaw Gas Company. In 1888 he was called to East Saginaw to act as treasurer of one of the savings banks there, remaining in that capacity four months. He has served as both president and secretary of the New Bedford Board of Trade, and for many years past has been a member of the board of directors. He has also served as vice president of the New Bedford General Hospital. He was formerly treasurer of the Union Street Railway Company, resigning Feb. 1, 1897.

Socially Captain Shaw has been no less active and prominent than in business and public life. He has been president of the New Bedford Choral Association since 1890; is a member of the Wamsutta and Dartmouth Clubs, also of the Massachusetts Republican Club; of the K. of P., the B. P. O. E., the G. A. R., the Loyal Legion, the Veteran Firemen's Association, and the Masonic fraternity through the Knight Templar degree; and is a life member of the Old Colony Historical Society.

On Nov. 12, 1867, Captain Shaw married Clara D., daughter of William H. Warner, of East Saginaw, Mich. She died July 16, 1873, leaving one son, Frederick Warner, who died April 16, 1878.

---

(VII) JOB L. SHAW, son of Job and Amy (Macomber) Shaw, was born Sept. 15, 1821, in New Bedford, Mass., and in the schools of that city acquired his education. He was the youngest son of his parents, and as a youth entered the store of his older brother, the late Hon. Frederick P. Shaw, who was then engaged in the grocery business, where he received his business training and remained until 1844. In that year he opened a store on his own account, his location being at the northwest corner of Purchase and Campbell streets. Here he carried on the grocery business for some years. The two brothers then became associated in business together, the copartnership being carried on under the name of Shaw & Brother, and their business being a wholesale one, located on Union street. They also operated a large wholesale house in East Saginaw, Mich., this branch store, as it were, in Michigan having a life from 1865 to 1878, it being discontinued in that last named year; and some years previous the New Bedford partnership was dissolved. Still later Mr. Job L. Shaw opened and carried on a retail grocery

business at No. 577 Purchase street, conducting it until his retirement from active business life some few years prior to the time of his death.

Mr. Shaw was well and favorably known in and about New Bedford, having the respect and esteem of the community. He was a member and treasurer of the Christian Church in New Bedford. Perhaps the only public office he ever held was that of a member of the common council.

Mr. Shaw died at his home in New Bedford Jan. 10, 1894, aged seventy-two years, three months, twenty-six days.

**FREDERIC POOL WHITMARSH**, a retired resident of East Bridgewater, is making his home on the farm owned and occupied by his father and great-grandfather before him, and was born there Nov. 15, 1849, in the house his father built.

The Whitmarsh family records go back to Colonial days, the first of this line of whom we have record being John Whitmarsh, of Weymouth, Mass., who by his wife Sarah had children as follows: Increase, born in 1655; Ebenezer, born May 14, 1658; Simon, born May 11, 1661; a child, whose name is lost on the record, born Aug. 14, 1663; Zachariah, born Sept. 1, 1667; Judith, born Sept. 2, 1669; Ezra, born Oct. 13, 1670; Jane, born Sept. 8, 1675. The father's will of 1695 does not name Increase, nor Simon, nor Jane, but to the other children adds John, Sarah, Deborah and Ruth, and grandson, Richard.

Of these, Ebenezer Whitmarsh, born May 14, 1658, married Christian, and their son Ebenezer, born March 10, 1688, settled in Abington, Mass. He married Elizabeth Dyer, and their children of Abington record were: Ruth, born June 23, 1718; Mary, born May 17, 1721; William, born Sept. 22, 1723; and Matthias, born Sept. 9, 1726. He married (second) April 3, 1733, Mehetabel Faxon, born in Braintree, June 14, 1698, daughter of Josiah Faxon, granddaughter of Richard Faxon, and great-granddaughter of Thomas Faxon, a native of England who came to New England prior to 1647, the year in which a record is found of him in Dedham.

From the Weymouth Whitmarsh family sprang the Abington-East Bridgewater family of the name, Jacob Whitmarsh of Abington marrying in 1751 Hannah, probably daughter of Benjamin Shaw, and settling in East Bridgewater; and Lot Whitmarsh, son of Ebenezer and nephew of Jacob, also settling in East Bridgewater; Lot being the ancestor

of the Whitmarsh family of this article. He was the great-grandfather of Frederick Pool and Ezra Scott Whitmarsh. He married Susanna Pool, of the Abington family of that name, and their children were: Thomas; Lot, born in 1796 (married in 1820 Merrill Corthell); Mary, born in 1798; John, born in 1801; Susanna, next in birth (married Micah Packard); Olive, born in 1804; Ezra, born in 1808; and Ebenezer, born in 1810.

Thomas Whitmarsh, son of Lot, born Dec. 27, 1788, in Abington, Mass., married (first) May 23, 1811, in East Bridgewater, Charlotte Gannett, who was born May 4, 1792, daughter of Simeon Gannett, of East Bridgewater. She died March 5, 1838, and for his second wife Mr. Whitmarsh married Diana, widow of Joseph Allen. Thomas and Charlotte Whitmarsh are buried in the Northville cemetery at East Bridgewater. They had eight children, all born in East Bridgewater, viz.: (1) Simeon, born Sept. 9, 1812, died Oct. 8, 1889. On April 21, 1844, he married Mary Tilley, of East Bridgewater, and they had Albert C., Henry F. and Elmer G. (2) Sarah B., born March 8, 1815, died June 15, 1885. On Nov. 22, 1840, she married John B. Brown, and they had nine children, among them being Sarah, John, Daniel, James, Ada and Charlotte. (3) Ebenezer is mentioned below. (4) Elizabeth, born March 11, 1819, died Dec. 6, 1880. On April 21, 1844, she married James N. Sweeting, of Attleboro; they had no children. (5) Edward F., born April 22, 1821, died Oct. 12, 1822. (6) Joshua B., born April 13, 1823, died May 25, 1891, in Middleboro, Mass. On Dec. 21, 1845, he married Nancy Edson, of East Bridgewater, and their children were Charlotte, Daniel Webster (who lives in Roxbury), Annie and Edward (who married Cora Forbes, of North Middleboro, and resides there). (7) Susan Pool, born Dec. 19, 1825, died in Brockton in May, 1901; she married Sept. 19, 1876, Jeremiah Torrey, of Brockton. They had no children. (8) George B., born July 26, 1828, died in Middleboro, Jan. 10, 1899. On Oct. 1, 1850, he married (first) Mary Weston, of Middleboro, and his second marriage, on Sept. 26, 1874, was to Alice Clark, of Middleboro. His daughter, Mrs. Hattie White, resides in North Middleboro.

Ebenezer Whitmarsh, son of Thomas, was born Jan. 7, 1817, on his grandfather's homestead, in East Bridgewater, where he passed his entire life. He received such education as he acquired in the public schools, and at the age of seventeen commenced to learn shoemaking. Following the custom of the times, he did the



work he turned out for the wholesale dealers at home, and continued in that way for many years, meantime also looking after the conduct of his farm, which contained about fifty acres, and which he kept in a good state of cultivation. Besides, he did considerable trading. In March, 1883, because of illness, he retired, leaving the farm to his son's care. He was a Republican, interested in local affairs, and held several minor town offices. He and his wife attended the Whitman Congregational Church.

Mr. Whitmarsh married Diantha Brown, who was born Jan. 25, 1820, daughter of Emory and Mollie (Bisbee) Brown, of East Bridgewater, and they had two children, Ebenezer Davis and Frederic Pool. Mr. Whitmarsh died Oct. 5, 1893, and Mrs. Whitmarsh passed away March 15, 1896. They are buried in the Northville cemetery, where a monument marks their resting place.

Frederic Pool Whitmarsh was educated in the district school at East Bridgewater. At the age of twenty he went to work with O. G. Healy, learning the carpenter's trade, at which he was employed for two years in Whitman and nearby towns. When twenty-two years old he went to work for C. H. Bonney in Whitman, remaining with him as a journeyman for three years, after which time he did business on his own account as a contractor and builder. His work called him all over Massachusetts, and there are many handsome houses in his own county to testify that during his activity in the business he was among the foremost in his line in this section. Mr. Whitmarsh's conscientious work won him unusual confidence, his patrons having every reason to believe that his reputation for integrity and honor was well deserved. He superintended the work himself, giving personal attention to all important details, and his contracts were intelligently and artistically executed, with due regard for attractiveness as well as permanence. He gave up contracting and building in May, 1895. Mr. Whitmarsh has also looked after the farm, which passed into his hands upon the death of his father. Formerly he kept eighteen or twenty cows, selling his cream to wholesale dealers, but he sold all his cattle in 1904, and at present does not attempt to raise any crops on his farm beyond what he wishes for home consumption. He is serving as selectman of East Bridgewater, and has also been assessor and overseer of the poor for the past five years. In politics he is a Republican, and in religious views is identified with the Congregational Church.

On Nov. 23, 1875, Mr. Whitmarsh married

Louisa Aldridge, born July 15, 1851, in Jersey City, N. J., daughter of John and Elizabeth (Slingerland) Aldridge, the former a native of England, the latter of Jersey City, N. J. Two children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Whitmarsh: (1) Annie Louise, born June 21, 1877, in East Bridgewater, received her education in the public and high schools there. She is now the wife of Lawrence E. Lothrop, son of Eugene T. and Sarah (Southworth) Lothrop, and they reside in Campello, where he is employed in the G. E. Keith shoe factory. (2) Alice Elizabeth, born Nov. 7, 1878, attended the public and high schools of East Bridgewater. She is married to Prescott Washburn, son of Orace and Hannah (Corbett) Washburn, of East Bridgewater, and they have one daughter, Norma Louise, born Dec. 12, 1905. Mr. and Mrs. Washburn reside in East Bridgewater, where he is employed as a machinist by the Carver Cotton Gin Company; he is also well known as a musician.

CLEAVELAND. George Cleaveland and his wife Sarah (Hall) lived in Walpole in the early years of the eighteenth century, and there their children, of Walpole town record, were probably born, viz.: John, born Jan. 24, 1732-33; Mary, born Oct. 12, 1734; Deliverance, born Dec. 20, 1736; Edward, born Dec. 30, 1738; George, born Sept. 24, 1740; a son who died in infancy; David, born May 1, 1744; and Sarah, born Jan. 17, 1745-46. The father seemingly had performed service in the Indian war of the time, as George Cleaveland died at Walpole Oct. 2, 1756, "in ye Kings service at Fort William Henrey."

Edward Cleaveland, son of George and Sarah, born Dec. 30, 1738, in Walpole, Mass., married May 14, 1759-60, Deborah, born Aug. 22, 1741, in Wrentham, Mass., daughter of George and Sarah (Partridge) Adams, of Wrentham, Mass., and a descendant of Henry Adams, one of the early settlers of Braintree, Mass., who is believed to have arrived at Boston with his family in 1632 or 1633, from whom her descent is through Peter, Dr. Peter and George Adams. Mr. Cleaveland resided in Walpole until about 1780, when he removed to Medfield and purchased the place on the Walpole road opposite Plain street. Mrs. Cleaveland died in 1797, and in 1798 he married (second) Betsey Perry, who died in 1825. He served as selectman in 1782, 1794 and 1801. He died in 1830. His children were: Zimri, born in 1760; Zilpha, born in 1762; Edward, born in 1764; Milly, born in 1766; Lydia, born in 1767; Deborah, born in 1769; Patience, born

in 1771; Sura, who died young; Aquilla, who died young; Bela, born in 1781; and Adin, born in 1784.

Capt. Bela Cleaveland, son of Edward and Deborah (Adams), was born in 1781 at Medfield, Mass., and married May 23, 1804, Hannah Adams, of Medfield, born April 8, 1781, daughter of Capt. Nathaniel and Hannah (Fisher) Adams, of South Franklin, Mass. Bela Cleaveland was a carpenter by trade. He built the house on South street in Medfield owned by the heirs of Moses Bullard. At one time he carried on the business of butchering. He was commissioned captain in 1814. He died of paralysis May 20, 1832. His widow died July 21, 1846. His children were: Albert is mentioned below; Caroline married Fisher Kingsbury, and died in Franklin; Henry died in Franklin; Harriet died in Providence, R. I., unmarried; Fisher died in Freetown, Mass.; Elizabeth died in Franklin, unmarried; Horace died in Woonsocket, R. I.; Mary died unmarried.

Albert Cleaveland, eldest child of Bela and Hannah (Adams), born Oct. 28, 1805, in Franklin, Mass., married (first) Susan Fisher Daniels, born Oct. 6, 1808, in Franklin, Mass., daughter of Joseph and Susan (Fisher) Daniels, and a descendant of one of the early New England families. She died Feb. 6, 1834, the mother of two children, Walter F. and a son that died in infancy. Mr. Cleaveland married (second) Nancy Guild, who died in Foxboro, Mass., the mother of two children: Henry Willis, who died in Foxboro, unmarried, and Carrie, who married Charles Williams. Albert Cleaveland was a carpenter by trade. During the gold excitement of 1849 he went to California, sailing from Providence in the old "South America," and there he spent the remainder of his life, dying when about seventy-six years old.

WALTER FISHER CLEAVELAND was born Feb. 17, 1830, at Franklin, Mass., and was but four years old when his mother died. Within a year after his mother's death he went to live with his paternal grandmother, Mrs. Hannah (Adams) Cleaveland, and when ten years old he went with his father to Woonsocket Falls, R. I., and later to Providence, R. I., where his father was working at his trade of carpenter. When eight years old he commenced school, attending the common schools in the various places where the family lived until he was about fifteen. He well remembers the furnishings of the schools of the day, particularly the seats, which were made of oak slabs, used just as they came from the mill.

They were worn smoother and more highly polished than any furniture polish could make them. Meantime he had had considerable practical experience in the line he was to follow, and after leaving school finished learning the sash and blind business at Providence, under his father, at which he was employed in that city for four years. Later he worked at that calling with his uncle at East Freetown until January, 1857, and in New Bedford until the establishment was burned out, in September, 1859, removing thence to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), Mass., where he has since had his home. Here he followed the same line for two years in the employ of Frank Bryant, after which he hired the shop and conducted the business himself for about one year. This was in the old Howard mill (on Belmont street, just west of Eaton's shoe factory), which was destroyed several years ago; it was run by water power. In Mr. Cleaveland's own words: "Those were hard days. It was during the war, and when I found that some other makers were able to sell the sashes and blinds complete at less money than I could buy the lumber I quit. Then I ran the place as an old-fashioned grist-mill, turning out box boards and lumber. I went into the ice business in 1864 with Daniel Eames and stayed at that for twenty years, carrying on a wood business and teaming besides."

Mr. Cleaveland embarked in the ice, wood and teaming business as a member of the firm of Daniel Eames & Co., and at the end of three years purchased his partner's interest, carrying on the business alone for a number of years, until the spring of 1882, when he sold out to Wallace C. Flagg. He then built a shop and for four years was engaged at sawing wood for firewood, at the end of which time he retired from active business life.

As a public official Mr. Cleaveland has been active in the affairs of Brockton and an efficient worker for the general good. In March, 1879, he was elected a member of the board of selectmen, and served the term, but declined further preferment in that office. Meantime, in the fall of 1879, the town at a special meeting decided to install a water supply to take the place of the one which had its main line from Pleasant to Crescent streets, on Main, with a reservoir where the central fire station now stands. Mr. Cleaveland, W. W. Cross and Col. John J. Whipple were made water commissioners, and Charles R. Ford, W. W. Cross, F. B. Washburn, P. B. Keith and Mr. Cleaveland were chosen a building committee. The Avon supply was then built, an appropriation

of \$120,000 being made, and the dam for the reservoir commenced in 1880. The old gravity system was used and it was not until 1890 that the present Woodland avenue pumping station and stand-pipe were built. Mr. Cleaveland served on the board of water commissioners continuously until his resignation, in January, 1892, during that period having been also superintendent of works. He was soon afterward engaged by the sewerage department as overseer, in which capacity—though not always under the same title—he has acted ever since, and he has also been a member of the sewerage commission since 1893. Throughout this period he has had charge of all the outside work, overseeing sewer construction and directing the gangs working in the sewer trenches. Mr. Cleaveland is now the oldest city official of Brockton in active service, at present (1911) serving his thirty-second successive year. That he has been so long and so continuously engaged in outside work may have some bearing on his wonderful vitality and ability to keep up active labor at an age when most men are anxious to retire, but it is a remarkable fact that he is as competent as ever to do a full day's work. Moreover, he has always been able to meet the growing requirements of his position, which have become more exacting with the passage of years, the city's facilities having been necessarily much enlarged since he first entered upon the duties of his present incumbency. At that time the filter bed system had just been started, and he has seen the present system grow from infancy. A few figures will serve to give some idea of the increase in the water department, with which Mr. Cleaveland was connected for a number of years. In 1882, the first full year of the use of the water supply, the water department receipts were \$3,467.51, and in 1910 the receipts were \$121,473.13.

To Mr. Cleaveland belongs the honor of putting the first sprinkling cart on the streets of Brockton. He secured a ten-barrel oil cask, fitted wheels to it, and sprinkled the center of the town. There were no stand-pipes then and the water was secured from the stream near E. M. Low's box factory by means of a small pump. Later he built a sprinkler of a much improved type.

Mr. Cleaveland learned the lessons of hard work and early rising in his boyhood, and he has attained the high place he occupies in the esteem of the community by conscientious effort and diligent application. He has been a trustee of the Brockton Savings Bank for a number of years. He has always been a staunch

supporter of the principles of the Republican party, and is a strong advocate of the sound money cause. For a number of years he held membership in the I. O. O. F.

In 1851 Mr. Cleaveland married Marietta H. Whipple, daughter of Amos and Rosella Whipple, of Cumberland, R. I., and to this union were born six children, namely: Susan L. died when two years old; Albert A., who resides in Brockton, where he is associated with his father in the sewer department of the city, married Eva Cook, of Brockton (they have no children); Frances R. married Charles A. Braley, of Brockton, and they are the parents of Arthur S., Frederick Walton and Carrie Pearl; Lillian G. died when five years old; Harry W., who is a shoe worker, married Helen Ransom, and they are the parents of Ruby S. and Eva Mildred Cleaveland; Carrie A., who is unmarried, makes her home with her father. The mother of these children died Dec. 8, 1876, in Brockton, and for his second wife Mr. Cleaveland married Mary E. Chipman, of Sandwich, Mass., who died without issue, Oct. 21, 1894. His home is at No. 202 Summer street.

**MANLEY.** The name introducing this article is borne by a family whose members have been honored and respected citizens of North Bridgewater (now Brockton) and the communities adjacent thereto for over one hundred and fifty years. This article is to treat particularly of the branch of the family to which belonged the late Milo Manley, of Brockton, whose long life was devoted industriously to agricultural pursuits, and his eldest son, Albert Manley, of West Bridgewater, where he is extensively engaged in dairying and farming.

(I) William Manley, of Weymouth, by his wife Rebecca had Sarah, born Oct. 5, 1675; in March following he was a soldier in Turner's Company, outlived the campaign, and, according to Savage, had Thomas, born July 11, 1680; and by his wife Sarah had Rebecca, born in March, 1687. Mr. Manley removed from Weymouth and was a resident of what is now the town of Easton, Mass., as early as 1694. He and other early settlers there were squatters and it is possible they settled some time prior to the appearance of their names in deeds. Mr. Manley became a landowner in what is now Easton, his location being in South Easton. He had other sons than given by Savage who located in Easton—William, who was of age in 1700, and settled on his father's place; and Nathaniel, the third son, who built his first house on what became the F. L. Ames farm, but in 1716 sold, removed and built on what

became the Timothy Marshall place. The father and his three sons owned the westerly part of the F. L. Ames estate in North Easton, and also owned both north and south of that. The father died Dec. 2, 1717.

(II) Thomas Manley, the second son of William, born in Weymouth in 1680, settled in what is now the town of Easton, owning land as above described. On Oct. 2, 1701, he married Lydia Field, born Oct. 9, 1679, daughter of John Field, of Providence, R. I., and Bridgewater, Mass., who was a son of John Field, a native probably of Thurnscoe, England, who came to America and was an inhabitant of Providence as early as 1637. Mr. Manley built his house on the upper half of his father's place. He was the father of six sons and seven daughters, the latter being the maternal ancestors of many persons in Easton. He died leaving considerable property, among which was "a negro boy George," valued at thirty-eight pounds.

(III) Daniel Manley, son of Thomas, moved from Easton to what became North Bridgewater, Mass., in 1752, and became a well-to-do farmer. He married Rebecca Manley, and their children were: Daniel, Jr., born in 1752; Nathaniel, born March 20, 1755, who married Betty Hayward; and Olive. The mother of these children died April 30, 1790, and Daniel Manley married (second) Nov. 23, 1790, Sarah Monk. To this union there was born one daughter, Sarah, in 1791; she married George Howard, of West Bridgewater. The father died Jan. 18, 1804, aged eighty-three years.

(IV) Daniel Manley (2), the eldest son of Daniel, was born in 1752, and married in 1782 Phebe Howard, a native of Bridgewater, daughter of Capt. Jonathan and Phebe (Ames) Howard, and a descendant in the fifth generation from John Haward (spelling of name continued by the family until after 1700 and finally became written Howard), who came from England, was at Duxbury as early as 1643 and became an original proprietor and settler, 1651, of Bridgewater, locating in what is now West Bridgewater; Mrs. Manley's line of descent is through Maj. Jonathan, Jonathan (2) and Capt. Jonathan (3). Daniel Manley was a sergeant in Capt. Nathan Packard's company, Col. John Jacob's (Light Infantry) regiment; entered the service Sept. 23, 1779; discharged Dec. 1 (also given Nov. 26), 1779, service two months, eight days (also given two months and three days), at Rhode Island. He was also a private in Capt. Nathan Packard's company, Maj. Eliphalet Carey's regiment, that marched July 30, 1780; discharged Aug. 9,

1780; service 11 days; company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm. [Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War, Vol. X, page 177.]

To Mr. and Mrs. Manley were born children as follows: Daniel, born Sept. 22, 1784, died unmarried Jan. 20, 1806; Susanna, born Dec. 13, 1786, married Martin Hayward; Sabin, born Feb. 21, 1789, died July 19, 1857, unmarried; Harriet, born April 23, 1792, died single in 1869; Galen, born Dec. 25, 1794, died in 1876, unmarried, at the age of eighty-two years; Salmon, twin of Galen, is mentioned below; Linus, born July 4, 1798, married (first) Zilpha Williams, (second) Rachel Drake, and (third) Sarah Drake; and Phebe, born May 26, 1803, died in infancy. The father died Oct. 27, 1827, aged seventy-five years, and the mother died Dec. 6, 1843, aged eighty-five years.

(V) Salmon Manley, son of Daniel and Phebe (Howard) Manley, was born Dec. 25, 1794, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), in the southwestern part of the town, near what is known as Marshall's Corner, on the same farm upon which he spent his life engaged in farming, and where he died Aug. 15, 1852, in the fifty-eighth year of his age, from injuries received in falling from a scaffold in his barn, hurting his spine. Mr. Manley was a very industrious man, and in partnership with his twin brother, Galen Manley, who remained a bachelor, was extensively engaged in lumber dealing and agricultural pursuits, their numerous acres of land being kept in a good state of cultivation. Mr. Manley in early life allied himself with the old-line Whigs, and upon the formation of the Republican party joined that organization, but although he took an active interest in the affairs of his native town he never cared for or sought public office. Mr. Manley and his wife were regular attendants of the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church. Salmon Manley and his brother Galen both served in the war of 1812, being members of a company of infantry under command of Capt. Nehemiah Lincoln, detached from the 3d Regiment, 1st Brigade, in the 5th Division, stationed at Plymouth, under the command of Lieut. Col. Caleb Howard, commandant, Salmon Manley being a private in the company and Galen a corporal.

On June 17, 1829, Salmon Manley was married to Iza Annette Howard, daughter of Zephaniah and Jennet (Dunbar-Latham) Howard, of West Bridgewater, and a descendant of (I) John Howard, the immigrant ancestor, through (II) John Howard (2), (III)





his  
red  
ed  
a  
ed  
us  
to-  
in

it-  
ng  
o-  
ut  
n-  
b-  
te  
r-  
y,  
e  
r  
d  
e  
l  
f  
e  
r  
t

l  
r  
l



Maj. Edward Howard, and (IV) James Howard, father of Zephaniah Howard. Mrs. Manley was born July 18, 1804, and survived her husband, passing away at the old homestead in Brockton March 9, 1885, in the eighty-first year of her age. To Mr. and Mrs. Manley were born the following children: Daniel, born March 4, 1831, married Fannie Spear Wells, of Vermont, and (second) Charlotte Einwieter, of Iowa, having removed to the latter State in 1857 and there extensively engaged in farming, and he died there Feb. 25, 1881, aged fifty years; Milo, born Feb. 25, 1834, is mentioned below; Henry, born Aug. 31, 1841, served in the Civil war as a member of Company K, 3d Massachusetts Regiment, Volunteer Infantry, and has been assistant city engineer of the city of Boston for over forty years (he married Susan Elizabeth Marshall and they reside in West Roxbury, Mass.); Harriet Jane, born Feb. 18, 1845, is the widow of Nathan Francis Packard and now resides in Boston; Charles Galen, born Aug. 3, 1849, married Alice Almira Marshall, and resided in Boulder, Colo., where he passed away.

(VI) MILO MANLEY, son of Salmon and Iza Annette (Howard) Manley, was born at the old Manley homestead on Liberty street, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), Feb. 25, 1834. After attending the district schools of his neighborhood he supplemented this education by attendance at the Adelphian Academy of his native town, after which he spent a term as a student at the Thetford Academy in Vermont. His schooling over, he took up farming, at which he continued to be successfully engaged until 1909, in which year, owing to the extension of the city's sewerage beds, which took in the greater part of his land, he was obliged to sell his property to the city and remove. This was quite a sacrifice on Mr. Manley's part, as he had spent all of his active life on this place, which had been in the possession of the Manley family for over a hundred years. His hope had been that he and his wife might spend their advanced years on the place where their long and happy wedded life, covering a period of over fifty years, had been passed, and where the trees and shrubbery planted in their younger years, and the many other improvements made during their long residence, had all come to have a value enhanced by long association which made the home doubly dear to them. However, they gave up this pleasure in the interests of progress, and upon the disposal of their homestead settled in the city proper. At the time of his death, Oct. 28, 1911, Mr. Manley was living in retirement after years

spent in tilling the soil. He had added to his land until it comprised about two hundred acres, had greatly improved it, and had erected the house in which he made his home for a number of years. He was extensively engaged in dairying for some years prior to his retirement, keeping a number of cows, the product of which was distributed to his patrons in Brockton and vicinity.

Mr. Manley, with his wife, was a regular attendant of the Unitarian Church, they giving liberally of their means to its support. In political faith he was a stanch Republican, but being of a home-loving nature, quiet and unpretentious in manner, he never aspired to public office. He cast his first Presidential vote for John C. Fremont in 1856. He was a member of the Bridgewater Agricultural Society, of which he served as trustee three years. He was also a member of the West Bridgewater Grange, No. 156, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the State Grange; for a number of years he was a member of the Bridgewater Historical Society. Mrs. Manley is a charter member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, being eligible through the service of her great-grandfather, Capt. Nathan Packard, who was an illustrious patriot of the Revolution.

On Nov. 23, 1856, Mr. Manley was united in marriage by the Rev. Paul Couch, with Mary Manley Packard, daughter of Nathan and Emily (Dunbar) Packard, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant in the seventh generation of Samuel Packard, who was the American progenitor of this now numerous family. (A record of the Packard family appears elsewhere in these volumes.) The fiftieth wedding anniversary of Mr. and Mrs. Manley was celebrated by a dinner given in Boston by their children. To Mr. and Mrs. Manley were born the following children (all of whom have graduated from the Brockton high school): Albert, born July 28, 1857, is mentioned below; Ellen, twin of Albert, graduated from the Bridgewater State normal school and is engaged in teaching in the Keith school at Campello; Susan Emily, born Nov. 10, 1859, is unmarried; Bertha, born June 23, 1862, unmarried, graduated from the Bridgewater State normal school and taught school for several years, now being connected with the H. W. Robinson Company's store at Brockton; Mary Emma, born Nov. 16, 1864, died April 6, 1868; Alice Packard, born Feb. 6, 1869, is the wife of Albert G. Smith, who is an engraver and watchmaker with Gurney Brothers, Jewelers, of Brockton, where they reside (they are



the parents of one son, Raymond Manley Smith); Lowell, born April 20, 1872, married Jennie D. Mann and they reside in West Roxbury, Mass., where he is superintendent of the large farm of the late Aaron D. Weld (he is a graduate of the Amherst Agricultural College; he and his wife have two daughters, Elizabeth Brewer and Marian); Weston, born March 13, 1876, went to commercial college after completing his high school course, was for several years associated with his father in the conduct of the home farm and is now carrying on a large milk station in Brockton, where the milk from numerous dairies in the surrounding communities is collected, being distributed thence to his various customers in the city (he is unmarried).

(VII) ALBERT MANLEY, eldest son of Milo and Mary M. (Packard) Manley, was born July 28, 1857, in North Bridgewater, on the old homestead farm, and in the district schools of his native town began his early educational training, which was later supplemented by a course at Bryant & Stratton's business college, at Boston. Leaving school at the age of about nineteen years he devoted his time to the dairy connected with the home farm, and he started the milk business on his own account in 1888. He developed that business most profitably, and continued to conduct it successfully until 1900, in which year he purchased the Jonas Hartwell farm of about one hundred acres in the adjoining town of West Bridgewater. He removed to this place, to which he has added at various times, until he now owns about three hundred acres of land in Brockton and West Bridgewater, and has continued actively and extensively engaged in farming and dairying, keeping an average of fifty cows, the product of which is distributed among his customers in Brockton. Mr. Manley is one of the most enterprising and progressive agriculturists and dairymen of Plymouth county, he having followed the latter business for nearly thirty years. His farm, situated on an elevation, in the northwestern part of the town of West Bridgewater, and within view of the old homestead in Brockton, is an ideal one, being kept in an excellent state of cultivation and up-to-date in its appointments. In 1911 Mr. Manley was elected a trustee of the People's Savings Bank, of Brockton.

In political faith Mr. Manley is a staunch Republican, and since becoming a resident of West Bridgewater has taken an active interest in the affairs of the town, having served the town since 1908 as a member of the board of selectmen, assessor and overseer of the poor,

and in 1910 was chairman of the board of selectmen. He affiliates with the Unitarian Church, of Eastondale, to which he gives his support. Fraternally he is a prominent and active member of the Masonic bodies, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Satucket Chapter, R. A. M. (of which he is past high priest), Brockton Council, R. & S. M. (of which he is past thrice illustrious master), and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar (of which he is past eminent commander)—all of Brockton; he is also a member of Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., of Boston. He is unmarried.

LEONARD FRANKLIN GAMMONS, deceased, of East Bridgewater, was one of the public-spirited citizens of that town, where he had long been engaged in business, handling stoves, furnaces, piping, crockery, paints, oils, etc. He was born in Taunton, Mass., Jan. 15, 1845, son of Rufus King and Lucinda (Phillips) Gammons, and died at his home in East Bridgewater Aug. 22, 1889.

The earliest of the Gammons name mentioned by the writers of the pioneers of New England were: Philip Gammons, a fisherman, at Casco, who married before 1690 Mary, eldest daughter of John Parrott, and who in 1734 was of Portsmouth; and Robert Gammons, of Pemaquid, who took the oath of fidelity in 1674.

At Plymouth and in several of the towns of the Old Colony have lived several generations of the Gammons family, some of whom at least descend from (I) William Gammons, who married at Plymouth, in 1736, Hannah Hubbard. He was probably the William Gammons, of Plymouth, who served in the Canada expedition as a member of Capt. Josiah Thatcher's company, Col. John Thomas's regiment, the troops landing at Halifax, May 11, 1759.

(II) John Gammons, son of William, born April 8, 1745 (O. S.), married Hannah. Their children of Middleboro town record were: William, born Jan. 7, 1777; Ebenezer, Jan. 11, 1779; Rebecca, Dec. 24, 1780; Jairus, March 30, 1783; Ephraim and Benjamin, twins, July 5, 1785; Lydia, March 22, 1787; and Rhoda, July 21, 1789.

(III) Jairus Gammons (called Deacon), son of John and Hannah, born March 30, 1783, in Middleboro, Mass., married Mary. Their children were: Thomas T., born Dec. 29, 1804, died in Weymouth, Mass.; Stephen was born May 19, 1806; Mary, born Aug. 11, 1807, married Elbridge Smith, and died at Middleboro, Mass.; Jairus, born Nov. 14, 1808, died at

Pawtucket, R. I.; Rufus King, born Nov. 5 or 6, 1810, is mentioned below; George, born June 8, 1812, died in the State of Connecticut; Azuba was born Dec. 22, 1813; Newell, born Jan. 21, 1815, lived and died in South Middleboro, Mass.; William, born Dec. 12, 1816, died at Wareham, Mass.; Lucy, born Aug. 22, 1818, married Jacob Chandler; Warren, born Oct. 27, 1822, died at Madison, Wis.; John, born April 18, 1826, died in the far West.

(IV) Rufus King Gammons, son of Jairus, was born in November, 1810, in Middleboro, Mass., and died April 17, 1891, in the eighty-first year of his age, in Brockton. He was educated in the district schools of his native town, and assisted his parents on the farm for a time, after which he went into the iron works in Wareham, where he was employed many years. Later he went to Bridgewater, and worked in Robinson's Iron Works, and from there to East Bridgewater, where he worked for the K. E. Shelton Company, until his removal to Brockton. In the latter city he worked for W. W. Cross, tack manufacturer, at the junction of Pleasant and Prospect streets. The last ten years of his life he made his home with his daughter, Mrs. Gibbs. In politics he was a staunch Democrat. He married Lucinda Phillips, born March 8, 1811, in Salisbury, Conn., who died in East Bridgewater March 8, 1867. Both Mr. and Mrs. Gammons are buried in East Bridgewater. Their children were: (1) Mary, born Sept. 25, 1831, in North Canaan, Conn., married Thomas Arnold, and had Lucinda, Henry and John, twins, Mary and Miriam. (2) Cornelia E., born Jan. 3, 1838, in Salisbury, Conn., married Arthur Byrnes, of Plymouth, and had Edward, Elizabeth, Arthur, Lavinia, Mary, Fannie and Cora. (3) Rufus Monroe, born Aug. 15, 1840, in Lee, Mass., married Arvilla Hackett, and had Elizabeth, Henry and Mabel; they reside in Brockton. (4) Henry, born Dec. 15, 1842, in Lee, Mass., died in Kansas City, Mo., May 11, 1904; he married Clarissa Lapham, and had Elmer and Hattie. (5) Leonard Franklin, born Jan. 15, 1845, is mentioned below. (6) Frances, born May 18, 1848, in Wareham, Mass., married Andrew C. Gibbs, of Brockton, where they reside. They have one daughter, Mabel, who married Everett M. Fisher, of Brockton, and has Earl C., Howard M., Roger G., E. Ellsworth, Mabel F. and Gertrude E.

(V) Leonard Franklin Gammons, son of Rufus King and Lucinda (Phillips) Gammons, was born Jan. 15, 1845, in Taunton, and attended the district schools of his native town.

At the age of sixteen he went to the front for service in the Civil war as a member of Company D, 38th Mass. Vol. Inf., and was honorably discharged June 30, 1865, as sergeant of his company. On his return from the war Mr. Gammons learned plumbing and tin-smithing with Willard Johnson in East Bridgewater. He later bought out Mr. Johnson and carried on the business alone for a number of years, when he took Frederick C. Nutter into partnership, under the firm name of Gammons & Nutter, handling stoves, furnaces, piping, crockery, paints, oils, and many other articles. This partnership lasted for about four years, when Mr. Gammons bought out Mr. Nutter, and carried the business on under his own name until his death, which occurred Aug. 22, 1889. About 1900 Mrs. Gammons sold the business, and it is now conducted by G. M. Webber at the old location. Mr. Gammons was very successful in his work, and was known to his associates in the business world as a square-dealing man, one who met his obligations faithfully and promptly. He was public-spirited in his endeavors to look after the best interests of his town, and was a liberal contributor to all public charities. He will long be remembered for his kind heart and genial manners.

Mr. Gammons was a member of Justin Dimick Post, No. 124, G. A. R., of East Bridgewater. He was also a Mason, holding membership in Fellowship Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Bridgewater. In his younger days he attended the Methodist Episcopal Church, but toward the latter part of his life he attended the Unitarian Church of East Bridgewater.

Mr. Gammons married Jan. 15, 1871, Mary E. Chandler, daughter of Joseph and Caroline Matilda (Peterson) Chandler. Mrs. Gammons has remarkable executive ability and is a capable business woman. She spends her winters in Florida, and her summers at Onset, Mass., where she has a cottage facing the bay. About four months of the year she is found at her home in East Bridgewater.

CHANDLER. The Chandler family to which Mrs. Gammons belongs is descended from

(I) Edmund Chandler, of Plymouth, a free-man in 1633. He resided at Duxbury in 1636-37; was constable, and appraiser of the estate of William Thomas. He sold land in 1634 to John Rogers, and also to Isaac Robinson. In 1636 he had land granted to him—"forty acres of land lying on the east side of Moyses Symonson, where Morris formerly began to cleave

for Mr. Bowman." He was of Scituate in 1650, but died in 1662 at Duxbury. In his will, dated May 3, probated June 4, 1662, "being old," he bequeaths to children Samuel, Benjamin, Joseph, Sarah Ann, Mary and Ruth.

(II) Joseph Chandler, son of Edmund, perhaps of Sandwich 1661, of Duxbury, however, in 1684, had John, Joseph and perhaps Edmund (of Duxbury, 1710) and Benjamin (1684, who died March 26, 1771, aged seventy-seven).

(III) Joseph Chandler (2), son of Joseph, married Feb. 12, 1701, Martha Hunt. Their children were: Philip, born July 21, 1702; Mary, Aug. 3, 1704; Joshua, July 7, 1706; Zachariah, July 26, 1708; Edmund, April 9, 1710; Ebenezer, Sept. 8, 1712; Sarah, Oct. 25, 1714; Martha, Nov. 23, 1716; Jonathan, Feb. 18, 1718; and Judah, Aug. 13, 1720.

(IV) Philip Chandler, son of Joseph (2), born July 21, 1702, married Dec. 16, 1725, Rebecca Phillips, who died in January, 1782, aged seventy-eight years. He died Nov. 15, 1764, aged sixty-two years. Their children were: Nathan, born Oct. 28, 1726; Betty, Oct. 21, 1728; Perea, July 10, 1730; Esther and Martha (twins), May 31, 1732; Peleg, April 27, 1735; Philip, Oct. 24, 1738; Asa, March 1, 1743; Mary, Sept. 25, 1744; and Elijah, Jan. 4, 1747.

(V) Nathan Chandler, son of Philip, born Oct. 28, 1726, was twice married. His first wife, Ruth, died Aug. 26, 1767, aged forty-two, and he married (second) Feb. 20, 1770, Esther Glass. His children were: Ephraim, Lucy, Celah, Hannah, Ruth, Deborah (all born to the first marriage), Joseph and Ira.

(VI) Ira Chandler, of Duxbury, son of Philip, had four wives, one of whom was a Phillips, and had a son Joseph, perhaps others.

(VII) Joseph Chandler, son of Ira, married Eliza, born in 1795, daughter of Peleg and Hannah (Hosea) Churchill, he a direct descendant of John Churchill, the immigrant ancestor of the Plymouth branch of the Churchill family, who appeared in Plymouth in 1643, settling in Hobb's Hole, and died there Jan. 1, 1662-63, from whom his lineage is through Eleazer Churchill and his wife Hannah (Barrett), Stephen Churchill and his wife Experience (Ellis), Stephen Churchill (2) and his wife Hannah (Barnes) and Stephen Churchill (3) and his wife Lucy (Burbank), Stephen being lieutenant in command of the Plymouth company at the Lexington alarm, later lieutenant and captain in other organizations during the Revolution up to almost its close. To Joseph and Eliza (Church-

ill) Chandler were born: James, born in Duxbury, who married Mary Patterson; Peleg, born in Duxbury, who married Lydia; Joseph; Albert, born in Duxbury, who married Adeline Harlow, of Plymouth, Mass.; and Ezra, who married Udora Wood, of Plymouth.

(VIII) Joseph Chandler, son of Joseph, was born July 6, 1828, in Duxbury, and died Dec. 3, 1859, in the same town. He attended the district schools and then began the express and teaming business in his home town, carrying on this work for a number of years, after which he went to Boston and went into the fresh, smoked, pickled and dried fish business, the firm being known as Joseph Chandler & Co., Dorchester avenue, South Boston. Here he remained for six years, when his health failed and he returned to Duxbury, opening a grocery store and also doing some business in grain. This engrossed his attention until his death. He was a member of the Unitarian Church of Duxbury, and was a liberal contributor to church work. He was a lover of music and possessed considerable musical talent. He was widely known and had many friends.

Mr. Chandler married Caroline Matilda Peterson, born in 1832, daughter of Thomas and Mary Wakefield (Sampson) Peterson, of Duxbury, and they had two children: Clarence Austin, born Oct. 27, 1852, who married Alice May Mitchell, daughter of Thomas Mitchell, of East Bridgewater, and has three children, Joseph M., George A. and Caroline N.; and Mary E., who married Leonard Franklin Gammons, of East Bridgewater. After the death of Mr. Chandler Mrs. Chandler married for her second husband, June 21, 1866, Francis Marion Kingman, of East Bridgewater.

WILLIAM JAMES HATHAWAY, late of Fall River, was born there June 3, 1838, and passed his entire life in that place. As a business man he was identified with the dry goods trade throughout his active career, and he was also widely known in his connection with local musical interests. A kind friend and an entertaining companion, he held the esteem of a wide circle of friends and acquaintances, to whom he had endeared himself through long and agreeable association.

Mr. Hathaway was a descendant of a very old family of Massachusetts, one that has been settled in Bristol county from Colonial days. We give a brief account of the generations which preceded him from the first of this line in America.

(I) Nicholas Hathaway was one among a company of men migrating from some of the

older towns who went to reside within the borders of Taunton, and were designated as "first settlers," a term which has adhered and served to distinguish them from the first purchasers. Mr. Hathaway had sojourned for a time in Boston and purchased lands in that vicinity before going to Taunton; land was granted to him at Mount Woollystone in February, 1639, he being then designated of Monaticott. It seems that in that year, or 1640, he went to Taunton, where he became an extensive land owner. He had a son John, and probably Joseph and Jacob Hathaway, of Taunton, were also his sons.

(II) John Hathaway, born in 1629, was at Taunton with his father and the time of their going there is determined by a deposition in which John makes the declaration that his knowledge of the boundaries and occupation of certain portions of the town extended as far back as 1639 and 1640. His name appears with those who in 1657 had taken the oath of fidelity. In 1658 he purchased with two associates four hundred acres of "meadow and upland" in that part of Taunton which afterward became incorporated as the town of Berkley. In 1659, when a division of land was made, John Hathaway was recorded as having seven heads in his family and received a share in proportion to that number. He was made a freeman in 1670. In 1671 he purchased the eighteenth lot of the Freetown lands and thereupon established his eldest son, John Hathaway, Jr. In 1676 he was chosen constable, then an office of great responsibility and power. He was elected deputy in 1680 and served five successive years; and in 1681 he was chosen one of the selectmen of the town. He was again constable in 1690, when engaged in reorganizing the military companies, in one of which he served as ensign. He was again elected deputy to the General Court at Plymouth in 1691. In 1695 a company of well-known citizens, with John Hathaway, Sr., of the number, set up a bloomery or forge on Stony brook, which was afterward known as the Leonard Iron Works of Norton. He was a representative to the Massachusetts General Court in 1696 and 1697. Mr. Hathaway was twice married; the Christian name of his first wife, the mother of his children, was Martha, and that of the second Ruth. Both he and his wife Ruth died in 1705, she in September of that year. His home was in that part of Berkley known as "The Farms." Mr. Hathaway's children were: John, born in 1650; Abraham, born in 1652; Isaac, born in 1655; Ephraim, born in 1661; Abigail; and Rebecca. Of these,

Abraham married Rebecca Wilbore and settled in Berkley, and died in 1725. Isaac married Mary Pitts, settled in Berkley, and died in 1722. Ephraim married and settled in Dighton, and died in 1718. Rebecca married Jared Talbot, theirs being the first marriage recorded in the town of Dighton.

(III) Isaac Hathaway, son of John, born in 1655, died in 1722. He settled in Berkley. On March 17, 1686-87, he married Mary Pitts, daughter of Peter Pitts, who married Mrs. Mary (Andrews) Hodges, a widow, daughter of Henry and Mary Andrews, of Taunton.

(IV) Isaac Hathaway (2), son of Isaac and Mary (Pitts) Hathaway, married Damaris Babbitt, of Taunton.

(V) Abijah Hathaway, son of Isaac (2) and Damaris (Babbitt) Hathaway, married Sarah Talbot.

(VI) Benanuel Hathaway, son of Abijah and Sarah (Talbot) Hathaway, married Rebecca Hathaway.

(VII) James Davis Hathaway, son of Benanuel and Rebecca (Hathaway) Hathaway, born Jan. 27, 1809, in the town of Berkley, Mass., married (intentions expressed Nov. 3, 1836) Jemima Waldron, daughter of William Throop and Jemima (Oxx) Waldron, and their only child, William James, was born June 3, 1838. Deacon James D. Hathaway, for he was a deacon in the First Congregational Church, and a very exemplary man and good citizen, a consistent Christian, esteemed and respected by those who knew him, was a prosperous mechanic and business man, a carpenter by trade, of Fall River, where his death occurred June 6, 1873, when he was aged sixty-four years, five months, nine days.

(VIII) William James Hathaway, son of Deacon James D. and Jemima (Waldron) Hathaway, attended the public schools of his native city and was graduated from the Fall River high school with the class of 1854. He began his business career as a clerk in the store of William Mason, a merchant of the city. Subsequently, associated with Samuel Allen, he engaged in the dry goods business, their location being in the south end of the Granite block. Still later on he had for a partner Mr. George L. Peckham, who was subsequently a member of the E. S. Brown Company. In time he disposed of his interest to Mr. Peckham and retired from active business.

Mr. Hathaway was musically inclined and had developed a talent he possessed for instrumental music, becoming quite proficient and of great service to his church and society. He was for years organist and choir director of



St. Paul's Church, of which he was a charter member. He continued his membership with St. Paul's about twenty years, until, in 1892, he united with the First Congregational Church. He was a very thoughtful, considerate man, and while at times serious as to this life and the life to come he was of a jovial nature and disposition, often given to humorous speech. He was not of robust health, and had quiet tastes, reading much, especially in musical lines, in which his interest led him. His death occurred Dec. 2, 1902.

On Nov. 30, 1863, Mr. Hathaway married Ellen Amelia Smith, born Aug. 16, 1841, daughter of Iram and Betsey Lawton (Douglass) Smith. One daughter, Louise Lawton, was born to them.

**JULIUS C. GILBERT**, who served as a member of the board of water commissioners of Whitman, Mass., for a period of twenty-seven years, and as superintendent of the waterworks for a period of sixteen years, is one of the best known citizens of that town, with whose growth and progress he has for many years been identified. Mr. Gilbert is a native of the State of Maine, born in the town of Greene, Androscoggin county, April 17, 1836, son of Lewis and Eunice (Alden) Gilbert, both of whom passed away in the town of Greene.

The boyhood days of Julius C. Gilbert were spent on the home farm, and in attendance at the district schools and at the Bethel Hill Academy. At the age of eighteen years he started out in life for himself, doing farm work, and so continued until 1858, in which year he went to South Weymouth, Mass., where he found employment in a shoe factory, and where he remained for about one year, at the end of that time returning home. He was given a farm by his father, near the homestead, but as a farming life was not to his liking he soon gave it up. In 1861 he came to the town of South Abington (now Whitman), Mass., and there found employment in a shoe factory, continuing at that occupation for a period of about three years, when he established himself in the grocery business, which he conducted successfully for a period of about five years. At the end of that time he sold out his grocery, and for several years was engaged in manufacturing shoes in connection with Davis Gurney & Co. Later Mr. Gilbert established a sporting goods store in Whitman, which he successfully conducted for a period of twenty-five years, disposing of the same in 1909; he carried a full line of firearms and bicycles, and a general line of sporting and athletic goods.

Mr. Gilbert was chosen one of the committee—which consisted of D. A. Gurney, Marcus S. Reed, Benjamin S. Atwood, A. A. Healy and himself—to supply South Abington with water. He was appointed clerk of this committee, and when the work was undertaken became superintendent of construction of the system, the total cost of which amounted to \$178,625. During this time he was elected one of the board of water commissioners for a term of three years, and was reelected at each succeeding election for nine consecutive terms, making a total service as water commissioner of twenty-seven years. Mr. Gilbert was also clerk of the board during this period, continuing as such until 1910. He was appointed the first superintendent of the waterworks, and served in that capacity for a period of sixteen years, during which time he had full charge of the system and its various departments. Mr. Gilbert gave all his time and experience to this work, and faithfully performed all his duties with credit to himself and to the satisfaction of the public.

Mr. Gilbert was one of the founders and charter members of the Whitman Coöperative Bank, of which he has been president for several years, and which is one of the most prosperous coöperative banks in the State. He has also been quite active in town affairs, having been a member of the street lighting committee for twenty years; a member of the school committee for two years; and one of the founders of the Board of Trade, of which he is still a member. Mr. Gilbert is a staunch Republican, and always votes that ticket, his first presidential vote having been cast for John C. Fremont, in 1856, since which time he has voted at every presidential election, in 1910 casting his vote for William H. Taft. He takes a deep interest in the growth and progress of his adopted town, and in 1909 organized the Town Officers' Association of Whitman, being elected its first president. He is public-spirited, warm-hearted, progressive and genial, and is popular with all classes. Fraternally he is a member of Puritan Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Whitman.

Since early in the organization of the First Unitarian Church, in 1884, Mr. Gilbert has taken a very active part in that body, and has been chairman of the board of trustees of the church society ever since.

Mr. Gilbert married Deborah C. Vinal, who was born in the town of Hanson, Mass., daughter of Cushing and Deborah (Thomas) Vinal. Mrs. Gilbert passed away Dec. 21, 1891, at the age of fifty years, leaving no children.

Mrs. Gilbert was a devoted wife, and was always interested in her husband's work, aiding him by her counsel and hearty cooperation.

**DRAKE.** Thomas Drake, the emigrant American ancestor of Albert Bailey Drake, concerning whom and his ancestry this article has to deal, was born in Colyton, Devonshire, England, Sept. 13, 1635. He was the youngest son of William Drake, Esq., of Yarbury in Colyton, who was buried in Temple Church, London, and whose will, dated Nov. 2, 1636, and probated Feb. 29, 1639-40, is still in existence. His mother was Margaret, daughter and heiress of William Westover of Colyton. She was married to William Drake Nov. 14, 1620, and was buried at Colyton, April 16, 1653 (?).

(I) Thomas Drake, his father and mother both being dead, followed his relative, John Drake of Taunton, Mass., and Windsor, Conn., to America about 1653-54. He was accompanied by his sisters Joane, who married Thomas Randall, son of Robert Randall, of Weymouth, and Elizabeth, who married Ezekiel Hamlin, of Boston, Aug. 8, 1654. Thomas Drake soon settled in Weymouth, Mass., his name first appearing on the records of that town in a list of property owners in 1663. The frequency with which his name appears on the land deeds and war records of the times shows that Thomas Drake took an active part in the affairs of the town. He took an active part in King Philip's war, and June 24, 1676, was a member of the garrison at Punkapouge, where he saw at least two months' service. He died in Weymouth in 1691. He was twice married, first to Jane, daughter of Thomas and Jane Holbrook, of Weymouth, and (second) March 9, 1691, to Widow Millicent Carver, daughter of William Ford. His children were: Thomas, born about 1657; John, born March 12, 1659; William, born May 30, 1661; Joseph, born Oct. 28, 1663; Amy, born Feb. 3, 1666; Elizabeth, born in Weymouth in 1670; Benjamin, born in Weymouth Jan. 15, 1677; and Experience, born in Weymouth in 1683.

(II) Benjamin Drake, son of Thomas and Jane (Holbrook) Drake, was born Jan. 15, 1677, at Weymouth, where he was alive as late as Aug. 1, 1759. He married in Weymouth Sarah Pool, born about 1678, died in Easton Dec. 24, 1775, daughter of Samuel, of Weymouth. On June 6, 1700, he bought in Taunton North Purchase fifty acres of land and dwelling-house on what is now the Cynthia Drake road or Church street. On June 9, 1719, he bought one half of one hundred acres of land in Middleboro called "Twelve Men's

Purchase," and on Dec. 19th of that same year he bought a large estate of his brother Thomas. At the first town meeting held in Easton, March 2, 1725-26, he was elected first selectman, reelected in 1728, 1731, 1733-36, 1738, 1743, 1746. In 1731 he held the office of town treasurer. His children were: Benjamin, born Dec. 1, 1700; Sarah, Oct. 20, 1703; Joseph, April 1, 1706; Thomas, March, 1709; John, Dec. 13, 1711; William, January, 1715; Richard, March, 1717; Elizabeth, Dec. 21, 1719; and Robert, November, 1723.

(III) Robert Drake, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Pool) Drake, born in November, 1723, died Feb. 2, 1797. He married (first) April 15, 1746, Mary Fobes, born June 2, 1726, died April 12, 1774, daughter of Benjamin and Martha (Hunt) Fobes. He married (second) Nov. 13, 1781, widow Susannah (Chubbuck) Thorn, of Wareham, born in 1746, who died Oct. 9, 1828, aged eighty-two. He resided in Easton. He was a member of the first militia company of Easton, April 7, 1757. In the Revolutionary war he served as corporal in Rhode Island, in Captain Randall's company, Col. George Williams's regiment, twenty-four days from Dec. 7, 1776, and from Jan. 7, 1778, to April 1, 1778, he was in the same service in the same company under command of Col. John Daggett. His children were fourteen in number, eight by the first marriage and six by the second. They were: Martha, born Feb. 22, 1747; Mary, June 18, 1749; Robert, April 27, 1752; Susanna, Sept. 15, 1754; Noah, Jan. 23, 1757; Lot, April 20, 1761; Sylvia, June 30, 1771; Bethuel, Sept. 5, 1773; Willard, Aug. 18, 1783; Sally; Jonathan, December, 1787; Ambrose, Oct. 8, 1788; Linus, September, 1791; and Charles Chauncey.

(IV) Jonathan Drake, son of Robert and Susannah (Chubbuck) Drake, born in December, 1787, died June 23, 1867. He married Dec. 25, 1814, Hannah Pratt, born Oct. 27, 1789, died Jan. 18, 1883, aged ninety-three, daughter of Enoch and Salome (Packard) Pratt. Jonathan enlisted Aug. 10, 1814, from Easton, in Capt. Noah Reed's company of Bristol county, 4th Regiment, 2d Brigade, 5th Division, under Lieut. Col. Benjamin Lincoln, and served at New Bedford in the coast guard service. He and his wife are buried in Seth Pratt's cemetery, Easton, Mass. Their children were: Hannah, born Feb. 18, 1816; Susannah, Sept. 11, 1818; Salome, July 17, 1819; Sally, Jan. 16, 1821; Abigail, Sept. 29, 1822; Mary, May 30, 1824; Elizabeth Fuller, Oct. 15, 1825; Jonathan Edwards, July 7, 1829; Linus Willard, May 10, 1831; William Ervin,

June 25, 1833; and Phebe H., Sept. 11, 1836.

(V) Jonathan Edwards Drake, son of Jonathan and Hannah (Pratt) Drake, born July 7, 1829, in Easton, died Oct. 15, 1878, in New Bedford. He learned the trade of iron molder at Chelmsford, Mass., and followed that occupation in Springfield, Lowell and Easton, Mass. He was in the woolen business in Mansfield, Mass., from about 1856 to 1866, running a small factory. Later he worked at his trade in Bridgewater (Keith's Station), Mass., and at New Bedford, coming to New Bedford in 1868. Mr. Drake married May 16, 1853, in Lowell, Mary Eliza Bailey, born in Peterboro, N. H., Sept. 26, 1826, died in New Bedford, July 24, 1902, daughter of Joshua Bailey, of Peterboro, N. H., and his wife Mary (Spring) Bailey, the latter a daughter of Silas Spring, a prominent man at Peterboro. Children as follows were born to them: Lewis Edwards, born April 8, 1854, in Easton; Frederick Taylor, born Sept. 11, 1855, who died Oct. 17, 1855, in Easton; Harriet Ware, born Jan. 24, 1857, in Mansfield, who died May 3, 1870, in New Bedford; Albert Bailey, born Feb. 24, 1859, in Mansfield; Flora Pratt, born Jan. 3, 1863, in Mansfield; Charles Erving, born Dec. 30, 1864, in Mansfield.

(VI) ALBERT BAILEY DRAKE, civil engineer, son of Jonathan E. and Mary E. (Bailey) Drake, was born Feb. 24, 1859, in Mansfield, Bristol county, where he attended the public schools. In May, 1868, he came with his parents to New Bedford and finished his education in the high school of that city. In May, 1874, he entered the office of the New Bedford (then the Acushnet) waterworks, as a clerk and draftsman, and also acted as assistant to the city land surveyor, George B. Wheeler. He remained there until January, 1881, when he entered the employ of the Atlantic & Pacific (now a part of the Santa Fe) Railroad Company on the line between Albuquerque, N. Mex., and "The Needles" at the Colorado river in Arizona. He was transitman in the location of the road across Arizona, division engineer in charge of construction, and for six months assistant in charge of the field engineering work on the entire length of the road, a distance of 560 miles. Returning to New Bedford in May, 1884, he was elected city land surveyor, and held that office until May, 1893. He was also superintendent of the board of public works from the formation of the board in 1889 until 1895, and at the same time served as city forester and superintendent of parks. Mr. Drake has successfully practiced his profession of civil engineer in New Bed-

ford since May, 1884. He was one of the seven charter members of the Massachusetts Highway Association. He is an active member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, a member of the Boston Society of Civil Engineers, and the New England Water Works Association. Fraternally he belongs to Acushnet Lodge, I. O. O. F., which he joined in 1885.

On Oct. 19, 1887, Mr. Drake married Minnie Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary (Neely) McAfee, of New Bedford (both now deceased), and they have one son, Edward, born Sept. 8, 1888, a member of the class of 1910, Harvard University.

PECK (Attleboro family). The Peck name is of great antiquity. The family is found seated in Belton, Yorkshire, England, at a very early date. A branch settled at Hesden and Wakefield in Yorkshire, some of their descendants removing to Beccles, in the County of Suffolk; they were the ancestors of Joseph Peck, of Hingham, County of Norfolk, who became the emigrant ancestor to New England—the progenitor of the Massachusetts Pecks through his six sons, all of whom married and had families, giving a numerous progeny.

The family, however, especially to be referred to in this article is that of an Attleboro branch of the Massachusetts Pecks, the head of same being the late Capron Peck, a life-long resident of the town, farmer and manufacturer, substantial man and most useful citizen, often honored with positions of trust and responsibility by his fellow citizens; one or more of his daughters still keep alive the family name in the Attleboro community, where have dwelt their forefathers for two hundred and more years. These daughters, the Misses Sabra and Lydia Daggett Peck, are descendants in the eighth generation from Joseph Peck, the American settler, who was descended in the twenty-first generation from John Peck, of Belton, Yorkshire, England. These eight generations in chronological order and somewhat in detail follow.

(I) Joseph Peck, son of Robert, of Hingham, County of Norfolk, England, with his wife, three sons, one daughter, two menservants and three maidservants, came to New England in 1638, in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich. He settled at Hingham, Mass., removing seven years later to Seekonk. Mr. Peck was a leading man at Hingham. He was deputy to the General Court in 1639, 1640, 1641 and 1642. He was also one of the selectmen, justice of the peace, assessor, etc. In 1641 he was one of the principal purchasers of the tract of land afterward





incorporated as the town of Rehoboth, Mass. After his removal to Seekonk his name continually appears upon the records of the town, in the management of its affairs until his age precluded him from such duties. His death occurred Dec. 23, 1663, when he was in the seventy-first year of his age. Mr. Peck was twice married, his first wife being Rebecca Clark, to whom he was married in 1617 in Hingham, England. His children were: Anna, Rebecca, Joseph, John, Nicholas, Samuel, Nathaniel and Israel.

(II) Nicholas Peck, son of Joseph, born in England, and baptized there April 9, 1630, came to this country with his father in 1638. He removed with the family from Hingham, Mass., to Seekonk in 1645. He married (first) Mary Winchester, eldest daughter of Alexander Winchester, and after his marriage settled in the southeastern part of Seekonk, Mass., where he lived and died. He took an active part in public affairs, was frequently assessor and selectman. He was chosen deputy to the General Court at Plymouth in 1669. He was also elected deputy for each successive year from 1677 to 1690, excepting in the years 1687 and 1688, when the town elected no deputies. He was respectively ensign, lieutenant and captain. He died May 27, 1710. His wife Mary died Nov. 6, 1657. His second wife, whose Christian name was Rebecca, died Nov. 2, 1704. His children, perhaps all excepting the eldest born to the second marriage, were: Joseph, John, Hezekiah, Mary, Jonathan, Nicholas and Elisha.

(III) Hezekiah Peck, son of Nicholas, born April 1, 1662, married Deborah Cooper. He at first settled near his father. He sold lands there in July, 1705, and thereafter lived for a time in Swansea, and then removed to Attleboro, Mass., and settled where his son, his grandson, his great-grandson and his great-great-grandson have since lived and died. Forty years ago the farm was owned by the late Capron Peck, who sustained the kinship last mentioned; and a part of it is still in the possession of his children, two of whom are still living in Attleboro. Thus the farm has been in the family for two hundred years and more. Its location is perhaps half a mile northwest from the railroad station. Hezekiah Peck died Aug. 9, 1723, and Mrs. Peck March 5, 1730, and they were buried near his residence, the place afterward becoming the family burial ground. Their children were: Deborah, Judith, Hannah, Hezekiah, Rachel, John, Petronella and Parthenia.

(IV) Hezekiah Peck (2), son of Hezekiah,

born Feb. 22, 1695 (or 1696), settled upon the homestead, where he lived, and where he died in 1753. He married Elizabeth Carder, and their children were: Mary, Mary (2), Hezekiah, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Jonathan (2), Joseph, Hannah, Nicholas and Nicholas (2).

(V) Hezekiah Peck (3), son of Hezekiah (2), born May 7, 1732, married Ann Skinner, daughter of Thomas Skinner, of Mansfield, Mass. Mr. Peck remained on the homestead, where he lived and died, his death occurring Oct. 14, 1775. His wife died June 14, 1822, in her eighty-ninth year. Their children were: Hezekiah, born May 22, 1755; Henry, Dec. 10, 1756; Anna, Dec. 7, 1761; Jonathan, July 29, 1769.

(VI) Jonathan Peck, son of Hezekiah (3), born July 29, 1769, married Sabra Capron, daughter of Joseph Capron. Mr. Peck remained on the homestead of his ancestors, where he lived and died, highly respected, passing away Feb. 9, 1850. Mrs. Peck died Nov. 2, 1853. Their children were: Capron, born Feb. 4, 1797; Willard, Feb. 19, 1801 (died young); Hezekiah, July 11, 1807 (died young); and Lattimer, Dec. 4, 1815 (also died young).

(VII) CAPRON PECK, son of Jonathan, born Feb. 4, 1797, married June 21, 1824, Lydia, daughter of Hon. Ebenezer Daggett, of Attleboro, Mass., a member of one of the old and prominent families of the town. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Capron Peck were: Sabra, born April 4, 1825; Sally Maxcy, born Oct. 12, 1826; Joseph Capron, born April 12, 1828, who died April 3, 1829; Jonathan Maxcy, born Nov. 25, 1829; Lydia Daggett, born Feb. 2, 1833, who died Feb. 23, 1834; a son born Feb. 17, 1834, who died the same day; Ebenezer Daggett, born May 22, 1835, who died Dec. 26, 1841; John McClellan, born May 28, 1837, who died Aug. 14, 1838; John Daggett, born July 12, 1838, who died Sept. 2, 1839; George Capron, born Oct. 21, 1840, who died Feb. 21, 1841; Mary Isadora, born April 15, 1842, who died May 10, 1852; and Lydia Daggett (2), born Feb. 3, 1844. It will be noted that of the large family of children only four lived to maturity. Capron Peck and his most excellent wife celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of their wedding in June, 1874.

Capron Peck was a farmer, and for a period was identified with the industry of cotton manufacturing at Attleboro Falls. He lived his long, useful life in Attleboro, much of it being passed in the old Peck home referred to in the foregoing, where had lived his ancestors for generations. At one time he occupied the

house in which in after years lived H. N. Daggett. Later, in 1854, he bought the property on the corner of North Main and Sanford streets, Attleboro, in which he resided until called to his reward. He was active and prominent in the work of the church and parish, and as well in all things which affected the welfare of the people of the community and the best interests of the town. He held various local offices. The life of his wife, too, was one full of good works and deeds of alms as well as one full of years. In the strongest sense of the word a good woman, such a Christian life as was hers is a blessing to the community in which it is lived. "Sweet, gentle, motherly, all who knew her loved her, young and old. Unselfish and loving in her nature, she was forgetful of herself and mindful of others. She did her duty quietly, she bore her every sorrow silently; when these were all done and the last blow of bereavement decreed had fallen upon her aged head, one by one the loosened cords binding her to earth gave way, and soon with her gentle calmness she passed on to the other world." Capron Peck died in September, 1874, at his home in Attleboro, Mass., aged seventy-seven years, seven months, three days. His wife passed away there Feb. 2, 1882, aged seventy-nine years, three months, sixteen days, and both were buried in the old Kirk cemetery.

(VIII) JONATHAN MAXCY PECK, the only son of Capron and Lydia (Daggett) Peck who reached maturity, was born Nov. 25, 1829, in Attleboro, Mass., and passed his early life chiefly at home, in preparation for life's work and variously occupied. During the period of the Civil war he was in the employ of the government at different places. Much of his after life was passed in the South and West, his delicate state of health and constitution making it necessary for him to seek a less rigorous climate than that of New England. Latterly he became interested in cattle raising in the far West. He died at the old home in Attleboro, while on a visit, Sept. 21, 1881. He married Medora E. Wack, of Oberlin, Ohio, and had two children, Dorsey Maxcy, who died at the age of three years; and Mary Lydia, who lives at Oberlin, Ohio, with her mother.

(VIII) SABRA PECK, daughter of Capron, was educated in the public schools of Attleboro, and at Norton Seminary. Her life was given to the care of her parents, to whom she was greatly devoted. She and her sister, Lydia Daggett Peck, now reside at the old home in Attleboro.

(VIII) SALLY MAXCY PECK, daughter of Capron, was born in Attleboro, where she at-

tended school, later graduating from the State normal school at Bridgewater, Mass., after which she taught school in Attleboro, Mansfield and Seekonk, Mass., and in the State of Illinois. She returned home, where she died June 23, 1897. She was a woman of talent, of artistic taste and temperament, and her lovable disposition had endeared her to all who were within the radiance of her smile.

(VIII) LYDIA DAGGETT PECK, youngest daughter of Capron, attended the public schools of Attleboro and a select school in Providence. Like her sister she became a teacher, first in Attleboro, later in Taunton and Pawtucket, winning a high reputation for efficiency and devotion to her calling. She is now devoting her time to the care of the family estate in Attleboro. With her sister she resides in the old home, and they are both esteemed greatly in the community where they are so well known. They attend the Congregational Church.

ENOS HAWES REYNOLDS, late of Brockton, where for a number of years he was successfully engaged in the manufacture of shoes, for over twenty years was a faithful and conscientious member of the board of water commissioners of the city, and had also served his native town and city in various other positions of honor and trust, was one of that city's honored and respected citizens. Mr. Reynolds was born March 12, 1834, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, son of Edwin and Hannah (May) Reynolds, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant of Nathaniel Reynolds, Esq., who became one of the earliest settlers of the North Parish of Bridgewater. The history of this branch of the Reynolds family follows, the generations, beginning with the emigrant ancestor of the family, being given in chronological order.

(I) Robert Reynolds appears in Boston as early as 1632, and was undoubtedly there about 1630. He joined the church there Aug. 10, 1634. He is believed to have been born in England. He is mentioned Sept. 3, 1634, as a shoemaker and freeman. Soon thereafter he removed to Watertown, and finally went with his brother John to Wethersfield, Conn., being dismissed March 29, 1636, by the church to form a church in Wethersfield. He, however, soon returned to Boston, and there passed the rest of his life, dying April 27, 1659. The Christian name of his wife was Mary. She died Jan. 18, 1663. Their children, all believed to have been born in England, were: Nathaniel; Ruth, married to John Whitney;

Tabitha, married to Matthew Abdy; Sarah, who married Robert Mason; and Mary, married to Richard Sanger.

(II) Capt. Nathaniel Reynolds, son of Robert, born about 1627 in England, came when a child to New England with his parents. He became a freeman in 1665; was a shoemaker. In a record dated Chelmsford, Feb. 25, 1676, he was called captain, probably for service in King Philip's war. [Professor Munro, of Brown University, says in his History of Bristol (1880) that Nathaniel Reynolds was a member of the Artillery Company, and did good service in the Indian war as captain of a company under Colonel Church.] He removed to Bristol (now Rhode Island) in 1680 and was recognized in the first town meeting there. He became one of the principal men of the town. He married (first) Nov. 30, 1657, the ceremony being performed by Gov. John Endicott, Sarah, daughter of John Dwight, of Dedham. She died July 8, 1663, and he married (second) Priscilla, daughter of Peter Brackett, a well-to-do tradesman of Boston. He had three children by his first wife and eight by his second. He died at Bristol July 10, 1708. His children were: Sarah, born July 26, 1659, married John Fosdick; Mary, born Nov. 20, 1660, died young; Nathaniel was born March 3, 1662-63; John, Aug. 4, 1668; Peter, Jan. 26, 1670; Philip, Sept. 15, 1674; Joseph, Dec. 29, 1676; Hannah, Jan. 15, 1682 (married Samuel Royall); Mary, in 1684 (married Nathaniel Woodbury); Benjamin, May 10, 1686; Ruth, Dec. 9, 1688 (married Josiah Cary).

(III) Nathaniel Reynolds (2), son of Capt. Nathaniel, born March 3, 1662-63, lived in Boston, and there died prior to 1717. The Christian name of his wife was Ruth, and she died Sept. 19, 1716. He was the father of nine children, names and dates of birth as follows: Sarah, born Oct. 25, 1687, married Robert Young; Ruth, born Sept. 11, 1689, died March 16, 1693; Mary, born Aug. 21, 1691, married Edward Marion; Nathaniel, born Jan. 14, 1694, married Mary Snell; John, born March 29, 1696, married Anna Blanch; Ebenezer, born in June, 1699, died July 29, 1701; Philip, born May 12, 1701, died Dec. 27, 1727; Ruth (2), born Sept. 1, 1704, died June 22, 1721; Naomi, born Oct. 27, 1706, married Samuel Ridgeway.

(IV) Nathaniel Reynolds (3), son of Nathaniel (2), born Jan. 14, 1694, in Boston; was a shoemaker, as were his father and grandfather. He married, Jan. 27, 1717, Mary Snell, daughter of Thomas, of Bridgewater,

and they had sons Nathaniel, born March 19, 1718, and Thomas, born Feb. 25, 1719. The father died in Boston, Oct. 29, 1719, and his widow moved to her native town of Bridgewater, Mass., taking her two sons with her.

(V) Nathaniel Reynolds (4), son of Nathaniel (3), was born March 19, 1718, in Boston, in the same house where Benjamin Franklin was born in 1706. He married in 1739 Hannah Hartwell, daughter of Samuel Hartwell. Their children were: Philip, born Sept. 19, 1740, married Hannah Packard; and Jonas, born Jan. 28, 1742, married Anna Perkins. The mother of these children died Aug. 12, 1742, and he married (second) June 14, 1744, Mary Tolman, daughter of Thomas, of Stoughton, Mass. The children of the second marriage were: Timothy, born 1746, who married Rebecca; Hannah, born 1750, who married William Packard; Mary, born 1754, who married Deacon Ebenezer Packard; Nathaniel, born 1757, who married Bethiah Keith; David, born 1759; Silence, born 1760; Jonathan, born 1764, who married Anna Thayer; and Cynthia, born 1769. Nathaniel Reynolds and his brother Thomas were the first of the name in North Bridgewater, coming hither about the same time and settling at the West Shares, of Northwest Bridgewater. Nathaniel afterward with his second wife and five youngest children moved to Vassalboro, Maine. He died in Sidney, Maine, Nov. 26, 1807.

(VI) Jonas Reynolds, son of Nathaniel (4), was born Jan. 28, 1742. In 1768 he married Anna Perkins, daughter of Luke Perkins, and their children were: Anna, born 1769, who married Josiah Perkins, Jr.; Jonas, Jr., born Sept. 28, 1772, who married Rebecca Hayward; Isaac, born 1774, who married Mehitable Ford; John Perkins, born 1781, who married Fally Wales; David Perkins, who married Sarah Bartlett; Jonathan, who died unmarried; and Polly, who married Isaac French. Jonas Reynolds, the father, died Aug. 5, 1795, and his widow married (second) Deacon Elijah Snell, in 1798. She died April 20, 1800.

(VII) Isaac Reynolds, son of Jonas, was born April 22, 1774, in the northwest part of North Bridgewater, and died March 15, 1850, in his native town. On Dec. 23, 1805, he married Mehitable Ford, daughter of Mark Ford, and their children were: Polly, who married Albert Reed, of Abington, Mass.; Edwin, who married Hannah May; Nahum, who married Mary R. Richmond, of Halifax, Mass.; Benjamin Franklin, who married Laura P. Reynolds, of Auburn, Maine; Sibil, who married Cassander Littlefield, of East Stoughton,

Mass.; Fidelia Williams, who died aged twenty-one years; and Orren, who died in infancy.

(VIII) Edwin Reynolds, son of Isaac, was born Aug. 8, 1808, in North Bridgewater, where he died Feb. 15, 1867. He was a boot-maker and cordwainer, taking the stock home and making up the boots in a shop at the rear of his house. In politics he was a staunch Democrat of the old school. On May 28, 1833, he married Hannah May, daughter of John and Dorothy (Littlefield) May, of East Stoughton, now Avon, Mass., and later of North Bridgewater, where John May became a member of Capt. Nehemiah Lincoln's company, doing service in the war of 1812. To Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds were born children as follows: Enos Hawes, mentioned below; Clarissa, born 1838, who died 1839; and Clarissa May, born May 11, 1841, who died unmarried.

(IX) Enos Hawes Reynolds, son of Edwin and Hannah (May) Reynolds, was born March 12, 1834, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, on what is now North Main street, in the house which was bought by his grandfather, John May, in 1804, and was used for a tavern, it containing at that time the largest public hall in the town. This Mr. Reynolds replaced with the modern home he occupied until his death. His schooling was begun in the district schools of his native town, after which he attended the Loomis Brothers Academy at North Bridgewater, and still later spent about one year as a student at Jenks' Academy, at Middleboro, in 1851. He then took up shoemaking, first working for Howard & French, and then for William E. Leonard. At the age of twenty-three he decided to engage in business for himself, and he began work, using the shop at the rear of the home formerly used by his father. His business venture began in 1857—the year of business depression—and he did all the work himself, even to carrying the shoes to Boston and selling them. This scarcely made him a living, but the fact that he did make even a scant living in that year emboldened him to go ahead, and he hired ten or twelve men, the end of the second year showing a profit of \$1,500. In 1865 he became associated with Henry Parks and S. Gardner Jones, under the firm name of Reynolds, Parks & Co. This continued four years. Before the formation of this company Mr. Reynolds had made boots only, but the new firm added the making of shoes, and a year or two later a gang room was established, the value of doing the work in the factory having been fully demonstrated. Mr. Reynolds had one of the first stitching machines (the invention

of Elias Howe) installed in the town. He engaged in the manufacture of shoes for about forty years, and retired in 1896. His product bore the name of E. H. Reynolds, and had a high reputation for quality.

Mr. Reynolds was always interested in public affairs. He served on the school committee and as auditor; was a member of the first board of aldermen elected by the city of Brockton, serving in 1882; was a member of the board of water commissioners for twenty years up to the time of his death, and for many years chairman of the board; in 1886-87 was a member of the State Legislature; and was once or twice the Democratic candidate for mayor. While in the Legislature he worked energetically for the passage of the weekly payment bill, which has proved such a blessing to the working class. He was also instrumental in putting through the law for the furnishing of free textbooks to school children. At the time of his death resolutions were adopted by the board of water commissioners as follows:

#### In Memoriam

ENOS H. REYNOLDS.

Chairman of this Board since January, 1886, passed away suddenly, March 16th, 1906.

His sudden death was a great shock to the other members of the Board. Our relations had been so close, his presence at the meetings of this Board so constant, and his interest in all that pertained to the Department so great, that it seemed hard indeed to realize that he had gone.

As a slight token of our regard and esteem, the following resolutions were passed:

WHEREAS, It has pleased an all wise and beneficent Heavenly Father to summon from his earthly labors our associate and chairman, Enos H. Reynolds:

*Resolved*, That in his death the City loses an honest, faithful, conscientious public servant, who put duty above self, and was ever loyal to his oath of office;

*Resolved*, That this Board loses a member who has presided over its deliberations for more than twenty years, with dignity and a design and purpose to coöperate in every measure which promised to promote the interests of the City and the welfare and comfort of the people;

*Resolved*, That, from our long companionship and friendship, we can join with the family in their sorrow and with them mourn his loss. We tender them our heartfelt sympathy;

*Resolved*, That these resolutions be spread upon the records, and a copy be sent to the bereaved family.

(Signed) FRANCIS B. GARDNER,  
HORACE KINGMAN.

Mr. Reynolds was for many years a trustee of the Brockton Savings Bank, and was a member of the board of investment at the time of his death. Fraternally he was a thirty-second degree Mason. He was a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., which he joined



in 1861, and of which he was past master; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; Bay State Commandery, K. T. (charter member); and Boston Consistory. He was a constant attendant of the Porter Congregational Church, which church Mrs. Reynolds also attended, and was liberal in support of its good works. He was interested in all charitable and benevolent movements, but was averse to having his donations made known to the public.

The *Brockton Times*, of March 17, 1909, said: "Once more the city is called upon to mourn the loss of a man whose life was passed here, and who has been prominently associated with town and city affairs, and was one of its pioneer manufacturers in the industry that has since made the city celebrated the nation over. No man in the city commanded more respect than did Water Commissioner Reynolds, and when the announcement was made of his sudden death yesterday morning, many were the words of regret expressed at the loss sustained, and of sympathy for those whose lives are placed in the shadows of bereavement."

The *Enterprise* of the same date said: "He was not ostentatious in any way, and seemed to accept what came to him in official honors in a very modest manner, and never sought a pose in a limelight. Enos H. Reynolds was a very solid man, and did not try to be conspicuous on every possible occasion. He was frank, genial, honest, conscientious and incorruptible as an individual and as an official."

On Nov. 19, 1862, Mr. Reynolds married Emily Jane Peets, who was born Aug. 15, 1843, in Randolph, Mass., daughter of William and Hepzabeth (Howard) Peets, of Randolph, Mass., and a direct descendant of several of the illustrious Pilgrim fathers, among them Miles Standish, John Alden and Gov. William Bradford, of Plymouth Colony. To Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds were born children as follows: (1) Erwin Edgar, born Dec. 20, 1863, was associated with his father in the manufacture of shoes until the latter's retirement, and is now connected with the W. L. Douglas Shoe Company. He married Charlotte Swain, of Brockton. (2) Etta May, born July 3, 1870, married Harry W. Cook, of Dorchester, Mass. (3) Elva Howard, born July 6, 1875, married Frank Killam, instructor of the Y. M. C. A., at Brockton, and they have two children, Howard Reynolds, born in November, 1900, and Frank Killam, Jr., born in December, 1905. (4) Estelle Langdon, born Sept. 23, 1876, is a public school teacher in Brockton. (5) Edwin, born Oct. 11, 1882, is on the

reportorial staff of the *Boston Globe*, and resides in Brighton, Mass.; he married May Morgan, of Newton Centre, Mass., and they have two children, Miriam, born in June, 1906, and Dorothy May, born in December, 1907.

Mrs. Emily Jane Reynolds died at her home in Brockton, March 9, 1911, in the sixty-eighth year of her age. A resident of Montello for nearly fifty years, she was one of the best known women in the North End, having been one of the founders of the Wales Home for Aged Women, a member and faithful worker of the Boston Congregational Church, and, though devoted to her home and family, interested in all that concerned women in the broader activities outside of the home circle, sympathizing with and encouraging any movement which promised to contribute to the general welfare.

SAMUEL CROCKER LOVELL, a lifelong resident of Mansfield, and one of her most prominent and respected citizens, is of the seventh generation of the Lovell family from the American ancestor, Robert Lovell, from whom his descent is through James, James (2), Isaac, David and Samuel Lovell, which generations are given herewith in detail.

(I) Robert Lovell at the age of forty years came from Weymouth, England, to Weymouth, Mass., with the company of Joseph Hull, in 1635. He brought with him his wife Elizabeth, aged thirty-five years, and five children, viz.: Anne, Zaccheus, John, and Ellen and James (twins).

(II) James Lovell, son of Robert and Elizabeth, married Jane, and had eight children: Deborah, James, Hannah, Enoch, Mary, John, Elizabeth and Joseph. By his second wife, Anna, he had one daughter, Anna.

(III) James Lovell (2), son of James, born March 7, 1667 (or 1677), married Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Poole, and had seven children, James, Jane, Enoch, Joseph, David, Samuel and Isaac.

(IV) Isaac Lovell, son of James and Elizabeth (Poole), of Weymouth, Mass., married Jan. 12, 1738, Judith, daughter of Seth and Sarah (Thayer) Dorman, of Norton, Mass., and settled in Mansfield. His children were: Judith, Ellenor, Isaac, Seth, David and Judith (2). Isaac Lovell was one of the minute men who marched on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, his son Isaac marching on an alarm in Rhode Island in 1776, and his son Seth also serving in the Revolution.

(V) David Lovell, son of Isaac and Judith (Dorman), married Nov. 15, 1772, Keziah

White, by whom he had three children, Vagezatha, Amasa and Samuel.

(VI) Samuel Lovell, son of David and Keziah (White), was a prominent farmer of Mansfield. He married June 16, 1822, Mary Richmond, and had nine children, viz.: Jason, Alfred, Mary Ann, George, Isaac, Emily, Eliza, Samuel C. and Susan E.

(VII) Samuel Crocker Lovell, son of Samuel and Mary (Richmond), was born in Mansfield Sept. 19, 1839. His education was acquired in the common schools of Mansfield and at the Peirce Academy of Middleboro, Mass. In 1854 he left the farm and secured a position as clerk in a general store at Foxboro, Mass., where he served in that capacity until 1858, and then took a position as clerk with his brother Isaac Lovell in the grocery and provision business at Mansfield. He remained with him until 1859, when he became clerk in the dry goods store of J. S. Rounds & Co., Taunton, where he was employed until May 1, 1861. On Sept. 5, 1861, he enlisted in Company I, 1st Massachusetts Cavalry, and was mustered into the United States service Sept. 14, 1861. With his regiment he went to Hilton Head, S. C., for the purpose of regimental drill, and was appointed Jan. 12, 1862, corporal of his company, on Aug. 16, 1862, being appointed company commissary sergeant. He took part in a skirmish at Pocotaligo, S. C., Aug. 27, 1863; reenlisted as a veteran Jan. 9, 1864, in same company and regiment, and Feb. 6, 1864, went on an expedition to Jacksonville, Fla.; Feb. 20, 1864, took part in the battle of Olustee, Fla., where his horse was shot under him; was on skirmish patrol and picket duty until April 29, 1864, when he was granted a thirty-days furlough to visit his home. He rejoined his regiment at City Point, Va., finding Companies I, K, L and M of his regiment had been consolidated with the 4th Massachusetts Cavalry, 24th Corps, Army of Virginia. On June 14, 1864, he was appointed duty sergeant of Company I; Aug. 23, 1864, appointed orderly sergeant of Company K; Sept. 12, 1864, appointed regimental commissary sergeant; Nov. 15, 1864, commissioned second lieutenant of Company K; Dec. 5, 1864, consigned to Company F for duty in the field until the last siege of Petersburg and Richmond; was in command of escort Companies K and F, for General Gibbons, from April 2, 1865, until the surrender at Appomattox, April 9, 1865; April 12, 1865, escorted General Lee and staff from the field of surrender part way to Richmond; July 13, 1865, was commissioned first lieutenant and transferred to Company

B, Sept. 19, 1865, and from that period served on the Freedmen's Bureau, until he was honorably discharged and mustered out of the service Nov. 14, 1865, at Richmond, Va.; on Jan. 1, 1866, he started in the grocery and provision business with his brother Isaac at Mansfield, Mass., under the firm name of I. & S. C. Lovell, which partnership existed until Jan. 1, 1870, when they dissolved, Isaac taking the meat business and Samuel the grocery, in which he continued until 1892. In 1872 he added a shoe department and conducted both lines successfully until 1909, when he retired from business. He served as postmaster of Mansfield from 1871 to 1886.

On Dec. 16, 1870, Mr. Lovell was married to Alice J., daughter of Horace and Mary Ann (Rounds) Cleale, of Taunton, and has one son, Willard C., who resides at Somerville, Mass., where he is engaged as a teacher of music and as a piano and organ tuner; he has been twice married, (first) to Annie M. Aldrich and (second) to Inez L. Dorr.

For fifty-six years Mr. Samuel C. Lovell has kept a diary of daily events which contains many interesting details. He is a member of the M. E. Church and in politics is a staunch Republican.

When Mr. Lovell was at Camp Readville, Mass., following his enlistment, there were brought into the camp some Canadian horses, among which was a black horse, aged about eight years, which they named "Billy." Mr. Lovell was the first in camp to ride him. The animal was taken South, and during the four years of the war Mr. Lovell rode him at different times, always finding him very gentle, though for some riders he proved unmanageable. After the surrender at Appomattox Mr. Lovell learned of the presence of this horse there and purchasing it from the department brought it to his home in Mansfield. He became very much attached to the intelligent animal and it to him. He rode "Old Billy" one time as grand marshal during the largest Decoration Day parade ever seen in Mansfield. The horse survived the war about sixteen years and remained in the possession of Mr. Lovell until its death.

JOHN F. MAKINSON, who is now living retired at Attleboro Falls, Bristol county, is one of the oldest surviving jewelry manufacturers in that section of the State of Massachusetts. Mr. Makinson is a native of Rhode Island, born at Slatersville, in what is now the town of North Smithfield, Providence county.

The Makinson family is of English descent

and its members have made their home in this country for over a century. Noah Makinson, the first of this line to come to the New World, was a native of Bolton, England, born in 1772, son of John and Grace (Marsden) Makinson. He learned the trade of weaver in his native home and married there in 1802 Alice Taylor, who was born July 11, 1779, daughter of John and Mary (Nuttell) Taylor. Six children were born to this union, the first four in England, viz.: Ann, born Nov. 16, 1804, who died Dec. 17, 1873, unmarried; John, born Dec. 4, 1806; Mary, born April 21, 1809, who married Jan. 1, 1834, Henry Gridley, and died May 9, 1861; James, born Aug. 4, 1811, who married Dec. 27, 1844, Elizabeth Walls, and died Jan. 5, 1871; Hannah, born Sept. 18, 1814, at Slatersville, R. I., who married July 11, 1844, Samuel Lyon, and died May 23, 1887; and Martha, born Feb. 7, 1818, who married Feb. 22, 1844, Samuel Buck, and died April 6, 1880.

Noah Makinson, father of the above family, came to the States in 1811 and was engaged as overseer in the weaving room at Slatersville, R. I., for Samuel Slater, who conducted a large cotton factory at that place. He was joined by his family a year later. The vessel on which his wife and children came to America in 1812 was chased by the British but escaped. They made their home in Slatersville until about 1830, when the family went to Pennsylvania, making the journey by ox team from Rhode Island and settling down to farming at Leraysville, Bradford county, where Mr. Makinson spent the remainder of his life. There he died Dec. 2, 1854, at the age of eighty-two years. His wife died Feb. 22, 1835, aged fifty-six years.

John Makinson, son of Noah and Alice (Taylor) Makinson, was born in Bolton, England, Dec. 4, 1806, and was but six years old when he came to America with his mother. Locating at Slatersville, his opportunities for an education were limited, and he began work in the cotton mill at an early age, learning the weaving business. In 1840 he moved with his family to Bristol, R. I., and became overseer in the weaving department of the cotton mill at that town, where he continued until his death, Nov. 23, 1849. His remains are buried in Mount Hope cemetery, North Attleboro. Mr. Makinson was a Democrat in politics, in religion a Freewill Baptist. At Slatersville, R. I., he was married by Rev. Reuben Allen, on Nov. 26, 1833, to Amy Rounds Briggs, born Jan. 1, 1811, in Attleboro, daughter of Rufus and Nancy (Rounds)

Briggs. A full record of the Briggs family appears in this work. Mrs. Makinson married (second) David Wilmarth, whom she survived, dying at the home of her son, Charles E. Makinson, in Attleboro Falls, Oct. 14, 1889; she is buried in Mount Hope cemetery. The following children were born to Mr. and Mrs. John Makinson: Amy Ann, born Oct. 5, 1834, died Nov. 22, 1836; John F., born Feb. 6, 1838, is mentioned below; William Henry, born at Bristol, R. I., June 3, 1840, resided in Anselmo, Cal., where he died June 25, 1911 (he married Maria Read); James E., born July 29, 1844, died June 7, 1845; Charles E., born Nov. 21, 1846, in Bristol, died at Attleboro Falls Oct. 20, 1908 (he married Harriet Wilmarth).

John F. Makinson was but eleven years old when his father died, before which he attended the district school of Bristol. The family removed to Attleboro Falls in November, 1849, and he immediately began to learn the jewelry business with J. J. & B. S. Freeman. In those days he received three cents an hour. Later he worked for other manufacturers until 1861, when the Civil war broke out and he enlisted in the 7th Massachusetts Regiment, as a musician in the regimental band, and was at the battles of Williamsburg, Fair Oaks and the Seven Days' Fight. He was discharged in 1862, by the act of Congress which discharged all regimental bands. After returning home he continued in the jewelry business and in 1881 formed a partnership with Walter G. Clark, under the firm name of W. G. Clark & Co., manufacturing jewelers, this association continuing for a period of fourteen years, the business being located at Robinsonville. In February, 1895, he sold out his interest to his partner and retired from other business, after an active life of forty-five years in the jewelry line. Mr. Makinson resides on Mount Hope street. Politically he is a Republican and has served as member of the board of commissioners of the electric light and water works of North Attleboro, acting as chairman of the board for fourteen years, also as treasurer of the town Sinking Fund. He is a charter member of Whiting Post, G. A. R., and was its commander four years. A thoroughly substantial man, whose solid worth has been demonstrated in his successful life and his services to his fellow men, he is esteemed by all who know him.

On July 15, 1861, in Attleboro, Mr. Makinson married Betsey S. Wilmarth, born June 9, 1832, daughter of Thomas and Betsey (Grant) Wilmarth, and they have had one

daughter, Emma Frances, who resides with her parents.

EVERSON (Hanson family). The name Everson has not been a common one or the family numerous in New England, yet it is one of long and honorable standing in some of the towns of the Old Colony of this Commonwealth, a continuous family here for two hundred and more years; and from the fragmentary records found it is known to have allied itself by marriage with several of the early Pilgrim families, Churchill, Prence and Cook. In the vital records of Plymouth at the beginning of the eighteenth century are found the families of John and Richard Everson, but of what connection—if any—and antecedents is not ascertained. In the list of the inhabitants of Plympton designated at a meeting of the town in 1708-09 as entitled to vote, were the names of John and Richard Everson, and Richard Everson was one of the four inhabitants of the north part of Plymouth, with others of Plympton and Pembroke, who petitioned in 1717 for a new town—Kingston. Pembroke was earlier a part of Duxbury, and later from Pembroke came the town of Hanson; and all of these towns, let it be remembered, were originally a part of Plymouth. This much in relation to these subdivisions, inasmuch as it has a bearing on the home of the early Eversons.

Seth, Sylvanus (seaman), Samuel (seaman), Samuel of Kingston (army), Levi, Joseph, James of Kingston, all performed service in the Revolution. Richard Everson, of Hanson, served in the war of 1812. Sylvanus and Barnabas Everson (the latter the father of Richard A. Everson) both served as selectmen of Hanson. Of the Eversons just mentioned, John and Richard, the family of John Everson of Plymouth comprised children: James, born Jan. 5, 1703; Mercy, born Jan. 30, 1705; and probably Elizabeth, born Sept. 13, 1707, designated as the child of John and Elizabeth, of Plympton. Richard Everson is the ancestor of the Hanson family of the name, which branch it is the purpose of this article to review. Reference is made to the family of Richard A. Everson, Esq., one of the substantial men of his community. From the first Richard Everson, of Plymouth, the lineage of the present Richard A. Everson, of Hanson, is through Richard (2), Richard (3), Levi, Richard and Barnabas Everson. These generations in such detail as is obtainable and in the order named follow.

(I) Richard Everson and wife Elizabeth, of

Plymouth; had children: Richard, born Nov. 10, 1700; Ephraim, born Sept. 1, 1702; Ebenezer, born April 14, 1705; and Benjamin, born Jan. 26, 1711. The mother died Feb. 16, 1716.

(II) Richard Everson (2), son of Richard and Elizabeth, born Nov. 10, 1700, married March 31, 1718, Penelope Bumpus, of Middleboro.

(III) Richard Everson (3), of Kingston, married Oct. 30, 1750, Mrs. Averick (Churchill) Standish, widow of Ebenezer Standish, and daughter of Isaac and Susanna (Leach) Churchill. Their children were: Samuel, born Sept. 22, 1751; Levi, born March 26, 1754; Martha, born March 1, 1757; and Susannah, born July 22, 1759 (died in May, 1761).

(IV) Levi Everson, born March 26, 1754, in Kingston, married July 17, 1777, at Halifax, Eunice Briggs, of Halifax. He is accorded as being of Kingston at that time. Their children were: Levi, Jr., born in Kingston; Eunice, born Nov. 25, 1780; Averick, born Oct. 13, 1782; Abigail, born Aug. 14, 1784; Sylvanus, born June 27, 1786 (died Aug. 15, 1872; wife Lydia died May 20, 1851, aged fifty-eight); Charlotte, born in January, 1788; Samuel, born Feb. 1, 1790; Richard, born Nov. 23, 1791; Martha, born Oct. 8, 1793; Clarissa, born Oct. 18, 1795; Dulcina, born May 12, 1797; and Barnabas, born Dec. 14, 1798. Mr. Everson was drowned from the North River bridge April 5, 1800, aged forty-six years. He is credited with service in the Revolution. On Jan. 29, 1776, he enlisted as a private in Capt. Jesse Barlow's company, which was stationed at Plymouth for the defense of the seacoast. He was a member of Capt. Seth Stower's company, in Colonel Robinson's regiment, the particulars of service not being given. His term of service in the first enlistment was nine months and twenty-one days.

(V) Richard Everson, born in Pembroke Nov. 23, 1791, died in Hanson. He married Mercy Munroe, of Pembroke, born May 20, 1794, died May 29, 1880. Children, all born in Pembroke, Mass.: (1) Mary Miller Monroe, born Nov. 1, 1813, married George Macomber, and had Caroline Weston. (2) Fannie, born June 23, 1816, married Josephus Bryant, of Hanson, and had Elizabeth Ellen and Lucy Lincoln. (3) Eunice, born Feb. 3, 1819, died Sept. 1, 1903. She married (first) Nahum Leavitt, born Dec. 21, 1814, died May 26, 1859, and (second) Nathaniel Sprague; her children, all born to the first marriage, were: Kimball C., born Aug. 20, 1838 (died in in-





fancy); Sophronia, born Oct. 11, 1839 (died Feb. 24, 1864); Hiram, born March 25, 1841; Kimball C. (2), born Jan. 5, 1843 (died Jan. 6, 1843); Mary Ann, born Jan. 10, 1844 (died in January, 1904); Delia A., born Jan. 26, 1845; Emma A., born Feb. 23, 1847; George E., born May 15, 1850; and Charlotte H., born Oct. 11, 1852. (4) Sophronia P. died Aug. 2, 1835, aged fourteen years, five months. (5) Barnabas was born Jan. 4, 1825. (6) George married Sarah Ford, of North Abington, and had Sarah Ella, Martha Maria and Nellie. (7) Francis Nicholas is now deceased. (8) Margaret married George Sampson, of Hanson, and had George, Augusta and Lillian. (9) Martha died Jan. 21, 1853, aged seventeen years, ten months.

(VI) Barnabas Everson, born in Hanson Jan. 4, 1825, died Feb. 22, 1896. On Aug. 25, 1848, he married Deborah (Bates) Howland, of East Bridgewater, born Sept. 4, 1819, died April 16, 1892, daughter of Moses and Deborah (Dyer) Bates, and widow of Warren Howland. Mr. and Mrs. Everson both died in Hanson, Mass., and are buried in Fern Hill cemetery. Their children were born in Hanson, viz.: (1) Adelia Deborah, born June 3, 1849, died Nov. 30, 1867. She married Albert Howland, of Hanson, who was born Nov. 20, 1847. (2) Richard A., born Dec. 17, 1850, is mentioned below. (3) Imogene Lillian, born Jan. 24, 1852, married George Roderic McClellan June 3, 1872, and had: George Cameron, born March 5, 1873 (died March 25, 1879); Lillian, born April 3, 1876; Roderic Cameron, born Sept. 22, 1882 (married March 8, 1905, Edith May Ramsdell, born Aug. 22, 1883; their son, Edgar Cameron, was born March 5, 1908); Sherman Barnabas, born April 10, 1886 (married Sept. 7, 1907, Bessie Irving Ramsdell, and has two daughters, Bessie Edith, born May 16, 1908, and Harriet, born May 27, 1911). (4) Lucia died in infancy. (5) Lucius died in infancy.

Barnabas Everson attended the district schools of Hanson until he was sixteen years of age. He then learned the mason's trade, which he followed for a number of years, later learning shoemaking and following it for a few years. Buying a large farm of about three hundred acres, he did an extensive business in market gardening, sending his products to Abington and Brockton. While conducting his farm he built a large sawmill, which was supplied by lumber from his own land. He cut box boards and manufactured shingles, etc., for a number of years, finally selling the mill to the late John Foster. He

continued to conduct the farm up to the time of his death, and was always active, and well known throughout Plymouth county. He was selectman of Hanson for a number of years, and also served as road surveyor. In politics he was a Republican. Mr. Everson attended the Baptist Church for many years, but the last few years of his life he embraced Spiritualism.

(VII) RICHARD A. EVERSON, born Dec. 17, 1850, in the town of Hanson, attended the district schools of the town until about seventeen years of age. He learned shoemaking in Abington and worked at the trade for about six years. Then he went into his father's sawmill and box board and shingle manufactory, continuing to work for his father for several years, during which time he also followed his trade of shoemaking at various intervals. Mr. Everson has long been active in the development of the cranberry growing industry, and he is a large owner of cranberry bogs, and a member of a number of the cranberry sales companies. He also manufactures a cranberry picker known as the Cape Cod Champion Cranberry Picker, his own invention. He is a stockholder and director of the New England Cranberry Sales Company. His varied interests are indicative of his enterprise and versatile mind, and the success he has made in his different undertakings shows his executive force. He was a member of the United American Mechanics when the association was strong in this section. In political preference he is a Republican, in religion a believer in Spiritualism.

On July 23, 1872, Mr. Everson married Mary Robinson Bonney, also of a Hanson family, daughter of Josiah and Martha (Cobb) Bonney, of Hanson. She was born Feb. 21, 1854. They have had four children, all born in Hanson, as follows: (1) Mary Ella, born Feb. 23, 1873, married (first) Feb. 22, 1891, Clarence A. Ford, of Hanson, born Dec. 2, 1868, and had: Sarah Bonney, born Jan. 25, 1894, and George Clarence, born Jan. 10, 1896. Mrs. Ford married (second) April 28, 1906, Edward Conroy, of Whitman. (2) Richard Chester, born May 6, 1878, married Lena Maria Hill, daughter of William Hill of Hanson; they have no children. He is in the trucking and teaming business. (3) Charles Russell, born May 21, 1886, married Oct. 22, 1907, Bertha Fletcher Monroe, daughter of John Monroe, of Hanson, and they have one son, Russell Monroe, born Feb. 22, 1911. (4) Martha Deborah was born Feb. 7, 1892.

GARDNER. (I) Samuel Gardner, of Newport, the progenitor of the Swansea family of that name, removed in 1687 to Freetown, Mass., and in 1693 bought, in partnership with Ralph Chapman, of Ebenezer Brenton, a farm at Mattapoisett (now Gardner's Neck), South Swansea, where he died Dec. 8, 1696. He married Elizabeth, widow of James Brown, and daughter of Robert Carr of Newport. She was living at the time of his death. Their children were: Elizabeth, born in 1684, died Sept. 24, 1754 (she married Edward Thurston, of Newport, R. I., Jan. 16, 1699); Samuel was born Oct. 28, 1685; Martha, born Nov. 16, 1686, died Oct. 27, 1763 (she married March 23, 1704, Hezekiah Luther, who died Nov. 2, 1765, of smallpox); Patience, born Oct. 31, 1687, married Thomas Cranston; Sarah, born Nov. 1, 1692, married Samuel Lee. The will of Samuel Gardner read as follows: "In the name of God, Amen, I, Samuel Gardner, of ye towne of Swansey in ye Collony of ye Massachusetts in New England and America, being very sick & wake in body but of good & perfect memory doth declare this prest. instrument to be my last will and testament.

"Impris. I give & bequeth my soul into ye hands of Almighty God my Creator & Redeemer & my body to ye earth from whence itt came to be decently buried according to ye discretion of my executors hereafter named & for ye rest of my worldly estate which itt hath pleased God Almighty to possess me with I do order and dispose of in maner & forme following.

"Item. Whereas share 'was' was a quarter of share of land lying & being att a place called Westquidnoag in the Collony of Rhoad Island & three pounds of money give unto my son Samuall Gardner & my son-in-law Esek Browne to be equally divided between them both I do freely give three pounds moar for incordigement toward ye settling of sd quarter of share to be divided equally as ye other is.

"Item. I give & bequeth it my son-in-law Esek Browne ye 'slip of land' yt I bought of Robert Carr which joynes on James Browne sotherly and on sd Robert Carr notherly when he cometh to lawfull age.

"Item. I give & bequeth unto my well beloved son Samuall Gardner & to my daughters Elizabeth, Martha, Sarah & Peacience all ye rest of my estates both reall & personall to be divided according as my executors shall thing fitt betwext them to each of them & their eaires forever.

"Lastly, I do appoynt my loving brother Robert Gardner & my brother-in-law Robert

Carr, both of New Port in ye Collony of Rhoad Island to be my executors of this my last will & testament & doe give them my sd executors full power to actt & doe as they shall see fitt to be done for ye benifitt of my above sd children be itt to sell lett or dispose of any manor of way whatsoever.

"I do further giv them full power if they se cause to sell partt or all of my farme I now live on being ye half part of ye neck of land called Matapoysett att Swansey in New England.

"In testimony wherof I ye sd Samuall Gardner hath hereunto set my hand & efixed my seal this twenty-eighth year of ye Rain of our Sovarain 'Lor' William ye third King over England Scotland France & Ireland Defender of ye faith &c.

"Samuall Gardner, Seal,  
Signed, sealed & acknowledged in presence of  
James Cole—  
James Brown—  
'M.' T. Cole—  
The X Mark  
Joanna 'Conant'  
The X mark of Mary Earle."

"The above written will being not legally proved in regard the witnesses cannot swear that the testator was of sound memory and of well disposing minde but upon their oath have according to their apprehensions declared the contrary wherenpon the sd will being voyde administration is granted to the widow as the law directs as attests.

Jno. Saffin,  
J. Probate."  
Feb. 16, 1686-87.  
[This copy was duly authenticated by Arthur M. Alger, Register of Bristol County, Mass., July 8, 1903, under seal of the Probate Court.]

(II) Samuel Gardner (2), son of Samuel, was born Oct. 28, 1685. He was married Dec. 6, 1707, by Gov. Samuel Cranston, to Hannah, born Dec. 20, 1688, daughter of Philip and Mary Smith. He died Feb. 10, 1773, and she passed away Nov. 16, 1768. Issue: Elizabeth, born Nov. 11, 1708, married Ambrose Barnaby; Mary, born Oct. 26, 1710, married Barnard Hill; Samuel, born Oct. 30, 1712, died young; Samuel, born Feb. 17, 1717; Peleg, born Feb. 22, 1719; Patience, Feb. 17, 1721, married Dr. John Turner; Hannah, born in 1724, died Dec. 24, 1811, married Caleb Turner; Sarah, born in 1726, died Feb. 29, 1808, married John Mason; Edward, born April 22, 1731, died in 1795, married Esther Mason; and Martha married Job Mason.

(III) Peleg Gardner, son of Samuel (2),

born Feb. 22, 1719, married Dec. 20, 1739, Hannah, daughter of James and Sarah (Stephenson) Sweet, of Prudence Island. He died Aug. 10, 1789, his widow on Oct. 7, 1792. Children: (1) Sarah, born March 7, 1741, married June 10, 1760, Charles Slade, born June 10, 1736, who died Nov. 14, 1827. (2) Mary, born Oct. 11, 1742, married Nov. 8, 1761, Job Anthony, born Dec. 8, 1736, who died Jan. 15, 1763; she then married (second) Zephaniah Sherman, and later (third) Caleb Sherman, and died April 5, 1810. (3) Peleg, born April 2, 1744, is mentioned below. (4) Martha, born Sept. 20, 1745, married Elisha Burr, and died Oct. 20, 1797. (5) Edward, born Feb. 19, 1747, died Nov. 9, 1820, married Dec. 22, 1776, Elizabeth Brown, who was born Oct. 7, 1756, and died Oct. 28, 1838. (6) James, born Aug. 27, 1748, married Prudence Chase, and (second) Susan (Tripp) Johnson. (7) Alexander, born March 10, 1750, died March 27, 1818, married Anne Luther, widow of William Chase. (8) Joseph, born Aug. 1, 1752, died June 1, 1753. (9) Joseph (2), born Jan. 7, 1754, died March 14, 1838, married Hannah Slade, who died July 5, 1832. (10) John, born April 24, 1755, married Betsey Slade. (11) Phebe, born May 18, 1756, died Oct. 31, 1792. (12) Hannah, born Jan. 11, 1759, married Philip Luther. (13) Samuel, born June 15, 1760, married Avis Sherman; he died Feb. 7, 1841. (14) Caleb, born Sept. 27, 1762, married Seabury McKoon. (15) Job, born July 8, 1764, died Nov. 10, 1787. (16) Parthenia, born March 16, 1767, died May 6, 1851, married Job Luther.

(IV) Peleg Gardner (2), born April 2, 1744, married Jan. 26, 1766, Lydia Simmons, of Freetown, daughter of Nathan Simmons. He died Feb. 27, 1814, and she died May 6, 1826. Children: Nathan, born July 30, 1767, married Dec. 26, 1794, Keziah Mason; Lydia, born Jan. 29, 1769, died May 27, 1835, married Simeon Jones, July 29, 1789; Peleg, Jr., born May 2, 1771, married Nov. 22, 1792, Anne Gardner, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Anthony) Gardner; Henry, born Jan. 14, 1773, is mentioned below; Abraham, born Feb. 21, 1775, married July 8, 1802, Rebecca Brown; Jonathan, born Nov. 29, 1777, died August, 1800; Mary, born Feb. 8, 1780, married Varnum Thurston; Hannah, born March 14, 1782, died Aug. 18, 1828, married Feb. 21, 1805, Jeremiah Brown; Susanna, born March 20, 1784, died Dec. 3, 1875, married a Mr. Simmons; Lovice, born Oct. 17, 1786, died Sept. 1, 1875, married May 26, 1811, Joseph Gardner, son of Edward and Elizabeth

(Brown) Gardner; Martin, born March 15, 1789, married Thomas Gray and (second) Clark Chase; Jeremiah, born Nov. 8, 1794, died Oct. 5, 1862, married April 26, 1818, Susan Pierce, daughter of Obadiah and Susan (Luther) Pierce.

(V) Capt. Henry Gardner, born Jan. 14, 1773, died July 15, 1851. On Jan. 8, 1800, he married Parthenia Gardner, born Nov. 28, 1781, died Dec. 30, 1844, daughter of William and Zerviah (McKoon) Gardner. In the old Bible record her name is spelled Parthany. Children: Henry, born June 20, 1802, died December, 1872; Jonathan, born Oct. 4, 1805, died Jan. 8, 1862; William R., born Dec. 28, 1807, died Dec. 28, 1809; William Richmond, born Feb. 26, 1810, died April 16, 1886; Charles, born April 10, 1812, died Sept. 15, 1843; Seraphine, born Aug. 18, 1815, died May 15, 1843; Caroline, born March 27, 1818, died Sept. 15, 1843; Parthenia Augusta, born in April, 1820, died March 26, 1909 (she married John Mason); Francis B., born Feb. 27, 1822, died Nov. 20, 1880; Sophia Mason, born March 25, 1826, died Feb. 4, 1903 (she married Rev. Edward Cowley). Capt. Henry Gardner was a seafaring man and was engaged in the West India trade. He made his home on Gardner's Neck in Swansea.

(VI) Henry Gardner, son of Capt. Henry, born June 20, 1802, died in December, 1872. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Nathan Bosworth, of Swansea, and their children were born as follows: Leander Everett, April 8, 1838; Evelyn F., Feb. 26, 1840 (deceased); Josephine B., July 15, 1841 (died in infancy); George H., March 14, 1843 (married Elizabeth H. Smith and resides at the Sailors' home, Staten Island, N. Y.); Sylvester Child, July 2, 1845 (married Mary A. Brightman and resides in South Swansea); William Francis, May 2, 1847 (married Esther M. Cook and is deceased); Anna B., July 24, 1849; Newton Halsey, July 26, 1850 (married Nancy Maple and resides in Somerset); Caroline, March 27, 1852 (married Edward M. Thurston and is deceased); Harriet Ella, July 27, 1853 (deceased); Henry, April 22, 1855 (married Caroline H. Hodges, and lives in Newton, Kans.); Benjamin B., March 25, 1858 (married Katharine F. Gardner, and they reside in Swansea); Dana L., Feb. 10, 1860 (married Kate Macomber and is deceased).

(VII) LEANDER EVERETT GARDNER, born April 8, 1838, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Bosworth) Gardner, married Feb. 12, 1865, Mary Anna Cole, daughter of William B. and Hannah (Wheaton) Cole. She was born Oct.



13, 1844, and died June 10, 1901. Children: A daughter, born March 23, 1868, died March 29, 1868; Willard Child, born Nov. 11, 1869, married Oct. 26, 1892, Caroline Elizabeth Barney, born Jan. 27, 1872, and has two children, Madora (born March 25, 1895) and Marcia Elizabeth (born July 3, 1898); Arthur Leonard, born May 6, 1875, died Sept. 13, 1875; Clarence Irving, born Feb. 25, 1877, died Sept. 4, 1877; Roswell C., born Feb. 25, 1877, died Sept. 6, 1877.

Leander E. Gardner was born on the old homestead at Gardner's Neck, Swansea, and there attended school. In August, 1857, he went to Lee Center, Ill., where he attended school until March, 1859, when he returned home. On Feb. 10, 1860, he sailed for California, going via Panama. For two years he was on a stock ranch there and after a severe attack of pleura pneumonia returned to his home in Swansea, remaining on the home farm thereafter until he married. Then for two years he lived on a farm at Gardner's Neck, rented the home farm for five years, and then bought a place at Woodville. For seven years he was foreman on Frank S. Stevens's place in Swansea. In 1893 he bought his present farm, and cleared the timber from most of it. Since a sudden attack of heart failure in 1897, he has not engaged in active work. However, for a man of more than threescore years and ten he is remarkably rugged and well preserved, and says that he never felt better in his life. Three different times he has lost all he had in the world, but his courage was never lost, and fortune smiled again.

(VI) Jonathan Gardner, son of Capt. Henry, born Oct. 4, 1805, was a farmer and died Jan. 8, 1862. He was a member of the First Christian Church. On May 10, 1840, he married Sarah Slade, who was born in 1816, daughter of William and Mary (Sherman) Slade, and died Sept. 25, 1841. On March 9, 1843, he married (second) Rebecca Chase, born April 18, 1818, daughter of Samuel and Mary Chase. There was one child by the first marriage, born and died in September, 1841. By the second union there were four children: Leland, born April 21, 1844; Willard, born Oct. 28, 1846, who died April 17, 1847; Charles H., born Nov. 29, 1848; and Mary E., born May 8, 1851, who married Howard Wood, son of Seth and Mary (Carver) Wood.

(VII) Leland Gardner, born April 21, 1844, was educated in Swansea, engaged in farming at Gardner's Neck all his life, and was a member of the First Christian Church. He mar-

ried May 23, 1869, Clara Hathaway, who was born April 8, 1845, daughter of Anthony and Emeline (Pierce) Hathaway, of Somerset. They had two children, Francis L., born Oct. 25, 1871, and Chester R., born Nov. 10, 1875.

(VIII) FRANCIS LELAND GARDNER, who was born Oct. 25, 1871, at Gardner's Neck, in South Swansea, was educated in the public schools of his native town, the Warren (R. I.) high school and the Bryant & Stratton business college, Providence. He is extensively engaged in market gardening and his greenhouses, built in 1894, have 50,000 square feet of glass. The greenhouse produce is shipped to the New York market, and after the middle of May most of the shipments are to Providence. Mr. Gardner built his present beautiful residence at South Swansea, a house which shows culture and excellent taste. He has served his town well in public affairs. For several years he was town auditor, and since 1904 has been selectman of the town. Politically he is a Republican, and socially a member of Mount Hope Lodge, I. O. O. F. On June 27, 1900, Mr. Gardner married Etta L., daughter of David B. Gardner, of Swansea Center. They have had two children: Emily F., born May 12, 1903, who died March 17, 1904; and Rachel L., born April 26, 1909.

(VIII) CHESTER R. GARDNER was born Nov. 10, 1875, at Gardner's Neck, South Swansea. He attended public schools and the Fall River high school, and the Bryant & Stratton business college, Providence, and is now associated in business with his brother. He married Alice Cleveland of Somerset, and they have had two children: Raymond C., born April 12, 1904, who died Feb. 25, 1905; Calvin L., born May 2, 1906.

(VII) CHARLES H. GARDNER, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Chase) Gardner, born Nov. 29, 1848, died June 8, 1903. He farmed all his life. Mr. Gardner was a member of the First Christian Church and of Mount Hope Lodge, I. O. O. F. He married March 25, 1884, Emma E., daughter of Benjamin Taylor and Parthenia Chase (Baker) Buffington, the latter also of Swansea, and their children were born as follows: Irving J., Nov. 3, 1885; Arthur R., Nov. 26, 1887; Merrill B., Feb. 16, 1889; Charles E., Feb. 21, 1890; Helen R., April 19, 1893; Lois Isabel, Jan. 18, 1899.

(VIII) Irving J. Gardner, son of Charles H. and Emma E. (Buffington) Gardner, was born in Swansea, Mass., Nov. 3, 1885, and married Oct. 6, 1908, Bertha Louise Horton, of Dighton, Mass. They have one child, Russell Horton, born July 1, 1909.

(III) Samuel Gardner (3), son of Samuel (2), was born Feb. 17, 1717. He married Oct. 30, 1740, Content Brayton, daughter of Preserved and Content Brayton. Issue: Elizabeth, born in 1741, married Samuel Luther; Anne, born Feb. 26, 1743, married Richard Barton; Samuel, born March 5, 1745, married Elizabeth Anthony; Israel was born April 14, 1747; Israel (2), born March 29, 1748, married Elizabeth ———; Parthenia was born Sept. 2, 1750; William, born Sept. 12, 1753, married Zerviah McKoon; Hannah, born March 3, 1756, married Capt. Simeon Cockran; Patience, born Nov. 15, 1758, married Dr. Jonathan Anthony; Mary, born Dec. 25, 1760, married Caleb Mason; Content was born July 11, 1764; Stephen, born Aug. 4, 1766, married Mary Lee; Parthenia (2), born Aug. 11, 1767, married Elias D. Trafton.

(IV) Stephen Gardner, twelfth child of Samuel and Content Gardner, born Aug. 4, 1766, married July 22, 1788, Mary Lee, daughter of John and Avis (Anthony) Lee. He died Nov. 26, 1819, and she passed away June 20, 1829. Children: Mary, John, Betsey, Israel, Lydia, Phillip, Eliza and Avis.

(V) Israel Gardner, born May 5, 1797, died Aug. 29, 1882. On March 22, 1827, he married Elizabeth Brown, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Kingsley) Brown, born May 15, 1797, died Sept. 23, 1882. They had children as follows: David B., born May 13, 1828; Mary S., born Dec. 17, 1829, who married Enoch Chace, of Somerset, Mass.; Jerome B., born March 17, 1832, deceased, who married Carrie Dale; Elizabeth K., born Oct. 15, 1833, who died young; Stephen M., born July 2, 1835, who married April 30, 1863, Fannie M. Slade, and resided in Swansea; Andrew J., born Nov. 1, 1836, died Jan. 14, 1908, who married Elizabeth (Earl) Mason (they have a son, Frederick); Rachel L., born Feb. 22, 1840, who married John Mason, (second) Daniel C. Mason, and (third) Nathan M. Wood.

(VI) David B. Gardner, born May 13, 1828, died at his home in Swansea, Oct. 15, 1908. On Feb. 17, 1856, he married Mary A. Eddy, who was born July 13, 1838, daughter of Jabez and Betsey (Sherman) Eddy, who outlived him. Four children were born to them: (1) Nora, born Oct. 11, 1858, married William H. Gifford, superintendent of a hat factory at Wrentham, Mass., and resides at Swansea. They have a daughter, Louise J., who married Henry M. Boss, Jr., a lawyer of Providence, R. I., and has one daughter, Betsey. (2) Arnold Douglass, born March 19,

1862, married Edith M. Arnold, daughter of Willard U. Arnold and granddaughter of Deacon Edmund Arnold, and they have two children, David Brown and Edwin C. (3) Carrie Dale, born Sept. 23, 1867, married Alexander B. Gifford, and their children are Earl, Etta, Elizabeth, Carrie, Ruth and Alexander. This family lives in Warren, R. I. (4) Etta Lee, born Sept. 22, 1871, married Francis L. Gardner.

David B. Gardner was born in Swansea, Mass., where he passed his early life, going in 1849 to the swamps of North Carolina for the purpose of manufacturing shingles, receiving for his services at first \$10 per month. He returned to the North in 1850 and engaged in the marine freight business on the Connecticut river for the late Samuel Gray of Swansea. He again went to North Carolina and on his return embarked with Capt. John Forrester on the sloop "Artist." He in all performed service on some eight vessels, acting many times as captain and during his various sails he was not without some thrilling experiences. At one time, while on the "Artist," she was caught in a "white squall" while conveying clay from Staten Island, and so violent was the storm that the mast was carried away off Point Judith. As stated at times during the Captain's absence Mr. Gardner was in command. Accompanied by Captain Davis, Mr. Gardner made the quickest trip the "Artist" ever sailed; this was from Bristol, R. I., to New York, which was made in twenty-four hours. Captain Gardner and his wife lived to celebrate their golden wedding, the event occurring Feb. 17, 1906. After his marriage Mr. Gardner settled down to farming in Swansea. He ever took an interest in town affairs, serving at one time as constable. He had a large circle of friends.

Captain Gardner was a member of Christ Church. He was also a member of the Masonic fraternity, of Temple Chapter, No. 3, and Webb Council, No. 3, both of Warren, R. I. It should have been stated in the foregoing that at one time back in the middle sixties of the last century Mr. Gardner was in charge of the ferry boat at Slade's ferry.

(VII) Arnold Douglass Gardner spent his school days in Swansea. He began farming when a young man, and in 1885 built the house opposite his present home. In 1895 he came to the home farm, where he had lived from the age of six years, and during the last five years he has engaged in the dairy business. For twelve years he has been deputy sheriff, was constable of the town for several

years, and member of the school committee. He is a Past Noble Grand of Mount Hope Lodge No. 63, I. O. O. F., Fall River; member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Temple Chapter, No. 3, Warren; Webb Council, No. 3, Warren; Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, Fall River; Palestine Temple, Providence. He has taken the Rebekah degree in Odd Fellowship and is a trustee of the Rebekahs, Dorothy Brown Lodge. He is a member of the First Christian Church of Swansea. A Republican in politics, he has been active in the party, serving on the Town Committee for several years.

On Jan. 21, 1886, Mr. Gardner married Edith M. Arnold, and they have two children, David Brown and Edwin C.

**PACKARD.** The grant of the plantation of ancient Bridgewater was made in 1645, but the actual settlement was not commenced until after 1650, the first lots being taken up in West Bridgewater, and there the first house was built and the first improvements made. This was the first interior settlement of the Old Colony. Since the coming to this Bridgewater settlement of Samuel Packard, as early as 1664 (which was the year of the ordination of the first minister of the town, Rev. James Keith), to the present time, for nearly two hundred and fifty years, the Packard family has been one prominent and influential in the region of the old town, out of which have since come a number of towns. And it has become a most numerous family, too, many of its members both at home and abroad having given a good account of themselves, their names being enrolled as distinguished educators, clergymen, physicians, authors, soldiers, merchants and manufacturers, all of whom descended from Samuel Packard. This article is to treat in main with the branch of the family which has continued its residence in the North Parish of ancient Bridgewater, a parish that so continued until 1821, when it became the town of North Bridgewater, the name of which in 1874 was changed to Brockton. There were no permanent settlements in the North Parish until after the year 1700, the first settlers being principally descendants of the first settlers of Bridgewater.

(I) Samuel Packard, which name in the early records of both Hingham and Bridgewater was spelled "Packer," came from Windham, near Hingham, in England, with his wife and child, in the ship "Diligence," of Ipswich, in 1638, and settled in Hingham, Mass., where he was a proprietor in the same

year. He later removed to West Bridgewater, where he was constable in 1664, and licensed to keep a tavern in 1670. From his will, probated March 3, 1684-85, it appears the Christian name of his wife was Elizabeth. His children were: Elizabeth, Samuel, Zaccheus, Thomas, John, Nathaniel, Mary, Hannah, Israel, Jael, Deborah and Deliverance.

(II) Zaccheus Packard, son of Samuel, married Sarah Howard, daughter of John Howard, who was one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, and their children were: Israel, Sarah, Jonathan, David, Solomon, James, Zaccheus, Jr., John and Abiel, the last six sons becoming early settlers in the North Parish of Bridgewater. The father died Aug. 3, 1723.

(III) David Packard, son of Zaccheus, born Feb. 11, 1687, married Dec. 17, 1712, Hannah Ames, daughter of John Ames, and their children were: David, Jr., William, Hannah, Isaac, Mary, Ebenezer, Abiah, Mehitable and Jane. David Packard, the father, died Nov. 3, 1755, and his wife Jan. 10, 1767.

(IV) Ebenezer Packard, son of David, was born Feb. 25, 1724, and died June 20, 1803. On Feb. 25, 1746, he married Sarah Perkins, daughter of Mark Perkins. She died March 12, 1810, aged eighty-five years. Their children were: Alice, who married Eliab Packard; Ebenezer, Jr., who married Mary Reynolds; Eunice, who married William Jameson; Jonas, who married Mehitable Brett; Adin, who married Keziah Phinney; Matthew, who married Keziah Perkins; Eliphalet, who married Lydia Barrell; Robert, who married Ruth Barrell; Joel, who married Harmony Kingman; Lot, who married Mary Nelson and removed to Maine; Noah, who married Polly Packard, and removed to Maine; and Joseph, who married Susanna Bates.

(V) Jonas Packard, son of Ebenezer, was born June 4, 1752, and died Jan. 22, 1835. He married Sept. 11, 1777, Mehitable Brett, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Packard) Brett. She died Aug. 13, 1821. Their children were: John, who married Martha French; Eunice, who married Josiah Brett; Jonas, Jr., who married Susan Brainard, and removed to Readfield, Maine; Mehitable; Moses; Hannah; Lucinda, who married Capt. David Ames; David, who married Elizabeth Drake; Sibil; and Joel.

A Jonas Packard was a private in Captain Snell's company, Colonel Mitchell's regiment, serving two weeks and two days (mileage out of home—93 miles—allowed); company marched to Rhode Island on the alarm of Dec. 8, 1776; roll indorsed "Alarm to Providence."

Also Capt. Nathan Packard's company, Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment; marched July 30, 1780; discharged Aug. 1, 1780—service, three days; company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm. Also 10th Company, Plymouth County regiment, list of men who performed tours of duty. Said Packard credited with fifteen days service on an alarm at Rhode Island in 1780 (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary war, Vol. XI, pp. 737-8).

(VI) John Packard, son of Jonas, was born Sept. 30, 1779, in North Bridgewater, and died Jan. 8, 1862. He was engaged in farming in North Bridgewater, where his life was spent. He was an active and consistent member of the First Congregational Church, and became one of the first members of the Porter Congregational Church when the latter was organized in 1850, remaining an active member of same until his death. On Jan. 17, 1802, he married Martha French, daughter of William French, and after her death he married (second) in 1817 Lydia Drake. To the first marriage were born children as follows: Josiah, born July 24, 1803, went to Wisconsin, where he died; Mary French, born Feb. 2, 1805, died unmarried; Almira, born Nov. 27, 1806, married Zenas Brett; Philo French, born Dec. 9, 1808, married (first) Martha S. Pray and (second) Mary W. Smith; Sidney, born March 9 (or 12), 1811, married Sarah Packard. To the second marriage was born one son, Eliphalet, Feb. 15, 1825, who married Elizabeth S. Nye.

(VII) Sidney Packard, son of John and Martha (French) Packard, was born March 12 (or 9), 1811, in North Bridgewater, and in his boyhood his time was occupied in acquiring a schooling in the district schools of his native town, assisting his father in the work on the farm, and at making shoes, as was the rule with boys of his day. Later he engaged in business on his own account, opening a general store at the corner of Main and East Market streets, where he continued in business for some years, when he removed to the opposite side of Main street, into a building which had been built for him by Josiah W. Kingman, and there he continued successfully engaged as a general merchant until about 1864, in which year he sold the business to Embert Howard and Ziba C. Keith. Mr. Packard then went to Springfield, Mass., where he established himself in the clothing business, and for a period of about twenty years was successfully engaged in that business in the latter city, during a part of that time also conducting a clothing store in Athol, Mass. Mr. Packard

was one of the early Free-soilers, but upon the organization of the Republican party, allied himself with the latter. Of a quiet, home-loving nature, he never cared for or sought public office. While living at Campello he was an active member and a constant attendant of the South Congregational Church, and during his residence in Springfield was an equally active member of the State Street Baptist Church, serving for a number of years on the standing committee of the church. On Oct. 2, 1831, Mr. Packard was married to Sarah Loring Packard, daughter of Caleb and Sally (Packard) Packard, of West Bridgewater, and to this union were born children as follows: Martha Williams, born June 20, 1832, married George F. Green, of Wareham, Mass., and later of Campello, where they both died, she Nov. 2, 1904, and he March 8, 1810; Sidney Edwards, born April 6, 1841, is mentioned below; and Philo Green, born Dec. 25, 1843, died March 6, 1845. Mrs. Packard died in Springfield, Mass., Nov. 10, 1881, aged seventy-three years, and Mr. Packard died there March 11, 1886.

(VIII) SIDNEY EDWARDS PACKARD, son of Sidney and Sarah Loring (Packard) Packard, was born April 6, 1841, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, and in the common schools there received his education, his time out of school being occupied in assisting his father in the store. At the age of seventeen he left school, and at once began clerking in his father's general store, which he was then conducting in Campello. As stated above this store was sold to Howard & Keith in about 1864, and the father removed to Springfield, Mass., where he opened a clothing store, and the son accompanied the father and family to the latter city, and there continued as a clerk in his father's employ. Some few years later Mr. Packard became a partner of his father, the firm name then becoming S. Packard & Co., and he continued a partner in the clothing business at Springfield until 1885, in which year he returned to Campello, where he built a factory on Station avenue and established himself in business as a manufacturer of paper boxes of various kinds, particularly for the shoe trade, in which business he has since successfully engaged. In 1891 Mr. Packard took his son, Fred L., into partnership with him, the firm name then becoming S. E. Packard & Son. This concern is extensively engaged in the manufacture of shoe cartons and fancy paper boxes for the jobbing trade, giving employment to about seventy-five hands at the Campello plant, and at the plant in Rockland, Mass., about fifty hands.



In political faith Mr. Packard is a Republican, but being of a quiet nature he has never sought public office, devoting himself to his business and his home. He belongs to Campello Lodge, No. 30, A. O. U. W. He is a consistent and faithful member of the South Congregational Church, of Campello, of which he was organist for a number of years prior to his removal to Springfield. While a resident of Springfield he attended the State Street Baptist Church, of which he served for several years as organist, and was also a member of the standing committee of the church for a term of years.

On Nov. 20, 1864, Mr. Packard was married to Helen Maria Keith, who was born in North Bridgewater Oct. 22, 1843, daughter of the late Franklin and Betsey (Bailey) Keith, and a direct descendant in the eighth generation from Rev. James Keith, who came from Aberdeen, Scotland, to America, and was the first ordained minister of Bridgewater, and his wife, Susanna Edson. Mrs. Packard, who was a devoted and affectionate wife and mother, and a consistent Christian woman, passed away Dec. 21, 1894, on board a train at Gallup, N. Mex., while traveling between Arizona and New Mexico on account of ill health. She was accompanied by her husband and daughter. Her remains were brought to Brockton, where they rest in the Union cemetery. Mr. and Mrs. Packard had three children, all born at Springfield, Mass., as follows: Fred Loring, born Aug. 26, 1866, is mentioned below; Bessie Keith, born April 2, 1873, resides at home; Frank Edwards, born Sept. 21, 1878, is in the employ of the George E. Keith Company, and is at home, unmarried.

(IX) FRED LORING PACKARD, son of Sidney E. and the late Helen Maria (Keith) Packard, was born Aug. 26, 1866, in Springfield, Mass., and in the public schools and high school of his native city received his literary training. In 1884, at the age of eighteen years, he came to Campello, and entered the office of the George E. Keith shoe factory, where for a period of about five years he was employed in a clerical position. He then was employed in his father's paper box factory, where he had been but a short time when his father admitted him to partnership, the firm becoming S. E. Packard & Son, and under that name the firm has since been known.

Fraternally Mr. Packard is a member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello; and of Campello Lodge, No. 227, I. O. O. F. His social connections are with the Commercial Club and the Brockton Country Club.

In political faith he is a believer in the principles of the Republican party, while in local affairs he takes a neutral stand. He was one of the incorporators of the People's Savings Bank, of Brockton.

On June 24, 1889, Mr. Packard was married to Jennie E. Lord, daughter of Charles H. and Ellen J. (Reynolds) Lord, of Brockton, and this union has been blessed with two children: Cedric Lord, born May 24, 1890; and Sidney Raymond, born Sept. 7, 1893. Mr. and Mrs. Packard are members of the South Congregational Church, of Campello.

CAPT. LOT HASKEIL GIBBS, late of New Bedford, was one of the oldest mariners of that port at the time of his decease. He began his seafaring life at the early age of fourteen years, and after commanding a vessel for over twenty years retired from active marine duties, but was engaged in business pursuits until his death. A substantial and well-known citizen of New Bedford, he left a name honored through long association with its interests. Captain Gibbs was a descendant of an old Cape Cod family and was born at Rochester, Plymouth Co., Mass., Feb. 17, 1830.

John Gibbs, the Captain's great-grandfather, was a resident of Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Mass., where he made his home and where he died.

Caleb Gibbs, son of John, was born in the town of Sandwich and there made his home. He followed the sea, being engaged in the coastwise trade, and spent his life in the town of Sandwich, where he raised a large family, most of his sons following a seafaring life and becoming men of prominence as whaling masters. He died Feb. 27, 1847, aged eighty-two.

George Crocker Gibbs, son of Caleb, was born at Monument, in what is now the town of Bourne (then the town of Sandwich), and moved to Rochester, where he married Mary Cotton Haskell, daughter of Lot and Elizabeth (Cotton) Haskell, and a descendant of Rev. John Cotton, who was one of the first settlers of Halifax, Mass. Captain Gibbs followed a seafaring life like his father and was a master mariner, and he had six sons, five of whom followed the sea and became masters of vessels. He died on board his vessel, the "Pawgasset," May 22, 1849, off Charleston, S. C., and was buried in the Rural cemetery at New Bedford. His children were: George C., John C., Charles H., Lot H., Joseph B., Mary Lucretia (who married Charles T. Bonney) and Joshua E.

Lot Haskell Gibbs, son of Capt. George C. and Mary C. (Haskell) Gibbs, was born in the town of Rochester and there attended school. In 1846 the family moved to New Bedford, where they ever after made their home. Previous to this, when only fourteen years old, Lot H. Gibbs made his first voyage to sea, shipping on his father's vessel in 1844. He continued a seafaring life for upward of a third of a century, meantime, at the age of twenty-one, becoming master of a vessel in the merchant service. For twenty-two years he served as master in the coast trade, in 1873 giving up the sea and starting business for himself in New Bedford. His first venture was in the grocery and ship chandlery line, which he continued with much success for a period of eight years, when he became engaged in the ship brokerage business. He also began dealing in lumber, largely in box boards, which he shipped in quantities to the New York and Philadelphia markets, making a notable success of that business, in which he was engaged up to his death. He died at his home in New Bedford Sept. 2, 1904, and was laid to rest in Rural cemetery. He was a member of Star in the East Lodge, A. F. & A. M. In politics he was a Republican; but not active in party affairs. He was an attendant of the Trinitarian Church.

On Dec. 5, 1867, Captain Gibbs married, in Rochester, Mass., Jane W. Leonard, a native of that town, and to them were born two children: (1) Elizabeth Leonard, born Dec. 15, 1868, married Rolland N. Van Buskirk, of New York, and died Nov. 28, 1902, the mother of two children, Elizabeth and Eleanor. (2) George Crocker, born Dec. 16, 1878, in New Bedford, attended the public and high schools of that city and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology at Boston, where he graduated in the civil engineering course. He followed the profession for some time, when he took up the study of theology, and is now a student at the Episcopal Theological School at Cambridge, preparing for holy orders in the Episcopal Church.

Mrs. Gibbs still makes her home in New Bedford. She is a member of the Trinitarian Church. Her ancestors, the Leonards, are among the oldest and best known families of southeastern Massachusetts, and her line from James Leonard, the first of the family in this country, is through Benjamin, Joseph, Philip, George, and Theodore W. Leonard.

(I) James Leonard, the immigrant settler of this family at Taunton, was from Pontypool, Monmouthshire, Wales, son of Thomas

Leonard. He and his brother Henry established the forge at Taunton (now Raynham), and the Leonards were probably in most if not all of the iron-works established in this country within the first century after its settlement; and it is a remarkable fact that down to within comparatively recent years the business of iron manufacturing has continued in the hands of the Leonards, without interruption. James Leonard and his sons often traded with the Indians, with whom they were on such terms of friendship that when the war broke out King Philip instructed his men never to hurt the Leonards. James Leonard was dead in 1691; his wife Margaret, who survived him, was mother to all his children. She died about 1701. The children were: Thomas, born Aug. 3, 1641; James, born about 1643; Abigail; Rebecca; Joseph, born about 1655; Benjamin; Hannah, and Uriah.

(II) Benjamin Leonard, son of James, married Jan. 15, 1678-79, Sarah Thresher, and their children were: Sarah, born May 21, 1680; Benjamin, Jan. 25, 1682; Hannah, Nov. 8, 1685; Jerusha, June 25, 1689; Hannah (2), Dec. 8, 1691; Joseph, Jan. 22, 1692-93; and Henry, Nov. 8, 1695.

(III) Joseph Leonard, son of Benjamin, born Jan. 22, 1692-93, had children: George, who lived in Middleboro, Mass.; Chloe; Ephraim, and Philip. Of these, Chloe married Eliphalet Elmes, of Middleboro, a soldier of the Revolution, who died in 1830, aged seventy-seven years; she died in 1843, aged eighty-three. Ephraim married Mary Pratt, and lived in Middleboro; his children were: James (of Middleboro), Jane (wife of I. O. Perkins, of Boston), Sarah (wife of Orlando Thompson, of New Bedford) and Betsey (wife of J. Drake, of Boston).

(IV) Capt. Philip Leonard, son of Joseph, married Jan. 6, 1737, Mary Richmond, daughter of Josiah Richmond. Captain Leonard had his forge at what is now called the tack factory on the railroad between Middleboro and Taunton.

(V) George Leonard, son of Capt. Philip, born in Middleboro, always lived in his native town. He had his bloomery on the Nemasket river at Four Corners. He married Mary Allen, born Sept. 21, 1760, and their children were: George; Samuel, who became one of the leading business men of New Bedford, and was at one time the largest oil refiner in the world and the first to make the colored wax candles now used the world over; Nehemiah; Lois, married to Rev. Lewis Leonard, of Cazenovia, N. Y.; and Emeline, married to

Thomas Daggett, Esq., of Middleboro. Nehemiah had been in business at Middleboro, and then he bought the forge at Handy's Mills, in Rochester, he and his brother George carrying it on in partnership some four or five years, when George bought his interest and continued the business alone the rest of his life. Nehemiah located in New Bedford in 1822, beginning business on Orange street. He prospered and in five or six years was a director in the Merchants' Bank, and agent for several whale ships. He drifted into the manufacture of oil, and in 1836 built candle works on Rotch's South (familiarily known as Leonard's) Wharf, carrying on this business for thirty years. He died Oct. 25, 1869.

(VI) George Leonard, son of George and Mary (Allen) Leonard, was born at Middleboro June 20, 1784, and died in Rochester April 9, 1849. For a few years he was associated with his brother Nehemiah in conducting a forge in Rochester, later operating it alone in addition to conducting a store business. He married Cynthia Washburn, who was born July 12, 1792, and died Dec. 31, 1878. Their children were: Theodore W., born Aug. 1, 1812; Charles H., born Sept. 23, 1814, who died Oct. 24, 1868 (he was a successful manufacturer of oil and candles in New Bedford); Mary A., born Jan. 29, 1819, who married David Haskell, and died April 30, 1894, at Clinton, Mass.; Emily S., born April 10, 1820, who died in September, 1822; Abigail Abby, born March 16, 1822, who married George Delano, and died in New Bedford Dec. 7, 1899; George A., born Oct. 10, 1827, who died May 26, 1849; and William F., born July 6, 1834, who died Sept. 11, 1835.

(VII) THEODORE WASHBURN LEONARD, eldest son of George and Cynthia (Washburn) Leonard, was born at Middleboro, Mass., Aug. 1, 1812, and was about ten years of age when his parents located at Rochester. He received a district school education and made two whaling voyages, one before his marriage and one after. He engaged as a merchant in that part of Rochester that later became Marion and was there located until 1849, when, after the death of his father, he returned to Rochester and succeeded to the latter's store business, in which he was successfully engaged the rest of his life. He died Feb. 28, 1881. He was one of the substantial citizens of the town, esteemed and respected by all. He married Sarah Cathell, a native of Rochester, daughter of James and Jane (Dexter) Cathell, and she survived her husband several years, dying at Rochester; both were buried at Rochester Centre. Three children were born to them: Emily

F., who died unmarried; Jane W., who married Capt. Lot H. Gibbs; and Charles T., who was engaged in the tent and awning business in Minneapolis, Minn., for a number of years, until his health failed, when he disposed of it and purchased a farm at Westboro, Mass. There he resided until his death (he married Helen T. Hammond).

CHACE (Somerset family). (I) William Chase, born about 1595, in England, with his wife Mary and son William came to America in the ship with Governor Winthrop and his colony in 1630, settling first in Roxbury. He soon became a member of the church of which Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, was pastor. On Oct. 19, 1630, he applied for freemanship, and was admitted a freeman May 14, 1634. In 1637, or thereabouts, he became one of the company who made a new settlement at Yarmouth, of which town he was made constable in 1639. He resided at Yarmouth the rest of his life, dying in May, 1659. His widow died the following October. Their children were: William, born about 1622 in England; Mary, born in May, 1637, in Roxbury; and Mary (2), born in 1639, in Yarmouth.

(II) William Chase (2), son of William and Mary, born about 1622 in England, came to America with his parents, married and was a resident of Yarmouth. He died Feb. 27, 1685. His children were: William, Jacob, John, Elizabeth, Abraham, Joseph, Benjamin and Samuel.

(III) William Chase (3), son of William (2), born about 1645, married (first) Hannah, daughter of Philip and Sarah (Odding) Sherman, and (second) Dec. 6, 1732, Priscilla Perry. His children were: William, Eber, Isaac, Nathaniel, Joseph and Hezekiah. The father's will was proved Aug. 16, 1737.

(IV) Eber Chase, son of William (3), married Mary Knowles, and their children were: Patience married Esek Luther; Hannah married Stephen Brayton; Daniel married Mary Baker; William married Mercy Cole; Alice married James Anthony; Mary married Abraham Anthony; Eber married Sarah Baker.

(V) Daniel Chace married Mary Baker and had a son, Daniel Chace, born 9th of 7th month, 1751.

(V) Eber Chace married Sarah Baker and had children: Patience married Moses Buffinton and their daughter Elizabeth married Nathan Chace; Elizabeth married Robert Slade; Peleg married Deborah Tripp; Obadiah married Eunice Anthony; Eber; William married Sarah Buffinton.





(VI) Daniel Chace, born 9th of 7th month, 1751, was drowned in Taunton river. He married Phebe Slade, born 24th of 12th month, 1749, and their children were born as follows: Mary, 19th of 1st month, 1773; Hannah, 13th of 9th month, 1774; Content, 15th of 9th month, 1775; Phebe, 8th of 6th month, 1778; Daniel, 25th of 6th month, 1782; Joseph, 18th of 9th month, 1783; Ruth, 2d of 4th month, 1785; Nathan, 16th of 9th month, 1790; Elizabeth Borden, 20th of 4th month, 1793.

(VII) Nathan Chace, born 16th of 9th month, 1790, died 9th of 5th month, 1855. He married 2d of 10th month, 1817, Elizabeth, daughter of Moses and Patience (Chace) Buffinton. She was born 8th of 6th month, 1788, and died 15th of 11th month, 1859. Their children were: Phebe, born 29th of 12th month, 1818, died 1st of 2d month, 1826; Daniel, born 20th of 3d month, 1821, is mentioned below; Charles, born 4th of 11th month, 1822, died 2d of 7th month, 1825; Mary Buffinton, born 11th of 6th month, 1826, married Aug. 9, 1847, James M. Osborn, and resides in Fall River.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Buffinton) Chace was a descendant of Thomas Buffinton. The name Buffinton was not a common one or the family a numerous one in early New England, yet a record of it here reaches back some two hundred and more years, and to the old historic town of Salem, Mass., where lived Thomas Buffinton (or Buffington); he himself, however, spelled his name Bovanton. He married there Dec. 30, 1671, Sarah Southwick, and had Thomas, born March 1, 1673; Benjamin, born July 24, 1675; and Abigail, born July 25, 1699. Of these, Thomas married Feb. 28, 1699, Hannah Ross, and had several children, whose names were not found by Savage in his research. Benjamin also married, and had Benjamin (born May 4, 1699) and two others.

Along in the early years of the eighteenth century there is found the Buffinton name and family in the town of Swansea, Mass., and of the same Christian names as at Salem, indicating a possible connection between the families of the two points. The Swansea Buffintons (here so spelled) were Friends, and the vital records of that Society proclaim that Benjamin Buffinton, born in Lynn, Mass., 9th of 2d month, 1701, died 9th of 4th month, 1760, and was buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea, and that his wife Isabel, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Chace, born 6th of 5th month, 1705, at Swansea, died 6th of 4th

month, 1791, and was buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea. His parents were of the Friends' religious persuasion, and he received his religious instruction in that Society. His father removing his family within the bounds of the Swansea Monthly Meeting he became a member thereof and there continued to live for the remainder of his days. There follows the record of his children, born in Swansea: Benjamin, born 7th of 9th month, 1737; Moses, born 8th of 3d month, 1741; Stephen, born 25th of 11th month, 1743; Elizabeth, born 21st of 6th month, 1746; and Hannah, born 30th of 5th month, 1749.

Moses Buffington, son of Benjamin, born 8th of 3d month, 1741, in Swansea, Mass., married (first) Isabel, born 4th of 5th month, 1741, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Chace) Baker, and (second) Patience Chace. He resided in Swansea, where were born all of his children excepting Daniel and Aaron, and they in the town of Dighton. Mr. Buffinton died 7th of 4th month, 1817; his wife Isabel died 4th of 5th month, 1781, and both were buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea, Mass. Their children were: Benjamin, born 1st of 11th month, 1762; Sarah, born 25th of 9th month, 1764; Rebecca, born 24th of 8th month, 1768; Ama, born 25th of 7th month, 1770; Daniel, born 7th of 1st month, 1773; Moses (married Sarah Chace); Aaron, born 21st of 7th month, 1776 (died 15th of 11th month, 1777); Bethany, born 28th of 7th month, 1778 (died 31st of 8th month, 1779); Aaron, born 24th of 4th month, 1780. The children of Moses Buffington's second marriage were: Eber, born 6th of 12th month, 1783; Mary, born 21st of 9th month, 1786; and Elizabeth, born 8th of 6th month, 1788 (married Nathan Chace).

(VIII) Daniel Chace was born March 20, 1821, on the farm in Somerset, in the old house in which his father and grandfather before him were born. His education was received in the district school and the Friends' School at Providence. He was reared to farm work and remained at home assisting his father until after he became of age, when he engaged in the meat business in Fall River. This he followed with success for a number of years. After the death of his father he took charge of the ancestral farm in Somerset, and in 1876 he erected the house where he resided the rest of his life and where he passed away Dec. 27, 1896. Mr. Chace was a Republican in political faith, and served several years as selectman in Somerset. He was a birthright Friend and the simple life and faith of the Quakers were always dear to him. He was

married (first) Nov. 18, 1845, to Susan B. Menage, who was born at Newport, R. I., May 4, 1826, and died Feb. 20, 1849. They had one child, Lydia Elizabeth, born Aug. 19, 1846, died March 15, 1848. Mr. Chace was married (second) on March 20, 1851, to Nancy J. B. Brayton, born July 8, 1818, a daughter of Israel and Keziah (Anthony) Brayton, of Somerset. She died April 22, 1855, the mother of one son, Charles B., born April 16, 1852, who died Jan. 3, 1857. Mr. Chace was married (third) on March 15, 1857, to Lovica W. Durfee, born Feb. 7, 1839, daughter of Gideon and Permelia (Francis) Durfee, of Tiverton, R. I. To the third marriage were born four children: Daniel Brayton, born March 2, 1858, who died Oct. 3, 1862; Elizabeth B., born Jan. 4, 1860; Mary B., born Jan. 28, 1864, who married Rowland G. Buffinton and resides in Somerset (Mr. Buffinton died Aug. 28, 1909); and Frank Clinton.

(IX) FRANK CLINTON CHACE, son of Daniel and Lovica W. (Durfee) Chace, was born in Somerset, Mass., Sept. 16, 1867, in the ancestral house above referred to, and was educated in the schools of that town and a commercial school at Fall River. At the age of sixteen years he began work on the farm with his father and since the latter's death has continued farming on the home place. He is active in the affairs of Somerset. For seven years he has been a member of the board of selectmen and of the board of assessors. Politically he is Republican and fraternally a Knight Templar Mason, being a member of Pioneer Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Fall River Chapter, R. A. M., Fall River Council, R. & S. M., and Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, Knights Templar, and a charter member of Fall River Lodge, No. 219, I. O. O. F.

On Feb. 7, 1900, Mr. Chace married Eva Mabel Westgate, a native of Wareham, Mass., born Nov. 12, 1875, daughter of Joseph and Clara (Turner) Westgate, and they have one daughter and one son: Helen Frances, born Nov. 25, 1900; and Daniel Brayton, born July 19, 1904.

TOBEY. The late William Henry Tobey, of Brockton, was a descendant of the ancient Tobey family whose early seat was at Sandwich, where the name has continued to the present.

(I) Thomas Tobie (Tobey) is of record at Sandwich as early as 1644, on the 7th of 6th month of which year he subscribed for the meetinghouse. The town of Sandwich was

settled in 1637 by men from what later became Lynn. Thomas Tobey may have been in Sandwich earlier, as earlier pages of the book of records are lost. In the town records he appears as a man of good sense and energy, called by his fellow citizens to act in various public capacities which required ability and judgment. He took the oath of fidelity to the Colony. He was chosen constable in 1658; and in that same year was chosen one of the "raters." He was one of the highway surveyors in 1660. He was a jurymen in 1663 and 1668, excise officer from 1662 to 1668. He was one of the townsmen in 1675. His name is on the list of twenty who were members of the Sandwich Church in 1694 at the time of the ordination of Mr. Cotton. He married (first) Nov. 18, 1650, Martha, daughter of George Knott (who was one of the founders of Sandwich) and his wife Martha. After her death he married (second) Hannah, widow of Ambrose Fish. She survived her husband and died in March, 1720-21. His will was proved April 9, 1714. His children were: Thomas, John, Nathan, Ephraim, Jonathan, Samuel and Gershom, and maybe others.

(II) Samuel Tobey, born in Sandwich, Mass., there lived and died, the latter event occurring Nov. 22, 1737. He married Abiah, born Sept. 2, 1678, daughter of Ambrose and Hannah Fish. Mr. Tobey was chosen one of the grand jurors in 1699 and 1700; was surveyor of highways in 1700 and tythingman in 1709. Their children were: Joanna, born May 22, 1697, married Benjamin Spooner, of Dartmouth; Cornelius, born Sept. 12, 1699; Tabitha, born Nov. 9, 1701, married Joseph Freeman; Zaccheus, born Jan. 13, 1703-04; Ruth, born Sept. 8, 1706; Jonathan, born May 13, 1709; Eliakim, born Oct. 19, 1711; Samuel, born May 8, 1715; Thomas, born Aug. 14, 1720; and Elisha, born July 14, 1723.

(III) Cornelius Tobey, born Sept. 12, 1699, married Deborah, born June 6, 1702-03, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Bourne) Pope. He resided in Sandwich, where he was chosen a town officer in 1728. He was a deacon in the Sandwich Church. His will was made Dec. 3, 1791, and he died in the following year. His children were (order of birth unknown): Deborah married Barnabas Nye; Patience married Thomas Bassett; Joshua; Cornelius; Lemuel died Feb. 17, 1749; Joanna married Elisha Pope; Betsey died Oct. 14, 1813; and Elisha.

(IV) Cornelius Tobey (2), born about 1734, married Feb. 1, 1756, Lois, born May

25, 1738, daughter of John and Mercy (Swift) Pope. He lived in the town of Sandwich, Mass.; held a commission in the local militia company, but resigned it when the British government became so oppressive that the people began to rebel. He died Oct. 8, 1778. His children were: Patience, born July 17, 1756, who married Samuel Fessenden; Elisha, born Feb. 14, 1758; Deborah, born Dec. 26, 1759, who married Ebenezer Bourne; Alithea, born March 29, 1762; Herman, born Dec. 11, 1763; Melatiah, born Feb. 8, 1766; Hannah, born April 20, 1768; Joanna, born Feb. 21, 1770; Joshua, born Aug. 5, 1772; Betty, born Nov. 27, 1774; and Elisha, born Feb. 2, 1777.

(V) Melatiah Tobey, son of Cornelius (2), was born Feb. 8, 1766, in Sandwich, Mass., and died Nov. 28, 1851, in Sandwich, where he was engaged in farming. On Dec. 23, 1790, he married Mary, born May 15, 1764, daughter of Stephen and Hannah Crowell; she died July 11, 1845, in Sandwich, Mass. Their children were: Hannah, who married Seth Pope, of Sandwich; Ezra, mentioned below; Joshua, who married Martha Fessenden; and Mary, who was the first wife of Rev. Warren Goddard, Sr.

(VI) Ezra Tobey, father of William Henry Tobey, late of Brockton, was born Sept. 1, 1796, in Sandwich, and died there June 27, 1849, aged fifty-three years. In early life he was engaged in mercantile business, being the proprietor of a general store in Sandwich for a number of years. He eventually bought a farm upon which he settled and during the rest of his life engaged in agricultural pursuits. In politics he was a Whig and later a Republican, and for a long period served as clerk of his native town. He was an active member of the Unitarian Church, as was also his wife. On Dec. 1, 1818, he married Elizabeth Bassett, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Newcomb) Bassett, of Sandwich, and granddaughter of Nathaniel Bassett, of Sandwich. Mrs. Tobey was born Sept. 4, 1799, and died Feb. 25, 1866, aged sixty-six years. She was the mother of children as follows: Mary, born April 6, 1820, married Rufus Kimball, one of the leading merchants of Brockton; Melatiah, born April 22, 1822, died in Brockton, where he was engaged as a salesman for his brother William H. (he married Caroline Fessenden, of Windham, N. H.); Martha Bassett, born March 2, 1824, married Watson Jones, of Sandwich, where she died; Ezra, Jr., born June 2, 1826, was a bookkeeper, and died unmarried in Sandwich; Charles Nye, born May 26, 1828, died in Nashua, N. H. (he

married Amanda Cook, of Fall River, Mass.); Elizabeth Bassett, born Sept. 29, 1830, is the widow of Ephraim F. Belcher, of Randolph, Mass., where she resides; Hannah, born Dec. 28, 1832, married Owen Field, of Brockton, where she died; William Henry, born April 11, 1840, is mentioned below; Jeanette, born Sept. 28, 1842, is the widow of Henry E. Lincoln, of Brockton, where she resides.

(VII) WILLIAM HENRY TOBEY, son of Ezra, was born in Sandwich, Mass., and there passed his youth and early manhood. He received his education in the public schools and the academy of his native town, which he left when about seventeen years old, coming to Brockton, where the rest of his life was spent. After a few years' employment with the firm of Howard & Clark as clerk and salesman he went into the furniture business on his own account, taking the store on School street now occupied by the Tremaine Electric Company. In 1876 he moved to the Howard block, taking the store now occupied by Flagg & Willis, and remained there many years. While he was in the undertaking business he was long associated with Frank S. Howard. Thomas, Packard & Co. finally purchased the business from him, and thereafter he devoted himself to his real estate interests. He owned the farm near the Stoughton line where he lived several years before his death, the apartment house known as "The Warren," on Green street, and property on High street where he resided for many years before removing to his farm. A few weeks before his death the family removed from the farm to No. 48 North Pearl street, Brockton, but Mr. Tobey himself had lived at that place but a few days when he died, he having made his home with his sister, Mrs. Lincoln, while the family were getting settled. He died suddenly Feb. 4, 1909.

As a business man of Brockton, a pioneer in the furniture and undertaking business in that place, and as a resident of the town and city for fifty years and more, Mr. Tobey was widely known. After North Bridgewater became the city of Brockton he became a member of the first city council, representing Ward One, and his aid and influence were given to many projects for the betterment of the community. He was a constant attendant at Unity Church, and was generous in the support of the congregation and its various projects, for whose successful consummation he was an enthusiastic worker and a liberal giver. His funeral was held from that church, and the numerous evidences of respect shown upon that occasion were sufficient to show the place

Mr. Tobey occupied in the hearts and minds of his fellow men in all the different relations of life. After the religious service his brother Masons held their services, Mr. Tobey having been a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M. (which he joined April 19, 1870), Satucket Royal Arch Chapter (which he joined March 23, 1872) and Bay State Commandery, K. T. (which he joined Oct. 5, 1874), all of Brockton, from which bodies about one hundred and seventy-five representatives were present at the funeral. He was also a charter member of Banner Lodge, N. E. O. P., and of the Brockton Agricultural Society. Mr. Tobey's remains were interred in Union cemetery, Brockton.

Mr. Tobey married Hattie F. Whitney, daughter of Elias S. and Sarah (Spear) Whitney, of Augusta, Maine, and besides his widow two sons survive him, namely: Warren H., born Feb. 26, 1889, and Arthur W., born Oct. 28, 1892.

**CHARLES TUCKER**, a successful and most highly esteemed business man of New Bedford, where he was engaged first in whaling and later as agent for vessels, was a member of a very old family of the Commonwealth, being descended from

(I) Henry Tucker, of Sandwich, who purchased April 15, 1669, of his friend William Allen, of that town, the latter's one-third share of Dartmouth lands, paying him for these fifteen pounds, he then being called of Milton. Leonard supposes that this Henry Tucker was the son of Robert Tucker, of Weymouth, 1638, who later removed to that part of Dorchester now Milton, where he was representative in 1669, 1680 and 1681. The one-third share alluded to above came to Mr. Allen by his wife Priscilla, who was the daughter of Peter Brown, of the "Mayflower," by his second wife. The Christian name of the wife of Henry Tucker was Martha, and their children were: Abraham, born Oct. 30, 1653; John, born Aug. 18, 1656; Martha, born July 14, 1659; Hannah, born July 25, 1662; James, born March 16, 1666; Mary, born Aug. 16, 1668; and Sarah, born Sept. 20, 1674. The parents died, Mr. Tucker 21st of 2d month, 1694, and Mrs. Tucker 28th of 9th month, 1675, at Newport, Rhode Island.

(II) Abraham Tucker, born Oct. 30, 1653, married (first) Oct. 26, 1679, Mary Slocum, who died Sept. 21, 1689, and (second) Hannah Mott, who died in 12th month, 1751. His children were: Henry, born 30th of 8th month, 1680; Mary, born 1st of 12th month,

1682; Martha and Patience, born 28th of 9th month, 1686; Abigail, born 21st of 10th month, 1688; Elizabeth, born 24th of 6th month, 1691; Sarah, born 23d of 2d month, 1693; Content, born 12th of 1st month, 1695; Abraham, born 5th of 1st month, 1697; Joanna, born 14th of 8th month, 1699; Ruth, born 16th of 10th month, 1701; and Hannah, born 22d of 2d month, 1704.

(III) Abraham Tucker (2), son of Abraham, born 5th of 1st month, 1697, married (first) 1st of 1st month, 1721-22, Elizabeth, daughter of John Russell. She died 9th of 8th month, 1724, and he married (second) 4th of 2d month, 1728, Hannah, daughter of Tristram Hall, of South Kingstown, R. I., who died in 1787. His children were: Rebecca, born 21st of 10th month, 1722; James, born 2d of 7th month, 1724; Abraham, born 22d of 4th month, 1729; John, born 22d of 3d month, 1731; John (2), born 31st of 11th month, 1732; Samuel, born 29th of 5th month, 1734; Elizabeth, born 29th of 5th month, 1735; Hannah, born 22d of 8th month, 1737; Abraham, born 2d of 3d month, 1739; David, born 9th of 9th month, 1741; Sarah, born 5th of 10th month, 1743; Rebecca, born 14th of 7th month, 1745; Joanna, born 17th of 6th month, 1749; and Jonathan, born 14th of 9th month, 1751. The father died 16th of 6th month, 1776.

(IV) Jonathan Tucker, son of Abraham (2), born 14th of 9th month, 1751, married 6th of 6th month, 1771, Mehetabel, daughter of William Mosher. Their children were: Elizabeth, born 25th of 6th month, 1772; Sarah, born 27th of 2d month, 1774; Hannah, born 6th of 3d month, 1776; Abraham, born 3d of 5th month, 1778; Mehetabel, born 10th of 3d month, 1780; Mehetabel (2), born 19th of 7th month, 1782; William, born 14th of 7th month, 1788; Rebecca, born 17th of 5th month, 1791; and David, born 3d of 5th month, 1795.

(V) Capt. William Tucker, son of Jonathan, born 14th of 7th month, 1788, married Sarah Howland, born July 14, 1795. Their children were: William, born Sept. 12, 1815; Elizabeth H., born Feb. 6, 1817; Mehetabel, born Dec. 18, 1819; Abigail W., born Nov. 21, 1821; and Charles, born July 15, 1824.

(VI) Charles Tucker, son of Capt. William, born July 15, 1824, at Smiths Mill, in Dartmouth, Mass., married Alice, born Jan. 3, 1833, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Almy) Tucker, and granddaughter of Henry and Alice (Ricketson) Tucker and of George and Elizabeth Almy. The children born to Charles



Tucker and wife were: William Abraham, born at Russells Mills Oct. 28, 1851; Mary Almy, born at Russells Mills Nov. 27, 1854 (died Jan. 11, 1862); Henry Almy, born at Padanaram in April, 1863 (died in August, 1863); and Arthur Leslie, born in Padanaram Sept. 15, 1865, who married Jane Dennison, daughter of John and Louise (Porter) Dennison, and had three children, Charles, Henry Dennison and Frederick Porter.

Charles Tucker was educated in the schools of Dartmouth and at the Friends' School in Providence. After leaving school he went into the store at Russells Mills with his brother-in-law, Abner R. Tucker, as a partner, being a member of the firm for several years. He had already become interested in whale ships of New Bedford, where his office was later, and was made agent for other vessels of that port. He was a most methodical man, and was successful in all his undertakings. He became a resident of South Dartmouth in 1862, and was active in business until his retirement within a few years of his death. He died in 1890. For some years he was a director of the old Citizens' Bank. He usually attended the Friends' Meeting of New Bedford. At no time did he ever take part in public affairs. He lived a quiet, useful life, and was a kind neighbor and warm friend, ever ready to assist those in need.

(III) Henry Tucker, eldest son of Abraham, born 30th of 8th month, 1680, married Phebe Barton, and their children were: Susanna, born April 8, 1706; Mary, May 12, 1708; Patience, Aug. 31, 1710; Henry, Feb. 8, 1713; Benjamin, Aug. 24, 1716; and Abraham, Dec. 16, 1718.

(IV) Abraham Tucker, son of Henry, born Dec. 16, 1718, married (intentions published Oct. 23, 1738) Rebecca Russell. Their children were: Patience, born Oct. 19, 1739; Benjamin, Sept. 19, 1741; Rebecca, Nov. 11, 1743; Phebe, Dec. 1, 1745; and Henry, March 2, 1754.

(V) Henry Tucker, son of Abraham, born March 2, 1754, married June 1, 1780, Alice Ricketson, and had children: Benjamin R., born Nov. 3, 1781, married Nancy Olds, daughter of Elihu and Sarah (Slocum) Olds; Abner, born March 19, 1785, died Nov. 19, 1809; Abraham, born Nov. 11, 1787, married Mary Almy, and died May 12, 1849; Peleg, born Aug. 18, 1790, died Dec. 16, 1791; Henry, born Nov. 22, 1792, died April 12, 1842; and Alice, born Aug. 4, 1797, married Feb. 29, 1816, Peleg W. Peckham, and died Jan. 28, 1864.

(VI) Abraham Tucker, son of Henry, born Nov. 11, 1787, married Mary Almy, daughter of George and Elizabeth Almy, and died May 12, 1849. Their daughter Alice, born Jan. 3, 1833, married Charles Tucker.

**WATERMAN.** The Waterman family, in New England, dates back to less than a decade from the landing of the Pilgrim Fathers themselves. From Richard Waterman, the friend and collaborer with Roger Williams, the lineage of the late Fred Ellsworth Waterman, of Fall River, Mass., is through Resolved, Ensign Resolved, John, Job, Resolved and Nicholas Sheldon Waterman. These generations in detail and in the order named follow.

(I) Richard Waterman, born about 1590, came from England in 1629. He first settled in Salem, Mass., was banished like Roger Williams for religious heresy, and followed the latter to Providence in March, 1638. He was one of the seven persons to whom Roger Williams deeded land in Providence, and in 1639 was one of the twelve original members of the first Baptist Church in America. He was one among those who signed an agreement in 1640 for a form of government. He was made a freeman in 1655, and served, in turn, as commissioner, juryman and warden. He was also colonel of militia, and proved himself a man of great force of character and distinguished ability. He lived in Providence and Newport. He and his wife Bethia died respectively in 1673 and 1680. Their children were: Nathaniel, married to Susanna Carder; Resolved, married to Mercy, youngest daughter of Roger Williams; Mehitable, married to Arthur Fennner; Waite, married to Henry Brown.

(II) Resolved Waterman, born in 1638, married in 1659 Mercy Williams, born in Providence July 15, 1640, daughter of Roger (born in 1599, died 1683) and Mary (Barnard) Williams, and they were of Providence, R. I. Mr. Waterman was deputy to the General Court in 1667. He died in 1670, in early manhood, full of promise. His widow remarried, her second husband being Samuel Winsor, and died in 1705. His children: Richard, born in January, 1660, died Sept. 28, 1748, married his own cousin, Anne, daughter of Nathaniel and Susanna Waterman; Mercy, born in 1663, died Feb. 19, 1756, married Tristan Derby; Ensign or Capt. John, of Warwick, R. I., born in 1664 or 1666, died Aug. 28, 1748, married Anne, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (March) Olney; Resolved, born about 1667, died Jan. 13, 1719; Waite, born about 1668, married John Rhodes, of Pawtuxet, Rhode Island.

(III) Ensign Resolved Waterman, born in 1667, married (first) Anne Harris, born Nov. 12, 1673, daughter of Andrew (son of William). His second wife's Christian name was Mercy. Mr. Waterman settled in what is now Greenville, R. I., in 1689. He represented the town of Smithfield in "General Assembly" in 1715; was ensign in the militia. He died Jan. 13, 1719. His widow Mercy remarried, and died in 1750. His children by the first marriage were: Resolved, Mercy and Joseph; and those by the second were: Waite, John and Hannah.

(IV) John Waterman, son of Ensign Resolved and Mercy, was born in 1715 and died Feb. 12, 1799. On June 17, 1739, he married Mary Whipple, daughter of Job Whipple, the ceremony being performed by Thomas Sayles, in Burrillville, R. I. Mary Whipple was a woman of exceeding brilliancy of intellect and of extraordinary personal charm. John Waterman became a large landowner in the town of Johnston, owning an extensive tract which is now a part of the Olneyville annexed district of Providence, R. I. He had several children, among whom were Job and Capt. Laban. The last named served in the war of the Revolution, and was later active in the State militia of the town of Johnston, where he received the title of captain. He was born in 1745, and died in 1795. On Jan. 22, 1786, he married (second) Esther Eddy, and they had three children, one of whom died in infancy. Resolved and Betsy lived to perpetuate this line, and Betsy married Earle Knight, Mrs. Ezra Gallup, of Connecticut, being their only living descendant.

(V) Job Waterman, son of John, was born in Johnston, R. I., and became a large farmer in that town. He married Margaret Saunders, and their children were: Resolved, Eliza, Cynthia (who married Judge James Randall of Johnston), Lydia, Phebe and Job.

(VI) Resolved Waterman, son of Job and Margaret, became a farmer and also operated a sawmill in the town of Johnston, R. I. He was very prominent in town affairs and represented the town in the Legislature. He married Anna Waterman, daughter of Benjamin (a soldier of the Revolution) and Sarah (Sheldon) Waterman, granddaughter of Benjamin Waterman, great-granddaughter of Nathaniel and Susanna (Carder) Waterman, and great-great-granddaughter of Richard Waterman. They had a family of twelve children.

(VII) Nicholas Sheldon Waterman, son of Resolved and Anna, was born in Johnston, R.

I., Jan. 18, 1805, and learned the trade of wheelwright and carpenter. In 1826 he came to Fall River to put a wheel in one of the mills here, and a few years later returned, and was again employed here at his trade. After his marriage in 1835 he made Fall River his permanent home, being employed at his trade in various mills and for a time was also engaged in block making. For many years he was a member of Mount Hope Lodge of Odd Fellows. He died May 5, 1879. On March 6, 1835, he married Sarah Bowen Wilcox, born May 10, 1816, in what is now Fall River, daughter of Humphrey and Sarah (Bowen) Wilcox, a member of a family that owned practically all of what is now Little Compton. She was a member of the Society of Friends, and she died June 4, 1901. Eight children were born of this union: (1) John B., born Jan. 23, 1837, was mate on the "State of Maine," a former transport, and was drowned in New York harbor Aug. 17, 1866. He was unmarried. (2) Susan A., born Sept. 19, 1838, is the widow of William M. Robinson, who resides in Fall River. (3) Sarah S., born Aug. 31, 1840, died unmarried in December, 1875. (4) Annjeanette, born Feb. 4, 1843, is unmarried and lives at Fall River. (5) Jane A., born Oct. 24, 1844, is the widow of Joseph Oscar Westgate, and lives at Fall River. (6) Cynthia C., born Dec. 16, 1846, is unmarried and lives at Fall River. She and her sisters, Mrs. Robinson and Miss Annjeanette, occupied until 1909 the old family homestead at No. 389 Ferry street, erected by Nicholas S. Waterman at a time when the neighborhood was a choice residential locality. (7) Nicholas, born June 10, 1850, died in Barrington, R. I., May 21, 1907. (8) Fred Ellsworth was born Jan. 29, 1861.

(VIII) FRED ELLSWORTH WATERMAN, son of Nicholas Sheldon and Sarah Bowen (Wilcox), was born in Fall River Jan. 29, 1861, and was educated in the public schools, graduating from the high school in 1879. His first work was as an under clerk in the Flint mill office, and there he laid the foundation of his practical knowledge of the varied details of the mill business, which formed a perfect complement to his natural ability and keenness, and made him a most successful mill treasurer in later years. On leaving the Flint mill he became bookkeeper, and later salesman, for Mackenzie & Winslow. He was afterward employed as bookkeeper by D. H. Cornell, the First National Bank, the B. M. C. Durfee Syndicate, and was head bookkeeper for the Durfee mills. In 1890 he became



treasurer of the corporation of the Cornell mills, a rather doubtful honor at the time, as the mills were heavily in debt and doing a losing business. He faced the task bravely, and by closest application and hardest work, coupled with good business sagacity, he brought the Cornell up to the highest standard, the stock at the time of his death being quoted at about \$200 per share. His success here led to his selection for a like position at the Stafford mills, March 2, 1901, and on the 11th of that month he entered upon his duties there. This proved a most difficult task, and again his whole strength and energy were taxed, but again he was successful, and where he found a deficit he left a comfortable surplus. The outcome of his treasurership in these two mills has been regarded by mill men as a phenomenal record few were capable of making.

When the Fall River print cloth mills were in a syndicate Mr. Waterman acted as a selling agent. For six or eight years he was a member of the executive committee of the Cotton Manufacturers' Association. His reputation extended throughout New England, and his friends were men powerful and influential in the manufacturing world, who knew his honor and his worth and respected him as a man. As an all-round mill man he had few equals, and few if any superiors, and he was considered one of the most able men in his line that Fall River has produced.

Fraternally Mr. Waterman belonged to King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Fall River Chapter, R. A. M.; Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, K. T.; and Mount Hope Lodge, I. O. O. F. He was a member of the Quequechan Club, and of other clubs in Fall River, but while he was fond of society his home and the companionship of his family were his chief delight and he was an ideal husband and father. He was a lover of all sports, hunting being his favorite. A genial companion, he was a favorite socially. He had a natural gift for music, and he became an excellent performer on the violin, thoroughly enjoying a gathering of musical friends. He made a number of violins himself. He was fond of curios of all kinds and of things of ancient design and had quite a collection in his home. His religious connection was with the First Congregational Church.

On Jan. 29, 1886, Mr. Waterman was united in marriage with Cornelia S. Akin, of Westport, daughter of the late Daniel B. and Sarah Russell (Allen) Akin, the former a native of South Yarmouth, Mass., a seafaring

man, and a member of an old Cape Cod family; the latter was of New Bedford, and a descendant of the old Russell family, founders of that place. Three sons were born to Mr. and Mrs. Waterman: Fred E., Jr., graduated from Harvard in 1910 and is now connected with a cotton brokerage house at Boston; Nicholas Sheldon is a student at Harvard; John Bowen is a member of the class of 1911, Durfee high school.

Mr. Waterman died May 14, 1909, and his funeral was held four days later at his home on School street, the services being conducted by the Rev. W. W. Adams, D. D., of the First Congregational Church. As a tribute of respect the Stafford and Cornell mills, employing about 1,200 hands, were closed for the day, and the cloth and cotton brokers' offices downtown were closed and the shades drawn during the hour of the funeral. At a meeting of the directors of the Cornell mills, the following resolutions were adopted:

*Resolved*, That we enter upon the records an expression of our sense of the loss that has been sustained in the death of the corporation's treasurer, Fred E. Waterman.

Elected to office at a time when the affairs of the corporation were in a condition that was far from satisfactory, he entered with zeal upon the task which was given him and quickly displayed the knowledge and skill that with untiring devotion achieved successes. In the years that followed, few as they now seem, by superlative ability, energy and fidelity he protected and advanced the interests of those whom he served and won a place among the foremost of the manufacturers of New England.

Though conspicuous for a tenacity and confidence of opinion which came from clearness of vision and soundness of judgment, he bore himself with unfailing courtesy toward his associates who to-day feel not only the sorrow of separation from one upon whom they have learned to depend in the management of affairs, but the more lasting grief which follows a parting of personal ties.

At a meeting of the directors of the Stafford mills, the following tribute to the memory of their late treasurer was unanimously adopted and ordered to be placed on the records of the corporation and a copy of the same to be forwarded to the family of the deceased:

#### In Memoriam.

In Fall River, May 14, 1909, Fred Ellsworth Waterman, aged forty-eight years.

Mr. Waterman was treasurer of the Stafford mills from 1901 to 1909, and the directors of this corporation desire to place upon their records this tribute to his faithful service, and this expression of the great loss they have sustained by his death.

He was a skilled manufacturer, a farseeing and successful business man. A competent manager of the interests committed to his care, he served this



corporation faithfully and well. Unsparring of self, he gave the best that was in him without stint and without reserve, with notable success. His worth was fully appreciated by both directors and stockholders, and in his death this corporation has sustained a most serious loss.

WILLIAM BEATTIE, now living retired, but in his active life one of the large quarrymen and contractors in his line in southern Massachusetts, a man who won success by his own work and gained position on his own merits, was born Oct. 4, 1829, in Halifax, Nova Scotia, a younger brother of John Beattie, quarryman and contractor, late of Leete Island, Guilford, who was born in Edinburgh, Scotland, June 18, 1820. John Beattie, their father, was a freeman of that city, and a direct descendant of that noted Beattie family of Eskdale Moore, in Dumfriesshire, Scotland, whose ancestry has been traced back more than six centuries, and whose valor and exploits in peace and war have been celebrated in the story and song of that country by Sir Walter Scott and others. On the paternal side his grandmother was Nancy Armstrong, a descendant of the Johnson family, of Dumfriesshire, also prominent in the affairs of Scotland. The mother of John Beattie was Ann Richardson, a daughter of John and Catharine (Tate) Richardson, both of families belonging to Haddington, Scotland. John and Ann (Richardson) Beattie had children: John, George (born in 1822), William, David (born in 1831) and Christiana. The parents came to America in 1828 and settled in Nova Scotia, Canada, where his father carried on his trade of stonemason and contractor. He was contractor in the construction of the masonry work on the Shubenacadie canal, between Halifax and Pictou. In that locality, on a small farm, the paternal home in this country was established.

John Beattie, the elder of the brothers above referred to, was eight years old when he came with the family to this side of the Atlantic. In the neighborhood of the new home he was sent to school for a short time. But his robust nature rebelling against the restraint imposed by sedentary life, he preferred to labor in the fields of his father's farm. In Nova Scotia he attended with profit a few terms at the school of an excellent man, Rev. Mr. Morrison, and to these brief periods his school days were limited. After a few years' residence in Halifax, Nova Scotia, and when John would no longer attend school, his father proposed to indenture him to learn the trade of a shoemaker, and had selected a mas-

ter for him, whereupon the independent lad gave so emphatic a demonstration against the step that the plan was summarily abandoned. This opposition was probably the act in life which led him into the vocation in which he for so many years was successfully engaged. Being now thirteen years old, strong and healthy, with a love for outdoor occupation, his father was persuaded to allow him to learn the trade of stonecutting, to which work John took with great spirit. In the course of a few years the failure of the canal company induced the Beatties to make their home at Newport, R. I., whence the father and John went to New York to work at their trade. A year later they proceeded to Boston, and not long after to Newport, where the father died in 1835, when John was in his sixteenth year. The care of the family, consisting of his mother and four other children, the next eldest being ten years of age, now devolved upon John, who, deeply feeling the responsibility placed upon him, entered upon his life work with an earnestness of application that was bound to bring success. In his trade he became very skillful, and was a rapid and thorough workman. During the next four years he was employed at Fort Adams, R. I., having when he was eighteen years old his first contract to do work for the United States government. At the age of twenty years he was appointed foreman mason of the bridge builders on a section of the Boston & Troy railroad, and there for the following two years he had his first experience in overseeing large numbers of men. In 1846 he returned to Fort Adams, where he was appointed master stonecutter by Gen. W. S. Rosecrans, and superintended the preparation of the material used in that fortification until work was suspended by order of Jefferson Davis, at the time secretary of war. Again, for a year, Mr. Beattie was with the Boston & Troy Railroad Company, in his old capacity. He then went to California as a gold miner, in 1852, and for over two years had the experience of an argonaut without realizing any of the rewards sometimes associated therewith. Returning to the East, poor in purse and with impaired health, his next work was building the stone towers for the suspension bridge across the Kentucky river at Pleasant Valley, from Cincinnati to Covington, in 1857. His health continuing poor, however, he and his brother William next opened a stonecutter's yard at Newport, in which he worked a year with beneficial results to his health.

In 1855 Mr. Beattie was engaged in building the towers for the great bridge across the

Ohio, between Cincinnati and Covington, after which he had an interest in the construction of Section 1, of the Brooklyn waterworks, at Jamaica, N. Y. That work being completed, at a loss to him, he spent some time building bridges on the Wabash railroad in Indiana, after which he returned to Jamaica, N. Y., and contracted for the construction of another section of the waterworks. This job he personally superintended, and to such great advantage that he and his partner cleared \$20,000 in eighteen months. After this he executed many contracts for mason work, in bridges on railroads, warehouse docks, and light-houses; built bridges on the Worcester & Nashua railroad, on the Old Colony line, and on the Warren & Fall River railroad; constructed the piers for the bridge at Warehouse Point (using sand bags for coffer dams for the first time in bridge construction in this country); and for the Old Colony docks at Newport—all public works. He also built the stone work of the statue of Liberty in New York harbor.

In 1865 Mr. Beattie purchased the Harrison quarry, at Fall River, but after operating it one year left it in charge of his brother William and his son John, and opened another quarry at Niantic, Conn. In a few years he disposed of that interest, and in February, 1869, he went to Guilford, where he bought sixteen acres of land at Hoadley's Point, upon which were very fine ledges of excellent granite. During the following season he built several houses on this tract, doing at the same time the mason work for the Newport & Wickford railroad. On Aug. 22, 1870, he removed permanently to Leete Island, where he continued to make his home until his death, Nov. 18, 1899. Here he developed his large quarry interests until the industry became one of the largest of the kind in the State. His granite lands and real estate holdings at Leete Island increased to more than 400 acres, and employment was given to from 125 to 600 men, their operations being conducted in a systematic manner, aided by modern appliances. The products were readily transported to many localities by the Shore Line railroad, running through his lands, and by a fleet of vessels owned by him and laden at his docks at Hoadley's Point. The granite of these quarries is of several qualities, blue, pink and white, which are here cut, carved and polished into any desired form, and a coarse-grained gray, having a carrying capacity of 18,000 pounds to the square inch, which is much used for building purposes. A large quantity was thus supplied for the construction of the roadway

of the New York & Harlem railroad, from the river to the Grand Central depot, in New York City. Much of the stone in the Brooklyn suspension bridge in New York was furnished from these quarries.

Mr. Beattie had a thorough, practical knowledge of every department of work carried on by him, and being possessed of great industry, pluck and executive ability, he prospered in his affairs and earned the distinction of being one of the foremost business men in the eastern part of the country. Of strong physique, and liberally endowed with many of the distinguishing characteristics of the Scottish race, he was a typical son of the "land of the mountain and the flood."

William Beattie went to a child's school in Halifax, and continued his studies after the family settled at Newport, but his attendance at day school stopped after he was ten or eleven years old, and later he attended night school. He commenced work carrying tools at Fort Adams for one year, and then learned the trade of mason, serving three years at four dollars per month. His apprenticeship began in 1842 and was completed in 1846. In the latter year, in association with his brother George, he built a bridge and constructed the piers in Bangor, Maine. He was with his brother at Fort Adams until 1849, when, during Jefferson Davis's administration as secretary of war, work was discontinued, the funds giving out. George Beattie went around the Horn in 1849 and John and William went out to California in 1852, making the trip via Greytown, in Central America, over the Nicaragua route. The four brothers, John, George, William and David, were all in California at one time, William Beattie remaining there about two years and four months. Returning to the East, he became engaged at stonecutting in Newport, and then in 1865 with his brother John purchased the Harrison quarry, in Fall River, which covered an area of two and a half acres. It was small and about ready to be abandoned. The brothers operated it about one year, when John withdrew, and William Beattie added to it as prosperity allowed until the property comprised over sixty acres. Mr. Beattie received considerable government work, and continued adding to his quarry and extending his business, one of his important contracts being to furnish the stone for the foundation of the State house at Albany, in 1873. Later, in 1877, he bought out his nephew and continued the business alone. His life has been much the same as that of his successful brother in

the same line. By business ability of the most pronounced order he widened his interests and increased the scope of his work until he became one of the most extensive quarrymen in his region. By his own efforts, and the most honorable methods, he built up a business creditable alike to the owner and to the community in which it was carried on. Mr. Beattie is a director of the Union and Seaconnet Mills. At one time he was a member of St. John's Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Newport, and of Quidneck Encampment (I. O. O. F.), of the same place.

Mr. Beattie married Mary Hamilton, who was born in northern England, daughter of Thomas Hamilton, and came to America when two years old. Their children are: David, member of the firm of Beattie & Wilcox, of Fall River; William Henry, of the firm of Beattie & Cornell, of Fall River; and Roy Hamilton, who is engaged alone in the building of sea walls.

**HENRY FRANCIS BORDEN, M. D.**, of Brockton, where he has been successfully engaged in the practice of his profession for a period covering over forty years, is a native of the city, son of the late Dr. Adolphus Kinsman and Lucy Ann (Brown) Borden. Dr. Borden is descended from a long line of American ancestry, the progenitor of which, Richard Borden, was one of the first settlers of Rhode Island, and from the latter Dr. Borden is descended in the eighth generation.

(I) Richard Borden, born in 1601, died May 25, 1671. The Christian name of his wife was Joan. She was born in 1604 and died July 15, 1688. Mr. Borden was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck in 1638, being then of Portsmouth, R. I. On May 20th of that same year he was allotted five acres of land. He took an important and active part in the early affairs of Portsmouth. He was assistant in 1653-54; general treasurer in 1654-56; commissioner in 1654-56-57; and deputy in 1667-70. To Richard and Joan Borden were born children as follows: Thomas, Francis, Mary, Matthew, John, Joseph, Sarah, Samuel, Benjamin and Amey.

(II) John Borden, son of Richard, born in September, 1640, married Dec. 25, 1670, Mary, born in 1655, daughter of William and Mary (Walker) Earle, and was of Portsmouth, R. I. Like his father he was prominent in the public affairs of the town. He was deputy in 1673, 1680, 1700, 1704, 1705 and 1708. He died June 4, 1716, and his wife in June, 1734. Their children were: Richard, John,

Amey, Joseph, Thomas, Hope, Mary, William and Benjamin.

(III) Richard Borden, son of John, born Oct. 25, 1671, lived on the main road about a mile from the east shore of Mount Hope bay and two and a half miles south of the city hall in Fall River, his homestead comprising about two hundred acres of land. He became one of the wealthiest men in the town and at the time of his death was one of the largest landholders there. He lived until about the age of sixty years. About 1692 he married Innocent Wardell, and their children were: Sarah, John, Thomas, Mary, Joseph, Samuel and Rebecca.

(IV) Samuel Borden, son of Richard, born Oct. 25, 1705, became an accomplished surveyor and was sent by the governor of Massachusetts in 1760 to Nova Scotia to take charge of a company of emigrants and locate them on lands from which the neutral French had been expelled. He later returned to his home and led a retired life, cultivating his farm. His will was proved in Tiverton Dec. 7, 1778, he having died probably in November. About 1735 he married Peace Mumford, of Exeter, R. I. Their children were: Joseph, Perry, Benjamin, Ann, Abigail and Edward.

(V) Perry Borden, son of Samuel, born Nov. 9, 1739, in Tiverton, passed his early life in aiding his father on the farm and in his work of surveying, and soon acquired a good knowledge of the art. Soon after the expulsion of the neutral French who had been located in Nova Scotia, as related above, many emigrants from New England went thither in 1759, Mr. Borden being one of the number, he probably going as assistant to his father, who had been made the surveyor to locate the settlers on lands. The father returned to his home in 1761, leaving his son Perry there, the latter having concluded to remain permanently. It was there that on Sept. 6, 1761, he was married to Amy Percy, daughter of an English officer. She died Dec. 2, 1765, and on Oct. 27, 1767, he married (second) Mary Ellis, born May 25, 1745, who died in 1831. His children, the first two only born to the first marriage, were: Samuel, Joseph, Lemuel, David, Jonathan, Perry, Joshua, William, Benjamin, Edward and Abraham. Through this same generation also descended Jonathan Borden, who was a prominent physician, and the father of the present Sir Frederick Borden, who is minister of militia and defense of British North America.

(VI) David Borden, son of Perry, born Jan. 28, 1768, in Nova Scotia, lived in Hor-

ton, Nova Scotia, and died there in 1864, aged ninety-six years (another record giving his age at death as ninety-nine years, ten months). In 1793 he married Elizabeth Kinsman, who attained advanced years and died in Nova Scotia. Their children: Sarah, born in October, 1795; Mary, born in May, 1798; Adolphus K., born Jan. 26, 1802; Edward, born about 1805; Elizabeth, born Sept. 6, 1816; James, born Feb. 24, 1820; John, born Dec. 14, 1821; and Annie A., born Jan. 1, 1823.

(VII) Adolphus Kinsman Borden, M. D., son of David and Elizabeth, was born in Horton, Nova Scotia, Jan. 26, 1802. After studying in Windsor College he came to Boston, and began the study of medicine in the offices of Dr. Jacob Bigelow and Dr. John C. Warren, well known physicians and surgeons of their day, after which he received his degree of M. D. from the Harvard Medical School, graduating with the class of 1824. At the class dinner was present General LaFayette, who was on his second visit to this country at the time, the graduating class of Harvard being invited to dine with him. Dr. Borden entered upon the practice of his profession at Wareham, Mass., where he remained about one year; thence he removed to North Bridgewater, where he afterward resided in the enjoyment of a successful practice.

In 1826 Dr. Borden married Lucy Ann, daughter of Bartholomew Brown, Esq., and Betsey (Lazell) Brown, and granddaughter of John Brown and Ginger (Hutchinson), of Sterling, Mass. Bartholomew Brown was a native of Danvers, Mass. He was graduated from Harvard University in 1799, and as a lawyer settled first in Sterling, then in East Bridgewater. His wife was a daughter of Gen. Silvanus Lazell, of East Bridgewater. To Dr. Borden and his wife were born the following children: Elizabeth Kinsman, born March 4, 1827, died aged fourteen months; George Kinsman, born Aug. 14, 1829, died May 25, 1889, unmarried; Edward Adolphus, born Feb. 28, 1833, died unmarried Oct. 13, 1908; Marv Mitchell, born Jan. 31, 1837, died Feb. 13, 1899; Henry Francis was born Dec. 15, 1844. Dr. Borden and his wife were of the Swedenborgian faith, belonging to the Church of the New Jerusalem at Brockton. He died Jan. 29, 1875, and she passed away June 22, 1876.

(VIII) Henry Francis Borden, youngest child of the late Dr. Adolphus Kinsman and Lucy Ann (Brown) Borden, was born Dec. 15, 1844, in North Bridgewater (now Brock-

ton), and in the common schools received his early education. He then attended for five years Prof. Hunt's Academy in his native town, after which he became a student in the Harvard Scientific School, graduating therefrom in the class of 1865, with the degree of S. B. He furthered his studies in the chemical laboratory under Prof. J. P. Cook, and by attending lectures given by Prof. Louis Agassiz. Entering Harvard Medical School he graduated with the degree of M. D. in the class of 1869. During the last year of his medical course he became house physician in the Boston City hospital, receiving this appointment through a competitive examination, and remaining there one year. For the purpose of furthering his medical studies Dr. Borden took a trip abroad, where he spent over a year in special study of medicine and operative surgery in Paris and other foreign cities, remaining in Paris until the outbreak of the Franco-Prussian war. Returning to his native town he in 1870 began the general practice of his profession, in which he has continued to the present time with success.

Dr. Borden is a member of the Massachusetts State Medical Society, the Harvard Medical Alumni, and the Boston City Hospital Alumni, and has served as president of the latter one year. He is consulting surgeon of the Brockton City Hospital, and chairman of the Training School for Nurses of Brockton. Fraternally he belongs to Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Bay State Commandery, K. T.; and for a number of years he was a member of Massasoit Lodge, I. O. O. F.; he was first noble grand of Nemasket Encampment, No. 44; for several years he was also a member of the B. P. O. Elks. In politics he is a Republican, but his profession has engrossed too much of his time to allow him opportunity for active party work. He and his family attend the Church of the New Jerusalem.

On Sept. 30, 1875, Dr. Borden was married to Frances I. Cousens, daughter of Capt. Willard Cousens, a sea captain of Fairfield, Maine. Dr. and Mrs. Borden have one daughter, Mary Elizabeth, born May 16, 1894, who has been educated by private teachers, and is now studying music, possessing a very fine voice.

CHARLES EDWARD COOK, prominent in street railway affairs, and one of the active and influential citizens of New Bedford, Mass., was born at Tiverton, R. I., and is a worthy member of the Cook family established in



Rhode Island before the middle of the seventeenth century.

(I) Thomas Cook became an inhabitant of Portsmouth, R. I., and "gave his engagement to the government and propounded for a lot" in 1643. He was made a freeman of Portsmouth in 1655, and was a deputy in 1664. From the frequency of his name in public records he must have been a man of considerable prominence. His wife's name was Mary, and he was the father of three sons: John, born in 1631, evidently a son by a former marriage, as in the settlement of his estate his widow is spoken of as "step-mother to John Cook"; Thomas, known as Capt. Thomas; and George. Thomas Cook, the father, died Feb. 6, 1674.

(II) John Cook, son of Thomas, born in 1631, died in 1691. He was made a freeman in 1655, and was a deputy in 1670. On June 3, 1668, he and Daniel Wilcox were given the privilege of running a ferry at Pocasset. He married Mary Borden, and they had a family of nine children: Mary, who married William Manchester (born 1654, died 1718), and died in 1716; Elizabeth, born 1653, who married in 1680 William Briggs (born 1650), and both died in 1716; Sarah, who married Thomas Wait, and died in 1733; John, born 1656, who married Ruth Shaw; Hannah, who married (first) Daniel Wilcox and (second) Enoch Briggs, and died in 1736; Joseph, who married April 10 (or 19), 1691, Susanna Briggs; Martha, who married William Cory; Deborah, who married William Almy; Thomas, who married Mary Cory, and both died in 1726.

(III) Joseph Cook, son of John and Mary (Borden), married April 10 (or 19), 1691, Susanna Briggs, and their children were: Deborah, born May 5, 1692; John, Feb. 27, 1694; Joseph, April 30, 1695; Thomas, March 31, 1697; William, Sept. 11, 1701. Joseph Cook, the father, was a deputy to the General Court in 1704-07-08-09. He died March 21, 1746.

(IV) Thomas Cook, son of Joseph and Susanna (Briggs), was born March 31, 1697. He married in Portsmouth May 30, 1722, Philadelphia Cornell, daughter of George and Deliverance (Clark) Cornell. Their children were: Deborah, born Nov. 3, 1723; George, March 28, 1725; Sarah, Nov. 4, 1726; Susanna, June 17, 1728; Walter, Jan. (?) 19, 1729; David, Oct. 12, 1731; Deliverance, Aug. 31, 1736; Hannah, April 1, 1738; Mary, Oct. 23, 1739; Peleg, Oct. 3, 1741; Ruth, Oct. 16, 1743; and Isaac, June 21, 1745.

(V) Capt. Isaac Cook, son of Thomas and Philadelphia (Cornell), born June 21, 1745, married Lydia Seabury, born Sept. 27, 1744. They became the parents of children as follows: William, born July 4, 1767; Reuben, June 7, 1769; Elizabeth, May 5, 1771; Charlotte, Sept. 12, 1773; Sarah, May 26, 1776; Hannah, May 29, 1779; John, May 14, 1781; Dennis, March 13, 1783; Isaac, Feb. 27, 1785; Godfree, March 26, 1787. Isaac Cook, the father, was a captain in the Revolutionary army.

(VI) William Cook, son of Capt. Isaac and Lydia (Seabury), born July 4, 1767, married April 28, 1798, Deborah Cory, daughter of Philip and Comfort Cory. His children were: John, born Sept. 20, 1799; Edward C., Feb. 14, 1802; Deborah, Sept. 6, 1803; Mary Ann, May 27, 1806; Philip C., Dec. 26, 1807; and William. William Cook was engaged in the China trade for some years, and later in life took up farming.

(VII) Edward C. Cook, son of William and Deborah (Cory), born Feb. 14, 1802, married Oct. 21, 1828, in Tiverton, R. I., Ruth Cook, born Sept. 3, 1812, daughter of John and Alice (Hambley) Cook, granddaughter of William and Ruth (Taber) Cook, great-granddaughter of Walter Cook (born June 19, 1729, son of Thomas and Philadelphia Cornell Cook) and Elizabeth (Hall) Cook. Edward C. Cook was a farmer by occupation. His children were: Charles E. (born Aug. 4, 1833), Sarah, John and Emma.

(V) Walter Cook, son of Thomas and Philadelphia (Cornell), was born Jan. (or June) 19, 1729. He married May 1, 1851, Elizabeth Hall, of Portsmouth, R. I. Their children were: George, born July 2, 1751; Thomas, Sept. 3, 1753; William, Nov. 7, 1755; Philadelphia, March 10, 1758; Elizabeth, March 15, 1760; Mary, April 2, 1762; Sarah, April 9, 1764; Hannah, April 21, 1766; and Walter, Oct. 8, 1768.

(VI) William Cook, son of Walter and Elizabeth (Hall), born Nov. 7, 1755, married Feb. 8, 1782, Ruth Taber, born March 3, 1762, daughter of Thomas Taber. Their children were: John, born in 1782; Cynthia, born Oct. 3, 1783; and David, born Feb. 3, 1789.

(VII) John Cook, son of William and Ruth (Taber), born in 1782, married in 1810 Alice Hambley, born March 10, 1787, daughter of Benjamin Hambley. Their children were: Eliza H., born Oct. 26, 1810; Ruth, Sept. 3, 1812 (who married Edward C. Cook); Sarah, Dec. 22, 1813; Charles, Aug. 25, 1815; Amey,

Nov. 3, 1817; Mary C., Nov. 19, 1825; Fanny A., June 12, 1831.

(VIII) Charles Edward Cook, son of Edward C. and Ruth (Cook), was eighteen years of age when he removed with his parents to Dartmouth, Mass., and there he remained on a farm until he was thirty years of age. He then came to New Bedford and engaged in the meat and produce business where the Standard building now is. Later he became interested in real estate operations, first with S. T. Viall, and for several years with Abbott P. Smith. Mr. Cook was one of the organizers and the first president and manager of the Acushnet Street Railway Company, and after its consolidation with the Union Street Railway Company he held the position of manager and purchasing agent for several years. Later he and others with him built the Dartmouth & Westport street railway, of which he was in 1898 a director and vice president.

Mr. Cook has been twice married. He married first Julia E. Potter. His present wife was Mary Ann Sherman, daughter of Royal Sherman, of Dartmouth, and to this union was born a son, Edward R., now a farmer in Dartmouth.

**STILLMAN ALGER**, a well known agriculturist of Bridgewater who for fifty and more years was engaged in butchering, was born in that town June 29, 1828, youngest child of Daniel and Salome (Keith) Alger. The Algers are one of the early settled families of southeastern Massachusetts.

(I) Thomas Alger, the first of the name in Bridgewater, located first in the town of Taunton, and later came to that part of Bridgewater known as West Bridgewater. In 1665 he married Elizabeth Packard, daughter of Samuel Packard, and among their children were Israel and Deliverance.

(II) Israel Alger, son of Thomas, made his home in Bridgewater, where he followed farming and where he died. He married Patience Hayward, daughter of Nathaniel Hayward, and their five children were: Israel, born in 1689; Joseph, 1694; Thomas, 1697; Nathaniel, 1700; and John, 1704 (died 1730).

(III) Thomas Alger, son of Israel, was born in Bridgewater in 1697, and in 1724 married Sarah Dunbar, daughter of Peter Dunbar.

(IV) Thomas Alger, son of Thomas, was born in Bridgewater, and died in 1793. He married Mehitabel Briggs, of Norton, and she died in 1795. In the Massachusetts records of soldiers and sailors who fought in the war of the Revolution there is a record of a

Thomas Alger who was a private in Capt. Nathan Packard's (Light Infantry) company, Col. John Jacobs's regiment; enlisted Oct. 9, 1779, discharged Nov. 8, 1779, one month's service at Rhode Island. The children born to Thomas and Mehitabel were: James and Daniel, both of whom were baptized in 1766.

(V) James Alger, son of Thomas, made his home in the town of Bridgewater, part of his property lying in West Bridgewater. By occupation he was a farmer. He served in the war of the Revolution, his records appearing in Soldiers and Sailors of Massachusetts as follows: James Alger, of Bridgewater, matross, Capt. Daniel Lothrop's company, Col. John Bailey's regiment; enlisted April 10, 1775, discharged May 2, 1775—service twenty-three days. Also private, muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775, enlisted May 3, 1775, service three months, six days. James Alger married Mehitabel Briggs, of Norton (same name as his mother), and their children were: Daniel, James, and several daughters, one of whom was Olive (who married Daniel Tyler, of Pittsfield).

(VI) Daniel Alger, eldest son of James, was born on the line of West Bridgewater, the Bridgewater and West Bridgewater town lines running through his house. After his marriage he moved to East Bridgewater, where he for some time engaged in farming. His health failed and he was obliged to give up work, and he passed his last years with his children. He died at the old home in Bridgewater. In 1806 he married Salome Keith, born in 1787, daughter of Joseph and Betty (Sherman) Keith. They had nine children, as follows: Emily Williams, born Oct. 1, 1807, who married Ruel Richmond and died leaving a daughter Fanny, who resides in Brockton, Mass.; Daniel Francis, born March 29, 1810; James Newton, born Oct. 26, 1812; Joseph Allen, born Jan. 1, 1815; Eliza Sherman, born Nov. 11, 1817, who married John Eaton; Salome, born March 20, 1820, who married Mason Simmons, and died leaving five children—George (deceased), Ida (widow of Charles A. Bonney, of Brockton), Emma (unmarried and residing in Brockton), Harriet (married to Arthur Hall, of Brockton) and Morton (of Bridgewater); Morton, born Oct. 7, 1822; George F., born Dec. 19, 1825; and Stillman, born June 29, 1828, now the only survivor of his family.

(VII) Stillman Alger, son of Daniel, was early deprived of his mother's care, and when he was only two years old her ill health made

it necessary to place him in the care of strangers. At the age of ten years he came with the rest of the family to Bridgewater, and whatever education he received was obtained in a local school, which he attended only during the winter months. From the time he was ten he had to work at farm labor, and at the age of fourteen he was hired by his brothers, who were engaged in the butchering business, to drive their meat wagon, receiving the first year his board and clothes, and the following year his board and ten dollars a month. He continued in this line until he was eighteen years old, when he started in business on his own account, and for over a half century he conducted a successful butchering business, having the Bridgewater and other towns near by for his market. He bought his cattle at Brighton, and he killed and dressed from ten to twenty head per week during these years. He was also engaged in farming, having bought his land piece by piece until he now has seventy-five acres of fine land, all under cultivation, and a part of it in the town of West Bridgewater. He also owns the old home, in the house on which place his father was born. This house stands half in the town of West Bridgewater. He has made extensive improvements on the place, and has added an ice house and other buildings. He has been a great lover of horses, and has always owned good blooded stock. He has raised over twenty, many of which brought fancy prices. In 1865 Mr. Alger, in partnership with Josiah B. Thomas, of Wareham, under the firm name of Alger & Thomas, engaged in business in Boston, dealing in hides and skins, in which line they continued for a period of twelve years, when their place of business was visited by a fire, destroying their stock, Mr. Alger losing over \$10,000 as a result of the conflagration.

Mr. Alger is a strong Republican, and has always supported the policies of that party, but he is a man of independent ideas and cannot be turned from what he thinks is right. For many years he filled the office of selectman, and for three years was chairman of the board. He has been chairman of the board of assessors, and was overseer of the poor. At the age of fifteen, in 1843, he became a member of the Plymouth County Agricultural Society and has continued so ever since, and for twenty-five years has been a trustee of the same. For a number of years he has been a member of the West Bridgewater Grange, and also the Old Colony Pomona and the State Grange. Mr. Alger is a public-spirited man,

and has taken great pride in his farm, his horses and his town. He is a member of the Unitarian Church. Fraternally he belongs to Fellowship Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Bridgewater.

On April 21, 1850, in Bridgewater, Mr. Alger married Margaret Washburn, born in that town Dec. 9, 1829, daughter of Carver Washburn (mentioned elsewhere). She died July 4, 1856, at the age of twenty-seven, and was laid to rest in Mount Prospect cemetery, where also are buried three of her four children. The children were: Stillman, born Dec. 29, 1850, was drowned in the Pacific ocean in February, 1868, while on a voyage for his health; Austin Washburn, born June 19, 1852, was drowned near his home in Bridgewater in July, 1872; William E., born May 20, 1854, died March 5, 1855; and Harriet Carver, born Feb. 19, 1856, died Dec. 6, 1856. In 1856 Mr. Alger built a good cottage, but his wife did not live long to enjoy it. Since the death of his wife and children he has boarded with a neighbor.

**MARSHALL** (Brockton family). For an hundred years and more the family of Marshall has been in the Bridgewater region of Massachusetts, and for only a little less than that in that part of the North parish (later North Bridgewater and now the city of Brockton) where have figured actively in business and been a part of the civic and social life of this community some of the posterity of Hayward Marshall, notably his son Perez Marshall, long engaged in the manufacture of shoes, and the latter's son, the late Howard Tisdale Marshall, who for a number of years was prominent in the activities of the city.

The Marshall family is an ancient one here, as well as one of distinction. It will be recalled that this family gave to the country one of its chief justices of the Supreme court. There were a number of immigrants to New England by the name of Marshall in its early history, but the name has not been common or the family numerous in this immediate section of Massachusetts.

Christopher Marshall, of Boston, 1634, went to Exeter, N. H. Edmund Marshall, of Salem, 1636, probably removed to Ipswich and on to New London, Conn. From him is believed to have come the early Framingham family of the name, and those in and about the region of Connecticut just indicated. Francis Marshall, of Boston, a master mariner, came in the ship "Hopewell," from London, 1635, as did also John of Boston. And there was a John Marshall of Billerica, 1658,

John of Providence, 1639, and John of Duxbury (who married Mary, daughter of Rev. Ralph Partridge). There were also among others Thomas Marshall, of Boston, 1634; Robert, of Salem, 1637, who, perhaps, moved to Boston; Thomas, of Dorchester, 1634, who probably moved to Windsor, Conn. The Thomas Marshall, of Boston, 1634 (above), resided there and was a man of much respectability, his name often occurring on the town records; he was chosen to offices of trust. He was a deacon of the First Church and was selectman of Boston from 1648 to 1657, represented the town in the General Court, etc. He brought from England two sons, Thomas and Samuel, and two daughters. Of the sons, Samuel settled in Windsor, Conn., was a captain in the great Swamp Fight Dec. 19, 1675, and was there killed with many of his men.

John Marshall, alluded to above as coming in the "Hopewell," lived in Milk street, Boston, and died in advanced age, leaving descendants, probably one of whom was Col. Thomas Marshall, who had command of the 10th Massachusetts Regiment, Continental troops, from 1777 to 1780, and in the same regiment Capt. Christopher Marshall had a company. It is probable that most of the Boston Marshalls have been of the family just named, though Robert and Francis left some descendants there.

Still later on, and distinct from any of the early Marshalls above mentioned, was a John Marshall who as means of distinction has been characterized as of Braintree. He was a mason or bricklayer, and the Christian name of his wife was Ruth. He was a native of Scotland, and is of record in Boston as early as 1659. One of his sons, Thomas, settled in Greenwich, Connecticut.

There lived in ancient Bridgewater along in the middle of the eighteenth century one Benjamin Marshall, his wife, to whom he was married in 1768, being formerly Mary, born in 1749, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gannet) Hayward, and a descendant of Thomas Hayward, who came from England and settled in Duxbury before 1638 and became an original proprietor of Bridgewater, from whom her descent is through Nathaniel, Thomas and Thomas Hayward (2). The children of this couple were: Hayward, born in 1771; Calvin, born in 1774; Benjamin, born in 1777; Rowlandson, born in 1780; Gannet, born in 1784; and Ambrose, twin to Gannet. Of these, Rowlandson married in 1808 Olive Manley, and Gannet married in 1810 Mary Hayward.

Hayward Marshall, son of Benjamin and Mary (Hayward), born April 6, 1771, seemingly lived for a time in Stoughton, at least it is in evidence that he came from Stoughton to the town of North Bridgewater. On June 8, 1794, he married Olive, born in 1774, daughter of Joseph and Olive (Manley) Hayward, of the same Hayward family alluded to above. Their children were: Abigail, born May 12, 1795, married Waldo Field; Benjamin, born Jan. 19, 1798, married Polly Howard; Hayward, born March 5, 1800, married Almira Wild; Perez, born Dec. 29, 1801, is mentioned below; and Hannah, born Dec. 15, 1803, married Rossetter Jones. The father died June 13, 1839, and the mother Nov. 12, 1860. Mr. Marshall was engaged in farming in that part of town known as Marshall's Corner, where he also kept a tavern for a number of years.

Perez Marshall, son of Hayward, born Dec. 29, 1801, married (first) April 24, 1825, Sophronia Thompson, daughter of Capt. Thomas Thompson, of North Bridgewater. She died May 1, 1836, and he married (second) Dec. 15, 1838, Elizabeth Tisdale, daughter of Col. Israel and Betsey (Talbot) Tisdale, of Sharon, Mass. Mrs. Marshall was a direct descendant in the seventh generation of John Tisdale, who was born in England about 1600, and in 1636 came to Duxbury, Mass., where he remained until 1650, when he removed to Taunton, Mass., where during King Philip's war in 1675 his house was destroyed, and he was murdered by the Indians. Mrs. Marshall died in North Bridgewater March 27, 1858, aged forty-three years. The children of Perez Marshall, all born to his second marriage, were: Howard Tisdale, born Oct. 24, 1839, is mentioned below; Susan Elizabeth, born Jan. 9, 1841, married Henry Manley, of North Bridgewater, and they reside in Roxbury, Mass.; Albert Leander, born April 21, 1842, served in the Civil war as a member of the 3d Mass. V. I., and the 14th Mass. Battery, and died May 2, 1910, unmarried; Louisa Ann, born Feb. 29, 1844, married (first) Frederick Gates, of Orange, Mass., and (second) Charles Healey, of Lynn, Mass., and is now a widow, residing in Boston; Edward Elmer, born Sept. 5, 1846, was drowned Feb. 26, 1853; Emma Josephine, born July 12, 1848, is the wife of Josiah Sears, of Brockton, where they reside; Alice Almira, born Sept. 17, 1850, is the widow of Charles Galen Manley, of Boulder, Colo., where he died and where she now makes her home; Charles Sumner, born March 27, 1853, married Louisa B. Dunbar, and resides in East



Bridgewater; and Abby Sophronia, born Aug. 21, 1855, died Aug. 3, 1856. Perez Marshall, the father, was a farmer in early life, and owned a large tract of land in that section of the town known as Marshall's Corner. Later he engaged in the manufacture of boots and shoes, and was the pioneer in the introduction of congress gaiters when they were first patented, paying \$75 per year as royalty. He continued successfully engaged in manufacturing until about 1861, when he retired from the business, and some ten years later removed to North Bridgewater Centre, where the remainder of his life was spent, and where he died Aug. 21, 1882. In early life he was a Whig, later becoming a Free-soiler, being a great admirer of Charles Sumner, and was one of the three men who went from North Bridgewater to Worcester, Mass., to form that party; in later life he became a Republican, continuing as such until his death.

HOWARD TISDALE MARSHALL, eldest son of the late Perez and Elizabeth (Tisdale) Marshall, was born Oct. 24, 1839, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), in that part of the town known as Marshall's Corner. He acquired his early education in the district schools; later he attended Prof. S. D. Hunt's Academy, which was then one of the well known institutions of his native town. Leaving school when about eighteen years of age, he went to work for his uncle, Edward Tisdale, of West Bridgewater, engaged at boot and shoe making, having previously acquired a knowledge of the business by working in his father's shop out of school hours. After remaining with his uncle for about one and a half years, he purchased his father's business, and continued to manufacture boots and shoes in that shop until 1869, when he removed to the center of North Bridgewater, where he engaged in the manufacture of shoes, on Montello street. Mr. Marshall also patented several novelties in the shoemaking line, such as rubber sole lawn tennis and yachting shoes, which became well known throughout the country. He met with success in the business, and continued to manufacture shoes until Dec. 1, 1892, when he sold out to Kimball, Tisdale & Baker. Being of a mechanical turn of mind, with natural as well as acquired ability, he began the manufacture of shoe machinery, in which, together with experimental work in the line of machinery construction, he continued until his death, which occurred May 15, 1910. In 1899 he started the publication of the *Brockton Weekly Free Press*, which he conducted for several months, after

which time he was engaged in the publishing business, having established "The New and Free Thought in Politics," which publication was devoted to the cause of Antimasonry. In political faith Mr. Marshall was a Republican, with independent tendencies. For several years he was a member of the Brockton Board of Trade, having been a member of the same during the McKinley administration, when the question was discussed by the various Boards of Trade of the country, as to what disposition was to be made of the Philippine islands after the Spanish-American war.

Mr. Marshall attended the Unitarian Church, of which his wife is a member, and he was kindly toward all movements tending toward the intellectual and moral growth of the community.

On Aug. 28, 1862, Mr. Marshall married Sarah Augusta Dunbar, who was born June 27, 1843, in North Bridgewater, daughter of Hiram and Lydia Weston (Dickerman) Dunbar, and a descendant in the seventh generation from James Dunbar, of Hingham, Mass.; she is also a descendant of John Alden. To this union were born two sons: (1) Albert Tisdale, born May 15, 1867, graduated from the School of Technology, Worcester, Mass., after which he took a post-graduate course at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology at Boston; he is now a member of the H. T. Marshall Machine Company, of Brockton. He is the patentee of an ice machine for refrigerating purposes, and is located in Hartford, Conn., where he has charge of the Federal Ice Company's plant. He married Lois Dunbar, daughter of Charles Henry Dunbar, of West Bridgewater, and they have two sons, Ralph Merriman and Paul Howard. (2) Herman W., born Nov. 10, 1875, a graduate of Johns Hopkins Medical School and the Boston School of Technology, is unmarried and resides in Boston, where he is a practicing physician and surgeon.

JAMES HENRY NYE, a successful business man engaged in the hay and grain trade at Brockton, of which place he is one of the representative citizens, is a member of one of New England's earliest settled families. Mr. Nye was born Jan. 21, 1840, in Sandwich, Mass., a descendant of Benjamin Nye, the emigrant ancestor, in the seventh generation.

Nye as a family name is said to have made its first appearance about the middle of the thirteenth century in Denmark. From that time on and into England the family has been followed by the compiler of the "Nye Family,"



to which the reader is referred for detail. Since the coming to New England in the early years of the seventeenth century of Benjamin Nye, the forerunner of this family here in America, it has been a continuous one, many members of which have given a good account of themselves, becoming useful men and women in their various communities, and the men prominent and influential in various lines of effort and public service. The generations down to James Henry Nye follow in chronological order.

(I) Benjamin Nye, born May 4, 1620, at Bidlenden, Kent, England, came to this country and to Lynn, Mass., in the ship "Abigail," with Edmund Freeman's Company, 1635. Mr. Nye's lineage is traced back to Randolph Nye, who settled in Sussex, England, in 1527, through William Ralph, Thomas and Thomas (2). Benjamin Nye was married Oct. 19, 1640, in Sandwich, Mass., to Katherine, daughter of Thomas Tupper, who, too, was a passenger in the "Abigail," and who in 1637 settled in Sandwich. In 1654 Benjamin Nye's name appears on a list of those contributing toward building a mill; in 1655 his name is on the subscription list for building a meetinghouse; in the same year (1655) he was supervisor of highways; in 1657, he engaged to pay fifteen shillings yearly toward the minister's salary; was chosen constable in 1661, etc. He seems to have built a mill at the little pond and therefor the town in 1669 voted him twelve acres of land. He was granted permission in 1675 to build a fulling-mill upon Spring river. These with other references to him in important connection and relation to public business evidence the kind of man he was. The children of Benjamin and Katherine were: Mary, John, Ebenezer, Jonathan, Mercy, Caleb, Nathan and Benjamin.

(II) John Nye, son of Benjamin, took the oath of fidelity in 1678, and in that same year served on the grand jury. Along with his brother, Ebenezer, he purchased 100 acres of land in Falmouth, and in 1689 they were granted 200 acres more. On May 10, 1694, he was appointed on a committee by the town to erect two cottages on the plain for the shepherds to dwell in. He was on a committee in September, 1695, to provide a suitable person to keep school in the town for one year. Mr. Nye married Esther Shed. He died in 1722. Children: Benjamin, born Nov. 24, 1673; John, born Nov. 22, 1675; Abigail, born April 18, 1678 (married Edward Dillingham); Experience, born Dec. 16, 1682 (married Josiah Swift); Hannah, born Jan. 19, 1685 (married

Isaac Jennings); Ebenezer, born Sept. 23, 1687; Peleg, born Nov. 12, 1689; Nathan; Joseph, born in 1694; and Cornelius, born in 1697.

(III) Peleg Nye, born Nov. 12, 1689, in Sandwich, Mass., married June 26, 1717, Elizabeth Bryant, and they were residents of Sandwich. He died there in November or December, 1761. Their children were: Nathaniel, born June 7, 1719; Elizabeth, born May 22, 1721 (married Joseph Gifford); Joseph, born Oct. 21, 1723; and Abigail, born March 5, 1725.

(IV) Joseph Nye, born Oct. 21, 1723, in Sandwich, Mass., there died in 1790. He married Dec. 23, 1756, Elizabeth Holmes, of Sandwich, who survived him. Children: Elisha, born Nov. 2, 1757; Bartlett, born Aug. 8, 1759; Temperance, born May 3, 1762; Lemuel, born Oct. 14, 1764; Jane, born in 1767; Bryant, born Sept. 13, 1769; Joseph, born Oct. 30, 1771; Heman, born Nov. 23, 1773; and Peleg, born July 9, 1778.

(V) Heman Nye, born Nov. 23, 1773, in East Sandwich, Mass., died there June 2, 1847. He was a seafaring man, following the same vocation all his life, being engaged mostly in the West Indian trade, and for many years was master of vessels plying in this trade. On June 24, 1799, he married Mehetabel Howland, born June 23, 1773, daughter of Job Howland, of Barnstable, and a direct descendant of John Howland, of the "Mayflower." Their children were: Job Howland, born Feb. 25, 1801; Hannah Howland, born Dec. 11, 1805; Josiah Fish, born Sept. 21, 1806; Joanna Chipman, born April 25, 1809; Heman, born July 21, 1812; Elisha B., born March 8, 1815; and Peleg, born March 10, 1817. The mother died May 25, 1860.

(VI) Josiah Fish Nye, father of James Henry Nye, was born Sept. 21, 1806, in Sandwich, Mass., and died there Sept. 1, 1867. In early life he followed the sea, and for a time was engaged in the whaling trade, being mate of various vessels thus engaged. He finally made a trip to the Middle West, going by way of the Erie canal and thence by ox team, the trip taking three weeks; and he bought a tract of land in Ohio, in Sandusky county, where now stands the city of Fremont. He remained there but about a year, when he returned home and again took to the water, following the sea until about twenty years prior to his death, when he took up farming in the south part of the town, where he had a well kept farm of about one hundred acres. For many years he lived in the central part of the town, but finally settled down on his farm in the southern

part of the town, where his remaining days were spent and where he died. He was a very industrious man, and kindly in manner. In early life he was an old-line Whig, and upon the organization of the Republican party became identified with the latter. In his younger days he united with the Congregational Church, but in his latter years was identified with the Methodist Church, which he attended up to the time of his death. In 1838 he married Sarah A. Nye, born March 6, 1811, daughter of Prince Nye, of Sandwich. Mrs. Nye died Feb. 20, 1846, aged thirty-five years, the mother of two sons, namely: James Henry, mentioned below; and Holmes, born Oct. 8, 1845, who married Sarah J. French, and resides in Walpole, Mass., where he is engaged as a contractor and builder. Josiah F. Nye married (second) Jan. 19, 1847, Deborah Allen, born Dec. 19, 1812, of Barnstable, Mass. She died without issue, in Sandwich, Jan. 19, 1860.

(VII) James Henry Nye acquired his education in the district schools of his native town, attending school in the winter months and assisting with the work on the home farm during the summers until he was about eighteen years of age. After leaving school he followed farming, shoemaking and various other occupations which kept him busy at home until he was about twenty-six years of age. He then took up shoemaking as his steady occupation, and in 1871 came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), and for the following ten years followed shoemaking, working in the "gang rooms" of various shoe factories. In 1881 Mr. Nye entered business on his own account, establishing himself in the livery and sale stable business at No. 65 Lincoln street, and shortly after, in connection with the livery stable, engaged in the hay and grain business. He remained at the same location until the grade crossings of the New York, New Haven & Hartford railway were abolished, when he removed his business to Freight Yard square, at which location he has since continued. In 1905 Mr. Nye disposed of the livery department of his business to J. B. Kelsea & Company, and has since devoted his time entirely to the other branch, dealing in hay, grain, etc. Mr. Nye is also senior member of the firm of Nye & Gleason, of Brockton, his partner being Willard F. Gleason, of Holbrook, this firm being extensively engaged in the wholesale hay business, as dealers and shippers, having a large storehouse and hay pressing machines located in Seneca county, New York.

Fraternally Mr. Nye is a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and is a charter

member of Electric Lodge, No. 204, I. O. O. F., of Brockton. For a number of years he has been a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce, and he holds membership in the Commercial Club, and is a member of the Board of Trade at Brockton.

Although not a member, Mr. Nye is identified with the First Congregational Church, and is liberal in his donations to various religious and charitable organizations. In political faith he is a staunch Republican, but has never aspired to public office.

On Oct. 10, 1866, Mr. Nye was united in marriage to Maggie C. Fish, daughter of Chipman and Mercy (Chadwick) Fish, of Sandwich, Mass. Mrs. Nye passed away in Brockton Dec. 12, 1893, the mother of the following children: Florence G., born Aug. 31, 1873, who resides at home; and Josiah C., born Aug. 11, 1883, who is associated in business with his father and resides at home.

Through his grandmother, Mrs. Mehetabel (Howland) Nye, Mr. Nye is descended from

(I) John Howland, of the "Mayflower," 1620, who married Elizabeth Tilley.

(II) John Howland (2), born 24th of 2d month, 1627, in Plymouth, married 26th of 10th month, 1651, Mary, daughter of Robert Lee, of Barnstable.

(III) John Howland (3), born 31st of 12th month, 1674, in Barnstable, married (second) 2d of 11th month, 1719, Mary Crocker.

(IV) Job Howland, born 18th of 6th month, 1726, in Barnstable, married 6th of 12th month, 1753, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin Jenkins.

(V) Mehetabel Howland, daughter of Job, married Heman Nye.

HORTON (in early records without the "H"). The Horton family came early to New England. Thomas, of Windsor, removed to Springfield in 1638 and died leaving a son Jeremiah by wife Mary. Barnabas Horton, a native of Monsley, Leicestershire, England, was at Hampton in 1640, and was of Southold, Long Island, in 1662. Benjamin Horton, perhaps a brother, lived at the same place, same time, and Caleb, too. Then there was John Horton at Guilford, and Thomas at Charlestown. Coming now to the Rehoboth Hortons, one John Horton, said to have come from England, settled in Rehoboth and there married Mehetabel Gamzey, and had John, Jotham, Nathaniel, Jonathan and David. The Rehoboth vital records give as the early heads of families there Thomas and Hannah, David,



their eldest child, being born Oct. 8, 1701; and John, Jr., and Mary, whose eldest child, Ruth, was born July 19, 1720.

(I) Solomon Horton, of Rehoboth, married there Feb. 18, 1737-38, Mary Goff. Their children of Rehoboth town record were: Charles, born March 18, 1739; Constant, Oct. 29, 1740; Solomon, Jan. 15, 1742-43; Mary, Aug. 10, 1745; Abigail, Oct. 14, 1747; Daniel, Jan. 30, 1749-50; and Aaron, March 21, 1752.

(II) Solomon Horton (2), son of Solomon and Mary (Goff) Horton, born Jan. 15, 1742-43, married at Dighton in November, 1768, Hannah Talbot, of that town. Mr. Horton was a soldier of the Revolution, serving as sergeant in Capt. Elijah Walker's company, Colonel Pope's Bristol county regiment, 1776. He was a resident of Dighton, Mass., and he and his wife were the parents of ten children, seven of them sons.

(III) Aaron Horton, son of Solomon and Hannah (Talbot) Horton, born in 1779 or 1780, married (first) Bethaney, daughter of Samuel Baker, of Rehoboth, and (second) Jan. 3, 1842, Sally, daughter of Cromwell and Sarah (Mason) Burr, of Rehoboth. Mr. Horton was occupied in farming in Rehoboth, Mass., where he died Dec. 3, 1854, aged seventy-four years. His children were: Mason, Danforth, Hiram, Nancy B. (married Jarvis W. Eddy), Nathaniel B., Angeline (married Levi Baker) and Alvah.

(IV) NATHANIEL BAKER HORTON, son of Aaron and Bethaney (Baker) Horton, was born in Rehoboth July 25, 1820. He was educated in the schools of his native town, and remained on his father's farm until he was eighteen years old, when he went to Fall River. There he learned the mason's trade of Earle & Horton, of that city, and worked at that occupation twenty years. About 1856 he purchased the old homestead of his father, consisting of about one hundred acres in Rehoboth, which had been in the possession of the family for several generations. To this he has added one hundred acres by purchase. He married Jan. 11, 1844, Mary M., daughter of James and Mary H. (Mason) Eddy. She was born in Swansea Aug. 25, 1824, and died April 14, 1850. They had a son, Arthur, born Jan. 24, 1847, who died in 1853. Mr. Horton married (second) Dec. 23, 1854, Mary J., daughter of Hail and Patience (Bosworth) Buffinton, of Rehoboth. She was born July 18, 1832. Four children blessed this union, namely: Adin Baker, born Nov. 7, 1855; Mary M., Oct. 31, 1857 (married Frank N. Martin, and their daughter, Edith M., married Dr.

Emory C. Kellogg, of Swansea, and they have a son, Arthur C.); Arabella B., Aug. 20, 1863 (married Elmer A. Cummings, and resides in Swansea; no children); and Arthur E., Aug. 6, 1870 (married Dec. 30, 1891, Lillian F. Weaver, daughter of Stephen and Ruth Buffington Weaver; no children).

Nathaniel B. Horton was active, energetic and industrious, and was prominently identified with every affair of interest in his town. He held every office of importance in the gift of his townsmen. He represented Seekonk and Rehoboth two sessions in the State Legislature. During the Civil war he was agent for the town in filling its quota for military service; was also recruiting and enrolling officer and placed in service for Rehoboth about 190 enlisted men, traveling in that service through various States and as far south as Virginia. Perhaps very few men in the town ever have held more responsible positions, or discharged their duties with more ability or with more acceptance to their constituents. Formerly a Democrat, later a Free-soiler, he was from 1857 a Republican. Mr. Horton was connected with various corporations and business interests of Fall River, being a stockholder in several banks and a number of cotton mills, of one of which, the Bourne Mills, he was a director from the time of its organization until his death. He was often called upon to administer estates, and had the reputation of being not only an able and upright business man, but an agreeable and very social gentleman, with a large following of friends. His death occurred Jan. 4, 1900, and he was buried in Cold Brook cemetery, Rehoboth.

Hail Buffinton, father of Mrs. Mary J. Horton, was born in Rehoboth, Mass., son of Benjamin and Mary (Mason) Buffinton, and there spent the greater part of his life. He died at the age of thirty-nine years. He married Patience, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Luther) Bosworth, and they had five children: Ruth A., who married John H. Pierce and resides in Lawrence, Mass.; Mary J., who married Nathaniel B. Horton; David B., deceased; Gardiner Luther, deceased; and George Hail, deceased.

For many years Mrs. Horton has resided during the summer at her cottage in Tiverton, R. I., overlooking the waters of Mount Hope bay and the Seaconnet river. During the rest of the year she lives in a new house which she built at Hortonville after the death of her husband, while her son Arthur resides at the old homestead.

(V) ADIN BAKER HORTON, son of Nathaniel

B. and Mary J. (Buffinton) Horton, was born Nov. 7, 1855. On June 26, 1879, he married Hannah S. Hale, daughter of William B. and Elizabeth Hale, and she died in October, 1909, the mother of four children: Alvah H., born Sept. 7, 1880 (married Etta Allen, of Assonet, and has one son, John Allen); Mary E., Oct. 1, 1881 (married Robert Hewitt, of Middleboro, and has one son, Bertram Adin); Angie B., April 12, 1883; and Nathaniel B., Dec. 18, 1891.

WING (New Bedford family). The Wing family here treated—that of some of the descendants of the late John and Rebecca (Slocum) Wing of Dartmouth, one of whose sons was the late Capt. Lyman Wing, who was for many years a master mariner and a successful whaler, and the latter's son, the present Charles F. Wing, Esq., long successfully engaged in the house furnishing business, one of New Bedford's enterprising and public-spirited citizens—is a branch of the ancient Wing family of Sandwich, this Commonwealth, where the name has been a continuous one and the family numerous from almost the very dawn of civilization there, and one of some two hundred years' standing in Dartmouth.

There follows in chronological order from the first American ancestor and somewhat in detail the genealogy and family history of the New Bedford branch of the Wings alluded to.

(I) John Wing, of Sandwich, of whom nothing seems to be definitely known by the genealogist of the Wing family before his arrival at Boston and his residence at Saugus (Lynn) except that he had married Deborah, the second daughter of Rev. Stephen Batchelder, and was one of that minister's company. Mr. Batchelder and company arrived at Boston June 5, 1632. Mr. Batchelder had been well educated, had received orders in the Established Church, and had gained considerable reputation among his clerical brethren for learning and ability. From dissatisfaction with the rites and institutions of the church he had refused conformity with the requirement of his superiors and had been deprived of his ecclesiastical commission. Soon after this he left England, and went with his family to Holland, where he resided several years. He then returned to London and sailed from there March 9, 1632.

John Wing's place of residence at Sandwich was situated about a mile from the present village of that name, and here was the home of the elder branch of the family for subsequent generations. The date of Mr. Wing's death is not recorded. It was probably as early as

1659. His wife is said to have lived till 1692, but probably this date has arisen from a misunderstanding of the record respecting the wife of John of Yarmouth. John and Deborah (Batchelder) Wing had at least four sons: Daniel, John, Stephen and Matthew.

(II) Stephen Wing, son of John and Deborah (Batchelder) Wing, married in 1646-47 Oseah, daughter of Edward Dillingham, one of the nine associates to whom the town had been granted in 1637. Mr. Wing lived in Sandwich, tradition fixing the location of his farm not far from Spring Hill. A part of the house he built in 1644 is said to be still in existence. He appears to have been an earnest advocate of religion and morality, as he was a strenuous supporter of religious meetings and public order. He became a convert to Quakerism and he and his family became permanently connected with the Society of Friends, and it is said that his posterity have in all their generations remained true to his example. Mr. Wing was chosen town clerk in 1669. His wife Oseah died 9th of 4th month, 1653-54, and 7th of 11th month of that same year he married Sarah, daughter of John Briggs, who at the age of twenty, in 1635, came to America. She died 26th of 3d month, 1689, but the date of his own death is uncertain, one account placing it 24th of 2d month (old style), 1710. His children were: Nathaniel, born about 1646-47; Deborah, born about 1647-48; Ephraim, born in 1649; Mercy, born in 1650; Stephen, born in 1656; Sarah, born in 1657-58; John, born in 1661; Abigail, born in 1664; Elisha, born in 1669-70; Ebenezer, born in 1671; Matthew, born in 1673-74; Joseph, born in 1677; and Benjamin, born in 1678.

(III) Matthew Wing, son of Stephen and Sarah (Briggs) Wing, born in 3d month, 1673-74, married 4th of 9th month, 1696, Elizabeth, born in August, 1659, daughter of Adam and Mary (Lott) Mott and widow of William Ricketson, of Portsmouth, R. I., and Dartmouth, Mass. Mr. Wing in 1705 purchased a farm in that part of Dartmouth which became Westport, Mass., near Hicks's bridge, which land is still in the possession of one of his descendants. Their children were: Joseph, born in 1697-98; Benjamin, born in 1698-99; and Abigail, born in 1700-01.

(IV) Joseph Wing, son of Matthew and Elizabeth, born 20th of 1st month, 1697-98, married Catharine. After a brief residence in Sandwich, where his older children were born. Mr. Wing removed to Dartmouth, Mass., where he died. His children were: Zerviah, born in 1715-16; Edward, born in 1718-19; Matthew,

born in 1721; John, born in 1731; and Daniel, born in 1734.

(V) John Wing, son of Joseph and Catharine, born 10th of 7th month, 1731, married Oct. 25, 1750, Jemima Shepherd, who died 28th of 11th month, 1816. Their children were: Catherine, born 29th of 5th month, 1752; Dorcas, born 17th of 10th month, 1753; and John, born 11th of 4th month, 1755.

(VI) John Wing (2), son of John and Jemima (Shepherd), born 11th of 4th month, 1755, married 4th of 5th month, 1780, in Dartmouth, Mercy Almy, born 3d of 5th month, 1755. He died 1st of 1st month, 1832, and she 5th of 2d month, 1850, in Dartmouth. Their children were: Lydia, born 8th of 3d month, 1782; Joseph, born 11th of 5th month, 1783; Catharine, born 26th of 2d month, 1786; Pardon, born 22d of 3d month, 1788; Patience, born 25th of 4th month, 1790; Abigail, born 26th of 2d month, 1793; Jemima, born 14th of 2d month, 1795; John, born 11th of 7th month, 1797; and Almy, born 24th of 8th month, 1800.

(VII) John Wing (3), son of John and Mercy (Almy), born 11th of 7th month, 1797, married 16th of 3d month, 1820, Rebecca, daughter of Peleg and Elizabeth (Ricketson) Slocum, of South Dartmouth, Mass., and a direct descendant of Anthony Slocum, one of the first purchasers of Taunton, 1639, from whom her lineage is through Giles, Peleg, Holder, Peleg (2) and Peleg Slocum (3). Mr. Wing died 13th of 3d month, 1869. Their children were: Nancy R., born 8th of 8th month, 1820; Charles F., born 16th of 3d month, 1822; Lyman, born 8th of 3d month, 1824; Sarah Ann, born 9th of 4th month, 1826; Abner, born 10th of 6th month, 1836; and Rachel R., born 4th of 2d month, 1850. (It is said Abner and Rachel R. were children by a second wife.)

(VIII) Capt. Lyman Wing, son of John and Rebecca (Slocum), was born 8th of 3d month, 1824, in Dartmouth, Mass., and from an early age followed the sea in the business of whaling. He rose successively through the various grades to the position of master. Among the whaling ships of which he was captain was the "Brunswick" of Dartmouth, and "Fabius" and "James Maury" of New Bedford. Of the two latter vessels Messrs. Charles R. Tucker & Co. were agents.

Captain Wing was a very successful master. He made a fortune in whaling and retired from active business in 1862, and until 1868 resided on Clark's Point. In the last named year he removed to his late residence on Acush-

net avenue, New Bedford. In 1887 he erected the large brick block bearing his name on Purchase street, between Union and Williams streets.

Captain Wing was a man of kindly, genial nature, and was universally esteemed and respected. He died of heart failure at his home, No. 236 Acushnet avenue, New Bedford, Mass., Dec. 20, 1891, in the sixty-eighth year of his age. He married Hannah Howland, daughter of Holder and Almy (Slocum) Howland, and granddaughter of Ricketson and Jemima (Wing) Slocum, of Dartmouth, Mass. The children born of this union were: Charles F. is mentioned below; Rebecca Almy, born in March, 1858, died in October, 1859; Elizabeth Almy, born in October, 1864, married Albert Sayward, and had children, Helen A., Elizabeth, Mildred and Lyman W.; Frank L., born in May, 1868, mayor of Tampa, Fla., married Annie Hale, of Tampa, and has had children, Dorothy (deceased), Lyman, Margaret and Albert Sayward.

(IX) CHARLES F. WING, son of Capt. Lyman and Hannah (Howland), was born July 28, 1851, in New Bedford, Mass. During his childhood and early boyhood from his third to his eleventh year—with the exception of two years he with his mother accompanied his father on the latter's last two whaling voyages, the first in the "Fabius," which went into the sea of Okhotsk, and the second in the "James Maury," in the Pacific and Indian oceans. Mr. Wing attended school in his native city, and after completing his education began a clerkship under Mr. B. H. Waite, with whom he remained four years. In 1874 he began in a small way the business in which he still continues. At the start he occupied only the south half of the front store in the old wooden building on Purchase street, which was replaced in 1887 by the present Wing building. Later the increase of the business was accommodated by the old Waite dry goods store adjoining; and still later Mr. Wing purchased the old Manhattan house property, and in 1897 completed a large addition at the rear of the original store, where he has carried on a business in general house furnishings for upward of a third of a century. Mr. Wing is a director of the New Bedford Safe Deposit & Trust Company, member of the board of trustees of the New Bedford Institution for Savings, and a corporator of the Five Cents Savings Bank. He has long since established a reputation for honorable and fair dealing and is well and favorably known as one of New Bedford's substantial men and respected citizens. Fraternally he is a

member of Star in the East Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Adoniram Chapter, R. A. M.; New Bedford Council, R. & S. M.; and Sutton Commandery, Knights Templar.

Mr. Wing married Averick P. Tripp, daughter of Robert and Lydia (Swain) Tripp. Four children have been born of this union, as follows: Charles F., Jr., born July 2, 1876, who married Sarah Cornell, daughter of Pardon Cornell, and has a daughter, Averick; William Lawton, born Dec. 17, 1880; Edward Howland, born Jan. 24, 1885, who married Rachel Barrows, daughter of John Barrows; and Richard Lyman, born March 1, 1888, who graduated from Dartmouth College in the class of 1909.

ESTES (Fall River family). By a member of the American family the Estes family has been traced back in the Old World to the year 1097. "To our generation," he said, "it has become known that England was not the home of the Estense, or Este, family, whence the great American genius sprang; neither in crossing the channel, and searching among the many of the kindred name in France, do we find the plant indigenous; but over the Alps and beneath the skies of sunny Italy, where the olive and the chestnut forests thrive—it is here the old Roman of all made his grotto, established his estate and habitation, reared his brood and founded the House of Este, which now has an abiding place in all the world."

In books and magazines on homes and gardens many references are made to the "incomparably beautiful Villa d'Este, at Tivoli, Italy, owned and designed by Cardinal Ipolito d'Este, the master gardener of his day." The following is a partial description: "The use of fountains, cascades, canals, rivulets and pools seems to have reached the pinnacle of possibility at the Villa d'Este, thanks to the abundant water supply of the river Anio. There is grandeur in its studied simplicity. No posing mermaids combing their hair, no spouting dolphins, no Dianas surprised at the bath detract from the lofty fountains with their clouds of misty spray. The gardens rank among the most notable in the world." In his poem "Parisina," Lord Byron refers several times to the Estes family and to the famous villa:

"She sits in Este's bower."

"The chief of Este's ancient away."

"Nor sit on Este's lineal throne:  
Yet were a few short summers mine  
My name would more than Este's shine  
With honors all my own."

"When charging to the cheering cry  
Of Este and of Victory."

It is the intention in this article to follow the one branch only of the American Estes family, that of the Portsmouth-Tiverton-Fall River family, whose head was the late Edmund Estes, long identified with manufacturing in the vicinity of Fall River, followed by his son and grandsons, one of whom, the present John H. Estes, from young manhood to the evening of life has been a conspicuous figure in the industrial life of Fall River and long one of its substantial men and influential citizens. From the first American ancestor of the latter gentleman we outline in chronological order the genealogy and history of the Edmund Estes line of the family.

(I) Richard Estes, son of Robert and Dorothy Estes, of Dover, England, born in the third month, 1647, came to New England in the fall of 1684, landing at Boston, thence proceeding to what is now Portsmouth, N. H., to join his brother Matthew Estes, who had preceded him about two years. Mr. Estes was a member of the Society of Friends. He married at Dover, N. H., June 23, 1687, Elizabeth Beck, of Great Island (Portsmouth), who was born Nov. 8, 1663. Later Mr. Estes moved to Salem and still later to Lynn, where he had property. He was styled sleymaker and also yeoman. To him and his wife eleven children were born.

(II) Robert Estes, son of Richard, born Aug. 27, 1694, in Salem, Mass., married Dec. 22, 1715, Ann, born Aug. 25, 1694, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Freeborn) Durfee, of Portsmouth, R. I. Mr. Estes lived in Tiverton, R. I., about 1715, and in 1717 in a deed of property he purchased he is styled a ship carpenter of Portsmouth, R. I. This property, a dwelling and some fifteen acres of land, was at a place known as Common Fence, on the old road that leads to Pocasset or Anthony's Ferry, near where the present Old Colony railroad bridge is located. He was admitted a freeman of Portsmouth May 1, 1718. In 1728 and 1729 he was a mariner of East Greenwich, R. I.; was made a freeman of that town in May, 1730. He and his wife were members of the Society of Friends. Their children were: Richard, Sarah, Thomas, and Ann.

(III) Thomas Estes, son of Robert, born April 17, 1725, in Portsmouth, R. I., married July 24, 1747, Elizabeth, born about 1729, daughter of Joseph Thomas and his wife Ruth. Mr. Estes was a tanner, currier and





cordwainer by trade; also carried on a large farm. He died in 1784. His widow Elizabeth died May 2, 1808. Their children born in Tiverton, R. I., were: Robert, Ruth, Joseph, Elisha, Daniel, Sarah, Edmund and Peter.

(IV) Edmund Estes, son of Thomas, born Sept. 8, 1767, in Tiverton, R. I., married Oct. 17, 1793, Elizabeth, daughter of William Lawton, of Portsmouth or Newport, R. I. He died Sept. 14, 1863. His wife died in 1827. Their children, born in Tiverton, R. I., were: Edmund, born Oct. 23, 1794, who died unmarried in 1823; and Job, born March 24, 1797.

Edmund Estes was an able and scholarly man. For many years he was a justice of the peace, holding the office until age and a trembling hand made it necessary for him to discontinue; he was known as Esquire Estes. He was clerk of the town of Tiverton and treasurer of the Union Factory, founded Feb. 10, 1813, whose wooden structure was located on the site of the present Laurel Lake mills.

(V) Job Estes, son of Edmund, born March 24, 1797, in Tiverton, married Dec. 23, 1823, Delilah, born Feb. 14, 1800, daughter of Benjamin and Amy (Durfee) Overall, of Tiverton. Their children, born in what is now Maplewood, in Fall River, were:

(1) Elizabeth L., born Feb. 12, 1825, married Oct. 13, 1847, Esek M. Brownell.

(2) Charles O., born Oct. 1, 1826, married Jan. 20, 1850, Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Cornell and Sarah (Grinnell), of Tiverton.

(3) Alzada, born Dec. 12, 1828, died May 20, 1844, unmarried.

(4) Lavinett T., born April 13, 1830, married Oct. 30, 1847, Thomas W. Lawton, and died Oct. 23, 1850.

(5) Thomas W., born Nov. 4, 1831, married, died Aug. 18, 1864.

(6) Joseph D., born Oct. 9, 1833, married Jan. 31, 1856, Abbie B., daughter of William and Rhoda (Drake) Manchester, of Tiverton.

(7) JOHN H. ESTES, born June 19, 1835, at Tiverton, married Dec. 26, 1866, Caroline A., born Oct. 26, 1841, daughter of William B. and Ruth (Healey) Ling, of Fall River; Miss Ling was a successful school teacher. There were born to this marriage:

(a) J. Edmund, born Sept. 15, 1867, married Dec. 15, 1892, Abbie P., born July 26, 1870, in Fall River, daughter of George W. and Sarah C. (Peckham) Bronson, and granddaughter of Rev. Asa Bronson, first pastor of the Baptist Temple. Mr. George W. Bronson

was principal of the Borden school at Fall River.

Mr. Estes was graduated from the B. M. C. Durfee high school in 1888. While in school he distinguished himself in a variety of ways and was elected first lieutenant of the first company of the high school cadets. On Sept. 17, 1888, he entered Eastman College, for the business and shorthand courses. From the time of his entrance he showed a deep interest in and fondness for the college and everything that pertained to it. At the spelling contest held in February, 1889, he won the prize dictionary, and graduated from the business department first in his class. He has a natural gift for writing poetry, his most notable production being the "National Memorial Hymn," which has been sung in every State and Territory in the Union, including Alaska, as well as in Hawaii and the Philippines, and on many of the battleships, among them the ill-fated "Maine." The hymn follows:

God bless the soldiers brave,  
Who did our Union save  
From thralldom's wrongs!  
They dearly loved the land  
Where Freedom's glories stand,  
And praise on every hand  
To them belongs.

May angels deck each mound  
That was not by us found.  
With choicest flowers;  
Long may the page of fame  
Preserve each hero's name,  
Who freed from slavery's shame  
This land of ours.

Like leaves in autumn blast  
Their ranks are thinning fast,—  
We miss them all;  
But "Sons" will take their place,  
March with their measured pace,  
All battle dangers face,  
Should duty call.

We thank Thee that to-day  
The clangor of the fray  
Is heard no more;  
May "Peace and Union" be  
The watchword of the free,  
And all our land agree  
From shore to shore.

Long may "Old Glory" wave  
Over the land these brave  
Old comrades won;  
Long may Columbia stand  
Firm as a rock-bound strand,  
A guide to every land  
Beneath the sun.

(b) Jennie L., born April 9, 1869, was graduated from the Fall River high school in the class of 1888, the valedictorian of her class.

Up to the time of her graduation her average of scholarship stood the highest of any of the thousands of pupils who had graduated from the school. She was graduated from Smith College, Northampton, Mass., in June, 1894, an accomplished elocutionist and pianist. After graduating from the Emerson School of Oratory, Boston, and teaching several years in the B. M. C. Durfee high school, Fall River, she was married Jan. 22, 1897, at Nashua, N. H., to Walter E. Marr. They have had three children: Harold E., born Oct. 27, 1898; Walter L., born June 27, 1902, who died June 1, 1905; and Caroline J., born Dec. 15, 1903. Mrs. Marr is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution and takes an active part in the organization.

(c) Elmer B., born Oct. 1, 1872, is proprietor of the Standard Specialty Mills, Warren, R. I., where large quantities of sanitary napkins are made. On Oct. 1, 1903, he married Cora Peckham.

(d) Everett, twin of Elmer, born Oct. 1, 1872, is engaged in the insurance business, and for several years acted as theatrical manager. He married Susan E. Dunham.

(8) Benjamin F., born Jan. 1, 1837, married Dec. 24, 1862, Henrietta Thomas.

(9) Louisa J., born Oct. 27, 1837, married Nov. 16, 1857, Thomas W. Lawton.

(10) Anna D., born April 1, 1843, married June 3, 1875, Francis H. Wixon.

Job Estes founded one of the early industries in the vicinity of Fall River, and was followed in this line by several of his sons, one of whom became especially prominent in this connection. A description of their enterprises follows, with a personal notice of John H. Estes.

Job Estes was a wheelwright and his carts and wooden plows were famous for many miles around. Turning hubs by hand was tedious work and he conceived the idea that there was power enough in the valley brook to turn his lathe and run his saw, and in 1825 decided to buy the property. He built a small shop, about 15 by 15, to which the motive power of the brook was transmitted by a flutter wheel. In 1834 Oliver Buffington, the pioneer cotton waste dealer of Fall River, leased the privilege of operating four 18-inch batting cards in the north end of the shop, and Mr. Estes spent a part of his time in running them, while his wife helped in putting up the bats for market. Three years later Jonathan Bridges, formerly superintendent of the Massachusetts cotton mill in Fall River, proposed utilizing the water for textile purposes, and

leased the shop and power. A stronger water wheel was constructed, and the shop greatly enlarged and fitted with wooden shafting, which ran about fifty looms weaving sheetings, shirtings and print goods. Experience proved the power to be inadequate for the load and Job Estes built a second water wheel about thirty rods farther down the stream, where a 10-foot fall was obtained, transmitting this additional power through the woods to the mill by a manila rope, but the device did not work very well.

Meanwhile Israel Buffington, who had purchased the batting machinery of Oliver Buffington, being promised the power of the lower water wheel when the Bridges lease expired, built adjoining the wheel a wooden mill for the manufacture of cotton batting. So anxious was he to get started that he could not wait for the lease to expire, and constructed a windlass which was turned by a pair of horses, behind which, on the lever, John H. Estes, then a barefoot boy, used often to steal rides. High over the heads of the horses from a horizontal fly wheel about 15 feet in diameter, a belt conveyed this provisional power to the mill.

Starting without any working capital Mr. Bridges found it up-hill work doing business on a credit basis, and before his lease expired became financially embarrassed, his creditors seizing all his stock, tools and machinery. Quick to improve this opportunity, Mr. Buffington at the lower mill changed from horse to water power and added five cards, which increased his product to about five hundred pounds daily. So great was the demand for batting that customers in their efforts to secure it remitted months in advance. Within fifteen years he succeeded in accumulating considerable money and built a larger mill, of stone, upon his own property farther down the stream, upon the present site of the Fall River Bleachery. The wooden mill was later changed to a grist mill.

At the upper mill A. & J. Shove succeeded Mr. Bridges and equipped it with machinery for spinning carpet yarns for domestic weaving. It was here that John H. Estes started as a doffer boy and gradually worked his way through every department. When the Shove lease expired Job Estes bought the machinery and with his children and two or three employees operated the mill for about five years, during which time it was decided to unite the motive power of the two mills by leading the water in a canal to a site where a fall of 25 feet could be obtained, and in 1857-58 a

two and a half story stone mill 45 by 70 was constructed and fitted mainly with machinery removed from the upper mill, which burned to the ground in 1872. In 1860 John H. Estes, whose genius as a practical manufacturer had already made itself felt, associated himself with his brother-in-law, Thomas W. Lawton, leased the stone mill and machinery, and the firm of Lawton & Estes was formed, and for about fifteen years continued to make wrapping twine, wicking and carpet warp, with about twelve employees. Job Estes died in 1872. Failing to secure another lease of the property the firm dissolved, and the mill stood idle several years. Meanwhile John H. Estes improved his farms and tenement property, and although never a dabbling politician served one year as councilman and another as assessor in Fall River.

In 1880 John H. Estes bought the mill and adjoining real estate at public auction, and, with his brothers, Benjamin F. and Joseph D., formed the firm of J. H. Estes & Bros., which existed for ten years. In this concern John H. Estes was manager and largest owner, and during the period named his ability and judgment were shown by a series of enlargements and improvements, and by the signal progress which characterized the decade. In 1883 the mammoth breast wheel of 25-horse power was supplanted by a modern turbine of 40-horse power, and in 1887, to meet the increasing demands of their trade, an engine and boiler of 160-horse power were added and the amount of machinery increased threefold. About six thousand square feet of floor space were added to the mill and a large stone storehouse constructed.

By mutual consent, in October, 1890, the partnership of J. H. Estes & Bros. was dissolved, and two months later the firm of J. H. Estes & Son was formed, with J. Edmund Estes the junior partner. Industrial progress and enlargement was the aim and the result of the alteration. In 1892 a large storehouse was built, and a year later another story added to the mill and adjoining buildings. In 1895 a three-story (No. 2) mill, 75 by 130, was built, two boilers added to the steam plant and the old engine supplanted by a 420-horse power cross compound, condensing Harris Corliss engine. A large stone office was built, also another storehouse, 75 by 125 feet. In 1897 the entire plant was equipped with a thorough system of automatic sprinklers. In 1900 the firm name was changed to J. H. Estes & Sons, Mr. Estes's son Elmer B. Estes being taken into the business. Four years

before this a No. 3 mill, 50 by 110, was built, and the absorbent cotton department added to the business, and in 1902 a No. 4 mill, 60 by 125, was built for the sash cord business. In 1905 Mr. Estes realized a long-cherished ambition in the incorporation of his plant under the name "Estes Mills." In the new management Mr. Estes is president, J. Edmund Estes, treasurer, Elmer B. Estes, superintendent, and Rufus P. Walker, secretary, and these four comprise the board of directors. During this year (1905) the company bought the absorbent cotton business of the Seaside mills of Tiverton, R. I., on the shores of Mount Hope bay, and the entire equipment was removed to the Estes mills, where an addition 51 by 100 was built to accommodate the machinery. In 1907 a large two-story office was built and in 1909 a two-story wooden building, 60 by 100, for manufacturing purposes. The present plant consists of five acres of floor space. It was soon apparent that these industrial enlargements had overtaxed the motive power of the engine and water wheel, and in 1906 an auxiliary engine of 250-horse power was installed. This is a triple cylinder Diesel engine and was the first installation of the kind in Fall River. It consumes the cheapest liquid fuel, such as crude oil.

Early in 1910 Mr. Estes and Mr. Walker purchased the entire capital stock of the Cutler Mills, Warren, R. I., the former being president and the latter treasurer of this corporation. This plant consists of four acres of land, three brick mills containing ninety thousand square feet of floor space, and five wooden buildings of about eight thousand square feet of floor space. The old machinery is fast being removed and replaced with a modern equipment. Two of the mills are in partial operation. Cotton yarns numbering from 6 to 26 are being made, and the production is sold direct.

The extensive and modernly equipped plant of the Estes Mills, one of the largest cotton twine mills in America, is pleasantly situated in the Maplewood Valley, about two miles from the center of Fall River, and here is manufactured an interesting variety of white and colored cotton goods, including about eight thousand pounds of wrapping twine per day, which is shipped to all parts of the United States; carloads are also exported each year. Aside from this well and widely known product are turned out large quantities of carpet warp, yarns, ropes, clothes lines, sash cord, wicking, floor mops, dish mops, caul-



ing cotton and machinery wiping waste, all of which are extensively known in the respective classes of trade to which they belong, as the business has been established over fifty years. The latest feature added to the long list of manufactures at this plant is that of absorbent, bleached and tinted cottons for druggists, hospitals, perfumers and jewelers.

In outside business circles the position of Mr. Estes is quiet, unassuming and effective. He is president of the Chace Mills, Estes Mills, Cutler Mills, Fall River Webbing Mills, and of the People's Coöperative Bank; a director in these five corporations and also in the following local cotton mills: Osborn, Luther, Davis, Lincoln and Charlton.

Reading between the lines of the foregoing, it is unnecessary to dwell upon his career. In the true sense of the term he is a self-made man. With scanty schooling and training he has, by tact, ingenuity, judgment and foresight, forged his way to success, has risen to position and wealth, and is counted among the influential citizens of Fall River. He has had many obstacles to overcome, but with indomitable courage he has surmounted them and created conditions for achievement. He has served as vice president of the Fall River Board of Trade; and, as stated above, at one time was a member of the common council, and served as assessor.

**BOWEN** (Fall River family). For two and a half centuries and more the name Bowen has been a continuous one and the family numerous in that region of country on either side of the line separating the States of Massachusetts and Rhode Island, and in and about Providence the earlier family figured conspicuously in the medical profession; and for a century and more a number of the name from the old Freetown branch of Bowens have been no less prominent in commercial lines in and about Fall River. Reference is particularly made to the late Hon. Abraham Bowen, Sr., and Abraham, Jr., James G. and Joseph A. Bowen, all of whom, aside from prominence in industrial lines, have figured more or less prominently in the public life of the city. And through the alliances by marriage of the earlier Bowens in question later generations of the family count among their ancestors such well-known families as Borden, Read, Durfee, Winslow and Valentine.

It will be recalled that the territory now Fall River was prior to 1803 a part of the ancient town of Freetown, where John Bowen appeared an inhabitant as early as 1739. He

became a large landowner in what is now the southern part of Fall River, with a homestead that is still standing, though greatly changed, on South Main street near what years ago was known as Bowen's Hill. On July 3, 1739, Mr. Bowen married Penelope (Read) Borden, widow of Stephen Borden and daughter (born Oct. 12, 1703) of John and Mary (Pearce) Read, of Freetown, granddaughter of John Read, Sr., and great-granddaughter of John Read, one of the first settlers of Newport, whom tradition has coming from Plymouth, England. John Read, Jr., was for thirty years town clerk of Freetown, and three times representative to the General Court. Mrs. Bowen had six children of her first marriage when she contracted the second, with Mr. Bowen, by which union she had two, Nathan and John. After her death Mr. Bowen married Sarah Gray.

Nathan Bowen, son of John and Penelope, born April 4, 1740, lived in Freetown, Mass., where he married (first) Nov. 11, 1762, Hannah Cook, born June 25, 1741, daughter of John and Martha (Wood) Cook. His second marriage was to Nancy Read. He died Nov. 9, 1825. In 1790 his family at Freetown comprised six members. His children were: By the first marriage—Elizabeth, born Sept. 24, 1763 (married Jonathan Borden); Bathsheba, born Feb. 20, 1765 (married Paul Sherman); Susanna, born Feb. 5, 1767; Ruth, born Nov. 7, 1768; Rhoda, born Nov. 7, 1770 (married David Babbitt); Abraham, born March 2, 1773; Phebe, born March 5, 1775; Martha, born July 31, 1777 (married Richard Borden); Nathan, born July 7, 1782 (died young); by the second marriage—Joseph, born May 20, 1797 (died Nov. 29, 1806); Paul, born March 5, 1800 (removed to Cayuga county, New York).

Nathan Bowen is of record as performing service in the Revolution, being a member of Capt. Henry Brightman's company, Colonel Hathaway's regiment, which marched on the alarm of August, 1780, service in Rhode Island.

Hon. Abraham Bowen, son of Nathan, married Ruth Graves, born Aug. 6, 1769, daughter of James and Hope (Borden) Graves, of Providence. Mr. Bowen owned a tract of land which extended from Bedford to Elm streets and from the harbor to the Watuppa ponds. He was prominent in the public affairs of the town. He was selectman of Fall River in 1806 and again in 1817, and representative to the General Court in 1804, 1807-08, 1821. The post-office was established at Fall River in 1811. Two years later the office was removed to Steep

Brook, which at that time and during a considerable period thereafter was a strong rival of Fall River for business precedence and prospects. The office was re-established at Fall River in 1816, and Mr. Bowen appointed postmaster. He held the office for eight years, until his death, when he was succeeded by his son, the late James G. Bowen, who was in office until 1831, and who otherwise was prominent in the business life of Fall River—was at one time selectman of the town. It was at the father's suggestion that the name of the town was changed in 1804 from Fall River to Troy, which name continued to be used until 1833. Mr. Bowen was a promoter of the Fall River manufactory in 1813, it being one of the two important establishments which were the substantial pioneers in the cloth-making industry in Fall River, and the active stimulus to the inception of later similar projects. He was one of the eight incorporators of the Pocasset Manufacturing Company in 1822. He was one of the three incorporators of the Watuppa Reservoir Company, the other two being Oliver Chace, Sr., and Dexter Wheeler.

Mr. Bowen died March 9, 1824, and his widow Ruth passed away Aug. 4th. of that same year, aged fifty-five years. They had children as follows: James G., born Dec. 2, 1795; John, born Sept. 15, 1797, who died July 16, 1801; Amanda Malvina FitzAllen, born Sept. 22, 1799, who married John C. Borden Jan. 2, 1823; Zephaniah, born April 13, 1801, who died Sept. 7, 1820; Abraham, born Aug. 26, 1803; Jennett, born Sept. 16, 1805, who married Dr. Jason Archer; Nathan, born in May, 1808; Ruth Victoria, born Dec. 22, 1809 or 1810, who married Dr. William H. Webster; and Aldeberanto Phoscofornia, born June 6, 1811, who married Andrew C. Fearing, of Boston, and died at Wareham, Massachusetts.

Abraham Bowen (2), son of Abraham and Ruth, born Aug. 26, 1803, in Fall River, Mass., married there Feb. 15, 1827, Sarah Ann, born April 17, 1804, in North Fall River, daughter of Maj. Joseph Evans and Sybil (Valentine) Read, and a direct descendant of John Read, of Newport. Major Read was long prominent in the military of Freetown, and after his removal to Fall River served several years as representative to the General Court of Massachusetts, and was also special commissioner of Bristol county. Mr. and Mrs. Bowen were residents of Fall River, living in one house, which Mr. Bowen built, on Rock street for sixty-two years. He was occupied in teaming, and was engaged in the shipping and grain

business, a member of the firm of Read & Bowen. He was also for a long time a printer and publisher, editing a newspaper styled "All Sorts." Both he and his wife died in South Somerset, Mass., she July 3, 1891, and he Jan. 24, 1889. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Bowen were: Ellen A., born Feb. 15, 1830, who married Sept. 17, 1873, A. J. Bealkey, and died May 1, 1900 (they had no children); Joseph A., born Oct. 10, 1832; and Sarah V., born Dec. 8, 1839.

JOSEPH ABRAHAM BOWEN, son of Abraham and Sarah Ann (Read) Bowen, was born Oct. 10, 1832, in Fall River, Mass. His early years were spent in his native city in attendance at private and public schools and after his eighth year—when he entered the printing office of his father—until through with his studies his time was divided between work in the office and school; he entered the first class of the Fall River high school in 1849. In 1856 he engaged in the coal business, being located at Morgan's Wharf at the foot of Walnut street. Later he purchased one half of the wharf named and still later bought what was then known as Slade's wharf, since which time his business has been carried on at both wharves. Through ability and hard work he developed an extensive and successful business, one that he has continued actively engaged in for upwards of fifty-three years. Mr. Bowen had much dredging done at his wharf at a heavy expense, and it was he who started the movement to improve the harbor of Fall River.

Mr. Bowen has served in both branches of the city government, being a member of the common council in 1862 and 1863, and of the board of aldermen in 1869 and 1870. He was chairman of the committee to consider the advisability of establishing waterworks in the city and after the analysis of various sources of water had been made he wrote the report of that committee. As one of the first board of water commissioners he took an active part in the building of the waterworks system. He was for two years president of the Fall River Board of Trade. He is a director in a number of the cotton industries of the city. He has been most active in promoting the business of Fall River and is one of the city's most highly esteemed and respected citizens.

On Jan. 19, 1865, Mr. Bowen was married at Fall River, Mass., to Fanny M. Corey, born Aug. 21, 1840, in Fall River, daughter of Jonathan and Clarissa (Bennett) Corey. Mr. and Mrs. Bowen had two children, both born in Fall River: Joseph Henry, born March 18, 1866; and Fanny Corey, born Oct. 17, 1869,

the latter of whom was graduated from the Fall River high school in 1886 and from Smith College, Northampton, Mass., in 1890.

Joseph Henry Bowen, son of Joseph Abraham and Fanny M. (Corey) Bowen, was born in Fall River, Mass., March 18, 1866. He was graduated from the Fall River high school in 1883, from Phillips Exeter Academy in 1884 and from Harvard University in 1888. Mr. Bowen has since leaving college been associated in the coal business with his father. The firm is also interested in shipping, being agents for several coasting schooners engaged in the coal carrying trade.

On June 19, 1890, Mr. Bowen was married to Mary S. Whitney, daughter of Edward H. and Jennie (Hooper) Whitney, of Cambridge, Mass., where she was born Nov. 16, 1868. They have had children as follows, all born in Fall River: Joseph Whitney, born May 18, 1891; Harold Corey, born May 26, 1896; and Edward Hooper, born Oct. 14, 1899.

GEORGE RUSSELL BRIGGS, of the town of Plymouth, Plymouth Co., Mass., is one of the most extensive growers of cranberries in his section and has not only been prominent in the business as an individual grower but also in developing and promoting the industry throughout New England. He is progressive, aggressive and intelligent, and his devotion to his work, combined with integrity and irreproachable business methods, has won him high standing as well as success in a material sense.

Mr. Briggs was born June 8, 1853, in Salem, Essex Co., Mass., son of Rev. Dr. George W. Briggs and a descendant in the eighth generation from John Briggs, from whom we give record of this line in chronological order.

(I) John Briggs, early at Portsmouth, R. I., was among those who in 1638 were admitted inhabitants of the island of Aquidneck and was one of the signers of the Civil Compact, April 30, 1639. He was inspector of arms in 1643, bought a house and lot in 1646, was assistant in 1648, was licensed to keep an ordinary in 1649. In 1654 he was commissioner for uniting the four towns of Providence Plantations; was commissioner in 1654, 1655, 1656, 1659, 1661, 1662 and 1663. He was appointed in 1655 on a committee to build a prison at Portsmouth. He was deputy in 1664, 1665, 1666, 1668 and 1669. He died in 1690, and his will of April 19th of that year was proved Nov. 16, of the same year. His children were: John, born in 1642, who married Hannah Fisher; Thomas, who married Mary Fisher;

William, born in 1650; Susanna; Job; and Enoch, who married Hannah Wilcox.

(II) William Briggs, son of John, born in 1650, married in 1680 Elizabeth, born in 1653, daughter of John and Mary (Borden) Cook, and lived in Portsmouth and Little Compton, R. I. He was a member of Capt. Peleg Sanford's horse troop in August, 1667; was made a freeman April 30, 1672. He died May 12, 1716, and his will of April 3d of that year was proved July 2, 1716. His children were: Susanna, born April 9, 1681; John, Nov. 13, 1685; William, Jan. 11, 1688; Elizabeth, Dec. 27, 1689; Thomas, Sept. 5, 1693; Deborah, Sept. 6, 1693; and Job, Aug. 3, 1696.

(III) Job Briggs, son of William, born Aug. 3, 1696, married about 1715-16 Mary. They died, he Feb. 28, 1739, and she June 23, 1769. Their children were: Oliver, born Dec. 27, 1716; William, April 24, 1718; Joseph, Jan. 4, 1720; Jeremiah, 1721; Deborah, 1723; Bathsheba, 1724; Abigail, 1726; Walter, 1728; Lovet, 1730.

(IV) William Briggs, son of Job, born April 24, 1718, married July 16, 1738, Abishag Records. He died in August, 1802. Their children were: John, born in 1739; Cornelius, born Jan. 9, 1742; Elizabeth, born March 30, 1744; Ruth, born June 2, 1746; Walter, born Nov. 9, 1748; Richard, born April 14, 1751; Judith, born April 19, 1753; Betsey, born March 23, 1755; Job, born Feb. 27, 1757; and Martha, born Dec. 29, 1759.

(V) Richard Briggs, born April 14, 1751, married Jan. 13, 1774, Anna Ware, daughter of Dr. George and Mary Ware. He died in November, 1784. Their children were: Mary, born Sept. 19, 1775; William, born Sept. 20, 1782.

(VI) William Briggs, born Sept. 20, 1782, married June 1, 1806, Sally Palmer, daughter of Job and Lydia Palmer.

(VII) Rev. George Ware Briggs, A. B., A. M., D. D., son of William and Sally (Palmer) Briggs, was born April 8, 1810, in Little Compton, R. I. He was quite young when his father died, and his mother moved to Providence, where he received his early education in the public schools. He was graduated from Brown University in 1825. He was a teacher in Providence and elsewhere, including one year of medical study from 1825 to 1831. He was graduated from Harvard Divinity School in 1834, ordained in that year a Unitarian minister, and from 1834 to 1837 was pastor of a church in Fall River, Mass.; was a member of the school committee two years. He was associate pastor of the First

Church, Plymouth, Mass., 1838-52; pastor of the First Church, Salem, Mass., 1853-67; Third Congregational Society (Austin Street Church), Cambridge, Mass., 1867-95; president Union League, Salem, Mass., during the Civil war, during which period he was very prominent as an anti-slavery advocate, making many well remembered speeches in favor of the doctrines he supported; in Europe, 1869, 1882-83; delegate fiftieth anniversary British and Foreign Unitarian Association, 1875. Author: "Lessons on Relative Duties and Christian Morals," 1852; "Bow in the Clouds," 1854; numerous sermons, addresses and articles in magazines. He received the honorary degree of D. D. from Harvard in 1855. Upon his retirement, in 1895, he removed to Plymouth, there spending the remainder of his days.

Dr. Briggs married (first) Lucretia Archibald Bartlett, daughter of Abner and Sarah B. (Burgess) Bartlett, of Medford, Mass., and (second) in 1849 Lucia Jane, born in 1821, daughter of Nathaniel and Martha (LeBaron) Russell. She died Nov. 1, 1881, in Cambridge, Mass. Dr. Briggs died Sept. 10, 1895, in Plymouth. He was buried beside his wife in Oak Grove cemetery. He had four children by his first marriage: George; William; Mary Ann Stephenson; and Anna Ware, who married George G. Barker, of Plymouth, and has one son, LeBaron R. Barker. To the second marriage were born two children: George Russell and LeBaron Russell. The latter, born Dec. 11, 1855, in Salem, Mass., married Mary DeQuedville, of Cambridge, and their children are John DeQ., Lucia R. and LeBaron R.

(VIII) George Russell Briggs received his early education in the district and high schools of Salem and Cambridge, and after fitting for college entered Harvard, graduating therefrom in the class of 1874. He spent the following year in the scientific school of that university, and was tutor of mathematics at his alma mater for six years, 1875-81. In the fall of 1881 he moved to Plymouth, and purchased lands suitable for growing cranberries. Beginning on a modest scale, he enlarged his business from time to time, until the bogs under his management include about 160 acres, among these the Indian Brook, Island Pond, Billington, Manomet, White Island, and Duck Pond bogs, all situated in Plymouth township. He is the president and holds the largest ownership in the Port Norris Fruit Company, a Massachusetts company, which owns 1,500 acres of land at Port Norris, N. J., 161 acres of which are already planted as cranberry bogs and 100 acres in strawberry beds. Mr. Briggs

foresaw the possibilities of this business when he went into it, and such confidence did he have in its future that he invested all his savings in it, a confidence which time has amply justified. He now ranks among the most extensive growers in his section, and he has the most improved appliances for handling the product. During the harvest season he employs over one hundred hands, and he ships on an average about nine thousand barrels of the berries each season. Mr. Briggs has interested himself in all the phases of the industry, being a member of the Cape Cod Cranberry Growers' Association, a member and president of the New England Cranberry Sales Company and a member and president of the National Fruit Exchange, whose offices are in New York.

Since settling in Plymouth Mr. Briggs has proved himself a valuable citizen, one ready to support progressive movements and always interested in the welfare of the town. He has not, however, held any office of prominence. He votes independently.

On June 8, 1892, Mr. Briggs married Helen Thornton Taber, who was born May 20, 1861, daughter of William Congdon and Sarah Allen (Wood) Taber, of New Bedford, Mass. They have two children: Rose Thornton, born May 26, 1893; and George Russell, born Aug. 29, 1895. Mr. Briggs and his family attend the Unitarian Church at Plymouth.

(I) John Russell came from Scotland and settled in Plymouth, where he married in 1757 Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel Foster. Their children were: John, born in 1758; James, born in 1760; Thomas, born in 1761; Mercy, born in 1763 (married William Jackson); Abigail, born in 1766; Nancy, born in 1767 (married John Sever, of Kingston); Nathaniel, born in 1769; Jane, born in 1773 (married James Sever, of Kingston); George, born in 1776; and Charles.

(II) Nathaniel Russell, son of John, born in 1769, married in 1800 Martha, daughter of Isaac LeBaron. Their children were: Nathaniel, born in 1801; Mary Howland, born in 1803; Andrew Leach, born in 1806; Mercy Ann, born in 1809; Francis James, born in 1811; LeBaron, born in 1814; Lucia Jane, born in 1821.

(III) Lucia Jane Russell, daughter of Nathaniel, born in 1821, married Rev. George Ware Briggs.

CHARLES FREDERICK BORDEN. In the career of Charles Frederick Borden we



find a happy illustration of the saying, "Every man is the architect of his own fortune." He made his way in the world. He realized in youth that qualities necessary to command success must be first possessed, then cultivated intelligently and used assiduously. How thoroughly and successfully Mr. Borden learned and applied the lesson, from the beginning of his industrious life to the hour of his prostration by a fatal sickness, cannot be put into type as fully as it is known by those who were associated with him. It is a story not particularly of what might be called good fortune, but of the fruits of character, application, intelligence, thoroughness, service and zeal. His endowment of traits inducing to integrity and probity had been so enlarged by determination, earnestness and instructive association that it is not to be wondered at that the aspirations of a manly youth were realized and enjoyed in the bright summer of life. Mr. Borden was born in Fall River in the year of the city's incorporation—Sept. 24, 1854. He was a descendant in the ninth generation from the emigrant American ancestor, and we give herewith a brief record of the earlier generations.

(I) Richard Borden is found a settler in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1638, in which year he was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck, and in that same year was allotted five acres of land. He figured in the surveying and platting of lands thereabouts in 1639, and in the year following was one of those appointed to lay out the lands in Portsmouth, R. I. He was assistant in 1653-54; general treasurer in 1654-55; commissioner in 1654-55-56-57; and deputy in 1667 and 1670. He bought land in Providence in 1661 and not far from 1667 became one of the original purchasers of land in New Jersey from the Indians. He died May 25, 1671. Joan, his wife, died July 13, 1688. Their children were: Thomas, of Portsmouth, R. I., and Providence, R. I.; Francis, of Portsmouth, R. I., and Shrewsbury, N. J.; Matthew, of Portsmouth, R. I.; John, born in Portsmouth; Joseph, of Portsmouth, R. I., and Barbadoes, West Indies; Sarah; Samuel, of Portsmouth, R. I., and Westchester, N. Y.; Benjamin, of Portsmouth, R. I., and Burlington county, N. J.; Amey; and Mary.

(II) John Borden, born in September, 1640, married Dec. 25, 1670, Mary, born in 1655, daughter of William and Mary (Walker) Earle, and was of Portsmouth, R. I. Like his father he was prominent in the public affairs of the town, having been deputy in

1673, 1680, 1700, 1704, 1705 and 1708. He died June 4, 1716, and his wife in June, 1734. Their children were: Richard, John, Amey, Joseph, Thomas, Hope, Mary, William and Benjamin.

(III) Richard Borden (2), born Oct. 25, 1671, married about 1692 Innocent Wardell. He lived on the main road about a mile from the east shore of Mount Hope bay and two and a half miles south of the city hall in Fall River, his homestead comprising about two hundred acres of land. He became one of the wealthiest men in the town and at the time of his death was one of the largest landholders in the town. He lived until about the age of sixty years. His children were: Sarah, John, Thomas, Mary, Joseph, Samuel and Rebecca.

(IV) Thomas Borden, born Dec. 8, 1697, married Aug. 14, 1721, Mary, born Oct. 6, 1695, daughter of Christopher and Meribah Gifford. Mr. Borden died in April, 1740, in Tiverton, R. I. Their children were: Richard, born in 1722; Christopher, born Oct. 10, 1726; Deborah; Mary, and Rebecca.

(V) Richard Borden (3), born in 1722, married March 12, 1747, Hope Cook. His father owned that part of Fall River stream which lay below the great falls on the south side of the stream, and the land adjoining down to the salt water, besides other landed estate which he gave to Richard with other outside lots. This portion of the stream was the site of the sawmill first erected by Caleb Church, of Watertown, who purchased of the original proprietors of the Pocasset purchase thirteen shares of the mill lot and stream. Mr. Church sold these thirteen shares of mill lot with one half of the sawmill to his brother, Benjamin Church; both were purchasing mill rights at the time, and had secured twenty-six and a half thirtieths of the mill lot and stream, which in 1714 they sold to Richard and Joseph Borden, who had secured the balance. The property had been occupied during his lifetime by Thomas Borden, and was transmitted to his son Richard. Richard Borden was a man of ordinary abilities, but placed the prospective value of this property high. He was accustomed to tell his neighbors that the time would come when all the dams in the stream would be sought after by men who would have the money to pay a great price for them. Time has shown that he had a just appreciation of the prospective value of Fall River. During the Revolution the British landed a force at Fall River, burned the sawmill be-









longing to Mr. Borden and a large quantity of lumber which was owned by his two sons, Thomas and Richard, who operated the mill on their own account. Mr. Borden, Capt. Benjamin Borden and John Negus were taken prisoners by the British, and they fired Mr. Borden's dwelling house. Mr. Borden died July 4, 1795. His children were: Patience, born Aug. 9, 1747; Thomas, born in 1750; Richard, born in 1752; Hope; Betsey, and Mary.

(VI) Thomas Borden, born in 1750, married Mary Hathaway, born in 1757. They lived in Fall River. Mr. Borden inherited the homestead of his father, the saw and grist mills, together with portions of his outlying lands. The property thus inherited had been handed down for generations, from the first Richard Borden of Tiverton, and so continued in the family until the formation of the Fall River Iron Works Company, in 1821, when the portion contiguous to the lower part of the Fall River stream was sold to that corporation. The management however still continued in the family of Mr. Borden. He died Nov. 29, 1831, and Mrs. Borden died Feb. 18, 1824. Their children were born as follows: Joseph, Nov. 16, 1777; Phoebe, Dec. 22, 1779; William, Dec. 28, 1781; Isaac H., March 7, 1784; Thomas, Feb. 6, 1786; Sarah, March 9, 1788; Hope, Oct. 8, 1790; Irene, June 4, 1793; Richard, April 12, 1795; Mary, April 7, 1797; John, Feb. 5, 1799; Jefferson, Feb. 28, 1801; Maritta, Sept. 2, 1803.

(VII) Joseph Borden, born Nov. 16, 1777, married Nov. 20, 1800, Hannah Borden. Their children were: Seth, born Jan. 26, 1802; Bailey H., Aug. 12, 1804; Isaac, Oct. 5, 1806; Ardelia, Aug. 17, 1808; Mary R., June 17, 1810; and Joseph, Sept. 26, 1812.

(VIII) Joseph Borden, born Sept. 26, 1812, in Fall River, Mass., was one of the most respected citizens of Fall River in his day. For several years he managed the city farm; he served as a member of the city council, and to the affairs of the Second Baptist Society no member was more attentive. He was a deacon of that congregation. He married Amy Hathaway, born April 30, 1814. They died, Mr. Borden July 12, 1895, and Mrs. Borden April 4, 1893. Their children were: Mary M. D., born Aug. 31, 1835; Stephen B., Sept. 3, 1838; Angenetta, June 2, 1841; Joseph F., Aug. 4, 1843; Hannah G., Feb. 18, 1846; Emma C., Feb. 18, 1849; James W. M., Jan. 16, 1851; Charles F., Sept. 24, 1854; and Seth A., Nov. 15, 1857.

(IX) Charles Frederick Borden passed

through the grammar grades of the local schools and then entered the high school. His first engagement as a wage earner was as a bookkeeper for Davis Brothers. Robert K. Remington soon became interested in the boy and an offer of employment from that estimable gentleman was accepted. The confidence of the new employer was earned immediately by close and faithful attention to the details of office work. This secured promotion, for Mr. Remington was an appreciative employer and believed in encouraging his employees so as to awaken their interest in the business in all of its departments. There was no partiality, advancement was the reward of merit. Mr. Borden shared constantly in the manifestations of Mr. Remington's esteem, and in the course of time he was the right-hand man of that gentleman, solely because of his constancy, attentiveness and aptitude. He became so familiar with every part of the business that his employer felt free to leave affairs in his care while he gratified his desire to promote the work of the Young Men's Christian Association. Further reward befell Mr. Borden after the death of Mr. Remington, in 1886, when a partnership was created with Edward B. Remington as junior member of the firm under the title of Borden & Remington, to continue the business of the founder of the house. The responsibility of ownership helped to broaden the ability shown so signally as an employee by Mr. Borden, and each year closed with the books showing an enlargement of accounts. Early in January, 1905, Mr. Borden was stricken with peritonitis; all that surgical skill and careful attention could do was employed in coping with the disease, but it failed to tide the patient over the crisis, and he passed away at dawn, Jan. 12th, at the family residence, Rock street and Lincoln avenue.

Educated in a wholesome atmosphere, it followed as the night follows the day that Mr. Borden should have been actively interested in the religious movement that engrossed the time, thought and attention of the man with whom he was connected so long in business. Like Mr. Remington, he was prominent in the affairs of the church and of the Central Congregational Society. In 1893 the Massachusetts Sunday School Association divided the State into fifty districts, and in 1900 Mr. Borden was selected for the presidency of the Fall River district, serving four years, and resigning on account of his health. He was the first of the district executives to bring about the employment of a salaried secretary to look after the details of district work. The

adoption of his suggestion resulted in placing the district in the front rank of the State movement. Mr. Borden was a member of the executive committee of the Massachusetts and Rhode Island Young Men's Christian Association. To him belongs the credit of the employment of the secretary of boys' work, a department of the greatest usefulness to the organization in the coöperating States. By his sedulous efforts to provide a suitable home for the association in Fall River, he secured a large portion of the building fund. Mr. Borden served the association most acceptably as a director, and in the preparation and application of the plans and decorative work his ideas were paramount. In business lines, apart from the interest in which he was the leading factor, he was president of the City Coal Company of New Bedford; a director of the Fall River National Bank, and of the Columbia Life Insurance Company.

Mr. Borden was married twice. His first wife was Annie Lincoln Remington, a daughter of Robert K. and Elizabeth Allen (Thatcher) Remington. Their wedding was solemnized Jan. 8, 1880. It was blessed by four children: Ida Eastman, who is the wife of C. F. Webb, of Worcester, Mass.; Robert Remington, treasurer of the Borden & Remington Company, who was married April 12, 1909, to Helen Shove, daughter of C. M. Shove, and has one daughter, Margery, born Dec. 26, 1909; Edward, who is a cloth broker in Fall River; and Charles Frederick. Mrs. Borden died July 2, 1895, and on Feb. 20, 1901, Mr. Borden was united in marriage with Bertha Frances Vella, daughter of Joseph F. and Emma Frances (Soule) Vella, of Lynn, Mass. For nine years Miss Vella had been the Primary Secretary of the Massachusetts Sunday School Association. During that time, from 1893 to 1896, she served as secretary, and from 1896 till her resignation in 1899 as vice president of the International Primary Union of Sunday School teachers. Marriage did not result in any relaxation of interest in Sunday school work. It had attractions for both husband and wife, Mrs. Borden entering heartily into the plans of Mr. Borden, and each making the advance of the movement a common cause.

(VII) (Capt.) Thomas Borden, son of Thomas and Mary (Hathaway) Borden, born Feb. 6, 1786, married (first) Lydia, daughter of Capt. Richard Durfee, and (second) Mrs. Lusannah Borden, widow of his brother Isaac H. Borden and sister of his first wife, Lydia.

In the early part of his life Captain Borden was engaged in the coasting trade, running between Fall River and Providence. He was an active, energetic man, and noted for his skill in handling his craft. He made quick trips, and his promptness and skill secured for him the command of the first steamer that was placed on the Fall River and Providence line. He held this position until his death, commanding in succession the "Hancock," "King Philip" and "Bradford Durfee." He was frugal in his habits, sincere in his attachments, persevering in whatever he engaged. He was specially careful to be at his post at the time appointed for sailing, and those who were not as punctual as himself were usually left behind. He died June 25, 1855, at the age of sixty-nine years and four months. The children born to Captain Borden and his wife Lydia were: Stephen, born July 8, 1812; Andrew, born Feb. 22, 1814; Philip D., born May 11, 1816; Sarah D., born June 12, 1818, married Eliab Williams; Lydia D., born Feb. 12, 1827, married John N. Swan; Thomas, born June 19, 1834. Two children, Thomas R. and Isaac, were born to the second marriage, the former, Dec. 17, 1836; and the latter Nov. 11, 1838.

(VIII) Philip D. Borden, son of Capt. Thomas and Lydia (Durfee) Borden, born May 11, 1816, married (first) Sarah F., daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Wilcox) Bennett; she was born Jan. 29, 1815, and died Aug. 3, 1858. Philip D. Borden married (second) Caroline Seabury, who died in 1900. Mr. Borden was long a prominent citizen and business man of Fall River; was through a long period of years closely identified with a number of the large industries of Fall River; was for forty years superintendent of the Fall River Iron Works Company. Later he became treasurer of the American Linen Company which position he held until his death, May 12, 1896. His children were: Abby D. L., born Nov. 3, 1839, died May 24, 1840; Abbie D. K., born May 7, 1841, married George H. Borden; William, born Aug. 15, 1843, died May 19, 1864; Edward, born April 18, 1847, died June 21, 1847; Thomas S., born June 9, 1848; Philip D., born Dec. 23, 1850; and Frank, born Nov. 13, 1853, married Elizabeth S. Pierce, and died Feb. 13, 1910.

(IX) PHILIP D. BORDEN (2), son of Philip D. and Sarah F. (Bennett) Borden, born Dec. 23, 1850, in Fall River, Mass., married Nov. 24, 1875, Adelaide H. Scoville, who died March 19, 1882, and (second) Sept. 11, 1884,

Abbie E., daughter of Henry C. and Laura A. (Boomer) Lincoln, of Fall River. Mr. Borden acquired his preliminary education in the public schools of his native city and in the Williston Seminary at Easthampton, Mass. He then took a four years' course in civil engineering at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston. On June 10, 1873, he entered the engineering department of the city of Fall River, as assistant civil engineer, and in 1880 was advanced to the position he has since held in Fall River—the city civil engineer.

Mr. Borden is a member of the Engineers' Club of Philadelphia and the Boston Society of Civil Engineers. One child, Addie, was born March 16, 1882, to the first marriage. She was married Nov. 3, 1908, to Ernest Ross Adams, of Newton, Mass., and they reside at Brookline, Massachusetts.

**HENRY KINGSBURY PRATT**, a representative citizen of the town of Lakeville, Mass., where he is now engaged in farming, dairying and poultry raising, was born in Dudley, Mass., Oct. 19, 1856, son of Rev. Henry and Elizabeth (Kingsbury) Pratt.

The immediate ancestors of the late Rev. Henry Pratt, father to the present Henry K. Pratt, the head of the Lakeville family of Pratts, were of Salisbury, Conn., where he was born and where lived his parents, Schuyler and Olive (Gay) Pratt. Presumably he belonged to the Connecticut family of Pratts.

Lieut. William Pratt, with his reputed brother, John Pratt, came to this country from the parish of Stevenage, in Hertfordshire, England, to Cambridge, Mass., in the year 1632, or earlier. He was the son of Andrew Pratt and grandson of Thomas Pratt. He is supposed to have come with Rev. Thomas Hooker to Newtown, now Cambridge, thence going in June, 1636, to Hartford, Conn., where he was an original proprietor. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John Clark, of Saybrook.

The Gays, too, were early in Massachusetts. John Gay, immigrant, came to this country about 1630 and was first at Watertown, being a grantee in the Great Dividends and in the Beaver Brook Plow Lands, owning in all forty acres. He was a freeman of 1635. With others from Watertown he was one of the founders of Dedham, his name appearing on the petition for incorporation Sept. 6, 1636, and among the original proprietors of lands.

Rev. Henry Pratt, son of Schuyler and Olive (Gay) Pratt, was born Jan. 11, 1825, in Salisbury, Conn., and died April 19, 1880, in Tops-

field, Mass. He attended the public schools of his native town, and later was a student at Williamstown College, whence he went to Andover, graduating from the theological seminary there. For about twenty years he was engaged as a minister of the Congregational Church at Dudley, Mass. Retiring from the ministry he engaged in farming. In 1879 he went to Topsfield, and died soon after. His obituary notices referred to him as a farmer. He was deeply interested in the cause of education, and for many years was a member of the school board in Dudley, and also held other town offices. In politics he was a Republican. His work in the church was far-reaching, and he was ever a power working for good in the community in which he lived. He married Elizabeth Kingsbury, daughter of Davie Kingsbury, of Dudley, Mass., and they had two children: Henry Kingsbury and Rev. Davie Butler. The latter, born in Dudley Sept. 28, 1861, graduated from Williamstown College, later studied at Andover Theological Seminary, and is now located in Talladega, Ala. He married Mrs. Arbrot Cardwell, of Brooklyn, New York.

Henry Kingsbury Pratt, born Oct. 19, 1856, in Dudley, grew to manhood in his native town, and attended the district schools there and also Nicholas Academy. He afterward assisted his father in farming, moved with his father to Topsfield in 1879, and in 1884 moved to Lakeville, Mass., where he purchased a farm of fifty-five acres with his savings. This farm was the homestead known as the "Old Leonard House" and is situated in North Lakeville near the Middleboro line. Here he is now engaged in farming, dairying and poultry raising. He does some carpenter work, his knowledge of the trade having been acquired after his removal to Lakeville, but his poultry engrosses the greater part of his attention, as he keeps from 800 to 900 chickens on hand all the time. He is a quiet, home man, and cares little for public affairs, though he has held a number of minor offices. He is conscientious about all that he undertakes, and his duties when in official position were faithfully performed. In politics he is a Republican. Mrs. Pratt is very popular socially, but finds her greatest pleasure in her home, where her hospitality is practically unbounded.

On Aug. 20, 1878, in Providence, R. I., Mr. Pratt was married to Jennie Elizabeth Child, who was born in Rockford, Iowa, daughter of John Holbrook and Julia (Sanger) Child, of Woodstock, Conn. Four children have been born of this union, as follows: Henry Dudley, born Feb. 26, 1880, in Topsfield, Mass., mar-

ried in Providence, R. I., in 1904, Bessie Thomas, daughter of James A. and Elizabeth (Bradford) Thomas, of Middleboro, and they have one child, Roger Dudley, born Dec. 2, 1905; Maud Helena, born Sept. 22, 1881, in Topsfield, married Elmer Ellsworth Handy, of Providence, R. I. (no children); John Holbrook, born April 7, 1886, worked at shoemaking for a short time but has taken to poultry raising (he is unmarried and lives at home); Frank Butler, born Nov. 9, 1887, died Feb. 7, 1892.

CHILD. The Child family, to which Mrs. Pratt belongs, was planted in the New World by (I) Benjamin Child, who, it seems probable, came to this country with Ephraim Child in 1630, the latter from strong presumptive evidence being his uncle. Ephraim Child married at Nayland, County of Suffolk, England, in February, 1625, Mrs. Elizabeth Palmer. He settled in Watertown. Benjamin Child contributed toward the building of the first church in Roxbury. He died in that town Oct. 14, 1678. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, who was admitted to the church at Roxbury in 1658. Their children were: Ephraim, born in 1654; Benjamin, in 1656; Joshua, in 1658; Mary, Aug. 8, 1660; an infant, in 1662; Elizabeth, Dec. 2, 1663; Margaret, Dec. 21, 1665; John, Jan. 8, 1667 (died young); Mehetabel, June 29, 1669; John (2), Aug. 1, 1671; Joseph, June 1, 1673 (died young); and Joseph (2), Dec. 10, 1674.

(II) Benjamin Child (2), son of Benjamin, born March 7, 1656, in Roxbury, married March 7, 1683, Grace Morris, born Feb. 17, 1661, daughter of Deacon Edward and Grace (Bet) Morris. She died Dec. 10, 1723, and he Jan. 24, 1724. Their children were: Ephraim, born Dec. 18, 1683; Benjamin, July 19, 1685; Edward, Nov. 1, 1687; Grace, Oct. 27, 1689; Mary, Oct. 25, 1691; Ebenezer, Sept. 7, 1693; Mehetabel, Jan. 5, 1695; William, Oct. 14, 1697; Penuel, Sept. 3, 1699; Richard, Oct. 22, 1701; Thomas, Nov. 10, 1703; and Margaret, May 26, 1706.

(III) Ephraim Child, son of Benjamin (2), born Dec. 18, 1683, in Roxbury, married in 1710 Priscilla Harris, daughter of Daniel Harris, of Brookline, Mass. He died Nov. 22, 1759. She died June 26, 1780, aged ninety-six. Mr. Child was one of seven brothers who removed to what became the town of Woodstock, Conn. His removal thither was in 1710, and his location in what is now East Woodstock. He was a prominent man in his day. He was

lieutenant in 1753 in 17th Company, 11th Regiment of Connecticut Infantry; and was active in the Revolutionary struggles for independence. He was a reliable churchman. His children were: Ephraim, born Jan. 15, 1711; Daniel, Jan. 1, 1713; Priscilla, March 7, 1715; Henry, May 28, 1717; Mehetabel, June 8, 1718; Mary, April 12, 1721; Esther, Sept. 6, 1722; Elisha, Feb. 11, 1725; Peter, July 6, 1727; and Joanna, July 6, 1727.

(IV) Capt. Elisha Child, son of Ephraim, born Feb. 11, 1725, in Woodstock, Conn., married Jan. 6, 1750, Alice Manning, who was born in 1728, and died in 1798. He died Nov. 22, 1796. He was a man of strong character and much intelligence, and was everywhere prominent in affairs of town, state and church. He held various offices of responsibility and honor. He was placed in command of one of the first companies organized on the requisition for troops of the Continental Congress on the breaking out of the war of the Revolution. He was captain of one of the Woodstock companies that prepared for the Lexington alarm. He was a member of the General Court in 1775. He died Nov. 22, 1796. His children were: Charles, born Sept. 15, 1750 (died young); Charles (2), Nov. 22, 1751; Alice, Nov. 11, 1753; Elias, Dec. 28, 1755; Thomas, Feb. 12, 1758; Alice (2), June 15, 1760; Sylvia, Oct. 31, 1762; Betsey, Dec. 23, 1764; Chloe, March 28, 1767; Priscilla, Nov. 19, 1769; Betsey (2), 1773; and a daughter unnamed.

(V) Deacon Charles Child, son of Capt. Elisha, born Nov. 22, 1751, in East Woodstock, Conn., married April 13, 1777, Eliza May, born in 1756, who died in 1838, in Woodstock, Conn., daughter of Caleb May, of that town. He inherited the homestead; was a staid and substantial man, a worthy deacon in the Congregational Church. His children were: Mehetabel, born Aug. 22, 1779; Caleb, Sept. 30, 1781; Alice, Oct. 21, 1783; Hannah May, April 29, 1787; John, 1789; Charles, 1791; Eliza, May 24, 1793; Sally S., Aug. 19, 1795; Elias, Oct. 30, 1797; and Abiel, Nov. 6, 1799.

(VI) Elias Child, son of Deacon Charles, born Oct. 30, 1797, in Woodstock, Conn., married April 19, 1827, Sophronia Meacham, born in 1803, who died Jan. 31, 1875. He died Oct. 20, 1879. He succeeded his father in the ownership of the old homestead. He belonged to the old school of men who felt that the former days were better than the present, and he was not easily drawn into the changes or reforms of the present. He was a thrifty, hard-work-



ing farmer, and left a handsome property to his only child, John H., born April 3, 1830.

(VII) John Holbrook Child, son of Elias, born April 3, 1830, in East Woodstock, Conn., succeeded to the homestead. He married (first) April 30, 1851, Julia Sanger, who died in August, 1879. He married (second) March 29, 1880, Ruth Witter. His children were: Jennie E., born Nov. 4, 1860; and John Frank, born Aug. 8, 1863.

(VIII) Jennie E. Child, daughter of John Holbrook and Julia (Sanger) Child, born Nov. 4, 1860, in Rockford, Iowa, married Aug. 20, 1878, Henry Kingsbury Pratt.

**JOSEPH CHURCH TERRY**, for many years a well-known ship-builder of Fall River and for the past thirty or more years one of the leading wharf and bridge builders in southeastern Massachusetts, was born June 11, 1828, in Fall River, on the old family homestead in what was formerly Freetown, and is descended paternally from two of the oldest families of the State, the Churches and the Terrys.

Silas Terry, his grandfather, married in 1800 Sarah Church, who was born in 1777, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Sarah (Brightman) Church. Mr. Terry died Oct. 20, 1824, and his wife died Aug. 28, 1834.

Church Terry, son of Silas and Sarah (Church) Terry, was born on the home farm in Freetown, Mass., May 20, 1802. This farm, located on the New Boston road, two and a half miles northeast of the city, was inherited by him, and there he lived all his life. On March 24, 1825, he married Mary Chace, who was born Oct. 16, 1801, and died March 8, 1853, daughter of Ezekiel Chace (who died Nov. 20, 1845) and his wife Lydia (who died April 26, 1839). Church Terry married (second), on June 1, 1857, Sarah Lake. He died Jan. 20, 1893. His children were: Joseph Church, born June 11, 1828, is mentioned below; Robert, born July 1, 1830, is deceased; Richmond, born March 13, 1832, died May 27, 1892; Benjamin, born April 25, 1834, is deceased; William T., born Feb. 7, 1836, died March 9, 1887; Sarah E., born Oct. 21, 1837, married John T. Cook, of Tiverton, R. I.; Hiram Weston was born July 21, 1841; Mary Maria, born Oct. 3, 1843, married John Young; George Chace, born Dec. 23, 1845, is deceased.

His father being a farmer Joseph C. Terry was reared to the same occupation, and between seasons attended the schools of Fall River. Leaving home at the age of eighteen,

he began serving an apprenticeship at the ship carpenter's trade, with Messrs. Chace & Davis, of Warren, R. I. Continuing with this firm nearly two years, he then went to Newbern, N. C., and there worked during the winter season, and at Warren, R. I., through the summer for the next couple of years. Subsequently, during a period of his experience at his trade in Boston, New York and Somerset, this State, he became well known in his line of work and had an extensive acquaintance among those interested in shipping and shipbuilding. In the year 1853 he located in Fall River and there began business for himself, repairing and building ships. His marine railway was located where the mills of the Fall River Iron Works Company now stand. He followed this business for twenty years and through the good materials used, and his thoroughness, established a high reputation for work in his line along the whole Atlantic coast. Among the craft built by Mr. Terry were a number of steamers and sailing vessels, most of them of large tonnage, among which were the "D. M. Anthony" and the "Carrie Hart."

Along in the middle seventies of the last century Mr. Terry engaged in business as a contractor and builder of bridges and wharfs, among the monuments of his workmanship in this line being the Westport factory bridge, Lee's river bridge on the Warren road, Berkley bridge on the Taunton river, Swansea bridge on Cole's river, 455-, 500- and 350-foot wharves at Promised Land, Long Island, N. Y., for the American Fisheries Company, Mount Hope Park wharf, Dighton Rock Park wharf, the Neptune Line wharf, the Enterprise Line wharf, seven wharves between Bristol Ferry and Bristol, on Bristol Neck, wharves at the Training Station and Torpedo Station at Newport, the wharf at Fort Greble, the wharf at West Island at the mouth of Seacomet river, seven wharves at Tiverton, and one in Providence. He has served as a director of the Bowenville Coal Company.

Mr. Terry was for three terms an efficient member of the Fall River common council from his—the Eighth—ward. In 1904 he removed to Somerset, Massachusetts.

Mr. Terry has been twice married, marrying (first) in 1854 Susan S. Gunn, and in 1890 Barbara E. Teasdale, of Nova Scotia. Two children blessed the first marriage, Walter D. and Ida F., the latter now the wife of Mr. C. W. Francis; her children are Dwight W. and Alfred.

Walter D. Terry, son of Joseph Church and Susan S. (Gunn) Terry, was born in Fall

River and there received his education. He is associated in business with his father, and makes his home in Somerset. He married Elizabeth Burrill, daughter of John Burrill, and they have had six children: Nelson G., who is in the insurance business in Fall River (married Mary Rounds and has one son, Joseph Church); Annie, who married Frank Abbott, and has one son, Merrill S.; Elmer, who married Cora Cole; Bessie; Susan, who was drowned; and Hazel.

Mr. Terry is a descendant in the eighth generation from Richard Church, from whom his line is through Nathaniel, Charles, Charles (2), Capt. Joseph, Sarah (wife of Silas Terry) and Church Terry. We give herewith some account of the earlier Church generations.

(I) Richard Church was born in England in 1608, and came to America with Governor Winthrop in 1630. He was made a freeman Oct. 19, 1630, but did not take the oath. He removed from Weymouth to Plymouth, and there on Oct. 4, 1632, was made a freeman. He was a carpenter by trade, and with John Thompson erected the first meetinghouse, and built the first gun carriage in Plymouth, in 1637. In 1649 he sold his estate there and went to Eastham, whence in 1653 he moved to Charlestown, and four years later was located at Hingham. In 1664 he was at Sandwich. He was often a member of the grand inquest and frequently made referee. As a soldier in the Pequot war he held the rank of sergeant. His will, dated Dec. 25, 1668, provides for his widow, and gives equal portions to all his children except his son Joseph, who had a lame hand, and to him his father gave a double portion. In 1636 Richard Church married Elizabeth Warren, daughter of Richard Warren, the latter one of the passengers of the "Mayflower." She died in Hingham in 1670. Their children were: Elizabeth, who married Cobb Hobert, and died in 1659; Joseph, born in 1638, who married Mary Tucker, and died in 1711; Benjamin, born in 1639, who married Alice Southworth, and died Jan. 17, 1718; Nathaniel; Caleb, born in 1642, who married Joanna Sprague, and died in 1667; Charles, who was killed Oct. 30, 1659; Richard, who died young in Plymouth; Abigail, born in 1648, who married Samuel Thaxter, and died in 1677; Hannah; Sarah, who married James Burroughs; Lydia, who married a Frenchman, and went to France in 1691; Priscilla, wife of John Irish; and Deborah, born in 1657, who married William Briggs, of Little Compton, R. I., and died Sept. 25, 1713.

(II) Nathaniel Church, son of Richard, was

a farmer, and his land included the bald hills near the North river in Scituate, south of Cornet Stetson's. In 1665 he married Sarah Barstow, of Scituate, daughter of William Barstow. Their children were: Abigail, born in 1666, who married Nathaniel Harlow; Richard, born in 1668; Nathaniel, born in 1670; Alice, born in 1679; Joseph, born in 1681, who died in 1707; Charles, born in 1681; and Sarah, born in 1683, who married John Holmes.

(III) Charles Church, son of Nathaniel, was born in 1681, and upon reaching man's estate engaged in a seafaring life, becoming captain of a vessel. He was drowned, with Capt. Constant Church, in the bay opposite what is now the city of Fall River, Mass., March 9, 1726. He married Mary Pope, of Dartmouth, and they lived at Plymouth and later in Freetown. Their children were: Charles, born in 1710; Mary, born in 1719; Susanna, born in 1721; Hannah, born in 1723; Seth, born in 1724; and Alice, born in 1726.

(IV) Charles Church (2), son of Capt. Charles, was born in Plymouth in 1710. Like his father he followed the sea and became captain of vessels. After his father's death he paid to William H. Dyer, Abraham Gardner and Stephen Hodges one hundred and fifty-five pounds, ninepence, halfpenny due them from his father. He died May 6, 1763. In 1735 he married Frances Turner, and they became the parents of children as follows: Charles, born in 1740, married Lillias Bowen, and they removed to St. John, New Brunswick, Canada; Joseph was born in 1742; Mary, born in 1744, married in 1763 Stephen Borden; Hannah, born in 1746, married in 1775 Daniel Boomer; Seth, born March 1, 1749, married in 1770 Elizabeth Palmer (he became a sea captain, dying Feb. 16, 1797); Benjamin married (first) in 1785, Mehitable Triby and (second) Elizabeth Phillips, and died Nov. 25, 1833; Susanna in 1774 married George Borden; and John.

(V) Joseph Church, son of Capt. Charles (2), was born in 1742, and in his youth answered the call of the sea. He was drowned at Bristol Ferry, R. I., in 1816. He had a cargo of wood from Fall River to Providence, and with Thomas Chaloner was returning to his sloop when, it is supposed, one of the men was knocked overboard, and the other endeavoring to rescue him, both were drowned. Capt. Thomas Sanford found the vessel with a light in the cabin, but with no one on board. For many days the river was dredged, cannon were fired, and every effort was made to recover



*Henry B. Hall*

the bodies, but all in vain. On hearing of his disappearance Captain Church's wife became insane, and remained so for some years, but before her death fully recovered her reason. In her maidenhood she was Sarah Brightman.

West Bridgewater, and their children were: Susanna, born June 1, 1758, married in 1792. David Gurney; Sarah, born March 7, 1760, married in 1777 Isaiah Hayward; Lucy, born March 22, 1763.

o Hay-  
1, died  
married  
ved to  
1769,  
Rachel,  
rnabas  
married  
a Jan.

orn on  
grew  
d he  
vn to  
act of  
ments  
dying  
ies he  
ecom-  
arian  
Brett  
ugh-  
How-  
and  
Hill  
had  
Jan.

n. 5,  
d in  
1895;

in  
14,  
d in

1. 5,

born

oda

nar-

who

).

ond

ere

19,

orn

alia

an.

22,

the

in

was

cu-

ne-

He

18-





the bodies, but all in vain. On hearing of his disappearance Captain Church's wife became insane, and remained so for some years, but before her death fully recovered her reason. In her maidenhood she was Sarah Brightman, and her marriage to Captain Church took place in 1765. Their children were; Ruth, born in 1767, who married a Mr. Butts; Ann, born in 1768, who married Feb. 12, 1792, Abel Borden; Susanna, born Dec. 4, 1773, who married in 1793 Joseph Borden; Rebecca, born in 1775, who married in 1796 William Borden; Sarah, born in 1777, who married in 1800 Silas Terry; Joseph, born in 1779; Prudence, born in 1784, who married Preserved Briggs, and died in May, 1859; Hannah, born in 1786, who married in 1807 Increase Smith, and died in 1863; Mary, born in 1789, who married in 1813 Stephen Hart, and died in 1862; and Lemuel, born in 1792, who married Betsey Simmons.

**HORACE BARTLETT**, a well-known agriculturist of the town of West Bridgewater, where he has spent his entire life, was born there April 18, 1837, son of Job and Mary (Keith) Bartlett, and is a descendant of several of the oldest families of the State, all of which have been prominently identified with New England from its earliest days. The Bartletts are of English origin.

Wright Bartlett, the first of his name in the Bridgewaters, is supposed to have come hither from the town of Hingham and located in what is now West Bridgewater. In 1731 he married Bethiah Packard, daughter of Samuel Packard, and they had children as follows: Samuel is mentioned below; Relief was married in 1761 to Ebenezer Hooper; Lydia married in 1751 Ebenezer Hinds; Phillis married in 1753 Edward Powers. The father was drowned in Boston harbor about 1737 or 1738, the mother dying a year or two later.

Samuel Bartlett, son of Wright, born March 31, 1736, in West Bridgewater, was a soldier in the war of the Revolution, serving as a sergeant with Capt. Eliakim Howard's company, Col. Edward Mitchell's regiment, which marched to Braintree Neck March 4, 1776; service, six days. He was a farmer and landowner, having a tract on what is now North Elm street, West Bridgewater, part of which is now owned and occupied by his great-grandson, Horace Bartlett. Here he followed farming until his death, which occurred July 31, 1827. On May 12, 1757, he married Susanna Dunbar, daughter of Dr. David Dunbar, of

West Bridgewater, and their children were: Susanna, born June 1, 1758, married in 1792. David Gurney; Sarah, born March 7, 1760, married in 1777 Isaiah Hayward; Lucy, born March 28, 1762, married in 1781 Waldo Hayward; Job Packard, born Jan. 22, 1764, died young; Samuel, born Dec. 27, 1766, married Lucy Jenkins in 1785, and they moved to Croydon, N. H.; Hannah, born May 6, 1769, married in 1794 Simeon Howard; Rachel, born June 8, 1772, married in 1813 Barnabas Lothrop; Keziah, born Aug. 4, 1775, married Abiel Howard in 1798; David was born Jan. 28, 1778.

David Bartlett, son of Samuel, was born on the homestead Jan. 28, 1778, and there grew to manhood. In his younger manhood he operated a gristmill, later settling down to farming on the homestead, operating a tract of fifty-five acres. He made many improvements upon the place, where he ended his days, dying Feb. 1, 1867, at a ripe old age. In politics he was originally an old-line Whig, later becoming a Republican. He attended the Unitarian Church. Mr. Bartlett married Polly Brett Howard, who was born Nov. 30, 1777, daughter of George (Jr.) and Parnell (Ames) Howard, and she died Sept. 26, 1812. Mr. and Mrs. Bartlett are buried in the Pine Hill cemetery, at West Bridgewater. They had the following children: Charlotte, born Jan. 11, 1797, died in 1812; Job was born Jan. 5, 1799; Polly, born Oct. 24, 1801, married in 1826 Ephraim Snell, and died Jan. 9, 1895; Susan, born Aug. 28, 1807, married in 1838 Nathan Alger, and she died Oct. 14, 1838; Jane, born March 7, 1804, married in 1840 Ambrose Leach, and she died Jan. 5, 1886 (he died March 13, 1865); David, born Feb. 11, 1811, married Nov. 29, 1838, Rhoda Hayward, who died Nov. 5, 1840, and he married (second) Dec. 1, 1841, Patty Wood, who died July 20, 1874 (he died May 31, 1898).

In 1815 Mr. Bartlett married for his second wife Susanna Fish, and by this union there were three children: Charlotte, born June 19, 1818, died Oct. 5, 1848; Henry Lewis, born July 24, 1820, died June 28, 1832; Julia Franklin, born Sept. 14, 1825, married Jan. 16, 1861, Henry Leach, and died Sept. 22, 1905 (he died May 18, 1903).

Job Bartlett, son of David, was born on the homestead Jan. 5, 1799, and was educated in the schools of West Bridgewater. He was reared to farming, and made it his life occupation, remaining with his father on the homestead, which he cultivated until he died. He was a progressive man, and made many valua-

ble changes on the farm. He was also active in local public affairs, taking a deep interest in the welfare of the town, and filled the offices of selectman, assessor and overseer of the poor. In political sentiment he was an old-line Whig and later a Republican. Like his father he attended the Unitarian Church, with which his wife was also identified.

On Sept. 9, 1827, at Winthrop, Maine, Mr. Bartlett married Mary Keith Jackson, who was born Dec. 21, 1801, at North Bridgewater, daughter of Caleb and Zeruah Keith Jackson, and granddaughter of Jonathan Keith. Mr. Bartlett died March 9, 1867, his widow Jan. 5, 1879, and they were buried in Pine Hill cemetery. Their children were: (1) Mary Frances, born June 25, 1828, married March 12, 1851, Lewis Lincoln, and they resided at Norton, Mass.; she died Feb. 25, 1906, long surviving Mr. Lincoln, who passed away March 10, 1854. (2) Samuel Dunbar, born Sept. 5, 1830, married Mary Ann Maroni, Nov. 27, 1856, and they reside in West Bridgewater. (3) Henry, born March 25, 1834, died Aug. 25, 1864. (4) Horace was born April 18, 1837.

Horace Bartlett passed his youth on the home farm and received his education in the public schools of his native town. At the age of eighteen years he went to learn the trade of molder in the Fobes foundry, where he followed the trade for several years, working as a journeyman and rising to the position of foreman of the molding department. After the death of his father he gave up his trade and settled down to farming on the homestead, and here for nearly forty-five years he has engaged in general agriculture, conducting the original place of fifty-five acres and also cultivating the land he has added to his original possessions, having bought in other sections of the town. He owns and operates in all over one hundred acres. He has continued to improve the place throughout the period of his ownership, and being enterprising and energetic has also carried on the dairy business, bringing his milk to Brockton, and for a number of years has been interested in the wood business. His prosperity is the result of well directed industry and his success is due entirely to his own efforts.

During the Civil war Mr. Bartlett enlisted in the Union service, in January, 1864, at West Bridgewater, joining Company D, 58th Massachusetts Regiment, Volunteer Infantry, under Capt. Charles E. Churchill and Lieut. Col. John C. Whitten, and continued with his command to the close of the war, finally partic-

ipating in the grand review at Washington, D. C. He is a Democrat, but not active in politics, and is independent in local matters. Mr. Bartlett has been quite active in the fraternities, being a member of Fellowship Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Bridgewater; of Satucket Royal Arch Chapter, and of Bay State Commandery, K. T., at Brockton. He is a charter member of Howard Lodge, No. 116, K. of P., at West Bridgewater. He and his family attend the Unitarian Church.

On Jan. 27, 1869, Mr. Bartlett was married in West Bridgewater to Abigail Howard, a native of that place, born Dec. 28, 1842, daughter of Charles and Sarah Vinal (Edson) Howard, and granddaughter of Edwin and Betsey Haskell Spooner Howard, being a descendant of several of the oldest Bridgewater families. Children as follows have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Bartlett: (1) Annie Williams, born May 10, 1870, died Feb. 6, 1871. (2) Henry, born Oct. 31, 1871, is engaged in farming, residing at home, unmarried. (3) Helen Frances, born July 21, 1874, resides at home unmarried. She is a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, D. A. R., of Brockton, having fifteen ancestors who participated in the Revolutionary war, and is also a member of the Order of the Eastern Star at Brockton. (4) Jane Howard, born May 25, 1877, conducts an arts and crafts studio in Washington, D. C.

EDGAR EVERETT DEAN, M. D., began the practice of medicine in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), during the Civil war period, and there continued to reside until his death, which occurred Dec. 31, 1892. Dr. Dean came to Brockton as the successor of Dr. Alexander Hitchborn, who had left this field to enter the army, and he therefore entered at once upon a well established practice. His skill and high personal standards held the patronage and good will of the community to the end, and he died as he had lived, one of the most esteemed residents of the city. He was a man who saw things clearly, and the events of the day, presented to him often in an intimate light, appealed for solution to one of his strong intellect and altruistic disposition. Naturally, sometimes through professional channels but often as the result of personal inclination, he became connected with the wider affairs of life and with questions of public welfare and economy, and his varied interests developed a character at once strong and sympathetic. He was a man well beloved both in his professional capacity and for his many admirable personal traits.

Dr. Dean was a descendant of the old stock which has been long known in this section of Massachusetts. The name of Dean or Deane, which was originally spelled Den or Dene, and which is now written Dean or Deane, made its appearance in England soon after the introduction of surnames. It was apparently derived from the Saxon word "den" or "dene," meaning a valley, that word being taken as a surname by the people who lived in the valleys. The family is probably of Norman origin, as the first of the name of whom we have any record was Robert de Den, butler to Edward the Confessor, and doubtless one of his Norman favorites, as it is known that he owned estates in Normandy. Later the name is met with in Essex, Northamptonshire, Huntingdonshire, Oxfordshire, etc., many of the name belonging to the nobility. After the abolition of feudalism by Henry VII. the territorial prefix "de" was dropped; the letter "a" was introduced into the name "Dene" during the reign of Queen Elizabeth, and it became "Deane." The Deanes of England have been a highly respectable and prominent family, such men as Henry Dene, Archbishop of Canterbury and Lord Chancellor under Henry VII., Sir Richard Deane, mayor of London in 1629, Maj. Gen. Richard Deane, the regicide, and Sir Anthony Deane, comptroller of the navy, being members of that family.

The Deanes have resided for centuries at and in the vicinity of Taunton, Somersetshire, England, and from that place came most of the early immigrants of the name to America. The history of the branch of this family to which belonged the late Dr. Edgar Everett Dean, of Brockton, is here given, the generations being noted in chronological order.

(I) Walter Dean, born at Chard, a market town, some ten miles from Taunton, in Somersetshire, England, in the extensive and fertile valley known as Taunton-Dean, on the river Tone, came to America with his elder brother John, both being among the earliest English settlers at Cohannet, which soon after was called Taunton; both were original purchasers of the town. Walter Dean was a tanner by trade. His wife was Eleanor, daughter of Richard Strong, of Taunton in England, and sister of Elder John Strong, who came with her to America in the ship "Mary and John," in 1630, and thence in 1637 went to Cohannet, now Taunton. Both Walter and John Dean took up farms on the west bank of "Taunton Great River," about a mile from the "Green," and the open traveled way through these lands has been known as Dean street to this day. The

children of Walter and Eleanor (Strong) Dean were: Joseph, Ezra, Benjamin and Abigail.

(II) Ezra Dean, son of Walter, married Dec. 17, 1676, Bethiah, daughter of Deacon Samuel Edson, of Bridgewater, and wife Susannah (Orcutt), who were among the earliest settlers in Bridgewater. The children of Ezra and Bethiah were: Bethiah, born Oct. 14, 1677 (died Nov. 27, 1679); Ezra, born Oct. 14, 1680; Samuel, born April 11, 1682 (died Feb. 16, 1683); Seth, born June 3, 1683; Margaret, and Ephraim.

(III) Dr. Ezra Dean (2), son of Ezra, born Oct. 14, 1680, married Abigail, daughter of Capt. James Leonard, of Taunton, and (second) Abigail Bretnell. Dr. Dean settled in Taunton in the practice of medicine. He died July 1, 1737. His children were: Ezra, born Oct. 30, 1706; Stephen, born Sept. 29, 1708; Theodora, born Dec. 31, 1712; Abigail; Nehemiah; James, born in 1717; Solomon; Nathaniel; Seth; Elkanah; Prudence; Elisha; William; George; and Esther, born in 1733.

(IV) Elisha Dean, son of Dr. Ezra, married Dec. 8, 1763, Molly Wood, of Norton, Mass., and (second) Sept. 26, 1787, at Taunton, Mass., Mary Durfee, born in Freetown, Mass., daughter of Thomas Durfee, of Freetown. Mr. Dean lived to the age of eighty-three years. At the time of his marriage Mr. Dean was referred to as of Eastham, in Barnstable county, Mass. He probably died in Taunton in 1823, as his will was probated March 4th of that year at Taunton. In his will he mentions his wife Mary, his son Elisha, his daughter Polly (wife of James Dean), grandsons Charles and Alonzo, and granddaughter Lettice.

(V) Elisha Dean (2), son of Elisha, married Hannah Hall, of Norton, Mass., and their children, or among them, were: Alonzo, born Sept. 23, 1794; and Charles, born June 1, 1796.

(VI) Charles Dean, son of Elisha (2), born June 1, 1796, married Lydia (Wilbur) Dean, born Sept. 17, 1798, daughter of Zibeon and Lydia Wilbur, and widow of his brother, Alonzo Dean, who died in February, 1826. Charles Dean died June 28, 1869, his wife died Oct. 28, 1875. One child, Hannah Hall Dean, was born June 3, 1826, by her marriage with Alonzo, and the following to Charles and Lydia Dean: Mary Elizabeth, born Aug. 11, 1830, married R. H. Williams, and she resides in Brockton, a widow; Elita Ann, born May 26, 1832, died unmarried, May 10, 1878; Martin Everett, born March 12, 1834, died March 14, 1836; Louise Caroline, born Nov. 22, 1835, married



Hiram H. Pratt and died in Somerville, Mass.; Edgar Everett, born Dec. 17, 1837, is mentioned below; Lettice Arvilla, born Feb. 22, 1841, married Clifford Belcher, and is now a widow, residing in Canton, Mass.; Hannah Hall Dean married Jan. 23, 1853, Edmund Haskins, who was born Oct. 23, 1817; Mrs. Haskins died Jan. 15, 1874, and Mr. Haskins March 9, 1889.

(VII) Edgar Everett Dean, son of Charles and Lydia (Wilbur) Dean, was born Dec. 17, 1837, in Easton, Bristol Co., Mass., and there passed his early boyhood, attending the local schools until he reached the age of fourteen years. He then entered Bristol Academy, at Taunton, where he remained for three years, during which time he decided upon the medical profession as his life work. He therefore entered the office of Dr. Luther Clark, on Pinckney street, Boston, with whom he continued his studies while attending the medical school of Harvard College, from which institution he was graduated in 1861. He commenced practice in Boston, remaining there until he moved to North Bridgewater, now Brockton, where he made his permanent home. Dr. Dean commanded a large practice, enjoying the patronage of many of the best families of the town, and the confidence and esteem which were his in such large measure are the best proof of his standing. In 1878, needing rest and a change, he went to Europe, where he improved his time in study in the best hospitals, taking a course at the celebrated Rotunda hospital, Dublin, from which he was graduated Aug. 10, 1878. Returning home he again took up the practice of his profession, and continued in the same until his death.

Dr. Dean was a man of strong convictions and had the courage to act upon them. He was a stanch Republican during the Civil war and the period immediately following, and when his old friend, Gen. Benjamin F. Butler, went over to the Democrats he followed, and for some years was as active in the Democratic ranks as he had been in the Republican. Indeed, he was twice a candidate for Congress upon the Democratic ticket, being first nominated Oct. 19, 1882, and on both occasions he received flattering support. During General Butler's administration as governor Dr. Dean was appointed a member of the State board of health, upon which he served for three years, doing good work in that capacity both as a physician and as an advocate of advanced scientific regulation of public health questions. In 1888 Dr. Dean returned to the Republican

party, supporting General Harrison for the Presidency.

In 1882 Dr. Dean was elected alderman from Ward One; in 1885 he was appointed a member of the health board by Mayor J. J. Whipple, and later, when the sewerage commission was formed, he was appointed a member thereof by Mayor W. L. Douglas, for a term of three years; he had to resign before the close of the term, however, on account of ill health. Dr. Dean was a thirty-second degree Mason, belonging to Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton; Boston Consistory; and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., of Boston.

On Jan. 17, 1866, Dr. Dean was married to Helen Amanda Packard, daughter of Charles James Fox and Adeline (Packard) Packard, and a descendant of one of the oldest and most prominent families of the old town of Bridgewater. She survived her husband, passing away at her home in Brockton July 3, 1903, in the sixty-second year of her age, the mother of three children, as follows: Marian Everett, who was the companion of her father and mother, resides in Brockton, unmarried; Charles Edgar, who is in business in Worcester, Mass., married Bertha O. Miller; and Arthur Packard, of Brockton, married Emma C. Hilstrum, and has one son, Edgar Packard, born Aug. 12, 1906. Dr. Dean and his wife were attendants of St. Paul's Episcopal Church.

Mrs. Dean was descended from Revolutionary stock, and was a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, D. A. R., of Brockton. She also belonged to the Brockton Women's Club, taking an active part in both, as has her daughter, Miss Marian E. Dean. Mrs. Dean's maternal grandfather, Lemuel Packard, was a private in Capt. David Packard's company, Col. Eliphalet Cary's regiment, which marched on the alarm to Rhode Island July 22, 1780. Mrs. Dean was a Packard in both paternal and maternal lines. Her father, Charles James Fox Packard, came to North Bridgewater from Boston, where had gone earlier generations of the Bridgewater Packards. Her mother, Adeline Packard, was born March 26, 1813, in North Bridgewater, daughter of Micah and Lucinda (Hartshorn) Packard, he a direct descendant of Samuel Packard, who came from Windham, near Hingham, England, in the ship "Diligence," of Ipswich, settling first at Hingham, Mass., in 1638, thence moving to Bridgewater, now West Bridgewater, where he was constable and tavern-keeper; and to him

can be traced nearly all of the name in this country. From Samuel Packard Mrs. Dean's lineage on her mother's side is through Zachheus and Sarah (Howard) Packard, David and Hannah (Ames) Packard, William and Sarah (Richards) Packard, Lemuel and Sarah (Hunt) Packard, Micah and Lucinda (Hartshorn) Packard, and Adeline Packard, who married Charles James Fox Packard.

**SAMUEL W. WILKINSON**, treasurer of the Stafford Mills at Fall River, is a man who has reached his present position of trust and responsibility by high merit and tried ability and through his own unaided efforts. He is a native of Reading, Middlesex Co., Mass., and a descendant of a family that has been long settled in the State of Maine. According to a family tradition the family originated in Norway, where its members were seafaring people. Later generations resided in England and from that country in 1616 came two brothers, William and Thomas Wilkinson, young men, who settled in the Bermudas, then owned by members of the English nobility, the brothers going there as representatives of the Earl of Warwick. Thomas Wilkinson later, in 1656, came to Virginia, and still later went to what is now Maine, and there the family has since been continuously represented.

Samuel Wilkinson, father of Samuel W., is a son of John Wilkinson, who was a farmer and resided at South Berwick, Maine, where he died. Samuel Wilkinson was born at South Berwick. He learned the trade of cabinet-maker at Hartford, Conn., and later located at Reading, Mass., where he resided until the death of his first wife. Removing thence to Fall River about 1858, he has since made this city his home, being active at his trade until 1909, when he retired. He has been married three times. His first wife, who was the mother of Samuel W., was Lucy Ham, of Rochester, N. H., who died in 1857, leaving two children, Samuel W. and Lucy A., the latter the wife of Charles A. Leach, of Jamaica Plain, Mass. The second wife of Samuel Wilkinson was Emily Martin, of Littleton, Mass., who died in 1880. She was a mother to Samuel W. in every sense of that sacred word and he reveres her memory as only a loving son could.

The birth of Samuel W. Wilkinson occurred Nov. 24, 1854, at Reading, Mass., and he was three years of age when his mother died. He then made his home with his paternal grandmother, at South Berwick, remaining there until 1863, when, after his father's second mar-

riage, he came to Fall River. He received his education in the public schools, leaving the high school after one year's attendance, to go to work. His first employment was in the furniture store of Westgate, Baldwin & Waring, located on South Main street, where the Bon Ton millinery store is now situated. Later he was employed as a bookkeeper in the grocery store of Jepson & Bowler, on Pleasant street, at the corner of Ninth, and he remained there for four years, leaving to become associated with his father in the furniture and picture frame business on Fourth street. Continuing thus for two years, he then engaged in the undertaking business for himself, in the Troy building, on Pleasant street, where he was established nearly eight years.

Mr. Wilkinson's first experience in the mill business was as bookkeeper for J. H. Estes & Bros., at what is now the Estes Mills, where he remained nearly eight years, until Jan. 1, 1894, the date of his change to the Stafford Mills, as head bookkeeper under the late Frank W. Brightman. He continued in that capacity, serving with marked credit and fidelity under Messrs. Brightman and Fred E. Waterman, treasurers, until May 19, 1909, when he was chosen to succeed Mr. Waterman as treasurer a few days after that gentleman's death. At the same time Mr. Wilkinson was chosen a director of the Stafford Mills Corporation. The selection of Mr. Wilkinson was made in recognition of faithful service and proved ability, for he has risen to his high standing alone and unaided. His advance is somewhat notable as the first instance in years in which a vacancy in the treasurership of one of the local manufacturing corporations has been filled by the promotion of the bookkeeper. It had become the custom rather to choose some man who had been successful at another mill and allow him to divide his time between the two, or to elect an outsider. Thus his selection has an added significance. Mr. Wilkinson is a member of the Quequechan Club, of the Arkwright Club of Boston and of the Cotton Manufacturers' Association of Fall River. He is a member of the corporation of both the Fall River Savings Bank and the Union Savings Bank. Politically he is a Republican, fraternally one of the leading Odd Fellows in this section, holding membership in Friendly Union Lodge, No. 164, and Metacomet Encampment, No. 26; he is a past officer of both bodies and enjoys the unusual distinction of having served his lodge as noble grand two terms in succession; he has served two terms, about ten years apart, as deputy grand master of the New Bedford dis-

trict, I. O. O. F. He and his wife are members of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church.

On Nov. 25, 1880, Mr. Wilkinson was married, in Fall River, to M. Abbie Read, a native of that city, daughter of the late Ellery W. and Rebecca B. (Monroe) Read. They have no children. Mr. Wilkinson is one of the well-known citizens of Fall River. A man of uniform courtesy and politeness, he has a wide circle of friends and enjoys the confidence and esteem of all who know him.

JOSEPH POISSON, who for many years was a well-known and successful merchant of New Bedford, is now living retired at his beautiful home on Mount Pleasant street.

The Poisson family, of which Joseph Poisson is a member, is one of the oldest among the French-speaking people of the Province of Quebec. His father, Neree Poisson, was a native of Gentilly, Province of Quebec, Canada, where he was engaged in the wholesale grain, wood and hay business. He spent his life in his native town and raised a large family, all of whom have become successful business men and have reflected credit upon their parents' teaching by their high moral characters. The father died in Gentilly, and was buried there. He was a consistent member of the Catholic Church. He married Adelaide Jolibois, and his children were: Hector died at home; Joseph is mentioned below; Adolphe conducts the business of his father in Gentilly; Phillipe runs a general store in Gentilly; Jean Baptiste is engaged in the wholesale grain, hay and lumber business at Gentilly; Alphonsine married Joseph Bourgois, who is engaged in the general grain business at Ste. Angele, Three Rivers, Quebec; Gedeon is a member of the mercantile firm of G. & L. Poisson, New Bedford, Ludger being the other member of the firm; Laurent is engaged in the real estate business in New Bedford.

Joseph Poisson was born in Gentilly, in the Province of Quebec, Canada, Sept. 15, 1853. He received his education in his native town and worked with his father until the year 1872, when at the age of nineteen years he left home. Crossing the Canadian border he came to Fall River, Mass., where he found employment as clerk in the dry goods store of Sharon Brothers, with whom he stayed until he started in business for himself a few years later. He continued his business until 1879, when he sold out and came to New Bedford, forming a partnership with Mr. D. A. Roy. Locating on Purchase street, near the "Parker House," they embarked in the dry goods business, which was a success from the very start.

Mr. Roy withdrew from the firm in 1884 and Mr. Poisson continued alone, assisted by his brothers. He started a branch in South Water street, which has been conducted successfully by his brothers Gedeon and Ludger under the name of G. & L. Poisson. Later Mr. Poisson erected a block at No. 882 Purchase street, where he moved his business and took in his brother Laurent as assistant. He established a branch store in the city of Lawrence, Mass., making his brother Laurent manager, and he conducted it for three years, when the business was sold out and all attention was given to the New Bedford establishment. In 1905 Mr. Poisson leased the present store, at Nos. 1056-1064 Acushnet avenue, which is one of the finest stores in that section of the city. Since his retirement his son has taken charge of the business, conducting it with the same success which his father experienced. Mr. Joseph Poisson owes his success in business to his keen insight and untiring energy. Honorable dealing and strict attention to business brought him steady custom and he always was a shrewd, forceful man, exercising excellent judgment in all transactions.

Mr. Poisson has always taken an interest in the city of his adoption and its various institutions. He is a member of the Board of Trade of New Bedford, a director of the New Bedford Safe Deposit & Trust Company, and a trustee of the Five Cents Savings Bank of the city. Socially he is a member of the New Bedford Yacht Club. He is also a member of the New Bedford Zouaves and Franc Tireur, the latter a company of sharpshooters. He is a staunch Republican, but not a politician or in any sense an office seeker. In 1874 Mr. Poisson built a fine home on Mount Pleasant street, New Bedford, which is one of the finest in that section of the city, and here he takes great pleasure in greeting and entertaining his many friends. He has a summer cottage at Mattapoisett. He is fond of yachting and fishing and is an automobile enthusiast. He and his family are members of the Catholic Church.

In August, 1881, Joseph Poisson was married to Emma Allaire, a native of Canada also, and they have one child, Alfred L., born Jan. 30, 1883. He was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, and entered Harvard College, but was obliged to leave because of the poor health of his father, which necessitated his taking up his work. He left college in 1902, and for the past nine years has been conducting the business established by his father with that same success which it has always enjoyed. He is a member of the New Bedford Yacht Club, and of the Dartmouth Club. He

married Olivine Phanauf, daughter of H. C. Phanauf, of Nashua, N. H., and they have two children, Robert Alfred and Joseph Richard.

DAVID DIMMICK NYE, late of the town of Bourne, Barnstable county, was considered one of the best citizens of that place, a faithful official who had served the town well for over a quarter of a century and whose untimely death cast a gloom over the whole of Cape Cod and other sections where he was known. Mr. Nye was a native of Barnstable county, born in what is now the village of Cataumet, which was then a part of the town of Sandwich, Nov. 29, 1833, son of Ebenezer and Cyrena (Dimmick) Nye and brother of the late William Foster Nye, of New Bedford, a full sketch of whom, with the family history, is given in these volumes.

Mr. Nye attended district school in his native town and there grew to manhood. He made a voyage on a whaling ship commanded by his brother Ebenezer. Not caring for a sea-faring life he located in New Bedford, where he was engaged in business for many years, after which he returned to his native home and took up farming as an occupation. This he made his principal business throughout the remainder of his life. He made his home in Cataumet, where he built a fine dwelling-house and barns and made other extensive improvements on his property. He was a staunch Republican and took a deep interest in public life, particularly in town affairs. In 1879 he was elected a member of the board of selectmen; was overseer of the poor and assessor of the town of Sandwich, which position he filled for five years. When the new town of Bourne was formed, in 1884, he was chosen selectman, and from that time until his death faithfully and successfully performed the duties of that office—for a period of twenty-six years—with that ability for which he was noted. He also filled the office of assessor and overseer of the poor for a like number of years. His deep concern for the welfare of the town and the people led him to do much to encourage its growth and progress. He was known from one end of the Cape to the other and was noted for his integrity of purpose and high moral character. As a public official he was honest to the core, discharging all the duties of his office with the highest efficiency. He was noted for his genial manner and unselfishness, his strict devotion to duty, and he was a true Christian in every sense of the word. For years a faithful and consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Cataumet and

Pocasset, he served as a trustee of the church for upwards of a third of a century, during much of the time as president of the board, and was for a long period of years recording secretary and treasurer of the church society. On Sept. 28, 1910, while crossing the railroad tracks at the Buzzard's Bay station, Mr. Nye being deaf did not hear the approaching train (from Hyannis on her way to Boston), which struck and instantly killed him. He was buried in the cemetery at Cataumet. His sudden death cast a gloom over the town he had helped to make and to which he had given so much of his time and attention. Many high tributes were paid by friends and associates in the various walks of life, praising his sterling qualities of heart, his strict honesty and honorable acts. He was beloved by all. His home life was an ideal one and he was sincerely mourned in the circle of his friends as well as by his family.

The following resolutions were passed at the annual town meeting of the citizens of Bourne:

"The Citizens of Bourne in annual town meeting assembled realize the loss the community has sustained in the death of David Dimmick Nye, and desiring to show their appreciation of his services as a faithful and efficient official for a period of twenty-six years hereby offer this tribute in loving remembrance.

"David Dimmick Nye was born in Cataumet Nov. 29, 1833, son of Capt. Ebenezer and Cyrena (Dimmick) Nye. With the exception of a few years' residence in New Bedford his life was spent in this community. Was member of board of selectmen since the incorporation of the town of Bourne, 1884, coming to that position with the experience of five years' service in a like position in the town of Sandwich. He was well qualified to direct the new organization. In all these years no personal business or social obligation would he allow to interfere with his faithful performance of the duty of the town official. Even as the summons came his steps were bent toward the office and his mind probably intent upon the affairs of the little town he loved so well.

"Death will find us sooner or later;  
On the deck or in the cot;  
And we cannot meet it better  
Than by working out our lot.

"In grateful recognition of his services the town places this tribute upon its records and directs its clerk to send copies to the family and the local newspaper.

"Committee on resolutions,  
"GEORGE L. ATHERTON,  
"BENJAMIN F. BOURNE."



Mr. Nye was twice married. His first union, in 1862, was to Hannah T. Curtis, daughter of Josiah and Sophia N. Curtis. She died in January, 1888, and he married (second) Oct. 4, 1888, Esther F. Eaton, daughter of Frederick Eaton and widow of George H. Dennis. No children were born to this marriage. By her first union Mrs. Nye had three children: George F. Dennis, who resides in Sandwich, Mass.; Mary E., who married Dr. H. C. Cheney, of Palmer, Mass.; and Carolyn Irwin, who married John Lordan (she is a graduate of Emerson Hospital, Forest Hills, Mass., and follows the profession of nurse). Mr. Nye adopted a son, David Willis Nye, who resides near the homestead; he married Alma Phillips, and they have two children, Foster Phillips and Margery.

**DWELLEY.** The name Dwelley is not common, which fact makes it plausible that the American family, descendants of Richard Dwelley of Lancaster, Hingham and Scituate, Mass., is of English stock. The surname Dwelley is a contraction of the ancient English or Norman family name DeWelle. The present English branch bearing the coat of arms spell the name DeWell, DeWelle or DeWill. Hon. Jedediah Dwelley, a well known citizen and public man of Plymouth county, is a descendant in the seventh generation of Richard Dwelley. The generations in this line follow.

(I) Richard Dwelley, the first of the name in New England, settled about 1654 in Hingham, Mass. In 1665 he settled in that part of Scituate north of the Hanover Four Corners which is now a part of the town of Norwell, on land now owned by Henry D. Smith. There he spent the remainder of his life, dying there in 1692. He was twice married, the second time to Elizabeth Simmons, and his children were: Richard, John, Samuel and Mary.

(II) John Dwelley, son of Richard, born in that part of the town of Scituate now included in Norwell, spent his life there, engaged in farming. He married Rachel Buck, daughter of Cornet John Buck, and their children were born as follows: John, Jan. 15, 1693; Rachel, Sept. 27, 1694; Ichabod, Dec. 30, 1695; Obadiah, Feb. 21, 1697; Jedediah, Sept. 16, 1698; Abner, March, 1700; Simeon, December, 1701; Deborah, July, 1703; Joseph, 1705; Thankful, 1706; Mary, 1708; Benjamin, 1709; Susanna, 1711; Mercy, 1714; Lemuel, June, 1717.

(III) Jedediah Dwelley, son of John, was born on the farm in what was then Scituate, where he himself owned land and followed

farming. He died April 16, 1738. He married Elizabeth House, daughter of Joseph House, of Scituate, and they had a family of seven children, born as follows: Elizabeth, April 27, 1726; Deborah, Sept. 22, 1728; Susanna, March 20, 1730; Abner, March 6, 1733; Joshua, July 20, 1735; Jedediah, March 15, 1737; and Lot, baptized March 16, 1741.

(IV) Joshua Dwelley, son of Jedediah, born on the farm in Scituate July 20, 1735, there grew to manhood. He lived for a time in the town of Hanover near the Woodward Hill, later moving to the house at the corner of Main and Union streets, in the same town, which is still standing and now owned by Charles W. Briggs. Here Mr. Dwelley died March 15, 1787, and he was buried in the Central cemetery at Hanover. He was a soldier in the war of the Revolution. Joshua Dwelley married Ayis Ramadell, born in Hanover in March, 1741, daughter of Joseph Ramadell, and she survived him many years, dying March 19, 1831, at the ripe old age of ninety; she, too, is buried in the Central cemetery. Eight children were born to this union, as follows: Deborah, born Oct. 18, 1762, who married April 13, 1786, Asel Whitney; Lemuel, born Nov. 7, 1764; Joshua, born Dec. 13, 1766; Jedediah, born Nov. 26, 1768, who died Nov. 21, 1786; Avis, born Nov. 21, 1770, who died Aug. 26, 1786; Joseph, born Nov. 2, 1772, who settled in the State of Maine; Lucy, born Sept. 18, 1775, who married Seth Rose; and Priscilla, born May 20, 1780, on what was known as the "dark day," who married John Stetson.

(V) Lemuel Dwelley, son of Joshua, born in Hanover Nov. 7, 1764, grew to manhood in his native place and in that locality passed his entire life. He was an energetic and successful man, becoming a large landowner (having a tract of 150 acres) and being also a part owner and operator of what was known as the Curtis forge in Hanover. He died Oct. 29, 1846, and was buried in the family cemetery. Lemuel Dwelley was twice married, the first time Nov. 5, 1796, to Jane Cushing, daughter of Col. David Cushing, who was a colonel in the war of the Revolution. She died Dec. 1, 1716, at the age of forty-four years, the mother of the following named children: Lemuel, born June 18, 1798; Jane R., Dec. 19, 1804; George R., Sept. 27, 1807 (died Nov. 18, 1827); Jedediah, 1814 (died March 26, 1834). For his second wife Mr. Dwelley married, Dec. 18, 1818, Lucia Turner, daughter of Joseph Turner, and to this union were born two children: Joseph T., born Sept. 23, 1819, who died Oct. 8, 1836,

and Mary T., born Nov. 10, 1821, who married Joseph Briggs, Jr.

(VI) Lemuel Dwelley (2), son of Lemuel, was born on the homestead June 18, 1798, and there he grew to manhood. He followed farming, and also engaged in cattle droving for many years. He took an active part in the public affairs of his town, serving as selectman and in other offices, and was a respected citizen, known for his substantial worth and intelligence. He died April 13, 1870, and was buried in the Central cemetery at Hanover. On April 21, 1827, Mr. Dwelley married Sarah J. Bailey, who was born in Hanover, daughter of Calvin and Sarah (Jacob) Bailey, and granddaughter of Col. John Bailey and of Col. John Jacob, both of whom were men of distinction and served as colonels in the Revolutionary war. Mrs. Dwelley was a woman of many attainments. She died April 23, 1893, and was buried beside her husband. They had children as follows: George R., born Dec. 5, 1829; Edwin B., Jan. 2, 1831; Jedediah, Feb. 28, 1834; Sarah, March 6, 1836 (who married Joshua E. Bates, of Hanover, Mass.); and Charles H., Oct. 17, 1842 (who married Myra C. Chamberlin).

(VII) JEDEDIAH DWELLEY, born Feb. 28, 1834, in the town of Hanover, was reared upon the home farm. He attended the public schools of the locality, but started to work at an early age, learning shoe cutting. He continued to follow this line until he was thirty-six years old. From the age of twenty-five years Mr. Dwelley has been actively identified with the public affairs of his community. His first offices were those of selectman, assessor and overseer of the poor, which offices he filled for thirty years, during twenty-eight of which he was chairman of the board. In 1865 he was a member of the State Legislature; in 1872 he was elected to the State Senate, and was reelected to that body in 1873, serving two terms. In 1866 he became associate county commissioner, serving as such for ten years, until in 1876 he was elected county commissioner, in which capacity he was retained for a period of twenty-seven years, his services to the county government thus covering a period of thirty-seven years, during which time he gave many years' service as chairman of the board of county commissioners. He also served ten years as member of the school committee. He was for several years chairman of the board of managers of the Norfolk, Bristol and Plymouth County Union Truant School.

On Feb. 2, 1862, Mr. Dwelley was married in Hanover, Mass., to Elizabeth A. Hollis,

who was born in March, 1844, daughter of Silas and Hannah B. (Dwelley) Hollis, and died May 11, 1902. She is buried in the Central cemetery at Hanover. Mr. and Mrs. Dwelley had one child, Josephine S., born Sept. 12, 1862, who is now the wife of Rev. Melvin S. Nash, State senator; they make their home with Mr. Dwelley.

Mr. Dwelley is a Republican in political faith.

JOHN LEONARD SLADE, one of the best known residents of Somerset, Mass., was a descendant of one of the oldest families of the southeastern part of the State. His line of descent from the pioneer progenitor is given in detail as follows: (I) William Slade, the first of the line in this country, is said to have been born in Wales, Great Britain, the son of Edward, of whom nothing seems to be known more than that he died. This family is said to have come from Somersetshire, England, probably being of Wales only a short time. William appears of record at Newport, R. I., in 1659, when admitted a freeman of the Colony. He became an early settler in the Shawomet Purchase or Shawomet Lands, which included that part of Swansea which later became the town of Somerset. Mr. Slade located in Swansea as early as 1680, the year of the beginning of the first record book, and the meetings of the proprietors were held at his house after their discontinuance at Plymouth, in 1677. Mr. Slade was a large landholder, his possessions including the ferry across Taunton river which took his name, Slade's ferry, and which remained in the family until the river was bridged in 1876, and it was last operated by William L. and Jonathan Slade. Mr. Slade married Sarah, daughter of Rev. Obadiah Holmes, of Rehoboth. He died March 30, 1729, at sixty-seven years; Sarah, his widow, died Sept. 10, 1761, aged ninety-seven, and her descendants numbered 435 at that time. Their children were: Mary, born in May, 1689; William, born in 1692; Edward, born June 14, 1694; Elizabeth, born Dec. 2, 1695; Hannah, born July 15, 1697; Martha, born Feb. 27, 1699; Sarah; Phebe, born Sept. 25, 1701; Jonathan, born Aug. 3, 1703 (died aged about eighteen); Lydia, born Oct. 8, 1706.

(II) William Slade (2), son of William and Sarah (Holmes) Slade, born in 1692, married June 23, 1715, Hannah Mason, daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Rounds) Mason and granddaughter of Sampson Mason, the ancestor of all the Swansea family of that name.

Hannah Mason was born in Swansea May 11, 1698. William Slade died Oct. 24, 1738, aged forty-six years. Children: Sarah, born Oct. 7, 1718; William, Aug. 11, 1720; Benjamin, Oct. 19, 1721; Mary, April 8, 1723; Ruth, Oct. 13, 1724; Jonathan, June 1, 1728; Peleg, Dec. 8, 1729; Obadiah, Jan. 15, 1730-31; Edward, June 15, 1732; John, in 1735; Charles, June 10, 1736-37.

(III) Charles Slade, born June 10, 1736-37, died Nov. 13, 1826, aged ninety years. His wife, Sarah, was born in 1740, and died April 7, 1713, aged seventy-three years. Their children were: William; Charles; Alexander; Gardner; Joseph; Ezra; Hannah; and John.

(IV) John Slade, son of Charles and Sarah Slade, was born May 8, 1780, and died March 24, 1838. He married Rachel Horton, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Case) Horton, of Rehoboth, Mass., and they resided at the home-stead on Brayton Point road, in Somerset. Mrs. Slade died Sept. 11, 1863. Their children were as follows: Julia N. (deceased), who married David Brown and had four children, David Edwin (deceased), Julia Emily (deceased), Sarah Jane (married Frank Boyd) and Mary Adelaide (married Ashael Brown); Sarah Gardner, who died unmarried; a son that died unnamed; Mary Goff, deceased, who married Hiram Pierce; Angeline Martin, who died unmarried; Nancy Orris, deceased, who married Daniel Wilbur; and John Leonard.

(V) John Leonard Slade, youngest son of John and Rachel (Horton) Slade, teacher and successful farmer, was born Jan. 29, 1826, and made his home on the farm in South Somerset on which he was born. The old house in which he was born was torn down several years ago, and a new house replaced it, in which he passed the remainder of his life, there passing away Feb. 17, 1910. When a young man he taught school in his own district, and in several other schools of the town, teaching winters and working on the farm in the summers. Some are still living who attended school when he taught in the old red schoolhouse on what is now called Lovers' Lane, just south of the M. E. Church. This schoolhouse later became a dwelling house and was destroyed by fire several years ago. Mr. Slade was a very industrious and hardworking man and achieved success on his farm. He was of a genial disposition and was one of the most highly respected men of Somerset. Always well informed on the events of the day, he was never lacking in topics for conversation. He loved music and specially enjoyed listening to the old songs which he sang in his youth. For

many years he was a trustee of the South Somerset M. E. Church and was always interested in its welfare.

In August, 1851, Mr. Slade married Eleanor Hall Chace, daughter of Nathan and Ellen (Hall) Chace. Nathan Chace was a son of Obadiah and Eunice Chace and first cousin of Rev. Obadiah Chace, of Somerset. To John Leonard and Eleanor Hall (Chace) Slade was born one daughter, Ella Frances, Sept. 13, 1853, who on Oct. 15, 1884, married Elisha Anthony, of Somerset, son of Henry and Betsey (Mason) Anthony. Mr. Slade married (second) Sept. 17, 1884, Prudence Mason Barker, who survives him.

LEONARD (Fall River family). It has been said that the Leonards, with a branch of which this article deals, are of the family of Lennard, Lord Daere, one of the most distinguished families of the nobility in the United Kingdom, and descended in two lines from Edward III., through two of his sons, John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, and Thomas, Duke of Gloucester.

The immediate ancestor of the Leonard brothers, James and Henry, who and their posterity have had so much to do with the iron works of this country, was Thomas Leonard of Pontypool, Wales, a place celebrated for its working of iron at an early date. The first permanent iron industry in America it is said was established at Lynn on the Saugus river in 1643 by John Winthrop, Jr., who went back to England to get a company of workmen to conduct them, among whom came James and Henry Leonard. In 1646 another iron works was established at Braintree, to which the Leonards were transferred. In 1652 they started, however, independently, as ironmasters; in October of that year an agreement was made between Taunton and Henry Leonard by which Henry and James Leonard and Ralph Russell were to come thither and set up in connection with certain inhabitants a bloomery works on the Two Mile river. Suffice it to say that the Leonards came and set up their works, and not only furnished an industry which later spread over a large part of this section, but planted a family which has since been prominent in all walks of life. James Leonard remained in Taunton, that part that later became Raynham. Henry Leonard returned to Lynn for a time, but in 1668, with his sons Nathaniel, Thomas and Samuel, went to Rowley and started works in which the father installed his sons as managers. Next he established iron works at Canton, but in 1676 moved



*John A. Thompson*



to New Jersey, and set up iron works from which have since spread all the great iron industries of New Jersey. Later two of the sons he had left at Rowley joined him in New Jersey, while a third son, Thomas Leonard, located in the State of Virginia, and planted the iron industry there.

James Leonard was the progenitor of the Leonards of Taunton, Raynham and Norton, with one branch of which this article is to deal—with some of the descendants of Job Leonard, whose son, the late Hon. Job M. Leonard, of Somerset and Fall River, had so long been prominently identified with the extensive iron works of that section, in which and other undertakings he had been so successful. James and his sons often traded with the Indians, and were on such terms of friendship with them that, when the war broke out, King Philip gave strict orders to his men never to hurt the Leonards. Philip resided, in winter, at Mount Hope; but his summer residence was at Raynham, about one mile from the Leonard forge. Thomas Leonard, one of the sons of James, was a distinguished character; was physician, major, justice of the peace, town clerk and deacon; and also judge of the court of Common Pleas, 1702-13. Maj. George Leonard, son of Thomas and grandson of James, removed about 1690 to Norton, at the time a part of Taunton, where he became the proprietor of very large tracts of land; and, as it were, founder of that town, and the progenitor of the Norton family. Here this family, as the possessors of great wealth and of the largest estate, probably, of any in New England, have lived for upward of two centuries. Major Leonard was judge of the court of Common Pleas in 1716. His eldest son, George, was a colonel and judge. One of the grandsons of Maj. George, and George Leonard by name, was a graduate of Harvard, and a lawyer by profession; was a representative in the first Congress of the United States under the Constitution, et cetera.

And so we might go on, giving many, many other distinguished sons of what was original Taunton of the Leonard name, the descendants of James Leonard, but we must hasten on. Samuel Leonard, of the third generation from James, through his son Thomas, was a man of distinguished piety; was a deacon, captain and a justice of the peace. Two of his sons were captains, one a justice of the peace, and all of them deacons. One of the sons, Deacon Elijah Leonard, resided in Raynham, near the old forge. Stephen Leonard, of the third generation, son of James, and grandson of the

first James, was a justice of the peace and a judge of the court of Common Pleas, as was his oldest son, Maj. Zephaniah Leonard, who was a man of enterprise and energy, and filled with honor the distinguished station in society which he attained. His son, Col. Zephaniah, a graduate of Harvard, married Abigail Alden, a descendant of John Alden, the Pilgrim. Colonel Leonard was sheriff of Bristol county, in which office he was succeeded by his son Horatio, the two filling that office for upwards of seventy years. Abigail Leonard, sister of Col. Zephaniah, married Josiah Crocker, son of Rev. Josiah of Taunton, and was the mother of the late William and Samuel Crocker of Taunton.

Through the Raynham branch of this ancient and distinguished Leonard family came the Somerset-Fall River line of Leonards, who have given character through perhaps five generations to the great iron industry of this section, which, however, terminated through the recent death of the late Job M. Leonard, alluded to in the foregoing. Russell Leonard, Samuel, Job and Job M. Leonard and the latter's son, the late Henry B. Leonard, respectively, in direct line have been engaged in the iron industry. Of these, Job Leonard carried on operations only partly and periodically, the rest of the time being engaged in farming pursuits. By the irony of fate he was blessed with twenty children, ten of whom were sons, to one of whom, Job M., it seems to have been left to especially distinguish himself in the old family vocation of iron working and he became one of the wealthy men of his day.

JOB M. LEONARD was born Sept. 1, 1823, in Raynham, where until sixteen years of age he assisted in the work of his father's farm, receiving in the meantime a common school education. Going to Boston at the age named he began a business career as clerk in a hardware store, becoming acquainted with the business. In 1844 he engaged in this same business for himself, but the mere selling of hardware did not seem to satisfy him, he having seemingly the old traditional yearning for the iron industry. In 1850 he started the East Bridgewater Iron Works, which he carried on for some half dozen years with success. He then turned his attention to the development of iron works at Somerset. Here, on the point of the town just named, at its south end, he set up a factory for the rolling of iron plate and the cutting of nails, under the name of the Mount Hope Iron Company. This plant he sold in 1868 to the Parker Mills Company, and built a new one a short distance up the shore,

where he engaged in similar lines. Some half dozen years later he purchased the Parker Mills and for a number of years carried on both plants. One of these he in time closed and eventually dismantled it. Both plants were designed for rolling iron plate for the manufacture of nails. For many years all of the plate used in the great Field tack factories of Taunton was rolled at Somerset.

When the changing times brought into use cut nails Mr. Leonard declined to adapt his plant to the making of the new nails and continued the old form, and perhaps this was the last with a single exception of the great iron nail factories of the East. During the palmy days each of the Leonard factories employed from 200 to 250 hands, with possibly an average payroll of some \$300 per day, and turned out from 500 to 600 kegs of nails per day.

Mr. Leonard maintained in connection with his works an extensive carpenter shop, a cooperage and a well-equipped machine shop and foundry.

As noted above, the Leonard name and the iron industry of the section had been inseparable for 200 and more years, but there was soon to come a time when it was to cease to be. Himself in advanced life and Henry B. Leonard—his only son and late assistant and business associate—having died, and the latter's only son, Mr. Russell Leonard, not having a taste for the industry, preferring other lines of business, the continuance of the iron works in this section with the Leonards seemed to be at an end. This condition apparently saddened the aged ironmaster, and, being so forceful a character and full of sentiment, he preferred rather than to see the old plants carried on in the name of another that they be dismantled, that these plants that his genius and energy built and fostered, through fifty and more years, be destroyed. He died at his home in Fall River, May 7, 1905, and was buried at Taunton.

Mr. Leonard was for a number of terms a representative from his town in the General Assembly of Massachusetts.

In 1848 Job M. Leonard married Caroline, daughter of the late Albert and Abigail (Hewins) Field, founder of the great tack works at Taunton, and whom Mr. Leonard survived several years, she dying Oct. 5, 1900, in her seventy-second year. Their marriage was blessed with two children, both born in Taunton, namely: (1) Henry B., who was associated in business with his father as previously noted, died in Somerset Feb. 26, 1904. He married March 9, 1875, Annie A. Hood,

daughter of William P. Hood of that town, and they had five children: Ralph Emerson, born Dec. 9, 1875, who died Aug. 8, 1894; Ethel B., born Dec. 10, 1877, who married June 15, 1898, Raymond S. Case, of Unionville, Conn.; Gertrude F., born July 12, 1880, Mrs. Gledhill, of Portland, Maine; May Adelaide, born May 1, 1883, Mrs. George Chapman, of Springfield, Mass.; and Russell Henry, born Oct. 4, 1888, who graduated from Harvard in 1910, and married Sept. 19, 1911, Helen Elizabeth Case. (2) Carrie Field married William A. Dassance and they reside at No. 80 Underwood street, Fall River, the parents of two children: Leonard Field, who graduated from Fall River high school in 1908; and Ruth Carleton.

GEORGE CHURCHILL, president of the Churchill & Alden Company, of Brockton, one of the extensive and best known shoe manufacturing firms of this Commonwealth, and of which he was one of the founders, is one of that city's prominent and influential citizens—a man who has shown marked fitness for the conduct of business, which in comparatively few years has brought him abundant prosperity and established for him the reputation of being a successful business man, and as well an honored citizen of the community in which he has attained his success. Mr. Churchill was born March 9, 1841, in West Bridgewater, Mass., youngest son of the late Deacon Charles and Dorcas Pratt (Hawes) Churchill and a descendant of historic New England ancestry.

The family of Churchill across the water is one ancient and honorable. The name is found in English records as Courcil, Courcelle, Curichille, Churchill, etc., the last manner of spelling, however, being the accepted form for many generations. The origin of the name came about in this wise: A township in France called Courcil now Courcelles, in Lorraine, was given as a manor to Wandrill De Leon, son of Gitto De Leon, of a noble family, and himself a famous soldier as early as 1055 A. D. He had two sons, Richard and Wandrill. The first became the feudal lord of Montalban, married Yoland, Countess of Luxemburg, and from them descended the noble house of De Leon in France, at the present day.

Wandrill De Leon took the name of his manor, and became Lord of Courcil. He married Isabella De Tuya, and had two sons, Roger and Rowland de Courcil, and thus became the founder of the Courcil (Churchill) family.

Roger de Courcil followed William, Duke of Normandy, known as William the Conqueror, into England in 1066 A. D., and when William became king received for his services lands in the Counties of Dorset, Somerset, Wilts, and Salop (Shropshire).

The American branch of the Churchill family here considered is one of long standing in the Old Colony, and has been continuous in that section to the present time, representative of honorable manhood and womanhood and useful citizenship. There follows in chronological order from the immigrant the Churchill lineage and family history of the Brockton family alluded to in the foregoing.

(I) John Churchill, the immigrant ancestor of the Plymouth branch of the family in America, was a native of England and first appeared at Plymouth in New England in 1643. Here at Plymouth, Mass., Dec. 18, 1644, he married Hannah Pontus; bought a farm in 1645; was admitted a freeman in 1651; in subsequent deeds he is called "planter." Mr. Churchill settled at Hobb's Hole, where he lived and died, his death occurring Jan. 1, 1662-63. His estate fell into the hands of his son Eliezer. He had acquired, by grant or purchase, quite a large landed property. His wife Hannah was the daughter of William Pontus, who was at Plymouth as early as 1623, and was born in Holland or England. William Pontus was a citizen of some prominence and influence in the Colony; and a member of the Court, 1636-38, inclusive. The children of John and Hannah (Pontus) were: Joseph, Hannah, Eliezer, Mary, William and John.

(II) Eliezer Churchill, born April 20, 1652, in Plymouth, married (first) Mary, and (second) Feb. 8, 1688, Mary Doty, daughter of Edward and Faith (Clarke) Doty. She died Dec. 11, 1715, aged sixty years. Mr. Churchill was admitted a freeman at Plymouth in 1683. He lived at Hobb's Hole, upon a part of the original estate of his father, having come into possession of the first house built by him. He died about 1716. The children born to the first marriage were: Hannah, Joanna, Abigail, Eliezer, Stephen and Jedediah; and those born to the second marriage were: Mary, Elkanah, Nathaniel, Josiah and John.

(III) Eliezer Churchill (2), born Feb. 23, 1682, in Plymouth, was a farmer there, where he died Sept. 21, 1754. After his death the remainder of the original land was divided between his sons Jonathan and Eliezer (3), the latter receiving what later was the Edwin Morton estate. He married Hannah Bartlett, born in 1691, died Sept. 19, 1757, daughter of Robert

Bartlett. Their children, all born in Plymouth, were: Anson, Eliezer, Josiah and Jonathan.

(IV) Eliezer Churchill (3), born Feb. 26, 1713-14, in Plymouth, married Oct. 19, 1738, Sarah Harlow, born in 1715, daughter of William and Mercy Harlow. Mr. Churchill sold in 1717 his share of the estate, inherited from his father, and in later years the old house was converted into the shop used by L. & E. Morton. To Eliezer and Sarah (Harlow) Churchill were born children as follows: Hannah, Hannah (2), Sarah, Mercy, Eliezer, James, Asa, Sylvanus, Sarah (2), Josiah and Phebe.

(V) Lieut. Eliezer Churchill (4), born Oct. 31, 1744, in Plymouth, married (first) Sept. 27, 1764, Mrs. Jane (Sylvester) Rider, and (second) Feb. 12, 1776, Abigail Bartlett. Mr. Churchill was a shoemaker by occupation and resided in Bridgewater and Abington. His children were: Eliezer, Charles and Deborah (all born to the first wife); and Jane (born to the second). Eliezer Church (4) saw service in the Revolution, being a lieutenant in the navy, and was taken prisoner by the British, later being exchanged at the port of Halifax, by Governor-General Collier, June 28, 1777.

(VI) Eliezer Churchill (5), born in 1766, was a custom shoemaker, doing all the work on shoes by hand, machines for that purpose not then being in use. On Jan. 27, 1788, he married Lucy Otis, of Scituate, born Jan. 27, 1769. They lived in West Bridgewater, Mass., where Mr. Churchill died suddenly in December, 1818. Their children, all born in West Bridgewater, were: Sophia, Charles, Mary Otis, Deborah, Lucy, Jerusha, Harriet, Deborah (2), Hannah Otis, Rhoda V. and Jane.

(VII) Deacon Charles Churchill, born Aug. 17, 1791, in West Bridgewater, Mass., married July 28, 1814, Dorcas Pratt Hawes, of Weymouth, Mass., who was born Dec. 12, 1795. They lived in Weymouth for a time, later removing to West Bridgewater, Mass. Their children, the eldest two born in Weymouth, and the others in West Bridgewater, were as follows: Lucy, born April 19, 1816, married Franklin Keith, of East Bridgewater, where she died; Lydia, born Dec. 13, 1818, married Joshua T. Ryder, of West Bridgewater, and died in East Bridgewater; Harriet, born Nov. 14, 1820, married Lucius Alden, of Bridgewater, and died in East Bridgewater; Charles, born Jan. 23, 1823, died in infancy; Charles Edward, born June 1, 1824, was a shoe cutter by trade, and during the Civil war served as a captain in a Massachusetts regiment at Rich-

mond, Va., and died in West Bridgewater in 1901 (he married Lucy T. Howard); Elizabeth, born June 2, 1827, married Peter Dalton, of North Bridgewater, and died in Brockton; Mary Porter, born June 9, 1831, married James S. Allen, of East Bridgewater, where she died in 1870; Dorcas Ann, born Feb. 11, 1834, married George L. Dunbar, of East Bridgewater, and died there in 1890; Rodney, born May 12, 1837, a shoe cutter by trade, married Hannah G. Reed, and died in East Bridgewater in 1904; Newton, born April 13, 1839, married Martha Fay, was a linen importer in New York, and died in Boston in 1902; and George, born March 9, 1841, is mentioned below.

Deacon Charles Churchill was a shoe cutter by trade, and was recognized as a fine mechanic. He operated a shop of his own, where he was engaged in the manufacture of shoes, and when not thus employed followed his trade in the various shops of the neighborhood. Being a very conscientious and painstaking workman, he was frequently called upon to do cutting, especially of fine calfskins, by the other shoemakers of the community. Of an industrious nature, and possessing a genial and kindly manner, he commanded and enjoyed the respect and esteem of the entire community. In his political faith he was first an old-line Whig, and later a Republican. Both he and his wife were devout Christians, early in life becoming members of the Congregational Church, and in 1826, upon the organization of the society styled "The Union Trinitarian Society of East and West Bridgewater," both became members, Mr. Churchill being one of the nine original petitioners who applied for authority to organize the society. In October, 1839, he was chosen deacon of the society, and continued faithfully to serve in that capacity until his death, which occurred in West Bridgewater Aug. 6, 1864, when he was aged seventy-three years. He was survived by his wife, who at the time of her death in Brockton, in 1888, was the last of the original members of the society in which she had been a faithful and conscientious worker.

(VIII) George Churchill, youngest child of Deacon Charles and Dorcas Pratt (Hawes) Churchill, was born March 9, 1841, in West Bridgewater, Mass., and in the district schools of his native town acquired his education. Being one of a large family of children, and his father in poor health, young Churchill was but fourteen years old when he left school and began earning his own way by pegging shoes for his brother-in-law, James S. Allen, in East Bridgewater, for which services he received

fourteen cents per day. After remaining with Mr. Allen some time he returned home and worked in his father's shop, where he was soon able to make six pairs of boys' shoes complete per day. Here he remained about two years, and then entered the shop of the late Charles Edward Howard, in West Bridgewater, where he was employed in the stitching department, of which he was soon made foreman. During his first year's service he received ten cents per hour, the second twelve and a half, and the third fifteen. He continued as foreman in this shop until he was twenty-one years old, when he located in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, and entered the shoe factory of the late Martin L. Keith, in whose employ he remained about two years, or until he enlisted for service in the Union army, during the Civil war. In July, 1864, upon the call of the governor of the State for four thousand men to do garrison duty in the forts in and around Washington, Mr. Churchill responded, enlisting for one hundred days, and was mustered into service July 14, 1864, in Capt. Uriah Macoy's company. This company was later located in Indianapolis, Ind., and, although not actively engaged in any battles, did valuable service on guard duty. Mr. Churchill was mustered out Nov. 30, 1864, and on his return to North Bridgewater engaged in the shoddy business for a short time, after which he entered the stitching room of the late Gardner J. Kingman's shoe factory, where he remained about a year and a half. He then purchased and conducted for some time the shoe finishing business, with steam power, of the late Daniel Noyes Keith. In 1878, in company with the late William E. Whitman and the late Lucius F. Alden, under the firm name of Whitman, Churchill & Alden, he engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Campello. At the expiration of five years Mr. Whitman retired from the business, his interest being purchased by his partners. The firm then became Churchill & Alden, and in 1889, the business having outgrown their factory accommodations, they purchased the large plant on Main street known as the Copeland factory, to which they have since made several additions and many improvements, making it one of the most modern and up-to-date plants in the city. This enterprising and progressive firm invented and holds the patents on the well known "Ralston Health Shoe," which has an extensive sale throughout the country, and which shoe the firm has been manufacturing since 1899. In 1900 Frank S. Farnum and Stephen B. Alden became members of the firm, and in 1903 the business was



incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts as the Churchill & Alden Company, with the following officers: George Churchill, president; Lucius F. Alden, vice president; Stephen B. Alden, treasurer; and Frank S. Farnum, secretary. Mr. Lucius F. Alden died in Brockton Dec. 28, 1903, in the sixtieth year of his age, his son, Stephen B. Alden, treasurer of the concern, taking his place in the corporation. The company give employment to several hundred hands, and their shoes, which have attained an excellent reputation for quality, style and durability, have met with a steady and increasing demand.

Mr. Churchill has long been identified with the financial interests of Brockton, having served as a director of the Home National Bank for a number of years, and he is also an incorporator of the Brockton Savings Bank. He has been a prominent member of the Brockton Shoe Manufacturers' Association since it was formed; and is also a valued member of the Commercial Club, which numbers among its membership the leading business and professional men of the city. Politically he is a staunch believer in Republican principles, and upon the inauguration of the first municipal government of the city of Brockton in 1882 he represented Ward Three in the board of aldermen. In religious faith he is a Congregationalist, and is an active and prominent member of the South Congregational Church of Campello.

Mr. Churchill has been twice married. His first wife was Harriet A. Hayward, daughter of Otho Hayward (born April 3, 1796, married in 1824) and Rowena (born Aug. 9, 1800, daughter of Galen Howard and granddaughter of Jonathan Howard). Mrs. Churchill descended from (I) Thomas Hayward, who came from England and settled at Duxbury before 1638, and became one of the original proprietors and first settlers of Bridgewater; through (II) Deacon Joseph Hayward, whose third wife was Hannah Mitchell; (III) Thomas Hayward, who married Bethiah Waldo; (IV) Edmund Hayward, who married Anna Snell; (V) Waldo Hayward, who married Lucy Bartlett, and their son (VI) Otho, born in 1796. Mrs. Churchill, who was an active member of the South Congregational Church, passed away in Brockton Oct. 24, 1905. She was the mother of two daughters: Cornelia Augusta, who married Frank E. L. Gurney, instructor in Latin, astronomy and algebra in the State normal school at Bridgewater, and had one son, Studley Churchill, who died in infancy; and Mary Porter, who married Frank S. Farnum, sec-

retary of the Churchill & Alden Company, and has two daughters, Meredith Churchill and Elizabeth Farnum. On Sept. 30, 1909, Mr. Churchill married (second) Mrs. Mary A. (Allen) Humphrey, of Brockton, where for a number of years she was principal of the Grove school, and where she has been prominent in the educational and social life of the city.

As a business man and citizen Mr. Churchill's uniform courtesy, democratic manners and personal integrity are well established, and beyond the circle of his commercial life he is a valuable and active factor in the community. He is a shrewd, farseeing business man, and his usefulness as a citizen extends outside his business sphere into channels of beneficence, although his acts of charity are seldom known except to the recipients. His sterling qualities have won him the respect of the entire community.

**WETHERELL** (Fall River family). The name and family of Wetherell is one early in what was ancient Taunton, the family becoming quite numerous in that part of Taunton that later became the town of Norton. The Taunton settler, William Wetherell, was there as early as 1643, and, says tradition, he came as a cabin boy. Savage thought him possibly a nephew of Rev. William Wetherell, M. A., of Maidstone, England, schoolmaster, who came to this country in the spring of 1634-35. He graduated from Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, in 1619, and settled at Charlestown, where he taught the grammar school. He lived later at Cambridge and in 1644 became pastor of the church at Scituate and continued in it until the time of his death.

Of the Taunton William Wetherell it is written: "Large as was the territory of Taunton, it had settlers in its almost every part. Winneconnet Pond on the north had its attractions, and William Wetherell's name has come down through many generations as the honored ancestor of numerous descendants and the first permanent settler on the easterly side of the pond, in that part of Cohannet purchase. This was in 1669. He was a man of some importance in town affairs, served as constable in 1662 and 1676; was deputy in 1671 and 1685, and one of the selectmen in 1685. Living on the main road from Taunton to Boston, he sometimes entertained travellers. According to an old deed in possession of one of his descendants, he was eldest sergeant in Capt. Gorham's company in the great Narragansett Swampfitt." This William Wetherell's son William lived at the place where his father is

supposed to have first "pitched" his habitation within the limits of Norton, of which town he was the first settler. From the first William through his son William descended a line of William Wetherells down to perhaps the present time. Another line of this family came through John Wetherell, son of the first William, through John's son John. John, the elder, settled at the place in comparatively recent years known as the Thomas Copeland estate. He was an original member of the Norton church, one of the first board of selectmen, and one of the leading men of the town. His son John, who was born Oct. 8, 1688, is said to have been the first child born within the limits of Norton. Jeremiah Wetherell, son of William and grandson of the first William, lived for a time in the east part of the town, and afterwards moved to Taunton.

It is from the foregoing source came the Taunton-Fall River Wetherells, the head of the special family here considered being the late Thomas Wetherell of Taunton, whose son Orin Bradford Wetherell has for so many years been one of the leading manufacturers of Fall River and one of its substantial citizens.

ORIN BRADFORD WETHERELL, son of Thomas and Caroline (Smith) Wetherell (the latter the daughter of William Smith, of Taunton), was born Feb. 14, 1830, in Taunton, Mass. After his school days were over he learned the shoemaking trade, mastering it and becoming an expert in the business. An ambitious man, he saw, in the early fifties, an opportunity he thought to better his condition, and going to Sloughton, Mass., he there entered the employ of Martin Wales, a leading shoe manufacturer of that place. Some years later from that point, the time in his life began which led to the great success he attained, this occurring in the year 1858, when a proposition came to him from his brother, Daniel Wetherell, for their association in an enterprise which involved a pronounced change from that he had been following. Among the many problems unmastered in the early days of cotton manufacturing at Fall River, the now great cotton manufacturing point of New England, was the serious one of providing a covering for the top rolls used in spinning, that would produce results commensurate with the needs of yarn making. Various expedients were made use of without the real difficulty being surmounted. At this juncture, word came to Fall River that his uncle, Daniel H. Wetherell, who was connected with the Hopewell mill at Taunton, was an expert in the matter which was perplexing Fall River manufac-

turers, and he was solicited to come thither by the agent of the Metacomet Manufacturing Company to apply his knowledge to the covering of rolls, on the promise of a lucrative trade. By this act Daniel H. Wetherell became the first maker of roller coverings in Fall River, and perhaps in the country, and laid the foundation of an industry with which the family name has ever since been associated. From Mr. Wetherell's designs and ideas almost all of the machinery now used in roller establishments has been made. In time assistance became necessary, and a nephew, another Daniel Wetherell, came to Fall River for that purpose, and he, in time becoming proficient, on the death of the uncle succeeded him in the business. The latter's growth was coincident with the development of cotton manufacturing here. The time had now arrived when the younger Daniel Wetherell needed assistance and it was at this period when Mr. Orin Bradford Wetherell, as alluded to in the foregoing, became associated with his brother, Daniel, in a partnership in the business, the style of firm becoming D. & O. B. Wetherell, the junior member removing to Fall River, which has ever since been his home and field of labor. Here, for fifty or more years, he has prosecuted his enterprise with effort, enterprise and that rare good judgment that has brought him deserved success, bringing him both position and means in the city of his adoption.

The senior member of the firm died in 1893, and at that time Mr. Howard B. Wetherell, son of the junior member of the old firm, became his successor, this firm name then changing to O. B. Wetherell & Son, and in 1906 incorporating as the O. B. Wetherell & Son Company. Besides carrying on their own business, the O. B. Wetherell & Son Company have a large interest in the Davis & McLane Manufacturing Company, a corporation operating in the same line of business, which entitles them to the claim of being one of the largest concerns for covering rolls in the country.

The policy of the O. B. Wetherell & Son Company and its predecessors toward their employees has been such that to them labor troubles are unknown as affecting their business. Men are growing gray in their service.

The senior Mr. Wetherell, notwithstanding the close application through the long period cited to active and arduous business, has taken time for enjoyment and interest in clean sport as a diversion. He likes a speedy horse. He has ever taken a praiseworthy interest in the advancement and prosperity of Fall River, and his influence has been cast in that direction for

the best interests of the city and welfare of its people. His political affiliations have been with the Republican party, though he has never aspired to office, caring nothing for political preferment. He is a member of King Philip's Lodge, A. F. and A. M., at Fall River, Fall River Chapter, R. A. M., and Fall River Council, R. & S. M. The family have always attended the First Baptist Church at Fall River.

In 1865 Mr. Wetherell was married to Miss Hannah M. Barney of Warren, R. I., daughter of William P. and Charlotte (Champlin) Barney. Their only child is the son, Howard Bradford Wetherell, alluded to above.

**WILLIAM CROWELL PARKER**, one of the best known members of the Bristol county bar, is a descendant in the eighth generation from William Parker, being a member of one of the oldest families of southeastern Massachusetts.

This New Bedford Parker family is a branch of the early Cape Cod stock, whose progenitor, William Parker, was among the early inhabitants of Scituate, and who with others in 1640 removed to Mattakeese, there settling on a tract of land granted the September previous. Mr. Parker finally settled in the town of Falmouth, where he resided until the time of his death. On Nov. 13, 1651, he married Mary, daughter of Humphrey Turner; at his death he left several sons, among whom was Robert.

From this (I) William Parker the lineage of William Crowell Parker, of New Bedford, is through Robert, Joseph, Benjamin, Benjamin (2), Sylvanus and William Crowell Parker. These generations in detail and in the order named follow.

(II) Robert Parker, whom Savage has of Barnstable, married Jan. 28, 1657, Sarah James, and to them came children: Mary, born April 1, 1658; Smith, June 30, 1660; Alice, Jan. 20, 1662; and Jane, in March, 1664. To the father's second marriage, this time with Patience, daughter of Henry Cobb, came children: Thomas, born Aug. 24, 1669 (?); Daniel, April 18, 1670 (?); Joseph, Feb. 16, 1671-72; Benjamin, March 15, 1674; Hannah, in April, 1676; Sarah, in 1678; Elizabeth, in 1680; and Alice (2), Sept. 15, 1681.

(III) Joseph Parker, born Feb. 16, 1671-72, married June 30, 1698, Mercy Whiston. Mr. Parker and his wife were original members of the church at Falmouth in 1707, both being residents of the town in 1708. Their children were: Joseph, born April 23, 1699; John, Sept. 11, 1700; Benjamin, Feb. 16, 1702;

Timothy, Nov. 27, 1703; Seth, Sept. 20, 1705; Silvanus, Sept. 11, 1707; and Mercy, May 21, 1709.

(IV) Benjamin Parker, son of Joseph and Mercy (Whiston) Parker, born Feb. 16, 1702, married Hannah, and had: Susanna, born in 1727; Ann, 1732; Sarah, 1733; Benjamin, Feb. 26, 1736; Hannah, 1738; Job, Nov. 10, 1741 (who was ordained deacon June 14, 1786, and died May 7, 1812); George, May 27, 1745; and Nathan, March 12, 1748.

(V) Benjamin Parker (2), son of Benjamin, was the next in this line. He and his son Sylvanus Parker both lived in Falmouth, from which place William C. Parker, son of Sylvanus, came to New Bedford when a young man.

(VI) Sylvanus Parker, son of Benjamin (2), born in Falmouth, married Rebecca, daughter of Isaiah and Lucy Hatch.

(VII) William Crowell Parker, born in 1813, died in 1876. He married July 6, 1837, Huldah Nash Potter (see Potter family), and they had children as follows: Mary E., born April 16, 1838, married Nov. 11, 1862, Daniel K. Prescott; John H., born Jan. 27, 1841, is living in Cleveland, Ohio; Lucy K., born Dec. 29, 1842, married May 17, 1866, Fred T. Keith; Sarah T. was born April 6, 1845; Dora D. was born July 6, 1847; William C. was born Feb. 19, 1850; Harriet B., born Sept. 14, 1852, married June 1, 1875, Herbert J. Brownell; Frank C., born May 12, 1859, married Oct. 12, 1884, Susan Sherman, daughter of Charles R. and Julia E. Sherman, and lives in Springfield, Mass. The father of this family came to New Bedford when a young man, learned the trade of painter and was for many years one of the leading men in that line in the town. He was a member of the North Congregational Church.

(VIII) William Crowell Parker, sixth child and second son of William C., born Feb. 19, 1850, obtained his early education in the New Bedford public schools. He began to read law in the offices of Barney & Knowlton, attended the Albany (N. Y.) Law School one year, and was admitted to the bar of Massachusetts in 1876, since when he has successfully followed the general practice of his profession in New Bedford. He has had but one law partner, Robert F. Raymond, with whom he was associated in 1883-84. Mr. Parker has long been a prominent Republican. For several years he was a member of the New Bedford common council. In 1872, when but twenty-two years old, he was elected to the Massachusetts Legislature, in which he served

in 1873 and 1874, having been reelected. He was the youngest member of that body. In 1873 he was a member of the Labor committee, and at the close of that session was appointed a member of the special committee to investigate the accounts of county officers, of which he was made secretary. He drew the report of the committee which was submitted to the Legislature. In 1878 and again in 1880 Mr. Parker served as city solicitor of New Bedford.

Mr. Parker has made a most gratifying success in his profession. Having had but one partner during his career of over thirty years at the bar, he has been both counselor and advocate to his large clientele. As a student he was in the office and under the preceptorship of two of the best known and most successful trial lawyers of the Bristol county bar; and it has been as an advocate in the trial of civil cases that Mr. Parker has made his most pronounced successes. He has in the truest sense been the architect of his own fortune and prosperous legal career.

On Sept. 14, 1882, Mr. Parker married Abbie G. Tallman, daughter of William Tallman, Jr., of New Bedford. He is a member of the North Congregational Church and chairman of its board of trustees, and his social connections are with the Dartmouth and Country Clubs and the Royal Arcanum.

**WILBUR.** Since 1680 there have dwelt on their farm in what is now Somerset, Mass., six generations of Wilburs. The family name has been variously spelled Wildbore, Wilbore, Wilbour, Wilbor, Wilber, Wilbar, and Wilbur. The American ancestor, (I) Samuel Wildbore, is of record in the First Church of Boston as follows: "Samuel Wildbore, with his wife, Ann, was admitted to this church Dec. 1, 1633." His wife Ann was a daughter of Thomas Bradford, of Dorchester, in the south part of York, England. Samuel Wildbore married (second) Elizabeth, who was admitted to the church Nov. 19, 1645. He was made a freeman in 1634. He bought land largely in the town of Taunton, and removed thither with his family. He, with others, embraced the doctrines of Cotton and Wheelwright, was banished in 1637, fled to Providence, and under advice of Roger Williams purchased from the Indians the island of Aquidneck, to which he removed in 1638. In 1645 he returned to Boston, maintaining also a home in Taunton. He with some associates built and put in operation an iron furnace in that part of Taunton which is now Raynham, said to have been the first

built in New England. He was a man of wealth for that period, exerting a wide influence in each of the places where he dwelt. He died in 1656. His four sons were: Samuel, Joseph, William and Shadrach. These sons spelled the name Wilbor.

(II) William Wilbor, third son of Samuel, settled in Portsmouth, R. I., on lands of his father. His wife's name is not known, but of his nine children,

(III) Daniel Wilbor, born in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1666, was the first settler of the name in Swansea, now Somerset, on lands purchased by his father in 1680. He was then fourteen years old, and inherited the property upon his father's death, in 1710. His wife's name was Mary Barney.

(IV) Daniel Wilbor (2), son of Daniel and Mary, born March 31, 1697, was a prominent man and held various town offices. He married Ann Mason and had Daniel and Elizabeth. His death occurred in June, 1759.

(V) Daniel Wilbor (3), born in what is now Somerset April 26, 1749, died March 2, 1821. He married Mary Barnaby, of Freetown, who died Dec. 21, 1826. Children: Daniel, James, Ambrose, Elizabeth, Barnaby, Mary, William, Hanan and Anna. Ambrose and Anna died in infancy, the rest living to old age.

(VI) Daniel Wilbor (4), born Jan. 28, 1773, died Feb. 24, 1844. He married Sarah, daughter of Zephaniah Sherman, of Somerset, born in January, 1779, died Feb. 11, 1860. Children: Ambrose B., Elizabeth (married Oliver Mason), Daniel (died aged eight years), Mary B., Daniel (2) and Sarah.

(VII) Daniel Wilbur (5), the fifth of that name in direct succession, was born Nov. 14, 1818, upon the land where his forefathers had made their home, and he died there June 19, 1896. He was educated in the public schools, reared a farmer and pursued that vocation all his life. Daniel Wilbur's thought and energy were by no means confined to the tilling of the soil. He had an active brain, a very retentive memory, and was a sound logician. He had read widely and thoroughly; and no topic of general conversation found him without some knowledge of the subject, or correlated facts. His services were always much sought in local affairs, as selectman of his town, as delegate to conventions, chairman of town meetings and of public gatherings of all kinds. He was a member of the State Legislature in 1843 and was returned to that body in 1879. In 1854 he was in the State Senate and was a member of the committee on Engrossed Bills and chair-





*Daniel Hilbert*

man of the  
Mr. Wj  
finar  
r

nd  
m  
on  
9,  
G.  
1:  
10  
n  
2.  
r,  
e  
a  
,

r  
s  
-  
v  
.



*James P. Kelly*

man of the committee on Capital Punishment. Mr. Wilbur's services were also sought by the financial and manufacturing institutions of Fall River, which from the eminence on which he dwelt he had seen develop from a small hamlet of less than 2,000 inhabitants to a city of about 100,000 souls. He was president of the National Union Bank and a director of the Wampanaug Mills and of the Slade Mills. In the death of Daniel Wilbur the community lost a good citizen, a man upright, honest and true, one respected and trusted by all who knew him, a man who did his own thinking from premises which he had himself investigated, and whose conclusions were his honest convictions and the basis of his actions in all matters. He was president of the board of trustees of the South Somerset M. E. Church.

On Feb. 3, 1845, Mr. Wilbur married Nancy O. Slade, daughter of John and Rachel (Horton) Slade. She was born in September, 1822, and died March 22, 1860. Their children were: Daniel, born Nov. 13, 1845, is mentioned below; Angelina, born Nov. 13, 1847, died Nov. 30, 1848; William Barnaby, born June 30, 1850, died unmarried Sept. 3, 1893; and Roswell Everett, born Jan. 21, 1854, died Sept. 20, 1876. On Oct. 31, 1861, Mr. Wilbur married (second) Sarah E. Mason, daughter of John Mason, of Swansea. She was born in 1833 and died Aug. 2, 1896, the mother of children as follows: Henry E., born March 31, 1864, married Sept. 22, 1886, Jennie Bushnell and resides in Swansea; Sarah S., born March 18, 1870, married Rufus P. Walker, of Fall River, and they have one child, Janet Elizabeth.

(VIII) DANIEL WILBUR (6), son of Daniel and Nancy O. (Slade) Wilbur, was born at the old homestead in Somerset. He was educated in the public schools, the East Greenwich Academy and Scholfield's Business College, in Providence, R. I. After his marriage Mr. Wilbur lived for a year in the house across the street from his present home, for four years in the old house on the home farm, for twenty-five years on the farm on Brayton avenue, where William W. Slade now lives, and since October, 1898, has resided on the old homestead.

A Republican in politics, Mr. Wilbur has served his town faithfully as a member of the school committee, for ten years as selectman, and thirteen years as register of voters. He is a member of the board of trustees of the South Somerset M. E. Church, and of Fall River Lodge, No. 219, I. O. O. F.

On Dec. 24, 1868, Mr. Wilbur married Mar-

ion F. Brown, daughter of Marcus A. and Maria Frances (Wilbur) Brown. To them was born one daughter, Bertha Frances, on Sept. 7, 1871. She married June 5, 1889, William Henry Pearse, son of William G. Pearse, of Swansea, and they had two children: Elizabeth Wilbur, born Aug. 29, 1890, who died Oct. 17, 1911; and William Henry, born Dec. 3, 1891. Mrs. Pearse died May 28, 1902.

To the memory of Roswell Everett Wilbur, born Jan. 21, 1854, died Sept. 20, 1876, we append the following beautiful tribute by a committee of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity, of which he was a member:

#### IN MEMORIAM.

With sorrow do we record the death of our brother, Roswell E. Wilbur, who died at his home in Somerset, Mass., on the 20th of September, 1876. He entered college in the class of 1876, and continued as a member until the beginning of his senior year, when the disease which finally terminated his life compelled him to relinquish the studies he had so ardently pursued. In his college course he distinguished himself by the breadth and accuracy of his scholarship. He had a clear, well balanced mind, which bespoke for him a brilliant career.

But, above all, do we feel compelled to speak of those graces of character which shone so clearly during his entire college course. Pure, unselfish, kind and considerate, he made friends of all who came in contact with him.

None knew him but to love him  
None loved him but to praise.

We the members of this society, who have been called upon to mourn the loss of his cherished classmates, Lincoln and Greene, deeply feel our great bereavement. To his family, bowed down with grief, we bear our warmest sympathies. May He who brightened your home so many years with so kind a brother and dutiful a son grant you consolation in your hour of trial.

CHARLES V. CHAPIN,  
BENJ. W. STEELE,  
CHARLES T. ALDRICH,  
Committee for the Chapter.

MARCUS AURELIUS BROWN, son of William and Frelove (Wood) Brown, was born Dec. 19, 1819, in Swansea, Mass., near what is now Cole's Station. He came from an old New England family of consequence in the days of the first settlements. From old records and historical documents we ascertain that

(I) John Brown, the first of this line of



Browns, had acquaintance with the Pilgrims in Leyden, Holland, before the sailing of the "Mayflower," in 1620, in which vessel he probably was financially interested. He was originally from England, where he was born in 1574, but we cannot definitely trace the family in that country. The exact year of his coming to America is unknown, but in 1636 he was living in Duxbury, and in 1643 in Taunton. He was a man of importance in public affairs, and one of the leading men of Plymouth Colony. He was assistant for seventeen years from 1636, and served as commissioner of the United Colonies for twelve years from 1644, and died in Swansea, near Rehoboth, where he had large estates. Savage gives the date of his death as April 10, 1662, and says that his will, made three days before his death, provides for the children left to his care by his son John, and names his wife Dorothy and son James executors. This is doubtless the correct date of his death, as his wife Dorothy died Jan. 27, 1673 or 1674, aged ninety years.

(II) John Brown, born in 1636, died in Rehoboth in 1660. He married a daughter of William Buckland, and had five children, John, Joseph, Nathaniel, Lydia and Hannah, whom he left, as above mentioned, to the care of his father. He was a strict Puritan and a devout man, standing high in community and Colony affairs.

(III) John Brown was born about 1657 in Rehoboth, married Ann Dennis, of Norwich, Conn., and had two children, John and Samuel. He died in 1724. He was a man of positive nature, unflinching in the discharge of everything he deemed a duty. It is said of him that he was so enraged at his son (John) when he joined the Baptist Church that, supposing the latter's residence to be partially on his land, he was going to pull the part to which he laid claim away from the other, thus aiming to destroy the house, but a survey made to ascertain the fact showed that no portion of the house touched his land. Whether the tradition be true or false, it tells the character of the men of that perilous pioneer period. Athletic, strong-minded and positive in character, they were well fitted to develop civilization from the unpromising and savage surroundings, and to contend ably with its foes. Among these settlers the Browns were leaders, and their different generations were prominent in church and local matters. From 1672 to 1692 the deputy for several years was a Brown.

(IV) John Brown was born April 23, 1675, in Swansea. He married Abigail, daughter of James Cole, July 2, 1696, and died April

23, 1752, leaving at least one son, John. The lands bequeathed to Mrs. Brown by her father were transmitted from the time of their purchase from the Indians to generation after generation for more than two centuries, and never were conveyed by deed until their purchase by H. A. Gardner.

(V) John Brown was also prominent, held a captain's commission, and was an earnest and consistent man. We extract from church records in Swansea: "The Church of Christ, in Swansea, soon after December, 1719, built a new meeting-house on land given said church by Capt. John Brown and William Wood for that purpose." "Lieut." John Brown was born in Swansea in 1700, and married in 1722 Lydia, daughter of Joseph Mason; she was born in Swansea in 1704. They had five children, of whom one was William. John Brown was a large farmer, owning slaves, was well-to-do, and was honored with various offices. He is recorded as Lieut. John Brown. We extract again from the church records: "June 14, 1753, James Brown was on a committee to receive in behalf of the church a deed of some land which our beloved brother, John Brown, proposes to give to said church for its use and benefit forever." He died May 18, 1754. His wife died Feb. 17, 1747.

(VI) William Brown was born April 14, 1729, in Swansea, was a farmer, and much employed in public matters; he surveyed land for years, settled many estates, was a man of distinction and ability, and much esteemed by his townsmen. He owned a handsome property in land and slaves. He married in 1753 Lettice (daughter of Hezekiah) Kingsley, who was born in 1732. They had eight children: Elizabeth, who married Edward Gardiner (they were grandparents of Mrs. Marcus A. Brown); Joseph, who died aged twenty, a British prisoner on one of the terrible prison ships; Luranella, who married Reuben Lewis; Amy; Betty, who married Aaron Cole; Mary, who married Benjamin Butterworth; Sarah; and William. Mr. Brown died in 1805. His wife survived him two years.

(VII) William Brown, Jr., was born on the old homestead in Swansea, a short distance south of Cole's Station, Sept. 13, 1776. He was reared a farmer, inherited the entire landed estate of his father (about 140 acres) and devoted himself to agriculture. He was an unassuming, hard-working man, very social, with a remarkable memory—a faculty possessed by many of the family in a large degree. He could repeat whole chapters from the Bible, and had no need to refresh his memory of any event

by memoranda. In 1799 he married Freelove, daughter of Aaron and Freelove (Mason) Wood, of Swansea. She was born Sept. 28, 1780. They had nine children who attained mature years: Marcia W., born March 23, 1803; Gardner, March 18, 1805; Nathan W., July 24, 1807; Mary A., Nov. 21, 1809; Samuel, Oct. 26, 1811; Aaron, Oct. 31, 1813; Mason, Jan. 12, 1816; Betsy, Feb. 12, 1817 (Mrs. Charles B. Winslow); and Marcus A., Dec. 12, 1819. Nathan W., Gardner and Samuel were seafaring men. Gardner became captain, and died in Swansea in May, 1868. The others were young men of promise, but died at an early age. Mason was a farmer and was a great reader; of strong memory, he was well versed in historic and genealogic lore, and was held in high repute by the community; he died Dec. 9, 1882. Mr. William Brown held a high place in the esteem of the community. Although a plain, unostentatious man, he was of strongly marked honesty and fixed principles. He was a Whig, but never sought office. In religion he was independent, but rather skeptical; but he never argued with others and considered every other person entitled to freedom of belief and action. He died April 8, 1840. Mrs. Brown died Nov. 14, 1855. They, like their American ancestors of each generation, are buried in the cemetery in North Swansea.

(VIII) Marcus A. Brown stayed on the farm until he was twenty-four, managing the farm after his father's death. He had limited educational advantages at the common schools in summer until nine years old and in winter until he was fifteen, spending his last term at Warren Academy. He then learned the mason's trade, at which he worked several years. He then purchased a farm of forty acres in Somerset and lived there eight years, selling it after six years, however. His whole residence in Somerset covered seventeen years, during which time he followed his trade after giving up farming. He passed two years in Maine, working as a mason. He married Dec. 7, 1847, Maria Frances, daughter of David and Sarah Wilbur. She was born in Warwick, R. I., July 10, 1828. Like her husband, Mrs. Brown was the youngest of her parents' family. Her paternal grandparents were residents of that part of Swansea now Somerset, and resided about one mile west of the village. Their children were James, Ruth, Phebe, Peleg, Chloe, Patience, Polly, Thomas and David. David Wilbur was a machinist. He married Sarah, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth Gardner, and had children as follows: Sarah G. (Mrs. Charles F. Brown), Harriet G., David G., Thomas B.,

Peleg N., Caroline A. and Maria F. Mr. Wilbur lived in Pawtuxet, R. I., and died in 1837, aged fifty-three years. His wife died in 1856, aged seventy-two. Mr. and Mrs. Brown had two children: Marion F., born Sept. 14, 1848, married Daniel Wilbur, Jr., and had one child, Bertha F.; and Clarence A., born June 3, 1850, married Emma L. Frost.

Mr. Brown removed to Fall River in 1866, and ever afterward resided in the house he then purchased. He worked steadily and faithfully at his trade until obliged by failing health to relinquish it in 1873. He was an honest, modest man; held the even tenor of an industrious, hard-working life, and was a law-abiding citizen, caring not for nor meddling with official honors, supporting, however, the Whig and Republican tickets. He was successful in business and enjoyed the esteem of his acquaintances, and he was ever a useful member of society.

(IX) Clarence A. Brown, born June 3, 1850, married Emma L. Frost, and they have had four children, born as follows: Marcus R., Jan. 30, 1881 (married Oct. 21, 1911, Helen B. Winward, of Fall River, Mass.); Dana F., May, 1884; Ray Wilbur, August, 1886; and Lois Maria, January, 1889.

Mr. Brown was in the dry goods business until 1882. From that time until 1901 he was bookkeeper at the Conanicut Mill, of which he was superintendent from 1901 to 1907, since which year he has been treasurer.

HORATIO BARROWS, during his lifetime a well-known, enterprising, progressive and public-spirited citizen of Middleboro, where for years he was engaged in the shoe manufacturing business as a member of the firm of Leonard & Barrows, was born at Carver, Plymouth Co., Mass., May 12, 1824, a descendant of James Barrows, whose advent in that locality dates to the early part of the eighteenth century.

James Barrows, a descendant of John Barrows, the first of the name in New England, is of record in Plympton, Mass., Nov. 3, 1726, the date of his marriage with Tabitha Rickard. Their children were: Lydia Keziah, born 1732; James, 1734; Ebenezer, 1736; Eleazer, 1738; Andrew, 1748; and George, 1751.

Andrew Barrows, son of James and Tabitha (Rickard) Barrows, born in 1748, married Sarah Perkins, and their children were: Joshua, born in 1772; James, born in 1773; Andrew, born in 1775; Ezra, born in 1777; Sarah, born in 1779, who married Jabez Sherman; Mary, born in 1781, who married Thomas

Tilson; Hannah, born in 1784, who married Thomas Cobb; Elizabeth, born in 1785; Lothrop, born in 1788; George, born in 1790; Charles, born in 1793; and John, born in 1796.

Charles Barrows, son of Andrew and Sarah (Perkins) Barrows, born in 1793, married Mary Cobb, and they lived in Carver, Mass. Their children were: Charles, born in 1815; James, born in 1821; Horatio, born in 1824; and Mary Ann, born in 1830.

Horatio Barrows, son of Charles and Mary (Cobb) Barrows, was born May 12, 1824, in Carver, Mass. He acquired his education at the Peirce Academy, of Middleboro, and his father being a carpenter he learned the trade under him, and was for a period occupied in constructing houses, etc. His last work in this line was in the year 1853, when was completed the house that was soon to be occupied by himself and others as a place for the manufacture of shoes, and which later was the place of business of the late Thomas W. Peirce. Along in 1853 was founded the firm of Messrs. Perkins, Leonard & Barrows, for the purpose of manufacturing shoes. This firm was composed of Noah C. Perkins, Charles E. Leonard and Horatio Barrows. Some years later a change in the firm came about when in April, 1860, Messrs. Leonard and Barrows disposed of their interests to Mr. Perkins and purchased what was subsequently known as Murdock's block, at which time came into the firm the late Calvin D. Kingman, the style then becoming Leonard, Barrows & Co. This so continued for five years, when the connection was dissolved, Leonard & Barrows continuing the business. They made extensive additions and improvements in their manufactory, adding a basement and another story, introduced steam power, etc. These premises they occupied until their constantly increasing business made it necessary to find more commodious quarters. In 1874 they erected the building on Centre street into which they removed the business, and which in more recent years was occupied by Mr. Charles E. Leonard, though the firm name and interest continued the same. Along in the middle eighties this establishment was a leading one in its line in Plymouth county, giving employment to from two hundred to two hundred fifty operatives. In the early stages of the business its trade was largely with the South, but the breaking out of the Civil war destroyed that market. A new market for the product was found in the West, and the making of ladies' shoes became a specialty.

As just intimated, in the change of terri-

tory it was found a change in the line of work was necessary, and the creation of business in a new section and the change in the character of the product was not to come about without considerable effort and thought on the part of those at the head of the concern. Much of this work fell to Mr. Barrows, who was possessed of that quality of mind which proved equal to the undertaking, he most successfully accomplishing the end in view. In establishing the new market it was necessary for Mr. Barrows to travel considerably through the West, and he evidently so impressed the business men of that section with whom he came in contact, and was so honorable in all of his business transactions, so prompt in the fulfillment of all obligations, orders, etc., as to establish both at home and out through the country a high reputation for his house which in time enabled them to manufacture goods to order to the full capacity of their factory without personal solicitation.

Mr. Barrows was so devoted to his business that he was only in a manner identified with politics and public affairs. He was chairman of the committee for the construction of the town house, for which his earlier training and intelligence as a carpenter and builder so admirably fitted him. It is to his labor and perseverance that the town is largely indebted for the fine structure which it now enjoys. The architect and contractor having died early in the process of the work of erecting the building, Mr. Barrows took upon himself the task of superintending the work.

Mr. Barrows was a member of the Central Congregational Church at Middleboro, and a most useful citizen, highly esteemed and respected. In his death the town lost not only one of its most active business men, but an enterprising, public-spirited citizen, who when not the pioneer of some business improvement was always a ready champion of such work.

In 1854 Mr. Barrows was married to Abbie M., daughter of Benjamin and Waitstill (Murdock) Leonard, of Middleboro. One child, Fletcher Lawton, born July 15, 1871, blessed the marriage. Mr. Barrows died at his home in Middleboro May 24, 1883, and at that time one of his business associates and friends paid him the following tribute:

"Possessing an ambition and enterprise above that of most young men with his surroundings, he left his native town and came to Middleboro, where as a carpenter he worked at his trade for some years. This offered in prospect only hard work, and at last only a competency, and the same spirit which drew

him from his early home now led him to leave his trade and commence the manufacture of shoes. With slight exceptions his business was uniformly successful, and from small beginnings grew to be the largest in town and among the largest in the county.

"Schooled from early youth to habits of industry and economy, he ever retained them, and these with a successful business made him a wealthy man. Shrewd in his dealings, reliable in his promises, of good judgment, a constant reader, he kept well posted on all the leading subjects of his day, and was one of our most prominent and reliable citizens. Slow to reach conclusions, yet firm in his convictions when formed, no opposition or difficulties seemed to move him from his fixed purposes. Our magnificent town house is a monument to his taste and judgment, and to his persevering push through difficulties and opposition. He was long a member of the Congregational Church, was a quiet man in all ways, and dearly loved his home. To make it beautiful and attractive to his wife and son, whom he loved tenderly, was his constant study."

Mrs. Barrows died Aug. 15, 1898, and was laid to rest beside her husband in the family vault in Nemasket Hill cemetery.

FLETCHER LAWTON BARROWS, son of Horatio, was born July 15, 1871, and was twelve years old when his father died. He was educated in the public and high schools of Middleboro, and Bristol Academy, at Taunton. He is a member of the manufacturing firm of Leonard & Barrows, being associated with his cousins, Charles M. and Arthur H. Leonard, under the old firm name of Leonard & Barrows. Mr. Barrows is a young man of good business qualifications, enterprising and progressive. He is an enthusiastic automobilist and was the first in the town to own a machine, since then having owned several fine ones. He is an active member of several automobile clubs. On July 3, 1902, in Boston, he married Grace Elizabeth Patton, born at Louisville, Ky., daughter of J. Alexander and Caroline Gilman (Van Horne) Patton. Mrs. Barrows is descended from an old Kentucky family of Revolutionary stock. She was educated in Massachusetts, principally at Boston, and taught school for a short period. Later she was a civil service examiner at the Statehouse in Boston. She was one of the organizers of the District Nursing Association, of Middleboro; and is a member of the Cabot Club, of Middleboro, and Nemasket Chapter, D. A. R., of which she is registrar. She is a

woman of broad mind, culture and refinement. Like her husband she is fond of outdoor life, and enjoys automobiling. Mr. and Mrs. Barrows have one son, Fletcher Lawton, Jr., born Dec. 29, 1909.

---

LEONARD (Middleboro family). From the early settling of southeastern Massachusetts the Leonards have played a conspicuous part in the development of this section. The name, one ancient and honorable in old England, has continued such through the New World. It has been said that our ancient Taunton Leonards are of the family of Lennard, Lord Dacre, one of the distinguished families of the nobility in the United Kingdom, and descended in two lines from Edward III. through two of his sons, John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, and Thomas Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester.

The two Leonard brothers who first came to New England are said to have come from Pontypool, in Wales, a place celebrated for its working of iron, in which line of effort the immigrants are believed to have been engaged. The Leonards, James and Henry, were connected with the forges early established at Braintree. They finally settled at Raynham, a part of ancient Taunton, where they built the first iron-works in the Old Colony, which forge was the great joint stock company of that vicinity. Much has been said elsewhere of the Leonards as a family in connection with the iron interests of not only this section but of the country in general and will be omitted here, as will also their conspicuity in the public affairs in the region of Massachusetts alluded to, leaving the reader to see it there, the intention being in this article to refer to the ancient Taunton-Middleboro family in the line of the late Benjamin Leonard of that town, one of whose sons, Charles E. Leonard, Esq., was long identified with the manufacture of shoes; and he and his sons Charles M. and Arthur H. Leonard, both of whom were for years business associates of the father, are substantial men of Middleboro to-day. This younger generation is descended in the eighth generation from James Leonard, of the old Raynham forge, from whom their line of descent is through Benjamin, Joseph, Capt. Philip, Benjamin (2), Benjamin (3) and Charles E., which generations in detail and in the order named follow.

(1) James Leonard, the immigrant settler at Taunton, was dead in 1691. To him and his wife Margaret (who survived him and died about 1701) were born children as follows:



Thomas, born Aug. 3, 1641; James, born about 1643; Abigail; Rebecca; Joseph, born about 1655; Benjamin; Hannah, and Uriah.

(II) Benjamin Leonard married Jan. 15, 1678-79, Sarah Thresher, and their children were: Sarah, born May 21, 1680; Benjamin, Jan. 25, 1682; Hannah, Nov. 8, 1685 (died early); Jerusha, June 25, 1689; Hannah (2), Dec. 8, 1691; Joseph, Jan. 22, 1692-93; and Henry, Nov. 8, 1695.

(III) Joseph Leonard, born Jan. 22, 1692-93, married, and among his children was a son, Philip.

(IV) Capt. Philip Leonard lived in Taunton and Middleboro, Mass. He married Jan. 6, 1737-38, Mary, born in Middleboro, daughter of Josiah and Mehetabel (Deane) Richmond, and a descendant of John Richmond, who came to America from Ashton Keynes, Wiltshire, England, and was one of the purchasers of Taunton, 1637, her lineage being through John (2), Edward and Josiah Richmond. The children of Capt. Philip and Mary (Richmond) Leonard were: Sarah, who married Elkanah Leonard; Molly, born June 16, 1748, who married Samuel Wood and (second) Cornelius Tinkham; Philip; Benjamin, born Dec. 4, 1745; George, born July 17, 1753, who married Mary Allen, of Middleboro; Phebe, who married Benjamin Paddock; Chloe, born April 25, 1758, who married Eliphalet Elmes; Samuel, who married Susanna Ripley; and Ephraim, who married Mary Pratt.

(V) Benjamin Leonard (2), born Dec. 4, 1745, married Dec. 11, 1770, Hannah Pratt, and their children of Middleboro record were: Daniel, born July 21, 1771; Andrew, March 3, 1774; Abner, July 10, 1776; Olive, Feb. 13, 1779; George, Aug. 17, 1781; Benjamin, March 4, 1784; Hannah, Feb. 16, 1787; and Zebulon, July 6, 1790.

(VI) Benjamin Leonard (3), born March 4, 1784, married (intentions published Dec. 20, 1818) Waitstill Murdock, and their children were: Catherine, born Dec. 5, 1819; Mahala, born July 26, 1822; Benjamin Franklin, born July 18, 1825; Charles E.; and Abigail M., born July 13, 1833.

(VII) Abigail M. Leonard, born in Middleboro July 13, 1833, married Horatio Barrows, of Middleboro, and to this union was born one son, Fletcher Lawton Barrows.

**BURT** (Taunton family). Since the very founding of the ancient and historic town of Taunton, at one time a part of the Old Colony, for now some two hundred and seventy years,

the name of Burt has been identified with Taunton's history and with that of a number of other towns created out of its territory; and the family in general has been one of substantial men and women, useful in all that pertains to good citizenship.

The town of Berkley was created in 1735 out of territory from Dighton and Taunton, the town of Dighton having been previously taken from Taunton. Into the new town of Berkley fell a number of Burts. At the first town meeting, held May 12, 1735, three of the Burt name were chosen to offices in the new town, Abel Burt as clerk, John Burt as one of the selectmen, and Joseph Burt as assessor. These three, too, were active in the preliminary work of building a meetinghouse and looking after the calling of a minister. Without a knowledge of the antecedents of these Berkley Burts, it would seem that they were of the Richard Burt family, as all bear the same Christian names as the children of the second Richard Burt, of Taunton, he having a son Abel, who was born Dec. 5, 1657, and was, perhaps, the Abel Burt who married in Taunton June 26, 1685, Grace Andrews, and became actively identified with the town's interests. Berkley has since been the continuous home of a branch of the Taunton Burts. An Abel Burt of Berkley was sent by his fellow townsmen to Boston in 1761, to assist in having Taunton remain the shire town of the county. Stephen, Daniel C. and T. Preston Burt have served the town in capacity of town clerk since the adoption of the State constitution, and Simon, Abner, Shadrach, Dean and Tamerlin Burt have all been selectmen of Berkley under the State constitution; and the last named represented the town in the State Assembly. Berkley has the reputation of having, perhaps, a greater representation in the colleges than its sister towns, of having more college-bred men. Among these was the late Rev. Daniel Burt, who was graduated from Brown University with the class of 1828. He was the son of Dean and Polly (Crane) Burt, and was born in Berkley in 1808. He sustained acceptably the relation of pastor with many churches during his long life. It was his privilege to have been a classmate of the afterward distinguished Hon. LaFayette S. Foster and of the Rt. Rev. DeWolfe Howe.

(I) Among the early settlers of Taunton were Richard and James Burt. Richard appears as one of the forty-six original purchasers in 1639, while James is first mentioned as a surveyor of roads in 1645. They were probably brothers. From this James Burt is de-

scended Hon. Thomas Preston Burt, a native of Berkley, but now a citizen of Taunton. James Burt took the oath of fidelity in 1675, but does not appear to have been admitted a freeman. He probably was not wholly in accord with the prevailing religious opinions here, for he was probably a strong friend of Francis Doughty, the minister who was compelled to go away from Taunton for opposing the formation of the First Church there. It is also significant that several generations of James Burt's descendants were stanch adherents of the Church of England. His home lands were on the westerly side of Taunton river. He also owned other lands, some of which were at Sandy Hill. In 1668 he was one of the proprietors of Taunton North Purchase, comprising the towns of Easton, Mansfield and the larger part of Norton; and in 1672 of the South Purchase, consisting of the present town of Dighton. His wife Anna died Aug. 17, 1665. Their children were: James, born probably in 1659; Thomas; Rachael, who married Dec. 8, 1686, Aaron Knap, of Taunton; and Hannah, who married a Hathaway.

(II) James Burt (2), son of James and Anna, born about 1659, married Sept. 2, 1685, Mary Thayer, daughter of Nathaniel Thayer, of Taunton. They had children: James, born in 1686; Thomas, born in March, 1689; Nathaniel, born in September, 1692; William, born in 169—; Mary, born in 1696; Mehitabel; Tabitha; Abigail; and Charity. James Burt was one of the largest land owners in Taunton. His home farm at Sandy Hill was located on both sides of the great river, and each of his sons were settled on a farm of one hundred acres or more. He died June 10, 1743, aged according to the gravestone eighty-four years, and was buried in the Plain cemetery.

(III) Thomas Burt, son of James (2), born in 1689, was among the first settlers on the Segreganset river, where a large tract of land was given him by his father. His house was located on Burt street, which takes its name from the family. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Axtell, of Dighton, and granddaughter of Elder William Pratt, of South Carolina. He died March 29, 1774, his wife Elizabeth July 15, 1772. Their children were: Thomas, born 1733; Daniel, born 1735; Henry, born 1736; William; Peter, born Sept. 3, 1741; and Jemima.

(IV) Thomas Burt (2), son of Thomas, born in 1733, died July 28, 1800. He lived on Burt street, near where the upper Bristol road crossed the Segreganset river. He was a man

of unusual size and strength, and was significantly called "Long Thomas" to distinguish him from others of the same name. He married (first) Molly Tisdale, who died Oct. 5, 1774, in her thirtieth year, and (second) Zilpha Haskins, who survived him and died Feb. 11, 1818, in her fifty-eighth year. His children were: Molly, born Oct. 5, 1774, who died April 17, 1775; Thomas, born Feb. 20, 1779; Molly (2), born May 28, 1780; Peter, born March 15, 1782, who died March 10, 1858; Ezerah (or Ezekiel), born June 18, 1784; Joseph, born June 11, 1786; Ebenezer, born July 15, 1788; Zilpha, born Oct. 4, 1790; and Sibbil, born Sept. 5, 1792.

(V) Thomas Burt (3), son of Thomas (2), born Feb. 20, 1779, died in Berkley. His will, dated Aug. 30, 1837, mentions his wife Prudence. His children were: Thomas, born in 1804; John O.; Silas; Louisa, who married Eben McCumber; Emmeline, who married John C. Crane; and Salina, who married Caleb Fuller. Thomas Burt was a ship carpenter in New Bedford and walked the twenty miles from his home every Monday morning and Saturday afternoon.

(VI) Thomas Burt (4), son of Thomas (3) and Prudence, born in 1804, engaged in farming in Berkley all his life. He married Matilda M. Burt, and had four children: Adrianna, who died in 1863; Ellen M.; Thomas Preston, born July 20, 1844; and Julia Rebecca, born in 1846.

(VII) THOMAS PRESTON BURT, son of Thomas (4) and Matilda M. Burt, was born July 20, 1844, in Berkley, Bristol Co., this State. He attended the public schools of his native town and furthered his studies in the Myricksville Academy at Taunton. While yet in his teens, on Aug. 18, 1862, he cast his lot with those who were at the front, in the field in the defense of the Union, enlisting in Company C, 22d Mass. V. I., for a term of three years. He shared the fortunes of war with his company and regiment until his discharge for disability in the month of September, 1864, having been wounded in the battle of Spottsylvania Courthouse in May previous (1864). Returning home from the field with an honorable war record, Mr. Burt when sufficiently recovered began a career in civil pursuits that has been most creditable and honorable, not less so than his military life was patriotic and gallant. From 1866 to 1878 he was the efficient clerk and treasurer of his town, Berkley. He became a merchant of Taunton, first as a member of the firm of H. A. Dean & Co. After an experience of some two years he with-

drew from the firm named and joined Messrs. T. L. & J. H. Church in the coal business. Remaining so engaged for about five years, he in 1875 cast his fortunes with the firm of Staples & Phillips, continuing with them as long as they were in business and with their successors, the Staples Coal Company, with which concern he remained for perhaps one year, dropping out of active work then owing to impaired health. Having recuperated his health sufficiently he again entered the service of the Staples Company in 1896 as master of transportation, continuing thus for two years, and has since acted as cashier.

On Oct. 23, 1878, Mr. Burt was married to C. Augusta Hack, daughter of Nathan E. and Cordania Hack, of Taunton. They have children: Chester Fobes and Maud Matilda. Fraternally Mr. Burt is a member of Ionic Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; St. Mark's Chapter, R. A. M.; and William H. Bartlett Post, No. 3, G. A. R., all of Taunton. In 1895 and 1896 Mr. Burt was the representative from Taunton in the lower house of the Massachusetts Assembly.

**ELLERY CUSHING DEAN**, founder and president of the Dean-Penney Company, successors of A. C. Thompson & Co., manufacturers of and dealers in builders' supplies and proprietors of a planing and molding mill in Brockton, is one of the successful and enterprising business men of that city. Mr. Dean was born Jan. 31, 1863, in Seekonk, Mass., son of David W. and Emily F. (Cushing) Dean, both of whom descended from old New England ancestry.

(I) John and Walter Dean, son of William Dean, of the parish of Chard, Somersetshire, England, came with their wives to New England, tarried, perhaps, for a time at Dorchester, and in 1637 went to Cohannet, now Taunton, of which town both of them were original purchasers; both were men of prominence, Walter being selectman for some twenty years, representative to the General Court and a deacon in the church; both took up farms on the west bank of Taunton Great River. The Christian name of John Dean's wife was Alice, and their children were: John, Thomas, Israel, Isaac, Nathaniel and Elizabeth. The wife of Walter was Eleanor Strong, daughter of Richard Strong, and sister of Elder John Strong, who came with her to America in 1630, and their children were: Joseph, Ezra, Benjamin and Abigail.

(II) Joseph Dean, son of Walter, was of Taunton in 1684, a "cordwainer." He was of Dighton in 1728. He was styled deacon and

was the first town clerk of Dighton. He died Jan. 10, 1729, his wife Mary surviving him. By will of Dec. 23, 1728, he bequeaths to wife, to son Joseph, to sons James and Samuel, to grandson Joseph, to daughter Sarah Read, and to grandchildren—children of Sarah Read. His children were: Joseph; Samuel; James, who married Mary Williams, and died about 1750; Sarah, who married Joseph Read, of Freetown; and Esther, born in 1694, who died in 1707.

(III) Joseph Dean (2) of Raynham, son of Joseph, by will of Nov. 24, 1801, bequeaths to wife Mary land in Raynham, to son David land in Taunton, to granddaughters Katy and Lucy (children of Sarah Williams), to granddaughter Abigail (wife of Isaac King), to daughter Hannah (wife of Seth Jones), to daughter Bathsheba (wife of John Carver), and to daughter Elizabeth (wife of John Gilmore); appointed his sons Joseph and David executors of his will.

(IV) David Dean, son of Joseph (2), born about 1762, married Oct. 18, 1792, Hannah Hall, born March 21, 1763, a direct descendant of George Hall, who, it is said, came from Devonshire, England, in 1636-37, was a proprietor at Duxbury, and soon went to Taunton, from whom her lineage is through John Hall, John Hall (2) and Philip and Hannah (Leach) Hall. David and Hannah (Hall) Dean had two sons and two daughters, namely: Hannah K., born May 19, 1793, married Abizah Dean; Roby, born May 4, 1801, married David Arnold, of Norton, Kans.; Nahum, born Oct. 8, 1796, died Sept. 24, 1830, married Amelia (or Millie K.) Robins; Philip Sidney was born Nov. 8, 1804. David Dean engaged exclusively in farming.

(V) Philip Sidney Deane, son of David, was born in Taunton, Mass., Nov. 8, 1804, and died in 1845. He was educated in his native town, and added the final "e" to the family name, making it "Deane." He was a farmer. He married Mary Dyer Bates, daughter of Elisha Bates, of Weymouth, Mass. They had four sons and two daughters: Nahum, born Jan. 27, 1833, married Hannah M. Crapo, and resides in Providence; Caroline, born in 1835, married Horace Mann; David Weston was born in 1837; Cammillus J., born in 1839, married Lenora Hall; Martha, born in 1841, married George Horn; and John M., born in 1844, married Kate Staples, and resides in Dorchester, Massachusetts.

(VI) David Weston Dean, son of Philip Sidney, was born April 12, 1837, in North Taunton, on the border of the town of Raynham, Mass. Mr. Dean was engaged in farming



*Henry B. Crane*



and teaming, and being of a very energetic make-up was very industrious. As a result of overwork he died Nov. 8, 1868, in Seekonk, Mass., in the thirty-second year of his age. Some years prior to his death he began farming and lumbering in Seekonk. On Dec. 11, 1859, he married Emily F. Cushing, daughter of Charles C. and Mary (Barney) Cushing, of Seekonk. She is a typical New England woman, thrifty, independent, and after her husband's death she kept her family of four children together, although at times it was a hard struggle, but she would never accept help from outside sources, and now in her declining years is residing in Brockton, happily surrounded by her children and grandchildren. To David W. Dean and wife were born children as follows: Gertrude, born Sept. 21, 1860, married Charles S. Alexander, and resides in Brockton; Ellery Cushing, born Jan. 31, 1863, is mentioned below; Walter Everett, born Oct. 5, 1866, resides in Brockton, where he is a floor walker in the dry goods store of James Dyce & Co.; and Zua Weston, born March 29, 1869, is the wife of Joseph D. Donovan, of Rockland, Massachusetts.

(VII) Ellery Cushing Dean was born Jan. 31, 1863, in Seekonk, Mass. His father dying when he was but five years of age, he went to live with his grandmother at Raynham, where he attended school for three years. His educational advantages were limited, as, being the eldest boy in the family, he was obliged to go to work when quite young. However, the amount of schooling which he received has been so well supplemented by private study that he has been able to meet his associates in both business and social circles on an equal footing. In 1871 he came to North Bridgewater, now Brockton, where he acquired additional schooling, and at the age of fourteen years he entered the employ of the Western Union Telegraph Company as a messenger boy, spending about three years in this employment. He then engaged in wood turning on his own account, in a small way, making window screens, doors, etc., by means of a small foot-power machine. He had been in this business but about six months when he attracted the attention of the late A. Cranston Thompson, who perceived the energy and thrift of the young man, and hired him, and in a short time he had made himself a valuable employee in the latter's planing and molding mill. By close application to his work he readily acquired a thorough knowledge of the details of the business, and at all times displayed a willingness to perform ser-

vices which were not required of him, and as a consequence in 1893 he became Mr. Thompson's partner, the firm then becoming known as A. C. Thompson & Co. Mr. Dean continued the junior member of this firm until the retirement of Mr. Thompson, during which time he attended to the buying and selling. This firm was the largest of its kind in Plymouth county, and the business grew steadily until they employed three times as many hands as were required before Mr. Dean became connected with the business, using three carloads of lumber a week, where before hardly one was required. Mr. Dean's early training in the telegraph business has been invaluable to him, inculcating habits of promptness and accuracy. His early lessons from his mother, to which he attributes much of his success, his inherited prudence and natural ability, have given him unusual strength as a business man. Upon the retirement of Mr. Thompson, Feb. 1, 1905, Justin B. Penney became associated with Mr. Dean in the business, which was at once incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts as the Dean-Penney Company, with a capital stock of \$20,000, of which Mr. Dean has since been president. This enterprising concern has greatly increased and expanded the business, and now gives employment to about twenty-five skilled mechanics.

Fraternally Mr. Dean is a member of various organizations, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Massasoit Lodge, No. 69, I. O. O. F.; and Pequot Tribe, No. 35, I. O. R. M., of which he is past sachem. He is also a member of the Brockton Automobile Club, while his interest in the commercial success of the city is shown by his membership in the Board of Trade. In politics he is a Republican, with independent tendencies in city and county affairs. He gives no time to party work, his own business requiring all his attention. In religious matters he is liberal, though he fully appreciates the good that is done by the various church societies.

On Nov. 25, 1885, Mr. Dean was united in marriage to Lucy W. Beals, daughter of Charles Beals, of Sharon, Mass., and they have two children: Albert David, employed by the Dean-Penney Company, married June 12, 1911, Alice L. McDavitt, of Brockton; and Martha Wilhelmina is at home.

CUSHING. Mrs. Emily F. (Cushing) Dean, mother of Ellery C. Dean, is a direct descendant of Matthew Cushing, who with his wife and five children came from Hingham, Eng-

land, in the autumn of 1638 in the ship "Diligence," landing at Boston, thence going to Hingham. The Cushing family in England is traceable several generations before either Pilgrim or Puritan sailed for America. A Thomas Cushing owned land in Hingham, England, and elsewhere in the fifteenth century. From Matthew Cushing the descent of Mrs. Dean is through John Cushing, Matthew Cushing (2), Josiah and Mehetabel (King) Cushing, Jacob and Elizabeth Cushing, Capt. Joseph and Sybil (Ormsbee) Cushing and Capt. Charles C. and Mary (Barney) Cushing.

ELNATHAN TABER SAMPSON, one of the representative citizens of Brockton, where he is successfully engaged in business as a mason contractor, and senior member of the firm of E. T. & N. W. Sampson, undertakers and embalmers, is a worthy descendant of one of New England's earliest settled families, being in the eighth generation direct from Henry Sampson, who came from England as a passenger on the "Mayflower" in 1620, and was thus one of the first settlers of Plymouth Colony. A record of this branch of the Sampson family follows, the generations being given in chronological order.

(I) Henry Sampson (name spelled without the "p" in nearly all the records down to a late period, but now almost universally appears with a "p"), a kinsman of Edward Tilley, and his wife, came with them in the company of Pilgrims in the world renowned "Mayflower," 1620. He was too young to sign the compact of Nov. 11th, but was, however, enumerated in the assignment of land, 1623, and in the division of cattle, 1627. He was admitted a freeman of Plymouth Colony in 1627, and in that same year was a volunteer in the Pequot war. He early removed to Duxbury, probably with the first settlers of that town. On Feb. 6, 1635-36, he married Ann Plummer. He was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater in 1645, but did not remove thither. In 1661 he was constable of Duxbury, an office then of high trust and responsibility, and none were elected to it but men of good standing. He died Dec. 24, 1684. His will of 24th of 10th month, 1684, bequeaths to Stephen, John, James, Caleb, Elizabeth (wife of Robert Sprout), Hannah (wife of Josiah Holmes), Mrs. John Hammond or Hammore, Mary (wife of John Summers) and Dorcas (wife of Thomas Bonney).

(II) Stephen Sampson, son of Henry of Plymouth and Duxbury, born in the latter town, married Elizabeth and lived in Duxbury,

where he served as constable, then an important office. He died probably in the winter of 1714-15, as his widow Elizabeth was appointed his administratrix Jan. 31, 1714-15, and the estate was divided June 20, 1716. His two eldest sons, Benjamin and John, had by deed from their father, in his lifetime, one half of his lands in Dartmouth. They were to have the homestead in Duxbury after their mother's decease. Six other children, Cornelius, Hannah, Mary, Elizabeth, Dorcas and Abigail, share among them the other half of his lands in Dartmouth. His children therefore were: Benjamin, born in 1686; John, born May 17, 1688, who married Priscilla Bartlett; Cornelius, likely removed to Mendon; Hannah, who married Robert Tyler, of Mendon; Mary; Elizabeth, who married Jonathan Thayer, of Mendon; Dorcas, and Abigail.

(III) Benjamin Sampson, son of Stephen and Elizabeth, born in 1686, in Duxbury, married March 19, 1716, Rebecca Cook, born Nov. 19, 1688, daughter of Jacob and Lydia Cook, of Kingston, Mass., granddaughter of Jacob Cook and great-granddaughter of Francis Cook, who came over in the "Mayflower," 1620. Not long after his marriage Benjamin Sampson settled in Kingston. He became the common ancestor of the Sampsons of that town. In his will he calls himself "merchant," and is elsewhere styled "gentleman." He appears to have been a man of property and standing. His will, dated Feb. 20, 1750-51, proved May 1, 1758, provides for wife Rebecca; grandson Micah Sampson, a minor; elder son Cornelius, "merchant"; younger son Benjamin; and daughter Deborah Veazie, wife of Rev. Mr. Samuel Veazie. Mr. Sampson died, according to inscription on gravestone, April 19, 1758, in his seventy-second year. His widow Rebecca died April 14, 1769, in her eighty-first year. Their children were: Micah, born in 1717; Deborah, born about 1720, who married Rev. Samuel Veazie, of Duxbury; Cornelius, born about 1724, who married Desire Crocker; Rebecca, born April 27, 1726; Benjamin, born Feb. 11, 1728-29, who married (first) Deborah Cushing and (second) Esther Weston; and Josiah, born in October, 1731.

(IV) Micah Sampson, son of Benjamin and Rebecca (Cook), born in 1717, died intestate Oct. 11, 1740. He was a "trader" in Kingston. His father, Benjamin Sampson, gentleman, of Kingston, and Deborah Sampson, widow, were Nov. 25, 1740, appointed administrators. His inventory, dated Dec. 1, 1740, amounted to 1,651 pounds, 8 shillings, 6 pence. He left a young son Micah.

(V) Micah Sampson (2), son of Micah, during the Revolution was a corporal in Capt. William Crooker's company, stationed in Falmouth (now Portland), Maine, for seacoast defense, from July 17th to Dec. 31, 1775; also through the months of March, April, May, September, October, and November, 1776; also January, February and March, 1777, and in the expedition against Penobscot, July, August and September, 1779.

(VI) James Gardner Sampson, son of Micah (2), of Falmouth, Maine, probably born there, married (first) a Moody and had children, Joshua, Ann, Thankful and Benjamin. He married (second) Mary Pote, widow of Jeremiah Bucknam, and their children, all born in Falmouth, Maine, were: (1) George died in infancy. (2) George I., born July 2, 1808, was a mason contractor in Boston for a number of years, later removing to Lewiston, Maine, where he died. (3) Abigail, born Aug. 24, 1810, married John Bucknam, of Eastport, Maine, where he was engaged in the fishing industry, and where they both died. (4) James William was born June 21, 1812. (5) Clarissa, born April 23, 1814, married Stillman Leavitt, of Fairhaven, Mass., and she died in Whitman, Mass. (6) John, born Nov. 28, 1817, is mentioned below. (7) Hannah M., born Jan. 31, 1819, married James R. Lawrence, of Fairhaven, where she died. (8) Benjamin B., born June 11, 1825, was a veteran of the Civil war, serving in many of the leading battles, and was later engaged as a teaming contractor in Fall River, Mass., where he died. The father of these children was by trade and occupation a ship carpenter, and lived in and near Portland, Maine. He worked in the shipyards of Falmouth, Maine, and was killed by falling from a staging at the shipyards. His wife survived him, dying at Fairhaven, Massachusetts.

(VII) John Sampson, son of James Gardner and Mary (Pote-Bucknam), was born Nov. 28, 1817, in Falmouth, Maine. After attending the district schools of his native town he engaged in farming, and for several years also followed the sea. As a young man he went to Boston, where he learned the trade of mason with his brother George I., who was then extensively engaged in contracting in that city. He eventually settled in Fairhaven, Mass., where he established himself as a mason contractor, in which business he continued successfully engaged until his death, which occurred Feb. 17, 1866, of heart disease, in the forty-ninth year of his age. Mr. Sampson was an active member of the Methodist

Episcopal Church, early becoming a Christian, and led a moral, upright life. He married Elizabeth Eldridge Taber, daughter of Elnathan and Mercy (Washburn) Taber, of Acushnet, Mass., who survived her husband, and resides at the old homestead at Fairhaven, Mass. Mrs. Sampson is also a member of one of New England's earliest settled families, being a direct descendant in the eighth generation, through Elnathan (2) and Mercy (Washburn) Taber (VII) (who were married Oct. 6, 1808), Elnathan (born April 15, 1762) and Bathsheba (Skiff) Taber (VI) (who were married Oct. 10, 1784), Joseph and Elizabeth (Delano) Taber (V), Benjamin (born Dec. 2, 1706) and Susanna (Lewis) Taber (IV) (married Dec. 5, 1729), Joseph (March 7, 1679-1752) and Elizabeth (Spooner) Taber (III) (married May 28, 1701-02), Thomas (1646-1732-33) and Mary (Thompson) Taber (II) (who were married in June, 1672; she was his second wife) of Philip Taber (I), who was in Watertown as early as April, 1634, when he contributed to the building of the fort, and was made freeman May 14th of that year. He was one of the proprietors of Yarmouth, January, 1638-39, and among the first settlers there; was deputy to Plymouth, 1639-40. He was later at New London, then at Portsmouth—representative in Providence in 1661, and still later at Tiverton.

(V) Joseph Taber, born Feb. 28, 1731-32, married Feb. 24, 1759, Elizabeth Delano. Their children were: Archilus, born Oct. 13, 1759, who married March 17, 1781, Mary Maxon; Elnathan, born April 15, 1762; Richard, born Aug. 29, 1764, who married April 27, 1786, Lydia Foster; Lewis, born May 10, 1767; Sanford, born Sept. 4, 1769, who married June 1, 1795, Susanna Adams; and Peleg, born Dec. 14, 1771, who married Feb. 12, 1795, Peggy Taber.

To Mr. and Mrs. John Sampson were born children as follows: Elnathan T. is mentioned below; Martha is unmarried and resides at home; James G. died in infancy; John died in infancy; Annie Elizabeth is the wife of Frank Rand, of Fairhaven, Mass.; Emma is unmarried, and resides at home; Rebecca T. married Clarence Braley, and died in New Bedford, Mass.; Clara died in infancy; Carrie F. married Andrew J. Bisbee, of Middleboro, Mass., where she died.

(VIII) Elnathan Taber Sampson, son of John and Elizabeth Eldridge (Taber), was born June 30, 1847, in Fairhaven, Mass., and after attending the district schools of his native town became a student at the East Green-

wich (R. I.) Academy, at which institution he remained for three terms. While he was yet a student at school his spare time was spent in assisting his father at the mason's trade, and with him he early acquired a knowledge of the business. After finishing his schooling he continued to follow the mason's trade, being employed in his native town, at Fall River, and at New Bedford until 1870, in which year he came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), Mass. Here he also engaged at his trade, being for twelve years foreman for Davis R. Eldred, who was then extensively interested in mason contracting. In 1882 Mr. Sampson engaged in business in partnership with Noah P. Appleton, under the firm name of Sampson & Appleton, and they did mason contracting for a period of about twelve years, at the end of which time the partnership was dissolved. Mr. Sampson has since been successfully engaged in business on his own account, during which time he has built a number of residences and public buildings, among them the Central fire engine house on Pleasant street. He has also done much subcontracting in the construction of many of Brockton's large business blocks, and has been engaged in the real estate business, having erected several houses for sale and for investment.

Mr. Sampson is a member of various fraternal bodies, among them being Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Brockton Council, No. 848, Royal Arcanum, and Loyal Lodge, No. 96, American Benefit Society. In political faith he is a staunch Republican, and in 1889 served as a member of the common council from Ward Seven. For several years he was a director of the Security Coöperative Bank of Brockton. He has been very active in the work of the Central Methodist Episcopal Church, of which he and his family are members. He has been a member of the official board of the church for a period of nearly forty years, was superintendent of the Sunday school for fifteen years, was also class leader for nearly twenty years, and for several years has also served as trustee and steward of the church. He has also taken an active interest in the work of the Young Men's Christian Association, and for several years was a director of the same.

On Jan. 26, 1871, Mr. Sampson was united in marriage to Nancy B. Williams, daughter of Frederick and Deborah (Bradford) Williams, of Fairhaven, Mass., the latter a direct descendant of Gov. William Bradford, of Plymouth Colony. This union has been blessed

with one son, Norman Williams Sampson, who was born July 24, 1881, in Brockton; he was graduated from the high school of his native city and later from the College of Embalming of Boston, and in 1903 established himself in the undertaking business in his native town as a member of the firm of E. T. & N. W. Sampson; he married Ella E. McLeod, daughter of Kenneth McLeod, of Brockton.

(I) Gov. William Bradford, of the "Mayflower," 1620, and Plymouth Colony, married (second) Alice Carpenter-Southworth.

(II) William Bradford married Alice Richards.

(III) John Bradford, of Kingston, married Mercy, daughter of Joseph Warren and granddaughter of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower," 1620.

(IV) Samuel Bradford, of Plympton, married Sarah Gray.

(V) John Bradford (2), of Plympton, married Elizabeth Holmes.

(VI) Oliver Bradford, of Plympton, married Sarah Chipman, a direct descendant of John Howland, of the "Mayflower," 1620. He removed to that part of Fairhaven that became Acushnet. Their children were: Abigail, born in 1782; Seth C., born in 1783; Valentine, born in 1785; Matilda, born in 1787; Marlboro, born in 1789; Melvin, born in 1791; George, born in 1793; Priscilla, and Aaron Wing.

(VII) Marlboro Bradford married Dorothy Tripp, of Long Plain, and lived in Fairhaven.

**POTTER.** The name Potter, which has had numerous representatives in southeastern Massachusetts and the neighboring State of Rhode Island, stands for much in good and progressive citizenship wherever known.

(I) Nathaniel Potter, who was born in England and who died before 1644, was the progenitor of a numerous branch of the family. He was admitted an inhabitant of the Island of Aquidneck April 30, 1639. He and twenty-eight others signed the following compact: "We whose names are underwritten do acknowledge ourselves the legal subjects of his Majesty, King Charles, and in his name do hereby bind ourselves into a civil body politicke unto his laws according to matters of justice." His wife Dorothy, born in 1617, died in 1696. Their children were: Nathaniel, born in Portsmouth in 1637; and Ichabod.

(II) Nathaniel Potter, son of Nathaniel and Dorothy, born in 1637, married Elizabeth Stokes. He was of Portsmouth, R. I., and



Dartmouth, Mass., in which latter place all his children were born: Stokes, John, Nathaniel, William, Benjamin, Samuel, Ichabod, Mary, Rebecca, Elizabeth, Katherine and Ruth. He died Oct. 20, 1704, and his wife in the same year.

(III) Ichabod Potter, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Stokes), married Eleanor, and their children, all born in Dartmouth, were: Rebecca, born in 1710; George, 1714; Jonathan, 1716; Elizabeth, 1718; Stokes, 1720; Ichabod, 1722; and Sarah, 1725.

(IV) Jonathan Potter, son of Ichabod and Eleanor, born Nov. 14, 1716, married Sept. 28, 1740, Rebecca Southward, daughter of John Southward, and their children (the first six born in Massachusetts, the last two in Rhode Island) were: Peleg, Wesson, Preston, Lucy (born in 1753), Sarah, Jonathan (born July 19, 1756), Thomas, and Philip (born Dec. 29, 1757).

(V) Peleg Potter, eldest son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Southward), married March 12, 1761, Theodate Tripp. Their children were: Noah, Pardon, Benjamin (born Sept. 22, 1764), Southward (born Aug. 7, 1775), Stephen, Betsy, Rebecca, Cynthia, Theodate and Charlotte.

(VI) Pardon Potter, second son of Peleg and Theodate (Tripp), married Huldah Nash, and their children were: (1) Lydia, born Jan. 24, 1795, married March 21, 1816, John P. West; she died Nov. 18, 1857. (2) Peleg, born in New Bedford March 9, 1802, died Jan. 24, 1872. He married Hannah N. Parker, daughter of Sylvanus and Rebecca (Hatch) Parker. (3) Pardon, Jr., born July 11, 1807, died April 1, 1873. He married (first) Sarah Bassett and (second) Sophia Nickerson. (4) Huldah N., born in New Bedford Jan. 20, 1814, married July 6, 1837, William C. Parker, born in 1813, died in 1876, son of Sylvanus and Rebecca (Hatch) Parker, of Falmouth (see Parker family).

(V) Wesson Potter, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Southward), married Mary Kirby, and lived at Westport, Mass., where all his children were born. His children were: Edith, born in 1793; Jonathan, 1795; Pardon, July 26, 1799; Thomas P., July 26, 1799; Asa, 1801; Sylvia, 1803; Nancy, 1807; and Hannah, 1809.

(VI) Jonathan Potter, son of Wesson and Mary (Kirby), was born June 26, 1795, and died Nov. 17, 1842. On Feb. 5, 1816, he married Cynthia Howard, born 1795, died 1887, daughter of Daniel and Grace Howard.

Their children were: Andrew H., born in Westport, Mass., Jan. 20, 1817; Warren Bailey, born Nov. 4, 1821; Cynthia Ann, born in New Bedford Sept. 30, 1823, who married Joseph R. Read; and Harriet Newell, born in New Bedford Dec. 8, 1827, who married John H. Perry.

(VII) ANDREW HOWARD POTTER, son of Jonathan and Cynthia (Howard), was born Jan. 20, 1817. He was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, whither his parents moved in 1824. Being the eldest son, the responsibility of helping support the family in a measure fell upon his shoulders at a very early time in his life, and his opportunities for acquiring an education were thus somewhat curtailed. After leaving school he entered the employ of Oliver Swain in his boot and shoe store on Union street, where he remained for a time. Later he entered a dry goods store, where he worked for about one year. In 1837, when twenty years of age, he became a member of the firm of Potter, Taber & Read, with which he remained for about a year also. Following this he established himself in the outfitting business near Shepards Lane, on Water street, as a member of the firm of Pope & Potter, his partner being George W. Pope. This business was continued for one or two years. He later established the firm of A. H. Potter & Co., outfitters, at No. 28 South Water street, in the old shop and building, his partners being Simeon Doane and Theodore B. Williams. This firm continued to do a large and successful business for many years. Mr. Potter subsequently became a member of the firm of Doane, Swift & Co., merchant tailors, located at Nos. 51 and 53 Union street, and at Nos. 1 and 3 North Water street, and continued a member of this firm and in this business until about 1874, when he established the New York Express at No. 19 Commercial wharf, under the name of Potter & Co. This was continued for two or three years. He took a deep interest in the success of his brother, Warren B., and established him in the drug business on County street, later becoming a silent partner in the firm of Weeks & Potter, whom he helped in a financial way to establish themselves at No. 154 Washington street, Boston, making great personal sacrifices to aid in the inception of this enterprise. He continued as a silent partner of this firm for many years. By nature generous and large-hearted, his hand was ever extended to those in need of assistance and especially was this so in his own family. He was a man of most genial tem-

perament, sociable and companionable, and possessed a large circle of friends. He was a member of the Merchants' Club, which later became the Wamsutta, throughout his life, and derived much enjoyment from his connection with it. Though not a member of any church, his life was governed by the highest principles. He died May 15, 1899.

On Sept. 8, 1845, Mr. Potter married (first) Mary T. Collins, born in 1826, died in 1854. He married (second) Dec. 11, 1857, Sarah M. B. Denham, born in 1838, daughter of Tilson Bourne and Rachel Gilbert (Leach) Denham. To the first marriage were born: James Walter, Sept. 10, 1846; Frank Mortimer, Sept. 30, 1848; Mary Emma, May 28, 1851; and Harriet Louise, March 2, 1853. To the second marriage: Hettie, June 13, 1859 (married Oct. 11, 1882, John Baker Swift, M. D., son of William and Martha E. (Phelps) Swift; they live at No. 465 Beacon street, Boston, Mass.); Grace Howard, April 5, 1861 (married Edward Cuddy); and Fanny Motley, Sept. 5, 1864 (married Everet L. Brown, of Perth Amboy, born in Jersey City).

Mrs. Sarah M. B. (Denham) Potter traces her line from

(I) John Denham, who was at Plymouth in 1633, was a deacon in 1639, and the same year a representative, and several times after. He was one of the first purchasers of Dartmouth. He married Abigail, and died March 2, 1668, aged eighty years. The name is variously spelled, Denham, Danham, Dunhame, and Donham, in old records.

(II) Joseph Denham, of Plymouth, eighth son of John, was of Plymouth. He was admitted a freeman in 1657. He married (first) in 1657 Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel Morton, who died Feb. 19, 1667, and (second) Aug. 20, 1669, Esther Wormwell.

(III) Eleazer Denham, born in 1662, eldest son of Joseph, was of Plymouth, and was made a freeman in 1689. He married Bathsheba.

(IV) Israel Denham, third son of Eleazer, was born at Plympton in 1689. He married Joanna Rickard.

(V) Sylvanus Denham, eldest son of Israel, born at Plympton in 1714, married Rebecca, daughter of Abel Crocker. He was prominent in church affairs and died in 1796.

(VI) Silas Denham, eldest son of Sylvanus, was born at Plympton March 28, 1749. He served in the 1st Massachusetts Regiment in 1775, enlisting again in 1776 for service at Fort Edward; served forty days in Rhode Island in 1781. It is said he never in his

whole life showed a symptom of fear. He married in 1773 Mary Tilson, and died July 23, 1815.

(VII) Tilson Denham, second son of Silas, born at Plympton, Mass., Dec. 28, 1786, served in the Rochester militia in 1813-14. In 1817 he removed to New Bedford, where he became interested in military affairs. He was a baker by trade, made crackers and later fancy bread, and sent out wagons all over the country to supply his trade. He had much local celebrity as a singer and a teacher of singing. He was an assessor of New Bedford in 1856. On Nov. 19, 1809, Mr. Denham married Anna Jenney, daughter of Paul Blankinship, of Rochester. He died July 14, 1875.

(VIII) Tilson Bourne Denham, eldest son of Tilson, was born at Rochester, Mass., April 8, 1813, and married Oct. 9, 1836, Rachel Gilbert, daughter of Giles Leach, of Easton, Mass. He was engaged as a baker at New Bedford during the palmy days of the whale fishery and the California gold excitement of 1849, and made ship bread. He had gone into business when twenty years of age, and became very successful, his business becoming very extensive. He formed a partnership with a Mr. Sayer, of Newport. He used a horse in propelling the machinery in the mixing and kneading of the dough, and later used steam, being the first to use steam for the purpose in this section. He was self-made, possessing a keen intellect and quick perceptions, and was a great reader. Of quiet disposition, he was thoughtful and high principled, a just man first and generous afterward. A sturdy New Englander of the best type, he took his share of responsibility in the management of public affairs. The incorporation of New Bedford as a city, in 1847, was due partially to his exertions, he being one of the few who at that time considered the change desirable or advisable. He held several city offices, being one of the assessors at large from 1859 to 1867, inclusive, and chairman of the board during a portion of that time. He held various other positions of trust and responsibility, such as health officer (in the years 1869 and 1870). He was a representative in the State Legislature in 1854-55. His children were: Thomas Mendel, born Feb. 2, 1836; Sarah M. B., born Feb. 13, 1838; Giles L., who lives in Flint, Mich.; Joanna Blankenship, born May 24, 18—; Edward, born in 1850; and Joanna and Frederick, twins.

(VII) Warren Bailey Potter, son of Jonathan and Cynthia (Howard), born in New

Bedford Nov. 4, 1821, married April 11, 1848, Sarah E. Kempton, born in 1824, daughter of Ezra S. Kempton. They had one daughter, Hattie Perry, born in New Bedford March 5, 1849, died July 26, 1852. Mr. Potter's parents took up their residence in New Bedford, Mass., in 1824, and there he resided until his fifteenth year, obtaining his education in the public schools. At that age he was engaged to Joseph Balch, druggist, Providence, then a leading man in his business, and served two years. Removing then to New Bedford, he was engaged with Drs. Stone and Mackie, where he followed the drug business for three years, perfecting himself thoroughly in all branches. At this period whaling was at its height, and it proved an attraction few young men could resist. Mr. Potter shipped on the bark "Peri" for a cruise in the Indian ocean, and made a second voyage on the northwest coast in the ship "South America." On his return to New Bedford Mr. Potter reentered the drug business as a proprietor, and in this he secured a speedy and pronounced success. In 1851, in conjunction with Andrew G. Weeks, he established in Boston, at No. 154 Washington street, the firm of Weeks & Potter, wholesale druggists, which firm was in existence for about fifty years, and enjoyed great prosperity, as well as having a marked influence in the trade. The firm was completely burned out in 1864, 1872, and partially in 1879. Mr. Potter founded the Potter Drug & Chemical Company Jan. 1, 1883, a firm well known throughout the United States and through most countries of the world.

(III) Samuel Potter, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Stokes), born in Dartmouth, Mass., in January, 1675, died in 1748. He married Sarah Benton, born in 1681. Their children, all born in Dartmouth, were: Aaron, born 1701; Nathaniel, 1703; Fear, 1705; Mary, 1709; Elizabeth, 1711; Benjamin and Samuel, Jr., twins, Sept. 23, 1714; and Job, 1717.

(IV) Nathaniel Potter, son of Samuel and Sarah (Benton), born Sept. 9, 1703, married March 10, 1726, Serviah Cudworth. Their children, all of Dartmouth birth, were: Free-love, born 1729; Ephraim, 1731; Phebe, 1733; Abner, 1736; Patience, Nov. 8, 1740.

(V) Abner Potter, son of Nathaniel and Serviah (Cudworth), born Nov. 23, 1736, died April 23, 1834. He married Patience Macomber, and their children, born in Westport and Dartmouth, were: Free-love; Nathaniel, born in 1760; Margaret, 1763; Ephraim, 1771; Abner, Jr., 1767 (died 1769);

Abner, Jr. (2), 1773; Philip, 1775; John, 1778; and Joshua, 1782.

(VI) John Potter, son of Abner and Patience (Macomber), born Sept. 30, 1778, died Jan. 8, 18— . On Jan. 2, 1803, he married Rhoda Potter, and their children were: Ira, born 1803; John Avery, 1805; Ezra, 1807; Ruth, 1809; Andrew, 1811; Ira (2), 1813; Andrew B., 1816; Ruth (2), 1818; Rhoda Ann, 1820; Abner, 1822; and Patience, 1825.

(VII) Ezra Potter, son of John and Rhoda (Potter), born Feb. 21, 1807, married in 1831 Sylvia Bent, born 1813, died 1858, daughter of Joseph and Ruth (Hall) Bent, of Carver, Mass. He died Oct. 2, 1879. The children, all born in New Bedford, were: Ezra Frank, born Nov. 25, 1833, died May 2, 1874; Sylvia Ann was born Oct. 18, 1835; William Fearing, born Nov. 5, 1837, married July 28, 1887, Alice Maud Nelson, daughter of Francis N. and Ruth B. (Easton) Nelson; Ellen Maria, born Feb. 15, 1839, died Feb. 25, 1877; Lucy Emeline, born Nov. 1, 1843, married George Hall; Charles Warren, born Jan. 24, 1846, married Nov. 18, 1872, Alice Tucker Lapham; Edward Kellon, born May 15, 1848, married June 5, 1873, Mary E. Hepburn; Carrie Elizabeth, born June 28, 1853, married June 3, 1874, E. F. Chase.

(VIII) WILLIAM F. POTTER, son of Ezra and Sylvia (Bent), was born in New Bedford Nov. 5, 1837. He was educated in the public schools and graduated from the New Bedford high school. As a young man he entered the employ of Wood & Brownell, grocers, who occupied the building where D. B. Folger's store now is located, and a few years later he purchased the grocery business of William F. Drown. In 1865 he established the wholesale grocery business on Union street, in the building between Front street and the railroad tracks, where for forty-two years, or until his death, he enjoyed a large and profitable trade. This business he built up entirely, meeting the competition of such firms as I. D. Hall and later Driscoll, Church & Hall, etc. He was the senior member of the present firm of William F. Potter & Co., and the high standing and success of the firm were due to the energy and enterprise as well as the probity of its founder. In the largest and best accepted meaning, Mr. Potter was a self-made man. Fond of books and a great reader, he was in a large measure a self-educated man. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and of the New Bedford Protecting Society

until about a year before his death, when he resigned.

Mr. Potter served as a councilman in 1874. He was a Republican in politics. He was an attendant and supporter of Grace Church. Socially he was a member from the first of the Wamsutta Club and the Brooks Club, and of the old Dartmouth Historical Society.

On July 28, 1887, Mr. Potter married Alice Maud Nelson, daughter of Francis N. and Ruth B. (Easton) Nelson, she a daughter of John Easton, of Newport, R. I. They had one daughter, Ruth Nelson, born July 17, 1888, who died Sept. 20, 1892. Mr. Potter died May 31, 1905, leaving the record of a well-spent and useful life.

**WINSLOW.** The Fall River Winslow family, the head of which was the late Capt. Albert Winslow, long one of the substantial and highly respected citizens of Fall River, at one time a member of the common council and city marshal, is a branch of the earlier Plymouth family, one of the ancient, prominent and historic families of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

(I) Kenelm Winslow, son of Edward and Magdalene (Ollyver) Winslow, of Droitwich, Worcestershire, England, born there April 29, 1599, came to Plymouth, probably in 1629, with his brother Josiah, and was admitted freeman Jan. 1, 1632-33; removed to Marshfield in 1641, having previously received a grant of land there. He was one of the twenty-six original proprietors of Assonet (Freetown), Mass., in 1659. He was deputy or representative to the General Court, 1642-44 and 1649-53, eight years. He married in June, 1634, Eleanor, widow of John Adams, of Plymouth, and died Sept. 13, 1672, at Salem, Mass., where he had gone on business. She survived him, and died at Marshfield, where she was buried Dec. 5, 1681. Their children were: Kenelm, Eleanor (or Ellen), Nathaniel and Job.

(II) Lieut. Job Winslow, son of Kenelm, born about 1641, married Ruth. About 1666 he settled at Swansey, where at the breaking out of King Philip's war, in 1675, his house was burned. He was in Rochester about 1680, but soon removed to Freetown, where he was selectman in 1686, town clerk in 1690, assessor in 1691, 1701-07 and 1711. He was deputy to the General Court in 1686, and representative in 1692 at the first General Court in Massachusetts, under the charter of William and Mary. He died July 14, 1720. His wife, Ruth, survived him. His children, the births

of the first six of Swansey record, were: William, Oliver, Ruth, Richard, Hope, Job, Joseph, James, Mary, George, Jonathan, John and Elizabeth.

(III) Dr. Richard Winslow, son of Lieut. Job, born March 6, 1680, in Swansey, removed with his father to Freetown, where he afterward resided. He was a practicing physician, and died in 1728. His wife, Hannah, survived him. Their children, all born in Freetown, were: Richard, Hezekiah, Sarah, William, Hannah and Edward.

(IV) William Winslow, son of Dr. Richard, born Sept. 24, 1718, in Freetown, Mass., married July 7, 1743, Elizabeth Merrick, and their children were: Luther, Frederick, Mercy, Merrick, John, Isaac and William.

(V) Luther Winslow, son of William, born June 7, 1747, married (first) Aug. 23, 1773, Lucy White, born Feb. 7, 1750, and to them were born children: Luther, June 19, 1774; Frederick, Nov. 24, 1775 (married Mercy Valentine), and Merrick, May 21, 1777. He was thrice married after the death of his wife Lucy, which occurred Oct. 30, 1779, in Freetown, and had seven more children. He died Feb. 21, 1831, in that part of Freetown which became Fall River.

(VI) Capt. Frederick Winslow, son of Luther, born Nov. 24, 1775, in that part of Freetown now Fall River, Mass., married there in October, 1804, Mercy, born April 27, 1782, daughter of William and Sybil (Winslow) Valentine, of Freetown. Mr. Winslow lived in Fall River, where he died Jan. 29, 1859. He was a sea captain of considerable note. His wife died Dec. 21, 1833. Their children were: Rowena, born Feb. 25, 1806, died unmarried Sept. 17, 1888; George, born Nov. 14, 1808, married Ruth Ricketson, and was drowned in September, 1841, in Long Island sound; Frederick, born Sept. 8, 1811, married (first) Lydia Pierce and after her death Clarissa Borden, and he died March 12, 1894, in Fall River; Lucy, born Aug. 31, 1816, died March 29, 1893, unmarried; Albert was born June 2, 1820; William, born Feb. 7, 1824, married (first) Mrs. Annie Read and (second) Mrs. Olivia Eaton (he died in Oakland, Cal., Dec. 5, 1908).

(VII) CAPT. ALBERT WINSLOW, son of Frederick and Mercy (Valentine) Winslow, of Freetown, was born on what is now North Main street, Fall River, Mass., June 2, 1820. His father being a sea captain, Albert in early youth began a seafaring life, in which he continued until not far from 1860. He first shipped as cabin boy in his father's ship "Row-





*Albert Einstein*





ena," of which Edmund Read was master. The "Rowena," which was named for Capt. Frederick Winslow's elder daughter, sailed from Providence with a crew of fifteen men, in ballast, for Mobile, Ala., where they loaded 1,000 bales of cotton for Liverpool. On the return trip a cargo of general merchandise was brought to New York, the entire trip consuming six months. After this voyage Albert was for a short period in attendance at the Middleboro Academy, then was for a period at school in the town of Killingly, Conn., and next for a time engaged in teaching school, at Fall River and Freetown. His love for the water led him again to life upon the deep, this time making voyages of some considerable length, with cargoes of cotton, and returning from abroad with general merchandise; one of these voyages required a year's time. Following his voyage on the "Rowena" he sailed with Capt. Job Collins, of Somerset, on the bark "Pilgrim," on a twelve months' whaling cruise. After a fair voyage he shipped as boat steerer on the bark "Otranto," of New Bedford, Captain Coggeshall, for the Indian Ocean. After a two years' voyage he returned as second mate. Later he reshipped as mate. At the age of twenty-nine he made a voyage in the same ship as master. In 1849 he was allured to California in quest of the yellow metal.

While Captain Winslow was a native of Fall River he did not take up his residence within the city limits until 1854, from which time, when a full-fledged citizen, he served variously in public capacities. He was elected a member of the common council from Ward Six in the first city government—that of 1854, and at the time of his death he was the only surviving member of that body. In 1867 and 1868 he served most efficiently in the capacity of city marshal. For a number of years perhaps a little earlier he had been occupied as a grocer, doing business for a half dozen or more years at Pine and Rock streets. On the expiration of his term as marshal he retired from active pursuits, devoting his attention solely to the management of his private interests.

Captain Winslow was a member of many years' standing of the First Christian Church at Fall River. He was a member of the Forty Niners Association, and a director of the Five Cents Savings Bank, as he had been of the Second National Bank before it went out of existence.

Captain Winslow was a conservative man, of honest purposes and straightforward actions, upon whose word all could depend. He pos-

sessed a splendid memory and a fund of information which made him at all times an interesting conversationalist and an agreeable companion.

On May 16, 1849, Captain Winslow was married to Permela Chace, of Assonet, born Dec. 18, 1820, daughter of George and Amy (Hathaway) Chace. She died Oct. 18, 1902, in the eighty-second year of her age. Mrs. Winslow was a member of the First Christian Church, as are all the members of the family. Captain Winslow died, after an illness of only eight days, July 18, 1908, at No. 203 Rock street, where he had his home for nearly a half century, and though he had reached the advanced age of eighty-eight years, one month, sixteen days, he retained all his faculties until the last. Captain Winslow and wife had the following children: Hope, born Feb. 14, 1850; Amelia, born Dec. 3, 1851; Ella Frances, born May 19, 1853; Frederick, born July 22, 1855 (died Oct. 15, 1888, unmarried; he was a bookkeeper in the King Philip Mill at Fall River); and Albert, born March 2, 1857. The last named is connected with the Fall River Iron Works Company as bookkeeper. He married Effie Buffinton, of Fall River, daughter of Edward P. and Comfort (Taber) Buffinton, and they have had children born as follows: William Valentine, Aug. 16, 1888; Marion Buffinton, May 25, 1891; Lester Chace, April 18, 1893; Ruth, Jan. 19, 1895; Mildred, March 28, 1896; Edward Taber, April 10, 1897; Charles Churchill and Thomas Cheetnam, twins, June 7, 1899 (the former dying Aug. 18, 1899, the latter Sept. 29, 1899); Richard Kenelm, Nov. 18, 1900 (died Oct. 3, 1901); Merrill Seward, March 3, 1904.

BOURNE. The Bourne family of southeastern Massachusetts is descended from

(I) Thomas Bourne, "the eldest of the Marshfield settlers and a patriarch on its Eden," who appears at Plymouth in 1637, a freeman of that Colony of Jan. 2, 1638. Judge Savage says he may probably have come from the County of Kent, bringing family. "His home lands were situated adjoining the estates of his sons-in-law, Josiah Winslow, Sr., and Robert Waterman, to whom he gave of his own lands liberally." He was also a large land holder in the south part of the Colony. "He was a man of substance and repute." His wife Elizabeth was buried July 18, 1660, aged seventy years. He was buried May 11, 1664, at the age of eighty-three years. His will, probated June 9, 1664, made his son John right heir and executor, and bequeathed to



him, to daughters Martha Bradford, Anne Smith, Margaret Winslow and Lydia Tilden; to Nathaniel Tilden, to John, Thomas, Joseph and Robert Waterman; and to Mr. Arnold. His children were: John, Martha, who married (first) John Bradford, son of Governor Bradford, and (second) Thomas Tracy; Elizabeth, who married Thomas (Robert ?) Waterman; Anne, who married Nehemiah Smith; Margaret, who married Josiah Winslow, brother of Governor Winslow; and Lydia, who married Nathaniel Tilden.

(II) John Bourne, son of Thomas, born perhaps in England, married July 18, 1645, Alice, daughter of Thomas Besbedge or Besbeeche (the second marriage on the town book). Mr. Bourne succeeded to the homestead, which in 1854 and later was in the possession of the then venerable John Bourne, a descendant in the fifth generation of the immigrant Thomas and a Revolutionary patriot who entered the service at the commencement of the struggle and was a prisoner of war when peace was declared; he died in October, 1859, in the 101st year of his age. The children of John and Alice Bourne were: Elizabeth, born in 1646; Thomas, in 1647; Alice, in 1649; Ann, in 1651; Martha, in 1653; Mary, in 1660; and Sarah, in 1663.

(III) Thomas Bourne, son of John, born Oct. 27, 1647, married (first) April 16, 1681, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Anice (or Annis) (Pabodie) Rouse, of Marshfield, the latter daughter of John and Isabel Pabodie, original settlers of Duxbury. She died April 9, 1701, and he married (second) Nov. 23, 1702, Elizabeth Holmes, who died April 2, 1707. His children were: John, born June 8, 1685, who married Abigail Collamore, of Scituate; Elizabeth, who died April 14, 1689; George, born 29th of 3d month, 1690; and Jedediah and Josiah (twins), born 29th of 10th month, 1692.

(IV) Josiah Bourne, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Rouse) Bourne, was born 29th of 10th month, 1692, in Marshfield. Pembroke and Hanson were formerly the western part of Duxbury. Pembroke was incorporated in 1712. For some seventy-five years before the incorporation of Hanson it was styled the West Precinct of Pembroke and was so established May 19, 1746. Hanson was incorporated Feb. 22, 1820. "Josiah Bourne, great-grandson of Thomas Bourne, one of the first settlers in Marshfield, bought a large tract in the extreme southern part, next to the 'Great Cedar Swamp,' 'with ye house on it,' and traces of its location can still be seen. It is

said of him that he was of small stature, a man of good practical sense, determination, and perseverance, who made the hills and valleys laugh and shine with their abundance. He had three sons and five daughters, whose descendants are scattered over various parts of the country." ["History of Hanson," E. B. K. Gurney.]

(V) Ebenezer Bourne, son of Josiah, born Jan. 11, 1724, in Pembroke, Mass., married April 5, 1744, Abigail, daughter of Andrew and Mercy (Oldham) Newcomb, of Scituate and Truro, Mass., of the latter of which places Andrew Newcomb was one of the proprietors and became a man of prominence, holding in 1719 the position of moderator of town meetings, that of selectman in 1720, 1721 and 1722, and that of grand juror in 1730.

Mr. Bourne died in Pembroke, Mass., in 1759. His wife survived him many years, dying Dec. 10, 1821, at the home of her son Abner Bourne, in Middleboro, Mass., aged one hundred years, six months, three days. Their children were: Newcomb, born Jan. 19, 1745, married Abigail Cushman, and removed to Vermont, but died in Middleboro; Abner was born Oct. 23, 1747; Relief, born July 19, 1749, married Joseph Pratt, of Cohasset; Lemuel, born Jan. 1, 1751, married Zebiah Wheelwright, of Cohasset; and Mary married John Smith, and removed to Bangor, Maine.

(VI) Deacon Abner Bourne, son of Ebenezer, born Oct. 23, 1747, married Mary, daughter of Haviland Torrey, of Pembroke, Mass. Mr. Bourne was for many years deacon of the First Congregational Church in Middleboro, Mass. During the war of the Revolution he was captain of a company in active service in Rhode Island. He died in Middleboro, Mass., March 25, 1806. His children were: William, born 30th of 12th month, 1768; Abigail, 20th of 11th month, 1770; William (2), 1773; Abner, 1774; Sarah, 1777; Abner (2), Dec. 4, 1780; Betsey, 1784; and Joseph, 1788.

(VII) Abner Bourne (2), son of Abner and Mary (Torrey), born Dec. 4, 1780, married Nov. 28, 1801, Abigail Williams, a native of Taunton. He died in Boston June 24, 1840, and his widow June 15, 1845, at the age of sixty-four years. The remains of both rest in the Oak Grove cemetery in New Bedford. He is said to have started the first cotton factory in Maine. His children were: Biancy Jane, born March 20, 1806; James W., born in Boston Sept. 10, 1810; George A., born in Boston Jan. 12, 1814; and Ann Maria, born in Boston Sept. 14, 1815.

(VIII) George A. Bourne, son of Abner and Abigail (Williams), was born Jan. 12, 1814, in the city of Boston, where at the age of eighteen years he entered the business of a money broker. In the year 1835 he came to New Bedford, and engaged in the book and stationery business in the store now on Union street, which in the late nineties was occupied by F. S. Brightman. There he remained until 1840, when he removed to a store in the Liberty Hall building, on the corner of Purchase and William streets. There he carried on business until 1850, when, in company with the late Charles Almy, he engaged in the auction business. The firm continued a few years, and at its dissolution Mr. Bourne devoted himself to the real estate agency and the business of an auctioneer on Water street, in which vocation he remained until his retirement some years before his death. He was located at various times on Water street, at the Four Corners, at the corner of Second and William streets, and in the building on Second street which at the time of his death was occupied by his son. He was largely instrumental in the building up of Nonquitt and in the erection of the hotel at that place. His business career was one of success and he retired before life had lost its zest.

Mr. Bourne was a good specimen of the careful, industrious business man and citizen. He was popular for his pleasant nature, and respected for his character. While he took much interest in public affairs he held office, if we mistake not, but one year. He was a member of the common council in 1856, having been elected greatly to his surprise, on an Anti-Know-Nothing ticket, and was president of the council. He was a director of the Protecting Society in 1844-45, and was probably a member longer than this. He was captain of the city guards in 1852, on the organization of that company, and for some years thereafter. He was also a major in the Massachusetts militia. In his earlier life he was a member of Acushnet Lodge, I. O. O. F., and held all the principal offices in the lodge. He was one of the trustees of the New Bedford Institution for Savings. He was treasurer of the Unitarian Society for about twelve years.

Soon after Mr. Bourne came to New Bedford in 1835 he was married to Lucy Randall, who was born Aug. 13, 1818, daughter of Levi Standish, and the marriage was blessed with children as follows: George Abner, born July 19, 1840; Mary Randall Ellis, Aug. 27, 1842; William Standish, March 25, 1845; Charles Henry, Feb. 10, 1847; Mary Randall

Ellis (2), June 2, 1848; Louise Thompson, Aug. 22, 1850; Angeline Wright, May 5, 1852; Abner, Jan. 28, 1855; Standish and Williams, July 25, 1856; Ann Maria, Oct. 6, 1859; and Edmund Wright, July 23, 1861.

(IX) STANDISH BOURNE, son of George A. and Lucy R. (Standish), was born in New Bedford July 25, 1856. He was educated in the New Bedford public and high schools, and in Edward A. H. Allen's private school. At the age of eighteen he left school and went into business with his father, becoming a member of the firm in 1881, under the name of George A. Bourne & Son. This partnership continued until about 1889, when Mr. Standish Bourne became sole owner. The business increased fivefold, becoming the largest of its kind not only in New Bedford but in southeastern Massachusetts. In the real estate department especial attention was given to the auctioning of real estate. Mr. Bourne had one of the largest storage warehouses in this part of the State. He was one of the organizers and a director of the Safe Deposit and Trust Company; he was formerly a member of the Protecting Society; was a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings, and was a trustee of the Five Cents Savings Bank. In politics he was a stanch Republican, but was never active in party work. Socially he was a member of the Wamsutta Club, of which he was a director for about nine years. For thirteen years he was treasurer of the Unitarian Society, succeeding his father in that position. He died Aug. 8, 1911.

Mr. Bourne married Clara T. Simmons, daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Harriet (Mosher) Simmons, and three children blessed this union, namely: Williams Standish, who married Kate D. Rhodes; Helen Wendell, who married Frederick Howland Taber, and has a daughter, Helen Bowen Taber; and Clara T. Mrs. Bourne died Jan. 8, 1888.

(IX) EDMUND WRIGHT BOURNE, son of George A. and Lucy R. (Standish) Bourne, was born July 23, 1861, in New Bedford, Mass. He acquired his early education in the public schools of his native city and at the New Bedford high school. He then furthered his studies in the New Bedford Friends' Academy. He still later, in the way of preparation for business, took a course of study in a Boston commercial college. His studies through with, he engaged in banking in Kiowa, Kans., and Albuquerque, N. Mex. Returning to New Bedford he was in 1889 made cashier of the New Bedford Safe Deposit and Trust Company, a relation he has

since sustained to it. Mr. Bourne is a member of the Wamsutta and Dartmouth Clubs of New Bedford.

On Oct. 20, 1898, Mr. Bourne married Emma C. Taber, and their children are: Standish Taber, born Feb. 13, 1900; Catharine Howland, Dec. 31, 1901; Richard Williams, July 29, 1903; and Edmund Wright, Jr., June 26, 1905.

Mrs. Lucy Randall (Standish) Bourne was a direct descendant of Capt. Myles Standish, from whom her descent is through Alexander, Ebenezer, Zachariah, Ebenezer (2), Shadrach and Levi. These generations somewhat in detail and the order named follow.

(I) Myles Standish, of Plymouth and Duxbury, came in the "Mayflower" in 1620, with his wife Rose, who died Jan. 29, 1621. He early became a leading man of Plymouth Colony. He was chosen captain at a general meeting, held in February, 1621, to establish military arrangements, and vested with the command. He conducted all the early expeditions against the Indians, and continued in the military service of the Colony during his whole life. He was also prominent in the civil affairs of the Colony, was for many years assistant, one of the governor's council, etc. He died Oct. 3, 1656. It is supposed that he was born about 1586. Captain Standish early went to live across the bay from Plymouth, in what is now called Duxbury, and the hill rising abruptly from the waters of Plymouth bay, upon which he built his house and lived the remainder of his life, has been called Captain's Hill to this day, and here in his memory has been erected the Myles Standish monument. His children were: Alexander, Charles, John, Myles, Josiah, Lora and Charles G.

(II) Alexander Standish, of Duxbury, was admitted to the freedom of the Colony in 1648; was third clerk of Duxbury 1695-1700. He married (first) Sarah, daughter of John Alden, and (second) Desire, double widow of Israel Holmes and William Sherman, and daughter of Edward Doty. He died in Duxbury in 1702. Desire died in 1723. His children were: Miles, Ebenezer, Lora, Lydia, Mercy, Sarah, Elizabeth (all born to the first marriage), Thomas, Desire, Ichabod and David.

(III) Ebenezer Standish, born in 1672, and of Plymouth, married Hannah, daughter of Samuel Sturtevant, of Plymouth. He died March 19, 1755, and she Jan. 23, 1759. Their

children were: Zachariah, Moses, Hannah, Zerviah, Sarah, Ebenezer and Mercy.

(IV) Zachariah Standish, born Oct. 12, 1698, and of Plympton, Mass., married Abigail, daughter of Ebenezer Whitman, of Bridgewater, Mass. Mr. Standish died in Plympton March 30, 1770. Mrs. Standish died there Aug. 3, 1778, at the age of seventy-four years. Their children were: Ebenezer, Hannah, Sarah, Abigail, Peleg and Zachariah.

(V) Ebenezer Standish (2), born Oct. 16, 1721, married Averick, daughter of Isaac Churchill, and their children were: Mary, Ebenezer, Averick and Shadrach. The father died Nov. 28, 1747.

(VI) Shadrach Standish, born in 1745 (or 1746), of Plympton, Mass., married in 1771 Mary, daughter of David Churchill, who died in 1827. Mr. Standish marched on March 21, 1777, in Capt. Thomas Sampson's company, of Col. Thomas Lothrop's regiment, in Brig. Joseph Cushing's brigade, on the alarm to march to Bristol, R. I., and again in 1781 marched to Rhode Island, as a member of the same company, Col. Theodore Cotton's regiment of militia, in obedience to the resolve of the General Court of Massachusetts on the 28th of February, 1781. Mr. Standish died in 1837. The children born to Shadrach Standish and wife were: Averick (married John Avery Parker), Ellis, Jane, Shadrach, Levi, Abigail, Mary and Sarah.

(VII) Levi Standish, born in 1779, and of Westport, Mass., married about 1805 Lucy Randall, and their children were: John Avery, Angeline and Lucy Randall (married George A. Bourne).

COOK (Whitman family). For many years this name has been well and honorably known in Whitman, the family being representatives of the oldest of the Old Colony, they being descendants of a number of the Mayflower Pilgrims and as well of later arrivals, among the former being Francis Cooke, Stephen Hopkins, George Soule and Gov. William Bradford, all signers of the "Mayflower" compact.

There follows in chronological order from Francis Cooke the Cook lineage and some family history of the progressive shoe manufacturer, the present Miller Cook, of Whitman.

(I) Francis Cooke, an Englishman, was with the Pilgrims at Leyden and married in Holland, his wife, Hester, being a Walloon, a member of the church. He and his son John came in the "Mayflower," 1620, and he was one of the signers of the compact. His wife Hester and children Jacob, Jane and Hester came in

the "Ann," in July, 1623, and in the division of land made the following spring Mr. Cooke received two acres on the south side of the brook, toward the bay, and four acres toward Strawberry Hill. He settled at Plymouth. His name is found on the list of freemen dated 1633, with which the first order of court orders begins. His name is of frequent record in connection with the affairs of the early and later settlement. He was probably a husbandman after he came to Plymouth, as there is no evidence that he had a trade and both of his sons became farmers. His frequent service on the grand inquest and trial juries and as a surveyor of highways makes it clear that he was a man of sound judgment and had the respect and confidence of the community. He died April 7, 1663. The children of Francis Cooke and his wife Hester were: John, born in Holland, who married Sarah, daughter of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower"; Jane, born in Holland, who married Experience Mitchell; Jacob, born in Holland about 1618; Hester, who married Richard Wright; and Mary, born at Plymouth, Mass., who married John Thomson.

(II) Jacob Cooke, son of Francis, born about 1618 in Holland, married (first) after June, 1646, Deborah, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, who came in the "Mayflower" in 1620, and was one of the signers of the compact. He married (second) in November, 1669, Elizabeth (Lettice) Shurtleff. His children were: Elizabeth, born Jan. 16, 1648; Caleb, born March 29, 1651; Jacob, born March 26, 1653; Mary, born Jan. 12, 1658; Martha, born March 10, 1660; Francis, born Jan. 5, 1663; and Ruth, born Jan. 17, 1666. The father, as stated, was a farmer. He died in 1676, and his widow remarried.

(III) Francis Cooke (2), son of Jacob, born Jan. 5, 1663, married Elizabeth Latham, and in his will, proved in 1732, he mentions his son Caleb, the children of Robert, his deceased son, his daughter Elizabeth, and the children of his deceased son Francis.

(IV) Robert Cook, son of Francis (2), married Abigail, and their children were: Charles, born in 1717; Nathaniel, born in 1719; Robert, born in 1721; and Sarah, born in 1724. In the father's will, which was proved in 1731, he names his sons Charles, Nathaniel, Robert, Francis and Simeon, and appoints his brother, Caleb Cook, as executor.

(V) Nathaniel Cook, son of Robert, born in 1719, married and had children: Isaac, Levi and Mary. The father died in 1760.

(VI) Levi Cook, son of Nathaniel, born in

Kingston, removed to the town of Abington, Mass., not long before the Revolution, as early as 1772 or 1773. He was a blacksmith by trade. He married Sarah, daughter of Joshua Poole, and had a large family of children: John, Susanna, Levi, Nathaniel, Mary, Peleg, Deborah, Asa, Isaac, Robert, Randall and Thomas Jefferson. The father performed service in the Revolution as a private of Lieut. Benjamin Bates's company, marched with that company from Abington to Tiverton, R. I., on the alarm there of July 30, 1780, and was discharged from service Aug. 9, 1780. Levi Cook was also a member of Captain Soper's company, which served in the defense of the seacoast from July to September, 1785, under the direction of field officers of the 1st Plymouth County Regiment.

(VII) Nathaniel Cook, son of Levi, was born in 1785 in the south part of the town of Abington, Mass., where he grew to manhood. He learned the trade of blacksmith, which he followed, also following farming on a tract of land which he himself owned. He spent his entire life in his native town and died there March 27, 1864, at the age of seventy-nine years. He married (first) in November, 1807, Mary Gurney, who passed away Jan. 23, 1826, leaving seven children, viz.: Mary, born in 1808, who died in 1812; Nathaniel, born March 11, 1811; Mary (2), born Aug. 15, 1813; Anna, born April 22, 1816, who died July 22, 1844; Miller, born Feb. 3, 1819; Henry, born May 12, 1821; and Sylvia G., born Jan. 23, 1826, who died in 1826. On March 5, 1827, Mr. Cook married (second) Hasadiah (Cole) Morse, a widow, who was born in 1800 and passed away in 1887. Six children were born to this marriage, viz.: Isaac, born Dec. 30, 1827; Susan, Dec. 2, 1830 (who died April 11, 1833); Bartlett, Nov. 18, 1832; Susan C., Aug. 15, 183—; Frederick, Dec. 31, 183—; George W., June 19, 1843 (the only one living of the family, he now makes his home in Abington, Massachusetts).

(VIII) Miller Cook, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Gurney) Cook, was born in South Abington Feb. 3, 1819, and there grew to manhood and learned the trade of shoemaker, following this trade in Whitman all his life. He was a man highly respected in the community, and was noted for his industry, honesty and good citizenship. He passed away at his home Nov. 20, 1898, at the age of seventy-nine years. He married in Whitman, Mass., Roxanna H. Harding, daughter of Thomas Harding. She was a true wife and mother and much devoted to her home and family, and



was a good church member. She died at her home in Whitman March 28, 1903, at the ripe age of eighty-two years, and was laid to rest beside her husband, in Colebrook cemetery. Their children were: Silvia, who married Frank Harding; Miller, Jr.; Henry W., who died in young manhood; Alonzo W., who died in 1908; Eliza Ann, who married William H. Swan, of Whitman; and three who died young.

(IX) MILLER COOK, JR., son of Miller and Roxanna H. (Harding) Cook, was born in South Abington, now the town of Whitman, Oct. 19, 1842, and was educated in the public and high schools there. He was still in his teens when he started to learn the trade of shoemaker with his father. Later he found employment with John Hobart at the shoe trade, and from him went into the employ of the firm of Burrage & Reed, where he continued for some time. Subsequently he started in business for himself at Whitman, and began to manufacture shoes, having for a partner John Bickford, the business being conducted under the firm name of Cook & Bickford, which continued for a year or so, when Mr. Cook bought his partner's interest and conducted the business alone for some time. He gave this up to become superintendent of the shoe business of Reed & Closson, continuing with them for some time, after which he engaged in the manufacture of shoes for Langley & Smith, of Boston, employing over two hundred hands and manufacturing in the original factory now owned by the Commonwealth Shoe & Leather Company, of Whitman. He had as a partner John M. Penniman, but later sold out his business, and in 1882 erected the Cook factory. Here he manufactured shoes for some time for T. A. Whicher & Co., the Old Colony Boot & Shoe Company, and later the Smith & Stoughton Company. He afterward became engaged with the Bay State Shoe & Leather Company, of New York, after which for five years he was with the Commonwealth Shoe & Leather Company, and then with the C. A. Eaton Company, of Brockton, with whom he continued until July, 1905, at which time he accepted the position of general superintendent of the W. H. McElwain Company, which concern is one of the largest manufacturers of men's shoes in the world. He has charge of the manufacturing end, being mechanical adviser of all their factories, and for the last six years has filled that position of trust and responsibility with credit and ability. Mr. Cook knows all the details of the shoe business, having been engaged in it for more than half a century, and is one of the most skilled

and best known men in the shoe trade. He is well known for his honorable dealings, and is well liked and respected by his employers and those under him as well.

Mr. Cook is a staunch Mason, a member of Puritan Lodge, Pilgrim Chapter, Abington Council, and Old Colony Commandery, and also belongs to Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, at Boston. He is a Republican in politics, but has never sought public office, and is a good citizen, finding his keenest delight in his home and family. He resides in a comfortable home on South avenue, Whitman. He was park commissioner at Whitman for one year.

In 1860 Mr. Cook married Martha I. Sharpe, daughter of Elbridge Sharpe, and granddaughter of Gibbons Sharpe. Mrs. Cook is also a descendant of one of the oldest families of Massachusetts. Three children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Cook, namely: Mabel Josephine married J. S. Capen, treasurer of the Converse Rubber Company, and resides at Stoughton, Mass.; they are the parents of two daughters, Gertrude, born Sept. 3, 1899, and Annie Josephine, born Aug. 6, 1906. Henry W. is mentioned below. Frederick C., born March 1, 1875, was graduated from the Whitman High School, and is now a traveling salesman for the W. H. McElwain Company; he resides at home, unmarried.

(X) HENRY W. COOK, son of Miller Cook, Jr., was born at Whitman Sept. 9, 1872, and there attended the public schools. He fitted for college at the Thayer Academy, in South Braintree, and then entered Amherst College, becoming a member of the class of 1896. He had early experience in the shoe business with his father, and then built the factory and established the Commonwealth Shoe & Leather Company's business in Gardiner, Maine, where he remained three years. He was next made general manager of the C. A. Eaton Company's factories at Brockton, Mass., and Augusta, Maine, after which he became vice president of the A. E. Nettleton Shoe Company, having charge of their factories, and he makes his home in Syracuse, N. Y. He married Grace Rowe, of Newton Center, on June 11, 1902, and they have two children, Robert Stansfield, born Oct. 6, 1906, and Frances Kellogg, born July 4, 1909.

HON. CHARLES FRANCIS SWIFT (deceased), who for over fifty years was editor and proprietor of the *Yarmouth Register*, was one of the most widely known men on the Cape. He was a native of Barnstable county,

born in the town of Falmouth June 18, 1825, and was descended from one of the oldest and best known families of Cape Cod.

(I) William Swift, the founder of the family in New England, was a native of Bocking, County of Essex, England, and came to New England in 1634, stopping first at Watertown, of which he was a proprietor in 1636. He sold his property there in 1637 and removed to Sandwich, where he spent the remainder of his life and where he died about 1641. His wife Joan bore him two children, William and Hannah, and after the death of her husband she married Daniel Wing, Nov. 5, 1642. She died Jan. 31, 1664.

(II) William Swift (2), son of William, born in England, came to the New World with his parents and settled at Sandwich, Barnstable county. He represented his town in the General Court, 1673, 1674, 1677 and 1678. He died in the latter part of 1705. To him and his wife Ruth were born the following children: William, born Aug. 28, 1654; Ephraim, born June 6, 1656; Mary, born April 7, 1659; Samuel, born Aug. 10, 1662; Josiah; Jireh; Temperance; Esther, and Dianah.

(III) William Swift (3), son of William (2), born Aug. 28, 1654, was a carpenter by occupation and made his home at Sandwich, where he died in 1701. To him and his wife Elizabeth were born children as follows: William, Jan. 24, 1679; Benjamin, 1682; Joseph, November, 1687; Samuel, December, 1690; Joanna, March 9, 1692 (married Thomas Gibbs, of Sandwich); Thomas, December, 169—; Elizabeth (married John Gibbs in November, 1716) and Thankful (married Benjamin Morey, Nov. 3, 1715), twins, Jan. 11, 1696; Josiah; and Ebenezer.

(IV) William Swift (4), son of William (3), born Jan. 24, 1679, married Lydia.

(V) William Swift (5), son of William (4) and Lydia Swift, born in 1719 in Falmouth, Mass., married for his first wife, Nov. 29, 1744, Doreas Hatch, of Falmouth. On Sept. 1, 1772, he married (second) Mehitabel Hallett, and died Aug. 7, 1809. Children: Solomon, born Oct. 15, 1745; William, born Feb. 17, 1747; John, who died on a prison ship while serving in the Revolutionary war; Thomas, who also died on a prison ship during the Revolution; Mary, who married Richard Weeks; Job, born in 1759; Jethiro (all these born to the first marriage); Hallett, born in 1774; Lydia, who married Walter Turner, Sept. 5, 1799; and John, born July 10, 1780.

(VI) William Swift (6), born Feb. 17, 1747, married Oct. 6, 1773, Martha Eldred, of Fal-

mouth, born Sept. 12, 1752. They made their home in Falmouth. On Nov. 6, 1825, he married (second) Patience Price, born in 1763, who died July 4, 1837. His children were all born to the first union, as follows: Elijah, Aug. 16, 1774; Phebe, June 12, 1776 (married Solomon Crowell); John, Aug. 5, 1778; Reuben Eldred, Sept. 12, 1780; Thomas, April 24, 1783; Emma Ann, Aug. 8, 1785 (married David W. Gillison and, second, Rev. Mr. Boyd); Lucy Smith, Oct. 12, 1787 (married Dec. 22, 1808, Nathaniel Nye); William, Feb. 13, 1790; Martha, Sept. 17, 1792 (married Feb. 25, 1813, Nathaniel Nye); Ezekiel Eldred, Aug. 10, 1796.

(VII) John Swift, son of William (6) and Martha (Eldred) Swift, born Aug. 5, 1778, married June 28, 1797, Mehitabel Robinson, who was born in 1782 at Monomasscoag, Mass. He died Oct. 7, 1843, she in 1845. Children: Micah Robinson, born Dec. 24, 1798; Elijah, Oct. 12, 1800; Joseph, Sept. 22, 1802; Chloe Price, July 15, 1804 (married Sept. 15, 1825, Capt. Isaac H. Hamblin); John, Feb. 12, 1806; Emma Ann Gillison, June 7, 1808 (died March 7, 1809); Mehitabel, June 20, 1810; Phebe Crowell, March 15, 1812 (married Abishai Pease); Lucy Nye, May 24, 1813 (married Perry Freeborn); Jane Nye, Sept. 17, 1815 (married William Freeborn); Jotham Sewell, May 13, 1818; Harriet Frances, March 30, 1821 (died Sept. 30, 1849).

(VIII) Micah Robinson Swift, son of John, born Dec. 24, 1798, married Dec. 1, 1822, Hannah Chadwick, born July 16, 1799. She died June 22, 1885. They had children as follows: Ephraim Chadwick, born Dec. 13, 1823, who died July 22, 1824; Charles Francis, born June 18, 1825; and Micah Robinson, Jr., born Nov. 4, 1827, who died Jan. 15, 1852.

(IX) Charles Francis Swift, son of Micah R., received his education in the local public schools at Falmouth and at the academy of his native town. While still at school he entered the Yarmouth *Register* printing office, at the age of sixteen years, and learned something of that art, and in 1847 he became associate editor of the Yarmouth *Register*, in 1850 becoming its editor. For a period of fifty-two years he continued to fill that position. The length of his connection with that paper, and the dignity and ability with which he discharged his responsibilities, under the most trying circumstances, made him a notable figure all over the State. He was a strong anti-slavery man and fought many hard battles with his pen in defense of the Union, upholding its independence. He was one of the

founders of the Republican party on the Cape and fought its battles for over half a century. He took a deep interest in his town and county and wrote a history of Yarmouth. In public life he was always quite active personally and filled many positions of trust and honor. In 1851 he was elected county treasurer, and was reelected to that office. In 1851 he was elected a member of the State Senate, and again in 1858; he served on the committees on Fisheries, Election Laws and Libraries, and was appointed chairman of the joint special committee on the Pilotage Laws. For a short time in 1859 he held the office of register of Probate. He was a member of the executive council of the State in 1860, and years afterward, in 1880, he was elected a member of the State Legislature from the Third district in the county; he was reelected in 1881. He served as chairman of the committee on Prisons, and on the Library committee, and during his last term was a member of the joint special committee for the Revision of the Laws of the Commonwealth. He was one of the first members of the Yarmouth Public Library Association and was its president for ten years. He was president of the Cape Cod Historical Society from its organization, and served two years as president of the Barnstable County Agricultural Society. He was collector of customs for the Barnstable district for a period of fourteen years. A man who did his full duty as he saw it, intelligent and capable beyond the ordinary, and with a keen sense of his responsibility toward his fellow men, he was known and respected to an unusual degree. He was independent in his actions and was a fighter for what he considered the right. Mr. Swift died at his home in Yarmouth, Mass., May 1, 1903, and was buried in Woodside cemetery, Yarmouth.

On April 24, 1851, Mr. Swift married Sarah Ann Munroe, born Aug. 4, 1826, daughter of John and Nancy (Phinney) Munroe, of Boston and Barnstable, respectively. Mrs. Swift is still living, residing at the homestead with her daughter, who is tenderly caring for her in her declining years. Children as follows were born to this union: Hannah Chadwick, born March 7, 1852, married Frank E. Chase, of Grand Rapids, Mich.; Francis Munroe, born Dec. 18, 1853, married April 6, 1881, Hattie B. Small, and has three children, Catharine Munroe, Dorothy Campbell and Ada Francis (Francis M. Swift is in the railway mail service); Frederick Crosby was born Dec. 18, 1855; Theodore Winthrop, born June 24, 1861, is post office inspector and resides in

Winthrop (he married Mattie Gross, and they have one child, Julia Gross); Caroline Munroe, born March 7, 1863, resides at home (she has been a teacher); Sarah Munroe is an official stenographer at Boston; Charles Warner, born Dec. 26, 1866, is successor to his father as editor of the *Register* (he married Anna Manley and has one child, Charles Francis, 2d); John Munroe, born Jan. 8, 1873, died Sept. 6, 1873.

(X) FREDERICK CROSBY SWIFT, son of Hon. Charles Francis Swift, was born in Yarmouth Dec. 18, 1855. He attended the public and high schools there and graduated from the high school, afterward taking up the study of law in the office of Judge Joseph M. Day, where he spent three years. He next spent two years at the law school of Boston University, and was admitted to the Barnstable county bar in October, 1880. Beginning the practice of his profession at Yarmouth Port, he formed a partnership a few years later, in 1889, with the law firm of Blackmar & Sheldon, of No. 246 Washington street, Boston, retaining his office in the town of Yarmouth. During his father's term in the Legislature in 1881 and 1882 Judge Swift filled the editorial chair, conducting the *Register*. In 1883 he was elected commissioner of insolvency for Barnstable county and was reelected to that office twice. He is a member and president of the board of trustees of the Yarmouth Public Library, a director of the Barnstable County Mutual Fire Insurance Company, and was secretary of the Agricultural Society thirteen years. He was appointed judge of the District court in 1893, which office he now holds. Judge Swift is well known and most highly respected, possessing a degree of sound common sense and legal ability which has won him substantial honors in his profession. Like his father he is a stanch Republican, and popular in the party.

Judge Swift married Stella N. Hobbs, and they have one child, Paul Munroe.

HON. WILLIAM JOHNSON BULLOCK, former State senator and former mayor of New Bedford, president of the State Pharmaceutical Association, and one of the best known and most popular citizens and business men of New Bedford, is a native of Fall River, Mass., born Jan. 31, 1861, a direct descendant of Richard Bullock, who died at Rehoboth, Mass., in 1667.

Hubbard M. Bullock, father of Hon. William J. Bullock, was born in New Hampshire. He settled in Fall River, where for some years he was connected with the police force as



W. J. Bullard.



captain, and later removed with his family to Franklin, Mass., where he was engaged at various occupations, principally railroad construction and his trade of stonemason. In time he became associated with George H. Chapin, of Boston, in the real estate business at Franklin. He died in 1901, and was buried in Oak Grove cemetery, New Bedford. He married Myra Packard, who survives. Their children were: William Johnson; Mina, who married William Judd; Ida, who married Frederick Barton, of Providence, R. I.; and Elizabeth, who married George Steere, and resides at Providence.

William Johnson Bullock attended the public schools of Fall River and was still young when the family removed to the town of Franklin, Mass. There he began work at an early age, at railroad construction, in the building of the double track railroad from Franklin to Walpole for the New England Railroad Company. Young Bullock drove a team. Later he went to Canada, locating at West Farnham, Quebec, where he worked for two years in a sugar beet factory. Thence going to New York, he shipped before the mast on a schooner, and was engaged in the coast-wise trade. Among his shipmates was Arthur Crowley, who is now a member of the firm of Crowley Brothers, well known ship owners. He rose to the position of mate and his voyages were made in the interest of the New England and West Indies trade. He later sailed on steamships engaged in the coal trade. After giving up the sea he located again in Fall River and here he began the study of pharmacy in 1882, under Dr. J. B. Shagnon, attending courses of lectures on pharmacy. He continued in the drug business in Fall River until 1887, when he came to New Bedford and became clerk in the drug store of William K. Christian, on Acushnet avenue. In 1888 he started into business for himself, becoming associated with Henry A. Leonard under the firm name of Henry A. Leonard & Co. In 1890 he formed a partnership with Patrick W. Waldron, their store being located on Fourth and Potomac streets. Here business was conducted until the death of Mr. Waldron, in 1897, since which date Mr. Bullock has carried on the business alone.

Aside from his business cares Mr. Bullock has found time to devote to public life. His debut in politics was made in 1897, when he was elected to the common council to succeed Mr. Waldron, his business partner, who had died shortly after taking office. In the fall of the same year Mr. Bullock was elected to

the lower house of the Massachusetts Assembly and for six years gave the city able and judicious service. In 1904 he succeeded Hon. Rufus A. Soule, now collector for the New Bedford port, as State senator. While in the Senate he served on important committees, among others being chairman of the committees on Rules, Public Health in Cities, and Fisheries and Game. Senator Bullock in November, 1907, became the nominee of the Independent Citizens' party for the office of mayor of New Bedford, and in the election that followed in December he was elected by the "overwhelming plurality of 1,140 votes over his opponent, Thomas Thompson, a fourth time candidate for that office." Not only did Mr. Bullock secure a large plurality over his most formidable opponent (there being three candidates in the field), but he had a majority over all. Mr. Bullock has the distinction of having polled the largest vote ever given up to that time to a candidate for mayor in New Bedford. On Dec. 1, 1908, Mayor Bullock was reelected as chief executive officer of New Bedford by a plurality of 1,620.

Mayor Bullock was a successful executive, many improvements of inestimable value to the city marking his administration. He takes a deep interest in his city, its people and institutions. He is a Republican in national politics. Fraternally he belongs to New Bedford Lodge, No. 73, B. P. O. E., New Bedford Aerie, No. 647, F. O. E., and the Improved Order of Red Men. He is a member of the State Pharmaceutical Association, of which he is president, and of which for the past ten years he has been a delegate to the national organization. He attends the Episcopal Church.

In 1889 Mr. Bullock married Ruea M. Howk, of Mount Pleasant, Mich. They have no children.

Mr. Bullock is a man of genial personality, who is popular with all classes, and who has the confidence of the people—a confidence well justified by his long and honorable career in public life.

CAPT. STURGIS CROWELL, who died Aug. 30, 1911, was at the time of his death the oldest citizen of South Yarmouth, Mass., where he was living retired. He was for over forty years a seafaring man, and during twenty years of that time he was master. He rounded Cape Horn nearly twenty times. A native of the town of Yarmouth, he was born Aug. 13, 1822, and descended from a very old and well-known family of Cape Cod.

(I) Yelverton Crowell, the founder of this branch of the family on the Cape, is supposed to have come from England and the name on the Plymouth records is Yelverton Crowe. There was also a John Crowe who settled at Yarmouth, but there is no record to show that they were brothers. Yelverton Crowe settled in the town of Yarmouth in 1640. He owned land at West Yarmouth, part of which is still in the family name. His death occurred Oct. 24, 1683. His wife Elizabeth died in November, 1703, in West Yarmouth. Their children were: John, born in 1642, who married Hannah; Edward, who married Mary Lothrop; Samuel, who married Hannah; Thomas, born in 1749, who married Deborah; and Elizabeth, twin of Thomas, who married Samuel Matthews.

(II) John Crowell, son of Yelverton, was born in 1642. He lived in West Yarmouth, and died Feb. 28, 1731-32. His wife, Hannah, died Oct. 5, 1753. Their children were: Elizabeth, born Aug. 3, 1682, married Benjamin Lewis; Jabez married Lydia Gross; Deliverance married Caleb Cook; Hannah married James Lovell; John married Olive Gross; Susannah married John Berry; Experience married Thomas Crowell; Joseph married (first) Sarah Howes and (second) Annie Hallett; Mary married Nathan Atkins; Reliance married a Mr. Hatch; Mercy married Edward Downs; Rachel married John Cowen; Ephraim, born Nov. 14, 1706, married Rose Gorham.

(III) Ephraim Crowell, son of John, was born Nov. 14, 1706, and lived in West Barnstable. He married March 4, 1731, Rose Gorham, who died March 19, 1781. He died in September, 1795. Their children were: Simeon, born in 1731 (married Sarah Hallett Jan. 17, 1757); John (married Annie White); Betty; Hannah (married Abner Crowell); Annie (married David Matthews); Thankful (married Daniel Crowell); Ephraim; Henry, who died May 18, 1760, aged thirteen years; and Benjamin.

(IV) Simeon Crowell, son of Ephraim, was born in West Yarmouth Oct. 17, 1731. He married Jan. 17, 1757, Sarah Hallett, and their children were: Elkanah, born Nov. 19, 1757, married Bethia Hallett; Isaiah, born Aug. 10, 1762, died Sept. 20, 1862, aged 100 years, one month, eleven days; Desire married (first) John Lewis and (second) Thomas Shivrock; Mehitable married Samuel Taylor.

(V) Elkanah Crowell, son of Simeon, born in the town of Yarmouth Nov. 19, 1757, married Bethia Hallett, who was born Feb. 5,

1763. He enlisted during the Revolution, serving first in the company of Capt. Elisha Hedges, Col. Nathaniel Freeman's regiment; marched from home Sept. 27, 1777; served one month, four days, on secret expedition to Rhode Island; also private in Capt. Lot Crowell's company, Col. Nathaniel Freeman's regiment, service thirteen days, on alarm at Dartmouth and Falmouth, in September, 1778. The children of Elkanah Crowell were: Patience, born March 12, 1783, married Joshua Hallett; Joshua, born Nov. 15, 1785, died at sea; Rachel, born Feb. 20, 1788, married John Hallett; Betsey, born Nov. 8, 1790, married Sears Hallett; Elkanah, born March 12, 1793, married Eliza Bacon; Sally, born July 24, 1795, married William Libby; Dorcas, born Nov. 29, 1797, married Timothy Lewis, Jr.; Polly H., born Aug. 2, 1800, married Benjamin Berry; and Simeon, born June 28, 1803, married Fanny Hallett.

(VI) Elkanah Crowell (2), son of Elkanah, was born in Yarmouth March 12, 1793, and made his home in West Yarmouth. He followed a seafaring life for many years, being engaged in the coastwise trade, and was master of coasters engaged in trade and barter along the New England coast from New York, Philadelphia, etc., going as far south as Virginia. He sailed the coaster "Wankinco," which was built at Wareham. He lived to the age of ninety-two years, dying in West Yarmouth Dec. 30, 1885, and was buried in the West Yarmouth cemetery. In politics he was a Whig, later a Republican. He was an attendant of the Congregational Church. He married Dec. 7, 1820, Eliza Bacon, born Dec. 6, 1799, daughter of Oris and Abigail (Sturgis) Bacon. Their children were: Sturgis, born Aug. 13, 1822, married (first) Emily Baker, and (second) Susan J. Baker; Joshua, born Sept. 10, 1824, married Survina E. Cook Dec. 16, 1847, and died at Monticello, Wis., Oct. 29, 1865; Francis, born Sept. 27, 1826, died in West Yarmouth Nov. 23, 1905 (he was a gold prospector in Australia, but lost his eyesight and returned to make his home in West Yarmouth); Elkanah, born Feb. 2, 1829, married Susan Crowell Jan. 18, 1853; Isaiah, born July 4, 1832, married Mercy B. Crowell Feb. 24, 1857, and died in West Yarmouth May 30, 1908 (she died June 25, 1908); Eliza Ann, born Oct. 19, 1834, married Francis K. Studley Feb. 9, 1858, and resides at Monroe, Wis.; Abigail Bacon, born Dec. 14, 1836, died unmarried Oct. 16, 1903; Oris Bacon, born Aug. 16, 1839, who died June 28, 1901, in West Yar-

mouth, married May 14, 1867, Adeline F. Wood.

(VII) Sturgis Crowell, son of Elkanah (2), obtained his education in the local school. He took up a seafaring life at the early age of ten, going as cook with his father on the coaster "Wankinco" in the year 1832 to Cape Ann, where they loaded fish for Boston and New York. He continued as cook on his father's vessel until 1834, and worked in other capacities until his father sold that vessel. When thirteen years of age he shipped on board the topsail schooner "Convoy," Zadock Crowell, master, going to Halifax, N. S., with a load of fish and returning with a load of plaster. He stayed on that schooner during 1835-36-37, and his next vessel was a sloop of which Benjamin Crowell was master, going from Boston to Norwich, Conn., where lumber was loaded for Chatham, Mass. In 1838 he shipped before the mast on the "Fancy," Capt. Lysander Chase, master, and sailed from Boston to New York with a load of dry goods. Returning home he spent that winter at school and the following spring shipped on the schooner "Star," and also sailed on the brig "Josephine" and other vessels engaged in the coastwise trade. In 1849 he became mate on the ship "Angelique," Captain Windsor, owner, and made his first trip around the Horn from New York to San Francisco, and he sailed on that vessel, also the "Boston Light," of which he became master in the year 1861, the owner being Henry S. Hallett, of Boston. He sailed for that owner for a number of years. His first trip as master was from New York to San Francisco, from there to Honolulu and to McKean Island, from there to Mauritius (Isle of France). He sailed on the same vessel from Port Louis, Mauritius, in 1862, to Calcutta, and then to Hong Kong, from there to Whampoa, and finally to Bombay. Because of the Civil war and the Rebel ships capturing American vessels in the Pacific ocean, he was instructed by his owner to dispose of his vessel, the "Boston Light," at Bombay, in 1863, which he did, selling her for £5,000 and returning home by steamer. He again became master, of the ship "Volunteer," William F. Weld, owner. He made another voyage from New York to San Francisco, and while rounding the Horn lost his rudder and drifted about for thirty days. After arriving at San Francisco he sailed thence to Mazatlan, and then back to New York, and from there to Altata, Mexico. He then turned the "Volunteer" over to his mate, and became master of the ship "Orpheus," William F. Weld, of Boston, owner,

and in 1865 he made his next voyage from New York to San Francisco, from there sailing to Hong Kong, from there to Batavia, and back to New York. In 1868 he made his next trip from New York to San Francisco with a load of wheat, and sailed from there to Hong Kong, from that port to Manila, thence returning to New York. He again sailed for San Francisco in 1869, from there to Mazatlan, Mexico, and from there to Altata, Mexico, returning thence to New York. In 1870 he became master of the ship "Belvidere," under the same owner. He sailed from Boston to St. John's, Newfoundland, and from that port to Liverpool, returning to Savannah, Ga., where he loaded cotton for Liverpool. He shipped 19,000 bales of cotton, the largest shipment ever made on a vessel up to that time. Sailing back to Liverpool with his freight, he went from there to Manila, Philippine Islands, and while there, in 1872, a mutiny broke out among the crew, and he found it necessary to discharge them and ship Malays to take the ship home. After this voyage he retired from the sea and settled down to quiet life at South Yarmouth, where for upwards of thirty years he lived retired. He made his home with his wife and daughters. Captain Crowell had a creditable record for honesty and integrity.

On June 24, 1858, Mr. Crowell married (first) Emily Baker, daughter of Elisha and Polly Baker, and they had one child, Elisha Baker, who died at the age of thirteen years. He married (second) Nov. 17, 1874, Susan J. Baker, born in Hudson, N. Y., daughter of Freeman and Patience N. (Baker) Baker, and granddaughter of Freeman and Rebecca (Eldridge) Baker and of John and Patience (Nickerson) Baker. Mrs. Crowell is a woman of refinement and much devoted to her home. The children of the second union are: (1) Alice M., who was educated in the public and high schools of Yarmouth and Hyannis State normal school, was a student in the first class of that school, graduating in 1901, after which she taught school in the Pennsylvania School for the Blind at Philadelphia for two years. In 1903 she entered Cornell University, and graduated with the degree of B. A. in 1906, during this time teaching the model school at Willimantic, Conn., for one year. After leaving Cornell she became a teacher in the Hyannis high school until 1909, when because of the illness of her father she gave up teaching, and has since devoted her time and attention to the care of her father. (2) Annie S. attended the public and high school of Yarmouth, also the State normal school at Hyannis, graduat-

ing in 1902. In 1905 she became a student at Columbia University and took the degree of B. S. in 1906. She is now a teacher in the Hyannis State normal school.

Captain Crowell was the oldest living man in the town of Yarmouth, and as such held the gold-headed walking cane given by the *Post* of Boston—one to the oldest living man in each town in New England. The Captain was one of the last surviving sea captains who were the pride of American commerce fifty years ago.

(VII) CAPT. ELKANAH CROWELL, son of Elkanah (2) and brother of Capt. Sturgis Crowell, of South Yarmouth, was born in West Yarmouth, Mass., Feb. 2, 1829. He attended the local school and worked at home until he was seventeen, when he made his first sea voyage on the eighty-ton schooner owner by his father, the "Wankinco," which was commanded by Capt. Zadock Crowell. He went in her as cook. She was engaged in trade and barter along the Atlantic coast, and after staying with her for two years, he was in 1848 with the schooner "Susan," owned by Capt. Henry Bray of Yarmouth. He went as mate of the vessel, from Boston for Alexandria, Va., and bound into New York. The Captain proceeded to the West Indies, where he was taken sick and died. Captain Crowell returned from New York and attended school during that season, and in 1850 he shipped before the mast, shipping with nine other Cape Cod boys on the ship "Herbert," Capt. Bangs Hallett, and making the trip to San Francisco with general freight. From there she sailed to Calcutta, Captain Crowell returning to Boston as second officer on the ship. He then went as second mate on the bark "What Cheer," of Providence, and was on her two years on different voyages to the straits. In 1853 he became first mate of the clipper ship "Spitfire," owned by Gray & Stanwood, of Boston. She made the trip to San Francisco, thence to Callao and back again to Hampton Roads and New York. In 1854 Captain Crowell became mate of the "Boston Light," owned by Henry S. Hallett, Captain Callagen, master. They made the voyage to San Francisco, thence to Sydney, Australia, Hong Kong and Shanghai, returning to New York with a load of tea. In 1856 he became commander of the "Boston Light," sailing to Melbourne, Australia, thence to Calcutta, and continued master of that ship four years, during which time he was engaged in the East India and China trade, carrying freight and passengers to San Francisco. He returned home in 1860, and then became master of the

ship "Fair Wind," of which he was captain until 1865. She was owned by Henry S. Hallett, of Boston. He made the trip to San Francisco to engage in the China trade, and then returned home to become part owner of the schooner "C. E. Rosenberry," in which he followed the Atlantic coast trade for two years and lost her in the Gulf of Mexico. He then, in July, 1867, became master of the ship "National Eagle," of Boston, making the voyage from New York to San Francisco and return, coming back in July, 1868. In 1869 he took charge of the ship "Galatea," owned by William F. Weld & Co., of Boston, in which he went to San Francisco, thence to Hong Kong, and then to Iloilo, Philippine Islands, from there returning to New York. Then he bought an interest in the ship "Carrie Read," which was owned by Samuel G. Read, of Boston, and became its master in January, 1871, and in her he made continuous voyages, in 1876 going to India, China, etc., and selling her in Liverpool. Returning home he with Capt. William H. Besse, of Wareham, built the bark "G. C. Toby," at Bath, Maine, and commanded her for six years, going to the Pacific coast, thence to China, Japan and other far eastern ports. On this ship Captain Crowell took the first cargo of railroad material to Otarunai, a port on the island of Yesso, Japan, comprising twenty miles of railroad material, engines, locomotives, etc. She was the first American sailing vessel that ever entered that port. After returning home he made a trip on the steamer "George S. Homer," in which he had an interest, and made the voyage to the Pacific coast, returning to New York in 1884. His last voyage to sea as commander was in the "George S. Homer." He retired from the sea and returned home to West Yarmouth, where he became interested in the business affairs of the town. He succeeded Peleg Akin as vice president of the Savings Bank of South Yarmouth when Mr. Akin became its president; on the death of Dr. Pitcher, of Hyannis, Mr. Crowell succeeded him as vice president of the National Bank of Hyannis, which position he fills to-day. In 1894 he located at Hyannis, moving his house to that town, and there he now resides.

In politics Captain Crowell is a staunch Republican, and has served the town of Yarmouth in the State Legislature, being elected in 1892, served two years, being reelected in 1893. He served on the committee on Prisons and committee on the State House. The Captain attends the Universalist Church and is a member of the Boston Marine Association, having



filled all the offices, including those of president and treasurer.

Captain Crowell married Jan. 18, 1853, in West Yarmouth, Susan, daughter of Zenas and Jerusha (Lewis) Crowell. She died Feb. 28, 1908, at her home in Hyannis, after a married life of fifty-five years. She was buried in Hyannis cemetery. A true wife and mother, she was much beloved by all and her loss was greatly felt. To this couple were born three children: One born Feb. 9, 1861, at sea, died the same year; Emily C., born May 24, 1863, was married March 8, 1887, to Dr. Edward Everett Hawes, of Hyannis, where they reside; Elkanah Lincoln, born Nov. 29, 1865, died Jan. 29, 1867.

Mrs. Elkanah Crowell was also a descendant of (I) Yelverton Crowell through his son

(II) Thomas, born May 9, 1649, who married Deborah, their children being: Isaac (married Ruth), Yelverton and Jonathan (twins), Mary (who married Nathan Bassett), Seth (married Mercy Nickerson), Deborah (who married Ebenezer Parker), Thomas (married Experience Crowell), Thankful (who married John Lewis), Ebenezer (born May 30, 1698, died 1771; married Mary Gorham in 1724), and Elisha (born April 22, 1700, who married first, Alice Godfrey and second, Remem-ber Luce).

(III) Ebenezer Crowell, son of Thomas, born May 30, 1698, married July 2, 1724, Mary Gorham, and died Aug. 18, 1771. Their children were: James, born June 11, 1725; Temperance, who married Joseph Crowell; Ebenezer, who died Jan. 7, 1753; Daniel, who married Thankful Crowell; Desire, who married Josiah Thatcher; Edmond, who married Mehitabel Baxter; Duty, who married Edmund Bray; Thankful, who married Elnathan Lewis; Gorham, born June 4, 1747; and Mercy, who married Stephen Crowell.

(IV) Gorham Crowell, son of Ebenezer, was born in West Yarmouth June 4, 1747. He married Dec. 29, 1769, Bethiah Bray, who died Jan. 27, 1830. He died Aug. 22, 1819. Their children were: Zenas, born Aug. 26, 1771, married Susanna Bliss Jan. 22, 1795; Mary married Thomas Crowell; Betsey married Winthrop Sears; Ebenezer was drowned; Bethiah married (first) Jacob Parker and (second) Hartson Hallett; Gorham married Lettice Taylor; David married Desire Hallett; George died young; George (2) married Olive Hallett; one daughter died young.

(V) Zenas Crowell, son of Gorham, was born Aug. 26, 1771. He married Jan. 22, 1795, Susanna Bliss.

(VI) Zenas Crowell (2), son of Zenas, married Jerusha Lewis, and their children were: Pauline, born Sept. 28, 1815, is deceased; Julia Ann, born July 15, 1817, married Elnathan Baker Feb. 9, 1841, and died Feb. 13, 1890; Henrietta, born Jan. 6, 1819, married Ebenezer Baker June 19, 1838, and died June 9, 1872; Zenas Edwin, born Dec. 3, 1820, married Teresa Eldredge Nov. 26, 1842, and died May 10, 1886; Almond, born Nov. 5, 1822, married Eleanor Hallett Nov. 28, 1849, and was lost at sea in March, 1864; Eugene, born Nov. 19, 1824, married Betsey Lewis July 30, 1847, and died Sept. 28, 1852; Milton, born Nov. 24, 1829, married Sarah R. Sears in July, 1857, and died Dec. 7, 1891; Susan, born Oct. 30, 1831, married Elkanah Crowell, Jan. 18, 1853, and died Feb. 28, 1908; a child born Sept. 28, 1833, died Sept. 28, 1833; Octavius, born Jan. 25, 1835, died Oct. 15, 1838; Mary Sears was born July 10, 1837; a child, twin to Mary Sears, died July 10, 1837; Octavius (2), born July 7, 1840, married Melissa Sherman Jan. 31, 1876, and died Jan. 9, 1903; a son born Aug. 2, 1843, died Sept. 22, 1843.

(VII) ISAIAH CROWELL, son of Elkanah (2) and Eliza (Bacon) Crowell, and brother of Capts. Sturgis and Elkanah Crowell, was born in West Yarmouth July 4, 1832. He attended the local school of his district, from the age of ten until he was seventeen, only attending winter school. Like his brothers Sturgis and Elkanah, he began a seafaring life early, going as cook at the age of sixteen in his father's vessel, the "Wankinco," under Capt. Zadock Crowell. This was in 1848, and later he sailed before the mast in the same vessel. In 1850 he shipped before the mast on the bark "Eagle," Capt. Joshua Crowell, his brother, being master. In 1851 he shipped on the brig "China," Capt. Abel Oliver, master, and in June of the same year he shipped on the bark "Messenger" under Capt. Freeman Doane. They sailed from New London, Conn., to Honolulu, with a load of barrel staves, returning to New London with a load of whale-bone, value of the cargo being over \$1,000,000. In 1852 he became second mate of the bark "Palmento," Capt. John Howland, making the voyage to England and to Antwerp, and returning to Boston. In October, 1852, he shipped as second mate on the ship "Alexander," under Capt. Alexander Baxter, sailing from Boston to Melbourne, Australia, with a general cargo, and from there to Calcutta,

where they loaded rubber and linseed oil. They returned by way of Cape Horn to Boston, where they arrived in November, 1853. On Feb. 2, 1854, he became second officer, at \$70 per month, of the ship "Neptune," the largest clipper ship in the American waters, her capacity being 1,800 tons. She was commanded by Captain Paterson, and sailed from New York to San Francisco in ninety-seven days. He next shipped at San Francisco as second mate on the ship "Charmer," Capt. Isaac Lucas, sailing to New York, carrying the first load of wheat ever shipped from the Golden Gate to New York. In October, 1855, he became first officer on the "Charmer," sailing to Hong Kong and then to Canton, China, where they loaded tea and mattings, arriving in New York in January, 1857. The following June he shipped on the ship "Contest," Capt. Winthrop Sears, sailing from New York to San Francisco and from there to Callao, where they loaded for Manila, in September, 1858, rounding the Cape of Good Hope, and going on to St. Helena, arriving in Boston in August, 1859. His next voyage was as mate of the ship "John Tucker," in 1859, to San Francisco, where they landed in April, 1860, sailed from there to Callao and the Chincha islands, loaded guano and returned to Baltimore. He shipped as mate in 1861 on the bark "Eagle," Capt. Charles F. Baker, and sailed in May, 1861, from New York to Curacao. After his return he became a mate on the school ship "Massachusetts," sailing along the Atlantic coast. He then became first mate on the "Fairwind," his brother Capt. Elkanah being master, and he continued on that ship until 1865, when he became mate on the ship "Hornet," Captain Harding, which was his last trip to sea. He gave up the seafaring life in 1865, and settled down in South Yarmouth, engaging in the general store business. He formed a partnership with Ezekiel H. Matthews and they conducted the business successfully for some time. Then he removed to West Yarmouth, where he conducted a general store until 1892, at which time he sold out and retired, however continuing to reside in West Yarmouth, where his death occurred May 30, 1908.

Mr. Crowell was a man well known and respected. Domestic in his tastes and devoted to his home and family, he was deeply mourned, and his death was a great loss to all who knew him. He was a Republican in politics and served on the school committee for several years. He was also postmaster of West Yarmouth for some time, and served as road com-

missioner. He was buried in Woodside cemetery, in West Yarmouth.

Mr. Crowell married Feb. 24, 1857, Mercy Baker Crowell, daughter of Capt. Zadock and Mercy D. (Baker) Crowell. She died June 25, 1908, after a happy married life of fifty-one years. She was also buried in the Woodside cemetery. Both were members of the Congregational Church, and Mr. Crowell was superintendent of the Sunday school, also treasurer and trustee of the society. Their children were: Lewis Francis died in infancy; Francis Bacon died young; Joshua F. resides in West Yarmouth; Amelia Hall died in infancy; Thomas S. resides in Yarmouth Port; one child died in infancy; Isaiah W. resides in Winthrop, Massachusetts.

FRANKLIN GIFFORD ARNOLD, of Swansea, Mass., is a descendant of two of the oldest families of Rhode Island, tracing his lineage from Gov. Benedict Arnold and Surgeon John Greene. His Arnold line is as follows:

(I) Gov. Benedict Arnold, of Rhode Island.  
(II) Caleb Arnold, born Dec. 19, 1644, died Feb. 9, 1719. On June 10, 1666, he married Abigail Wilbur.

(III) Samuel Arnold was born in 1679.

(IV) Joseph Arnold, son of Samuel, died in 1776. He married Abigail Gifford Nov. 23, 1732, and (second) Hannah Gifford in August, 1737.

(V) Edmund Arnold married Abby Himes, and their children were: Edmund, Mary, John, Charles, Joseph, Nabby, Hannah, Samuel, Sheffield and Dorcas.

(VI) John Arnold, born in North Kingston, R. I., in 1778, married in 1800 Sarah Sherman, who was born in 1771, and died in 1841. Their children were all born in Exeter, R. I., as follows: Abby, March 1, 1801; Lucy, May 27, 1802; George, Nov. 26, 1803; Edmund, Feb. 13, 1805; Mary, July 23, 1806; John, Jan. 9, 1809; Martha, April 10, 1811; Stephen, Feb. 18, 1813; Sarah A., March 31, 1815. John Arnold spent the early part of his life in Exeter, but passed his last years with his son Edmund, at Portsmouth, R. I., and later in Swansea, where he died in June, 1865. His wife preceded him to the grave by many years.

(VII) Deacon Edmund Arnold was born in Exeter, R. I., Feb. 13, 1805, and spent his boyhood and early school days there. From 1832 to 1865 he resided on the big Hoppin farm in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1865 removing to Swansea and buying a farm on Gardners Neck, a half mile south of the village of Swan-

sea. A few years before his death he removed to that village. He was active in the affairs of the Christian Church, in both Portsmouth and Swansea, and for many years was deacon of the church in Swansea; he always took great interest in the town affairs. On Jan. 1, 1832, he married, in Coventry, R. I., Sally Jenckes Greene, born June 18, 1812, who died Aug. 17, 1864. His death occurred May 27, 1893. The record of their children is as follows: James E., born July 29, 1833, died Sept. 13, 1874, married Mary M. Dawley; Samuel Greene, born Feb. 9, 1835, is mentioned below; William H., born April 22, 1837, now residing in Newport, R. I., married Amarantha Tallman and (second) Ruth Hazard; John H., born April 4, 1839, married Lois Anthony, resides in Cambridge, Mass., and is librarian at Harvard Law School; Sarah G., born April 26, 1841, died May 29, 1899, married Charles Field; Abby M. was born March 26, 1844; Willard N., born Jan. 14, 1846, married Amanda Eggleston and resides in Fall River; George A., born Feb. 26, 1850, died Dec. 29, 1894, married Emma Veazie; Mary S., born June 9, 1856, died Feb. 23, 1868.

(VIII) Samuel Greene Arnold, son of Deacon Edmund Arnold, was born in Portsmouth, R. I., Feb. 9, 1835. In 1856 he married Hannah H. Gifford, daughter of George Gifford. For a number of years Mr. Arnold engaged in farming in Portsmouth, removing thence to the Hillside Stock Farm, in Swansea, owned by the late Frank S. Stevens. He remained there, managing the farm, for seven years, going thence to the Thomas Wood place, at that time owned by Leander Gardner. After six years he removed to the place just south of the village, on the Fall River road, where he resided the rest of his life, dying Jan. 5, 1902.

In March, 1891, Mr. Arnold was elected selectman and continued to serve in that office until March, 1901. He was chairman of the board from 1896 to 1901. In the spring of 1901 he was chosen sealer of weights and measures. Mr. Arnold was a charter member of Oakland Lodge, No. 32, I. O. O. F., South Portsmouth, R. I., and helped to build the hall for the society. He was also a charter member of Dorothy Brown Rebekah Lodge of Swansea. The children of Samuel Greene and Hannah H. (Gifford) Arnold were: Franklin Gifford, Arthur E., Lois E. (married John Wood), Abby A. (deceased, married Preston H. Gardner) and Charles (who died in infancy).

(IX) Franklin Gifford Arnold, born Sept. 11, 1858, in Portsmouth, R. I., married Dec.

14, 1881, Angeline Haile Wood, daughter of Nathan M. and Abby M. (Kingsley) Wood. The following children were born to them: Edmund Kingsley, June 27, 1884 (graduated from Brown University, 1904, taught in Bridgeport, Conn., and was teacher of Latin and instructor in athletics in college in Honolulu; he is now in the hardware business in Providence, R. I.); Mary Wood, Oct. 30, 1886 (graduated at Pembroke in 1908 and is engaged as teacher in the Derby Academy, Hingham, Mass.); Preston Franklin, Oct. 24, 1893; Isabel Greene, July 24, 1895.

(IX) Arthur Edmund Arnold married Eloise Kingsley Wood, daughter of Nathan M. and Abby M. (Kingsley) Wood. Their children are: Howard Samuel, born July 13, 1889; Abby Almy, Dec. 10, 1891; Nathan Wood, Feb. 14, 1893; George Albert, Oct. 3, 1894.

GREENE. Mr. Arnold's Greene lineage is as follows: (I) John Greene, an English surgeon, son of Richard and Mary (Hooker) Greene, grandson of Richard Greene and great-grandson of Robert Greene, was born on his father's estate at Bowridge Hill, in the parish of Gillingham, County of Dorset, England, about 1590. His forefathers had been residents of Bowridge Hill for nearly a hundred years before him, and Robert Greene it seems probable was descended from a younger branch of the powerful and wealthy family of Greenes of Northamptonshire. This Surgeon John Greene had early removed to Sarum (Salisbury), the county town of Wiltshire, where, at St. Thomas's Church, Nov. 4, 1619, he was married to Joanne Tattershall, who was the mother of all his children, seven in number, and all of whom were baptized at St. Thomas's Church. Mr. Greene here lived and followed his profession for sixteen years, when, in 1635, with his wife and six children, he sailed in the ship "James" for New England, arriving in Boston June 3d of that year. He first settled in Salem, where he was associated with Roger Williams, purchasing or building a house there, but soon after Mr. Williams's flight from Salem (1636) he sold it, and joining Williams at Providence secured his home lot No. 15, on the main street. Surgeon Greene was one of the eleven men baptized by Roger Williams and one of the twelve original members of the First Baptist Church on the continent, organized at Providence, R. I. He was the first professional medical man in Providence Plantations. Mrs. Joanne Greene died soon after

the family's removal to Rhode Island and Surgeon Greene married (second) Alice Daniels, a widow, and in 1642-43 they removed to Warwick, R. I. After the death of his wife Alice, he married (third) in London, England, about 1644, Phillipa, who returned with him to Warwick, R. I., in 1646. The third Mrs. Greene died March 11, 1687, in Warwick.

Surgeon Greene made the first purchase by the English of land in Warwick, R. I., to whom was deeded the tract of land (700) acres, Oct. 11, 1642, called Occupasuctuxet by the chief sachem of the Narragansetts and the local sachem of Pawtuxet, and upon it was an actual resident in September, 1644. His family held it for 120 and more years, when it was sold, Oct. 6, 1762, by his great-great-grandchildren. Surgeon Greene was a prominent man in the public affairs of the town and Colony and enjoyed the confidence and respect of his associates through a long and active political life, holding office almost continuously until the summer before his death, when he declined to accept the office of commissioner. He died and was buried at Conimicut, Warwick, the first week in January, 1659. His children were: John, Peter, Richard, James, Thomas, Jane and Mary.

(II) James Greene, "of Potowomut," was baptized June 21, 1626, and came to New England with his parents. He married (first) about 1658 Deliverance, born in 1637, daughter of Robert Potter and wife Isabel. (Robert Potter was the ancestor of Bishop Potter, of New York and Pennsylvania.) She died in 1664, and he married (second) Aug. 3, 1665, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Susannah Anthony, of Portsmouth, R. I. She died in 1698. James Greene was made a freeman of Warwick and Providence Plantations in 1647, and resided at Old Warwick. He was a member of the General Assembly of the Colony, being commissioner under the first charter and deputy and assistant under the second (1663) for ten years, between 1660 and 1675. He was considered a man of much practical sagacity. On the outbreak of the Indian war, 1675-76, the inhabitants of Warwick left the town and Mr. Greene fled to Portsmouth, and in 1684, having made purchases of Warwick land, he removed to Potowomut, where was an ancient mill, and built his home on the hill near the west bank of the river, overlooking the beautiful lake which furnished the water power for the forge which his grandsons (sons of Jabez) established for making anchors and other forms of iron work. This became a notable industry in Colonial times and in the

early days of the Republic. The interests of the forge "were enhanced by the revival after peace existed between England and her emancipated colonies, and this became the pioneer of the more extensive works on the Pawtuxet river, near the western border of the Warwick, known as 'the Forge'." The place at Potowomut, where James Greene resided until his death, was the birthplace of his great-grandson, the highly distinguished Nathaniel Greene, of the Revolutionary army, and the residence of his descendants for more than two hundred years. He died "at his mansion in Potowomut," April 27, 1698, in the seventy-second year of his age. The children of the first marriage of James Greene were: James, Mary, Elisha and Sarah; and of the second marriage: Peter, Elizabeth, John, Jabez, David, John and Susanna.

(III) James Greene (2), son of James, was born June 1, 1649, and married Jan. 29, 1688-89, Mary, daughter of Capt. John and Margaret Fones, of Newport, Jamestown and Kingstown, he a prominent planter of Kingstown. Mr. Greene resided at Nassauket, in the town of Warwick, R. I., where he built a home in the year 1687 that was still standing in 1887. He was admitted a freeman of the Colony June 26, 1683. He was deputy from Warwick in 1696. He died March 12, 1712, and was buried in his father's burial ground at Old Warwick. His widow died March 20, 1721. Their children were: Fones, James, Mary, Daniel, Elisha, Deliverance, Mary (2), John, Jeremiah and Samuel.

(IV) Fones Greene, born March 23, 1689-90, married (first) March 15, 1710-11, Dinah, daughter of Sampson and Dinah Batty (or Beatty), of Jamestown, R. I. She was drowned March 21, 1710-11, only six days after her marriage, by the upsetting of a boat in going from Newport to Jamestown. He married (second) Feb. 29, 1712, Rebecca, daughter of Henry and Rebecca Tibbitts, of North Kingstown, R. I., who died Feb. 18, 1765, in the seventy-first year of her age. He was deputy from Warwick in May, 1724. He resided in the house which he inherited, which was built by his father in 1687. He died July 29, 1758. His children were: James, born Dec. 2, 1713; Dinah, born Dec. 24, 1715; Job, born Aug. 8, 1717; Thomas, born Nov. 22, 1719; Mary, born March 18, 1723; and Fones, born July 29, 1727.

(V) Job Greene, born Aug. 8, 1717, married May 30, 1745, Mercy, born Oct. 31, 1725, daughter of William and Sarah (Medbury) Greene, of Old Warwick. Mr. Greene was a



farmer and owned and resided at the Fones Greene farm in Coventry. The house which he built was occupied by his descendants for about one hundred and fifty years. Mr. Greene was prominent in military affairs during the Revolution. He died March 29, 1798, in his eighty-first year. His widow died April 8, 1800, in her seventy-fifth year; both were buried on the old farm nearly opposite the old house. Their children were: Job, born Aug. 7, 1746; Mary, born in 1747, who died when young; William, born Jan. 15, 1748; Mary, born Feb. 15, 1752; Fones, born Sept. 6, 1754; Stephen, born Jan. 9, 1757; Rebecca, born in 1759; Mercy, born in 1762; Daniel, born in 1764, who died when young; John, born March 15, 1767; Samuel, born April 13, 1769; and Nancy, mentioned in her father's will.

(VI) Samuel Greene, born April 13, 1769, died March 16, 1865. On July 14, 1793, he married Barbara Sheldon, daughter of Capt. James Sheldon. She was born Aug. 24, 1770, and died March 12, 1843. Children: Nabby Ann, born May 3, 1794; James S., Feb. 25, 1800; John W., May 10, 1802; Samuel W., May 18, 1804; Nabby Ann (2), July 2, 1806; Sally Jenckes, June 18, 1812. Mr. Greene's second marriage was to Mary Lippitt. He lived in Coventry, R. I., and engaged in farming all his life. He was very active in the affairs of that town, holding many of the town offices.

(VII) Sally Jenckes Greene, born in Coventry, R. I., June 18, 1812, married Jan. 1, 1832, Deacon Edmund Arnold, and they became the parents of

(VIII) Samuel Greene Arnold, father of

(IX) Franklin Gifford Arnold.

CORNELIUS FRANCIS BRADFORD, late of Plymouth, for years a member of the firm of Bradford & Morton and later of Bradford, Kyle & Co., was long prominent in the industrial life of his town and a substantial man of his community. His keen foresight and ability were the principal factors in the building up of the business with which he was identified and which was so successful. Mr. Bradford was born in Plymouth March 4, 1845. This Plymouth Bradford family descends from a Maine branch of the ancient Gov. William Bradford family of Plymouth.

From Gov. William Bradford, of the "Mayflower," 1620, the descent of Cornelius Francis Bradford of Plymouth is through Maj. William, Israel, Joshua, Cornelius, Cornelius (2) and Capt. Joseph M. Bradford. These genera-

tions in the order named and in detail follow.

(I) Gov. William Bradford of the Plymouth Colony was born in 1588, son of William and Alice (Hanson) Bradford, of Austerfield, England, and grandson of William Bradford. His father dying in 1591, he was then cared for by his grandfather Bradford until his death in 1596, and later by his uncle Robert Bradford, the latter of whom was a resident of the village of Scrooby, England. He united with the church where Revs. Clifton and Robinson preached and was soon one of the "Separatists," and became a leader among them. In time he went with the community which migrated to Holland and was one of the most influential among them. He married in Amsterdam, Holland, Dec. 9, 1613, Dorothy May, he being at the time twenty-three and she sixteen. In 1620 they went to England and in September of that same year sailed from Plymouth, with the first company of Pilgrims in the "Mayflower," and reached Cape Cod harbor in New England in November following. While they were at anchor, and when Mr. Bradford was absent, his wife Dorothy fell overboard and was drowned. He subsequently married (second) Mrs. Alice Southworth, widow of Edward, and daughter of Alexander Carpenter, of Wrentham, England.

From the very beginning of affairs at Plymouth Mr. Bradford's part in the fortunes of the community was important and powerful. Soon after the first governor—William Carver—died, Bradford was elected to the office, which he held by annual election until his death, excepting the years 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 and 1644. He died May 9, 1657. His widow Alice died March 26, 1670. His children, the eldest only born to his first wife, were: John; William, born June 17, 1624; Mercy; and Joseph, born in 1630.

(II) Maj. William Bradford (2), son of Gov. William, born June 17, 1624, married (first) Alice, daughter of Thomas Richard, of Weymouth, who died in 1671, aged forty-four years, and he married (second) Widow Wiswell, and (third) Mrs. Mary, daughter of John Atwood, of Plymouth, and the widow of Rev. John Holmes, of Duxbury. She died in 1714-15. Mr. Bradford removed to Kingston, Mass.; was assistant, deputy governor, and chief military officer of Plymouth Colony. He died Feb. 20, 1693. His children were: John (born Feb. 20, 1653), William (born March 11, 1655), Thomas, Samuel, Alice, Hannah, Mercy, Meletiah, Mary, Sarah, Joseph, Israel, David, Ephraim and Hezekiah.

(III) Israel Bradford, son of Maj. William, married Sarah Bartlett, of Duxbury, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Brewster) Bartlett, granddaughter of Robert and Mary (Warren) Bartlett, and great-granddaughter of Richard Warren and of Elder William Brewster, of the "Mayflower." Israel and Sarah Bradford lived in Kingston, and their children were: Ruth, born Dec. 11, 1703, who died in that year; Bathsheba, born Nov. 8, 1704; Benjamin, born Oct. 17, 1705; Abner, born Dec. 25, 1707; Joshua, born June 23, 1710; Ichabod, born Sept. 22, 1713; and Elisha, born March 26, 1718.

(IV) Joshua Bradford, son of Israel, born June 23, 1710, married Hannah, daughter of Elisha Bradford and his wife Hannah (Cole), and who was half-sister to the mother of the famous "Deb (Bradford) Sampson," who under the feigned name, Robert Shurtleff, served three years as a private soldier in the army of the Revolution, and was badly wounded in the skirmish at Tarrytown, carrying in her body the bullet through life. Joshua Bradford removed from Kingston to what later became Friendship, Maine, and was there killed by the Indians May 27, 1756, and their children carried to Canada, where they remained in captivity until Quebec was taken by General Wolfe; they then returned to their Maine home. The children of Joshua and Hannah Bradford were: Cornelius, born Dec. 10, 1737; Sarah, born Oct. 16, 1739; Rachel, born Jan. 28, 1741; Mary and Meletiah (twins), born March 16, 1744; Joshua, born April 2, 1746, who married Martha Jameson and died May 9, 1827; Hannah, born March 9, 1748; Joseph, born March 19, 1751; Benjamin, born May 28, 1753; and Elisha, born Oct. 15, 1755; and possibly Winslow.

(V) Cornelius Bradford, son of Joshua, born Dec. 10, 1737, married and lived in Friendship or Cushing, Maine. His children were: Joshua; Josephus, born Feb. 10, 1768, who lived in Cushing, Maine; Frederick; James, and Cornelius.

(VI) Cornelius Bradford (2), son of Cornelius, is reported to have been cast away on Grand Manan Island and there perished. He married Mary Nye.

(VII) Capt. Joseph Morey Bradford, of Falmouth, son of Cornelius (2) and Mary (Nye) Bradford, born Sept. 2, 1812, married March 28, 1839, Anna Roberson Raymond, born Dec. 12, 1820, daughter of George and Priscilla (Shaw) Raymond, he a direct descendant of one of the three Raymonds—Richard, John and Capt. William—who were early

at Salem and Beverly; and she through her mother of Abraham Sampson, supposedly brother of Henry Sampson, who came in the "Mayflower," 1620; from whom her descent is through George and Elizabeth Sampson of Plympton, William and Joanna (Vaughan) Sampson, of Plympton and Middleboro, Zilpha (Sampson) and Joseph Bryant, of Plympton, and Ruth (Bryant) and William Shaw, of Middleboro. Capt. Joseph M. Bradford died Oct. 15, 1851, at Zanesville, Ill., where his wife died Feb. 6, 1852. They had children as follows: Adreanna, born Dec. 23, 1839, died March 17, 1850; Joseph Edgar, born Jan. 7, 1841, died Oct. 14, 1851; Cornelius Francis, born March 4, 1845, is mentioned below; Seth Russell, born Aug. 18, 1846, died Feb. 8, 1847; Anna Roberson, born April 23, 1848, died Aug. 24, 1849; George Russell, born Feb. 15, 1850, died Feb. 21, 1857.

(VIII) Cornelius Francis Bradford, son of Capt. Joseph M. and Anna R. (Raymond) Bradford, was born March 4, 1845, in Plymouth, Mass., and at the age of two years, on the removal of his parents to the West, was taken with them. There at Zanesville, Ill., he remained until six years of age, when he returned to Plymouth to make his home with his grandparents, George and Priscilla Raymond; and here in the public schools of Plymouth he acquired his education. His school days at an end, he for a time worked at shoemaking, then for a short time he was employed in a tack factory. The following decade he was in the employ of his uncle Charles Raymond, a dealer in furniture. His experience in that line of work led him to engage in business for himself and in that same line of work he was engaged on his own account in the operation of a pattern and repair shop located on Middle street in Plymouth. Following this, which had covered a period of twelve years, he again worked for others, this time entering the Plymouth Mills. But his time apparently was soon at hand—that time when he was to find that vocation for which he seemed fitted or at least which was to prove remunerative to him—to bring a reward for honest efforts put forth—for in 1890, as a partner with John Scott, he engaged in the manufacture of insulated electric wire, which was the beginning of an enterprise that has since become extensive and lucrative—the manufacture of insulated electric wire. It was but a few months after this enterprise was put on foot until the interests of Mr. Scott were transferred to Edwin L. Edes and they continued under the firm name of Bradford & Edes. Later on an-









*R. F. Bradford*

other change came, Mr. Edes retiring and Nathaniel Morton taking his place, the firm name then becoming Bradford & Morton. Subsequently William S. Kyle became an interested party and on his taking hold the style of firm was again changed to suit conditions, and that of Bradford, Kyle & Co. adopted. The enterprise is one of the notable industries of Plymouth and of great benefit to the community. Mr. Bradford's connection with it continued until his death, which occurred March 3, 1908.

It is but just to the senior member of the firm of Bradford, Kyle & Co. to credit him with much of the progress made and success attained by this now extensive plant, as he was one of the founders of the business and steadily gave to its fostering and building up his best efforts, and, what is still more, his inventive genius, for he was the inventor of all the machinery used in the plant to cover the wire for electrical purposes, and which is patented. His sound judgment, his business ability and good management were evidenced in the success of the enterprise in question.

Mr. Bradford was a charter member of the Plymouth Yacht Club, and in this line was a recognized authority, he himself having built some eight or more yachts. His political affiliations were with the Republican party. He belonged to the Baptist Church, to which he gave a liberal support. Mr. Bradford was a member of the various Masonic bodies, holding membership in the lodge and chapter at Plymouth, and in the commandery at Abington, Mass. For a number of years he was also a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He is buried in Oak Grove cemetery, at Plymouth.

On Oct. 4, 1866, Mr. Bradford was married to Mary E. Fuller, daughter of George and Mary (Thomas) Fuller, of Plymouth, and to them were born five children, four of whom, however, died young. The survivor, Anna Roberson Bradford, married Adoniram J. Smith, of Plymouth, who is proprietor of the Plymouth Garage, and they have had four children, Leslie Bradford, Ellen Porter, Bertram Fuller (who died in infancy) and Bertram Fuller (2).

FULLER. (I) Samuel Fuller came in the "Mayflower" in 1620. He was married three times, to Elsie Gleslock (whom he married in England), Agnes Carpenter and Bridget Lee, respectively.

(II) Samuel Fuller (2), son of Samuel,

married Elizabeth and resided in Middleboro, Mass. They had children: Mercy, who married Daniel Cole; Samuel; Experience, who married James Wood; John; Elizabeth, who married Samuel Eaton; Hannah, who married Isaac Lewis; and Isaac.

(III) Samuel Fuller (3), son of Samuel (2), born in 1659, in Middleboro, lived in Plympton. He married Mercy Eaton, and their children were born as follows: Nathaniel, ip 1687; Samuel, 1689; William, 1691; Seth, 1692; Ebenezer, 1695; Benjamin, 1696; Elizabeth, 1697; John, 1698; Jabez, 1700.

(IV) Jabez Fuller, son of Samuel (3), born in 1700, in Middleboro, married in 1724 Deborah Soule, of Plympton.

(V) John Fuller, son of Jabez, married Rebecca Robbins, of Carver, and their children were James, John and Eleazer.

(VI) Eleazer Fuller, son of John, resided in Kingston. He married Sally Drew, and they had children as follows: Alexander, George, Samuel, Hiram, Eliza, Rebecca (married John Battles), Hannah Drew (married Philip Washburn) and Sarah (married Thomas Staples).

(VII) GEORGE FULLER, son of Eleazer, was born in Kingston and settled in Plymouth. He was a blacksmith by occupation, having a shop on Sandwich street, Plymouth, and followed that trade all his life. He had Lyman F. Tripp as a partner, and they were very successful. Mr. Fuller took a deep interest in town affairs and was a well known man of his day in the town. He lived retired for several years before his death, which occurred at his home in Plymouth Jan. 12, 1908, aged eighty-six years. Fishing was his favorite recreation. In 1845 he married Mary Thomas, daughter of Joab Thomas, of Plymouth. She preceded Mr. Fuller to the grave many years, dying Nov. 23, 1881, and both were buried in Oak Grove cemetery. They had two children, Mary E. and Alice Drew; the latter, born in 1854, resides in Plymouth, unmarried.

(VIII) Mary E. Fuller, born in Plymouth, daughter of George and Mary (Thomas), married Cornelius Francis Bradford.

FRANK FONTNEAU, one of the founders and the first president of the Fontneau & Cook Company, of Attleboro, and for forty years engaged in business as a manufacturer of jewelry, was born in Gregory, Canada, April 3, 1851, son of Godfrey Fontneau, who in 1861 came with his family to the town of Attleboro.

From the age of ten years Frank Fontneau lived in Attleboro, was educated there, and

learned his trade with the old reliable firm of Bliss & Dean, in 1869, at the age of eighteen years, becoming assistant foreman of their factory. He remained with them in that capacity for thirteen years, earning a high reputation as a fine chainmaker, expert designer and inventor. In 1895 he engaged in business for himself, the development of which venture culminated in 1899 in the formation of the Fontneau & Cook Company, which is counted among the progressive and growing concerns that are contributing much to the prestige and renown of Attleboro in the jewelry manufacturing industry. Mr. Fontneau was the inventor and designer for the company, and among his inventions may be mentioned bracelets, a tea strainer, a cigar cutter, chains, a suspender attachment, and a comb attachment.

Mr. Fontneau passed away Sept. 10, 1910. He was a prominent worker in St. John's parish and had been connected with it ever since it started. He was a member of the Knights of Columbus, the Elks, Ancient Order of United Workmen, Red Men, Holy Name Society, New England Manufacturing Jewelers' and Silver-smiths' Association, and of the Warwick Club.

On July 3, 1881, Mr. Fontneau married (first) Frances Isabel Clinton, of Providence, daughter of Thomas and Isabel (Young) Clinton. Mrs. Fontneau died Jan. 4, 1894, aged thirty-five years. Their children were: (1) Francis G., born May 7, 1882, is now president of the Fontneau & Cook Company. He married Cora LaFleur, and they have two daughters, Corrinne H. and Isabel M. (2) Isabel M., born March 8, 1884, married James H. O'Neil, and resides in Providence, R. I. They have four children, Isabel F., Eileen F., Frank F. and Edward F. (3) Ida, born Dec. 25, 1886, married Michael E. Barrett, and has two children, Ida F. and Edwin F. (4) Nelson C. was born May 11, 1891. (5) Eileen M. was born Jan. 25, 1893. On Jan. 15, 1897, Mr. Fontneau married for his second wife Ellen McCormick, of Attleboro, adopted daughter of James McCormick.

**JAMES ALBERT ROARTY**, president and treasurer of the J. A. Roarty Company, manufacturers of shoe trimmings, and dealers in sole leather and uppers, former councilman and alderman, and one of the best known citizens of Brockton, was born in the town of Rockland, only son of the late James and Hannah D. (Merry) Roarty.

The Roarty family originated in Scotland, but for generations lived in the North of Ireland. James Roarty, the father, was born in

Dunglow, County Donegal, Ireland, Nov. 22, 1822, one of the six children of John and Sarah (Glackin) Roarty. When only twelve years of age he began to learn the tailor's trade, working in Ireland and Scotland, until at the age of nineteen, when, having heard of the wider opportunities offered in the New World, he took passage on a small schooner for St. John, New Brunswick. On landing he found no employment there, and started out to hunt a place where his services were needed. He walked forty-five miles to Eastport, Maine, and there embarked on a lumber schooner for Philadelphia, paying for his passage by making clothes for the captain. He arrived in Philadelphia in 1842, and soon found work at his trade. After some little time he tried to enlist in either the army or the navy, but all his applications were unsuccessful. He shipped for Boston, and arrived there early in the fall, securing good employment at his trade. He next located in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), where he worked at tailoring, and where he also attended night school, gaining a good education through close application. In March, 1846, he went to East Abington, now the town of Rockland, where he was employed until that summer proved to be a dull season, and he returned to Ireland intending to remain there. After six months in his old home the recollection of the stir and bustle of the New World lured him, and he again embarked for America, this time sailing for New York, from which city he proceeded to Boston. Later he came to Rockland, and worked for Samuel Ellis for a short time, and then rented a vacant store at Torrey's Corner, and started in business for himself, carrying on his tailor shop for about nine years. His thorough work, his industry and his integrity won him prosperity, and in 1859 he paid a three-months visit to Ireland, Scotland and England. After his return to America he devoted himself to the real estate business, buying land and building and renting houses, and he developed a most profitable business, becoming one of the largest real estate holders in the town. After his marriage he purchased the old Isiah Jenkins place on South Liberty street, where he lived for twenty-five years. He then spent a year in Maine, and on his return to Rockland erected his comfortable home on Howard street, where he was living at the time of his death, which occurred Jan. 6, 1910. His remains were interred in Mount Pleasant cemetery, Rockland. On Nov. 24, 1847, Mr. Roarty married Hannah D. Merry, of Anson, Maine, and they had three children, two daughters

who both died young, and James Albert. In politics Mr. Roarty was a Democrat, and always interested in town affairs. Mrs. Roarty died Oct. 31, 1905, and is buried in Mount Pleasant cemetery at Rockland.

James Albert Roarty was educated in the public schools of Rockland, and in his boyhood became interested in the shoe business. He learned the trade of cutter, and worked at that occupation for several years, in time rising to the position of foreman of the cutting room in the shoe factory of Canterbury & Haskell, of East Weymouth. In 1884, with the small capital of one hundred dollars, he began business for himself in the scrap leather line, making shoe trimmings, and later he added uppers and sole leather to his stock. By close attention to business, and by his thorough knowledge of the needs of the shoemaker, he was able to build up a very extensive business. In 1902 the business was incorporated under the laws of the State of Maine as the J. A. Roarty Company, Mr. Roarty becoming president and treasurer of the corporation, his son Percy D. Roarty and Henry J. Glenn being admitted to the business. In 1908 they moved to the Anglim building at No. 93 Centre street, occupying two floors, where now to meet the requirements of their fast increasing trade eighty hands are kept constantly employed. Besides supplying the local trade, their goods are shipped in large quantities to England and other countries of the Old World. Mr. Roarty is a thorough business man, and by keen foresight and executive ability has kept abreast of the times, and even, it would really seem, a little in advance. In addition to his industrial interests Mr. Roarty has acquired valuable real estate holdings, owning his beautiful home on Newbury street, Brockton, and other desirable property. He has taken a twenty years' lease of the First Parish building owned by the First Congregational Church of Brockton, this building being situated on Main street, and in 1911 took a lease of the "Hotel Belmont" in Brockton. Outside of Brockton he owns excellent properties in the towns of Weymouth and Rockland. His enterprise and progressive ideas have made him successful in all his undertakings and have led him into profitable fields of investment.

In political matters Mr. Roarty is a Republican and has always taken considerable interest in the support of the party and its principles. In 1900 he was elected, from Ward Two, a member of the common council of Brockton, and served two years in that body. In 1902 he was elected a member of the board of alder-

men, on which he served two terms. He has often been solicited by his party to become a candidate for mayor, but has declined the honor. Anything he can do to really advance the interests of his adopted city, however, he is willing to undertake, and he is a member of the Board of Trade and of the Commercial Club. Fraternally he is well known in both the Masonic and Odd Fellows fraternities, belonging to Orphans Hope Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of East Weymouth; to Pentalpha Chapter, R. A. M., of the same place; to Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton, and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., the latter of Boston. As an Odd Fellow he holds membership in Massachusetts Lodge, at Brockton, of which he is a past noble grand, and he also belongs to the Encampment and to the Grand Lodge of the State. For several years he was an active member of the National Lancers, and he is a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston. When the latter organization visited England in 1896 he was honored by receiving the autograph of the late King Edward VII., then Prince of Wales.

On Dec. 18, 1884, Mr. Roarty married at East Weymouth, Marcia E. Dyer, a native of East Weymouth, daughter of Deacon Charles and Annie Brewster (Joslyn) Dyer. Mrs. Roarty is an active member of the Woman's Club of Brockton and of the Ladies' Aid to the Brockton Commercial Club. She and her husband attend the First Congregational Church of Brockton. They are the parents of three children: Percy Daggett, who was educated in the public and high schools of Brockton and is now associated with his father in business, married Bessie Daniels, of Avon, and they have one son, Forest Albert; Hazel A. graduated from the Brockton high school and later from Dean Academy, at Franklin, Mass.; Marguerite B. is attending school in Brockton.

**HATHAWAY.** This name in early times was written as it was usually pronounced, Hodaway. According to Swift's Barnstable four of the name came over: Arthur, who settled in Marshfield, and afterward removed to Dartmouth; John and Joseph, of Taunton; and John, of Barnstable. J. D. Baldwin, in the N. E. H. and G. Register, Vol. XXXII, page 92, has (1) Arthur Hathaway coming to America in 1630 from one of the Welsh counties of Great Britain and settling in Plymouth and appearing to have remained there; gives him a son, Arthur, Jr., whom he has marrying



in Duxbury in November, 1652, Sarah Cook; there two of their children were born, and thence they removed to Dartmouth soon after 1655. It is with some of the descendants of Arthur Hathaway, the Dartmouth settler, this article is to deal. It should be borne in mind that Dartmouth originally was about thirteen miles square and included the present towns of Dartmouth, Westport, New Bedford and Fairhaven. It was bought of the Indians in 1652. At the division of Dartmouth in 1787 New Bedford and Fairhaven formed the township or town of New Bedford and Fairhaven bearing the name New Bedford. They were divided into separate townships or towns in 1812. New Bedford, the metropolis, as it were, of Dartmouth, takes its date from 1761, when the first house east of the county road was built by John Lowden; nearly a hundred years prior to this, however, the settlement of Dartmouth had been made at Russells Mills by the Russells, Ricketsons, Slocums, Smiths and others; and at Acushnet on the east side of the river by the Popes, Tabers and Jenneys. It may be of interest, too, to note here that all of the original purchasers of Dartmouth were passengers in the "Mayflower," but no names of those who came in that vessel were among the early settlers there. Out of the thirty-six original purchasers of the town, its owners in 1652, perhaps only five or six became settlers. The lands were taken up mostly by Friends or Quakers, not particularly identified with the Puritans. This much for the early home country of the Hathaways.

(II) Arthur Hathaway, Jr., was in Marshfield in 1643, and in what is now Plympton in 1656. In 1660 he and Sergeant Shaw were appointed by the court of Plymouth to put those who had lands in Dartmouth in some way for the levying and paying of the tax levied upon Cushna. In 1664, on the incorporation of the town, he was on the grand inquest, and had previously been appointed to such. He was many times selectman, etc., from 1664 till 1684, his name disappearing from the records in 1688. He married Nov. 2, 1652, Sarah, daughter of John Cook, he of the "Mayflower" (married Sarah, daughter of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower"). Their children were: John, born Sept. 17, 1653; Sarah, born Feb. 28, 1656; Thomas; Jonathan, born in 1671; Mary (married a Hammond); Lydia (died June 23, 1714); and Hannah (married a Cadman).

The Hathaway name has been perpetuated here through the three sons of the settler, John, Thomas and Jonathan. Of these,

(III) John Hathaway married (first) March 15, 1682-83, Joanna Pope, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Jenny) Pope. She died Dec. 25, 1695, and he married (second) Sept. 29, 1696, Patience, maybe Jenny. His children were: Sarah, born Feb. 24, 1683, who married Oct. 11, 1709, John Cannon; Joanna, born Feb. 28, 1685, who married Elkana Blackwell; John, born March 18, 1687, who married Nov. 18, 1714, Alice Launder; Arthur, born April 2, 1690; Hannah, born Feb. 16, 1692; Mary, born June 4, 1694 (all born to the first marriage); Jonathan, born June 23, 1697, who married Abigail Nye, of Sandwich; Richard, born May 21, 1699, who married Deborah Doty; Thomas, born Feb. 5, 1700; Hunnewell, born April 21, 1703; Mary; Abia (son), born Oct. 21, 1705, who married Mary Taber; Elizabeth, born May 6, 1708, who died unmarried; Patience, born April 21, 1710, who married Dec. 10, 1730, Reuben Peckham, of Rhode Island; Benjamin, born Jan. 10, 1713, who married (first) Elizabeth Richmond and (second) Mary Hix; James, born Jan. 24, 1713-14, who married; Ebenezer, born May 12, 1717, who married Sept. 10, 1741, Ruth Hatch.

(III) Thomas Hathaway, the second son of the settler, married Hepzibeth Starbuck, of Nantucket, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary, the great preacher. Mr. Hathaway died in 1748. Their children were: Antipas, born Oct. 5, 1698, married Sept. 13, 1729, Patience Church, of Freetown; Apphiah, born May 13, 1701, married Oct. 18, 1718, Adam Mott, son of Jacob Mott, of Portsmouth, R. I.; Elizabeth, born Oct. 18, 1706, married June 27, 1727, John Clerk, of Rhode Island; Mary, born Oct. 3, 1709, married Nov. 7, 1734, Thomas Kempton; Thomas, born Dec. 5, 1711, married Jan. 25, 1750, Lois Taber; Nathaniel, born June 23, 1715, is not mentioned in the will; Hepzibeth, born March 18, 1718, married Samuel Wing, of Sandwich; Jethro, born in July, 1720, married Sept. 3, 1741, Hannah West; Pernal, born June 3, 1703, died Oct. 6, 1715.

Thomas Hathaway was a Quaker. By his will, dated April 5, 1742, probated May 3, 1748, he gives to his three sons, Antipas, Thomas and Jethro, and to his daughters, Apphiah Mott, Elizabeth Clerk, Mary Kempton and Hepzibeth Wing. Nathaniel seems to have died.

Mary Starbuck, mother of Hepzibeth (Starbuck) Hathaway, was the daughter of Tristram Coffin, and was married at seventeen years of age. She was accustomed to attend

town meetings and took an active part, "was a Deborah among the people, for little of moment was done without her"; "usually began her remarks with some allusion to her husband as 'my husband thinks.'" In 1701, during a religious visit of the celebrated English preacher, John Richardson, she was converted to Quakerism and became a "mighty instrument" through which large numbers were brought into the faith.

Tristram Coffin was the son of Peter and Joan, born in Brayton, Devonshire, England; married Dionis Stevens; immigrated in 1642 and lived at Salisbury, Haverhill and Salisbury, and in 1662 removed to Nantucket; was patriarch of the town.

(III) Jonathan Hathaway, the third son of the settler, married Dec. 31, 1701, Susanna Pope, daughter of Capt. Seth Pope. He died Sept. 17, 1727, in a "great sickness" at Dartmouth. She died Feb. 5, 1760. Their children were: Elizabeth, born March 11, 1703, died April 29, 1703; Abigail, born Sept. 14, or Dec. 24, 1704, married Oct. 7, 1751, Seth Spooner; Gamaliel, born Oct. 10, 1707, married June 16, 1736, Hannah Hillman; Hannah, born Nov. 8, 1709, died May 1, 1796; Lt. Seth, born Aug. 17, 1711, married Nov. 24, 1743, Hannah Willis; Deborah, born July 10, 1713, married Oct. 9, 1730, Jireh Swift; Jonathan, born Oct. 17, 1715, married July 31, 1740, Bridget Delano; Silas, born Dec. 10, 1717, died unmarried in 1754; Elnathan, born Jan. 16, 1719-20, married March 25, 1742, Esther Spooner; and Paul, born Oct. 6, 1722, died Jan. 2, 1722-23.

(IV) Capt. Jethro Hathaway, son of Thomas, born in July, 1720, died June 15, 1803. On Sept. 3, 1741, he married Hannah West, daughter of Stephen, and she died Sept. 26, 1798. He married for his second wife Judith Howland. His children were: Elizabeth, born April 3, 1742; Stephen, born Feb. 28, 1743; and Clark, born Oct. 21, 1747, who married June 17, 1770, Lois Akin.

"The Hathaways were extensive land owners, derived from John Hathaway, who held a share in 'the 800 acre division.' Their lands were situated on both sides of the Acushnet river, commencing about half way from New Bedford to Acushnet. Jethro Hathaway as well as his father and grandfather was a prominent man in the early history of Dartmouth and the handwriting of the former, who was one of the committee on surveys from 1758 to 1773, is remarkably handsome and rarely equalled by the professors of penmanship at the present day."

(V) Stephen Hathaway, son of Capt. Jethro

and Hannah (West) Hathaway, born Feb. 28, 1743, died Nov. 4, 1825. On Aug. 9, 1764, he married Abigail Smith, daughter of Humphrey and Mary (Wilcox) Smith, and to them was born a family of fourteen children, viz.: (1) Humphrey, born April 13, 1765, married Abigail Smith; (2) Jethro was born Sept. 13, 1766; (3) Mary, born Dec. 20, 1767, married Nov. 26, 1800, John Taber; (4) Hannah, born June 22, 1769, married June 11, 1791, Thomas Nye, Sr.; (5) Thomas, born Jan. 30, 1771, died in Saratoga in 1793; (6) Rebecca, born Aug. 18, 1772, married David Dillingham in 1792, and died in 1848; (7) Abigail, born March 15, 1774, married Oct. 10, 1793, Weston Howland, and died in 1867; (8) Stephen, born Sept. 4, 1775, married Lydia Swain, daughter of Thaddeus and Ruth (Huzzy) Swain, and died July 1, 1822; (9) Hepzibeth, born April 13, 1777, married Sept. 1, 1802, Pardon Howland; (10) Alice, born Nov. 13, 1779, married Sept. 24, 1800, Asa Russell, and died Feb. 12, 1802; (11) Nathaniel, born Feb. 18, 1781, died at Charleston Oct. 26, 1802; (12) Elizabeth, born Dec. 9, 1782, married Jireh Swift, Jr., Nov. 10, 1805; (13) George, born in 1787, married Eliza Lyon; (14) Silvia, born Sept. 28, 1790, married Dec. 18, 1811, Gideon Nye.

(VI) Humphrey Hathaway, son of Stephen and Abigail (Smith) Hathaway, born April 13, 1765, died May 2, 1821. He married Dec. 27, 1787, Abigail Smith, daughter of George Smith. Children: Humphrey, born in 1790, died in 1805; Ezra, born in 1793, was drowned at sea in 1810; Thomas S., born in 1796, died in 1878; Nathaniel, born in 1798, died in 1836; Andrew, born in 1801, died in 1828 (married Ruth Dillingham); Francis S., born in 1803, died in 1869; Alice, born in 1806, married in 1826 Elisha Haskell, and died in 1880; Humphrey, born in 1808, died the same year. Of these, Francis S. and Thomas S. were rich merchants of New Bedford. The other son of Humphrey who grew to maturity,

(VII) Nathaniel Hathaway, was, too, largely engaged with his brothers in the merchant trade, one of the substantial men of his day, as evidenced by the records of the various enterprises and institutions of the city, as well as have been his sons. Mr. Hathaway died Oct. 27, 1836, aged thirty-eight years, and his wife Anna (Shoemaker) passed away Sept. 2, 1833, aged thirty-nine years, making them born respectively in 1798 and 1794. Children: Caroline, born in 1822, married in 1841 Samuel Griffiths Morgan, and died in 1883; Richard, born in 1824, died in 1826; Elizabeth, born in

1827, married Joshua C. Stone, of Boston, and died in 1903; Francis, born in 1829, married in 1854 Susan (Shoemaker) Paxson; Horatio is mentioned below.

(VIII) HORATIO HATHAWAY, son of Nathaniel and Anna (Shoemaker) Hathaway, was born May 19, 1831, in the old Hathaway homestead at the corner of Elm and Purchase streets. He prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, and in 1846 entered Harvard University, from which institution he was graduated four years later. A year or two afterward he went in a merchant ship on a voyage to China and was absent about two years.

The firm of which Mr. Thomas S. Hathaway was a member was originally composed of the three brothers, Nathaniel, Thomas S. and Francis S. Hathaway. They were tea importers and the business grew to be very profitable. Nathaniel was the first to die. The brother Francis S. spent much of his early life in China attending to the interests of the business there. He died in 1869 and bequeathed his property, considered a large one for those days, equally to his brother Thomas and the heirs of his brother Nathaniel. Mr. Horatio Hathaway as one of his father's heirs became possessed of a considerable fortune, which was augmented at the death of Thomas S. Hathaway, in 1878. Outside of Mr. Hathaway's connection with the tea business in his earlier years he had cares that the management of a large estate entailed which made him a very busy and active man. He was at one time appointed treasurer of the Potomska Mills, but with his other duties found it to be too exacting and resigned after a brief trial.

Early in his career Mr. Hathaway took a lively interest in all questions which concerned the civic welfare of the city. His sound discretion, executive powers and broad culture gave him the confidence of his fellow citizens and he was sought for places of trust in the city government. In politics he was first a Whig, and when the Republican party was organized joined its ranks, and ever remained a most loyal and conservative adherent. Mr. Hathaway was a member of the city council of New Bedford in 1866-67-68-69-77 and president in 1868 and 1869. In this capacity his voice was always on the side of wise economy. In 1869 he was a candidate for mayor and was defeated by George B. Richmond.

Mr. Hathaway's opinions on all questions of finance and economy were always held as authority. He was president and a director of the Acushnet Mills and Hathaway Manu-

facturing Corporation. He was a director of the Mechanics' National Bank, the Potomska Mills and the Wamsutta Mills and also a member of the board of investment of the Institution for Savings. He was also interested in other manufactories, in New Bedford and Fall River.

It was one of Mr. Hathaway's strongest personal characteristics that he would never accept any position which he had not sufficient time or opportunity to properly attend to, and he never attempted any work which was not thoroughly performed. He was known to be a man of most conservative opinions. His tastes were of marked simplicity and his manners were always unaffected and unpretentious, and courteous to a marked degree. He was pre-eminently a man of scrupulous honesty and in his business transactions preferred to appear to disadvantage rather than to resort to any kind of deception. He always maintained a high standard of morals and had the courage to live and act up to his convictions in the face of any opposition.

Mr. Hathaway was actively interested in the founding of St. Luke's Hospital, its president from its inception and a liberal contributor to its support until his death. He also gave liberally of his time and means to other charitable organizations of New Bedford. He was a constant attendant and member of Grace Church. He formerly attended the Unitarian Church, but its modern liberalism was not in accord with his tastes. His benefactions to Grace Church and the parish house were most liberal. He was a member of the vestry of the church. He died March 25, 1898.

In 1859 Mr. Hathaway married Ellen Rodman, daughter of Samuel Rodman. Children: Samuel Rodman, born in 1860, died in 1863; Ellen Rodman was born in 1862; Elizabeth, born in 1864, married in 1899 Charles Osmyn Brewster (children, Horatio Hathaway, born in 1900, and Elizabeth, born in 1903); Thomas S., born in 1866, is president of the Hathaway Manufacturing Company; Horatio, born in 1870, married in 1898 Mabel Lovering, daughter of Henry M. Lovering, of Taunton (he has one child, Lovering, born in 1898).

(VII) FRANCIS S. HATHAWAY, son of Humphrey and brother of Nathaniel and Thomas S., and all of the original business firm referred to in the foregoing, as stated, spent much of his time in China attending to the interests of the business there. His death occurred April 12, 1869. His reputation was that of a most honorable and upright business man. As stated, he was long engaged in the East India

and China trade. He was of a quiet and retiring disposition and not generally well known, but to the few with whom he had dealings he was held in high esteem.

(VIII) Francis Hathaway, son of Nathaniel and Anna, and brother of Horatio, was born in 1829 in New Bedford, and died at the old Hathaway homestead on the corner of Purchase and Elm streets, Jan. 21, 1895. Francis Hathaway was prepared for college in the Friends' Academy at New Bedford, and entered Harvard, from which institution he was graduated with the class of 1849. After this event he went to New York, where for several years he remained largely interested in the China trade. Returning to his native city, in 1878, he soon became identified with many of New Bedford's enterprises. At the death of his uncle, Thomas S. Hathaway, who was for many years president of the National Bank of Commerce, Mr. Hathaway became his successor, a relation he sustained to the bank up to the time of his death. He was a director of the Hathaway, Potomska, Wamsutta and Acushnet Mills and of the Rotch Spinning Company; was vice president of the New Bedford Institution for Savings and vice president of the Board of Trade. He had been president of the Wamsutta Club from the time of its incorporation, and was also a member of the executive committee of the South Massachusetts Fish and Game League. He was an earnest member of the Unitarian Society and gave freely of his time and money in its behalf. He had served as one of its assessors, and the windows of cathedral glass in the church building were his gift. He left a son, Nathaniel, and a daughter, the wife of Dr. W. N. Swift.

Mr. Hathaway was not conspicuous in public affairs, yet was a good type of the public-spirited citizen who always is anxious to promote the interests and prosperity of his home place. He was energetic and enterprising, and did much to build up the city. His social qualities endeared him to a large circle of friends. He inherited a more than comfortable fortune from his father and his uncles, Thomas S. and Francis S., was a genial companion and strongly attracted by the social advantages of the Wamsutta Club, of which he had been president from its incorporation.

Mr. Hathaway was a business man of probity, whose word was as good as his bond. His sound judgment and rare discernment made his advice valuable in all matters of investment or enterprise, and he gave it freely to those who sought it. He was naturally conservative,

which attribute he always ascribed to his Quaker extraction. He was public-spirited, but never sought political preferment, more because it involved publicity than anything else. He watched the progress of the city with the greatest pride and desired to aid its advance in every way in his power. He was high-minded in everything. He was charitably disposed and gave to worthy objects liberally. He was strong in his local attachments and a most loyal friend. He could not be induced to leave his old residence on Purchase street and he would have continued to occupy it if the travel on the street had increased tenfold. It was the same with his friendship and any charity or enterprise to which he lent his support or influence.

**BLANDING.** Twenty years after the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth Rock came the Blandings, and twenty-four years later they made their first appearance in the old town of Rehoboth, where members of the family have since resided and been leaders in the business and social life of the town. Prominent in the public affairs of the Colony, representing it in the General Court, was William Blanding, who left posterity who have sustained the family name and reputation through many generations. Col. Christopher Blanding, William Blanding, and others of the name figured in the Revolution; Dr. William Blanding (Brown University, 1801) became one of the foremost naturalists of his time; James Blanding and his son William W. Blanding were also men of note in their day.

This article deals with the lives of these men, with their lineage and posterity, the genealogy following, and beginning with the progenitor of the family in America, being in chronological order.

(I) William Blanding came from Upton-Severn, Worcestershire, England, in 1640, and settled in Boston, Mass. He was made a freeman May 10, 1643; was a member of the grand inquest of the Colony, 1643-48, and was a deputy to the Plymouth Court, 1651. He died June 15, 1662, and in his will are mentioned his wife Phebe, son William and daughters Phebe and Mary. Mr. Blanding owned land in that part of Boston which became Brookline, and was interested in the iron works at Taunton.

(II) William Blanding (2), son of William, settled at Rehoboth, Mass., where in May, 1680, it was agreed by the authorities of the town that he should have a half acre of land, on the common, upon which to build a house. Mr. Blanding contributed money to the town



to assist the expedition against the Indians, 1675-76. He married Sept. 4, 1674, Bethia Wheaton, and their children of Rehoboth record were: William, born May 2, 1676; Samuel, April 11, 1680; Obadiah, April 15, 1683; Daniel, Oct. 25, 1685; John, June 20, 1687; Ephraim, Oct. 20, 1689; and Noah, March 7, 1690.

(III) William Blanding (3), son of William (2), born May 2, 1676, married (first) Oct. 16, 1708, Elizabeth Perry, and (second) Mehetabel. One child, Elizabeth, born Jan. 12, 1709-10, came to the first marriage, and the following children to the second: William, born Dec. 17, 1712; Esther, Sept. 20, 1714; Mehetabel, Dec. 11, 1717; Bethia, Oct. 26, 1719; Sibell, Sept. 10, 1721; Rachel, Sept. 3, 1723. The first Mrs. Blanding died Jan. 26, 1709-10. Mr. Blanding was a member of the First Congregational Church in Rehoboth in 1711.

(IV) William Blanding (4), son of William (3), born Dec. 17, 1712, married Dec. 25, 1740, Sarah Chaffee, of Rehoboth, and their children were: Lucy, born March 8, 1745-46; William, Feb. 27, 1747-48; Shubael, Sept. 19, 1750; Ebenezer, Feb. 26, 1754; and Christopher, Oct. 1, 1756.

(V) William Blanding (5), son of William (4), born Feb. 27, 1747-48, was a patriot of the Revolution. He enlisted Aug. 12, 1776, in Captain Hodger's company, Col. Ebenezer Francis's regiment, and was discharged Oct. 1st of that year; he received pay under rank of sergeant and served as quartermaster under Col. Thomas Carpenter of Rehoboth on an alarm from Bristol, Dec. 8, 1778, service twenty days. By occupation he was a shoemaker. For several years he was steward of Brown University. He married July 5, 1772, Lydia Ormsbee, and their children were: William, born Feb. 7, 1773; Abraham, Nov. 18, 1775 (settled at Charleston, S. C., where he became a prominent lawyer); Lydia, Feb. 22, 1778; James, Oct. 12, 1781; Lucy, Oct. 1, 1783; Reuben, March 17, 1786; Reuben (2), Feb. 6, 1789; Susanna, March 8, 1790; and Lephe, April 12, 1793. The father of these died June 12, 1830, and the mother passed away Aug. 31, 1835.

(VI) William Blanding (6), son of William (5), born Feb. 7, 1773, married (first) in May, 1805, Susanna, born Nov. 30, 1780, daughter of Caleb Carpenter, of Rehoboth. She died Sept. 8, 1809, and he married (second) Rachel Willett, of Philadelphia.

Dr. Blanding was a graduate of Brown University, class of 1801. He first settled at

Attleboro, Mass., but later removed to Camden, S. C., where he practiced medicine and became an eminent scholar in natural history. It is said that his cabinet of history at that time was probably larger than that of any one person in the United States. Dr. Blanding was one of the foremost naturalists of his day. His collection is at Brown University. He subsequently lived in Philadelphia. He died at Elm College, Rehoboth, Mass., April 12, 1857.

(VI) James Blanding, son of William (5), born Oct. 12, 1781, married April 4, 1811, Elizabeth, born Oct. 3, 1784, daughter of Caleb Carpenter, of Rehoboth, and a granddaughter of Col. Thomas Carpenter of the Revolution, who was a descendant of William Carpenter, who came from England to Weymouth, Mass., 1638, and thence to Rehoboth. James Blanding died in Rehoboth June 28, 1870, and his wife passed away Nov. 16, 1865. Their children were: (1) Susanna C., born March 12, 1812, married Nathaniel H. Avery, M. D., and had children, James B. (resident of St. Paul, Minn.), Abraham and Elizabeth, both of the latter deceased. (2) Elizabeth P., born April 6, 1814, married Silas W. Plimpton. (3) Nancy A., born March 31, 1816, married John G. Nattinger, and their child was Juliette Augusta (married William J. C. Kenyon). (4) Juliette M. was born May 8, 1818. (5) William W., born Nov. 1, 1820, is mentioned below. (6) Abraham O., born April 28, 1823, married Ellen Cressey and (second) Sarah Nattinger, and had by his second wife three children, Albert H., Elizabeth and John W. Abraham O. Blanding died in Florida. He was a physician and a veteran of the Civil war, serving in an Iowa regiment. (7) Lephe H., born Feb. 9, 1825, died unmarried. (8) Sarah M., born June 21, 1827, married Feb. 23, 1845, Reuben Bowen, born in 1813, son of Ephraim and Sarah Bowen, and their children were: William B., who married Sabina A. Nichols and resides at North Rehoboth (they have two children, William B. and Fred R.); Elizabeth C., who married Seneca Cole, of Attleboro (they have one child, Elizabeth C.); Murray J., residing at North Rehoboth, who married Mrs. May L. (Kimball) Gibbons and (second) Evelyn Bruin (they have one daughter, Gladys M.); Susan A., who married John C. Kingsford (their child is Blanding C.).

James Blanding, though receiving in his youth only a common school education, nevertheless became a man of decided literary tastes and was a great reader. He was also a man of



good business qualifications and ability. By occupation he was a farmer and surveyor and made a number of important surveys in his native town, also doing much in that line in adjacent towns. He was town clerk of Rehoboth about thirty years. In politics he was a Whig, and in religious belief a Congregationalist; though not a member of the church, he belonged to the society. He was a liberal supporter of the public press, and a man of advanced ideas. Though his years were spent in the quiet walks of a private life, yet he left an enduring monument behind him in the hearts of his fellow men.

(VII) WILLIAM W. BLANDING was born in Rehoboth Nov. 1, 1820. Upon the maternal side he is also descended from an ancient and prominent family, the Carpenters, noted for their longevity. Mr. Blanding received the usual school advantages, and also studied for one or two terms at a select school. Owing to his father's financial embarrassments, caused by indorsing paper for others, young Blanding had early to contribute his quota of labor on the homestead, and render practical aid in the support of the family. In 1846 Dr. William Blanding, his uncle, removed to the Blanding homestead, having formerly purchased the same, and William W. made his home with his uncle and took care of him until his death. In fact Mr. Blanding's life has been largely devoted to the care and support of other members of his family, responsibilities that in a large measure are responsible for his bachelorhood.

Upon the demise of his uncle, in 1857, Mr. Blanding came into possession of the old homestead, then a comparatively worthless estate. Since that time, through his enterprise and industry, it has been made one of the most beautiful and desirable homes in the town. From an unproductive and unprofitable expanse of hill and dale he has converted it into a fertile, paying and valuable farm. If the oft-quoted saying be true, that "He who causes two blades of grass to grow where only one grew before is a public benefactor," then Mr. Blanding is certainly entitled to credit for the work he has done.

Mr. Blanding has not been a seeker of official honors, yet his fellow citizens have placed in his hands a number of public trusts. He has been selectman, assessor, overseer of the poor, and town treasurer. He is an active member of the Congregational Church and society of Rehoboth, serving as church treasurer, and in political creed a Republican. He has proved himself a loving and self-sacrificing

brother and son and is esteemed as a useful citizen of Rehoboth. He is a member of the Rehoboth Antiquarian Society, of which he was one of the organizers, and became its first treasurer, which office he filled for nearly twenty years, until he resigned.

In August, 1909, Mr. Blanding had presented to him by the *Boston Post*, a gold-headed cane inscribed as follows: "Presented by the Boston Post to the oldest citizen of Rehoboth, Mass. (To be transmitted)."

**GARDINER.** In writing the history of a family whose first ancestor is found in the seventeenth century it is often necessary to discard many traditions cherished for centuries by descendants, more especially as, in the case of the Gardiner family, these traditions cannot be substantiated by documentary proofs or the slightest documentary evidence.

In an old family Bible, in a record made in 1790, over one hundred and fifty years after the name of Gardiner is found in Colonial records, and one hundred years after George Gardiner's death, the statement is made that the first ancestor of the family was Joseph, son of Sir Thomas Gardiner, Knight, the birth and death corresponding fairly well to the birth and death of George Gardiner. He was evidently an educated man and took an active part in the affairs of the Colony. He was admitted an inhabitant of Newport in 1638, and in 1640 was present at a General Court of election, from that time until his death in 1677 his name often appearing in the public records. In the Colonial records the name is spelled Gardner or Gardener until 1670, when we find it occasionally Gardiner. After 1780 the name is indexed as Gardner or Gardiner.

In "Burke's Commoners" many families are given as Gardner, and as many more as Gardiner, but as the family arms have a curious similarity the evidence points to a common ancestor. The Roxbury records give: Thomas Gardner, born in England, died in Roxbury in November, 1638. His aged widow was buried Oct. 7, 1658. His son, Thomas, born in England, married in Roxbury in 1641. Now these dates, curiously enough, support perfectly the supposition that George Gardiner of Newport may have been an elder son of Thomas of Roxbury. This supposition is somewhat strengthened by the fact that Caleb Gardiner, grandson of Thomas, settled in Newport and died there, drawn thither possibly by the fact that his relatives were already established at that place.

About 1640 George Gardiner married Herodias (Long) Wickes, who was a Quakeress,

and they were married by the Quaker form, which consisted of their going before some friends and declaring themselves husband and wife. Mrs. Gardiner was rather fanatical in her religious faith and cheerfully walked from Boston to Newport with a young child in her arms to receive a whipping at the post for her religious beliefs. They were divorced after living together for some years. The children of this marriage were: Benoni, born in 1645 (or 1647?), died in 1731; Henry, born in 1645 (?), died in 1744, married twice, his first wife being Joan, his second Abigail, widow of John Remington, and daughter of Edward and Abigail (Davis) Richmond; George married Feb. 13, 1670, Tabitha Tefft, daughter of John and Mary Tefft; William, born in 1651 (?), died in 1711 (his wife was named Elizabeth); Nicholas, born in 1654, married Hannah (?); Dorcas, born in 1654, married in 1675 John Watson; and Rebecca, who became the second wife of John Watson, was probably the infant still at breast carried by her mother to Boston in 1658. George Gardiner's second wife was Lydia Bolton, daughter of Robert and Susannah Bolton. The children born to the second marriage of George Gardiner were: Joseph, who married Nov. 30, 1693, Catherine Holmes, daughter of John and Frances (Holden) Holmes, and she married (second) Daniel Wightman; Lydia, who married April 4, 1684, Joseph Smith, son of John and Sarah (Whipple) Smith; Mary; Peregrene; Robert, who died in Providence in 1690, his will being filed April 28, 1690; and Jeremiah, who was married in 1711, his wife's name being Grace.

George Gardiner (2), the son of George Gardiner and the Quakeress Herodias, married Tabitha Tefft in 1670, and his son was the father of Nicholas Gardiner, who in his turn was the father of the third George Gardiner, who was born Oct. 25, 1779, and who was great-grandfather of George Nelson Gardiner.

George Gardiner, great-grandfather of George N., was a native of Washington county, R. I., and made his home in the town of Exeter, where he was a man of much prominence. He was twice married, his first wife being a Miss Tillinghast, and his second Martha Reynolds, of Exeter. He died about 1838-40. His children by the first marriage were: Nicholas; James Babcock; Martha, who married Ezekiel Gardiner and lived in Exeter; Patience, who married Nathaniel Hendrick; by the second marriage his children were: George; William; Thomas; Daniel Waite; Jesse; and Dorcas, who married a Mr. Arnold.

James Babcock Gardiner, grandfather of

George N., was born in the town of Exeter, R. I., Aug. 10, 1802, and there he grew to manhood, following the occupation of farming. The farm was situated at what is known as Gardiner Four Corners. He died at the home of his son James B., at Rehoboth, Mass., in 1888, and he was buried at Exeter, R. I. Mr. Gardiner married Aug. 18, 1832, in Exeter, R. I., Mary Gardner, born in Exeter, daughter of Christopher and Hannah (Bates) Gardner. Their children were: Mary Ann, who died at the age of eighteen years; James B., Jr., born March 22, 1834, who resides in Providence, R. I. (he married in February, 1857, Susan Boss); Nicholas, born June 20, 1837, who resided in the town of Lincoln, R. I. (he married Hannah Potter, and was a soldier in the Civil war); and Ezekiel Champlin, born Feb. 1, 1839. The mother of these children died in Exeter and was buried there.

Ezekiel Champlin Gardiner, son of James B. and Mary (Gardner) Gardiner, was born Feb. 1, 1839, on his father's farm in Exeter, R. I., where in early boyhood he worked in season and attended the district schools of the vicinity. In his fifteenth year he went to Providence, and there began an apprenticeship to the printing trade in the office of Col. A. Crawford Greene, a near relative of his mother, with whom he remained five years. During his apprenticeship he attended Potter & Hammond's Business College. Later he spent two years at his trade in North Attleboro, and returning to Providence was employed by Mr. Greene until the breaking out of the Civil war. On June 6, 1861, he enlisted in Company D, 2d Regiment, Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry; was appointed corporal and sergeant; was in seven battles. After some twenty-eight months in the field he became ill, and on his recovery was put into the invalid corps, serving for some time as clerk in the hospital at Portsmouth Grove, R. I. Later he was sent with orders to garrison Fort Wood in New York harbor, where he stayed until honorably discharged, June 6, 1864.

On leaving the army Mr. Gardiner accepted a position in a woolen mill in Ashaway, R. I. He soon returned, however, to his trade as printer, and went to Fall River to assist Mr. S. Angier Chace in founding the *Fall River Monitor*. In 1865 he went to New Bedford and there entered the employ of Messrs. E. Anthony & Sons, owners and publishers of the *Evening Standard* of that city, with whom he continued for twenty-five and more years. From 1895 until the time of his death he was



engaged in the livery business on Grinnell street.

Mr. Gardiner was quite active and prominent in the public affairs of his adopted city. In 1880 and 1881 he served in the New Bedford common council, from Ward Six, and in 1890 and 1891 he was an alderman from the same ward. Under one of the administrations of Mayor Charles S. Ashley Mr. Gardiner was appointed chief of police. He served two terms in this office, one year under the administration of the late Mayor Stephen A. Brownell, in 1894. In 1898, under the administration of Mayor Ashley, Mr. Gardiner was elected a member of the board of overseers of the poor, and in 1901 he was reelected for a second term, which he was serving at the time of his death. Aside from his political relations, Mr. Gardiner was a prominent figure in Masonic circles. He was a member and past master of Star in the East Lodge, a member of Adoniram Royal Arch Chapter, and a past commander of Sutton Commandery. He was also a charter member of the New Bedford Printers' Benefit Association. He was chairman of the board of trustees of Bay State Lodge, N. E. O. P., for several years.

In 1866 Mr. Gardiner married, in New Bedford, Mass., Abby C., daughter of Simeon S. Pollock, and to this union came one son, George N., born Oct. 17, 1866. The father died Aug. 10, 1901, at his home on Crapo street, New Bedford, Mass., aged sixty-two years, and he was buried in the Rural cemetery.

GEORGE NELSON GARDINER, only child of Ezekiel C. and Abby C. (Pollock) Gardiner, was born Oct. 17, 1866. He was educated in the public schools of New Bedford. After graduating from the high school he entered the First National Bank as a clerk. Afterwards he was employed in the office of the New Bedford Copper Company and the office of George Delano's Sons. In 1894 he entered the office of Judge Frank A. Milliken and commenced the study of law, later finishing his preparation for the bar at Boston University Law School. He was admitted to the Bristol county bar in 1896 and has practiced his profession in New Bedford, Mass., since admittance. On Oct. 1, 1911, Allen W. Milliken was admitted into Mr. Gardiner's office as partner, and the firm is now Gardiner and Milliken. Their practice is principally on the civil side of the courts. They have offices in the Masonic building, New Bedford, Massachusetts.

Mr. Gardiner was one of the organizers of G. Company, Massachusetts Naval Brigade, M. V. M., and commanded this company for

five years. He is now on the retired list with the rank of lieutenant commander. During the Spanish-American war of 1898 he was commissioned lieutenant in the United States Navy by President McKinley and served six months, being honorably discharged shortly after the close of the war. Upon his discharge he received a letter from his fleet commander praising his service.

Mr. Gardiner has never taken an active part in State and national politics. He served two years in the city council of New Bedford, 1897, 1898.

On June 16, 1897, Mr. Gardiner married Helen L. Davis, born in Providence, R. I., daughter of Edward S. Davis, an old whaling master of New Bedford. They attend the Unitarian Memorial Church of Fairhaven, in which Church Society Mr. Gardiner has served as chairman of the finance committee.

Mr. Gardiner moved to Fairhaven in 1904 and has an attractive residence on Green street in that town.

EDWARD ELLICOTT AVERELL, treasurer of the Averell & Thayer Company, manufacturers of blackings, dressings, cements, etc., at Brockton; treasurer of the Globe Chemical Company, manufacturers of paint and varnish removers and cleansers; vice president and director of the Falmouth Land Company; vice president and director of the Brockton University School of Correspondence; director of the American File Renewing Company, and one of the busy and progressive business men of Brockton, with a beautiful home in East Bridgewater, is a member of a family that has been known in Massachusetts for more than two hundred and eighty years.

William Averill (surname variously spelled in the early records), the ancestor, probably, of almost the entire family in this country, appears as an inhabitant of Ipswich as early as 1637, and his will, dated 3d of 4th month, 1652, was proved March 29, 1653. His widow Abigail was living in 1655. Of the sons of William Averill, William, a carpenter, lived in Ipswich until 1663, when he bought 100 acres of land in the eastern part of Topsfield, and removed thither. Many of his descendants settled around him. Thomas Averill, second son of William the settler, lived in Topsfield; and John, the third son of the Ipswich settler, lived in Ipswich. Thomas Averill, son of John Averill, and grandson of William (2), after his marriage removed to Andover, Mass., from Topsfield. His brother Job lived in that part of Topsfield that was incorporated in 1728

in Middleton, Mass., and one of his sons, Job, removed from Middleton to York County, Maine.

Paul Averill, son of William (2), removed from Middleton in 1747, to Killingly, Conn. John Averill, son of John, and grandson of William (2), removed in about 1740, from Topsfield to Groton, Mass. His brother Ebenezer Averill removed from Topsfield in about 1760, to Amherst, New Hampshire.

William Henry Averell, father of Edward Ellicott, was born at Columbia, S. C., in June, 1827, and died in Falmouth, Mass., May 8, 1861. He was one of eight children born to his parents, the others being: Ellicott, Edward, John, Helen (married Rev. Mr. Covell, of Philadelphia, Pa.), Laura, Louise and Sarah. William Henry Averell as a young man came to New Bedford, Mass., where he worked as a wheelwright and carriage painter for a number of years. He then went to New York City, where he found employment in an undertaking establishment conducted by Merritt & Chapman, corner of 18th street and 8th avenue, and there remained about two years. He next went to West Falmouth, Mass., where he went into the carriage painting business, and carried that on until his death. For one voyage he sailed on a whaling vessel, and he was interested in the fisheries of the town. He married Harriet Baker, daughter of Isaac and Lucy (Berry) Baker, of East Falmouth. She was born Dec. 27, 1827, and died July 9, 1905, and both she and her husband are buried in the cemetery known as Marshall's Corner, or Cowesset, Brockton. Their children were: Helen, born April 5, 1852, married Nov. 24, 1870, in Wareham, Mass., Henry H. Keen, of Bourne, Mass., and had Hattie (born Sept. 26, 1871) and George (born March 28, 1873); Edward Ellicott is mentioned below; William Henry, born May 4, 1861, in West Falmouth, married (first) Abbie Fairbanks, of Taunton, Mass., and (second) Carrie Cole, of Newtown, Massachusetts.

Edward Ellicott Averell was born in New Bedford, Mass., Oct. 18, 1854, and at an early age came to West Falmouth with his parents. Here he attended the public schools. He was but six years of age when his father died and he was sent to the farm of Capt. Silas Eldridge, of West Falmouth, and worked for him until he was seventeen years old, doing farm work in the summers and attending school in the winters. In the summer of 1871 he went to work for Isaac Thompson, in Middleboro, staying with him for a short time, after which he went into the sawmill belong-

ing to William Thomas, remaining there two years as a sawyer. In 1873 he went to South Wareham, where he learned the cooper's trade with Thornton Atwood, continuing there about a year. At the end of that time he came to Brockton to work for O. O. Patton & Co., blacking manufacturers. At the end of three years he was made a salesman, and became a member of the company, the others being O. O. Patton and W. H. Wade. In 1886 Mr. Averell went into business with the late Martin Thayer, the firm being Averell & Thayer, and they engaged successfully in the manufacture of blackings. In 1890 Mr. Averell bought out Mr. Thayer, and ran the business alone until 1895, when it was incorporated as the Averell & Thayer Company, with the office and factory at No. 11 Kingman avenue, Brockton. Mr. Averell is the treasurer and manager, Mr. E. F. Turner is the president. The products of the company, blackings, dressings, cements, etc., have a widespread reputation for general excellence, and several skilled workmen are employed all the time. The large output goes to the shoe centers of the United States, as well as to those of the foreign countries.

Mr. Averell resides in East Bridgewater, where he has a forty-five acre tract. He has a good dairy and supplies the wholesale trade. At the time he purchased this land he had no idea of making it his home, but the beauties of the place appealed to him, and he at once replaced the old house with a new modern structure, and now has one of the finest homes in this section. He also has a farm of twenty-five acres on Alger street, Brockton. Besides his interests in the blacking manufactory, he is treasurer of the Globe Chemical Company, manufacturers of paint and varnish removers and cleansers; vice president and director of the Falmouth Land Company; vice president and director of the Brockton University Correspondence School; director of the American File Renewing Company; and other concerns of more or less importance. Fraternally he belongs to the Knights of Honor.

On Nov. 25, 1878, Mr. Averell was married to Margaret Lucas, daughter of Jacob Perry and Abbie (Besse) Lucas, of Brockton, and they have had two children: Etta May, born Dec. 22, 1880, married March 13, 1901, Walter White Marshall, of Portland, Maine, and they now reside in New Bedford; Rowland Watson, born Aug. 26, 1887, who married Annie Wickdahl, graduated from the high school of Brockton, and is now managing his

father's farm and taking care of the dairy business.

**BAKER.** The Baker family, to which Mr. Averell belongs in maternal lines, is an old and prominent one. The Rev. Nicholas Baker, of Scituate, Mass., was a graduate of St. John's College, Cambridge, England, taking his degree, A. B., in 1631-32, and A. M., in 1635. He and his brother Nathaniel came to this country and both settled in Hingham in 1635. Nicholas received a share in the division of house-lots in that town. He afterward became a large land holder in Hull. He was ordained in Scituate in 1660, where he was instrumental in effecting a reconciliation of the two churches, which had held no communion with each other for twenty-five years. From this Nicholas Baker have descended the Barnstable and West Barnstable Baker families; and from Francis Baker, who settled in Yarmouth, have come the Hyannis Bakers. Francis Baker came from Great St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, in the "Planter" in 1635. There are but few of the descendants of Nicholas on the Cape now, but Francis left a numerous posterity.

Isaac Baker, grandfather of Edward E. Averell, lived in East Falmouth. He married Lucy Berry, of East Falmouth. Their children were: Lorenzo, who married Martha Butler; William, who married Chloe Crowell; Gideon, who married Olive Crowell; Isaac, who married Delia Baker, and lived in East Falmouth; Lydia, who married Russell Hinckley, and lives in East Falmouth; and Harriet, who married William Henry Averell.

**HODGES.** (I) William, John and Richard Hodges were among the early settlers in Massachusetts, two of them, John and Richard, settling at Salem, and William in Taunton. William while not one of the first purchasers of Taunton was among its early settlers, his name appearing among those able to bear arms in 1633, whose excursions by sea to Virginia, and to the coast of the present State of Maine, and the gulf of St. Lawrence, are mentioned in Winthrop's Journal. He is mentioned by Governor Winthrop several times in connection with John Gallop, another sea captain, but as there is no reference to the voyages of either of them after the settlement was commenced at Taunton, and as John Gallop appears to have been a proprietor of land at Taunton, whose daughter a son of William afterward married, it is probable that Cap-

tain Hodges of Boston and William Hodges of Taunton were the same individual, and that he and John Gallop abandoned the sea to share with Miss Pool the perils of the wilderness at Titicut. Conditions and circumstances point to William, John and Richard Hodges being brothers and coming to America as early as 1633. William married Mary, daughter of Henry Andrews, and by her had two sons, John and Henry. The father died April 2, 1654.

(II) John Hodges, son of William, born about 1650, married May 15, 1672, Elizabeth Macy. Mr. Hodges lived a little west of Taunton Green on the Providence road. He appears to have been a man of enterprise, and he was successful in the accumulation of property. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Hodges were: John, born April 5, 1673; Nathaniel, April 2, 1675; Samuel, May 20, 1678; William, June 6, 1682; George, Nov. 27, 1685; Ebenezer, March 13, 1687; and Nathan, Oct. 26, 1690.

(III) William Hodges (2), son of John, born June 6, 1682, married Feb. 8, 1710, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Leonard) Tisdale, of Taunton. She died March 17, 1715, and he married (second) March 2, 1719, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Alden) Clapp. He lived on the place where his father had lived before him. He died June 23, 1766, in the eighty-fifth year of his age, and was buried in Taunton. He left sons George, Abijah, Job and Elijah, and daughters Abigail and Mary.

(IV) Job Hodges, born at Taunton in 1721, son of William (2), married Ruth Andrews, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Emerson) Andrews, of Dighton, Mass., and lived in Mansfield. He had sons: Job, William, Zephaniah, and Elisha.

(V) Capt. Elisha Hodges, son of Job, baptized Oct. 19, 1760, married (published intentions March 10, 1788) Huldah (or Hannah) Daggett, daughter of Col. John Daggett, one of the leading public men of Attleboro, Mass., and his wife Mercy (Sheperd). Mr. Hodges lived in Mansfield, Mass. He died April 10, 1824. Their children were: Milton, Ebenezer, Elisha, Jesse, Nancy, Alona, Ruth (married Stephen Smith) and Mercy.

(VI) Jesse Hodges, son of Elisha, was born Jan. 21, 1806, in Mansfield. He engaged in farming in West Mansfield until 1861, when on account of poor health he sold his farm and moved into Mansfield, where he died Aug. 16, 1869. He was one of the founders of the orthodox Congregational Society, May 9, 1838.

On March 25, 1830, Mr. Hodges married

Susan Skinner, who was born May 28, 1809, daughter of Elias and Susannah (Bates) Skinner, and died March 29, 1887. Their children were born as follows: James Lucas, June 3, 1832; Isaac Gardner, Feb. 27, 1834; Francis Henry, Feb. 7, 1837 (died Nov. 11, 1892); William Ebenezer, May 4, 1841 (died Sept. 5, 1842); Sarah Ellen, May 16, 1844 (died Jan. 1, 1910); William Bradford, Sept. 18, 1845; Harriet Bates, July 9, 1848 (died Sept. 5, 1849); Edward Bates, March 18, 1850; Harriet Eliza, March 9, 1853 (married Jan. 5, 1881, George Thomas Thomson, of North Attleboro).

(VII) James Lucas Hodges, son of Jesse, was born June 3, 1832, in Mansfield, and died Nov. 9, 1909. He was one of the largest basket manufacturers in the State of Massachusetts, doing business in Mansfield, where he had high standing, both as a business man and as a citizen. He served as selectman from 1884 to 1887.

On Dec. 25, 1855, Mr. Hodges married Lydia Augusta Perkins, daughter of Owen and Mary Waite (Thomas) Perkins, of West Bridgewater. They had a family of nine children: (1) James Owen, born April 22, 1857, was reared in Mansfield, and there received the greater part of his education, attending the high school, and later he was a student at Stoughtonham Institute, of Sharon. For twenty-five years he has been continuously connected with the public affairs of Mansfield, where he has served as postmaster sixteen years, receiving his first appointment under Harrison, the second under McKinley, and being subsequently continued in office under Roosevelt. He is a member of the orthodox Congregational Church founded by his grandfather. Socially he belongs to the A. F. & A. M., I. O. O. F. and K. of P. He married June 17, 1891, Alice Weston Hallett, daughter of Charles and Charlotte Emily (Guild) Hallett, and they have had three children, James Hallett, born Aug. 13, 1892, Arthur Weston, born April 11, 1894, and Harold Howard, born Jan. 13, 1897. (2) Eva Augusta was born Dec. 27, 1858. (3) Nettie Ellsworth, born Sept. 1, 1862, died Jan. 5, 1864. (4) Harry Perkins, born Dec. 13, 1864, married May 12, 1888, Minnie Jane Randall, daughter of William and Susannah (Crew) Randall. (5) Nettie Jane, born March 23, 1867, married Oct. 31, 1894, George Albert Keach. (6) Jesse Reed, born March 19, 1870, married Oct. 31, 1894, Hannah Bertha Dean, daughter of Otis Bradford and Emilie Judson (Godfrey) Dean, of Norton. (7) Susie Thomas,

born Feb. 19, 1872, died Dec. 24, 1872. (8) Archie Perry was born Jan. 11, 1874. (9) Emma Wilber, born Nov. 9, 1876, married John W. Cook, and died in 1908.

(VII) WILLIAM BRADFORD HODGES, son of Jesse, was born Sept. 18, 1845, in Mansfield, Mass. For eighteen years he was traveling salesman for G. E. Bailey & Sons, wholesale bakers. For twenty years he has been engaged in the manufacture of baskets there. He has been quite prominent in the public life of the place, having served several terms as auditor of Mansfield, and politically he is a well-known Republican. He is a member of the orthodox Congregational Church. His first marriage, on Nov. 16, 1873, was to Emma J. Wilber, daughter of James M. and Jane H. (Godfrey) Wilber. Mrs. Hodges was born Nov. 16, 1846, and died April 27, 1876. On March 3, 1881, Mr. Hodges married (second) Ellen Nancy Alexander, who was born March 19, 1854, daughter of Edwin T. and Nancy (Keith) Alexander, and died March 26, 1882, leaving one child, William Alexander, born March 26, 1882. On Oct. 27, 1889, Mr. Hodges married (third) Clara Hallett Scott, daughter of Enos and Martha (Hallett) Scott. Mr. Hodges is a member of the I. O. O. F. and Knights of Pythias.

(VIII) William Alexander Hodges, son of William B. and Ellen N. (Alexander) Hodges, born in Mansfield March 26, 1882, was educated in the Mansfield high school and the Comer commercial school in Boston. On Oct. 13, 1909, he married Fannie B. Whitton, daughter of Wallace and Virginia (Burrell) Whitton. He has charge of the office of Edwin Clapp & Son, shoe manufacturers, at East Weymouth, Massachusetts.

(VII) Isaac Gardner Hodges, son of Jesse, was born in Mansfield Feb. 27, 1834, and died June 27, 1907. On Sept. 20, 1858, he married (first) at North Bridgewater Luthera Frances Dunbar, who was born June 6, 1840, in Easton, daughter of Jason and Susan Randall Dunbar, and died May 19, 1881. His second marriage, on May 3, 1883, was to Emily Amanda Spraker, daughter of Conrad and Amanda Spraker. By the first marriage there were two children, Frederick Gardner and George Washington.

(VIII) FREDERICK GARDNER HODGES, born April 2, 1861, in Mansfield, received most of his education there, attending the high school. Later he had a course at the Comer commercial college, Boston. He started work as a clerk in the dry goods business in Mansfield,



and was thus engaged for thirty years, entering business for himself, as proprietor of a general variety store at Mansfield, Nov. 26, 1907. The business has been successful, and Mr. Hodges has a steadily growing trade with excellent prospects. He is a Republican in political matters, but not actively interested in public affairs. He attends the orthodox Congregational Church.

Mr. Hodges married (first) Dec. 2, 1885, at Canton, Mass., Etta Maria Cook, daughter of George Sumner and Ardelia Emily (Leseur) Cook. She was born March 20, 1868, at Sharon, Mass., and died Dec. 12, 1887, the mother of one child, Lillian Frances, born Nov. 30, 1887. On May 16, 1889, Mr. Hodges married (second) Emma Louisa Barden, who was born July 2, 1861, daughter of Amos Williams and Louisa Jane (Smith) Barden, and to this union have come three children: Raymond Gardner, born April 28, 1890; Richmond Barden, born Aug. 12, 1899; and Alfred Dunbar, born Oct. 12, 1901. Through her grandmother, Anne (Hodges), wife of Amos Barden, Mrs. Hodges also traces back to (I) William Hodges, her line being through (II) Henry, (III) Henry (2), (IV) Henry (3), (V) Josiah, (VI) Benjamin, (VII) Amos and (VIII) Amos W. Hodges.

(VIII) GEORGE WASHINGTON HODGES, born Feb. 22, 1869, married Sept. 30, 1893, Florida F. Eggleston, daughter of William Perry and Caroline Bradford (Seaver) Eggleston, and they have one son, Forrest E., born May 30, 1895.

**ASHLEY.** Since the American Revolution the name of Ashley has been a continuous one in several of the towns of Bristol county, notably Freetown, and—perhaps from a later date—in New Bedford, where now are numbered among that town's substantial citizens several of the name.

Freetown, it will be recalled, was one of the early settlements of Bristol county. The purchase of the four-mile tract known as "Ye Freeman's Purchase" was made in 1659 from the Indians to the twenty-six persons to be known thereafter as the original purchasers. These constituted a Colonial body and all transactions until 1683, when the town was incorporated, were kept in the book designated "The Proprietors' Records."

The Ashley name is not found among the original purchasers of Freetown, but later on, at the opening of the American Revolution, the family, as evidenced by the records, were active in defense of the Colonies. Percival,

Micah and Abram Ashley were minutemen, members of a company commanded by Capt. Levi Rounsevell, and responded to the call on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. In addition to those names during the war appeared those of Jephtha, Noah, Barnabas, Joseph, William and Michael Ashley, and, perhaps, others. Percival Ashley toward the close of the war served as an officer in the army. And later on, in the second war with the mother country, that of 1812-15, Simeon Ashley commanded a company and later rose to the rank of colonel in the militia. A number of the family were out on duty during the war of 1812, among them Sgt. Bishop, Abram, Taber, Thomas and Leonard Ashley.

The early home of the Ashleys of Massachusetts was at Springfield, where settled as early as 1639 one Robert Ashley; and from the fact that many of the early settlers of Springfield were drawn from Roxbury by Pynchon, perhaps Mr. Ashley had been there previously a short time. The branch of the family here under consideration is descended from (I) Thomas Ashley, brother of Robert of Springfield.

(II) William Ashley, son of Thomas, married Elizabeth Batson, of Wells, Maine.

(III) Joseph Ashley, son of William and Elizabeth (probably), married (first) in Falmouth, 8th month, 5th day, 1704, Elizabeth Percival, and their children were: Thomas, born Feb. 21, 1704-05; Jethro, Jan. 11, 1706-07; William, Sept. 12, 1708; Elizabeth, June 4, 1710-11; and Mary, March 12, 1718-19. He married (second) in Rochester, Jan. 5, 1728-29, a daughter of William Hall, supposed to be Mary, widow of a Mr. Whitridge, and the children of this marriage were: Joseph and Abraham.

(IV) Abraham Ashley, son of Joseph, is supposed to have married, Nov. 27, 1733, Elizabeth Rogers, and (second) a Mary Whitridge. His children were: Percival, born 1740; Deborah, born 1749, who married Benjamin Heath; William, born Dec. 22, 1761; Mary, who married Ichabod Johnson; Barnabas, who married Rebecca Ashley; and Lydia, who married Elijah Braley.

(V) Percival Ashley, born in 1740, son of Abraham, married in Rochester Aug. 7, 1761, Anna Bishop, and their children were: John, born 1762; Hannah, 1763; Percival, Sept. 23, 1769; Abraham, Jan. 1, 1772; Jethro, 1775; James, Feb. 3, 1777; Mary, Nov. 13, 1777; Simeon, June 6, 1782; and Bishop, Oct. 5, 1785.

(VI) Abraham Ashley, son of Percival,

born Jan. 1, 1772, was twice married. In New Bedford, intentions published Nov. 1, 1794, he married Mary, daughter of Samuel and Patience (Parker) Purrington, and their children were: Sally T., born July 11, 1795; Mary P., Aug. 5, 1796; Abigail, 1797; Marcia, Dec. 25, 1799; Marcus T. C., May 28, 1801; Abraham, April 7, 1803; Patience, Nov. 2, 1804; Ann P., Oct. 29, 1807; Susan L., Aug. 4, 1809; Betsey, Sept. 18, 1811; Simeon, July 2, 1813. Mr. Ashley married (second) Mary G. Ashley, widow of his nephew John S., June 26, 1824. To this marriage were born four children: Abraham, born Sept. 10, 1829 (Bible record says April 10, 1828); William Emery, born Sept. 8, 1831 (Bible record, Sept. 4, 1830); Andrew J., March 7, 1833; Betsey, April 9, 1835.

(VI) John Ashley, son of Percival, born in 1762, married Dec. 22, 1782, Charity Sherman, of Freetown, daughter of John and Ruth (Allen) Sherman. Their children were: Joy, born Sept. 22, 1784; Thomas, Jan. 15, 1786; Lydia, April 21, 1789; John Sherman, May 3, 1790; Anna, Aug. 26, 1802; and Charity, July 22, 1810—all born in Rochester.

(VII) Thomas Ashley, son of John, born Jan. 15, 1786, married Eunice Swift. Their children were: Caroline and Lydia, who both died unmarried; and Thomas, born in 1807.

(VIII) Thomas Ashley, son of Thomas, born in 1807, married Lucretia Thayer, daughter of Adanijah and Elizabeth (Betsey) Hemmenway. Their children were: Sarah Price, born in September, 1833, married Stephen Hafford; Franklin Merrill, born in 1835, died in New Bedford; Mary L., born Sept. 26, 1837, is the widow of James Bennett and resides in Fairhaven; Ada Dwight, born Aug. 25, 1839, married Allen Wilbur and died in New Bedford; Thomas Clark, born in May, 1847, died at Allston, Mass., Nov. 9, 1906 (he married Emma Hussey); Emma, born in 1848, died young; Henry Thayer was born Aug. 5, 1849; Lucretia Thayer, born May 27, 1852, married Charles Allen and resides in New Bedford.

(IX) HENRY THAYER ASHLEY, son of Thomas and Lucretia (Thayer), was born in New Bedford Aug. 5, 1849. He was but an infant when his father, who was first a farmer and then a hotel proprietor in New Bedford, died, and therefore his education was limited to the common schools. At an early age he began work, principally at farming. In June, 1868, he shipped on the bark "Oak" of Nantucket, and made a whaling voyage of twenty-seven months. On his return he engaged in

teaming and later in the milk business at different periods, and farming and the meat business. He was successful and eventually became possessed of considerable property. His strength of character, his integrity and his upright life won for him the esteem of the community. He was prominent in public affairs, and served four years, 1890 to 1894, in the city council. He was a member of Star in the East Lodge of Masons. His death occurred Nov. 7, 1906.

On Dec. 13, 1877, Mr. Ashley married Bettie H. Weston, born July 11, 1858, daughter of Samuel and Aurelia (Hoard) Weston and granddaughter of John and Lydia Weston, of New Bedford. To this union were born two children: Henry Thomas, a member of the police force, who married Helen A. Howland, daughter of Humphrey Howland, of Westport; and Emma May, who married John E. Peats, and has had two sons, Walter Ashley (died aged eighteen months) and Henry Edwards.

(VII) John Sherman Ashley, born May 3, 1790, son of John, married in Rochester June 17, 1815, Mary G. (Polly) Brown, and they became the parents of the following children: John Sherman, born March 30, 1817; Rodolphus, May 19, 1818; Joshua B., Sept. 8, 1821; and Caroline Brown, July 4, 1822—all born in Rochester.

(VIII) John Sherman Ashley (2), born March 30, 1817, son of John Sherman, married April 18, 1842, Mary P. Nye, born Dec. 26, 1825, daughter of Pardon and Sally (Ashley) Nye, and granddaughter of Nathan and Lucy (Bennett) Nye. Mr. Ashley died Oct. 18, 1871. His children were: John N., born Aug. 14, 1843, died Oct. 1, 1863; Otis Sherman, born Jan. 29, 1846, died July 26, 1863; George, born Feb. 2, 1848, died Oct. 6, 1852; Helen Nye, born Aug. 1, 1853, died Oct. 25, 1863; Amantha Borden, born July 24, 1855, married Edgar Howland Gammons; Fannie Fern, born July 30, 1857, died Sept. 9, 1863; Mary Isabel, born June 22, 1859; Alice, born Aug. 19, 1861, married John Wood Leonard; Fannie Eveline, born Aug. 26, 1862, married Dr. Harry L. Clark; and Ira Earl, born Jan. 16, 1865, died March 2, 1865.

EDGAR HOWLAND GAMMONS, long connected with the city government of New Bedford, was born in that city Aug. 29, 1850, son of Samuel Perry and Helen Mar (Howland) Gammons. In the maternal line he was



*Edgar H. Snodgrass*

descended from one of the oldest and most prominent families of the State. Lemuel Gammons, Sr., his great-grandfather, was a blacksmith and farmer, first in Middleboro and later in New Bedford.

Lemuel Gammons, Jr., son of Lemuel, Sr., was a sailor in early life and afterward was engaged in teaming and quarrying, owning the quarry on the Hathaway road. He married Hannah Perry.

Samuel Perry Gammons, son of Lemuel, Jr., lived in New Bedford. He married Helen Mar Howland, daughter of Beriah G. and Nancy (Eddy) Howland.

Edgar H. Gammons received his education in the New Bedford high school, from which he was graduated in 1865. He then became a clerk in the grocery store of Francis H. Pasel, and later was employed in a similar capacity in the dry goods store of Oliver G. Brownell. Going to Ashland, Mass., he there clerked in the general store of Samuel W. Wiggin. In 1872 he engaged in country trade by means of wagons, making New Bedford his headquarters, and for several years he carried this on extensively. He had gradually become interested in the garbage disposal question, and about 1885 he gave up his other work and took a one-year contract for the disposal of the city garbage, and at the end of that time entered upon a three-years contract. This garbage he deposited on land and then plowed it under. In May, 1896, he took a contract covering a period of ten years, and soon afterward built a garbage reduction plant on the old Hathaway farm, and at the same time engaged in farming. He employed about thirty men and about the same number of horses. Mr. Gammons died March 7, 1905.

Mr. Gammons was always interested in public affairs, and was active as a member of the city council in 1894. He belonged to the South Bristol Farmers' Club, of which he was for several years a director.

On June 4, 1874, Mr. Gammons married Amantha Borden Ashley, daughter of John Sherman Ashley, of New Bedford. To this union were born: John Ashley, who graduated from Brown University in the class of 1898; Helen Ashley, who graduated from the Boston Kindergarten School in 1898; Alice Maud, Edgar H., Jr., and Molly Nye, at home.

**HOWLAND.** (I) Henry Howland is believed to have come to America with his brother Arthur in or before 1624. They appeared in Plymouth Colony in the early days of its settlement. The first mention of Henry How-

land in New England is that made in the allotment of cattle to the different families in Plymouth in 1624. Perhaps none of the Colonists have a better record for intelligence, thrift, uprightness and unmixed faith in the Divine One than he. He lived at Duxbury. He was made a freeman in 1633; was chosen constable for Duxbury in 1635; bought land there in 1640; was for some years surveyor of highways; served repeatedly on the grand jury, etc. About 1657 he joined the Society of Friends, and on this account suffered persecution. In 1652, associated with others, he bought a large tract of land in Dartmouth; was one of the twenty-seven purchasers of what is now Freetown in 1659, and in the division of 1660 received for his share the sixth lot, which was afterward inherited by his son Samuel. Although one of the grantees of Bridgewater he never lived there. He married Mary Newland, and both likely died at the home in Duxbury. Their children were: Joseph, Zoeth, John, Samuel, Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary and Abigail.

(II) Zoeth Howland, son of Henry, was born in Duxbury, Mass. His name appears in the list of those who took the oath of fidelity at Duxbury in 1657. He became a convert to the Quaker faith (as did his father) about this time, and meetings were held at his house, for which he was fined in December, 1657. He removed to Newport, R. I., and then in about 1662 to Dartmouth. He was killed by the Indians at Pocasset during King Philip's war, 21st of 1st month, 1676. In 1656 he married his wife Abigail (surname unknown), and their children were: Nathaniel, born 5th of 8th month, 1657; Benjamin, 8th of 3d month, 1659; Daniel, 5th month, 1661; Lydia, 23d of 12th month, 1665; Mary (?); Sarah, 2d month, 1668; Henry, 30th of 6th month, 1672; Abigail, 30th of 6th month, 1672; and Nicholas.

(III) Henry Howland, son of Zoeth, born 30th of 6th month, 1672, was treasurer of Dartmouth in 1716 and 1722; selectman in 1724, 1728, 1729, and constable in 1729. He married (first) 3d of 6th month, 1698, Deborah, daughter of Thomas Briggs, of Dartmouth, who died 25th of 11th month, 1712. He married (second) 12th of 2d month, 1714, Elizabeth Northup. To the first marriage were born: Edward, born 10th of 8th month, 1699; Zoeth, 3d of 11th month, 1701; Henry, 3d of 4th month, 1703; Mary, 27th of 5th month, 1706; Abigail, 9th of 5th month, 1708; Thomas, 6th of 6th month, 1709; Hannah, 17th of 9th month, 1711. To the second



marriage: Stephen, 14th of 5th month, 1716; Deborah, 9th of 3d month, 1717; William, 30th of 3d month, 1720; and Meribah.

(IV) Henry Howland (2), son of Henry, was born in Dartmouth 3d of 4th month, 1703, and married 24th of 2d month, 1728, Hannah Smith, of the same town. Their children were: Henry, born 26th of 6th month, 1729; and Deborah, born 9th of 5th month, 1733.

(V) Henry Howland (3), son of Henry (2), was born in Westport 26th of 6th month, 1729. He married (first) 4th of 10th month, 1753, Sarah, daughter of George Howland, and (second) in 1757 Abigail, daughter of Beriah and Ann Goddard. His children were: Henry, born 2d of 8th month, 1758, in Westport; Prince, born 15th of 2d month, 1761; Deborah, born 11th of 8th month, 1763; Beriah, born 21st of 3d month, 1765; and Anne, born 4th of 7th month, 1767.

(VI) Beriah Howland, son of Henry (3), born in Westport 21st of 3d month, 1765, married 6th of 11th month, 1792, Lucy Brightman, of Westport, and their children were: Beriah Goddard, Eben and Sarah.

(VII) Beriah Goddard Howland, son of Beriah, married Nancy Eddy, and lived in New Bedford. Their children were: Helen Mar, who married Samuel Perry Gammons; Eben; and Medora, who married Abraham Allen, of Fall River. Beriah Goddard Howland served in the navy during the war of 1812.

JEAN B. JEAN, the well-known real estate man of New Bedford, Mass., member of the firm of George A. York & Co., real estate and insurance dealers, is a native of Canada, born July 27, 1862, at Saint Jean, Province of Quebec, son of Jean B. and Veneroma (Caron) Jean.

Jean B. Jean, Sr., came with his family to the United States in 1880, locating at Fall River, where he made his home for the remainder of his life, and where his death occurred.

Jean B. Jean, Jr., obtained his education in the schools of his native town and worked on the farm of his father from early boyhood. With his father he came to the States at the age of eighteen, at that time not knowing the English language. He obtained employment at Fall River on the railroad, but remained only a short time. He then went to New Bedford, taking up his abode with a Canadian Frenchman, Andrew Beaucamp, and sharing quarters with George E. Gendron, now police inspector of New Bedford. When he

arrived in New Bedford he knew no English and had but fourteen cents in his pocket. His first employment here was as section hand on the New Bedford & Fall River railroad, at which work he was engaged for a period of two years, during that time managing to save two hundred and fifty dollars. In the meantime he attended night school and learned to speak and write the English language. After this experience in railroad construction Mr. Jean started in the coal and wood business, opening a coal and wood yard on Cedar Grove street; the yard is now the site of the Day Nursery. He conducted this yard for two years, when he sold out and embarked in the undertaking business, with office on Purchase street, following this line for a period of eighteen years, during which time he was also engaged for some time in the hay and grain business in the Macomber block, near Franklin street.

Mr. Jean made his first purchase as a real estate dealer of a lot on Ashland street just north of the Sacred Heart church. He then bought a twenty house lot east of Belleville avenue, at the foot of what is now Coffin avenue, opening the street. From that time on his purchases were many. He acted quietly in his transactions, selling soon or building and then selling—in other words he turned his money over quickly, making a profit each time. He believed in selling when a little profit was in sight rather than chancing holding for a big profit, and his judgment proved the wisdom of so doing, for he was constantly gaining ground, both in experience and in results. Another of his real estate purchases was a lot on Sawyer street, west of County. The third deal in real estate of Mr. Jean was the purchase of a large tract of land on Adams, half way from Mount Pleasant street, west of County street. Upon this tract he built twelve cottages on what for some time was called Jean street, all of which he disposed of. In order came his selection of the north corners of the junction of Dean and Bowditch streets, comprising one dozen lots. Another venture of Mr. Jean in the real estate line was his acquiring the ownership of both sides of what is now known as Jean street, between Coggeshall and Sawyer streets. Every lot in this section has been built upon, the result being a monument to his enterprise and progressive spirit. Later Mr. Jean came into possession of the lot at the corner of Acushnet avenue and Beetle street where to-day stands his first block of buildings, known as Demers block, at that time the largest on Acushnet

avenue. Again he bought successively twenty acres of land at River View park, south of Nash road, and the "Park" hotel, selling the latter immediately at a profit. Just north of Brooklawn park he purchased fifty acres more of land. He later bought some twenty two-house lots, comprising 300 rods, fifteen rods to the lot, located on Tallman street, between Bowditch and Brook streets. The crowning feature, however, of Mr. Jean's projects in his real estate transactions is the new brick block he has erected at the northwest corner of Tallman street and Acushnet avenue. Into it have gone his knowledge and training acquired in the past in this line of effort. Mr. Jean bought the George F. Bartlett farm, a tract of forty acres in the town of Acushnet, building a bridge across the river so as to connect it with the New Bedford side, and this he is improving for house lots. In 1906 he became associated in business with George A. York, the firm ever since being George A. York & Co.

Mr. Jean is a hard worker, and his enterprise and industry have won him his success. He is well informed in the practical affairs of life and upon the history of New Bedford for the last thirty years, and on what in general has transpired in the country. His brief attendance at an evening school in Fall River, together with an industrious reading of the daily newspapers and periodicals, has obtained for him the English education so necessary to the man of business of to-day. And to his devoted wife, who is a woman of education and culture, he gives full credit for much of the success that has attended his efforts. He is a good business man, one of judgment and sagacity, an excellent figurer, rapid and accurate. He takes a deep interest in the city of his adoption and has done much to build it up and contribute to its growth and progress. Mr. Jean takes a deep interest in politics, is a staunch Republican, and supports the principles of that party. In 1908 he went to the Republican convention held at Chicago as an alternate for William M. Butler, and cast his vote for the nomination of William H. Taft. He is a member of the Franco-American Republican Club. Mr. Jean is one of the organizers and trustees of the North End Loan Association, of which he is now treasurer, and he is also the promoter and trustee of the Monty Wharf in New Bedford. He is a member of the St. Jean Baptiste Society of New Bedford, also of the C. M. B. A. and the I. O. R. M.

Mr. Jean married Aug. 11, 1885, Lepoldine

Vary, of Quebec, who is a lady well educated in both English and French, refined in her tastes and an excellent mother. They have had children as follows: (1) Arthur Louis, born in New Bedford Sept. 15, 1886, was educated in the Sacred Heart School at New Bedford, and Holy Cross College at Farnham, Quebec, where he graduated in 1903. After his graduation there he entered the Philadelphia Dental College, and graduated in the class of 1907, receiving his degree of D. D. S. He is now practicing his profession in New Bedford. On April 27, 1908, he married Florence Margaret Reilly, daughter of Joseph C. Reilly. She was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, attended Boston College of Pharmacy, and is a registered pharmacist of New Bedford. The Doctor is a member of the B. P. O. E., Red Men, Sharpshooters, Massachusetts Dental Society, and Garretson Society of Philadelphia. He is a Republican in politics. (2) Stanislaus resides at home. (3) Eva L., who was educated at the Jesus and Mary Convent at Fall River, and the Notre Dame Academy of Boston, is a clerk in the register of deeds office in New Bedford. (4) Lillian was educated at the Jesus and Mary Convent of Fall River and the Notre Dame Academy of Boston. (5) Henry P. is at home. The family are members of the Catholic Church, belonging to St. Anthony's parish.

In December, 1911, Mr. Jean went abroad, visiting England and France, returning in January, 1912.

GARDNER JOSIAH KINGMAN (deceased). For some two hundred and more years ancient Bridgewater has been the continuous home of the numerous and highly respectable family bearing the name Kingman, the descendants of Henry Kingman, of Weymouth, the first of the name found in New England or this country. It should be borne in mind that the original town of Bridgewater, or ancient Bridgewater, was the first interior settlement in the Old Colony, that the grant of the plantation was made in 1645 and that it then included what has since become the towns of Bridgewater, North, East and West; also that it was purchased by Capt. Miles Standish and others for a few articles, the whole of which did not amount to thirty dollars in value; the settlement was made in 1651. To what is now West Bridgewater, in which part of the original town the first settlements were made, removed in about 1685 the family of John Kingman, a son of

(1) Henry Kingman, alluded to above as of

Weymouth. The latter came from Wales in 1632, and was active in the affairs of Weymouth, where he was made a freeman in 1636; grand juror in 1637, and representative in 1638 and 1652; was on a committee to lay out and define the town ways. The Christian name of his wife was Joanna and they had six children: Edward (died unmarried), Thomas, John, and three daughters, whose Christian names are unknown. Of these,

(II) John Kingman married Elizabeth, and had six children, and as stated he removed his family from Weymouth to West Bridgewater about 1685. His children were: John, born in 1664; Henry, born in 1668; Samuel, born in 1670; Elizabeth, born in 1673; Deliverance, born in 1676; and Susanna, born in 1679.

As the settlements in the old town increased other parishes were formed and in time towns incorporated. The inhabitants of that part of the town which later became the North parish petitioned for the same, and in 1738 it was granted, thus, subsequently, the town of North Bridgewater, and still later the city of Brockton. There were no settlements in the North parish until after 1700. In the parish just named

(III) Henry Kingman, born in 1668, son of John and grandson of Henry, the immigrant, was an early settler. He married in 1692 Bethiah Howard, and their family comprised children: Bethiah, born June 6, 1693; Elizabeth, born March 26, 1695; Sarah, born June 29, 1697; Martha, born July 10, 1699; Henry, born April 19, 1701; Keziah, born Nov. 14, 1704; Hannah, born June 26, 1706; Jonathan, born April 28, 1708; Anne, born June 5, 1710; and Mary, born Aug. 20, 1713.

(IV) Henry Kingman, born April 19, 1701, married (first) in 1726 Mary, daughter of Samuel Allen, and after her death, in 1740, he married (second) March 15, 1743, Abigail, widow of Seth Copeland and daughter of Thomas White, of Braintree. Mr. Kingman died Oct. 5, 1775. His children were: By the first marriage—Mary, born May 1, 1727; Martha, May 4, 1729; Jane, May 4, 1729; Mathew, Sept. 8, 1732; Anna, Sept. 16, 1733; Henry, June 29, 1735; and Benjamin, May 21, 1739; by the second marriage—Abigail, born Jan. 14, 1744; Abigail (2), Sept. 4, 1749; Anna (2), Jan. 20, 1752; Benjamin, Jan. 20, 1755; Seth, July 7, 1757; Benjamin (2), Aug. 27, 1760; and Submit, June 30, 1763.

(V) Seth Kingman, son of Henry, born July 7, 1757, married (first) in 1787 Judith Washburn, of Kingston, Mass., who died Dec. 1, 1809, aged forty-five. He married (second)

March 26, 1811, Jennet, daughter of William Edson. She died Feb. 8, 1833, and he married (third) Oct. 14, 1833, Olive, daughter of Barnabas Curtis. Mr. Kingman was a farmer and resided on Summer street. He died Feb. 18, 1843, aged eighty-six years. His children were: Ambrose, born March 20, 1789; Martin, Sept. 19, 1791; Benjamin, Dec. 3, 1793; Henry, Jan. 26, 1796; Abiel, March 29, 1797; Mary, July 29, 1799 (married Jan. 1, 1821, Bela Keith); Josiah Washburn, Feb. 6, 1802; John Washburn, July 24, 1804; Lucy, Jan. 27, 1808 (married Nov. 2, 1837, Daniel Eames); Judith Washburn, Nov. 15, 1809 (married Nov. 8, 1830, Francis Copeland, of West Bridgewater); and Elbridge, Aug. 19, 1812.

(VI) Josiah Washburn Kingman, son of Seth and Judith (Washburn) Kingman, was born Feb. 6, 1802, on what is now Summer street, in that part of the now city of Brockton known as the "Kingman neighborhood," but which at the time was yet old North parish of ancient Bridgewater, Mass. Not unlike most of the boys of his day and locality his school privileges were few and his seasons for play short, for with the large family his parents had to support the sons as soon as big enough were utilized to full extent to assist in the maintenance of the family. When winter came, after the season's crops were garnered, the sons, Josiah W. with them, were set to work hammering nails, that being before the day of machinery-made nails. This, too, was the period before the Massachusetts board of education and high schools, the period when only now and then an academy could be pointed to in the Commonwealth, hence, as intimated or stated, no liberal education was given the sons of the ordinary farmer with a large family.

When Mr. Kingman had arrived at the age of ten the militia company under command of Capt. Nehemiah Lincoln was called to the defense of Plymouth harbor in the war of 1812, and the glittering swords and bright uniforms of the company were too much for the young lad, and, having a brother in the rank and file he was also fired with military ardor, and volunteered for the country's service by carting supplies for the company.

When seventeen years of age he was apprenticed to his brother Abiel Kingman, with whom he remained for four years, at the cabinetmaking trade. On reaching the age of twenty-one he succeeded his brother in the manufacture of furniture for the wholesale trade, his location being in a building after-

ward finished into a dwelling house, and for a long time occupied by the late Peleg Holmes, near the old Kingman homestead; thus commencing a business in which he continued for more than thirty years and with marked success. In time the business outgrew its accommodations, and more commodious quarters were sought, and in 1825 Mr. Kingman purchased land situated at the corner of what is now Main and South streets, Brockton, but then in the town of North Bridgewater, on what was known as "The Plain," now the thriving village of Campello, where he pitched his tent and became one of the then few inhabitants occupying that section of the town.

In the meantime Mr. Kingman was married and resided for a time in the house of Bela Keith, Esq., at the corner of Main and Depot streets, till he built a house of his own. After becoming fully established in housekeeping he entered upon the cares of business by building a shop for manufacturing, and soon entered upon the wholesale trade, at first finding a market in Boston, and thence extending his business to other cities of New England. His undertakings soon became an established success, and the facilities for conducting the same were added to, till at length a large warehouse and storerooms were erected, in which a large stock of furniture of every description, bedding and other housekeeping goods were kept for the retail trade.

When Mr. Kingman first commenced business he employed such water privileges as the immediate vicinity afforded, and afterward erected a mill conducted by horse power nearer home, which served his purpose for a time, till his trade, which had extended to the rapidly growing Western and Southern States, required additional facilities for the prosecution of his business, and in 1851 he erected a large building for steam power, on the westerly borders of his grounds, which had then become nearly covered by the various buildings used in manufacturing. In this mill the most modern and most approved machinery was introduced, so that at that time no establishment in southeastern Massachusetts had better, if as good, facilities for conducting the rapidly growing business. After a lapse of two years following the erection of this new mill, with a prospect of a large expansion in business, the entire establishment was destroyed by fire on May 23, 1853, entailing a loss of nearly \$50,000. Besides the manufacturing buildings, the dwelling-house and home of Mr. Kingman was destroyed, and by the calamity a large number of persons were thrown out of

employment, and the growth of the village of Campello was for a time retarded.

Previous to 1836 the people of Campello were dependent for church worship upon the First Church in the Centre. The population in the southerly portion of the town at that date was small, and among those who felt the necessity for church accommodations nearer home was Mr. Kingman. He was a pioneer in a movement in that direction, and was active in the procuring of land and the erection of a meetinghouse, and was ever active in promoting the interests of both church and society. In the early history of the church he was always on committees connected with and interested in this church, and when they were fairly organized a Sabbath school was formed, and Mr. Kingman was elected its first superintendent, which office he held for many years. He was an early, active, prominent and consistent member of the church, and enjoyed the confidence of his friends and fellow citizens to an eminent degree.

After years of activity, varied as most lives are, he led a calm, serene life to the ripe old age of eighty-three, at a point beyond the time allotted to the average of man; and his qualities of mind and experience of life made him still then a most entertaining and instructive companion. He was then still youthful in spirit, social and affable in his manners, and took a lively interest in the events of everyday life. Mr. Kingman passed away Dec. 4, 1884.

Mr. Kingman was chosen one of the board of selectmen of the town in 1838, an office to which he was for nine years reelected. In 1847 and 1848 he represented the town of North Bridgewater (now Brockton) in the Lower House of the Massachusetts General Court. He was often on the board of overseers of the poor, assessor of the town, and one of the first engineers of the fire department. During the Civil war he was appointed by the provost marshal as recruiting officer for this section. In 1875 he was one of the road commissioners for the town. He was on the committee for introducing the first public waterworks into the town. He was appointed justice of the peace by Gov. John A. Andrew Jan. 14, 1864. In all and every position to which he was called his public spirit, his wise yet liberal judgment, his earnest devotion to the interests of the town, and his large comprehension of its needs, were marked, and rendered him a valuable public officer.

Mr. Kingman's comparative freedom from active business pursuits, and the excellent qualifications he exhibited in town and other



public affairs, pointed him out to his fellow citizens for their frequent and repeated choice to positions of responsibility and honor, in all of which he showed himself worthy of the confidence reposed in him.

On Nov. 19, 1822, Josiah Washburn Kingman married Polly Packard, daughter of Cyrus and Keziah (Kingman) Packard, and a direct descendant in the sixth generation from Samuel Packard, who came from England in the ship "Diligence," of Ipswich, and settled in Hingham, Mass., in 1638, later becoming one of the early settlers of Bridgewater. To Mr. and Mrs. Kingman seven children were born, as follows:

(1) Abigail Copeland, born Feb. 19, 1824, was married Jan. 1, 1844, to Anson Morse, of Walpole, Mass., and died March 17, 1870, at Beaufort, S. C., whither she had gone for her health. Mr. Morse died Aug. 17, 1881, at Norwood, Mass. They had three children: Adelaide Melissa, born May 25, 1845, died Oct. 3, 1845; Margaret Kingman, born May 1, 1848, died Aug. 24, 1848; Nancy Jane, born June 2, 1849, died Nov. 15, 1851.

(2) Jane Packard, born Nov. 19, 1825, died July 2, 1827.

(3) Judith, born June 29, 1827, died July 13, 1827.

(4) Jane Packard, born Aug. 29, 1828, was married May 24, 1849, to Isaac Perkins, and (second) on Oct. 14, 1875, to Augustus Reed, of Canton, Maine. By her first union she had four children: Herman Wesley, born April 6, 1851, died Oct. 26, 1884; Abby Morse, born April 23, 1853, died Aug. 17, 1853; George Kingman, born June 16, 1856, died Jan. 20, 1861; Anson Morse, born June 23, 1858, was married Feb. 5, 1879, to Jennie Louise Weeks, born Dec. 30, 1861, daughter of James and Margaret (Brown) Weeks, of South Weymouth, Mass., and had four children, born as follows: George Kingman, Nov. 14, 1879, in Boston (died in Taunton Sept. 24, 1880); Louise Kingman, Oct. 21, 1880, in Brockton; Susan Bradford, March 19, 1883, in Brockton; Bessie Kingman, July 6, 1886, in Brockton (died July 18, 1886).

(5) Bradford, born Jan. 5, 1831, was married Jan. 1, 1852, to Susan Bradford Ellis, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Susanna (Bradford) Ellis, of Plympton, Mass., and they had one daughter, Carrie Parker, born July 15, 1858, who died Sept. 18, 1859. Mr. Kingman was a lawyer by profession, and had from his youth a special fondness for historical and genealogical studies, making them a specialty in connection with his legal profession. He

gave much attention to local history and published several works, among them the "History of North Bridgewater" and the "History of Brockton," and was also a contributor to many magazines and newspapers. Mr. Kingman died in Boston, July 19, 1903.

(6) Charlotte, born Oct. 14, 1832, died July 29, 1833.

(7) Seth, born July 21, 1834, died Sept. 4, 1834.

The mother of the above named children died Aug. 4, 1834, and on Feb. 26, 1835, Mr. Kingman married (second) Margaret Dunlap, daughter of John and Mary Dunlap, of Pelham, Mass., and to this union were born five children, namely:

(8) Harriet Nason, born June 29, 1836, was married Nov. 29, 1877, to Francis H. Ludington, a prominent merchant of St. Louis, Mo., where she resides, and where he died May 18, 1910.

(9) Gardner Josiah, born Aug. 23, 1838, is mentioned below.

(10) Almaria, born April 1, 1842, married April 10, 1861, Franklin Fobes, of Bridgewater, and they had one child, Josie, born Jan. 20, 1866, who died June 14, 1866. Mr. Fobes died Dec. 15, 1873, and on Nov. 3, 1874, Mrs. Fobes married Francis H. Ludington, of St. Louis, Mo., by whom she had one child, Eliot Kingman, born in St. Louis, June 1, 1876. Mrs. Ludington died Oct. 18, 1876, and Mr. Ludington later married her older sister, Harriet Nason Kingman.

(11) Eldora Louisa, born April 29, 1846, was married Dec. 3, 1869, to Preston Bond Keith, of Campello, Mass., who is mentioned elsewhere in these volumes. They have one child, Allie Louise, born April 2, 1877, who is the wife of C. Ernest Perkins, D. D. S., of Brockton. The residence at the corner of Main and South streets, now occupied by Mr. and Mrs. Keith, is the old Kingman homestead.

(12) George Webster, born Nov. 21, 1852, died May 8, 1856.

(VII) Gardner Josiah Kingman, son of the late Josiah W. and Margaret (Dunlap) Kingman, was born Aug. 23, 1838, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), and in the public schools of his native town his schooling was begun. Later he attended an academy in New Hampshire. Leaving school at the age of fifteen years, he shortly afterward formed a partnership with Thomas Young and Thomas Swift, each of the young men investing a capital of \$300, under the firm name of Thomas Young & Co., and they engaged in the man-

ufacture of the old-fashioned "brogan" shoes, establishing themselves in business in 1854 at the corner of Main and Market streets, Campello, in the building which has since been converted into a dwelling, now occupied by Lucas W. Alden. He was not only a pioneer shoe manufacturer but also one of the youngest to enter the business. In the little shop the stock for the shoes was cut and made ready for the shoemakers, who receiving the same would make up the shoes at their homes and return them finished to the "factory" ready for the market, as was then the custom. Mr. Kingman continued a member of the firm until during the panic of 1857, when they were compelled to close up the business. He then went to New York City, where for about three years he was employed by his father, acting as shipping clerk in the furniture establishment of Phelps & Kingman, after which time he returned home. In 1860 he went to Nantucket, Mass., where he bought out the business of the Nantucket Boot and Shoe Company, being among the earliest to introduce that business on the island. He conducted it for about three years, when he again returned to North Bridgewater, and on Jan. 1, 1864, established himself in the manufacture of boots and shoes on Main street in Campello, occupying the upper floor in the old building which now stands on the north corner of Main and Market streets, and continuing there until he sold out his business to Whittier & Co. in the spring of 1870. Going to New York he was there engaged in the brokerage business for a period of about two years. On Nov. 1, 1872, he again established himself in the manufacture of shoes in North Bridgewater, in the George Stevens factory on Montello street, Campello, where he remained for about two years, when in 1874 he moved into the shoe factory of Albert Keith, on Main street (now used for store purposes), and continued successfully engaged in the business as a manufacturer until 1880. In that year he sold out to Isaac S. Emerson, who had been employed by him as a stitching room foreman and salesman, and retired from active business. From that time on he devoted his time to his real estate interests, which had become extensive. He was the owner of the land at the corner of Main and Grove streets—seven acres of land between Grove and Nilsson streets. He developed and built up this property, which to-day is improved with nice homes and stores and forms an integral part of the South End. He was also interested in real estate in other sections of the city and was a heavy taxpayer.

He was long identified with the financial institutions of his native town, being a director of the Home National Bank and a trustee of the Brockton Savings Bank.

Mr. Kingman in political faith was a firm believer in the principles of the Republican party, but never cared for public office. While a resident of Campello he attended the South Congregational Church, in which his father was for many years a leading worker. He was a member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello, to which he had belonged for many years, and was also a member of Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., of Brockton. He was at one time identified with the Commercial Club, of which he was a charter member.

On May 5, 1861, Mr. Kingman was united in marriage to Frances Theresa Nickerson, daughter of Capt. Joseph H. Nickerson, who was a leading merchant of Nantucket, and his wife, Rebecca C. Joy, and granddaughter of Samuel Nickerson. This union was blessed with one son, Charles Webster Kingman, born Oct. 3, 1862, who married Dec. 15, 1887, Fannie Leonard, daughter of Thomas and Deborah Torrey (Shaw) Leonard, of Brockton; he is assistant treasurer of the Brockton Savings Bank.

Mr. Kingman was a worthy representative of a time-honored family, members of which have for many years been prominently identified with the growth and development of the community where the greater part of his active business career was spent. He was possessed of quiet tastes and dignified manner, and though affable and cordial in disposition preferred the peace of home life to travel or personal distinction. In 1886 he built the attractive home at No. 309 Main street where he passed the balance of his life, and for a number of years he had spent the summer seasons at his house at Nantucket.

Mr. Kingman died suddenly, while sitting with his family in his home in Brockton, on the evening of April 3, 1910, at the age of seventy-one years. He was in his usual good health to the very last. The funeral was simple, in accordance with an often expressed wish of Mr. Kingman, and he was buried in the family lot in Union cemetery.

COLE. Harrison Gray Cole, who for over a half century was engaged in the manufacture of wooden boxes of various kinds as well as being engaged in lumbering in North Carver, Mass., was honored and respected as a useful and upright citizen and staunch and loyal friend. Mr. Cole was a native of Carver,

born Aug. 27, 1817, son of Lieut. Hezekiah Cole, and in the town of his birth passed away Nov. 28, 1886, in the seventieth year of his age. He is now succeeded as an honored citizen by his sons, who are men of worth and influence in the business world in their respective communities.

Says the author of the "Cole Genealogy" of one line of the Cole family of Devonshire, England: "It has been asserted that this family derives its name from Cole, the founder of Colchester, one of the Kings of Britain. Yet without claiming as its patriarch either this renowned descendant of Caratacus or the Justice Cole who lived in the reign of King Alfred, or the valiant General Cole who, in command of the united forces of Devon, Somerset and Dorset, defeated at Pinshoe, in 1001, Swayne, the savage chieftain of the Danes, its antiquity and rank among the magnates of the land in Saxon times are attested by Domesday Book, and by this deeds of King William the Conqueror, which was written in the Saxon tongue, 1070, and was put in English, 1587." So much for the antiquity of the name and family. Here in New England the Cole family is both ancient and distinguished, one branch of it coming over in 1632. It is the purpose of this article to treat of the branch of the family of Plymouth county whose progenitor was James Cole, and that branch which since shortly after the American Revolution has lived and figured in the annals of the town of Middleboro and vicinity. The forerunner of this branch was Capt. Nathaniel Cole, a patriot of the Revolution, and an honored citizen of Middleboro, where lived several of his sons, substantial men, and in turn their sons, who, too, were men of substance and useful citizenship. There follows in detail and in chronological order from James Cole, the immigrant, the genealogy and history of this branch of the family.

(I) James Cole, a resident in 1616 of Highgate, a suburb of London, England, married in 1624 Mary, daughter of the noted botanist and physician, Matthew Lovel, who was born in Lille, a son of Jean de Lovel, a distinguished lawyer. Mr. Cole and his wife, with their sons James and Hugh, who were probably born in London, came to New England in 1632, and were for a time at Saco, Maine. Mr. Cole located in Plymouth, Mass., in 1633, and was there made a freeman in the same year. He was known as a sailor. His name appears on the tax list of Plymouth in 1634. He was the first settler of and lived upon what is still known as "Cole's Hill," the first burial

ground of the Pilgrims. This land probably included the ground upon which rests Plymouth Rock. He had various grants of land given him in Plymouth. He was surveyor of highways in 1641, 1642, 1651 and 1652; was constable in 1641 and 1644. He was a volunteer in 1637 against the Pequot Indians. Mr. Cole kept, it is said, the first public tavern or inn in Plymouth, and one of the first in New England. This inn was opened soon after Mr. Cole's arrival at Plymouth, and it was continued by himself and son James, respectively, until 1698. The children of James Cole and his wife were: James, born in 1625; Hugh, in 1627; John, in 1637 (in Plymouth); and Mary, in 1639.

(II) James Cole (2), born in 1625 in London, England, accompanied his father to this country and to Plymouth in 1633. In time he removed to Scituate and thence to Maine, but returned to Plymouth, where he was made a freeman in 1654. He was surveyor of highways in 1656, again in 1678 and 1685. He was the representative in the General Court from Plymouth in 1690. He purchased property from his father in 1668, including the inn, which he kept for many years, the house being built by Governor Winslow, and in 1698 it was the oldest house in Plymouth. Mr. Cole married (first) Dec. 23, 1652, Mary Tilson, and (second) Abigail Davenport. His children, perhaps not in order of birth, were: Mary, John, Nathaniel, Ephraim, Elizabeth, Martha, Joanna and Hannah. The father died in Plymouth in 1712.

(III) Ephraim Cole, son of James (2), married in 1689 Rebecca, daughter of Edward and Dorothy (Lettuce) Gray. He was chosen constable in 1693. In 1695 he was granted land northward from Bartlett's warehouse, on which to build a wharf. The blacksmith shop built by him in 1685 at the corner of Leyden and Maine streets was still standing in 1903. It remained in the family until 1872. Mr. Cole was one of twenty persons to subscribe twenty pounds a year for seven years for maintaining a school, with the proviso that it should be settled within forty rods of the meetinghouse. Mr. Cole died in 1731. His children were: Ephraim, born Feb. 1, 1691; Samuel, Sept. 17, 1694; Rebecca, Aug. 8, 1696; Mary, July 27, 1698; Dorothy, Feb. 3, 1701; James, Nov. 14, 1705; and Samuel, April 2, 1709.

(IV) James Cole, son of Ephraim, born Nov. 14, 1705, in Plymouth, settled in that part of Plymouth which had been set off as the town of Plympton, now Carver. His





wife's name was Mercy, and their only child was Hezekiah, born in 1743.

(V) Hezekiah Cole, only child of James and Mercy Cole, was born Jan. 8, 1743, in Plympton, now Carver, Mass. He married July 16, 1765, Elizabeth Shurtliffe, who was born June 27, 1743, daughter of Barnabas Shurtliffe. Mr. Cole was a soldier of the Revolution, performing service in an expedition to Rhode Island in December, 1776, and he was a member of Capt. Nathaniel Shaw's company, Col. James Warren's regiment, which marched on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, to Marshfield. He and his wife owned lands near Cole's Mills in Plympton. Mr. Cole died July 6, 1797. His wife died April 21, 1824. Their children were: Deborah, born Oct. 12, 1765, died March 7, 1791; Betsey, born Jan. 1, 1767, died March 10, 1786; James, born July 26, 1768, died in Martinique aged twenty-four; Zilpha, born Sept. 14, 1770, married Chapman Rider, of Middleboro, and died aged thirty-six years; Hezekiah was born July 27, 1777.

(VI) Lieut. Col. Hezekiah Cole, son of Hezekiah, was born July 27, 1777, in Plympton, now Carver, Mass., and married (first) Jan. 25, 1802, Jane, who was born Sept. 25, 1779, daughter of Calvin Bradford. She died March 6, 1825, and he married (second) April 7, 1826, Lucy Prince Cobb, who was born April 14, 1789, widow of Frederic Cobb, and daughter of Perez Bradford, both wives being direct descendants of Gov. William Bradford, of the "Mayflower" and Plymouth Colony. Mr. Cole operated a mill and carried on the business of manufacturing, a business followed later by his son, Harrison Gray Cole. He was commissioned lieutenant of the 4th Company, Militia of Foster, R. I., captain in 1806, second major, 14th Rhode Island Regiment, in 1809, first major in 1810, and lieutenant colonel in 1811. He died Feb. 17, 1843. His wife, Lucy P., died Dec. 8, 1874. His children were born as follows: Elizabeth, 1803; Jane Bradford, 1804; James, 1807; Zilpha, 1809 (died 1810); Hezekiah, 1811 (died 1813); Bradford, 1813; Hezekiah and Zilpha, twins, 1815; Harrison Gray, 1817; Lucy Fuller, 1819; Mary Morton, 1822 (all by the first wife, and all now deceased); Margaret, 1826; Marcia, 1828; Laura Ann, 1830.

(VII) Harrison Gray Cole, son of Lieut. Col. Hezekiah Cole, was born Aug. 27, 1817, in North Carver, Mass., and grew to manhood in his native home, in the district schools of the town receiving his education. In young manhood he engaged in manufacturing, first

operating a gristmill, which was afterward converted into a sawmill. Later he began the manufacture of boxes, and for a period of fifty years carried on that business successfully, in time being assisted by his eldest son, Theron M. Cole, who succeeded him when his advancing years made retirement necessary. Mr. Cole was a man greatly devoted to his home and family, and delighted in extending his hospitality to friend and to stranger alike. He was enterprising and progressive, and was indefatigable in his work. In politics he was a Jeffersonian Democrat and a staunch supporter of the principles of that party. Mr. Cole died in North Carver Nov. 28, 1886, in his seventieth year, and his remains are interred in the cemetery at North Carver. On June 21, 1840, he married Lucy Chase, who was born in North Carver July 18, 1819, daughter of Levi and Lucy (Pratt) Chase, and a descendant on both paternal and maternal sides of historic old New England ancestry. Mrs. Cole passed away Nov. 4, 1873, in North Carver, and her remains rest beside her husband in the cemetery at North Carver. The children born to this union were: Hannah Lewis, born June 19, 1841, married Josiah Chandler, and both are now deceased; Theron M., born Oct. 13, 1843, is mentioned below; Sarah A., born July 15, 1847, married Gustavus L. Swift, and they reside in East Middleboro, Mass.; Emma Bowers, born Oct. 7, 1849, died June 27, 1850; Henry Harrison, born June 8, 1852, is mentioned below; Horace Chase was born Jan. 23, 1855; Elmer Bowers, born in 1858, is mentioned below. Harrison Gray Cole married (second) Rebecca Richards, who died without issue.

(VIII) THERON M. COLE, eldest son of the late Harrison Gray and Lucy (Chase) Cole, was born on the Cole homestead in North Carver, Mass., Oct. 13, 1843. He attended the district schools, and at an early age began to work with his father in the mill, where he soon acquired a thorough knowledge of the manufacture of various kinds of wooden boxes. While he was still in his teens his father put him in charge of the mill, and he continued to operate it for his father until 1881, in which year, with his brother Elmer B., he formed a partnership under the firm name of Cole Brothers and under this style the business was conducted for several years, when Elmer B. withdrew from the business and formed a partnership with the late George S. Clark, of Middleboro. Theron M. Cole continued the business at North Carver alone, and has since been successfully and extensively

engaged in the manufacture of boxes and barrels, displaying that same enterprise and energy which have characterized him from his start in life. Mr. Cole has cut upward of 2,000,000 feet of lumber in one year from wood lots, in various sections of the country, and has manufactured this into lumber and cranberry boxes and barrels, as well as boxes used in various lines as shipping cases, the quality of this product being such as to cause a steady demand.

Mr. Cole is a strict temperance man, never having used tobacco or alcoholic beverages of any kind. Politically he is a Democrat of the old school, but being of a retiring and unpretentious nature he has never cared for or sought public office. He is a devoted member of the Congregational Church at North Carver, and has served the church faithfully and earnestly as deacon for several years. He is a trustee of the Plymouth Five Cents Savings Bank, of Plymouth, Mass. As a citizen he is honored and respected in the community in which all of his life has been spent, and as a business man he enjoys the esteem of all by whom he is known for his upright and honorable dealings with all men.

Mr. Cole has been married three times. On Nov. 20, 1866, he married (first) Nancy B. Chandler, born July 10, 1845, daughter of Job Chandler, of North Carver. Mrs. Cole passed away Feb. 5, 1881, without issue. On Oct. 22, 1885, he married (second) Annie H. Robbins, who was born Sept. 14, 1863, in North Carver, daughter of Benjamin W. and Lydia M. (Hammond) Robbins. To this union there were born the following children: (1) Philip Stanley, born Dec. 25, 1886, attended the district schools of his native town, after which he was prepared for college at the Mount Hermon School, completing his educational training at Dartmouth College. He is now associated with his father in business in North Carver. (2) Frank Harrison, born Sept. 6, 1889, attended the common schools, after which he was graduated from Bryant & Stratton's Business College, at Boston, in 1908, and is also associated with his father. (3) Elsie Louise was born April 20, 1892. (4) Annie Hammond was born Oct. 25, 1896. The mother of these children passed away Nov. 11, 1896, and Mr. Cole married (third) March 28, 1900, Charlotte E. (Hammond), daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Shaw) Hammond, and widow of Andrew R. Eames, of North Carver. Mrs. Charlotte E. (Hammond) Cole was born Dec. 20, 1849, and married (first) Nov. 24, 1874, Andrew R. Eames, who

was born Aug. 21, 1845, in Fall River, and died in North Carver April 21, 1882. To Mr. and Mrs. Eames were born the following children: (1) Lucy Marion, born Aug. 14, 1875, died March 15, 1883. (2) Embert Hathaway, born Dec. 28, 1876, married June 7, 1902, Eliza Golden Shurtleff, who was born July 6, 1882, and they have four children, Gladys Marion, born Sept. 7, 1904, Hattie Frances, born Nov. 27, 1906, Flora Isabel, born Dec. 5, 1907, and Andrew Robeson, born Aug. 23, 1910. (3) Mabelle Hortense, born April 16, 1878, was married Nov. 10, 1903, to John C. Owers, who was born May 1, 1881, in Earl's Coln, County of Essex, England, and they have four children, Eleanor Elizabeth, born Nov. 23, 1904, Robert Hammond, born Nov. 14, 1905, Charlotte Mabelle, born March 15, 1907 (these three born in Kingston, Mass.), and Richard Myron, born (in Middleboro, Mass.) March 6, 1910. (4) Flora Isabel, born Dec. 31, 1879, is a trained nurse in New York City. All but the children of Mr. and Mrs. Owers were born in Carver.

(VIII) HENRY HARRISON COLE, second son of Harrison Gray Cole, was born in the Cole homestead in North Carver June 8, 1852. He attended the local school of his town, and later a boarding school at New London, N. H. He worked at home until eighteen years old, when he accepted a position as clerk in the clothing store of Samuel Colby, of Taunton, spending four years there. After this he accepted a like position with the well-known house of A. Shuman & Co., of Boston, being a salesman in their Roxbury store until 1884. He was then given the management of the company's store at Plymouth. There for a period of twenty years he filled that position of trust and responsibility, and built up a successful business. In 1904 he bought out the business, and since then he has been conducting it successfully under the name of Cole's Boston Clothing House. He is assisted in the business by his son Harrison Gray and a corps of efficient clerks. Mr. Cole is a man of enterprise and progressive ideas, and applies up-to-date methods in his business. He has a kind manner and is popular as a business man and citizen. He takes no part in public life. Fraternally he is a member of Plymouth Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Mayflower Lodge, I. O. O. F., of Plymouth, and the B. P. O. Elks. He attends the Episcopal Church, of which his wife is a member.

Mr. Cole married, in Plymouth, Abby F. Atwood, daughter of Capt. Jesse R. Atwood, of Wellfleet, Mass. They have three children:

Harrison Gray, who married Alice B. Whitmore, daughter of Frederick H. Whitmore, of Plymouth, and has one child, Margery; Jesse, a traveling salesman, who married Alice Wells, of Brooklyn, N. Y., daughter of Lucius and Alice (Lennon) Wells, of Charleston, S. C., and they have one son, Harrison Wells Cole; and Henry Hadley, a student at Dartmouth College, class of 1914.

(VIII) HORACE CHASE COLE, third son of the late Harrison Gray Cole, was born at the Cole homestead in North Carver Jan. 23, 1855. He attended the local school in Carver, and worked in the box factory with his father and brothers until twenty-three years old, when he started in the tack manufacturing business for himself, forming a partnership with a cousin, W. S. Cole. They started the manufacture of tacks in Carver, where they continued until 1885, when the business was moved to Kingston. There it has been in successful operation for the past twenty-seven years, manufacturing over eight tons of tacks per month, which are sold and shipped to the English and French markets. Like his brothers Mr. Cole is energetic and enterprising, and is deeply interested in his business. Politically he is a Democrat, but cares nothing about office holding. He is a member of the Congregational Church.

(VIII) ELMER B. COLE, youngest son of the late Harrison Gray Cole, was born at the old homestead in North Carver in 1858. He attended the local school and at the age of fourteen started to work in the box factory of his father, where with his brothers he worked and learned all the details of the business. While still in his teens he associated himself with his brother Theron M., under the firm name of Cole Brothers, for the manufacture of boxes and barrels and lumber, which partnership continued for some time, quite successfully. But Mr. Cole wanted a wider field for his energy and he sold his interest to his brother and moved to Middleboro, where in 1889 he formed a partnership with George S. Clark, under the firm name of Clark & Cole, for the manufacture of boxes, lumber, etc. Mr. Clark died in 1904, and the family still retain an interest in the business, with Mr. Cole as general manager, it being one of the leaders in its line in the county. Mr. Cole is a man of sterling character and is liberal in his ideas. He takes a deep interest in Middleboro, its growth and progress. His firm gives employment to 150 hands, who respect him for his fairness and good judgment. He is well liked by all. In politics he is a Republican, but

with independent tendencies when local issues are at stake. He served as selectman of Carver in 1888. He takes no active part in public affairs, however, giving his whole time and attention to his business. Fraternally he is a member of Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Middleboro; and of the K. of P., also of Middleboro. For several years he belonged to the Commercial Club. With his wife he attends the Congregational Church.

Mr. Cole's first marriage was to Hannah Cookson. No children were born to this union. On Dec. 24, 1883, he married (second) Mrs. Emma M. Sellew, of South Braintree, and they had one son, Forest Elmer, born Dec. 8, 1887, who died in infancy.

GEORGE SMITH ATWOOD, deceased, for many years a well-known oyster grower of Chatham, Barnstable Co., Mass., was born there Sept. 1, 1835. He was a descendant of (I) Stephen Atwood, who was born in England, in 1620, and was an inhabitant (1643) of Plymouth Colony, where on Nov. 16, 1644, he married Abigail, daughter of John Dunham. He is said to be the ancestor of all the Cape Cod Atwoods. He made his home in Eastham, Mass., where he spent the remainder of his life. His death occurred Feb. 1, 1693-94, in that part of Eastham that became Wellfleet.

(II) Joseph Atwood (born about 1650), of Wellfleet, is made by Dudley, in his work on the Bangs family, son of (I) Stephen Atwood, of Plymouth, Eastham and Wellfleet, and has him marrying in 1677 Apphia Bangs Knowles, born Oct. 15, 1651, daughter of Edward Bangs, of Plymouth and Eastham, who came from England in the "Anne," and widow of John Knowles, of Eastham, who was slain in King Philip's war. He was born in Plymouth, and moved with his parents to Eastham, Mass. The probable children of Joseph and Apphia were: Joseph, who married and had a large family; Apphia, who married Aug. 5, 1716, Joseph Mayo; Israel (perhaps); Eleazer; and Malchiel. The latter married Joanna Harding, and from them came the Atwoods of Truro, and probably Provincetown. The Wellfleet Atwoods were a large family; they settled on Brook Island and Pamet Point. They were a tall, muscular race. It used to be said that ten Atwoods would make more long measure than any other family on the Cape, the Bassetts excepted.

(III) Joseph Atwood (2), son of Joseph and Apphia Atwood, was born in Eastham. He married Bethiah Crowell, and they became

the parents of nine children, among whom was Joseph, born Feb. 19, 1720.

(IV) Joseph Atwood (3), son of Joseph (2) and Bethiah Atwood, was born Feb. 19, 1720, and made his home in the town of Chatham. He married, in 1742, Deborah, daughter of Daniel Sears. Joseph Atwood followed the sea, and was a shipmaster, engaged in foreign commerce. He died Feb. 8, 1794, and his wife passed away Jan. 6, 1796, at the age of seventy-four years. Their children were: Bethia, born Feb. 3, 1743; David, Feb. 3, 1745 (died June 25, 1751); Deborah, Sept. 3, 1748 (married Joshua Rogers); Joseph, May 25, 1752 (died May 13, 1774); Sarah, May 15, 1754 (died April 3, 1828); and Sears, July 26, 1761.

(V) Sears Atwood, son of Capt. Joseph Atwood, was born July 26, 1761. He married Oct. 31, 1782, Azubah Collins, daughter of Solomon Collins. Mr. Atwood died March 1, 1832, and Mrs. Atwood Nov. 13, 1832. Their children were: Joseph, born Sept. 25, 1783; Solomon, Aug. 6, 1785; David, Aug. 29, 1787; John, Aug. 20, 1789; Sears, March 31, 1792; James, Feb. 4, 1801; and Azubah, Oct. 18, 1805.

(VI) Solomon Atwood, son of Sears, was born in Chatham Aug. 6, 1785. He made his home in Chatham, where he owned land, and conducted a salt works. He was an active citizen and was highly esteemed in his community. He married Dec. 8, 1814, Lucy, daughter of Stephen and Margery Smith. His death occurred March 26, 1848, and his wife passed away Nov. 29, 1868. Both were buried in Chatham. Their children were: Sears, born Nov. 20, 1815; Mary, born April 20, 1817, who was married Feb. 1, 1844, to John Emery, then a widower with six children (Mr. Emery's first wife was Elmira Harding); Solomon C., born March 15, 1819, who was drowned June 8, 1837; Levi, born March 25, 1824; Lucy S., born March 7, 1828, who died Sept. 30, 1841; and George S., born Sept. 1, 1835.

(VII) George Smith Atwood, son of Solomon, was born in Chatham Sept. 1, 1835. He grew to manhood in his native town, attending the public schools, and also studied at Peirce Academy, Middleboro, Mass. Learning the trade of carpenter in Chatham, he began the trade of contractor and builder there, drawing his own plans as well as carrying out the construction work, at which he was quite successful. Later he interested himself in the growing and cultivating of oysters at Oyster Pond, near his home, and by close application and untiring labor built up a successful business in

this line, which he followed as long as his health permitted, a period of fifteen or more years. He found a market for his oysters in Boston as well as New York City and increased his business steadily by his enterprising and systematic methods. Mr. Atwood's death occurred after a long illness, May 20, 1908, at his home, and he was buried in the Congregational Church cemetery. He was clerk of the Congregational Church for twenty-eight years, member of the school committee for a number of years, and much interested in any project for the betterment of his town. A Republican in politics, domestic and temperate in his habits, he was a man whose influence for good was felt by all who knew him.

On Dec. 25, 1860, Mr. Atwood married, at Eastham, Mass., Mehitable S. Holbrook, born in Eastham, Mass., daughter of Elisha and Mehitable (Smith) Holbrook. Mrs. Atwood is now living on the homestead with her daughter. Children as follows were born to Mr. and Mrs. Atwood: (1) George S., Jr., born July 17, 1865, was educated in the public and high schools of Chatham, and engaged in the oyster business with his father. Later he located at Norfolk, Va., where he is now extensively engaged in the oyster business. He also carries on the business of his father in Chatham, to which he succeeded at the latter's death. He married (first) Lina Burgess Rogers, who died July 11, 1905. To them were born five children, Sherrill Smith, Percy Judson, Estelle Florence, Gladys Ramona and Kenneth Clark. His second marriage was to Etta Powell, of Virginia. (2) Nellie F. received her educational training in the public and high schools of her native town and the Bridgewater State normal school. She taught school for ten years in Chatham, and three years in Attleboro, and is now living at home with her mother. (3) Benjamin F. is an electrical engineer at Boston. He married Elizabeth A. Finn, of Roxbury, Massachusetts.

WAITE (New Bedford family). The Waite family here considered—some of the descendants of Peleg Waite, of Tiverton, R. I., and New Bedford, one of whose sons was the late Benjamin H. Waite, who was long one of the successful business men and enterprising and progressive citizens of his adopted city—descends from one of the early settlers of Portsmouth, R. I., and Dartmouth, this Commonwealth. There follow in chronological order from the earliest known American ancestor of this branch of the Waite family the successive generations to the present, somewhat in detail.



(I) Thomas Wait, born in 1601, came to America in 1634, and it is believed was one of those from Massachusetts who went from Boston in 1638 to southern Rhode Island and is of record at Portsmouth in 1639, on July 1st of which year he was granted a house lot next to Mr. Wickes'. He was made a freeman in 1641. In 1661 he purchased land in Acushnet and Cohasset. He died in Portsmouth some time before April, 1677, intestate, and the town council divided his property among his children: Samuel, Joseph, Jeremiah, Thomas, Mary and Reuben.

(II) Reuben Wait, son of Thomas, married Tabitha Zounders, and was of Dartmouth, Mass., appearing in 1685 with others at Plymouth Court as proprietors of that town. He died Oct. 7, 1707, and his will was proved Nov. 5th of that year. His children were: Thomas, born April 23, 1683; Eleanor, born Jan. 4, 1688; Benjamin, born Jan. 12, 1690; Joseph, born Jan. 24, 1693; Abigail, born Jan. 24, 1693; Tabitha, born Jan. 15, 1695; Reuben, born Jan. 15, 1695; and Jeremiah, born Jan. 16, 1698.

(III) Thomas Wait (2), son of Reuben, born April 23, 1683, married Jan. 25, 1711, Mary, born Aug. 22, 1689, daughter of Joseph and Mehetabel (Fish) Tripp, and they lived in Dartmouth, Mass. Their children were: John, born Nov. 30, 1711; Reuben, born Feb. 7, 1714; Thomas, born Feb. 29, 1716; Mary, born April 5, 1718; Meribah, born July 20, 1720; Mehetabel, born Nov. 18, 1722; Martha, born April 15, 1725; and Alice, born April 23, 1729.

(IV) Capt. John Wait, son of Thomas (2), born Nov. 30, 1711, married Oct. 21, 1733, Elizabeth Sullivant, and they had children: William, Tabitha, Meribah, Mary, Elizabeth and John Ward.

(V) John Ward Wait, son of Capt. John, born about 1745, married Dec. 4 or 23, 1784, Abigail, daughter of Stephen Tripp, of Dartmouth. They lived in Tiverton. Their children were: Sarah, born June 3, 1785; Patience, born May 13, 1788; Peleg, born April 22, 1790; Elizabeth, born Dec. 8, 1793; Stephen, born July 20, 1795; Jireh, born June 8, 1798; and Nancy.

(VI) Peleg Waite, son of John Ward, born April 22, 1790, married Dec. 3, 1817, Ruby Howard, born Sept. 25, 1791, at Tiverton, R. I., daughter of Daniel Howard. Their children were: Crary B., born in 1819, who married Emily Hill; Stephen, born in 1821, who married Sarah T. Sears; Leavitt, born in

1823, who married Jerusha B. Sherman; Benjamin H., born in 1824; and Emma.

(VII) BENJAMIN H. WAITE, son of Peleg and Ruby (Howard) Waite, was born Aug. 23, 1824, in Tiverton, R. I., and while yet a child came with his parents to New Bedford. Here in the public schools he acquired his education and in youth began his mercantile career as a clerk in a grocery store. Soon thereafter, however, he went to the city of Worcester, this State, where for two years he was clerk in a dry goods store. From Worcester he went to Boston, and for some time was employed as clerk in a large dry goods establishment. About 1846 he decided to engage in business on his own account, and returning to New Bedford he opened a grocery and dry goods store at the corner of North and Foster streets. Later on he removed to No. 20 Purchase street, in the Stetson building, engaging in the new quarters exclusively in the dry goods business. Just prior to the Civil war he removed to the building built by him at No. 40 Purchase street. Subsequently Mr. Waite retired from the dry goods business and immediately opened a carpet store in the Waite building, on Williams street, another structure erected by him. In these undertakings he was successful, and he became the owner of considerable real estate in the center of the city. He died April 9, 1898, at his home, No. 139 Cottage street, New Bedford, Mass., in the seventy-fourth year of his age.

Mr. Waite never held public office, having no taste or ambition for political preferment. Mr. Waite married May 23, 1849, Martha Jefferson Blodgett, born in Boston July 14, 1829, daughter of Luther and Mary (French) Blodgett. Mrs. Waite died June 9, 1908, at No. 139 Cottage street, New Bedford. To this union were born five children, namely: Mary Alinda, born July 2, 1850, in Boston, married Oliver F. Brown, and resides in New Bedford (no children); Clara Cornelia, born Nov. 5, 1852, in Boston, married R. Manning Gibbs, of Fall River, and had two children, Howard M. (born March 26, 1876) and Oliver Brown (born Feb. 20, 1879, died May 20, 1885); Eloine Howard, born Aug. 4, 1858, died Jan. 23, 1860; Florence Louise was born Dec. 10, 1861; and Daisy Mabel, born Feb. 17, 1869, married Jan. 2, 1892, Phineas C. Headley, of New Bedford.

WILSON W. ARNOLD, a well-known citizen of Taunton, where he is now living retired, is a descendant of one of the oldest and best known of the prominent families of Rhode

Island, founded in this country by Thomas Arnold.

(I) Thomas Arnold came to America in 1635 in the ship "Plain Joan," and soon settled in Watertown, Mass. He was made a freeman in 1640; bought land in 1648. He sold land in Watertown in 1661-62; removed to Providence, R. I.; was deputy in 1666, 1667, 1670, 1671 and 1672; member of town council in 1672. He married (second) Phebe, daughter of George and Susanna Parkhurst. He died in September, 1674. Children: Thomas, born in 1625; Nicholas, born in 1627; Susanna (all born to the first wife); Ichabod, born in 1641; Richard, born in 1642; Thomas; John, born in 1648; Eleazer, born in 1651; and Elizabeth.

(II) Richard Arnold, son of Thomas, born March 22, 1642, married (first) Mary, daughter of Thomas and Alice Angell, and (second) Sarah, who died in 1712. He lived in Providence, where he was deputy in 1671, 1676, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1696, 1698, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1705, 1707 and 1708; was assistant in 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1690, 1698 and 1699; member of the town council in 1700-01; was speaker of the House of Deputies in 1707-08. Children: Richard; John, born in 1670; Thomas, born in 1675; Mary (all born to first wife); Jonathan.

(III) John Arnold, son of Richard, born Nov. 1, 1670, married (first) Mary Mowry, born in 1675. She died Jan. 27, 1742, and he married (second) Oct. 31, 1742, Hannah Hayward. He was a miller and lived in that part of Providence that became Smithfield, R. I.; was a member of the town council in Smithfield in 1731-32. He died Oct. 27, 1756. Children: William, born in 1695; John, born in 1697; Daniel, born in 1699; Mercy, born in 1701; Anthony, born in 1704; Seth, born in 1706; Israel; Anna; Susanna; and Abigail (all born to the first wife).

(IV) William Arnold, son of John, born Dec. 9, 1695, married (first) in 1717 Hannah Whipple, daughter of Eleazer Whipple, of Lime Rock, R. I. William's father gave him an estate in 1727, a part of which in later years was known as the "old maid's farm," and in 1729 he bought a farm of his father, which later was a part of the Lapham Jeffrys estate; on the latter William built his new house, which some years ago was standing in the rear of the Old Globe Bank building in Woonsocket, R. I. William was given another estate by his father in 1744, located between the two above alluded to, so that all three made one continuous estate. He also possessed

lands on the Cumberland side of the river. In 1755 he sold the whole of his real estate on both sides of the river to his son Elisha. At that time Elisha was the proprietor of and resided on an estate situated west of "Woonsocket Hill." He afterward removed to the new purchase, leaving his former home in charge of his son Rufus, to whose children, Asa and Israel, the property eventually descended.

William and Hannah (Whipple) Arnold had children: Sarah, born in 1717-18; Elisha, born in 1719-20; Martha, born Dec. 28, 1721; a son born in 1724; John, born in 1726; and Hannah, born in 1727. Mr. Arnold had a second, third and fourth wife, and children by each.

(V) Elisha Arnold, son of William, born March 14, 1719-20, married April 26, 1744, Phebe, daughter of Henry Mowry, and their children were: Rufus, born Feb. 5, 1745; Amey, born May 20, 1750; Ezekiel, born Oct. 23, 1753; Alice, born July 9, 1757; and Mary, born Jan. 1, 1763.

(VI) Rufus Arnold, son of Elisha, born Feb. 5, 1745, married Ruth Eddy. Children: Asa (born in 1769), Israel, Elisha, Ruth (born in 1777) and Elizabeth.

(VII) Israel Arnold, son of Rufus, was born in the town of Smithfield and was a well-known citizen of his day and generation. He was a manufacturer of cotton, owning and operating a mill at Centerdale, R. I., in which his sons were interested with him. He sold the mill to Richard Anthony, of North Providence, and built a cotton mill near Georgiaville, in the town of Smithfield, which he operated with the assistance of his sons and where he continued until his death. On Jan. 6, 1797, he married Martha Sayles, daughter of Esek and Sarah (Cown) Sayles, of Smithfield, and they had children as follows: Harriet, Welcome, Vashti, Ruth, William and George.

(VIII) Welcome Arnold, son of Israel, was born in the town of Smithfield, where he grew to manhood and became engaged in cotton manufacturing with his father. After the death of his father, he, with his mother and brothers, continued the business. He died in September, 1840, while still in the prime of life, and he is buried in Riverside cemetery, at Providence. Mr. Arnold was married Nov. 16, 1822, in North Providence, by Rev. M. Toby, to Amey B. Whipple, who was born in North Providence Jan. 5, 1796, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Humphrey) Whipple. Children: John died in Providence in 1895; Mary J. is the widow of James Green and resides in Providence; Carrie W. died in Provi-



dence; George died in Providence in 1904; Thomas died at Smithfield; Welcome is deceased; Wilson W. is mentioned below; James died in Providence. The mother died in January, 1875, and is buried in Riverside cemetery.

(IX) Wilson W. Arnold, son of Welcome, was born at Smithfield May 16, 1836, and was but four years old when his father died. While still young he went to New York State, where he made his home with an uncle, Rev. Mr. Loring, and where he attended school. He worked as clerk in a drug store until 1850, when he came to Providence and found employment in a screw factory, continuing in that kind of work until the Civil war, when he became cater on the staff of General Couch of Taunton. After serving with him three years he returned North and found employment at the Taunton Copper Works, where he was engaged continuously for a period of thirty-nine years, for years as master mechanic of the works. In 1902 he gave up this work and has lived retired ever since, making his home at Taunton. He has an attractive home on Winthrop street, which he has remodeled, and being a man of domestic tastes enjoys his leisure quietly. He is a member of Charles Titus Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and St. Mark's Chapter, R. A. M., and a Republican in political connection.

On Thanksgiving Day, 1873, Mr. Arnold was married at Taunton to Sarahphine Augusta Goff, born June 27, 1845, at Providence, R. I., daughter of Thomas Pettis and Choice Mason (Pierce) Goff. They have no children. We give a brief account of the Goff family, Mrs. Arnold's ancestors.

**GOFF.** The name Goff has an historic identity with the early settling of New England. One Thomas Goff, a wealthy merchant of London, England, Matthew Craddock, John Endicott, Sir Richard Saltonstall, and others, were among the principal actors in laying the foundation of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. "By mutual agreement among themselves they were formed into a body politic and confirmed or rather constituted by the Royal charter." Matthew Craddock was the first governor chosen and Thomas Goff the first deputy governor, both of whom were sworn March 23, 1628. Edward Goff, of Cambridge, and a proprietor of Watertown, and John Goff, of Newbury, a proprietor, were other pioneers of the name in New England.

The vital records of Rehoboth, the mother town of a number of towns in its region, both

in Massachusetts and Rhode Island, begin in the Goff name with the families of Richard, Samuel and Robert Goff.

Samuel Goff and wife Rachel had children of Rehoboth town record: Constant, born March 8, 1725; Freeloove, born April 11, 1728; and Samuel, born July 20, 1721.

Samuel Goff (2), son of Samuel and Rachel, born July 20, 1721, married Dec. 2, 1755, Meriam Bowen, both at the time being of Rehoboth.

Samuel Goff (3), of Rehoboth, son of Samuel (2), married Jan. 4, 1786, Olive, born Oct. 2, 1765, daughter of Nathan and Joanna (Bowen) Bliss, of Rehoboth, he a direct descendant of Jonathan Bliss, who was born about 1625 in England, came to this country and was admitted a freeman in 1655 in the Plymouth Colony, from whom his descent is through Ephraim of Rehoboth, Jonathan (2) of Rehoboth, John of Rehoboth and his wife Rebecca. The children of Samuel and Olive (Bliss) Goff of Rehoboth town record were: Cromwell, born Sept. 23, 1786; Nancy, born Jan. 31, 1789; Lydia, born Nov. 8, 1791; Darius, born Sept. 7, 1793; Rial, born March 17, 1795; Laritte, born Feb. 5, 1797; George A., born April 21, 1798; Balies, born Feb. 28, 1800; and Edwin, born May 19, 1804.

Samuel Goff served as a private during the Revolutionary war in Capt. Joseph Willmarth's company, Col. John Hathaway's regiment, enlisting March 14, 1779, discharged April 12, 1779, service thirty days at Howland's Ferry; was also private, Capt. Nathaniel Ide's company, Colonel Carpenter's regiment, enlisted Aug. 13, 1779, discharged Sept. 12, 1779, service one month; company detached from militia to serve in Rhode Island for four weeks in regiment under Capt. Samuel Fisher, travel allowed to and from camp at Providence; private, also, Capt. Israel Hicks's company, Col. Thomas Carpenter's regiment, enlisting Aug. 1, 1780, discharged Aug. 5, 1780, service five days on an alarm at Tiverton, Rhode Island.

Cromwell Goff, son of Samuel (3), was born at Rehoboth, Mass., Sept. 23, 1786. He married Polly Goff, daughter of Squire and Sally (Briggs) Goff, and a descendant of Richard Goff and his wife Martha (Toogood) through their son Squire Goff, who was born Jan. 18, 1727, in Rehoboth, and married Nov. 2, 1751, Gezsil Wheeler. Their son, Squire Goff, who was born Jan. 22, 1762, married at Dighton in 1786 Sarah Briggs. Squire Goff was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, a private in Capt. Joseph Willmarth's company, Col. John Hathaway's regiment, enlisted March 14,



1779, discharged April 12, 1779, service thirty days at Howland's Ferry; also private, Capt. Nathaniel Ide's company, Colonel Carpenter's regiment, enlisted Aug. 13, 1779, discharged Sept. 12, 1779, service one month; company detached from militia to serve in Rhode Island for four weeks in regiment under Capt. Samuel Fisher; travel allowed to and from camp at Providence; also private, Capt. John Perry's company, Col. Abiel Mitchell's regiment, enlisted July 27, 1780, discharged Oct. 30, 1780, service three months and five days; company raised to reinforce Continental army at Rhode Island for three months; also private, Capt. Simeon Cole's company, Colonel Dean's regiment, service from March 6, 1781, ten days, company raised for a forty days' expedition to Rhode Island, but discharged March 15, 1781, by order of Major General Lincoln.

The children born to Cromwell and Polly (Goff) Goff were: Squire, Nathan, Mary, Thomas P. and Samuel. After the death of her first husband, Mrs. Polly Goff married Levi Salisbury, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts.

Thomas Pettis Goff, son of Cromwell, was born at Dighton, Mass., in 1815, and was quite young when his father died. He was reared by a relative in Rehoboth, and learned the blacksmith's trade, which he followed all his active life in Taunton, owning a shop on Winthrop street, where he continued until his retirement in 1876. He died Nov. 20, 1900. He is buried in Mount Pleasant cemetery, Taunton. To him and his wife, Choice Mason Pierce, of Rehoboth, Mass., daughter of Nathaniel Pierce, were born children as follows: Anna Frances, born Oct. 28, 1842, married John E. Blake; Sarahphine Augusta, born June 27, 1845, married Wilson W. Arnold; Emma Jane Choice, born April 24, 1849, married Edward E. DeBlois; Mary Emily Thomas was born Oct. 6, 1852; Thomas Arthur Adelbert, born June 30, 1854, resides at Everett, Mass.; William Otis, born April 24, 1858, died in September, 1858. The mother of this family died March 16, 1891, and is also buried in Mount Pleasant cemetery.

The WHIPPLE family, from which Mr. Arnold is descended on his mother's side, is also of old Rhode Island stock.

(I) John Whipple, born about 1617, was a resident of Dorchester, Mass., as early as 1632, and he received a grant of land in 1637. His wife, whose Christian name was Sarah, was born about 1624 and died in 1666. They united with the church in 1641. Mr. Whipple sold his property in 1658 and in 1659 he was

received in Providence as a purchaser. He was a deputy a number of times between 1666 and 1677, and died in 1685. His children were: John, born in 1640; Sarah, in 1642; Samuel, in 1644; Eleazer, in 1646; Mary, in 1648; William, in 1652; Benjamin, in 1654; David, in 1656; Abigail; Joseph, in 1662; and Jonathan, in 1664.

(II) Lieut. Jonathan Whipple, son of John, born in 1664, married (first) Margaret Angell and (second) Anne. He lived in that part of Providence that was set off as North Providence in 1768. His will, dated Sept. 5, 1721, was proved Sept. 27th of that year. He died Sept. 8, 1721. His children, all born to the first wife, were: Sarah, Margaret, Jonathan (born Feb. 22, 1692), Thomas (born Feb. 26, 1694), Paratine, Mary and Alice.

(III) Thomas Whipple, son of Lieut. Jonathan, born Feb. 26, 1694, in Providence, married there April 18, 1720, Naomi Dexter, who died in North Providence Dec. 12, 1777. Children: Abigail, born July 18, 1721; Margery, born Sept. 9, 1722; Thomas, born July 8, 1725; a child, born Oct. 23, 1726; Naomi, born Oct. 28, 1728; Anne, born Nov. 14, 1730; Levi, born Sept. 4, 1734; Vashti, born Nov. 18, 1736; and Zilpah, born Oct. 30, 1737.

(IV) Thomas Whipple (2), son of Thomas, born July 8, 1725, married Amy. His will bears date of Dec. 4, 1727.

(V) Thomas Whipple (3), son of Thomas (2), born Sept. 16, 1766, married June 7, 1790, Lydia, daughter of John Humphrey, of Rehoboth, Mass. Their daughter Amey B. married Welcome Arnold.

AUGUSTUS PRATT, a well-known agriculturist of Plymouth county, Mass., where for a long period of years he has been engaged in general farming in North Middleboro, applying modern methods and scientific principles to the care of his land, long and active an interested member and several years the president of the Plymouth County Agricultural Society, and for a number of years a member of the State Board of Agriculture, is now at the age of over fourscore years living retired upon his farm. He was born in the town of Wareham, Mass., May 24, 1829. The Pratt family is one of the oldest in New England, Matthew, Phineas and Joshua Pratt all coming hither in the early days of its settlement.

John Pratt, great-grandfather of Augustus, is supposed to have come to Massachusetts from New Hampshire, locating in Bridgewater, Mass., where he was a landowner and farmer.

Josiah Pratt, son of John, also lived in Bridgewater, where he was engaged in farming, and where he died Dec. 12, 1843. He was buried in the south part of Bridgewater. He married Bethia Keith, daughter of Jeremiah and Agatha (Bryant) Keith, the former of whom was early engaged in the iron business, casting, it is said, the first cannon made in Bridgewater. According to Massachusetts Records of Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolutionary war Josiah Pratt was a private in Capt. Thomas Nash's company, Col. Solomon Lovell's regiment, service four days subsequent to March 10, 1776. To Josiah and Bethia Pratt were born: Jared; Lydia, who married Charles Wilbur; and Agatha Bryant, who became the second wife of Charles Wilbur.

Jared Pratt, son of Josiah, was born in Bridgewater July 27, 1792. He acquired a good education in private and public schools. At the age of nineteen he taught school in Taunton, Mass., and then became a clerk in the employ of Messrs. Crocker & Richmond, manufacturers of nails. He also served in a similar capacity in other manufactories. After his marriage he made his home in North Middleboro, where he began housekeeping and business—as proprietor of a general country store in partnership with his uncle, Isaac Pratt, Esq. When the Reed nail machine was perfected this firm purchased the right to its use, gave up the store at Titicut and moved to Wareham. Here they erected a mill, which is now known as the "Parker Mills," for rolling iron into nail plates and then cutting the plates into nails, the firm being the first to manufacture cut nails on a large scale. The firm was carrying on business in Wareham in 1819. In 1829 this establishment was incorporated under the name of the Wareham Iron Company with a capital of \$100,000. The growth and extent of this industry were largely due to the financial ability and shrewd business management of Mr. Pratt, who as treasurer conducted the monetary affairs with great skill.

The firm of I. & J. Pratt, for while the concern was an incorporated company it continued to do business under the old firm name, was dissolved in 1834. Two years later, in 1836, Mr. Pratt went to Harrisburg, Pa., and established extensive iron-works, where nails, bar-iron, plates, etc., were made. In 1842 Mr. Pratt associated with him in the business his son Christopher C. K. Pratt, the concern then taking the firm style of J. Pratt & Son. They did a successful business for many years.

The senior member of the firm of J. Pratt & Son retired from business in 1859, and returned to his home in North Middleboro, Mass. He had erected there in 1848 one of the handsome houses of the town. He was a valued citizen of Middleboro, doing much to assist in its growth and improvement, and from his broad experience his advice on all matters was much sought after. He was out in the war of 1812, serving as sergeant in Captain Keith's company of East Bridgewater. Subsequently he held a commission as captain in the militia and by this title he was well known.

On Jan. 1, 1818, in Taunton, Mass., Mr. Pratt was married to Jemima Williams King, daughter of Job and Zippora King, of that town. To this marriage were born children: Christopher C. K., Maria O. (Mrs. Albert Washburn, now deceased), Augustus, Eliza Ann (who died unmarried), Julia and Louisa (both living in Middleboro, unmarried). Mr. Pratt died July 4, 1864, at his home in North Middleboro, Massachusetts.

Augustus Pratt, son of Jared and Jemima, was born May 24, 1829, in Wareham, Mass. He acquired his education in the public schools of Middleboro, at the Peirce Academy, in that same town, and at the Bridgewater Academy. Although his father figured conspicuously in business in mechanical lines the son early manifested a taste for agricultural pursuits, and when his school days were over he soon was given the management of the farms of the family in North Middleboro, and to his credit may it be said that for fifty and more years carried on operations there and managed affairs with that success that had long been characteristic of the Pratts, himself not excepted, as is evidenced in the family sketches in this work.

From early life on Mr. Pratt manifested a great interest and was always active in lines leading to advancement in farming and those industries akin to it. He was a working member of the Plymouth County Agricultural Society, for many years a member of its board of trustees, and has been president of the society since 1895. He was elected by the board of trustees of the society as a member of the State Board of Agriculture, of which he has been a member for over a quarter a century, and of which he has served as first vice president for several years. Through an election by the State Board of Agriculture he was for a number of years a member of the committee for the Suppression and Extermination of the Gypsy Moth, the board being

legally intrusted with that work. Mr. Pratt was particularly interested in the growing of both fruit and forest trees. In 1850 he gathered and planted white pine seed on a large tract of barren waste land and he lived long enough to cut valuable pine logs for timber and boards. What an excellent way was this of making use of unproductive land, and how few would have had the foresight to have so done!

Mr. Pratt's political affiliations are with the Republican party, and he has been active and influential in public affairs from the time of the first election to the Presidency of Abraham Lincoln up to the present time. In 1869 he represented Middleboro in the lower house of the State Legislature. He was for some dozen years a member of the school board of Middleboro, and he was one of the building committee of five chosen to contract for the erection of the Middleboro high school building. All through life Mr. Pratt has been active and interested in the cause of education. At the time when the late Hon. Enoch Pratt, the philanthropist of Baltimore, established and endowed the Pratt Free School at North Middleboro, Mr. Augustus Pratt was appointed by the donor as a member of the board of five trustees, with power to fill vacancies as they occurred, and he has since continued a member of the same, serving as president of the board for a number of years.

The religious faith of Mr. Pratt is that of the Congregational denomination. He became a member of the North Middleboro Congregational Church in 1868. He was chosen a deacon of the church in 1883, a relation he has ever since sustained. On the destruction of the church edifice at North Middleboro by fire, in 1893, Deacon Pratt was chosen one of the committee of five for its rebuilding, of which committee he was made chairman; he was very active in raising funds for the purpose and himself contributed largely toward it.

On Nov. 27, 1851, Mr. Pratt was married to Emily M. Eaton, daughter of Col. Oliver and Diana W. (Eaton) Eaton. The following children were born to this union: (1) Herbert Augustus, born Feb. 28, 1854, in North Middleboro, was educated in the district schools and at the Pratt Free School. For over thirty years he has been engaged in the shoe manufacturing business as a member of the firm of Keith & Pratt, at North Middleboro, Mr. N. W. Keith being the senior partner. Since the retirement of Mr. Keith from active work the business has continued to be

conducted under the same name and Herbert A. Pratt's son, Alton G. Pratt, is now a member of the firm. The factory is located now at Middleboro, where the business is successfully conducted. Mr. Pratt married Lucy Richmond, and has two children: Alton Gerard, who married Marian Kingman Tillson, of Middleboro, and has one daughter, Barbara; and Harold Maxwell. (2) Emma L., born June 9, 1862, was educated in the local schools, the Pratt Free School, and Abbott Academy, at Andover, Mass. She married in July, 1895, Theodore A. Richmond, son of Lysander Richmond, and they reside with her father and mother. Mrs. Richmond is a lady of culture, is a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, D. A. R., of Brockton, and of several social clubs. She attends the Congregational Church. Mrs. Emily M. (Eaton) Pratt is a descendant of one of the oldest families of Bristol county. She is a member of the North Middleboro Congregational Church. She, too, is a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, D. A. R., of Brockton, and also is active in the Woman's Club.

---

EATON. The Eaton family from which Mrs. Pratt is descended on both sides is an old and honorable one in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

(I) Francis Eaton, with wife Sarah and son Samuel, an infant, came over in the "Mayflower" in 1620. Mr. Eaton was made a freeman in 1633. He had by another wife a daughter Rachel, who married Joseph Ramsden, and by wife Christian (Penn), who came over in the "Ann" in 1623, a son Benjamin, born about 1627. The father died and administration was granted to Thomas Smith and John Dove Nov. 25, 1633.

(II) Benjamin Eaton, born about 1627 in Plymouth, was apprenticed Feb. 11, 1635, for a term of fourteen years, including two years' schooling, to Bridget Fuller, a widow. He married in 1660 Sarah Hoskins. He was of Duxbury in 1648, and Plymouth in 1650. His children were: William; Benjamin, born in 1664; Rebecca, who married Josiah Rickard; and Ebenezer.

(III) Benjamin Eaton (?), born in 1664, married Mary Coombs, and their children were: William, born in 1691; Hannah, born in 1692; Francis; Jabez, born in 1693; Sarah, born in 1695, who married Benjamin Cushman; John, born in 1697, who married Elizabeth Fuller, and probably Mary; Elizabeth;

Benjamin; Elisha, and David. The father had a second wife, Susanna.

(IV) Francis Eaton married in 1727 Thankful Alden, born May 3, 1709, daughter of John Alden, a farmer of Bridgewater and Middleboro, Mass., and his wife Hannah (White) Alden, granddaughter of Joseph Alden, of Bridgewater, and his wife Mary (Simmons) Alden, and great-granddaughter of John Alden and his wife Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, of the "Mayflower." Mr. Eaton lived in the town of Kingston, Mass. In 1733 he married (second) Lydia, daughter of John Fuller. His children, all but the two eldest born to the second wife, were: Joseph, born in 1728; Jabez, born in 1731; Sylvanus, born in 1734; Thankful, born in 1735; John, born in 1737; Mary, born in 1739; Elijah, born in 1740; Benjamin, born in 1742; and Susanna, born in 1743.

(V) Jabez Eaton, son of Francis, born in 1731, married in 1759 Elizabeth Williams. He served in the Revolution, his name appearing on the list of men raised to serve in the Continental army as returned by Second Lieut. Samuel Gray, dated Kingston, Feb. 21, 1778, residence, Kingston; engaged for the town of Kingston; term to expire May 10, 1778; said Eaton with three others ordered to march to General Heath's headquarters, but the former failed to join army. Jabez Eaton, a private in Capt. Joshua White's company, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment, marched Dec. 8, 1776, service twelve days on an alarm at Howland's Ferry. His children were: Jabez, Simon, Oliver, Cyrus, Betsey, Oliver, Solomon and Lucy.

(VI) Solomon Eaton in 1796 married Polly Keith, daughter of Solomon and Lois (Cary) Keith. She died in 1815, and he married (second) Olive Wilbour. He lived in Middleboro, Mass., on the New Bedford road, where he followed farming. His children were: Clara, who married Zebedee Leonard; Oliver; Cyrus, deceased; Solomon; Mary, who married Thomas Knowles; William, who married Naomi Keith; Sidney, who married Bathsheba Leonard and (second) Hannah Leonard; Lucinda, who married Jared Keith (all to the first marriage); Emily Maria, who died young; and Cyrus, who married Margaret Harwood, of Boston (both to the second).

(VII) Oliver Eaton married Diana Williams Eaton, daughter of Apollos and Parna (Leach) Eaton. He was a well known architect and builder, and erected many churches and schools in Bridgewater, Titicut, Middleboro, and many of the adjoining towns, as well

as private dwellings. He was known as Colonel Eaton, having been a colonel in the local militia. He died at the age of eighty-seven years and his wife at the age of ninety-three, and both were buried in North Middleboro. Their children were: Frances Diana, who married Joshua Sherman; Clara Williams, who married Stillman Keith, of Bridgewater; Emily Maria, who married Augustus Pratt, of North Middleboro; Mary Keith, who married Lafayette Keith, of Bridgewater; Oliver, who is now deceased; and Solomon Keith, residing in Bridgewater, who married Helen Leach and (second) Ella Fobes.

(V) Joseph Eaton, son of Francis and Thankful (Alden) Eaton, born in 1728, married Nov. 22, 1750, Hannah Crossman, and their children were: Joel, Abigail, Oliver, Francis and Polly.

(VI) Joel Eaton, son of Joseph, married Dec. 27, 1774, Lucy Leonard, of Taunton, and had children: Apollos, born July 18, 1775; Policarpus; Alfred; Cynthia, and Caroline. Joel Eaton was a private in Capt. Joshua White's company, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment, and marched Dec. 8, 1776, service twelve days, on an alarm to Howland's Ferry, R. I.; also enlisted, same company and regiment, May 6, 1778, discharged May 9, 1778; enlisted Sept. 6, 1778, discharged Sept. 12, 1778, service seven days, on two alarms at Dartmouth, roll dated Middleboro; also enlisted, Capt. Joshua White's company, Col. Ebenezer White's regiment, marched Aug. 1, 1780, discharged Aug. 9, 1780, service nine days; company marched to Tiverton on alarm, roll sworn to at Middleboro. Joel Eaton died Oct. 19, 1851, aged 100 years, two months, twenty-two days.

(VII) Apollos Eaton married Parna Leach, daughter of Zadock Leach, and their children were: Calvin; Diana W., who married Col. Oliver Eaton; Lucy; Charles; Caroline; Adam; Alice, who married Abitha Leonard; Henry, and Parna.

Zadock Leach was a private in Capt. Nathan Packard's company, Col. Thomas Carpenter's regiment, enlisted July 25, 1778, discharged Sept. 9, 1778, service one month, sixteen days, at Rhode Island; roll sworn to at Plymouth.

PRESCOTT H. PRATT, of East Bridgewater, who was foreman of the machinery department of the Carver Cotton Gin Company until October, 1910, when he resigned, since which time he has been engaged in the real estate business, was born in that town April 4,



1858, and is a descendant of one of the oldest and most prominent families of Massachusetts. The ancestry given below is in chronological order from the first American ancestor of his branch of the Pratt family.

(I) Mathew Pratt, of Weymouth, was among the earliest settlers of that town, where he was frequently selectman, and appears to have been one of the most prominent men of the Colony. He married Elizabeth Bate, and his children were: Thomas; Matthew; John; Samuel; Joseph; Elizabeth; and Mary. Mathew Pratt, the father, died Aug. 29, 1672.

(II) Samuel Pratt, of Weymouth, son of Mathew, married in 1660 Hannah Rogers, who died in 1715. Like his brothers, he was a town officer and a large land owner. He died in 1678. His children were: Judith, John, Hannah, Mary, Samuel, Experience and Ebenezer.

(III) Samuel Pratt (2), of Taunton, son of Samuel, was born Nov. 15, 1670, and died Aug. 11, 1728. He married Patience. He was born in Weymouth, and removed to Taunton shortly after the birth of his daughter Judith, in 1695. He was a man of considerable prominence, owning a large estate in Taunton. His children were: Judith, Samuel, Josiah, Jonathan, Benjamin, Peter, Paul, Hannah and Patience.

(IV) Benjamin Pratt, of Mansfield, son of Samuel Pratt (2), born in 1705, died June 29, 1785. He was styled a captain. In 1729 he married Mary Turner, and their children were: Waltha (or Wealthy), Mary, Katherine, Sarah, Solomon and Jebel.

(V) Solomon Pratt, of Mansfield, son of Benjamin, died Nov. 6, 1776. He married in 1767 Hannah White, or Hues, and after his death she married (second) Timothy Billings. To Solomon and Hannah Pratt were born the following children: Benjamin, Solomon, Jonathan and Hannah.

(VI) Jonathan Pratt, son of Solomon, was born May 13, 1773, in Mendon, Mass., and in his native town learned the trade of blacksmithing and horseshoeing. He followed this occupation in his native town and later at Mansfield, Mass., finally settling in Pelham, Mass., where the remainder of his life was spent, and where he died April 16, 1846. On March 19, 1794, at Mansfield, he married Abigail Phillips, daughter of John and Priscilla Phillips, and their children were: Solomon; Benjamin; John; Luke; Betsey Bishop; Polly; William Foster; Olney Paine; Hannah, and Aseaneth.

(VII) William Foster Pratt, son of Jonathan, was born Sept. 14, 1812, in Mendon,

Mass., where he learned his trade, becoming a blacksmith like his father and following that calling for some time. He worked at his trade in Dorchester, Mass., and for many years was in the employ of the Carver Cotton Gin Company, for which concern he went South in 1836. He made the trip by horseback to New York City, journeyed thence to the Ohio river, and down that stream by flatboat, spending several weeks on the way. After nine years down South, in 1845, he became selling agent for the company, being engaged as such continuously until 1872, for a period of over twenty-seven years, during which he not only traveled throughout the South but also into other sections. Being possessed of excellent business ability in addition to exceptional skill as a mechanic, he made a great success of his work, gaining also a high reputation for trustworthiness and honesty. He always took a deep interest in and gave his best efforts to anything he undertook. He lived retired from the time he gave up his work with the Carver Company until his death, which occurred at his home Sept. 9, 1882. He was buried in the Central cemetery in East Bridgewater.

At Dorchester, Mass., on Oct. 18, 1835, Mr. Pratt married Huldah Howard Harlow, born April 7, 1813, in Bridgewater, daughter of Timothy Harlow. She died in East Bridgewater in 1895, and was buried beside her husband. Mr. and Mrs. Pratt attended the Unitarian Church. He was a Democrat in politics. To Mr. and Mrs. Pratt were born seven children, as follows: Almera Williams married Francis Washburn, and both are now deceased; Mary Abigail married Oliver H. Wade, and both are now deceased; Huldah Esther married (first) Constant S. Peterson and (second) John Burrill, and now resides in East Bridgewater; Lucy Ann died young; William Foster, Jr., died young; George Franklin died young; Prescott Henry is mentioned below.

(VIII) Prescott H. Pratt, son of William F., was born April 4, 1858, in East Bridgewater and attended the elementary and high schools of his native town. At the age of sixteen years he entered the employ of the Carver Cotton Gin Company, with which he was connected continuously until his resignation in October, 1910. After learning the trade of machinist he continued to follow it as a journeyman for a number of years until appointed, in 1892, to the responsible position of master mechanic, or foreman, in the machinery department, where he had three hundred men under his supervision. Like his father, he combined executive ability with mechanical

ingenuity, and he was no less devoted and reliable. His work was valuable to his employers and a credit to himself, and he took the deepest satisfaction in discharging his duties in such a manner as to win him a name for the highest efficiency. He is now engaged in the real estate business. He is treasurer and superintendent of the East Bridgewater Cemetery Corporation. Mr. Pratt is independent on political questions and a Mason in fraternal connection, belonging to Satucket Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of East Bridgewater (of which he is a past master), to Harmony Chapter of Bridgewater and Old Colony Commandery, at Abington, and to Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., of Boston.

On June 9, 1881, Mr. Pratt married Agnes Clifton Gurney, daughter of Henry and Sallie (Poole) Gurney, and they have had three children: Louise Foster, who died when nineteen years old; Henry Gurney, who died in infancy; and Ruth Esther, who is attending high school.

**HENRY GURNEY**, long a citizen of East Bridgewater, whose activities made him one of the typically substantial and useful men of that community, was born in that town March 18, 1828. He was of the sixth generation in descent from Zachariah Gurney, of Braintree, Mass., tracing his line through Joseph, Perkins, Seth and Capt. Seth Gurney. Two of his great-grandfathers served as soldiers in the Revolutionary war.

Capt. Seth Gurney, father of Henry, was born in Plymouth county, Mass., and spent his life in the town of East Bridgewater, where he was a prosperous farmer. He acquired his title as captain of a company of militia for a number of years, training at stated times. He was a Whig in politics. He married Anne Bates, who was born in Plymouth county, daughter of Christopher and Mary Bates, and they had a family of six children, of whom Henry Gurney was the last survivor. The father died in 1844.

Henry Gurney grew up on a farm in the north part of his native town, receiving his education in the common schools and East Bridgewater Academy. He was reared to farming and took up the same work when he commenced life for himself, following it throughout his active years. In the winter season he engaged in logging and lumbering. In 1882 he made his home at Elmwood, where he resided until his death, which occurred March 31, 1906.

Mr. Gurney's public services extended over

a number of years. He served several years as a member of the school board, one year as town treasurer and for a period of twenty-five years as a member of the board of selectmen, having been chairman of the latter body the greater part of the time. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Whitman Congregational Church.

On April 12, 1849, Mr. Gurney married Sallie Pratt Poole, a native of what is now Whitman, Mass., and to this union were born children as follows: Amelia Frances, who died young; Emma Louise, who died young; David Warren, who married Amelia Ann White, daughter of Harrison N. White, and died in East Bridgewater; Fannie Maria, who married Allan B. Shaw, of East Bridgewater; and Agnes Clifton, who is the wife of Prescott H. Pratt, of East Bridgewater.

**EDWARD LEWIS CHASE**, dealer in coal, grain and hay at Hyannis, Barnstable county, and well known in local public affairs as the county treasurer, an office he has filled since 1894, was born April 23, 1858, at Yarmouth, that county.

The Chase family of Barnstable county descend from William Chase. The ancestral seat in England of the Chase family was at Chesham in Buckinghamshire, through which runs a rapidly flowing brook, or river, the Chess. William, Thomas and Aquila Chase were early comers to New England, the two last named being brothers and maybe kinsmen of William. Aquila, who came from England in 1639, descended from Thomas Chase of Chesham, from whom his descent is through John, Matthew, Thomas, Richard and Aquila Chase.

(I) William Chase, born about 1595, in England, with his wife Mary and son William came to America in the ship with Governor Winthrop and his colony in 1630, settling first in Roxbury. He soon became a member of the church of which Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, was pastor. On Oct. 19, 1630, he applied for freemanship and was admitted a freeman May 14, 1634. In 1637, or thereabouts, he became one of the company who made a new settlement at Yarmouth, of which town he was made constable in 1639. He resided at Yarmouth the rest of his life, dying in May, 1659. His widow died the following October. Their children were: William, born about 1622, in England; Mary, born in May, 1637, in Roxbury; and Mary (2), born in 1639, in Yarmouth.

(II) William Chase (2), son of William and

Mary, born about 1622, in England, came to America with his parents and to Yarmouth in 1638. He died there Feb. 27, 1685. His children, born in Yarmouth, were: William, who married (first) Hannah Sherman and (second) Dec. 6, 1732, Priscilla Perry; Jacob; John; Elizabeth, who married May 27, 1674, Daniel Baker; Abraham; Joseph, who married Feb. 28, 1694, Sarah, daughter of Sampson Sherman; Benjamin, who married Sept. 21, 1696, Amey Borden; and Samuel, who married in 1699 Sarah Sherman, daughter of Samuel and Martha (Tripp) Sherman.

(III) John Chase, son of William, married in 1674 Elizabeth Baker, and according to Savage became the ancestor of the Cape ancestor.

Abner Chase, of the town of Dennis, springing from the foregoing source, married Deborah, and their children of Dennis town record were: Priscilla, born July 1, 1750; Lydia, born May 16, 1752; Elizabeth, born May 29, 1754; Nathan, born Jan. 10, 1756; Anthony, born July 8, 1758; Deborah, born Dec. 26, 1760; Abner, born Jan. 7, 1764; Mehetabel, born Sept. 15, 1767; Thomas, born Nov. 13, 1769; Oen, born Sept. 13, 1771.

Anthony Chase, son of Abner and Deborah, born July 8, 1758, was the first of this family at Yarmouth, coming hither from Dennis, Mass., and bought the home which he left to his descendants. He was a man of means and influence, and active in the affairs of the community, serving as deacon in the Baptist Church at Hyannis, Massachusetts.

Heman Chase, son of Anthony, was born at Yarmouth, and was a captain in the coastwise trade, owning topsail schooners and Boston and New York packets, being a prosperous man of his time. He died at Yarmouth at the age of forty-seven years, his wife, Abigail (Howes), living to the age of eighty-four. They had a family of ten children.

Heman Baker Chase, son of Heman and Abigail (Howes) Chase, was born in Yarmouth, and died in 1880, at the age of fifty-four years. He received his education at Yarmouth, and went to sea early in life, sailing on packet boats which plied between Hyannis and New York. Through this business a store was established at Hyannis of which Mr. Chase took charge as a member of the firm of Chase & Marchant, later doing business on his own account as H. B. Chase and still later as senior member of the firm of H. B. Chase & Sons, in which name the business is still conducted. He served ably as a public official, being a member of the school committee and represen-

tative from the town of Yarmouth to the State Legislature in 1867-68, and was an active member of the Universalist Society.

Mr. Chase married (first) Emily Hinckley, daughter of Eli Hinckley, and by this union had one son, Heman Baker, who married Maude Pineo and had three children, Kate (who married Thornton Jenkins), Peter P. and Heman Baker, Jr. For his second wife Mr. Chase married Martha Crowell, daughter of Ezekiel Crowell, like himself a native of Yarmouth, and to this marriage were born five children: Clarence, who died at the age of thirty-two, married Henrietta Baker (who died in 1905) and they had three children, Mabel E., Walter Burton and Clarence Milton, of Hyannis; Emma F. died in infancy; Edward Lewis is mentioned below; Emily Hinckley is the wife of Edward Everett Stevens, of Hyannis, a railroad conductor, and they have children, Mildred and Carroll W.; Walter B. died in infancy. The mother of this family is still living in Hyannis, now in her eighty-sixth year. Jeremiah Crowell, her grandfather, married Mollie Hallett, a member of an old Yarmouth family. He died at Yarmouth. Ezekiel Crowell, Mrs. Chase's father, was a native of Yarmouth. He was a sea captain, and during the war of 1812 was impressed into service on a British prison ship; he was a man of stern disposition, and retained his hatred of England to the end of his days. He lived to the age of seventy-six. He married Patty Hallett, also a native of Yarmouth, daughter of John and Hannah Hallett, the former of whom was at Valley Forge with Washington; he was a vessel builder at Point Gammon, Yarmouth, and is buried at Yarmouth.

Edward Lewis Chase received his education in public and private schools at Hyannis and after leaving school learned the coal, grain and hay business, and was associated with his father and brothers until they died, when in 1892 he succeeded to the business which has been conducted under the same firm name ever since. He has led a life of successful activity, in public as well as private interests, and since 1894 has served as treasurer of Barnstable county, an honor so long continued that his services speak for themselves. He was commissioned justice of the peace in 1880, and later notary public by Gov. John D. Long, and has served ever since. Mr. Chase is a well-known Mason, belonging to Fraternal Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of which he is a past master; to Orient Chapter, R. A. M., of Hyannis, of which he is a past high priest, and past grand scribe of the Grand Chapter of Massachusetts;





member of New Bedford Council, R. & S. M.; of Sutton Commandery, No. 16, K. T., of New Bedford; and he is a past district deputy to the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts. He is likewise prominent in church work as a member of the Universalist Church, of which he is treasurer and committeeman. Politically he is a Republican.

On Sept. 15, 1880, Mr. Chase married Cleone Bearse Crowell, who was born July 18, 1854, at Hyannis, daughter of Sidney Crowell, and they have three children: Sidney C., who married Bertha Berry and died leaving no children; Edward L., Jr., associated in business with his father, who married Josephine Scudder Crocker, of Osterville, Barnstable county, daughter of Henry P. and Olive (Scudder) Crocker; and Gladys, at home.

Capt. Sidney Crowell, father of Mrs. Chase, was a remarkable man in many ways. He was born in Yarmouth, son of Ebenezer Crowell, who died when the boy was very young, and his mother dying when he was but nine he made his way in life unaided from that early age. In spite of an almost total lack of early advantages he acquired considerable education and became well informed, and his social and mental attainments made him a polished gentleman, respected and influential wherever he went. He began a seafaring life at the youthful age of seven, as cook on a fishing schooner, and he rose to the rank of captain, commanding steamboats for the William P. Clyde Company. He married Arabella Ely Bearse.

LEVI M. SNOW, one of the best known men in Fairhaven, where for a half century he was engaged in the drug and fancy goods trade, enjoying the confidence and respect of a wide acquaintance, is a native of Mattapoisett, Plymouth Co., Mass., a member of a family that was founded in the New World less than a score of years after the landing of the Pilgrim Fathers.

(I) William Snow was an apprentice to Richard Derby in 1637, and by him brought over out of England, and assigned to Edward Doten in 1638 to serve him seven years at Plymouth. He was twenty-one years old in 1645, and his name appears among those able to bear arms in Plymouth in 1643. He went to Eastham in 1642, and settled early at Duxbury. He was not married in 1645, but was some time later to Rebeckah Barker. Their children were: William, James, Joseph, Benjamin, Mary, Lydia, Hannah and Rebeckah. His will, dated 1699, was proved 1708. He died aged eighty-four.

(II) William Snow, son of William, married Naomi Whitman, and their children were: Bethiah, James, Susanna, William, Eleazer and John. His estate was settled in 1726.

(III) William Snow, son of William, was born in 1697. He married Mary Washburn, and their children were: William, Seth, James, Mary and Susanna.

(IV) James Snow, son of William, born in 1729, married and had a son James.

(V) James Snow, son of James, born in 1769, married Dec. 20, 1795, Anna Dexter. Their children were: Ephraim, born Dec. 23, 1796; Levi Jenney, 1799; Dennis, Aug. 5, 1801; Martin, 1803; Julia, April 22, 1806; Adeline, Jan. 22, 1809; and James, Sept. 4, 1813.

(VI) Levi Jenney Snow, son of James, born in 1799, in Mattapoisett, was for many years a successful whaling captain. He married Mary Meigs, daughter of Joseph Meigs, of Mattapoisett, and their children were: Sarah M., born June 10, 1826; Ephraim, May 8, 1829; a son, June 18, 1832; and Levi Morton, April 19, 1841.

(VII) Levi Morton Snow, son of Capt. Levi Jenney, born in Mattapoisett April 19, 1841, was educated in the public schools of his native town, and in 1858 went to Weymouth, Mass., where he studied for the drug business under the tutorship of Dr. E. L. Warren, a prominent physician of that town. In 1860 he came to Fairhaven, where he has since resided with the exception of two years in Charlestown, Mass., as a clerk for Benjamin F. Stacey. When he first came to Fairhaven, he secured a position as drug clerk with H. W. Richmond, but remained only a year, and then went to Charlestown. He returned to Fairhaven in 1864, and entered the employ of James I. Church, for whom he worked as clerk for twelve years. He purchased the business in 1876, and from that time until Jan. 1, 1910, when he disposed of it, conducted it with most gratifying success. In addition to the legitimate drug trade, he also dealt to a considerable extent in fancy goods. The store has been located at the corner of Main and Centre streets for more than fifty years, and Mr. Snow was connected with it as clerk and proprietor for forty-eight years.

In 1879 Mr. Snow was elected a trustee of the Fairhaven Institution for Savings, and in the following year a member of its board of investment. He has also been a director since 1880, and president since 1906, of the First National Bank; and a director of the old Fairhaven Library for a number of years. He has

been active in politics, having been chairman of the Republican town committee for twenty years. He has also been a member for a number of years of the Republican district committee. He was made a Master Mason in 1865 at Charlestown, Mass., in King Solomon's Lodge of that city, demitted from there to Star in the East Lodge at New Bedford, and became a charter member of Concordia Lodge of Fairhaven, of which he was elected master in 1875. He took chapter degrees in New Bedford in 1878; was elected royal and select master of New Bedford Council in 1893; and was made a Knight Templar in Sutton Commandery, of New Bedford, the same year. In 1895 he was elected a member of Aleppo Temple, Mystic Shrine, at Boston. He is also a member of the Massachusetts Pharmaceutical Association, of which he was president in 1889-90. In 1885 he was elected a member of the College of Pharmacy at Boston.

Mr. Snow has been a member of the Fairhaven Cemetery Association for a number of years, was elected president in 1904, and served continuously until 1910, when he resigned. In 1900-01 he was the representative in the State Legislature from Fairhaven, Dartmouth, Acushnet and Freetown, and again in 1906. During his first term he was a member of the Prison committee, and its chairman in 1901; and in 1906 was a member of the committees on Prisons and on Library.

Mr. Snow was married Jan. 11, 1866, to Sarah E. Lewis, born Jan. 31, 1841, in Plymouth, Mass., daughter of Daniel J. and Sarah (Weston) Lewis. They had three children: A son that died in infancy; Morton Meigs, who died in his twenty-first year; and Gertrude Lewis, who married Aug. 26, 1908, Dr. William Hewins Thayer, and resides in New Bedford.

Daniel J. Lewis, father of Mrs. Snow, represented the district of Fairhaven in the State Legislature for three successive terms. He was born of old Puritan stock in Plymouth, Mass., Feb. 8, 1810. His wife was born in Plymouth Jan. 29, 1811, and they had children: James A., Albert, William W., Lothrop W. (died in infancy), Sarah E., Lothrop W. (2), and Mary H., the two last named being twins.

**DEXTER.** The Dexter family, to which Mr. Snow belongs through his grandmother Anna (Dexter) Snow, is descended from

(I) Thomas Dexter, who was known in Lynn, Mass., in 1630. He had children:

Thomas, who married Elizabeth Vincent Nov. 8, 1648, and died Dec. 29, 1686; William, who married Sarah Vincent in July, 1653, and died 1691 or 1696; Mary, who married Capt. James Oliver; and Frances, who married Richard Woodie.

(II) William Dexter, son of Thomas, was married in July, 1653, to Sarah Vincent. His death occurred in 1694 or 1696. His children were: Mary, born January, 1654, who married Moses Barlow; Stephen, born May, 1656, who married April 27, 1696, Ann Saunders; Philip, born September, 1659, who married Alice, and died in 1741; James, born May, 1662, who married Elizabeth Tobey, and died July 15, 1697; Thomas, born July, 1665, who married July 17, 1695, Mary Miller; John, born August, 1668, who married in 1702 Sarah C. Mar, and died July 31, 1744; and Benjamin, born February, 1670, who married Sarah Arnold, daughter of the first minister in Rochester, and died in 1734.

(III) Benjamin Dexter, son of William, born February, 1670, was married to Sarah Arnold, whose father was the first ordained minister in Rochester, Mass. He died in 1734. His children were: Noah, born in Rochester March 26, 1697, who married Epiphany Clark, and died in 1745; James, born in Rochester July 22, 1698, who married Lois Sherman, and died Dec. 11, 1775; Benjamin, born in Rochester March 4, 1700, who married June 8, 1721, Hannah Barrow; Sarah, born in Rochester July 5, 1702; Josiah, born in Rochester Nov. 12, 1704, who married Nov. 13, 1740, Abigail Dexter; Constant, born Nov. 27, 1706, who married Meribah Dillenoy; Samuel, born Dec. 14, 1708, who married May 18, 1732, Mary Clark; Ephraim, born May 27, 1711; Daniel, born July 29, 1713; Joanna, born Dec. 12, 1715; and Seth, born Oct. 3, 1718, who married Elizabeth and died April 6, 1793. All were born in Rochester.

(IV) Ephraim Dexter, son of Benjamin, born in Rochester, May 27, 1711, was married July 31, 1735, to Martha Clark, and died Nov. 5, 1774. He became the father of: Ruth, Mrs. Hatch, born in Rochester Dec. 20, 1737; Alice, born March 28, 1740, who married John Meiggs, and died April 20, 1820; Ephraim, born Dec. 31, 1741; Abigail, Mrs. Cannon, born March 16, 1745; Lois, Mrs. West, born Dec. 6, 1748; and Caleb, born April 13, 1751, who married Hannah Hatch, and died Oct. 3, 1831. All were born in Rochester.

(V) Ephraim Dexter (2), son of Ephraim, born Dec. 31, 1741, was married Dec. 29, 1771, to Keziah Tobey. He died April 5, 1828, the

father of the following children: Martha, born Sept. 28, 1772, married in 1794 Prince Snow, and died Jan. 29, 1852; Anna, born Jan. 6, 1774, married Dec. 20, 1795, James Snow, and died Aug. 8, 1860; Keziah, born Oct. 5, 1775, married in 1805 Ebenezer Holmes, and died Jan. 2, 1835; Luke, born Nov. 16, 1777, married in September, 1802, Joanna Pierce, and died Nov. 9, 1856; Ephraim, born April 28, 1779, married Sept. 14, 1802, Achsah Snow, and (second) April 27, 1806, Rachel Snow, and died June 27, 1862; Gideon, born April 7, 1781, married Oct. 15, 1804, Mary Dexter, and died Jan. 30, 1827; Thomas, born March 9, 1783, married (first) Nov. 5, 1814, Hannah Luce, and (second) March 18, 1850, Lydia C. Swift, and died Feb. 22, 1871; Jane, born May 6, 1785, married James Cathell, and died Nov. 21, 1875; Alden, born July 4, 1788, married (first) in 1810 Lucy Barrows, and (second) Sept. 19, 1862, Polly Crowell, and died Oct. 8, 1869; Polly, born Feb. 25, 1790, married May 1, 1811, Larnet Hall, and died March 12, 1874; and Alice, born May 15, 1792, died in 1801. All the children were born in Rochester.

ZIMRI THURBER, retired manufacturer of Brockton, is one of that city's successful and progressive citizens and business men, and a descendant of one of this Commonwealth's early settled families. Captain Thurber, as he is familiarly known, was born Sept. 2, 1837, in Pelham, Hampshire Co., Massachusetts.

(I) John Thurber and his wife Priscilla, with six of their eight children, leaving two—James and Mary—in England, came to New England from Stanton, Lincolnshire, in 1671. They settled at New Meadow Neck, in Rehoboth, Mass., now a part of Barrington, R. I. The next year, 1672, James and Mary joined the family. The names of the eight children were: Abigail, John, Thomas, Edward, Charity, Elizabeth, James and Mary.

(II) James Thurber, born in England Aug. 26, 1660, joined the family in Rehoboth in 1672, as stated. He married Elizabeth Bliss, of Rehoboth. James Thurber died March 26, 1736, aged seventy-five years. His wife Elizabeth died in July, 1723. Their children of Rehoboth record were: James, born March 3, 1684-85; John, Oct. 31, 1686; Rachel, March 15, 1688-89; Elizabeth, Dec. 1, 1690; Bethia, March 15, 1692; Jonathan, March 26, 1695; Priscilla, Feb. 3, 1697-98; Samuel, Aug. 26, 1700; Edward, April 29, 1702.

(III) Jonathan Thurber, son of James, born

March 26, 1695, in Rehoboth, Mass., married there March 11, 1723-24, Mehetabel, born April 1, 1701, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Moulton) Bullock, of Rehoboth, Mass. Their children of Rehoboth town record were: Elizabeth, born Dec. 16, 1723-24; Mehetabel, born April 1, 1725; Mary, born Jan. 11, 1726; Jonathan, born Jan. 30, 1728-29; Patience, born April 1, 1731; Experience, born Jan. 26, 1732-33; David, born Oct. 16, 1734; Amos, born July 22, 1737; Barnabas, born July 24, 1739; Dorcas, born July 20, 1741; Hannah, born Feb. 5, 1744.

(IV) Barnabas Thurber, son of Jonathan, born July 24, 1739, in Rehoboth, Mass., married March 17, 1762, Thankful Grant. Mr. Thurber was out in the Revolution, serving as a private soldier from Sept. 25, 1777, to Oct. 30th of that year—thirty-five days, "on a secret expedition"; a member of Capt. Samuel Cowell's company (his residence at this time not given, nor are his children given in Rehoboth town records). Among his children was Ozias, born April 23, 1772, perhaps in Mendon, Massachusetts.

(V) Ozias Thurber, son of Barnabas, born April 23, 1772, perhaps in Mendon, Mass., married Joanna Cook. Mr. Thurber was occupied in farming. Among their children was a son William W., born in 1805. The mother died Jan. 31, 1823, in Pelham, Mass., and the father married (second) Aug. 30, 1825, Mrs. Phebe Gaskell.

(VI) William W. Thurber, born in 1805, in Mendon, Mass., died in Pelham, Mass., in 1865, aged sixty years. He was a stonemason by trade, and also was engaged in agricultural pursuits. He was an old-line Whig and upon the formation of the Republican party became identified with the latter. He was an active and consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. On May 2, 1822, he married Pamela Wheeler, and they were the parents of ten children, as follows: Pamela married Hiram Spear and died in Shutesbury, Mass.; William, a carpenter by trade, died in Amherst, Mass.; Susan died in Pelham, the wife of Hubbard Briggs; Mary died aged eight years; Charles is a retired farmer, residing in Leverett, Mass.; James, who was engaged in the insurance business, died in Nashua, N. H.; Zimri is mentioned below; Mary (2) died in Pelham, the wife of Prentice Lamb; Elizabeth died in Milford, the wife of Harry Chapin; Edwin, who was a farmer, died in Amherst, Massachusetts.

(VII) Zimri Thurber received his early education in the district schools of his native

town. Leaving school when about sixteen years of age he took up farming, at which he was engaged for about two years. He then went to Milford, Mass., and entered the shoe factory of Elbridge Mann, where he learned the trade of upper leather cutter, being employed as such for a period of five years, during the last year as foreman of the cutting room of the factory. He then went to Hopkinton, Mass., where he was foreman of the cutting room in the shoe factory of the late Gov. William Claflin for about a year, going from there to the Underwood shoe factory at Milford, where he remained several months as foreman of the cutting room. Mr. Thurber then engaged in the manufacture of men's heavy boots in Milford, in a factory which he leased, his product being furnished to B. T. Loring & Co. of Boston, for a period of about five years. He then became superintendent of the Aaron C. Mayhew & Co. factory at Milford, boot and shoe manufacturers, in which capacity he continued from 1871 to 1880. He then accepted a similar position with the Houghton-Coolidge Company at West Midway, whose factory was later removed to Milford, and he remained in charge of the factory at the latter place until November, 1881, at which time he was given charge of the Brockton factory of the same company, which was then located on Belmont street. Mr. Thurber had charge of this establishment until 1895, when the business was discontinued on account of the death of the members of the firm. He then became superintendent of the Whitcomb & Paine factory at Holbrook, Mass., where the company were just engaging in the manufacture of shoes, and he remained with this firm for about one year, when he returned to Brockton, in company with Daniel W. Field establishing the Field-Thurber Company, a corporation, for the manufacture of men's and boys' fine shoes, of which Mr. Thurber was treasurer and general manager. After about two years in this business he sold out his interests and purchased an interest in the O. O. Patten shoe blacking and supplies concern, on Crescent street, conducting that business for the following three years in company with William H. Wade, the son-in-law of Mr. Patten, under the firm name of Thurber & Wade. Mr. Thurber then purchased the interest of Mr. Wade, becoming sole proprietor of the business, although it was continued under the old firm style of Thurber & Wade, and he carried it on until January, 1906, when he sold out to Henry C. Hatch. He has since been living in retirement from active business life.

Fraternally Captain Thurber is a Mason of

high degree, holding membership in Montgomery Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Milford; the chapter at Milford; the council at Brockton; the commandery at Milford; Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, Boston, and the consistory, thirty-second degree. He is also a charter member of Banner Lodge, No. 81, New England Order of Protection, of Brockton; and a member of Brockton Lodge, No. 669, B. P. O. of Elks. He is also a charter member of the Commercial Club, of Brockton, joining the same in 1883, and has been an active member continuously to the present time.

Captain Thurber affiliates with the Porter Congregational Church, toward which he is liberal in his support, and of which his wife is a member.

While a resident of Milford Captain Thurber was active in the affairs of that town, and for several years was captain of an engine company, and was also for several years chief engineer of the fire department, up to 1871. In Milford he served as a member of the board of selectmen for a term of four years, from 1872 to 1875, inclusive. Since coming to Brockton he has served two years as a member of the board of aldermen, from Ward One, during which period he acted on various important committees with credit to himself and to the satisfaction of his constituents. In political faith Captain Thurber is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, and an active worker in the ranks of the party.

In June, 1858, Captain Thurber was married (first) to Emily Loring Clark, daughter of Chester Clark, of Milford, Mass., who passed away in Brockton in March, 1904, the mother of the following children: Nellie, who is the wife of Fred. Jones, of South Boston, and has one daughter, Daisy May Jones; Emma, who is the widow of Edward J. Young, who passed away in March, 1906 (she resides in Avon, Mass., and is the mother of one son, Edward T. Young); and Blanche May, who died in infancy and is buried beside her mother in Milford. In October, 1906, Captain Thurber married (second) Julia M. Armstrong, of Nova Scotia.

Captain Thurber is a self-made man, and his success in life has been due to a capacity for work as well as inborn business acumen. He possesses a whole-souled nature, is generous and considerate of others, free-hearted in his impulses, and of a social, genial make-up which has won for him many staunch and lasting friendships. He is ever ready to devote his time and energies to every good project



which has for its object the betterment and advancement of the community.

COOK (Fall River family). The special branch of the Cook family here reviewed descends from the early Rehoboth-Tiverton, R. I., family, one of some two hundred and seventy-five and more years' standing in the locality named. From Thomas Cook, the Portsmouth settler and progenitor, the head of the Fall River family, Charles Clarke Cook, extensive operator in real estate, insurance, etc., descends through Thomas (2), Capt. John, Joseph, William, Joseph (2), Perry and Alexander O. Cook. These generations in the order named and somewhat in detail follow.

(I) Thomas Cook, an early settler of Portsmouth, R. I., where he was received as an inhabitant in 1643, "gave his engagement to government and propounded for a lot," is made by some on the authority of Bradford records a son of Francis Cook of the "Mayflower," 1620, and given an earlier appearance, Boston, 1630, and Taunton, 1637-39. He bought land in Portsmouth in 1649; was a freeman in 1655; was granted land in 1657; was deputy in 1664. He was twice married, the Christian name of his second wife being Mary. He died Feb. 6, 1674, and in his will, proved June 20, 1677, gives to wife, son John and to grandchildren. His children were: John, born in 1631; Thomas; Sarah, born in 1633; and George, born in 1635.

(II) Capt. Thomas Cook (2), son of Thomas, married Mary, daughter of William and Dionis Havens. He resided in Portsmouth, R. I., and was a freeman of 1655. His children were: Thomas, John, George, Stephen, Ebenezer, Phebe and Martha.

(III) Capt. John Cook, son of Capt. Thomas (2), born in 1655, married Mary, and they lived in Portsmouth and Tiverton, R. I. He was a freeman of 1678. Their children were: Thomas; John, born in 1685, who married Elizabeth Little; Peleg, born in 1687; George, born in 1690, who married Jane Weeden; Joseph, born in 1692; Sarah, born in 1694; Phebe, born in 1696; Mary, born in 1698; Deborah, born in 1700, who married Benjamin Tallman; Martha, born in 1702, who married Benjamin Sherman; and Patience, born in 1704, who married Constant Church, of Free-town.

(IV) Joseph Cook, son of Capt. John and Mary, of Portsmouth and Tiverton, R. I., married Patience, and lived in Tiverton. By the will of his mother, made in 1751 and proved July 29, 1754, he received all of her real es-

tate. The children of Joseph and Patience of Tiverton town record were: William, born June 19, 1722; John, born June 18, 1724; Hope, born June 28, 1726; and Joseph, born March 1, 1728.

(V) William Cook, son of Joseph and Patience, of Tiverton, R. I., married Ruth, and lived in Tiverton, R. I., where their children of town record are: Richard, born Jan. 16, 1763; Patience, born Aug. 22, 1764; Remember, born Jan. 7, 1766; Joseph, born May 11, 1767; John, born Oct. 14, 1768; Nancy, born Sept. 4, 1770 (died April 20, 1773); Oliver Warner, born March 14, 1772; and Anne, born Oct. 27, 1773.

(VI) Joseph Cook (2), son of William and Ruth, born May 11, 1767, married Dec. 8, 1789, Anne Negus, and their children were: Ruth, born June 15, 1791; Perry, born March 25, 1793; William, born Oct. 30, 1795; and John, born May 12, 1798. The second wife of Mr. Cook was Martha Durfee, who survived him.

Joseph Cook (2) was a farmer and resided in Tiverton. He was a large landholder, and much of his property is included in what is now Fall River. He was active in town affairs and was a man of influence. He was a large man, physically, weighing over three hundred pounds, and was well proportioned. He died on the corner of what is now Osborn and Main streets, at the age of eighty-four years.

(VII) Capt. Perry Cook, son of Joseph (2), was born March 25, 1793, in Tiverton. He learned the trade of carpenter and wheelwright, and for a number of years spent the winter season at Wilmington, N. C., working at his trade in the employ of James DeWolf, of Bristol, R. I. He was a captain in the local militia and was stationed in Newport and vicinity during the war of 1812; his widow drew a pension for a number of years. He died of yellow fever in Wilmington, N. C., and was buried there. Captain Cook married (first) Clara Durfee, sister of Maj. Bradford Durfee, of Fall River, and they had one son, Israel, born June 19, 1815, who married Sally Ann Bowen and died in Fall River. For his second wife Captain Cook married Lydia, born Nov. 17, 1793, daughter of Elisha and Patience Gifford, and by this union there were five children: Coriolanus, born June 12, 1817, a farmer who lived and died in Portsmouth, married Jane Boyd; John P., born Jan. 31, 1820, died Nov. 18, 1839, in Wilmington, N. C.; Alexander O. was born May 29, 1827; William H., born June 14, 1830,

died Aug. 23, 1832; Clarissa, born Oct. 16, 1834, resides in Fall River, unmarried.

(VIII) Alexander O. Cook, son of Capt. Perry and Lydia (Gifford) Cook, was born near the Stone Bridge at Tiverton May 29, 1827, and his boyhood days were spent upon the farm. Meantime he attended school a few months each winter, continuing thus until he was seventeen, when he left home to learn a trade. In May, 1844, he came to Fall River, where he has since had his home. Under William Battey, a well known tinner of his day, he learned the trade of tin plate and sheet iron worker, and after serving his apprenticeship followed that occupation as a journeyman until 1851, in which year, in company with John Johnston, he bought the business of his employer. Thus the firm of Cook & Johnston became established in the stove, sheet iron and tin plate business on South Main street. In 1860 the firm became Shaw & Cook, and later Cook, Grew & Ashton. Mr. Ashton dying in 1873, the business was continued by Cook & Grew until it became a corporation known as the Cook & Grew Company. Mr. Cook retired from active business a few years ago, after a continuous career of fifty-five years. He is one of the most venerable and highly esteemed citizens of Fall River and a familiar figure on the streets. His knowledge concerning the city and the vicinity is extensive and comprehensive.

On May 19, 1853, Mr. Cook was married in Fall River to Mary S. Bronson, a native of Stratford, Conn., born June 16, 1825, daughter of Rev. Asa and Marinda (Jennings) Bronson, the former for a number of years pastor of the First Baptist Church of Fall River and, at a later period, pastor of the Second Baptist Church of the city. Rev. Mr. Bronson was one of the leaders in the rebuilding of Fall River after the great fire of 1843. Mrs. Cook died in Fall River Sept. 10, 1905, aged eighty years. Two children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Cook, Charles Clarke and Charlotte Elizabeth Grosvenor, the latter the wife of Walter J. Titecomb, of Fall River, and the mother of three daughters, Louise C., Doris and Helen C.

Mr. Cook was a leading worker in the Baptist Church for many years, having been a member of that denomination since 1843, when he united with the church at Tiverton. In 1853 he united by letter with the Second Baptist Church of Fall River, which he served at different times as member of various committees, and in 1880 was elected deacon, holding that office until 1897, when with others he withdrew from the Second Church to form the

Third Baptist Church. He became deacon and superintendent of the Sunday school in the new organization, still holding the office of deacon. This church is the outcome of a small Sunday school started by and through his efforts and those of interested associates in 1863 and is now a flourishing organization. In 1868 he assisted in forming the Fifth Street Sunday-school, so called, which became known as the Foster Street Mission and is still a branch of the Second Baptist Church. In politics Mr. Cook has always been a Republican, but he has been neither active in the party nor in public matters.

(IX) CHARLES CLARKE COOK, son of Alexander O. and Mary S. (Bronson) Cook, was born March 28, 1854, in Fall River, Mass., and in the public schools of the city acquired his education. In 1871 he entered as clerk the establishment of Hathaway & Dean, grocers, of Fall River, remaining with them about a year. He then became a salesman in the store of Messrs. Cook, Grew & Ashton (of which firm his father was the senior partner), plumbers, tinmiths and dealers in mill supplies, and had charge of the mill supply department. This relation he sustained to the house until the year 1887, in June of which year he severed his connection with his employers and became general agent for the Massachusetts Mutual Life Insurance Company of Springfield, which position he held for a number of years, until he became district agent for the Travelers Insurance Company of Hartford, Conn., of all their branches excepting the liability department, of which he is sub-agent for the district. In time to this business he added that of real estate, stocks, accident and fire insurance, and the management of estates, real and personal. For two years previous to the death of A. J. Borden he was associated with Mr. Borden in the management of his property and since his decease he has been agent of the estate. He was also attorney of the John Campbell estate. His business operations have become extensive, and he has the utmost confidence and esteem of his business associates. Mr. Cook is a member of the Boston Life Underwriters' Association. He is a Republican in his political affiliations.

On Oct. 4, 1877, Mr. Cook was married to Wealthy J., daughter of the late Esquire Benjamin F. Winslow. Their only child, Benjamin A., born Aug. 17, 1878, died Aug. 22, 1882. Mr. and Mrs. Cook are members of the Second Baptist Church.

PRATT (Bridgewater family). The special Pratt family here treated, that of the late

Dr. Calvin B. Pratt, of Bridgewater, for years engaged there in the practice of medicine and succeeded by one of his sons, the present Calvin M. Pratt, M. D., of that town, who has the reputation of being one among the leading physicians of eastern Massachusetts, and another son, the late Henry Thomas Pratt, long known in the printing world, and prominent in municipal affairs, is a branch of the Middleboro family of Pratts.

The late Francis G. Pratt, Jr., in his work on the Pratt family, states that there are known to have been at least ten persons by the name of Pratt who settled in New England between 1621 and 1650; but from what places in England they came, or who were their immediate ancestors, or in what ship each arrived, is very much a matter of tradition. Phineas and Joshua Pratt, who are said to have come in the third ship, the "Ann," were among the forefathers at Plymouth and are the ancestors of sons of the Pratts of the old Colony. Matthew Pratt of Weymouth, a freeman of May, 1640, and who died there Aug. 29, 1672, was "the ancestor of nearly all the Pratts of Weymouth, and many of the name in Bridgewater, Middleboro, Taunton, Mansfield, Stoughton, Norton, Easton, Arlington, Braintree, Quincy, Randolph, Holbrook and adjacent towns." These Pratts as a family have been noted for integrity and capacity, and have played an important part in the early history of New England. Enoch Pratt, the Baltimore philanthropist, was of the Middleboro family, a native of North Middleboro, and was graduated from the old Bridgewater Academy. He removed to Baltimore in 1831 and there established himself as a commission merchant, later founding the wholesale iron house of Pratt & Keith, and still later that of Enoch Pratt & Brother. He founded the House of Reformation and Instruction for colored children at Cheltenham, Md., giving to it 730 acres of his farm. He established the Maryland School for the Deaf and Dumb at Frederick. He endowed an academy in his native city, North Middleboro, Mass., with the sum of \$30,000. He established the Enoch Pratt Free Library of the city of Baltimore at a cost of upward of \$1,100,000.

As stated in the foregoing, the Bridgewater Pratt family here considered is a branch of the Middleboro family of Pratts, the late Henry Thomas Pratt of that town being a descendant in the ninth generation from (I) Matthew Pratt, from whom his lineage is through (II) Joseph Pratt (1637-1720), (III) Joseph Pratt (2) (1665-1765), (IV) Benjamin Pratt

(1693-1762), (V) Benjamin Pratt (2) (1719-1776), (VI) William Pratt (1746-1808), (VII) Calvin Pratt (1774-1824) and (VIII) Calvin B. Pratt. Of these Benjamin Pratt (2) is said to have held a commission in the British army under King George III., and one of his sons, Calvin Pratt, was a captain in the Massachusetts militia after the war of the Revolution. Calvin Pratt, son of William, was married in 1798 to Clarissa Keith, who was born Jan. 23, 1777, a direct descendant of Rev. James Keith, who was educated at Aberdeen, Scotland, his native country, came to Boston about 1662, and became the first ordained minister at Bridgewater (1664). Their children were: George Washington, born Feb. 2, 1800, who died Nov. 14, 1856; Sally Keith, born Oct. 4, 1801, who married Feb. 8, 1827, Jonathan Washburn, and died June 8, 1886; Hampden Keith, born Feb. 21, 1804; Calvin Barton, born April 15, 1806; William Harlan, born July 6, 1808; Christiana, born Jan. 8, 1810, who married May 16, 1836, Dr. Nahum Washburn; Henry Clay, born Dec. 15, 1814; and Clarissa Sumner, born Oct. 18, 1818.

DR. CALVIN BARTON PRATT, son of Calvin and Clarissa (Keith) Pratt, was born April 15, 1806, in Middleboro, Mass. He was prepared for the medical profession, and for upward of twenty years was a successful practitioner in the town of Bridgewater. He was married Nov. 28, 1833, to Mary Thomas, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Thomas) Perkins, he a direct descendant of Abraham Perkins, one of the first settlers of Hampton, N. H., a freeman of 1640, from whom his descent is through David Perkins (and his wife Martha Howard), who settled in South Bridgewater, Mass., before 1688, and was the first representative from the town to the General Court at Boston after the union of the two Colonies in 1692: Thomas Perkins and his wife Mary Washburn; and Francis Perkins and his wife Susanna Waterman. Dr. Pratt died at Bridgewater Aug. 23, 1862, and his wife passed away June 4, 1875. Their children were: Mary Barton, born Sept. 15, 1834, married Nov. 29, 1855, Joseph E. Carver, and died March 4, 1874; Henry Thomas, born Aug. 24, 1836, married Lucia Hooper, and died Feb. 8, 1898; Sarah Keith, born May 4, 1839, married Jan. 31, 1860, William H. Wiggins; Clara Sumner, born March 4, 1841, died April 5, 1844; Calvin Marsh, born March 24, 1842, succeeded to his father's practice; Jonathan Washburn, born Feb. 9, 1854, is now a practicing physician at Dedham, Massachusetts.

HENRY THOMAS PRATT, who during his lifetime was one of Bridgewater's representative and public-spirited citizens, was born in the town of Hanover, Mass., Aug. 24, 1836, son of the late Dr. Calvin B. Pratt, of Bridgewater. He removed to the town of Bridgewater with his parents, and attended the public schools and later the State normal school, completing his studies in Thetford Academy. After leaving school he accepted a position as bookkeeper for a grocery house in Boston, where he spent seven years. During the Civil war he received the appointment of clerk in the office of his uncle, Col. Henry C. Pratt, who was paymaster in the army, and he accompanied his uncle on his trips. At the close of the Civil war he returned to Bridgewater, and for a time was connected with Joseph Carver, cotton gin manufacturer. Determining upon an independent venture he embarked in the printing business, and on March 11, 1876, he established a twelve-column weekly called *The Every Saturday*, which he published in connection with his job office. In December of the same year he changed the name of his paper to the *Bridgewater Independent*, a weekly publication, which he conducted until June, 1880, when he sold out to Joseph Tooker. He devoted the remainder of his life to job printing. He was noted for his artistic taste, and his work showed him to be a thorough master of his craft. In 1897 he reprinted Mitchell's History of Bridgewater.

Mr. Pratt was well known and highly respected by all classes and he took a deep interest in his town. He was elected town clerk of Bridgewater in 1875, and faithfully and efficiently performed the duties of that office through 1876, 1877 and 1878. In 1893 he was made a member of the board of auditors of the town, and he held that position up to the time of his death. He was one of the original members of the Bridgewater Social Club, and was its secretary until he died. With his wife he attended the Unitarian Church, and was clerk of that society. His death occurred Feb. 8, 1898, at his home, and he was buried in Mount Prospect cemetery. The funeral services were conducted by Rev. George Herbert Hosmer, and the pallbearers, his chosen friends, were: Samuel P. Gates, Gustavus Pratt, John P. Townsend and Nathaniel T. Wilcox. Out of respect to his life and memory the merchants of the town closed their stores during the hour of the funeral.

On Sept. 10, 1867, Mr. Pratt was married to Lucia Hooper, daughter of the late Mitchell Hooper. Mrs. Pratt was a woman of refine-

ment and culture, deeply interested in all church and philanthropic work. She resided in her charming home on Library Place, where she passed away Oct. 31, 1909.

NAHUM WILLIAMS KEITH, now living retired at his home in North Middleboro, Plymouth county, has been identified with the principal industry of that section, the shoe business, for many years as senior member of the well known firm of Keith & Pratt. Born Nov. 8, 1834, in North Middleboro, Mass., Mr. Keith is a descendant of one of the oldest families of the county, the founder of which in America, Rev. James Keith, was the first minister in ancient Bridgewater.

(I) Rev. James Keith was twice married, his first wife being Susannah Edson, daughter of Deacon Samuel Edson, and their children were: James, Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, John, Josiah, Margaret, Mary and Susannah.

(II) John Keith, son of Rev. James, was born in Bridgewater in 1688 and lived in the south part of that town. In 1711 he married Hannah Washburn, daughter of Samuel Washburn, and she long survived him, dying in 1761; Mr. Keith died in 1744. Their children were: John, born in 1712; James, born in 1716; Israel, born in 1719; Hannah, born in 1721 (married Benjamin Leach in 1740); Keziah (married Arthur Bennett in 1744); Daniel, born in 1725; Susannah, born in 1727; Zephaniah, born in 1730; Joseph; and Mary (married Solomon Pratt).

(III) Daniel Keith, son of John, was born in 1725 in the south part of the town of Bridgewater, and there in 1744 married Elizabeth Conant, daughter of Nathaniel Conant. They had three children, born as follows: Isaiah, 1745; Daniel, 1747; and Jeremiah, 1749. The mother dying, Mr. Keith married (second) Lydia Keyzer, of Easton, and to them were born; Naomi, in 1754 (married Miles Standish, Jr., in 1774); Seth, in 1757; Salmon, in 1760; and Betty, who married Thomas Sherman. Mrs. Lydia Keith died in 1762.

(IV) Jeremiah Keith, son of Daniel, was born in 1749 in the south part of Bridgewater, and lived in Titicut, where he died Dec. 3, 1822. He was a private during the war of the Revolution, enlisting in Capt. Abraham Washburn's Bridgewater company, Col. Edward Mitchell's regiment, service six days; company marched to Horse Neck, in Braintree, Mass., March 4, 1776. He was also a private with Lieut. Lemuel Dunbar's company, Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment; company marched July 30, 1780; discharged Aug. 9, 1780; service





eleven days; company marched to Tiverton, R. I., on an alarm.

On Sept. 1, 1776, Mr. Keith married Agatha Bryant, of Middleboro, and their children were born as follows: Jeremiah, March 14, 1778; Bethiah, July 11, 1779 (married Josiah Pratt); Betty, Sept. 10, 1781 (married Benjamin Tucker, of Middleboro); Naomi, Sept. 11, 1785 (married Isaac Pratt, in 1804); and Susannah, Jan. 29, 1794 (married Zebulon K. Pratt in 1814). The mother of this family died March 28, 1819.

(V) Jeremiah Keith (2), son of Jeremiah, was born March 14, 1778, at Titicut, and made his home in North Middleboro, where he was engaged in the iron business, owning a blast furnace. He lived to a ripe old age, dying Jan. 10, 1854. He was a member of the Congregational Church. In 1801 he married Sally Pratt, and they had five children: Nahum, Mary, Naomi, Jared and Sarah.

(VI) Nahum Keith, son of Jeremiah (2), was a native of North Middleboro, Mass. He learned the trade of carpenter in his younger days and worked at it for some time, later taking up the manufacture of shoes—men's brogans. After a while he resumed carpentry, which he continued to follow the remainder of his active life. He made his home on Plymouth street, where he died April 18, 1889, at the advanced age of eighty-one years, eleven months, eight days; he was laid to rest in the cemetery of the Congregational Church (of which he was a member) at North Middleboro. In politics Mr. Keith was originally a Democrat, later becoming a staunch supporter of the doctrines of the Republican party. He married Anna Maria Pratt, a native of Raynham, daughter of Jonathan and Anna (Williams) Pratt, of Raynham and Bridgewater. Mrs. Keith died Aug. 31, 1868, at the age of fifty-four years, six months, nineteen days, and was laid to rest in the cemetery of the Congregational Church, at North Middleboro. The children of this union were as follows: Nahum Williams, born Nov. 8, 1834; a son, born Dec. 24, 1835, who died Jan. 8, 1836; Justin E., born in 1837, who died in 1904 at Riverside, Cal.; Thalia, born March 6, 1838, who married Elbridge Macomber, and died Aug. 11, 1900; Eliza Ann, who married Emery White, and died Feb. 28, 1866, aged twenty-three years, nine months, twenty days; Clarissa Pratt, who married (as his second wife) Emery White, husband of her sister, and they now reside in Florida; and Albion Augustus, a shoe operator, living at Marlboro, Massachusetts.

(VII) Nahum Williams Keith, son of

Nahum, received the greater part of his education in the district schools of North Middleboro, also attending a select school for a short period. He was only a boy when he learned shoemaking with his father, later working for others. His highest wages were \$1.25 a day, his hours being from seven to seven. Thus he continued until 1862, when he answered the call for volunteers to defend the Union, becoming a member of Company C, 4th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, in August of that year, under Capt. Seneca Thomas and Col. Henry Walker. The command went to Louisiana, Department of the Gulf, under General Banks, and he was at the siege of Port Hudson and participated in various minor engagements. He was mustered out Aug. 23, 1863, and returning home resumed his former occupation, becoming superintendent of the factory of Bowker & Maybury, with whom he remained until 1868. He then commenced manufacturing on his own account, being alone until 1876, when Herbert A. Pratt entered into partnership with him, the business being conducted under the style of Keith & Pratt. Their factory was on Pleasant street, in North Middleboro, and they continued together in profitable and agreeable association thirty years, until Mr. Keith's retirement, in 1905. The business has since been continued by Mr. Pratt and the latter's son, under the old name.

Since withdrawing from the shoe business Mr. Keith has lived in retirement at his home on Pleasant street, in North Middleboro, enjoying the rewards of a long and successful business career. Though he always gave his business that attention and care which its many details demanded for their proper disposal, yet he always found time for social pleasures, for church activity and for interest in public matters, especially those affecting the welfare of his home community. He is a member of the C. W. Pierce Post, No. 8, G. A. R., at Middleboro, in which he has been quite prominent, and is also a member of the Union Veterans' Union, in which he is division commander, with the rank of general, as member of the staff of the commander-in-chief. He is also a member of Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Middleboro. In politics he is a good Republican, but has never had any inclination for office holding. For many years he has been a zealous member of the Congregational Church of North Middleboro, being particularly active in the Sunday-school, which he has served thirty-five years as superintendent and teacher. He is universally liked and respected, and though he leads a quiet life, taking pleasure

chiefly in the duties around his home and garden, he has by no means relinquished his place in the community as one of its useful and influential citizens.

On Nov. 9, 1859, Mr. Keith married, in Middleboro, Ellen Shaw, who was born in 1836, daughter of Ebenezer Shaw. Mrs. Keith died May 21, 1902, at the age of sixty-six years, and was buried in the cemetery of the Congregational Church; she was a member of that church. Mr. and Mrs. Keith had one child, Percy W., who is now engaged in the insurance and real estate business at Middleboro; he married Laura White, of North Middleboro, and they have one child, Martha White Keith.

**SETH MILLER BRIGGS**, of the town of Hanson, Plymouth county, where he has made his home since about 1888, was born Nov. 22, 1835, in Pembroke, same county, and though in his seventy-seventh year is still active, working regularly, assisting in the local administration and taking part in all the life of the town. He comes of an old family of this section, the early records of one branch of which, so far as known, we give herewith, the information being from family records.

(I) Hugh Briggs, of England.

(II) John Briggs, son of Hugh, married Sarah Bryant. Their son, John, was born June 15, 1719.

(III) John Briggs (2), son of John, born June 15, 1719, died Feb. 12, 1812. He married Remember Raymond, and they had children as follows: John, born Feb. 2, 1757; Jane, March 8, 1760; Deborah, Oct. 26, 1761. By his second marriage, to Abigail Moore, there were: Samuel, born Nov. 5, 1763; Elisabeth, May 13, 1765; Seth, March 16, 1768 (his only child, Mary, born Oct. 5, 1800, died Oct. 31, 1849).

(IV) John Briggs (3), son of John (2), born Feb. 2, 1757, married Hannah Bearse, who was born Oct. 10, 1755, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Holmes) Bearse, of Pembroke, Mass., and died Nov. 7, 1830. Mr. Briggs died Aug. 13, 1830. Their children were all born in Sumner, Maine, as follows: Keziah, July 4, 1780; Remember, Feb. 10, 1783; John, Sept. 30, 1788; Hannah, Feb. 21, 1793; Deborah, Sept. 24, 1795; Zalmon, Aug. 6, 1798.

Says the History of Sumner, Maine, "by the opening of the year 1814, twenty-one settlers had taken up land and made permanent settlements within the limits of the old plantation. Many of them had brought their families with them and all of them spent the

remainder of their lives here. We honor these as the founders of this town." Among the twenty-one was the name of John Briggs; he was chosen the first deacon of the Baptist Church in Sumner, Maine.

Quoting further from the History of Sumner, Maine: "The first immigrants were all from the Old Colony of Massachusetts, from Plymouth county, and specially from Pembroke and the surrounding towns of Halifax, Plympton and Middleboro. Fourteen of the founders came from this section."

(IV) Zalmon Briggs, born Aug. 6, 1798, in Sumner, Maine, received his education there, attending district school until he was eighteen or twenty years old. He made the most of his opportunities, studying at night when his work kept him busy during the day, became an expert penman, and acquired a very good share of learning. After leaving school he followed farming for a time, later working in a tannery for a number of years and also acting as superintendent of a sawmill. Then moving to Hanson, Plymouth Co., Mass., he engaged in farming on a small scale, but he was for some time in charge of almshouses, having been superintendent at Pembroke, East Bridgewater, Duxbury and Hanson. He also held other positions of a public nature, serving as constable for about ten years, as member of the school committee for eight years and as town surveyor for about ten years. Nevertheless he was a quiet man and a lover of home, very fond of music and an excellent performer on the clarinet. He played that instrument in the Baptist Church of Hanson, of which he was a member. In politics he was a Democrat and very ardent in his sentiments. He died in Hanson May 17, 1873.

On Aug. 1, 1819, Mr. Briggs married Mary Briggs, of Halifax, Mass. (only daughter of Seth Briggs), who was born in Halifax Oct. 5, 1800, and died Oct. 31, 1849, in Hanson. They had seven children, viz.: (1) Elisabeth Jane, born Oct. 17, 1821, in Sumner, Maine, married Orenius Haviland Thomas, of Hanson, and they had one child, Warren Adelbert Haviland Thomas, who now lives in Neponset, Mass. Mrs. Thomas died July 9, 1895, her husband later. (2) Marcia Gordon, born Feb. 11, 1824, in Canton, Maine, died Aug. 14, 1880. On Dec. 31, 1848, she married Jonathan W. Smith, of Horton, N. S., who died Feb. 15, 1911. They had two children, Franklin Woodbury, born Oct. 1, 1849, who died April 27, 1850, and Sarah Marcia, born March 10, 1857. (3) Mary Reed, born June 5, 1828, in Pembroke, Mass., married Samuel Hill, of

Hanson, and had one child, Nettie Miller, born in Hanson. All are now deceased. (4) Seth Miller is mentioned below. (5) John Sumner, born June 20, 1841, in Hanson, was married Oct. 7, 1865, in Horton, N. S., to Rosinia Idella Gertridge, and they have three children: Ina May, born July 10, 1873; Annie Gertrude, born Feb. 19, 1880, and Henrietta Elisabeth, born March 23, 1883. (6) Zalmon Franklin, born July 6, 1843, in Hanson, died Sept. 27, 1848, in Hanson. (7) Hannah Holmes, born in Hanson April 16, 1847, died May 8, 1857, in Pembroke, Massachusetts.

(V) Seth Miller Briggs attended district school until he was about sixteen years of age, after which he was engaged in farming with his father until he was about twenty. He then went on the road with a musical company, traveling all over the United States and Canada, being an excellent violinist and meeting with great success. For six years he was located in Minneapolis, giving concerts and music lessons, making and repairing violins, and also writing music. As a musician he has many friends and admirers all over the United States, being remembered well in all the communities where his musical interests took him.

Mr. Briggs entered the Union service during the Civil war as a member of Company A, 3d Massachusetts Regiment, enlisting for nine months, and serving under Capt. John W. Marble, of Freetown, Mass. He was mustered in in April, 1862, and mustered out in 1863. He saw active service in the battles of Kinston, Whitehall and Goldsboro, at Goldsboro nearly losing his life by being caught in a pond that had been flooded and also being nearly captured by the enemy. Among his comrades were Lieut. Nathaniel Morton, Sergt. Morton V. Bonney, Sergt. Frederick Thayer and others whom he remembers with particular affection. His musical ability was appreciated by his army comrades as much as any others, and we quote the following from the History of the 3d Regiment, M. V. M.; "Mr. Briggs was a knight of the bow, and he could make the 'old campaign fiddle' talk, sing, or weep, as occasion required or his fancy dictated."

After his army service Mr. Briggs went back on the road, traveling for a number of years, and about 1888 settled down in Hanson, where he is well content to spend the remainder of his life. He manufactures violins and other musical instruments, and is agent for one of the largest wall paper houses in the State of Massachusetts, also doing paper hanging himself.

He has held a number of town offices, among them those of constable (six years) and town auditor, which office he has filled for the past fifteen years, and he is the town printer. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, belonging to Cornerstone Lodge, of Duxbury, is a master Mason, and also holds membership in T. L. Bonney Post, No. 127, G. A. R., in both of which organizations he has many friends. He is highly esteemed among his associates in every relation of life. Mr. Briggs is a strong Democrat in politics, though he supported Lincoln and his policies in Civil war times.

In 1853 Mr. Briggs was married in Hanson to Caroline Elizabeth Hill of that town, and they had two children: (1) Mary Elisabeth, born in Hanson, Nov. 19, 1853, married Thomas G. Fuller, of Hanson, and they have had six children, Grace Gilman, George Edward, Fred, Herbert, Mary Louise and Blanch. (2) Carrie Eldora, born in Hanson Feb. 16, 1863, married Edward Milward, of Minneapolis, Minn., and they have two children, Jennie and Russell. They live in Butte, Montana.

Mr. Briggs's second marriage, which took place Jan. 13, 1886, in Hanover, Mass., was to Angeline Cushman (Sturtevant) Dow, of Hanson; the ceremony was performed by Edward Y. Perry, one of the best known men in southeastern Massachusetts. They have had no children.

JOSEPH SANFORD PITTS, for many years engaged in business in Taunton, was a native of Berkley, Mass., born June 22, 1828, son of Abner and Eleanor (Sanford) Pitts.

Peter Pitts, of Taunton, married in about 1655 Mary (Andrews) Hodges, daughter of Henry and Mary Andrews, of Taunton, and widow of William Hodges, the ancestor of the Taunton branch of the Hodges family. To Peter Pitts and his wife were born the following children: Samuel, born in Taunton in 1655, who died in 1696 (married Sarah Bobbit); Mary, born in 1657, who died in 1727 (married Isaac Hathaway, of Taunton); Sarah; Peter, who died in 1756 (married Bethiah Robinson, of Taunton); Alice, who married April 30, 1703, John Wilbore, of Taunton; and Ebenezer, who married Elizabeth Hoskins, and died in 1734.

Abner Pitts married Sept. 4, 1815, Eleanor Sanford, of Berkley, daughter of John and Eleanor (McCumber) Sanford, and they became the parents of the following children:



Abner, Sarah, Sophia, Albert, James (died young), Mary (died young), and Joseph Sanford. Abner Pitts, the father, was a jeweler and manufacturer of clocks in Taunton for the whole of his active business life.

Joseph Sanford Pitts was but a lad of three or four years when his parents removed from Berkley to Taunton. He succeeded to his father's business, and during his entire life continued in the same line, being located on the north side of Main street. His education was acquired in Bristol Academy, and he always had a fondness for books. He never took part in public affairs, preferring the quiet and seclusion of home life. He was a gentleman of the old school, quiet, dignified and scholarly in his tastes and acquirements, and was a lover of peace.

Mr. Pitts married Margaret C. Hamblen, and to this union was born one daughter, Annie Provost, who married George W. Colby, son of Samuel Colby; they have a daughter, Charlotte.

NYE (Sandwich family). Nye as a family name is said to have made its first appearance about the middle of the thirteenth century in Denmark. From that time on, and into England, the family has been followed by the compiler of the "Nye Family," to which the reader is referred for detail. Since the coming to New England in the early years of the seventeenth century of Benjamin Nye, the forerunner of the family here, it has been a continuous one, many members of which have given a good account of themselves, becoming useful men and women in their various communities, the men prominent and influential in various lines of effort and public service. One of these, William Lapham Nye, became well known as a manufacturer and a representative citizen of the town of Sandwich. His line of descent from the immigrant ancestor is as follows:

(I) Benjamin Nye, born May 4, 1620, at Bidlenden, Kent, England, came to this country and to Lynn, Mass., in the ship "Abigail," with Edmund Freeman's company, 1635. Mr. Nye's lineage is traced back to Randolph Nye, who settled in Sussex, England, in 1527, through William Ralph, Thomas and Thomas (2). Benjamin Nye was married Oct. 19, 1640, in Sandwich, Mass., to Katherine, daughter of Thomas Tupper, who, too, was a passenger in the "Abigail," and who in 1637 settled in Sandwich. In 1654 Benjamin Nye's name appears on a list of those contributing toward building a mill; in 1655 his name is on the subscription list for building a meeting-

house; in that same year (1655) he was supervisor of highways; in 1657 he engaged to pay fifteen shillings yearly toward the minister's salary; was chosen constable in 1661, etc. He seems to have built a mill at the little pond at Spring Hill, and therefor the town in 1669 voted him twelve acres of land. He was granted permission in 1675 to build a fulling mill on Spring Hill river. These with other references to him in important connection and relation to public business evidence the kind of man he was. The children of Benjamin and Katherine were: Mary, John, Ebenezer, Jonathan, Mercy, Caleb, Nathan and Benjamin.

(II) Jonathan Nye, born Nov. 20, 1649, in Sandwich, Mass., married (second) Patience Burgess, who survived him. His name appears on the list of those taking the oath of fidelity July 4, 1678. He served on the grand jury in 1681, and as selectman in 1698. His will was proved May 13, 1747. His children, all of whom were born to the first wife, Hannah, were: Jabez, Sarah, Joanna, Ichabod, Jonathan, Patience, Joseph, Benjamin, Thomas, Abigail and Isaac (twins), Mary, and David and Zervia (twins).

(III) Benjamin Nye, son of Jonathan, was born in the town of Sandwich Oct. 16, 1697. He married (first) Keziah, daughter of Edward and Keziah Freeman, and two children were born to them: Patience, Aug. 3, 1728; and Lydia, Nov. 15, 1730. By his second wife, Rachel, his children were: Mary, born Sept. 26, 1737; Benjamin, June 8, 1739; Thomas, Jan. 28, 1741; Levi, April 10, 1743; Timothy, June 21, 1746; Jabez, April 17, 1749; Joseph, Dec. 12, 1751; Experience, Oct. 30, 1756; Rachel, Jan. 12, 1759; and Remembrance, Aug. 15, 1761.

(IV) Thomas Nye, son of Benjamin, was born in the town of Sandwich Jan. 28, 1741, and died there in 1788. He was married to Thankful Blossom. He made his home in the town of Sandwich and during the Revolutionary war enlisted as ensign in Capt. Simeon Fish's Sandwich company, Col. Joseph Otis's 1st Barnstable county regiment, list of officers of militia returned as sworn by officers appointed for that purpose dated Sept. 29, 1775; enlisted in a company commanded by Capt. Job Crocker, of Eastham, Col. Nathan Sparhawk's regiment; enlisted for service July 2, 1777, discharged Dec. 12, 1777; served five months, seventeen days, at Rhode Island and sundry places in Massachusetts, including three days and sixty-two miles' travel home; company raised to serve for six months from July

1, 1777, unless sooner discharged; was also private, Capt. Simeon Fish's company, Colonel Freeman's regiment, service eleven days on alarm at Dartmouth and Falmouth, in September, 1778. His children were: Samuel, born Feb. 10, 1766; Hannah, July 16, 1769; Levi, Feb. 16, 1773; Patience, June 3, 1775; Isaiah, and Remembet.

(V) Levi Nye, son of Thomas, was born Feb. 16, 1773, in Sandwich. Here he grew to manhood and became a local preacher of the Methodist Church, traveling all over the Cape, where he became very well known. He was also an excellent carpenter and followed that trade in Sandwich with success. All who knew him honored and respected him for his high Christian character, and his influence for good was felt wherever he went. His death occurred July 3, 1834, and he was buried in the Town cemetery or the burial ground at Sandwich. Mr. Nye served as a member of the State Legislature in 1818, and was a strong Jeffersonian Democrat. He married (first) Patience Bassett, born in Sandwich, daughter of William and Mary Bassett. Their one child was Thomas, who died at the age of twenty-one years. Mr. Nye married (second) Elizabeth Bourne, and their children were: Patience, born June 21, 1803 (married Oct. 31, 1834, Daniel Perry, Jr., of New Bedford); Lemuel Bourne, April 23, 1805; Mary Ann, Aug. 13, 1807; George Pickering, Nov. 6, 1809; Hannah Bourne, June 17, 1812 (married William F. Lapham, of Sandwich); Levi, Oct. 2, 1815; Ansel, Sept. 20, 1819; and Isaiah Thomas, Feb. 14, 1822.

(VI) Lemuel Bourne Nye, son of Levi, was born in Sandwich April 23, 1805. He received his education in the public schools and then learned the trade of carpenter, which he followed for some years. He then took up the life of the sea, as master and part owner of schooners which he sailed along the Atlantic coast, engaged in the coastwise trade. After a number of years at this work he returned home, and for the remainder of his life made wheelwrighting his occupation. His death occurred Nov. 16, 1887, in Sandwich, when he was eighty-two years of age, and he was interred in the Freeman burying ground. A staunch Jackson and Cleveland Democrat, he served as member of the State Legislature in 1837 for Sandwich. Mr. Nye was twice married, first to a Miss Gibbs, and (second) April 21, 1833, to Eliza Sears, daughter of Capt. Stephen Sears. She died in 1893, at the age of eighty-two years, and was buried also in the Freeman burying ground. Mr.

Nye's children were all born to the second marriage, as follows: (1) Edwin Bourne, born Aug. 25, 1834, died Oct. 25, 1889, in Sandwich. He was a stone cutter and marble worker by occupation. He married Susan M. Woodward, who died July 23, 1885, the mother of three children: William Edwin (born Sept. 16, 1858, resides in Brockton; he married Annie Hefferman, Nov. 24, 1886, and has two children, Susan Estelle, born Nov. 4, 1887, and Thomas Wallace, Oct. 6, 1890), Franklyn (born Jan. 17, 1862, died young), and Lizzie Annie (born Sept. 4, 1871, died young). (2) Sarah Delia, born May 12, 1837, is living in Sandwich. (3) William Lapham, born Sept. 15, 1839, is mentioned below. (4) Levi Stephen, born May 26, 1842, married Sept. 11, 1867, Martha Ann, daughter of Benjamin and Rhoda Bracket; she died in December, 1908. They had no children. Mr. Nye was with Dennison & Co., tag manufacturers, having charge of the office in Philadelphia, whence he came to Sandwich, for a number of years manufacturing morocco jewelry boxes. In 1879 he commenced the manufacture of tags under the name of the Sandwich Card & Tag Company, and that year W. L. Nye entered into partnership with him. Mr. Nye has taken an interest in the welfare of the town, but has refused many offers of public office.

(VII) WILLIAM LAPHAM NYE was educated in the public schools of Sandwich and worked at home until he reached the age of fifteen years, when he went to Boston and became a clerk in a grocery store there. Here he spent four years and in 1859 became an employee of the Dennison Manufacturing Company, of Boston, where he worked for a period of twenty years. Returning home he formed a partnership with his brother Levi S. (who was already established) in the manufacture of cards and tags under the firm name of The Sandwich Card & Tag Company, and for thirty-two years the company has conducted a successful business, being the only firm engaged in that line on the Cape. Mr. Nye is a thorough, practical business man. He takes a deep interest in his town and its people and is popular among them. His efforts for the benefit of the community have been most successful and it owes much of its improvement to him. He was one of the organizers and first president of the Village Improvement Society, which was formed in 1909; is president of the Nye Association, which was formed in 1903; was one of the organizers and the first president (and was again elected presi-

dent in 1910) of the latter association. Mr. Nye was also one of the organizers of the Historical Society of Sandwich, and takes a deep interest in genealogy and family histories. This Society was organized in 1908 and Mr. Nye was elected its president. The Nye Association erected a bronze tablet in Sandwich at the junction of Main and Franklin streets in honor of Benjamin Nye, the first settler of Sandwich.

Mr. Nye is a Mason. He is a staunch Democrat, and has been nominated to office by his party on several occasions. He is chairman of the parish committee of the Unitarian Church, which office he has held for a number of years.

Mr. Nye married July 5, 1864, Elizabeth Abigail Nye, born in Sandwich, daughter of Stephen Bassett and Mary Ann (Gibbs) Nye; Mrs. Nye is also descended from Benjamin Nye. She is a woman of noble character, much devoted to her home and family. She also attends the Unitarian Church. Two children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Nye: Mary Eliza, born Sept. 23, 1865, is at home; Augustus Sears, born Oct. 16, 1870, proprietor (with Mr. Hall) of the Boston Clip & Tag Company, of Boston, married Alice Campbell Clapp, of Dorchester, Massachusetts.

**SHERMAN.** The Sherman family is of record as far back as the thirteenth century, in which time was born and flourished one (I) Thomas Sherman, of Dedham, England, from whom Elbridge Gerry Sherman, of Mansfield, Bristol Co., Mass., is a descendant in the fourteenth generation, his line being through (II) John, (III) Thomas, (IV) Henry, (V) Henry, (VI) Samuel, (VII) Philip, (VIII) Edmund, (IX) David, (X) John, (XI) Job, (XII) John, (XIII) Solomon Sherman. Record of these early generations in detail will be found elsewhere.

Hon. Philip Sherman, the first of the family to emigrate to America, was born in Dedham, England, in 1610, and came to America in 1632-33, settling in Roxbury, Mass. There he married Sarah Odding. In 1634 he was banished from Massachusetts for having a mind of his own, and settled in Rhode Island, where he was the first secretary of State as recorder of that Colony. He was town clerk of Portsmouth many years.

Edmund Sherman, son of Philip, settled in Dartmouth, Mass. His wife's name was Mary.

David Sherman, son of Edmund, married Abigail Hathaway.

John Sherman, son of David, of Rochester, Mass., married Ruth Allen.

Job Sherman, son of John and Ruth (Allen) Sherman, was born in Rochester, Mass., Oct. 30, 1746; he married Elizabeth, daughter of Experience and Hannah (Nichols) Holmes, and died Feb. 23, 1837, in Foxboro, Mass., at the age of ninety years. He lived several years in Middleboro and in 1781 removed to Foxboro. He was a member of the Society of Friends. His children were: Susanna, Obediah, Job, John, Stephen, George, Experience and Elizabeth. The two daughters died unmarried.

John Sherman, son of Job and Elizabeth (Holmes) Sherman, was born Dec. 2, 1775, and married Polly, daughter of Solomon Skinner, of Mansfield. They both died in 1842. To them were born eight children: Mary, John (born July 26, 1799), Laura (Aug. 1, 1803), Job (May 5, 1805), Albert G. (May 18, 1808), Eliza (Nov. 26, 1809), Solomon (April 11, 1812), and James H. (Jan. 24, 1814). Mr. Sherman was a man of sterling worth. He early exhibited a great love for reading and study, and notwithstanding his limited means for obtaining an education acquired extensive information. He served as selectman of Foxboro fourteen years in succession, and was looked upon by all as one of the first advisers in town affairs. He was three years representative in the General Court, and was frequently chosen school committeeman, also serving on other important committees in town. He died July 12, 1842, in his sixty-seventh year.

Solomon Sherman, son of John and Polly (Skinner) Sherman, born April 11, 1812, in Foxboro, Mass., married Dec. 20, 1843, Ruth Allen Hodges, a native of what is now Foxboro, Mass., born Dec. 20, 1821, a direct descendant of William Hodges, of Taunton, Mass., who appears first with certainty on the list dated August, 1643, of those able to bear arms, and was the founder of the Taunton branch of the Hodges family, from whom her descent is through Henry, Henry (2), Josiah, Benjamin and Sewall Hodges. The children, all born in Foxboro, Mass., of Solomon and Ruth Allen (Hodges) Sherman were: Ellery Channing, born July 30, 1848, married Emily Caroline Tibbetts; Elbridge Gerry, born July 30, 1848, is mentioned below; Louis Allen, born Jan. 12, 1858, died Aug. 15, 1878.

ELBRIDGE GERRY SHERMAN, born July 30, 1848, son of Solomon and Ruth Allen (Hodges) Sherman, was reared in Foxboro and there educated in the common and high

schools. He learned the iron molder's trade, which vocation he followed from 1866 to 1894. From 1879 to 1894 he was foreman of the Chilson Furnace Company in Mansfield, Mass. Meantime, in the fall of 1890, he became engaged in the undertaking business, in which he is still interested. Mr. Sherman has been a resident of Mansfield since 1872, and he is regarded by all who know him as a trustworthy and reliable citizen. He has served as member of the Mansfield board of health since 1890. He is a Mason in fraternal connection, belonging to St. James Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Mansfield, Keystone Chapter, R. A. M., of Foxboro, and Bristol Commandery, K. T., of Attleboro. In politics he is a Republican.

On Nov. 2, 1881, Mr. Sherman married Cecilia Janette Corey, daughter of Charles Bradley and Julia Ann (Skinner) Corey, of Mansfield, Mass. They have one son, Kenneth Corey, born Oct. 18, 1885, who is a graduate of the Mansfield high school and has been associated in the undertaking business with his father since 1909. He married Jan. 21, 1911, Nellie Frances Bayley, daughter of John F. and Nellie (Sweet) Bayley, of Mansfield.

MRS. BERTHA FRANCES (VELLA) BORDEN, of Fall River, for nine years primary secretary of the Massachusetts Sunday School Association and widely known in this work throughout the State, was born in Lynn, Mass., daughter of Joseph E. and Emma Frances (Soule) Vella. On Feb. 20, 1901, Miss Vella was married to Charles Frederick Borden, of Fall River, a sketch of whose life appears elsewhere in this publication. Some idea of Mrs. Borden's activity in Sunday school work may be gained by quotations from an article by Rev. N. T. Whitaker, D. D., in "Representative Women of New England" published by the New England Historical Publishing Company, 1904.

"After graduating with honor from the excellent public schools of Lynn, she enjoyed a thorough training for the work of a teacher in the State Normal School of Salem, where she displayed such aptness for teaching that, although the youngest member of her class, she was chosen by her instructors to teach a class of children at the graduation exercises.

"Two years of successful teaching followed in historic, classic Concord, Mass., and then, to the great regret of the Concord School Board, she yielded to a call to return to her native city, and later became the honored principal of one of its primary schools, where she developed remarkable tact in controlling, inter-

esting and enthusing the children under her care.

"In 1892, yielding to the unquestionable call of God, she resigned her position as principal, and, under the direction of Mr. William N. Hartshorn of Boston, one of the best American Sunday school workers, entered the ever-broadening field of Christian service as Primary Secretary of the Massachusetts Inter-denominational Sunday School Association, the first woman of the Union elected as a State primary secretary.

"In this office Miss Vella developed great abilities as a public speaker, beauty, clearness and helpfulness as a writer, and genius as an organizer. In her public addresses she always aroused and held her audiences and stirred them to profound gratitude toward God for His love, and to sincere determination to utilize to the best of their abilities their opportunities to teach His truths to their children. Her influence over children seemed irresistible. The irrepressible were checked, the listless aroused, all become absorbed in her teaching. She made the Bible a perfect delight to the little ones, the love of Christ a living reality, and the desire to serve Him controlling.

"Miss Vella has been a potent factor in organizing the evangelical Sunday schools of Massachusetts into district associations that hold annual conventions and other gatherings, unifying, harmonizing and intensifying all the vital interests of the Sunday schools of Massachusetts. She also organized and supervised the work of thirty-five Primary Teachers' Unions, conducted regularly the Boston Primary Teachers' Union and another in Lynn every Saturday, and on Sunday superintended her own Primary Department in the historic Lynn Common M. E. Church. For twelve years she was unanimously reelected Primary Superintendent each year and has seen her department develop into Beginners' Primary and Junior Departments with a membership of 245.

"In addition to her work in Massachusetts Miss Vella has given great impetus to the Sunday school cause by her addresses at annual State conventions in all the New England States, in several Central States, and at annual Sunday School conventions in the provinces of Montreal, Quebec, Ontario, Nova Scotia, and New Brunswick; at the International Conventions held at St. Louis in 1893, at Boston in 1896, at Atlanta in 1899, and at the World's Convention, London, England, in 1898. At St. Louis in 1893 Miss Vella was elected Secretary of the International Primary



Teachers' Union. She held this office three years, then resigned on account of the growth of Massachusetts work and was elected Vice President of the International Union for three years, when she resigned, in 1899.

"Miss Vella is also the author of several Sunday school concert services and of two children's song books, 'Song and Study for God's Little Ones' and 'Bible Study Songs,' which are justly having a wide circulation.

"At the close of 1900 Miss Vella resigned her position as State Primary Secretary of Massachusetts, and soon after she was married to Mr. Charles F. Borden, a merchant of Fall River. Mr. Borden is a member of the State Committee of the Young Men's Christian Association and President of the Fall River District Sunday School Association."

Since her marriage Mrs. Borden has lost none of her interest in the forward movements of the Sunday school cause. She superintends the Junior Department and serves as Chairman of the Instruction Committee of Central Congregational Bible School, Fall River. She is a member of the District Executive Committee and President of the Elementary Sunday School Teachers' Union of the district.

"While we recognize the value of all God-appointed agencies for the redemption of our race, we sincerely believe that in the Sabbath school lie the grandest possibilities, which will be realized only when all our children shall be taught of the Lord."

The following extracts from resolutions adopted unanimously by the Executive Committee of the Massachusetts Sunday School Association show the high appreciation felt for Mrs. Borden and her work.

"She has organized the primary teachers into associations for mutual and helpful intercourse and for the interchange of plans and purposes in department effort, and has, by her lesson studies, her literary work, her song books—that have effectively touched many young lives—and her spirit of devotion and unselfishness, and her exalted Christian character, lifted the Primary Department to a higher plane of active and useful living; and she has awakened a new and abiding interest in the general work as represented by the State Association.

"Her influence in the work for the children has not been confined to our own State, but has extended far beyond our borders, reaching all parts of our country. The wealth of her resources, her ripe experience, and her sympathy have been freely and generously distributed where the most good could be accomplished.

We extend to her our best wishes for the future, and pray that God's choicest blessings may ever attend her and her work."

ROBERT ARMSTRONG McWHIRR, late of Fall River, was identified with the dry goods trade in that city for the twenty years preceding his death, and was the founder of what is now known as the R. A. McWhirr Company, one of the leading concerns of its kind in Massachusetts. Mr. McWhirr not only prospered himself, but he laid the foundation for others' success. The progressive spirit which animated his work has left its mark and characterized the conduct of the business to the very present. His record is that of the typical man of enterprise who came from the Old World to seek the opportunities more plentiful here for those of eager and ambitious nature. Content to begin modestly, to work untiringly and patiently with faith in the outcome, he proved the wisdom of his course by his achievements.

Mr. McWhirr was born in Dumfriesshire, Scotland, March 24, 1849, son of James and Grace (Armstrong) McWhirr, and received his education in the schools of his native land. When a youth he learned telegraphy, and worked as an operator a short time before leaving home. Then, when a young man, he became an employee of Arthur & Co., a dry goods firm of Glasgow. At the age of twenty-three he crossed the sea to find a home in the United States. Here his first employment was in the dry goods store of McAuslan & Troup, in Providence, R. I., where he remained until he came to Fall River, Mass., in October, 1873. Entering the employ of E. S. Brown, who then occupied the large store located where the R. A. McWhirr Company now does business, he was there several years, in 1877 forming a partnership with Miss Sarah Ramsey (since deceased), of Fall River, another of Mr. Brown's force, with whom he carried on an extensive business, making a specialty of edgings and such small wares, about which both were well informed. They had the store just south of the present McWhirr building proper, and now a part of the present establishment. This partnership was dissolved after several years of successful business, and Mr. McWhirr then became associated with Alexander Thompson for five or six years, under the name of McWhirr & Thompson. Mr. Brown having removed to his large block on North Main street, Mr. McWhirr moved into the old Brown store, and from that time on did business on a wider basis, showing himself to be a man of pronounced executive ability. He was a man of



the highest integrity, and his standing among business men was unquestioned—the standing that is not determined merely by the limit of financial responsibility. How thoroughly this was deserved is best shown in the substantial basis upon which he succeeded in placing his business, for though he died in the very prime of life, within a few days of the completion of his forty-fourth year, the store was continued along the lines he had laid down, and successfully. In May, 1893, a few weeks after his death, the R. A. McWhirr Company was organized to continue the business, Mr. Asa A. Mills becoming president and treasurer; Mr. James H. Mahoney, superintendent; and Mr. Richard S. Thompson, clerk of the corporation. These men had all worked for Mr. McWhirr as boys, when he first started in business. Besides them, on the board of directors, are Mr. Thomas Mills and Mrs. McWhirr, widow of the founder. The business has been enlarged much beyond the original scope. Mr. McWhirr made additions to the old Brown building before his death, and it has been added to since.

Mr. McWhirr was well known in the city outside of his business connections. He was a prominent member of Mount Hope Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of the Caledonia Society and of the Clover Club. A prime mover in the organization of Clan McWhirr, it was named in his honor, and for twenty years he served on the various committees having charge of the Caledonian games, his interest in athletics as well as in the society leading him to make special efforts to promote their popularity and success. Mr. McWhirr was a man of excellent education and a lifelong student, his taste for reading and study being both natural and developed. He studied French, and the standard works of English literature, and shorthand was one of the accomplishments he acquired through his own perseverance. He died at his home in Fall River March 17, 1893, and was buried in Oak Grove cemetery.

On March 22, 1883, Mr. McWhirr married Elizabeth J. Greggan, daughter of John Greggan, of Fall River. To this union were born two children: Robert Ramsay, born Dec. 27, 1883, now connected with the R. A. McWhirr Company, who married Lorene M. Branch, of Coldwater, Mich.; and Margaret Armstrong, born Jan. 13, 1886. Mrs. McWhirr was a public school teacher in Fall River at the time of her marriage. She and her family are identified with the First Congregational Church, which Mr. McWhirr attended and supported. The present beautiful home on French

street occupied by the family was built by Mrs. McWhirr in 1897.

**GOLDTHWAITE.** The Goldthwaite family of Brockton now represented there by Emerson Goldthwaite, the founder of the well-known Goldthwaite drug business, is descended from Thomas Goldthwaite, the first of the name in America, through Samuel, Capt. John, Capt. Benjamin, Jacob, Jacob (2) and Daniel Alden Goldthwaite.

(I) Thomas Goldthwaite, cooper, probably came in the fleet of 1630, and was of Roxbury in 1631. He was made a freeman March 14, 1634. He removed to Salem; was a proprietor in 1636; town officer; was clerk of the market, 1656-57. His will, dated March 5, probated April 3, 1683, bequeaths to his wife Rachel, son Samuel, and son-in-law John King; and to Joseph Sibley. The Christian name of his first wife was Elizabeth. He had at Salem children: Samuel, baptized Aug. 20, 1637; Mehetabel, born April 27, 1640, who died May 3, 1668, unmarried; and Elizabeth, born Nov. 20, 1642, who married in September, 1660, John King.

(II) Samuel Goldthwaite, son of Thomas, baptized Aug. 20, 1637, in Salem, married Sept. 6, 1666, Elizabeth, baptized 6th of 2d month, 1645, daughter of Ezekiel Cheevers, the famous and worthy schoolmaster who was a native of London, England, born Jan. 25, 1614-15, came to New England and in 1637 was a resident of Boston. Mr. Goldthwaite died in Salem in 1718. His children were: Elizabeth, born Dec. 7, 1667 (died soon); Samuel, born March 5, 1669; Thomas, born Feb. 14, 1671 (probably died young); Ezekiel, born Oct. 3, 1674; Hannah, born Oct. 9, 1686; Thomas (2), born March 1, 1689; also Nathaniel, John and maybe others.

(III) Capt. John Goldthwaite, son of Samuel, born in 1677, married (first) in 1701 Sarah Hopkins, who died in 1715, and (second) Jane Tawley. His children, all excepting the youngest born to the first marriage, were: Sarah, born Dec. 18, 1701; John, May 24, 1703; Benjamin, Nov. 25, 1704; Joseph, Nov. 11, 1706; Sarah, Sept. 12, 1708; Ezekiel, July 19, 1710; Margaret, Dec. 19, 1711; Elizabeth, Oct. 31, 1715; Thomas, Jan. 15, 1717. Of these, Ezekiel was town clerk of Boston for the long period of thirty-six years; and Thomas was Colonial secretary of war. Capt. John Goldthwaite was one of the original members of the New North Church, Boston, "founded in 1714 by seventeen substantial mechanics."

(IV) Capt. Benjamin Goldthwaite, son of

Capt. John, of Boston, born Nov. 25, 1704, married Oct. 10, 1726, Charity Edwards. Mr. Goldthwaite was commissioned Feb. 9, 1744, captain of the 2d Regiment, Massachusetts Soldiers, commanded by Col. Samuel Waldo at Louisburg. Later he succeeded in command after the death of Colonel Noble, who was killed at the battle of Grandpré, in March, 1747, during the French war.

(V) Jacob Goldthwaite, son of Capt. Benjamin, born in 1739, married Jan. 1, 1761, Elizabeth Nightingale, both at the time of marriage being of Stoughton, Mass. Mr. Goldthwaite was a soldier of the Revolution. We find a Jacob Goldthwaite who was a private in Capt. Abraham Batcheller's company, Col. Jonathan Holman's regiment, who performed seventeen days' service, the company marching to Providence on the alarm of December, 1776. This Jacob or another was a private in Capt. David Bacheller's company, Col. Nathaniel Tyler's regiment, who is credited with six days' service from Aug. 6, 1780, on an alarm in Rhode Island. Then, there was a Jacob Goldthwaite or a Joseph (each name given) who is credited to Stoughton; was lieutenant, captain and lieutenant colonel in the Continental army, enlisting for a term of three years, serving in Col. John Crane's regiment of artillery, perhaps from March 1, 1777 (see "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolutionary War").

(VI) Jacob Goldthwaite (2), son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Nightingale), was born in Stoughton, where he made his home, and followed farming, owning a farm in that town where he spent his life and where he died and is buried. He married Susanna Harris, of Abington, Mass., and to this union came three sons: Jacob, who died unmarried; Seth Harris (born in 1803), and Daniel Alden.

(VII) Daniel Alden Goldthwaite, son of Jacob (2), born in the town of Stoughton, May 2, 1806, was there educated. He worked on the homestead and learned the trade of boot and shoemaking, and he followed his trade in connection with farming, building a shop on the farm. He spent his life on this place and died there in 1885. On Jan. 8, 1832, Mr. Goldthwaite married Jerusha Billings Sumner, who was born Sept. 4, 1809, at Stoughton, Mass., daughter of Ebenezer Sumner, and died in April, 1884; she was buried at Stoughton. Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite had two children: Charles, born Jan. 8, 1833; and Emerson, born May 10, 1838.

(VIII) EMERSON GOLDTHWAITE, son of Daniel Alden, was born on the farm in Stough-

ton May 10, 1838, and began his education in the public schools of his native town, later attending Sumner's Academy for Boys. After leaving school he entered the employ of Wales & French, shoe manufacturers at Stoughton, where he spent two years, and then became a clerk in Wilkins' drug store for two years. Coming to North Bridgewater (now Brockton) at the end of that time he became, on May 21, 1862, clerk in the drug store of the late C. C. Bixby, where he learned all the details of the drug business, continuing as clerk there for two years. He then became Mr. Bixby's partner in the business, under the firm name of C. C. Bixby & Co., this association lasting for three years, until, in 1867, Mr. Goldthwaite started in the business alone. He was thus successfully engaged until 1888, when he sold out the drug business to his nephew, Charles H. Goldthwaite, who had been his assistant, and who has carried on the business with unbroken success. Since then, for a period of nearly twenty-five years, Mr. Emerson Goldthwaite has been more or less engaged in the real estate line. He made his home for eighteen years on West Elm street, in Brockton, and since 1890 has lived on Fuller street, where he has a fine residence. Mr. Goldthwaite has not only prospered in business, but he has also become known as a public-spirited citizen, having taken a continued interest in the welfare of his adopted city. His business has naturally made him familiar with its needs and possibilities, and he has been willing to devote time and trouble in the cause of local advancement. He was one of the organizers of the Brockton Agricultural Society, which holds annually the Brockton Fair, in which he is a stockholder and a member of the finance committee; and is also a member of the Brockton Commercial Club. He is particularly fond of good horses, and has owned several. Socially he belongs to the Odd Fellows and Masons, in the latter connection holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton; and he is also a member of Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston. He is a staunch Republican in party questions, but not a politician in any sense of the word.

On June 28, 1866, in Brockton, Mr. Goldthwaite married Abby L. Copeland, daughter of Hiram and Lurana (Copeland) Copeland, of South Easton, a descendant of one of the oldest families of southeastern Massachusetts. Mr. Goldthwaite attends the First Congrega-



tional Church of Brockton, of which his wife is a member. They have an adopted daughter, Gladys V.

**MORTON.** (I) George Morton, the first of the name to found a family in America and the ancestor of Charles Henry Morton, of Fairhaven, was born about the year 1585 at Austerfield, Yorkshire, England, and it is believed was of the ancient Mortons who were of the earlier nobility and had a coat of arms. Hunter in his "Founders of New Plymouth" suggests that he may have been the George Morton hitherto unaccounted for in the family of Anthony Morton, of Bawtry, one of the historical families of England, who though of Romanist lineage "so far departed from the spirit and principles of his family as to have fallen into the ranks of the Protestant Puritans and Separatists." Of George Morton's early life no record has been preserved, and his religious environments and the causes which led him to unite with the Separatists are alike unknown. His home in Yorkshire was in the vicinage of Scrooby Manor and possibly he was a member of Brewster's historic church. The only thing that is definitely known is that he joined the Pilgrims at Leyden and continued to be one of their company until his death. When the first of the colonists departed for America Mr. Morton remained behind, although he "much desired" to embark then and intended soon to join them: He was a merchant, and one writer says that he was the agent of those of his sect in London, and another that he acted as "financial agent in London for Plymouth Colony." His most important work and one which will forever link his name with American history is the publication issued by him in London in 1622, known as "Mort's Relation," which may justly be termed the first history of New England. The "Relation" itself is full of valuable information and still continues as authority. Shortly after it was placed before the public George Morton prepared to emigrate to America, and sailed in the ship "Ann," arriving at Plymouth in June, 1623. He did not long survive his arrival, dying in June, 1624. He was a man of character and attainments. On July 23 (or Aug. 12), 1612, he married Juliana Carpenter, daughter of Alexander, and they had children: Nathaniel, born at Leyden, Holland, in 1613; Patience, born at Leyden in 1615; John, born at Leyden in 1616-17; Sarah, born at Leyden in 1617-18; and Ephraim, born on the ship "Ann" in 1623 (died at Plymouth in 1693). Juliana Morton,

widow of George, married for her second husband Manassah Kempton, Esq., a member of the first and other assemblies of the Colony. She died at Plymouth Feb. 18, 1665, in her eighty-first year.

(II) Lieut. Ephraim Morton, third and youngest son of George and Juliana (Carpenter), born in 1623, became a freeman June 7, 1648, and on the same day was chosen by the General Court constable for Plymouth. In 1654 he was one of the grand inquest; in 1657 was elected a representative to the General Court of Plymouth, of which he was a member twenty-eight years, and when, by King William's charter, in 1691-92, Plymouth Colony was merged into that of Massachusetts, Lieutenant Morton was chosen one of the first representatives to the Massachusetts General Court. For nearly a quarter of a century he was at the head of the board of selectmen of Plymouth, and in 1683 was chosen a magistrate of the Colony. At the time of his death he was a justice of the court of Common Pleas. In 1664, having previously served as sergeant, he was elected by the General Court lieutenant of the Plymouth Military Company, and in 1671 was chosen a member of the council of war, in which he was of "much service" many years, including the period of King Philip's war. In March, 1677, owing to the great distress consequent upon the war, he was appointed one of a committee of three to distribute to the people of Scituate the moneys contributed by divers Christians in Ireland for the relief of those who suffered during the war. He was prominent also in ecclesiastical matters, holding for many years the deaconship of the Plymouth church, in which he was succeeded by his son George. He died Sept. 7, 1693.

On Nov. 18, 1644, Mr. Morton married Ann Cooper, who died in September, 1691, and in 1692 he married (second) Mary, widow of William Harlow and daughter of Robert Shelly, of Scituate. His children, all born to the first marriage, were as follows: Deacon George, born in 1645, died Oct. 7, 1693, married Dec. 22, 1664, Joanna, daughter of Ephraim Kempton; Rebecca was born March 15, 1651; Josiah, in 1653; Ephraim, Jan. 27, 1648; Lieut. Nathaniel (died 1709); Eleazer; Thomas, 1667; Patience. Hon. George Morton, governor of Massachusetts, is one of the noted descendants of Lieut. Ephraim Morton.

(III) Deacon George Morton, born in 1645, died Oct. 7, 1693. On Dec. 22, 1664, he married Joanna, daughter of Ephraim Kempton, and they had children born as follows: Han-

nah, 1668; Menassah, 1669; Ephraim, 1671; Joanna, 1673; Ruth, 1676; George, 1678; Timothy, 1682; Rebecca, 1684; Elizabeth, 1686; George, 1690.

(IV) Menassah Morton, of Dartmouth, son of Deacon George, born in 1669, married Mary Taber, and they had four children: Elizabeth, born in 1704; Zephaniah, 1707; Ruth, 1714; Seth, 1722.

(V) Seth Morton, son of Menassah, of Dartmouth, born in 1722, married Dec. 4, 1746, Elizabeth, daughter of William Allen, and their children were: Sarah, born July 3, 1748; Hannah, born April 16, 1750; Ruth, born July 3, 1752; Timothy, born March 3, 1754; and probably Jethro.

(VI) Jethro Morton, son of Seth, married Aug. 25, 1787, Jemima Eldridge, of Rochester, and they had a son Timothy.

(VII) Timothy Morton, son of Jethro, married Charlotte Howard, and they had one son, Charles Francis.

(VIII) Charles Francis Morton was a cooper by trade, and followed that calling in connection with farming. For many years he was a prominent and respected citizen of Fairhaven, and he was one of the directors of the National Bank of Fairhaven. He married Hannah Slade, and they had one son, Charles H.

(IX) CHARLES H. MORTON, son of Charles F. and Hannah (Slade) Morton, was born in Fairhaven Oct. 15, 1841. He attended public school in his native village and also studied under private teachers. His first business experience was as a carpenter, which trade he began in New Bedford under John M. Foster, and completed in Fall River. He then went to Kingston, N. Y., but after a short time there working at his trade he returned to Fairhaven. At the outbreak of the Civil war he was one of the first to enroll his name, joining the 7th Mass. Vols. At this time he was under age, and his father, who held to the views of the Friends, protested so strongly that he was released. In 1862 he enlisted in Company D, 3d Mass. Vols., under Capt. A. D. Wright, and served nine months. Returning at the end of that time, he was commissioned second lieutenant, and became adjutant for the superintendent of recruiting in Norfolk county, stationed at Readville. He served in that capacity until the organization of the 58th Mass. Vols., in which regiment he was commissioned first lieutenant of Company G. He served throughout the Grant campaign, and in September, 1864, was taken prisoner, and held at Libby, Salisbury, N. C., and Danville, Va., until exchanged in February, 1865. Soon

after he was commissioned captain of Company C, of the same regiment, and he served until the regiment was mustered out at the close of the war. About this time the oil fever was at its height in Pennsylvania, and Captain Morton went to that region, but not gaining a satisfactory foothold he returned in a few months. He then engaged in various mercantile pursuits, and for some time conducted a real estate business in Boston, and also served on the State Police. In 1873 he was appointed postmaster of Fairhaven, by President Grant, and he served his town faithfully in that capacity for a period of fourteen years. In 1876 he became a trustee and member of the board of investment of the Fairhaven Institution for Savings, and in June, 1886, was made treasurer of the institution, an office he has filled ever since. He is also president of the National Bank of Fairhaven, with which he had been connected as director for a number of years previously to becoming its chief executive. Mr. Morton is and always has been deeply interested in the welfare of his native place, and has been prominently identified with many projects designed to promote the business interests of the community. For eight years he served as a member of the school committee. He is a member of the cemetery board of Fairhaven. Fraternally he is a member of George H. Taber Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Fairhaven.

Mr. Morton has been twice married. His first wife was Anna M., daughter of Capt. Joseph W. Black. Four children were born of this union: Charles H., Jr., Anna B., Linnaeus W. and Helen T. Mr. Morton married (second) Adeline L., daughter of Seth Alden, of Fairhaven. There were no children by the second marriage.

(X) Charles H. Morton, Jr., married Ella Penney, of New Bedford, and they have had one son, Henry Irving.

(X) Helen T. Morton married Benjamin G. Rae, of Chicago, Ill., and has one son, Morton Black Rae.

GIFFORD (Taunton family). Through much of the century but recently closed and on into this there have resided at Taunton several generations of the family bearing the name of Gifford. Reference is made to some of the descendants of the late Eben Gifford, of the town of Little Compton, R. I., this Taunton family as indicated being a branch of the Rhode Island family of that name, which, though for generations a Little Compton family, had been previously from one of the

Cape Cod towns of Massachusetts. This family in its early English history is probably of the same stock as that of Walter Giffard, who, for his gallant services to William the Conqueror, at the battle of Hastings, 1066, was granted the title of Earl of Buckingham.

The Taunton branch of this Gifford family is still represented there in the male line by Leander Gifford, Esq., and his son William Leander Gifford, for the period of a generation or more one among the leading merchants and substantial men of his native town and city, and his son, Joseph L., is also now engaged in the activities of Taunton.

(I) William Gifford, the first ancestor in America of the family in question, became an inhabitant of Sandwich, Mass., where he was early a proprietor of lands, and early joined the Quakers. He is believed by the genealogist of the Gifford family to have been previously at Stamford, Conn., as early as 1647, in which year he was ordered to be whipped at the Court's discretion and banished. He was a member of the Grand Inquest at Plymouth in 1650. With the exception of five years between 1665 and 1670, when he and others were first proprietors and settlers in Monmouth, N. J., he continued to reside in Sandwich until his death. Being a Quaker he suffered severely by fines and vexatious suits, in both Massachusetts and New Jersey. He was a large landholder in Sandwich, Falmouth and Dartmouth, Mass., and as well owned land in Rhode Island and Connecticut. He gave by will to his sons Jonathan and James lands in Falmouth; deeded lands in Dartmouth to his sons Robert and Christopher, both of whom erected homesteads on their estates. Robert continued to live in Dartmouth and Christopher continued to live in Little Compton, both having many descendants now living in southern Massachusetts and Rhode Island.

William Gifford was twice married, his second wife, to whom he was married 16th of 7th month, 1683, being Mary Mills. His children born to the first marriage were: John, who died in 1708; Hananiah; William, who died in 1738; Christopher, born in July, 1658, who died Nov. 22, 1748; Robert, born in 1660, who died in 1730; and Patience, born in 1673, who died in 1720. To the second: Mary; Jonathan, born May 14, 1684, who died Feb. 10, 1734; and James, born March 10, 1685-86. The father died in April, 1687.

From William Gifford the lineage of the Taunton family alluded to in the foregoing is through Christopher, Enos, Enos (2), Joseph,

Eben and Leander Gifford. These generations somewhat in detail follow.

(II) Christopher Gifford, born in July, 1658, married (first) Meribah and (second), in 1685, Deborah Perry, born April 3, 1665. Mr. Gifford lived in Dartmouth, Mass., and Little Compton. He died Nov. 22, 1748. His wife Deborah died in 1724. His children were: Meribah, born Oct. 31, 1686, died in 1732; Christopher, born May 5, 1687, died March 29, 1689; Audry, born Sept. 17, 1689, died young; Enos, born Feb. 1, 1693, died in May, 1769; Mary was born Oct. 6, 1695; Christopher (2), born April 15, 1698, was of Dartmouth; Deborah was born Feb. 2, 1700; John, born in 1705, died in 1798.

(III) Enos Gifford, born Feb. 1, 1693, married Phillis Allen, and their children, all born in Little Compton, were: Deborah, born April 2, 1725, who died Jan. 12, 1729; Rachel, born March 3, 1727; Elijah, born July 22, 1729, who died Feb. 2, 1814; Canaan, born May 15, 1731, who died June 25, 1789; Phillis, born May 14, 1734, who died Oct. 16, 1819; Dorcas, born Aug. 18, 1736; Enos, born March 22, 1740; and Joseph, born Jan. 2, 1742. The father of these died in May, 1769, at which time his estate was valued at approximately £4,000.

(IV) Enos Gifford (2), born March 22, 1740, married (first) Mary, born May 30, 1740, and their children all born in Little Compton were: Deborah, born Sept. 29, 1761, who died Aug. 8, 1786; Abigail, born Aug. 19, 1763; Phillis, born June 14, 1765; Mary, born April 17, 1767; Enos, born April 10, 1769; Isaac, born Aug. 14, 1770, who died April 23, 1800; Eunice, born Sept. 8, 1772; Michael, born Feb. 5, 1775, who died June 8, 1778; Christopher, born March 13, 1777; Joseph, born March 5, 1780, who died Nov. 30, 1849; Hannah, born Sept. 5, 1782; Michael (2), born May 15, 1784; and John, born Sept. 4, 1787. The mother of these died April 22, 1803, and the father married (second) Susannah. Mr. Gifford died Nov. 20, 1820.

(V) Joseph Gifford, born March 5, 1780, married Deborah Palmer, and their children, all born in Little Compton, were: Eben, born May 26, 1802, died Aug. 6, 1846; Mary, born Jan. 10, 1804, died March 28, 1893; Ruth, born Dec. 19, 1806, died Oct. 16, 1841; Enos, born April 15, 1809, died Feb. 4, 1840; Susannah, born July 10, 1812, died May 23, 1854; Deborah was born Aug. 3, 1814; Jane, born Jan. 19, 1817, died June 13, 1844; Cordelia, born Aug. 13, 1822, died Aug. 11,

1848. The father of these died Nov. 30, 1849, and the mother Feb. 11, 1876.

(VI) Eben Gifford, born May 26, 1802, married in July, 1824, Anna Burroughs, of Manchester, born April 13, 1806. They died, Mr. Gifford Aug. 6, 1846, and Mrs. Gifford Feb. 9, 1833. Their only child, Leander, was born Feb. 13, 1828, in Little Compton, Rhode Island.

(VII) Leander Gifford, born Feb. 13, 1828, in Little Compton, R. I., married May 12, 1850, Harriet E. Sanford, born in June, 1834, and their children were: Harriet Anna, born Oct. 2, 1851; Lena Frances, born Nov. 10, 1853; William Leander, born Nov. 26, 1855; and Mary Eliza, born Nov. 18, 1858—all in Taunton, Massachusetts.

(VIII) WILLIAM LEANDER GIFFORD, born Nov. 26, 1855, married Sept. 20, 1881, Mary Cobb, and to them have come children as follows: Lola Belle, born July 6, 1882; Lena Cobb, born Aug. 14, 1886; Joseph Leander, born Feb. 17, 1889; and Gladys, born Dec. 10, 1894.

Mr. Gifford acquired his education in the public schools of Taunton. He then entered the service of the branch at Taunton of the Boston Grocery Company, with which he continued about a year. Following this experience he acted as messenger of the Davenport & Mason Express Company, but preferring his first employment, or rather the grocery business, the better of the two, he later returned to the old firm, continuing service with them for a number of years.

Having decided to go into the grocery business on his own account, he did so in 1883, his location being on High street. Here he pursued the business with such energy, tact, enterprise and care as to prosper greatly, success crowning his efforts. He also had a store at No. 20 City Square, and one on Middleboro avenue. For years he had a business associate, the firm being Gifford & Trafton. He gave employment to about thirty clerks and carried on a profitable business until his retirement.

In the meantime, for perhaps a little less than a decade, Mr. Gifford was also identified with the Taunton Wire Nail Company, a corporation he himself started. In 1905 he was one of the incorporators and organizers of the Atlas Machine Tool Company, of Taunton. He became its president upon its organization. Mr. Gifford's whole business life has been characterized by energy, perseverance in working according to a fixed purpose, and a strong personal initiative in all matters, recognizing the fact that in order to win success one must

venture something. He is one of the self-made men of Taunton.

Mr. Gifford is both a Mason and an Odd Fellow, holding membership with Charles H. Titus Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and King Philip Lodge, I. O. O. F., both of Taunton.

DR. JOSEPH ATWOOD, deceased, during his life a well-known dentist of Chatham as well as of many other places on Cape Cod, was born in Chatham May 13, 1823, son of Capt. Joseph and Patience (Howes) Atwood.

Dr. Atwood was a descendant from (I) Stephen Attwood, who was born in England, in 1620, and was an inhabitant (1643) of Plymouth Colony, where on Nov. 16, 1644, he married Abigail, daughter of John Dunham. He is said to be the ancestor of all the Cape Cod Atwoods. He made his home in Eastham, Mass., where he spent the remainder of his life. His death occurred Feb. 1, 1693-94, in Eastham.

(II) Joseph Attwood, of Wellfleet, is made by Dudley, in his work on the Bangs family, third son of (I) Stephen Attwood, of Plymouth, Eastham and Wellfleet, and has him marrying Apphia Bangs Knowles, born Oct. 15, 1651, daughter of Edward Bangs of Plymouth and Eastham (who came from England in the "Ann," in 1623), and widow of John Knowles of Eastham, who was slain in King Philip's war in 1675. He was born in 1650, in Plymouth, and moved with his parents to Eastham, Mass. The probable children of Joseph and Apphia were: Joseph, who married and had nine children; Apphia, who married Aug. 5, 1716, Joseph Mayo; Israel (perhaps); Eleazer; and Malchiel. The latter married Joanna Harding, and from them came the Atwoods of Truro, and probably Provincetown. The Wellfleet Atwoods were a large family; they settled on Brook Island and Pamet Point. They were a tall, muscular race. It used to be said that ten Atwoods would make more long measure than any other family on the Cape, the Bassetts excepted.

(III) Joseph Attwood, son of Joseph and Apphia Attwood, was born in Eastham. He married Bethiah Crowell and they became the parents of nine children, among whom was Joseph, born Feb. 19, 1720.

(IV) Joseph Attwood (3), son of Joseph and Bethiah Attwood, was born Feb. 19, 1720, and made his home in the town of Chatham. He married, in 1742, Deborah, daughter of Daniel Sears, born in 1722. Joseph Attwood followed the sea, and was a shipmaster, engaged in foreign commerce. He died Feb. 8,



1794, and his wife passed away Jan. 6, 1696, at the age of seventy-four years. Their children were: Bethia, born Feb. 3, 1743; David, Feb. 3, 1745 (died June 25, 1751); Deborah, Sept. 3, 1748 (married Joshua Rogers); Joseph, May 25, 1752 (died May 13, 1774); Sarah, May 15, 1754 (died April 3, 1828); and Sears, July 26, 1761.

(V) Sears Atwood, son of Capt. Joseph, was born July 26, 1761. He married Oct. 31, 1782, Azubah Collins, daughter of Solomon Collins. Mr. Atwood died March 1, 1832, and Mrs. Atwood Nov. 13, 1832. Their children were: Joseph, born Sept. 25, 1783; Solomon, Aug. 6, 1785; a child, Aug. 29, 1787; John, Aug. 20, 1789; Sears, March 31, 1792; James, Feb. 4, 1801; and Azubah, Oct. 18, 1803.

(VI) Joseph Atwood, son of Sears, was born in Chatham Sept. 25, 1783, and died Dec. 21, 1856. He followed a seafaring life, being a master of vessels, and made his home in Chatham on the place now owned by his granddaughter, Mrs. George. He was a member of the State Legislature for four years, and served until his death as a justice of the peace, in that capacity preventing many lawsuits by his wise counsels. He was known all over Cape Cod as "Squire" Atwood. He married Patience Howes, daughter of Thomas Howes, and she survived him, dying June 14, 1861. Their children were: Rebecca, born June 15, 1813, married Capt. Charles W. Hamilton, and died Oct. 5, 1879; Patience Howes, born April 12, 1815, married Capt. Enoch H. Howes, and died Feb. 9, 1885; Azubah Collins, born June 27, 1817, married (first) Capt. James S. Taylor and (second) Giddings H. Ballou, and she is still living, being the oldest woman in the town of Chatham; Polly Howes, born March 27, 1821, married Capt. Thomas Sparrow, and died April 27, 1892, in Chatham; Joseph, Jr., was born May 13, 1823; and Hannah Crowell, born Feb. 14, 1826, married Salathiel N. Ryder, and died April 19, 1907, at Revere, Massachusetts.

(VII) Joseph Atwood, son of Capt. Joseph, was born in Chatham May 13, 1823. He received his educational training in the town schools, and then went to Boston, where he took up the study of dentistry with Dr. U. K. Mayo. Upon the completion of his course he returned to Chatham and here followed his profession for the remainder of his active life. He traveled all through the Capt district practicing, but he made his home at the old homestead of his father. By his close application and skillful work he obtained such excellent results in his profession that his reputation

as a dentist throughout the community was to be envied. Not alone was he well known in his line of work, but he was respected and looked upon as a worthy and esteemed citizen. Dr. Atwood lived to the age of seventy-four years, his death occurring at his home July 18, 1897, and he was buried at Chatham. In politics he was a Democrat, and in religion a member of the Congregational Church.

Dr. Joseph Atwood married Feb. 16, 1854, Alzina Robinson Adams, daughter of Asher and Wayty (Robinson) Adams, of Luzerne, N. Y. Mrs. Atwood passed away Jan. 8, 1911, in Boston, and she was buried at Chatham. Dr. and Mrs. Atwood had one child, Nina Modesta, born Jan. 31, 1855, in the house built by her grandfather, "Squire" Atwood, in 1812, which is still standing, in excellent condition. She married Nov. 26, 1873, Hiram M. George, born at Weare, N. H., son of Moses and Betsey (Harriman) George. Mr. George is a well-known educator of Boston, where he is head master of the Roger Wolcott school. Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. George: Ernest A., born Oct. 9, 1874, married (first) Lottie Liscomb, of Dedham, by whom he had one child, Amy Marion, and (second) Ellie Tucker, and they have one child, Frances; Arthur A., born June 22, 1876, married Janet M. Browne, daughter of Rev. Donald Browne, and they have four children, Donald, Dorothy (died young), Kenneth and Doris; and Nina Modesta, born Dec. 28, 1879, married April 18, 1906, Erwin Otis Blair, son of Rev. Franklin Otis Blair, and they have two children, Barbara and Erwin Otis, Jr.

BUFFINTON. For two hundred and more years the record of the Buffinton or Buffington family has been a part of the history of the Swansea, Somerset, Westport and Fall River section of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and many of its members, as evidenced by the records, have given a good account of themselves. When the town of Fall River was incorporated in 1803 Daniel Buffinton occupied one of the six houses then on Main street, and in 1804 one of the eighteen of the entire village. With Moses, Joseph and Robinson Buffinton, and others, he was a promotor of the Troy Manufacturing Company (now the Troy Cotton and Woollen Manufactory) in 1813, and all perhaps excepting Moses of the Fall River Manufactory in that same year—the two important establishments which were the substantial pioneers in the clothmaking industry in Fall River, and the active stimulus to the inception of later similar projects. Israel

Buffington, a native of Somerset, became a prominent and successful manufacturer in the Fall River district, and for years was president of the Massasoit Bank. James Buffington, who was one of the incorporators of the Five Cents Savings Bank in 1855, was several years selectman, was the city's first mayor, and a member of the United States Congress for a number of terms from the Fall River district. Edward P. Buffington, a native of Westport, but a Fall River resident from boyhood and who shared in the growth of the village and city, served as a representative in the Massachusetts Assembly and as alderman and mayor; and Samuel Robinson Buffington, long one of the prominent business men of Fall River, also served in important official relations.

The name Buffington was not a common one nor the family a numerous one in early New England, yet a record of it here reaches back some two hundred and more years, and to the old historic town of Salem, Mass., where lived Thomas Buffinton or Buffington; he himself, however, spelled his name Bovanton. He married there Dec. 30, 1671, Sarah Southwick, and had: Thomas, born March 1, 1673; Benjamin, born July 24, 1675; and Abigail, born July 25, 1699. Of these, Thomas married Feb. 28, 1699, Hannah Ross, and had several children, whose names were not found by Savage in his research. Benjamin also married, and had Benjamin (born May 4, 1699) and two others.

Along in the early years of the eighteenth century there is found the Buffinton name and family in the town of Swansea, Mass., and of the same Christian names as at Salem, indicating a possible connection between the families of the two points. The Swansea Buffintons (here so spelled) were Friends, and the vital records of that Society proclaim that Benjamin Buffinton, born in Lynn, Mass., 9th of 2d month, 1701, died 9th of 4th month, 1760, and was buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea, and that his wife Isabel, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Chace, born 6th of 5th month, 1705, at Swansea, died 6th of 4th month, 1791, and was buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea. His parents were of the Friends' religious persuasion, and he received his religious instruction in that Society. His father removing his family within the bounds of the Swansea Monthly Meeting he became a member thereof and there continued to live for the remainder of his days. There follows the record of his children, born in Swansea: Benjamin, born 7th of 9th month, 1737; Moses, born 8th of 3d month, 1741; Stephen, born 25th of 11th month, 1743; Elizabeth, born 21st of 6th

month, 1746; and Hannah, born 30th of 5th month, 1749.

Moses Buffinton, son of Benjamin, born 8th of 3d month, 1741, in Swansea, Mass., married (first) Isabel, born 4th of 5th month, 1741, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Chace) Baker, and (second) Patience Chace. He resided in Swansea, where were born all of his children excepting Daniel and Aaron, and they in the town of Dighton. Mr. Buffinton died 7th of 4th month, 1817. His wife Isabel died 4th of 5th month, 1781, and both were buried in the Friends' yard in Swansea, Mass. Their children were: Benjamin, born 1st of 11th month, 1762; Sarah, born 25th of 9th month, 1764; Rebecca, born 24th of 8th month, 1768; Ama, born 25th of 7th month, 1770; Daniel, born 7th of 1st month, 1773; Moses (married Sarah Chace); Aaron, born 21st of 7th month, 1776 (died 15th of 11th month, 1777); Bethany, born 28th of 7th month, 1778 (died 31st of 8th month, 1779); Aaron, born 24th of 4th month, 1780. The children of Moses Buffinton's second marriage were: Eber, born 6th of 12th month, 1783; Mary, born 21st of 9th month, 1786; and Elisabeth, born 8th of 6th month, 1788 (married Nathan Chace).

Moses Buffinton (2), son of Moses and Isabel (Baker) Buffinton, married Sarah Chace, and they lived on Prudence island, Rhode Island. They had two children: Moses; and Sarah, who married Stephen Buffinton.

Moses Buffinton (3) was born Jan. 25, 1799, on the island of Prudence, R. I., son of Moses and Sarah (Chace) Buffinton. He engaged in farming first on Prudence island and afterward in Swansea, Mass. He was a birthright member of the Society of Friends, and married Ruth Borden Slade, who was born in Swansea, Jan. 25, 1795, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Robinson) Slade. They had five children: Abner died young; Darius was born May 29, 1829; Abner, born June 24, 1831, died Oct. 26, 1841; Lois A., born Aug. 13, 1834, married John Palmer Slade and resides in Fall River; Susan S., born July 18, 1836, died April 9, 1882. Moses Buffinton died Nov. 2, 1869, and his widow passed away Feb. 9, 1873.

DARIUS BUFFINTON, son of Moses (3) and Ruth Borden (Slade) Buffinton, was born May 29, 1829, in Swansea. He was educated in the public schools, and attended the Friends' school in Providence. As long as his father lived he resided with him in Swansea and in 1870 built his present home in Somerset, where he has since been successfully engaged at farming. He was married Jan. 15, 1861, to Julia A. Whitwell, born March 25, 1843, in Fall



River, daughter of Frederick and Sarah (Pierce) Whitwell. They had the following children: Julia E. died in infancy; William S. died young; Henry W. was drowned when twelve years old, while bathing. Mr. Buffinton is a stockholder in the Fall River National Bank, also in the Massasoit-Pocasset Bank, and was at one time connected with the Shove Mills. In politics he is a Republican. He is a birthright member of the Society of Friends.

**LAWSON** (Fall River family). While the family bearing this name is not an ancient Fall River family, it is one of a third of a century's standing here and one that has given a good account of itself in the city, where father and son, the late Alexander Lawson and Police Commissioner Frederick W. Lawson, have wrought well; brief outlines of their careers follow.

Alexander Lawson, son of John and Ellen (Bremner) Lawson, was born in Boharm parish, Banffshire, Scotland, Oct. 31, 1838. Along in the late sixties or early seventies of the last century he came to America on a kind of inspection tour, and after satisfying himself of the desirability of this country as a place of opportunity, returned for his family and all came over, locating first at Hallowell, Maine, and a short time later at Westerly, R. I. This was in 1872. Mr. Lawson was employed in the latter place for a period of years, working at his trade of granite cutting. Five years later, in April, 1877, he removed to Fall River to work on the carving of the then new postoffice building and customs house. He was for three years thus occupied in carving the capitals of some of the columns on Bedford street and some of the more elaborate parts on Second street. With the excellence of his handiwork the government inspector was greatly pleased, inquiring who did it and remarking, "That is as fine a piece of work as there is in this country." When Mr. Lawson completed the work upon the postoffice for which he had arranged, he established the monumental works at the entrance of Oak Grove cemetery. For a time in the beginning he had a business associate, but for some years before his death he did business alone. He possessed artistic taste and was an excellent designer. Perhaps his largest works in the way of monuments were those of the Stafford and Davol families, the latter being the largest and most expensive of any up to that time cut in Fall River.

Mr. Lawson was a man of strong religious convictions; next to his family was his church,

and the church of which he was a member had no more devoted and faithful friend, he giving liberally to its support, according to his ability, and with fidelity and wisdom managed its finances. He at various times held and creditably filled every office within its gift. He united with the Third Congregational Church of the city in 1877, and the next year was chosen clerk of the society. In 1879 he was chosen deacon, and by successive elections continued such relations until the final summons came. He was from the beginning a teacher in the Sunday school of the church excepting the period of his service as superintendent. As a member of the managing board of the Children's Home, of the Scottish Clan McWhirr and of King Philip Lodge, Fall River Royal Arch Chapter and Fall River Council of Masons, as well as in business, he had been brought into relation with people in all parts of his adopted city, by all of whom he was held in the highest esteem. All who had business dealings with him had occasion to feel the utmost confidence in his word. What he said could be relied upon, and what he promised he made every effort to perform. He never wronged anyone intentionally. He was a just man, always carrying on his business with strict regard to equity.

The wife of Alexander Lawson, to whom he was married June 22, 1867, was formerly Christina G. Rae, and she survives him, residing at No. 710 Prospect street, Fall River. Their children were: Isabelle, who died in 1896; Frederick W.; Mary J., who died in 1896; Alonzo W., who is superintendent of the Lawson's Marble and Granite Works (he married Amey V. Hill and has two children, Dorothy Vernon and Alden); Henry H., a traveling salesman, who resides in Fall River (he married Lillian Sumner); and Christina H., who is connected with the public library at Fall River.

Alexander Lawson died in the afternoon of Jan. 19, 1891, at his home on Prospect street, Fall River, Massachusetts.

**FREDERICK W. LAWSON**, son of the late Alexander and Christina G. (Rae) Lawson, was born Dec. 11, 1870, in Aberdeen, Scotland. He came to this country with his father's family in 1872, the latter stopping for a time in Hallowell, Maine, later removing to Westerly, R. I., and in 1877 to Fall River, this Commonwealth. In 1880 the father established the granite and marble monumental works on Prospect street, near Oak Grove cemetery, as referred to in the foregoing. The son, Frederick W. Lawson, acquired his education in the



public and high schools in his adopted city, Fall River, being graduated from the latter in the class of 1888. After his graduation he was employed for three years in the King Philip Mills, resigning his position at the end of that time to take charge of his father's business, his father having died in January, 1891, since when he has actively and successfully prosecuted the same.

Commissioner Lawson, for he is now one of the board of commissioners of the police department of Fall River, has been active and prominent in public affairs. He was appointed commissioner in the summer of 1909, by Governor Draper, to fill the unexpired term of the late Rufus W. Bassett, and in May, 1910, was reappointed for the term of three years. He has served as a member of the common council and for one year was president of that body. Later he was one of the efficient aldermen of his ward, serving three years (1902-03-04) as a member of the board of aldermen and as chairman of the board, 1903 and 1904. He was candidate for mayor at the Republican municipal caucuses in 1904, and was second in a three-cornered contest, being defeated by Hon. George Grime, then mayor of the city; he was the unanimous choice of the Republican party as its candidate for mayor at the municipal caucuses in 1906, but was defeated at election by Hon. John T. Coughlin. He also took an interest in military affairs, being a member of Company F, Naval Brigade, for some eight or ten years, and from the beginning of the Spanish-American war was acting boatswain's mate on the United States ship "Lehigh," until that vessel was put out of commission and its crew discharged. Commissioner Lawson is a member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and Fall River Chapter and Council, being a past master of the lodge and council. He is a prominent member of the Fowler Congregational Church, of which he was elected a deacon within a year or two after the death of his father, and he has since continued to hold that office, in addition to being superintendent of the Sunday school for a number of years, until January, 1911.

On June 26, 1901, Mr. Lawson was married to Elizabeth J. Carnie, of Westerly, R. I., daughter of Henry and Euphemia Carnie, who are now residents of Providence. They have one son, Henry Carnie, born Feb. 10, 1907. Mrs. Lawson is a member of the Fowler Congregational Church.

SUMNER ARTHUR DUDLEY, the well-known shuttle manufacturer of Taunton,

Mass., where for over twenty-two years he has been a well-known and progressive citizen, is a descendant of an old New England family, the founder of which was Francis Dudley.

(I) Francis Dudley, according to tradition, was a relative of Governor Thomas Dudley. He was a native of England and came to America about 1663, locating in Concord, Mass. He married Sarah Wheeler, of Concord, Oct. 26, 1665, and she died Dec. 12, 1713. These children were born to Francis and Sarah Dudley: Samuel, born in 1666; Mary, who married Joseph Fletcher; Joseph, who married Abigail Gobble, 1691; Sarah; John, who married Hannah Pottier; and Francis.

(II) Samuel Dudley, son of Francis, was born in Concord, Mass., in 1666. He settled in the town of Sutton, Mass., where many of his descendants are still living. His name appears upon the records of Sutton May 31, 1726, and he was one of the largest landowners of the town in 1740. He held several town offices including justice of the peace and was quite a prominent man. His death occurred in 1775 at the unusual age of 109 years. He was married (first) to Abigail King, on Nov. 1, 1704, and he married (second) Lydia —. His children were: Samuel, born July 28, 1705; Francis, Dec. 10, 1706; David, Jonathan and Abigail, triplets, born Nov. 1, 1709; Sarah, July 28, 1713; Abigail, Oct. 28, 1714, married Dr. Benjamin Morse; Mary, Feb. 22, 1716; Patty, Sept. 13, 1718; Rogers, Aug. 9, 1720; Paul, Sept. 24, 1721; Charles, Dec. 10, 1722; and William, May 28, 1726.

(III) Rogers Dudley, son of Samuel, born Aug. 9, 1720, lived in the town of Sutton, where he married May 21, 1743, Mary Sibley and they had children: Marcy, born April 20, 1746; David, Jan. 14, 1750; and Mary, Dec. 14, 1751.

(IV) David Dudley, son of Rogers, was born Jan. 14, 1750, in the town of Sutton. He was a private in Capt. Andrew Eliot's company, minutemen, Col. Leonard's regiment, during the Revolution, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, service ten days. David Dudley married Lois Whitney, Dec. 16, 1773. Their children were: John, David, Luther, Sally, Betsey (who married John Marsh), Joseph, Amasa and Polly.

(V) David Dudley, son of David and Lois (Whitney) Dudley, was born June 5, 1781, in Sutton, Mass. Here he made his home and died Nov. 2, 1836. He married Phebe Dudley, Feb. 22, 1804, and their children were: Caleb, born in 1804, died Oct. 22, 1830; Peter, born in 1807, died July 31, 1840; Elbridge Gerry,

born in 1810, died April 12, 1834; Betsey E., born in 1815, died April 19, 1834; David Tyler, born Sept. 24, 1817.

(VI) David Tyler Dudley, son of David and Phebe (Dudley) Dudley, was born in Sutton, Mass., Sept. 24, 1817. He married (first) Nov. 29, 1836, Lucy Larkin Wilder, and (second) June 1, 1869, Ann E. Leland. His children were: Henry Tyler, born April 27, 1841, married (first) Lucina H. Chase, and (second) Myra Hall; Augusta L., born Aug. 21, 1847, married William Hale; Frederick C., born Aug. 24, 1851, married Angie A. Anderson and is now deceased; Sumner Arthur was born March 15, 1854; Charles F. was born April 3, 1856; and Nettie P., born Feb. 13, 1859, married Charles H. Norcross.

(VII) Sumner Arthur Dudley, son of David Tyler and Lucy Larkin (Wilder) Dudley, was born March 15, 1854, in the town of Sutton, Mass. He attended school in his native town and at an early age learned the trade of shuttle-making under his father, with whom he worked for a period of fourteen years. In 1884 he moved to the town of Hopedale, the home of Governor Draper, where he started into business for himself in the manufacture of shuttles, soon forming a partnership with George W. Knight, a cousin of Governor Draper. The business was then conducted under the firm name of Dudley & Knight until 1888, when Mr. Dudley bought out the interest of his partner and came to Taunton, locating at Weir Junction, where he continued for three years, moving then to Court street. Here he established the business of manufacture of shuttles which he has built up to a most successful stage, and he continued in this location until 1909 when he moved to his present plant which he erected in the rear of his dwelling house on Dean street. Progressive and enterprising, he has with the aid of his sons become a prosperous business man, the product of his factory being sent all over the country, to Canada and Europe as well, where it finds a ready market.

Mr. Dudley takes a deep interest in the city of his adoption and served as member of the city council under the new charter in 1910, serving on the committees on finance, police license and streets and bridges. He is a staunch Republican in his political views. Fraternally he is a member of the I. O. O. F., being past deputy grandmaster, member of the Grand Lodge of State and Encampment; I. O. R. M., and A. O. U. W.; he is also a member of the Knights of Pythias.

On May 22, 1873, Mr. Dudley married

Susan H. Boyd, who was born in Goshen, Conn., daughter of Hugh E. and Eliza (Carney) Boyd. To them were born nine children, viz.: David Tyler married Sadie Gross; Harold B. married Ethel Godfrey and they have two children, Harold G. and Clarence; Forrest A.; Martha H. married Frank Bennett, of New Bedford, and has two children, Dudley, and a daughter born in 1911; Beulah C. is a musician; Lyman P.; Ruth G.; and Sumner and Arthur died in infancy. The sons David T., Harold B. and Forrest A. are all employed in the shuttle manufactory of their father.

**PARTRIDGE.** The Partridge family of southeastern Massachusetts and represented in Whitman at the present time by Miss Deborah Ann Partridge, long an efficient and dearly beloved teacher in the Whitman schools, is one of the oldest and most prominent in New England.

(I) Rev. Ralph Partridge, who had been for many years a minister at Sutton, County of Kent, England, came to New England in 1636, and settled at Duxbury, became the first minister there and practiced medicine besides performing his pastoral duties. Both Rev. Mr. Partridge and George Partridge were original proprietors of Bridgewater; both were at Duxbury in 1676.

(II) George Partridge, son of Rev. Ralph (Savage says Ralph and George were perhaps brothers, but Pope makes George a son of Ralph), had a grant of land at Duxbury. He married in November, 1638, Sarah, daughter of Stephen Tracy, of Plymouth, and their children were: Sarah, born in 1639; Mercy; Tryphosa; Ruth; Lydia; John; born Nov. 29, 1657; and James.

(III) John Partridge, son of George, born Nov. 29, 1657, married (first) Dec. 24, 1684, Hannah Seabury, daughter of Samuel Seabury, and (second) May 23, 1700, Mary Brewster, perhaps widow of Wrestling. John Partridge died in April, 1731, aged seventy-three years. His children were: Sarah, born Sept. 21, 1685 (died soon); Samuel, born March 10, 1687; George, born Aug. 17, 1690; Mary, born May 2, 1693; John, born Dec. 27, 1697; Benjamin, born March 5, 1701; and Isaac, born March 2, 1705.

(IV) Isaac Partridge, son of John, born March 2, 1705, married Grace Sylvester, born in November, 1706, daughter of Isaac and Ruth Sylvester. They lived in Duxbury. He died in 1794, aged eighty-eight years. His wife Grace died April 2, 1768, aged sixty-one years.

(V) Calvin Partridge, son of Isaac, was born May 27, 1739, in Duxbury, where he made his home, and where he was a large land owner. He married Oct. 2, 1779, Mary (Wakefield), widow of Col. Ichabod Alden, who was killed during the Revolution at Cherry Valley, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1778. They had seven children: John, Ralph, Mary, Rebecca, Ruth, Hannah and Ichabod Alden. Capt. Calvin Partridge was quite active during the Revolution, as the following record shows: "Capt. Calvin Partridge, commander of the Ninth Duxbury company of the First Plymouth County regiment, Massachusetts militia; reported commissioned June 6, 1776. He was also captain in Col. John Cushing's regiment; drafted Sept. 23, 1776, service 58 days; company marched to Rhode Island. He was also captain in Col. Abijah Stearn's regiment, marched March 28, 1778; discharged July 2, 1778; service 3 months, 4 days; company raised in Plymouth county and stationed at Dorchester Heights. He was captain in Col. Josiah Whitney's regiment, marched July 29, 1778, discharged Sept. 13, 1778, service 1 month, 16 days, at Rhode Island; company raised in Plymouth county. He was captain of Ninth company, Col. Theophilus Cotton's First Plymouth County regiment of Massachusetts militia, commissioned Oct. 28, 1778, discharged July 2, 1779, service 1 month, 24 days, at Rhode Island; company raised in Plymouth county and stationed at Little Compton, Rhode Island."

(VI) Ichabod Alden Partridge, son of Capt. Calvin, was born in Duxbury, May 1, 1798, and was educated in his native town. When a young man he moved to East Abington, where he worked at shoemaking. In 1834 he came to South Abington, now Whitman, where he followed the shoemaking business, and also owned and operated a small farm. He spent the remaining years of his life in Whitman, where he built a home and died Dec. 21, 1864, at the age of sixty-six years. He was buried in Colebrook cemetery. In 1824 he married in East Abington, Mass., Deborah Noyes, who died March 19, 1891, and was buried in Colebrook cemetery. She was a member of the First Baptist Church. Their children were: Almira T., who married Ephraim Cox, of Hanson, Mass., and both are deceased; Adoniram J., who died in Whitman; Deborah Ann; Hannah Soule; and Alden Wakefield, who died aged eleven years.

(VII) DEBORAH ANN PARTRIDGE, daughter of Ichabod Alden, was educated in the public schools of South Abington and at Peirce's

Academy, Middleboro, Mass. In 1855 she entered the teacher's profession, teaching her first school in Bridgewater. Later she taught at Weston, Rockland and Abington, Mass., after which she came to the Whitman high school. She was principal of the Hastings school for a number of years. Miss Partridge has given over half a century to school work, teaching three generations, and though she retired from active duty in 1905 still substitutes when required. She was chairman for many years of the board of trustees of the Whitman public library, and is ever interested in educational matters and the cultivation of a taste for the best in literature. She is a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, D. A. R., Brockton. Her religious connection is with the Baptist Church, of Whitman. She is a charming, cultured woman, and has won and retained a host of friends.

(VII) HANNAH SOULE PARTRIDGE, daughter of Ichabod Alden, married Charles W. Cushing, of Whitman. She died the mother of four children: May Partridge, who married Marquis W. Josselyn, of Whitman, and has one child, Harold Clifton; Lucia Ann (Lulu), who married Archer L. Hood, and died in 1890, leaving one child, Lulu Mildred (born Feb. 17, 1890, now a student at Mount Holyoke College, and making her home with Miss Partridge); and Charles C. and William J., who both died young.

CHARLES HENRY PRATT, merchant at Mansfield, was born Sept. 17, 1857, at East Taunton, Bristol Co., Mass., son of Henry Loring Pratt. He is a descendant in the tenth generation of Matthew Pratt, of whom and his posterity we give some account.

(I) Matthew Pratt was an early settler of Weymouth, Mass., where land was granted to him Dec. 7, 1636. He was selectman in 1648, and had several other grants of land. He was a prominent man, frequently holding town offices. In his will, which was dated March 25, 1672, and proved April 30, 1673, he mentions Elizabeth (Bate ?), his children and grandchildren. He died Aug. 29, 1672. His children were: Thomas, born before 1628, died April 19, 1676; Matthew, born in 1628, died Jan. 12, 1713; John died Oct. 3, 1716; Samuel was born about 1633; Joseph, born June 10, 1637, died Dec. 24, 1720; Elizabeth died Feb. 26, 1726; and Mary.

(II) Samuel Pratt, born about 1633, married July 19, 1660, Hannah Rogers, who died Oct. 16, 1715. Mr. Pratt, like his brothers, was a large land owner in Weymouth, and a

town officer. His estate was valued at £275, 12 shillings. He died in 1678. His children were: Judith, born July 25, 1661; John, born Aug. 17, 1663 (died Feb. 8, 1744); Hannah, born Dec. 21, 1665; Mary, born March 3, 1668 (married William Dyer); Samuel, born Nov. 15, 1670; Experience, born Jan. 8, 1672; and Ebenezer, born in 1674 (died in 1752).

(III) Samuel Pratt (2), born Nov. 15, 1670, was engaged in the settlement of Mendon in 1663. He is said to have removed to Taunton, and is the ancestor of the Pratts of that locality.

(IV) Benjamin Pratt.

(V) Capt. Benjamin Pratt, of Mansfield.

(VI) Solomon Pratt, of Mansfield, married Hannah, born Feb. 6, 1747, daughter of Lieut. Isaac and Hannah (Hewes) White, of the North Precinct of Norton. They lived in Mansfield, Mass., where their children were born. Mr. Pratt died Nov. 6, 1776. His widow remarried and died Feb. 2, 1790. Their children were: Benjamin, born Nov. 26, 1767; Solomon, born Feb. 26, 1771; Jonathan, born May 13, 1773; and Hannah, born May 27, 1775, who married Aug. 6, 1792, Joseph, son of Joseph and Judith (Williams) Blanchard.

(VII) Solomon Pratt (2), born Feb. 26, 1771, married May 19, 1803, Polly Bates, of Mansfield, and they lived in that town, where their children were born. Mr. Pratt was very prominent among the business men of Mansfield. He possessed unusual business capacity, owned largely of real estate, and was in his day the most active and industrious man in the town. He opened the first store in the center village, and it was the favorite resort for all the local politicians and theologians. Mr. Pratt, too, was engaged in the iron business, and also in the straw business, buying straw braid from all the women within thirty miles, which he had sewed into bonnets. He was one of the company which in 1811 built the Middle Factory for the manufacture of woolen goods, and he later became owner of that business, conducting it with the assistance of his sons Charles and Harrison. Mr. Pratt, too, at one time was a partner of Elkanah Bates, another of the eminent men of Mansfield, and together they operated the factory known as the "Knife Shop." On the death of Mr. Bates he became sole owner of the business. He was also owner in the mill at East Mansfield owned by a corporation composed mostly of Boston parties.

Mr. Pratt in person was tall and commanding, in conversation rather dictatorial. He held many offices in the town, representing it

in the General Court of Massachusetts. He died in 1848 in Mansfield. His children were: Harrison Billings, born March 3, 1804; Horatio, June 5, 1805; George E., July 4, 1809; Mary Bates, July 5, 1814 (who married Rev. J. H. Sayward); and Charles, June 2, 1818 (who married Caroline A. Pratt).

(VIII) Capt. Harrison Billings Pratt, born March 3, 1804, married Stella, daughter of Maj. Elkanah and Hannah (Copeland) Bates, and they lived in Mansfield. Mr. Pratt was town clerk in 1826. He died April 3, 1848. She died April 3, 1843. Their children, all born in Mansfield, were: Harrison Warren, born June 25, 1830, married Mary Davis Moore, and died of wounds received in the battle of Fisher's Hill, Va., during the Civil war; Charles Hamilton, born April 26, 1831; died Oct. 1, 1850; Henry Loring was born March 29, 1833; Delia A., born June 10, 1835, died Oct. 11, 1835; Francis Edward, born May 20, 1837, died in June, 1838; and Elizabeth A., born Jan. 19, 1840, married Nov. 15, 1871, Avery O. Dunham, of Mansfield.

(IX) Henry Loring Pratt, born in Mansfield March 29, 1833, began his life work in the jewelry business. Later he engaged in the meat business in Mansfield, and for several years was a resident of Taunton, where he was employed in a nail mill. During the last year of his life he was in the meat business. He died Jan. 17, 1878. On Oct. 19, 1856, Mr. Pratt married Olive M. Staples, daughter of Nathan and Olive (King) Staples, of Taunton, and they had one son, Charles Henry, now engaged in the grocery business at Mansfield. Mr. Pratt during the Civil war became a member of Company F, 4th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, and was in the service nine months, receiving an honorable discharge. In politics he was a Republican, and quite active in the party, and he was chosen to serve his district in the State Legislature for one term. In religious connection he was a member of the orthodox Congregational Church.

(X) Charles Henry Pratt, born Sept. 17, 1857, was reared in Mansfield from the age of seven years, and there received a high school education. Since attaining his majority he has been engaged in the present business, having a well-stocked grocery and general store, one of the principal mercantile establishments in Mansfield. He enjoys a large and steady trade, which he has built up by intelligent attention to the demands of his customers, and a sincere desire to accommodate them in every possible way. Like his father, he is a Repub-



lican in politics and a member of the orthodox Congregational Church.

ROBERT HENRY PACKARD, one of the honored and respected citizens of Brockton, where his long and useful life has been spent, is a worthy representative of a family members of which have been prominently identified with the growth and development of the community since its first settlement. Mr. Packard was born April 29, 1832, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), on the same farm and in the same house in which he has since made his home, son of the late Robert and Betsey (Howard) Packard. The progenitors of both the Packard and Howard families were among the first settlers of the first interior settlement, which was made in Bridgewater, a portion of which original town now constitutes the city of Brockton, which prior to 1874 was known as North Bridgewater.

(I) Samuel Packard, his wife Elizabeth and one child, came from Windham, near Hingham, England, to America in the ship "Diligence," of Ipswich, John Martin, master, on which vessel there were 133 passengers. He first settled at Hingham, Mass., where he was a proprietor in 1638, and whence he removed to West Bridgewater, becoming one of the first settlers of that town; he was constable there in 1664, and licensed as a tavern-keeper in 1670. His children were: Elizabeth, Samuel, Zaccheus, Thomas, John, Nathaniel, Mary, Hannah, Israel, Jael, Deborah and Deliverance.

(II) Zaccheus Packard, son of Samuel, married Sarah Howard, daughter of John Howard, and their children were: Israel, Sarah, Jonathan, David, Solomon, James, Zaccheus, Jr., John and Abiel, the six sons last named all settling in the North parish of Bridgewater, where many of their descendants are still living. The father died Aug. 3, 1723.

(III) David Packard, son of Zaccheus, was born Feb. 11, 1687, and died Nov. 3, 1755. He lived on what in the early years of the nineteenth century was the Capt. Robert Packard place, and a part of which now constitutes the farm of Robert Henry Packard, our subject. On Dec. 17, 1712, he married Hannah Ames, daughter of John Ames. She died Jan. 10, 1767. Their children were: David, Jr., who married Mehitable Richards; William, who married Sarah Richards; Hannah, who married Samuel Brett; Isaac, who married Abigail Porter; Mary, who married Daniel Richards; Ebenezer, who married Sarah Perkins; Abiah, who married Phebe

Pain; Mehitable, who married Simeon Brett; and Jane, who married Matthew Kingman.

(IV) Ebenezer Packard, son of David, was born Feb. 23, 1724. On Feb. 25, 1746, he married Sarah Perkins, daughter of Mark and Dorothy (Whipple) Perkins, who came to North Bridgewater from Ipswich, Mass., in 1741. Their children were: Alice, married to Eliab Packard; Ebenezer, Jr., who married Mary Reynolds; Eunice, who married William Jameson; Jonas, who married Mehitable Brett; Adin, who married Keziah Perkins; Eliphalet, married to Lydia Barrell; Robert, married to Ruth Barrell; Joel, who married Harmony Kingman; Lot, married to Mary Nelson (he removed to Maine); Noah, who married Polly Packard and moved to Maine; and Joseph, who married Susanna Bates. Ebenezer Packard died June 20, 1803, and his wife Sarah March 12, 1810.

(V) Capt. Robert Packard, son of Ebenezer, was born Jan. 29, 1760, and was engaged in farming in the southeastern part of North Bridgewater, on the farm which is now owned by his grandson, Robert Henry Packard. He was active in military affairs, holding a commission as captain in the State militia. He died Feb. 10, 1844, aged eighty-four years. On Jan. 28, 1782, he married Ruth Barrell, daughter of William Barrell, of East Bridgewater. She died, and he married (second) Nov. 11, 1788, Sally Perkins. She died Dec. 31, 1797, the mother of children as follows: Ruth, born Sept. 9, 1789, married Martin Southworth; Huldah, born May 30, 1791, married Adam Capen; Patty, born Sept. 15, 1793, married Theron Ames; and Olive, born Sept. 18, 1795, married Newton Shaw. On May 27, 1798, Captain Packard married (third) Sarah Hayward, daughter of Joseph and Olive (Manley) Hayward, who came to the North parish from the West parish in 1768, and a descendant of Thomas Hayward, who came from England to America and settled in Duxbury, Mass., previous to 1638, later becoming an original proprietor and one of the first settlers in the old mother town of Bridgewater. To the third marriage of Captain Packard were born: Robert, Jr., mentioned below; Isaac, who married Jane B. Packard; Ebenezer, who died Sept. 14, 1825, aged twenty-two years; Sally, who died unmarried; Sylvia, who married Cary Howard; Almira, who died June 26, 1822, aged nine years; and Mary, who married Spencer Noyes, of Abington. Mrs. Sarah (Hayward) Packard died Jan. 17, 1856, aged eighty years.

(VI) Robert Packard (2), eldest son of

Capt. Robert and Sarah (Hayward), was born March 27, 1799, in the southeastern part of North Bridgewater, on the same farm where his long and industrious life was spent, and where he died Oct. 5, 1880, aged eighty-one years. He owned and conducted a farm of about 120 acres, upon which he was engaged in general farming during the active years of his life. He was of an industrious nature, rugged in constitution, and never required the services of a physician until his last sickness. In his political views he early in life allied himself with the old-line Whig party, and after the organization of the Republican party became identified with the latter. He possessed a genial disposition, and was devoted to his home. Both he and his wife were members of the South Congregational Church of Campello, in the work of which they were both active. On Oct. 16, 1822, Mr. Packard was married to Betsey Howard, daughter of Oliver and Susanna (Reynolds) Howard, and a direct descendant in the sixth generation from John Howard, who came from England to America, and later became one of the first settlers of the West parish of Bridgewater. Mrs. Packard was born July 11, 1796, and died Jan. 30, 1875, after a happy wedded life of nearly fifty-two years, the golden anniversary of which had been appropriately celebrated, upon which occasion the venerable couple were the recipients of many happy greetings. To Mr. and Mrs. Packard were born four children: A daughter died in infancy; Betsey Jane, born Oct. 16, 1825, married Sylvanus Keith, and died without issue Feb. 4, 1857, aged thirty-two years; Ebenezer Howard, born July 11, 1829, died Jan. 21, 1831; Robert Henry was born April 29, 1832.

(VII) Robert Henry Packard, only surviving child of the late Robert and Betsey (Howard) Packard, was born April 29, 1832, on the same farm and in the same house which has since been his home, in the southeastern part of North Bridgewater. Mr. Packard acquired his early educational training in the district schools of his neighborhood, after which he became a student for several terms of the Adelpian Academy of his native town. Leaving school when about seventeen years of age, he took up farming with his father, which he has since made his life work. After his father's death the farm reverted to him, and with the assistance of his son he has continued to keep it in the high state of cultivation that his ancestors before him did. In his younger days, as was then the custom, during the winter months when the work of the farm did not

require all his time he was engaged in shoe-making, going to the factories where the stock for the shoes was obtained, and returning home with the same, making up the shoes, and returning the finished product to the factories ready for the market. In connection with general farming Mr. Packard is also extensively engaged in dairying, keeping about thirty-five or forty cows, most of which are of the Holstein or Ayrshire breeds.

In political belief Mr. Packard is a Republican, casting his first presidential vote for John C. Fremont in 1856. Mr. Packard and his wife are both members of the South Congregational Church of Campello, Mrs. Packard being an active worker in the various societies of the church conducted by the women members. They are both members of the West Bridgewater Grange, No. 156, Patrons of Husbandry, in which they have been very active.

On Oct. 20, 1857, Mr. Packard was united in marriage with Ellen Augusta Howard, born June 8, 1836, daughter of the late Lewis and Eliza (Ford) Howard, the former of North Bridgewater and the latter of Abington. Mrs. Packard's father was the son of Daniel and Vesta (Howard) Howard, grandson of Capt. Robert and Abigail (Keith) Howard (the former one of the first settlers of the North parish), great-grandson of John and Sarah (Latham) Howard, and great-great-grandson of John Howard, who with his brother James came from England and settled in Duxbury (James going to Bermuda), later becoming one of the first settlers in the West parish of Bridgewater, where he became a man of great influence and was one of the first military officers of the town. To Mr. and Mrs. Packard have been born children as follows: Addie Frances, a teacher, who died Aug. 3, 1887, aged twenty-eight years; Lizzie Jane, born Jan. 25, 1863, who married Harry Dunbar, of West Bridgewater (connected with the purchasing department of the George E. Keith Shoe Company), and they have two children—Ruth Packard and Howard Hunter; and Walter Tyler, born Sept. 24, 1870. The last named is manager of his father's farm and dairy; is a Republican, and has served as councilman of the city from Ward Four; is a member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., a member and past master of West Bridgewater Grange, No. 156, Patrons of Husbandry, a past master of the Pomona Grange, director and vice president of the Campello Coöperative Bank, and a deacon in the South Congregational Church; he married Jan. 16, 1911,

Marion Louise Hasey, daughter of Harrison H. Hasey, of Brockton.

In 1907 Mr. and Mrs. Packard, having rounded out fifty years of happy wedded life, celebrated their golden anniversary at the home of their daughter, where numbers of their friends congregated to extend their congratulations and good wishes, and upon this occasion the aged couple were the recipients of many useful and valuable presents. Quiet and dignified, gentle in manner, devoted to each other and their family, charitable to all, Mr. and Mrs. Packard are representative of the good old New England stock from which they come, and are now enjoying a well earned rest.

ANDREW HODGES SWEET, one of the best known men in the business, social and political life of southeastern Massachusetts, is a descendant of one of the oldest families of the Commonwealth, his line of ancestry from John Sweet being as follows:

(I) John Sweet, of Mansfield, born about 1768, married Eunice Tucker, born May 26, 1772, son of Joseph and Mary (Dana) Tucker, he of Milton, Mass., and she of Pomfret, Conn., he being a descendant of Robert Tucker, who was an inhabitant of Weymouth, Mass., about 1635, from whom his descent is through James and James (2). Mr. Sweet became a farmer of the town of Norton, Mass., where he died in July, 1846, aged, according to town records, seventy-eight years, and in his eightieth year according to gravestone. His children of Norton town record were: Eunice, born March 27, 1795; Benjamin, Jan. 14, 1797; Richard Foster, March 11, 1801; Joseph Dana, Feb. 27, 1803; Sarah Tucker, March 21, 1805; John Davis, June 22, 1807; and Mary Ann, Oct. 13, 1817. Of these, Richard Foster Sweet was fitted for college at Andover and entered Brown, from which he was graduated in 1824. He was subsequently (1827) graduated from the Medical College at Boston. John Davis Sweet was graduated from Brown in 1829 and from the Theological School at Cambridge in 1832; he became a Unitarian minister. He, too, was for years in charge of the Bristol Academy, at Taunton, Massachusetts.

(II) Joseph Dana Sweet married Nov. 22, 1836, Abby Ann Hodges, born Dec. 15, 1805. He died Jan. 11, 1889, and she passed away Aug. 10, 1881. The children of Joseph Dana and Abby Ann (Hodges) Sweet were: (1) Lewis, born Nov. 2, 1837, died at Port Hudson, La., June 15, 1863, from wounds received the previous day in the assault on Port Hud-

son. He was mustered into the United States service Sept. 23, 1862, in Company F, 4th Mass. Vols., and was promoted to sergeant. (2) Abby Ann, born July 17, 1840, married Charles H. Walker. (3) Joseph Franklin, born Nov. 15, 1842, married Coranda M. Smith. (4) Andrew Hodges was born Oct. 2, 1845. Joseph Dana Sweet engaged in farming all his life. He was a Unitarian in religious belief.

The Hodges family, of which Mrs. Abby Ann Sweet was a descendant, was one of the oldest of southeastern Massachusetts, her line of ancestry being from William and Mary (Andrews) Hodges, early residents of Taunton, Mass., through Henry, John, Andrew and Leonard. Leonard Hodges was born at Norton, Mass., March 13, 1774, and died March 7, 1841. He married March 13, 1798, Hannah Peck, daughter of Oliver and Hannah (Bliss) Peck. He was a well-known contractor and builder, erecting the Norton Academy, the Freemasons' Hall, the Major White homestead, the Talbot factory, and many other buildings.

(III) Andrew Hodges Sweet, son of Joseph Dana and Abby Ann (Hodges) Sweet, born Oct. 2, 1845, married June 8, 1870, Mary E. Messinger, born Dec. 23, 1845, daughter of Hon. Austin Messinger and Selina A. F. (Alden), the latter daughter of Jason Fobes and Keziah Eaton (Shaw) Alden. Jason Fobes Alden was a direct descendant of John Alden and Priscilla (Mullens), of the "Mayflower," 1620, from whom his descent is through Joseph and Mary (Simmons) Alden, John and Hannah (White) Alden, David and Judah (Paddleford) Alden, Deacon David and Rhoda (Leach) Alden and Andrew and Silence (Fobes) Alden, of North Middleboro, Massachusetts.

Mrs. Mary E. (Messinger) Sweet in the paternal line is a direct descendant in the seventh generation from Henry Messenger, who was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston in 1658, and a freeman of that city in 1665. Her father, Austin Messinger, was born Nov. 2, 1817, and died Feb. 1, 1898. He was a son of Oliver and Rhoda (Kilton) Messinger, of Norton, Mass. He learned the painter's trade and for a time was engaged in business in Taunton. Because of poor health he returned to Norton in 1846, and subsequently commenced the manufacture of friction matches, which developed into a large and lucrative business. In cooperation with his son-in-law, Andrew H. Sweet, under the firm name of Messinger & Sweet, he continued the manu-









facture of matches from 1870 till 1881, when the concern became the property of the Diamond Match Company, and he was engaged in the management of the business of the firm till its dissolution in 1884.

Mr. Messinger was early affiliated with the Democratic party. In 1848 he was identified with the Free-soil party, and in 1851 was elected a member of the Legislature from Norton. Later he was a delegate to the convention which participated in the organization of the Republican party; in 1882 he was again a member of the House of Representatives, and in 1888-89 he was a State senator from the First Bristol district, and for nearly fifty years was a justice of the peace; he was also a member of the board of selectmen of Norton and a deputy sheriff. Mr. Messinger was president of the Norton Building and Loan Association, a trustee of the Unitarian Church of Norton, and a member of King David Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Taunton.

On Dec. 24, 1840, Mr. Messinger married Selina A. F. Alden, daughter of Jason Fobes and Keziah E. (Shaw) Alden, of Middleboro, Massachusetts.

Andrew Hodges Sweet was educated in the public schools of Norton and later taught school at Easton and Sharon. For a time he engaged in the grocery business, and afterward became identified with his father-in-law, Austin Messinger, in the match business under the name of Messinger & Sweet, which firm was consolidated with the Diamond Match Company, with whom he remained for about three years, when he bought back from them the Norton property and began the manufacture of wooden and paper boxes.

In 1870 Mr. Sweet married Mary E., daughter of Austin and Selina A. F. Messinger, and they have one son, Austin Messinger, born May 10, 1874, who is interested in business with his father; he was married April 8, 1896, to Mary Alice, daughter of Allison J. and Delia M. Cowles, of Norton.

In 1883, over a quarter of a century ago, the business of A. H. Sweet was started by "two girls, a man and a paper box" in a small building which is now the office of the present establishment, which covers five acres, comprises seven buildings, and employs nearly a hundred people in getting out its product. At that time the firm made paper boxes and few of them at that. To-day it makes all sorts of paper and wooden boxes for the manufacturers of Massachusetts and Rhode Island, and makes a specialty of "auger bit boxes" for the hardware trade all over the country, egg cases

and fillers, shooks and dimension lumber, and wooden snow and stable shovels.

In 1881 the Diamond Match Company bought out Messinger & Sweet, and their good will being sold the firm must needs give up the making of matches and search about for a new product to put upon the market. Being in the busiest manufacturing center in the country (which is to say Massachusetts and Rhode Island), Mr. Sweet conceived the idea of making boxes for use in packing the many products of the section, influenced in this idea, perhaps, by his location so near to the center of jewelry making, which was then taking rapid strides toward its present position of industrial importance.

Mr. Sweet's decision meant more than merely going to work making boxes. It meant new machinery; the remodeling of buildings, the discarding of appliances for the making of the flimsy matches, and the installing of new saws for the making of sturdy packing boxes; it meant, in short, a complete renovation of the works and a new start. This start was taken by Mr. Sweet alone. Beginning in this small way, to quote Mr. Sweet, "with two girls, a man and a paper box," the business rapidly grew. The Sweet boxes "caught on," as the saying goes, and new buildings were added.

In 1895 almost the entire plant was consumed by fire, but the buildings were immediately rebuilt and business went on as before. About this time Austin M. Sweet, son of the founder of the business, was taken into the concern and father and son started in to make the Sweet boxes the recognized product in their line, and they have done it.

Mr. Sweet has an opinion that is well borne out by achievement, that it is well to keep good men, once they have been found, and in furtherance of this idea he established and is president of the Norton Building and Loan Association, by means of which more than thirty of the employees of the firm own their own homes.

Mr. Sweet is a director of the First National Bank of Attleboro. He has been the "father" of his town, has served as a member of the school committee, represented it in the Legislature (was a member of the House committee on Roads and Bridges), and has done everything in his power to advance its interests at home and abroad.

CORNELIUS H. LEONARD, for many years extensively engaged in the manufacture of shoes, but now living retired at his home

in Middleboro, Mass., is one of that town's well-known citizens. He was born in Bristol county, Mass., in the town of Raynham, Oct. 6, 1844, of a family in whose veins runs the blood of the Plantagenets.

It has been said that the Leonards of ancient Taunton are of the family of Lennard, Lord Dacre, one of the most distinguished families of nobility in the United Kingdom, and descended in two lines from Edward III. through two of his sons, John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, and Thomas Plantagenet, Duke of Gloucester. In 1651 wrote the Rev. William Tyler, of Northampton, who spent his early days within a few miles of the Leonard mansion in Norton, formerly a part of Taunton: "The Norton family of Leonard, whether or not descended from the Lennards, Lord Dacre, have come the nearest to a baronial spirit and style of life of any family I have known in New England."

(I) James and Henry Leonard, sons of Thomas, came to New England. According to the late Dr. Fobes these Leonard brothers were from Pontypool, Monmouthshire, Wales, a place celebrated for its working of iron. Both brothers were connected with iron forges at Lynn and Braintree here in New England, and finally settled in Raynham, where they built the first iron-works in the Old Colony. At that time the proprietors of the iron-works at Lynn and Braintree had a monopoly by grant of this business for the Massachusetts Colony. Their neighbors of the Plymouth Colony were also desirous to establish works of the kind, which through agreement brought James and Henry Leonard to Taunton. James Leonard was the progenitor of the Leonards at Taunton, Raynham and Norton. He and his sons often traded with the Indians, and were on such terms of friendship with them that, when the war broke out, King Philip gave strict orders to his men never to hurt the Leonards. James Leonard was at Lynn in 1651, of Braintree in 1652, and settled the same year at Taunton, where he and his brother Henry erected the first forge in Plymouth Colony. This forge probably soon after its erection became the principal one in America. James was dead in 1691. His wife Margaret, who survived him, and died about 1701, was the mother of all his children. These children were: Thomas, James, Abigail, Rebecca, Joseph, Benjamin, Hannah and Uriah.

(II) Thomas Leonard, son of James, born about 1641, married Aug. 21, 1662, Mary Watson, who lived to be eighty-one years of

age, dying Dec. 1, 1723. Thomas came to New England with his father "when a small boy," and "afterwards worked at the bloomery art with him in the forge." He "was a distinguished character." He was a physician, major, justice of the peace, town clerk and deacon. He was also judge of the court of Common Pleas, 1702-13. He died Nov. 24, 1713. His children were: Mary, born Aug. 2, 1663; Thomas, Jan. 22, 1665-66; John, May 18, 1668; George, April 18, 1671; Samuel, Feb. 1, 1673-74; Elkanah, May 15, 1677; James, Dec. 17, 1679; a daughter, April 10, 1681 (died same day); Seth, April 28, 1682; Phebe, March 3, 1684; and Elizabeth, July 15, 1686. Of these, the third son, Maj. George Leonard, removed about 1690 to Norton, then a part of Taunton, where he became the proprietor of very large tracts of land, being, as it were, the founder of that town and the progenitor of the Norton family. Here his family, the possessors of great wealth and of the largest landed estate probably of any in New England, lived for two centuries.

(III) John Leonard, son of Thomas, born May 18, 1668, married Mary, daughter of Philip King.

(IV) Thomas Leonard, son of John and Mary, married and became the father of Gamaliel.

(V) Gamaliel Leonard, son of Thomas, born April 30, 1733, married Bethiah. Mr. Leonard died March 12, 1809. Their children of Raynham town record were: Bethiah, born May 8, 1755; Gamaliel, May 31, 1757; Phebe, Aug. 19, 1759; Molly, March 1, 1762; Thomas, April 24, 1764; Keziah, May 11, 1766; Katherine, Sept. 30, 1768; Simeon, March 15, 1771; Eliakim, July 17, 1773; and Cynthia, June 26, 1776.

(VI) Eliakim Leonard, son of Gamaliel, born July 17, 1773, married Mary Williams. They made their home in the town of Raynham, where he was engaged in farming, and there they both died and were buried. Their children were: Eliakim and Mary, twins; Sidney; Jefferson; Philo; Abiatha; George, a minister of the Baptist Church; and Mary, who married Charles Eaton, of Raynham.

(VII) Abiatha Leonard, son of Eliakim, was born in Raynham, Mass., and there grew to manhood and engaged in farming. He was first located near the Centre, but later moved to that part of the town known as Judson, near the Taunton line, and from there to the town of Lakeville. His last days were spent in North Middleboro, where he died in 1892, and was buried in the cemetery there. Owing-



to an accident he was lame for about thirty-six years, being thus prevented from engaging in active labor. In politics he was a Republican, and while in the town of Raynham served efficiently as selectman. He was a member of the Baptist Church. In Raynham he married Alice Eaton, who was born in the north part of Middleboro, daughter of Apollos Eaton and granddaughter of Joel Eaton. She died in North Middleboro in 1887, and was buried there. They had two children: Cornelius H.; and Christina, widow of Ezra S. Leonard, now residing in Middleboro.

(VIII) Cornelius H. Leonard attended the district schools in the different towns in which his father was located, but on account of the latter's infirmities the young boy was early obliged to leave school and enter the workaday world. This he did by learning shoemaking, and at that and farm work he was kept busily employed, at the time he was fourteen being able to do a man's work, and receiving man's pay for seventy-two hours per week. He was employed with Daniel S. Howard, of Brockton, and later was an employee of Peleg Leach for two years during the Civil war, making thirty dollars per week. Later he worked at the shoe trade for E. E. Perkins & Son for eight years. In 1884 he formed a partnership with Elisha Richmond and Andrew Alden, under the firm name of Alden, Leonard & Co., for the manufacture of shoes at North Middleboro. This continued for two years, when Mr. Leonard was made superintendent for Hathaway, Soule & Harrington, at Middleboro, where he remained until 1892, when was formed the manufacturing company of Leonard, Shaw & Dean. This firm met with steady success, and was conducted until 1906, when Mr. Leonard withdrew, the other members of the firm continuing the business. For the past four years Mr. Leonard has lived retired at his beautiful home on School street—a residence he erected in 1900. Mr. Leonard started in life poor, and his success has been wrought out by hard labor and good judgment. He has always retained a high reputation for honesty and integrity, and he has been liberal in his aid of young men just starting in their life work.

Mr. Leonard is a staunch Republican in politics, and for a three-years term he was elected selectman in 1907. Fraternally he is a Mason, belonging to Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Middleboro, in which he has been junior warden. In his church views he is liberal.

In August, 1868, Mr. Leonard married, in Middleboro, Sybil Washburn, daughter of Leonard Washburn, and two children have

blessed this union: Myra K., who married William T. Tillson, of Middleboro; and Elizabeth, who died aged ten years.

EATON. In maternal lines Mr. Leonard belongs to the Eaton family, founded in New England by (I) Francis Eaton, who with wife Sarah and son Samuel, an infant, came over in the "Mayflower" in 1620. Mr. Eaton was made a freeman in 1633. He had by another wife a daughter Rachel, who married Joseph Ramsden; and by wife Christian (Penn), who came over in the "Ann," 1623, a son Benjamin, born about 1627. The father died and administration was granted to Thomas Smith and John Dove Nov. 25, 1633.

(II) Benjamin Eaton, born about 1627, in Plymouth, was apprenticed Feb. 11, 1635, for a term of fourteen years, including two years' schooling, to Bridget Fuller, a widow. He married in 1660 Sarah Hoskins. He was of Duxbury in 1648, and Plymouth in 1650. His children were: William; Benjamin, born in 1664; Rebecca, who married Josiah Rickard; and Ebenezer.

(III) Benjamin Eaton (2), born in 1664, married Mary Coombs, and their children were: William, born in 1691; Hannah, born in 1692; Francis; Jabez, born in 1693; Sarah, born in 1695, who married Benjamin Cushman; John, born in 1697, who married Elizabeth Fuller, and probably Mary; Elizabeth; Benjamin; Elisha, and David. The father had a second wife, Susanna.

(IV) Francis Eaton married in 1727 Thankful Alden, born May 3, 1709, daughter of John Alden, a farmer of Bridgewater and Middleboro, Mass., and his wife Hannah (White) Alden, granddaughter of Joseph Alden, of Bridgewater, and his wife Mary (Simmons) Alden, and great-granddaughter of John Alden and his wife Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, of the "Mayflower." Mr. Eaton lived in the town of Kingston, Mass. In 1733 he married (second) Lydia, daughter of John Fuller. His children, all but the two eldest born to the second marriage, were: Joseph, born in 1728; Jabez, born in 1731; Sylvanus, born in 1734; Thankful, born in 1735; John, born in 1737; Mary, born in 1739; Elijah, born in 1740; Benjamin, born in 1742; and Susanna, born in 1743.

(V) Joseph Eaton, born in 1728, married in 1750 Hannah Crossman, and their children were: Joel, Abigail, Oliver, Francis, and Mary (or Polly). They resided in Middleboro.

(VI) Joel Eaton, born in 1751, married in 1774 Lucy Leonard, and their children were:

Apollos, born in 1775; Polycarpus, born in 1777; Alfred, born in 1779; Cynthia, born in 1782; and Caroline, born in 1787, who married Josiah Robinson. During the Revolution Joel Eaton was a private in Capt. Joshua White's company, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment; marched Dec. 8, 1776, service twelve days, on an alarm at Howland's Ferry, R. I. He also enlisted in the same company and regiment May 6, 1778, discharged May 9, 1778; enlisted Sept. 6, 1778, discharged Sept. 12, 1778, serving seven days, on two alarms at Dartmouth, Mass.; roll dated Middleboro. Also enlisted in Capt. Joshua White's company, Col. Ebenezer White's regiment; marched Aug. 1, 1780, discharged Aug. 9, 1780, service nine days, company marched to Tiverton, R. I., on an alarm; roll sworn to at Middleboro. Joel Eaton died Oct. 19, 1851, aged 100 years, two months, twenty-two days.

(VII) Apollos Eaton, son of Joel, born July 18, 1775, married Parna Leach, daughter of Zadock Leach, the latter also a soldier in the Revolution. The children of this union were: Calvin; Diana W., who married Col. Oliver Eaton; Lucy; Charles; Caroline; Adam; Alice, who married Abiatha Leonard, and died in North Middleboro; Henry; and Parna.

**GIDEON HAMMOND ALLEN**, son of Charles Cole and Phebe Macomber (Shaw) Allen, was born Dec. 12, 1848, in Sippican village of Rochester, Mass., now a part of the town of Marion, which was set off from Rochester and incorporated as a town in the year 1852. He is a descendant in the ninth generation of George Allen, founder of one of the oldest families of southeastern Massachusetts, his line of descent being from (I) George through (II) Samuel, (III) James, (IV) Ebenezer, (V) James, (VI) Anthony, (VII) Anthony (2) and (VIII) Charles Cole Allen. Account of the earlier generations will be found elsewhere.

(V) James Allen, born in 1716 at Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, died in 1786. He married Abigail Pease, of Tisbury, and had eight children: Anthony, Eleazer, Mayhew, Martha, Rebecca, Abigail, Hannah and Sarah. Of these,

(VI) Anthony Allen, born in 1745, was the father of Anthony (2). He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war and died June 29, 1777, on a British prison ship in New York harbor, while in captivity. He was buried at Chilmark Martha's Vineyard, his home.

(VII) Anthony Allen (2), born in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, April 21, 1777, removed

in boyhood to Fairhaven, Mass., where he died April 27, 1857. He married Frelove Hammond, sister of Gideon Hammond, of Mattapoisett Neck, then a part of Rochester; Gideon Hammond was a captain in the Revolutionary army. The children of Anthony and Frelove Allen were: Eliza H., born May 29, 1803, who died Dec. 24, 1884; Charles Cole, born July 22, 1809, who died June 30, 1884; and William W., born Oct. 28, 1813, who died March 22, 1903.

(VIII) Charles Cole Allen, born July 22, 1809, married Phebe Macomber Shaw, daughter of Job Shaw, of New Bedford, and their children were: Frelove Hammond, now deceased; Mary Jane, now deceased; Frederick Shaw; Adeline Brown; George Whitfield, deceased; Phebe Ann; Eliza Frelove; Henrietta Matilda Gideon Hammond; Humphrey Shaw, deceased; Ida Francis; Ellen Rodman, deceased; Mathew Joseph; and Amy Shaw, deceased.

Charles Cole Allen was a cooper by trade and carried on a cooperage business in Fairhaven. On the decline of the whaling trade he gave up this business, and removing to Sippican, in Rochester (now Marion), engaged in teaming and farming. He was much interested in public affairs, in which he took an active part, though he held no office except that of member of the school committee. He was a member of the Congregational Church in Fairhaven and at Marion, and was of a strong religious turn of mind.

(IX) Gideon Hammond Allen, born Dec. 12, 1848, at Sippican (now Marion), obtained his early education in the schools of Marion, and graduated from the Massachusetts Agricultural College in the first class, in 1871. Entering that institution in 1867, Mr. Allen was the first student to matriculate. For three years he was superintendent of the farm of Erastus B. Bigelow, the carpet manufacturer of Boston, whose land was in North Conway, N. H. In 1876 Mr. Allen went to Humboldt, Allen Co., Kans., and engaged with the Adams Express Company as agent. At the end of four years he was transferred to Winfield, Cowley county, same State, where he also remained four years, in the employ of the Adams Company, after that remaining there two years longer, with the Wells Fargo Company. He then removed with other Winfield people to Richfield, a newly established town of Kansas county, in the very southwest part of the State, and became one of its pioneers, taking an active interest in the public affairs of the town and county, filling several posi-

tions of trust. Here he had many stirring experiences in common with the other men of the town during the spirited and heated contest between the citizens of Richfield and those of the town of Frisco, for the location of the county seat, which resulted in the selection of Richfield. He was in the hotel business there for two years. He held the office of deputy county superintendent of schools for Kansas county, which was attached to Hamilton county for school purposes during its unorganized condition, being the first incumbent of that office. Later he was a member of the Richfield school board and its secretary and executive officer. Upon the incorporation of the city of Richfield he became city clerk. He was also made superintendent of the Richfield Cemetery Association, of which he was a member; chairman of the board of trustees of the Plummer Presbyterian Church, and supervised the construction of the fine church building, performing the principal part of the work of raising the funds for the same. He also served as secretary of the Board of Trade—in fact was one of the all-around enterprising citizens of his community. He filled all of these various positions during his stay in Richfield.

In the spring of 1890 Mr. Allen returned to New Bedford and connected himself with the *Evening Standard* in a reportorial capacity, eventually becoming connected with the counting room. He was with the *Standard* five years. Then for a year he engaged in the printing business and for a year in the insurance business. The next six years he served as assistant assessor and for three years as assessor at large. In 1907 he assisted in organizing the New Bedford Civic Club and was made treasurer of that organization, holding the office for two years. Fraternally Mr. Allen is a Mason, was formerly a member of the Knights of Honor (passing through all the offices of the subordinate lodge of his town, and was a representative in the Grand Lodge of Kansas), is a member of the New England Order of Protection (a flourishing fraternal insurance organization), of the New Bedford Printers' Benefit Association, a charter member of the Men's Union of the County Street M. E. Church (which he served as corresponding secretary for several years, afterwards as president for some years), of the Brooks Club of Grace Church and of the Pilgrim Club of the North Congregational Church. In early life he was active in temperance movements and at the age of eighteen was worthy chief templar of a large and flourishing lodge of Good Templars in Marion. His initiative and

enthusiasm are felt in every one of his interests. He is also a member of the college fraternity Sigma Kappa Society.

On Feb. 21, 1874, Mr. Allen married Ella A. Hastings, daughter of Samuel and Sylvia Hastings, of South Deerfield, Mass. They have two children: Maude Hastings, born Nov. 8, 1887, and Samuel LeRoy, born Aug. 31, 1889. In religious matters Mr. Allen is somewhat liberal in his views. He was raised in the Congregational faith, but while in the West was connected with the Presbyterian Church, there being few Congregational organizations in that country. Since returning to the East his church relations have been principally with the Methodist Episcopal Church, the County Street M. E. Church being the church of his attendance. He is a frequent visitor of churches of other denominations, however, and favors the idea of one church embracing all men without division of sect or creed. In political matters his views have undergone a similar change. Born a member of a large family all of whose male members, including father and several brothers, have been Republicans, he has come to believe in the policy of the greatest good for the greatest number—which he does not now believe either one of the great parties guarantees—and in the best man for the office, regardless of party affiliations. He has been considerably interested in economic subjects and questions for some years, and taken quite a deep interest in sociologic questions, reading a good deal and writing some upon these subjects. Some years ago he accepted the Henry George theory of the taxation of land values in lieu of present methods of taxation as being the most adequate and just method of raising revenue for public needs, and has since advocated this policy. He is a member of the Massachusetts and of the National Single Tax Leagues, and of the New England and National Civic Federations. Besides writing on these subjects he has written more or less on political and general subjects, and considerably upon agricultural subjects—tree culture, etc., and is a member of the New Bedford Horticultural Society. He is a great lover of nature.

JOSEPH PRATT, of Brockton, where he is proprietor of the Pratt Foundry Company, and one of that city's representative citizens, is a native of this Commonwealth, and a descendant of several of New England's earliest settled families. Mr. Pratt was born May 14, 1848, in Carver, Mass., son of Lewis Pratt, Jr., and his wife Amanda Shurtleff.

The Pratt family may be traced back at least four hundred years in European history. Burke says: "The Pratts have been of consideration in different parts of England and Ireland from a very remote period."

Phineas and Joshua Pratt, supposed to be brothers and sons of Rev. Henry Pratt, a Nonconformist English clergyman, came to New England in the "Ann" in 1623, and settled in Plymouth; both were made freemen in 1633. And these were, according to Mitchell, probably ancestors of most of the name in the Old Colony.

Ephraim Pratt, of the Old Colony towns of Plympton and Carver, Mass., and the earliest ancestors of the line here considered of whom we have definite knowledge, was born Aug. 29, 1756, and married March 16, 1780, Keziah Wood. Mr. Pratt was a Patriot of the Revolution, and an active participant in the field, the records evidencing that he was in the service much from the very start to the finish of the long-drawnout struggle. He was enlisted May 2, 1775, in Capt. John Bridgham's company, Col. Theophilus Cotton's regiment, serving upward of three months; and in the fall of that same year, in October and November, his name appears on rolls in connection with service. He joined Captain Dunham's company, Colonel Bailey's regiment, for three years, his name appearing on the list of men raised to serve in the Continental army from the 2d Plympton company, 1st Plymouth County regiment; list of men mustered between March 22d and 27th, 1777, his age being given as twenty-one years; served both as private and corporal, serving eighteen months in the latter position; residence given through the period of his service both as Plympton and Plymouth and also Carver. He appears to have reenlisted for the war subsequent to Sept. 30, 1779, age given as twenty-two years, complexion dark, hair dark, and residence Plympton. His name appears as sergeant in Capt. Judah Alden's company, Colonel Bailey's regiment, from January 1st to Dec. 31st, 1780, and it seems he was entitled to \$20 or 200 acres of land, agreeable to resolve of March 5, 1801; he was of the 2d regiment, with residence in Carver. Another descriptive list, of Jan. 27, 1781, gave his age as twenty-five years, stature five feet, seven inches, complexion light, hair brown, with residence Plympton.

Lewis Pratt, son of Sergt. Ephraim, was born in the town of Carver, where he lived and died. He was for a number of years there successfully occupied in conducting a foundry,

a business into which he drifted as a boy and always followed. During the war of 1812-14 he worked at the Federal furnace, and from 1819 to 1824 he conducted the slug furnace for Benjamin Ellis. In 1824 he left the slug furnace, and, in company with Col. Benjamin Ward, established a furnace at Carver Centre, which they operated under the firm name of Pratt & Ward until 1827, when the partnership was dissolved, and Mr. Pratt built the first foundry on Wenham brook. Here he molded the old-style fireplace hollow-ware, ax boxes, andirons, and later cook stoves. Most of the product was sold in Plymouth. Mr. Pratt was one of the first furnace men to see the advantage of anthracite over soft coal, and, through the suggestion of his son Lewis, made the change about 1834. The plant was operated until 1840, when it burned down. The next year was formed the firm of Lewis Pratt & Sons, which bought the Pratt & Ward buildings, water privilege, etc., and a few acres of abandoned land. They gathered from the ruins of the Wenham fire the cupola and flask irons, and reestablished the business at the old Pratt & Ward plant, continuing there about ten years, making stoves and stove hollow-ware. About 1852 a part of the buildings was leased for a mill, and the remainder of the buildings and the furnace removed to Wenham to reestablish that furnace. Lewis Pratt married Hannah Bonney, a member of a family of famous ante-Revolution furnace men. Their children were: Joseph, who for a number of years was successfully engaged in the foundry business in Roxbury, Mass., married Jane Ellis, who now lives in Stoughton, Mass., a widow; Lewis, Jr., is mentioned below; and William, who was engaged in the foundry business at Carver, Mass., and died there, married Adelia Cushman. Mr. Pratt was an old-line Whig, and took an active interest in the affairs of the town, serving as a member of the General Court of the State, as well as in various town offices. He and his wife were active members of the Swedenborgian Church.

Lewis Pratt, Jr., son of Lewis and Hannah, was born April 4, 1819, in Carver, Mass., and died there June 12, 1902, aged eighty-three years, two months, eight days. To the incidents connected with the slug furnace, wrote Lewis Pratt, Jr., "the earliest recollections of my childhood revert; and with those recollections is associated the memory of Cephas Shaw, who in my childish fancy I considered as next to Samson, of Bible fame, the strongest man in the world. I now think I may



have overestimated him in this respect, yet he was undoubtedly a very strong man, and I know from experience he possessed a very kind heart and a faculty for pleasing little children that was fully commensurate with his strength. I remember well the raft he made with an old wagon seat upon it on which he carried me with him over the waters of the old slug furnace pond." In the foundry first established by his father, at Wenham, young Pratt learned his trade. He became a member of the firm in 1841, when after the fire the Pratt & Ward buildings were purchased. When the foundry was reestablished at Wenham, it was operated from 1855 to 1866 by Lewis Pratt, Jr., & Sons, and in the latter year was destroyed by fire. It was rebuilt at once by a son Matthias, but was again burned in 1869. Again it was rebuilt, and was carried on by Mr. Pratt and his sons until 1887, doing chiefly stove repair work and funnel irons. At odd times Mr. Pratt worked for his brother Joseph at the Federal Furnace, and a brief time in a foundry on the Hudson river below Albany for John Savery, and also started a foundry for A. C. Brownell, at Providence, R. I., but the greater part of his active furnace life of more than half a century was spent in the furnaces at Carver and Wenham. In his memory were stored many tales of old-time foundries and furnacemen, and he could relate these stories of bygone days in a most fascinating way. He retained his faculties to the last. In illustration of his philosophy is told a reply he made during his last illness in answer to an inquiry concerning the nature of his ailment: "Oh, nothing only I was born too long ago." For several years after he retired from the foundry business he conducted a grocery, but his last years were spent in retirement. In his early life he was a Whig, but later he became a staunch Republican. He married Amanda Shurtleff, youngest daughter of Capt. Gideon Shurtleff. To this union were born children as follows: (1) Matthias engaged in the foundry business in Carver, where he died in 1901. He married (first) Oriana Colby, of Plymouth, and (second) Phebe Maria Shurtleff, the latter surviving him and residing in Boston. (2) Joseph died young. (3) Hannah married Abiel Shurtleff, now deceased, and she resides at Middleboro, Mass. (4) Mary married Charles Holmes, and died in Carver in 1901. (5) Maria married Nathaniel T. Clark, and they live in Plymouth. (6) Joseph is mentioned below. (7) Eveline A. married Frank P. Wilbur, and lives at North Carver.

(8) Winfield L., who is engaged in farming at Carver, married Betsey S. Atwood.

Joseph Pratt, son of the late Lewis Pratt, Jr., was born May 14, 1848, in Carver, Mass., and in the common schools of his native town acquired his early training. Leaving school at the age of sixteen years he entered his father's foundry, where he continued about a year. While yet a boy at school he had devoted his spare time to work in the foundry, and at the age of nine years was able to do molding. When he was seventeen he went to Plymouth, Mass., where he found employment in the Plymouth Iron Foundry, working there for a year, after which he went to Roxbury, Mass., and was there engaged at molding for some months for his uncle, Joseph Pratt. Returning home he again went to work for his father, and then later was again employed at the Plymouth Iron Foundry for a year. From Plymouth he went to Pawtucket, R. I., and for thirteen years was employed as molder at the Rhode Island Stove Works. At the end of that time he returned to his native town, and purchased his father's foundry, which he conducted for four years, discontinuing the business at Carver at the end of that time. In 1885 he moved the machinery and tools to Brockton, and built his present foundry, meeting with good success in his undertaking. He does all kind of repair work, and castings for all New England makes of stoves, marine motors and engines, automobile engines, etc., giving employment constantly to a number of skilled mechanics. Mr. Pratt was one of the promoters of the Cameron Car Company, of Brockton, manufacturers of automobiles, which concern now has its plants at Beverly, Mass., Attica, Ohio, and Alma, Mich., and of which he was president for two years; he is still a director. He is president of the Alhambra Mining Company, of Nova Scotia.

Mr. Pratt is quite prominent in fraternal orders. He belongs to St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello, and the Eastern Star Lodge, of Brockton; he was formerly a member of Electric Lodge, No. 204, of Brockton, resigning from the same to become a charter member of Campello Lodge, No. 227, I. O. O. F., of which he is past noble grand; is also a member of Nemasket Encampment, No. 44, I. O. O. F., of which he is past chief patriarch and also past district deputy grand patriarch; Canton Nemasket, No. 18, Patriarchs Militant, I. O. O. F.; the Ellen Lee Rebekah Lodge, No. 160, I. O. O. F.; and the United Order of Pilgrim Fathers, having served the latter as governor for three terms. In his

political faith Mr. Pratt is a Republican. He is a member of the Board of Trade, and of the Economic League, of Brockton.

Mr. Pratt has been twice married. His first wife, Ella Washburn, daughter of Zenas Washburn, died in California, and is buried at Plympton, Mass. Two children were born of this union, namely: Linwood, of California; and Lester, also of California. Mr. Pratt married (second) Lillias Louise Clemence, daughter of Thomas Clemence, of Providence, R. I., and two children were born of this union: Helena L. married Everett S. Cameron, of Brockton, and they now reside in Beverly, Mass.; Walter Elwood, who was associated with his father in the foundry, and was also president of the Cameron Car Company, died Feb. 24, 1908, aged thirty years, unmarried.

**SHURTLEFF.** The Shurtleff family to which Mr. Pratt belongs in the maternal line is descended from (I) William Shurtleff, who was of Plymouth as early as 1634, and was on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He removed to Marshfield, where he was a proprietor and town officer. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Lettice.

(II) Abiel Shurtleff, son of William, born in 1666, married in 1696 Lydia, daughter of John Barnes.

(III) David Shurtleff, son of Abiel, born in 1703, married in 1731 Bethiah, daughter of Benoni Lucas.

(IV) Abiel Shurtleff, son of David, born in 1734, was of Plympton. He married in 1756 Mary, daughter of James LeBaron.

(V) Gideon Shurtleff, son of Abiel, born in 1762, was of Carver, Mass. His wife's name was Lucy. Gideon Shurtleff enlisted July 11, 1779, in Capt. Edward Sparrow's company, Col. Nathan Tyler's regiment, served in Rhode Island, and was discharged. He again was out in the service in December of that same year. He was also captain of a company sent to Wareham to repel the British in the war of 1812.

(VI) Amanda Shurtleff, daughter of Gideon, born in 1817, married Lewis Pratt, Jr.

**PORTUS BAXTER HANCOCK.** The name Hancock is one ancient and honorable in American annals. The family were among the founders of the Colony of Virginia and attained large wealth before the Revolution. The first mention of them in this country was when William Hancock came over in 1620. In the "Genesis of the United States," the name of

William Hancock is given among the corporators of the second charter of James I. in 1690. The following entry appears in the Hancock family Bible: "In the year 1620, William Hancock in search of forest for his building of ships embarked for ye plantations, being one of the company owners thereof, leaving his family in England....." Mr. Hancock was killed at Thorpe's House, Berkley Hundred, fifty miles from Charles City, March 22, 1622, in the general massacre by the Indians. And of the early New England Hancocks, while some of them were men of liberal education, a number being graduates of Harvard College and prominent in the learned professions, none was so conspicuous as that patriot and statesman of the Revolutionary period—John Hancock, who, as president of Congress, was the first signer of the Declaration of Independence, the boldness of whose signature, it is said, was no doubt an incentive and inspiration to those following him. John Hancock is believed to have descended from Nathaniel Hancock, who was at Cambridge, Mass., as early as 1635.

But it is with another of the New England Hancock families this article is to deal, with some of the descendants of the Wrentham, (Mass.), Surry (N. H.) and Coventry (Vt.) family, to which belonged the late Portus Baxter Hancock, who for many years was prominent in the affairs of his adopted city of Brockton, Mass. Mr. Hancock was a descendant in the sixth generation from Anthony Hancock, his lineage being through Anthony (2), Benjamin, Asa and James Hancock, which generations in detail and in the order named follow:

(1) Anthony Hancock, an inhabitant of Dorchester, Mass., married there (first) April 17, 1678, Sarah Wilson, who died Nov. 17, 16—. On Feb. 27, 1700, he married (second) at Wrentham, Ruth Maccane. To the first marriage were born Henry and Anthony, the latter born 26th of 12th month, 1684. The children of the second marriage were: Mary, born Dec. 19, 1700; William, March 1, 1702-03; Hannah, July 3, 1707; and Silence, June 16, 1709.

The father was a soldier and participated in several of the campaigns in King Philip's war, serving under the gallant Major Willard and Capt. John Jacob, of Hingham, Massachusetts.

(II) Anthony Hancock (2), son of Anthony, born 26th of 12 month, 1684, married Feb. 25, 1708, Eliza, born Aug. 23, 1687, daughter of William and Leah Fisher, of Sherbourne, and granddaughter of William Goddard, a citizen of London, England, and great-granddaughter of Edward Goddard, a wealthy farmer of Norfolk.







(III) Benjamin Hancock, son of Anthony (2), born June 15, 1728, married June 19, 1751, Patience Clark, and their children were: Timothy, born March 10, 1752; Asa, Dec. 15, 1753; Sarah, Feb. 19, 1756; Eliza, Oct. 19, 1757; Jeremiah, Aug. 4, 1759; Levi, July 3, 1761; and Abigail, Oct. 3, 1763.

(IV) Asa Hancock, son of Benjamin, born Dec. 15, 1753, married Abigail Shephardson, of Cumberland, R. I., and their ten children were born as follows: Nabby, Aug. 31, 1778; Asa, July 24, 1780; Benjamin, Aug. 16, 1782; Nancy, June 11, 1784; Silas, July 4, 1786; James, May 25, 1788; Jeremiah, July 3, 1790; Otis, June 4, 1792; Hartford, Sept. 13, 1795; Levi, Sept. 14, 1797. About 1778-79 the father moved with his family to New Hampshire, settling on a farm in the town of Surry.

(V) James Hancock, son of Asa, born May 25, 1788, in Surry, N. H., married Aug. 24, 1811, Rebecca Miller, daughter of Isaac and Sarah (Bennett) Miller, of Westminster, Mass. They were farming people of their locality, sharing with each other the family cares and hardships of life in a new country. In 1818 they with their three children removed from Westmoreland, N. H., to the town of Coventry, Vt., the journey being one of nine and a half days, and the means of transportation an ox-sled. Much of the route was through wild and unbroken country. Ten children were born to them, the first three in Westmoreland and the others in Coventry, as follows: James S., born May 17, 1812, was baggagemaster at the North station, Lowell, Mass., where he died; Levi, born July 6, 1814, was engaged in the produce business in Lowell, where he died; Isaac M., born Jan. 15, 1817, was a farmer, and died in Coventry, Vt.; Moses W., born Jan. 5, 1819, was the first expressman in Brockton, being engaged in the business between Abington and North Bridgewater (now Brockton), dying in the latter city; Benjamin, born July 1, 1821, was a produce commission merchant, and died in Glover, Vt.; Rebecca, born June 30, 1823, married Crosby Kidder, and died in Irasburg, Vt.; Otis, born Dec. 29, 1825, was a farmer and died in Coventry; Stephen B., born Aug. 29, 1828, died in Lowell, Mass., aged twenty-one years, unmarried; Horace, born July 24, 1831, was a produce commission merchant, and died in West Derby, Vt.; Portus Baxter was born Feb. 19, 1836.

(VI) Portus B. Hancock, born Feb. 19, 1836, in Coventry, Vt., was educated in the common schools of his native town, and in 1857, the year he attained his majority, went to North Bridgewater, Mass., to work for his

brother Moses W., who was the first man to engage in the express business in that place, remaining with him until 1861. Returning then to Coventry, he was there from that time until 1877 engaged in buying eggs, cattle and butter from the farmers, and sending same to town and city dealers. While in Coventry he served three years as a member of the board of assessors, the most important office in the gift of his fellow townsmen. In the spring of 1878 he again located in Brockton, where he engaged in the produce business, in which he was successfully engaged for about six years. In 1884 Mr. Hancock turned his attention to the fire insurance business, in which he was ever afterward successfully engaged. From insuring real estate to buying and selling property was but a step, and in 1889 his real estate business had assumed large proportions. His first extensive deal in that line was the opening up of a plat on Vine street, and the second venture was the opening of Beacon Park. All the streets in the latter locality were built by Mr. Hancock, and he sold over three hundred house lots there. Some time later, in the adjoining town of Whitman, Mass., he also purchased the Seth Read corner, where he erected ten houses, some of which he sold on the installment plan. Of late years his attention was directed more exclusively to the insurance business.

In politics Mr. Hancock was a Democrat, and served for a number of years as member of the ward and city committees. He was active in the affairs of his city. For a number of years he served as milk and vinegar inspector, appointed in 1886; and in 1899 he was elected to represent his district in the General Assembly. His district, the Tenth, includes Wards One, Two and Five, of Brockton. He served four successive years as representative, and in 1904 he was again elected to that body, in which he continued the remainder of his life, dying when just about to commence his twelfth term. He was the oldest member of the House in the matter of age. His faithfulness to his legislative duties is worthy of more than passing remark. He rarely missed a roll call, being seldom absent except on account of sickness or because he was busy with committee work. Among the various important committees on which he served were those on Libraries, Public Service, Fisheries and Game, Federal Relations, Harbors and Public Lands, Public Charitable Institutions, and Military Affairs. He introduced the bill to incorporate the New York, Brockton and Boston Canal and Transportation Company, of which he was known as

the father, and his name was inseparably linked with the canal project, in which he believed thoroughly. He won the cause many friends, securing favorable legislation on every canal measure which he espoused. He had in his possession a much prized souvenir, the pen with which Curtis Guild, Jr., then governor of the State, signed the charter for the incorporation of the canal company, June 28, 1896. As a member of the committee on Public Charitable Institutions he had visited every State hospital and institution many times, and was widely known as a champion of economic measures and humane treatment of inmates. The law allowing time for workmen to vote on election day was one of his measures. "Pop" Hancock, as he was known among the younger members, was one of the most interesting members of the House, and the esteem in which he was held was shown in 1911, when, on his seventy-fifth birthday, a committee from the House called at his home and in behalf of the House presented him flowers and other gifts as tokens of their feeling for him. Mr. Hancock died Jan. 2, 1912, the day before the Legislature with which he was to have served his twelfth term convened. The *Brockton Enterprise* of Jan. 3d said.

"His death elicited profound regret in Brockton and throughout the State, for Mr. Hancock was one of the most picturesque and most lovable figures in Massachusetts politics. The measure of esteem in which he was held cannot be adequately expressed. So far as he was concerned there was no such thing as partisanship. Men liked Port Hancock. They voted for him because he was Port Hancock, of the sunny temperament, the cheery word and the ready jest: intensely loyal to Brockton, unfaltering in his advocacy of any measure pertaining to Brockton's welfare. It mattered not who opposed him."

Fraternally Mr. Hancock was a member of various societies, being a charter member of Damocles Lodge, No. 16, K. P., one of the seventy-seven who met in 1886 to form that lodge, of which for a number of years he served as trustee. He was instrumental in obtaining the legislation which enabled Damocles Lodge to pay a death benefit commensurate with its membership, at \$1 per member, without violating the State insurance laws. This also affected other fraternal organizations. Mr. Hancock also belonged to Pequot Tribe, No. 35, I. O. R. M.; Brockton Lodge, No. 240, I. O. O. F.; and Mayflower Lodge, No. 4, N. E. O. P.; and was an honorary member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R. He attended

the Unity (Unitarian) Church, and was liberal in his support of all religious and charitable movements.

On Aug. 5, 1860, Mr. Hancock married Sarah Washburn Hayward, daughter of Sumner A. Hayward, one of the first insurance men of Brockton, where for a period of thirty years he successfully conducted that business, and his wife, Cynthia B. Washburn, both of whom were descendants of old New England families, he being a direct descendant in the seventh generation from Thomas Hayward, who came from England and settled in Duxbury, Mass., later becoming one of the original proprietors and first settlers of the old mother town of Bridgewater. After a happy married life of nearly fifty years Mrs. Hancock passed away in Brockton May 3, 1909, beloved by all who knew her. Mr. and Mrs. Hancock had one son, Sumner H., born Sept. 17, 1876, in Coventry, Vt., who graduated from the Brockton high school, and for some time was a member of the Cameron Wheel Company, of Brockton; he is now a salesman for the Stevens-Duryea Company, of Chicopee Falls, Mass., manufacturers of automobiles.

MILLER. Mrs. Rebecca (Miller) Hancock, the mother of Portus B. Hancock, was also a descendant of early New England ancestry, her Miller lineage being as follows:

(I) Richard Miller owned land in Charlestown, Mass., in 1638.

(II) Joseph Miller, son of Richard, was of Cambridge and Newton. He married Mary Pope, and they had four children.

(III) Samuel Miller, son of Joseph, was of Newton, Mass., where he was selectman, 1743; he married Elizabeth Childs, and they were the parents of six children.

(IV) Deacon Joseph Miller, son of Samuel, was born July 29, 1716, and was one of the first settlers of Westminster, Mass. He married in 1741 Mary Williams, and (second) in 1767 Lucy Walker, and was the father of eleven children.

(V) Isaac Miller, son of Deacon Joseph, was born March 31, 1754, and married in 1779 Sarah Bennett. They had eight children.

(VI) Rebecca Miller, daughter of Isaac, was born Dec. 20, 1786, and married Aug. 24, 1811, James Hancock. They had ten children.

SAWIN. (I) Robert Sawin, of England, lived in Boxford, County of Suffolk, where he died in 1651. John Sawin, who at the time of Robert's death was in New England, later sold the homestead there, reserving the

rights of his brother's wife and agreeing, in addition, if necessary, to give a deed from his own wife to complete the title.

(II) John Sawin, son of Robert, came to America and settled at Watertown, where he was living in May, 1652; when in Boston he was admitted a freeman before the election on May 26, 1652. He was in this country, however, as early as April, 1650, as a witness, according to the records, testifying to what he had heard in England in 1648, and Sawin's name is mentioned in the will of Edward Skinner, dated at Cambridge, Mass., in 1641. Mr. Sawin was a cordwainer by trade and occupied a house owned by his father-in-law on the west side of School street, Watertown, about half way between Belmont and Auburn streets. With the assistance of his father-in-law he became owner in 1653 of the homestead on which he lived and of a farm at the Farms, now Weston, Mass., next to Sudbury, now Wayland, on the south side of the Sudbury road and having the Cowper farm to the eastward. He settled on this farm in 1664. He married in about April, 1652, Abigail Manning, daughter of George Manning. She embarked with her parents and older sister Elizabeth, at Ipswich, County of Suffolk, England, in April, 1634, and was then seventeen years old. Children: John, born in April, 1653; Manning, born April 4, 1655; and Thomas, born Sept. 27, 1657.

(III) Thomas Sawin, son of John, born Sept. 27, 1657, in Watertown, Mass., married Jan. 28, 1683, Deborah Rice, born Feb. 14, 1659-60, daughter of Matthew Rice, of Sudbury. He learned the trade of house carpenter. He was in Watertown as late as 1675, when, being then a soldier in King Philip's war, he went with the expedition against the Narragansetts on Dec. 19, 1675. He settled in Sherborn as early as 1679, on Chestnut brook, and erected the first sawmill in the town. Later he removed to Natick. He had a deed from the Indians March 17, 1685-86, the conditions of which were that he should build a gristmill for their accommodation, and fulfilling this condition he built the first mill in Natick, on Charles river. He was for probably many years a solitary "first white inhabitant," for in 1721 there were only two white families in Natick, and the second may have been that of his son John Sawin. Children recorded in Sherborn: Ruth, born July 24, 1686 (married James Morse, of Sherborn); John, born June 26, 1689; Deborah, born April 4, 1696; and one or more other children.

(IV) John Sawin, son of Thomas, born June 26, 1689, succeeded his father as miller there; was the first white man born in Natick, or possibly the first white inhabitant, if, as some think, his father continued to live in Sherborn all his life. The births of the children of Thomas were recorded in Sherborn. He drew land in New Sherborn, now Douglas, in 1715 and 1730. He was one of 845 men who met June 6, 1733, on Boston Common, to receive the seven townships granted to the heirs of the Narragansett heroes, among whom his father was numbered. He was in the second division and later drew land in Westminster, Mass., lot 68, in the survey made next year, lying between Westminster pond, the southeast line of the township and the road. In 1755 the land had been sold to Joseph Horsby. In a second survey he drew at Watertown lot 110 and north lot 70 of Spectacle meadow. He married Joanna, daughter of Thomas and Joanna (Payson) Lyons, who according to tradition was burned to death. Children, born in Natick (then not a town) but recorded in the nearest town, Sherborn: Joanna, born Aug. 28, 1715; Thomas, born Oct. 12, 1717; Deborah, born Jan. 23, 1719-20 (married George Fairbanks); John, born July 23, 1722; Abigail, born Jan. 24, 1724-25; Ezekiel, born April 3, 1728; and Mary, born Nov. 2, 1731.

(V) Thomas Sawin, son of John, born Oct. 12, 1717, in Natick, the Indian town, married Abigail Morse. He followed his father as miller and is said to have lived with him. He was a prominent man and acquired a large estate for that day; was also renowned as a hunter. He was captain of militia and served in the Revolution as a volunteer in Capt. Joseph Morse's company, Col. Samuel Bulard's regiment, marching in response to the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775. His son, Thomas Sawin, Jr., was in the same company. To his four sons he gave mills or farms nearby. He died in 1790. Children: Abigail, born in 1748, married Benjamin Kingsbury, and resided in Rindge and Jaffrey, N. H., in 1793; Rebecca, born in 1750, married Richard Baxter, and lived at Princeton, Mass.; Thomas, born in 1752, married Abigail Bacon; Ezekiel, born in 1754, is mentioned below; Moses, born in 1758 (had the old mill and homestead), married Silence Jones and (second) Catherine Fisher; Mercy, born in 1761, married Jonas Huntington; Deborah, born in 1763, married Benjamin Morse; Bela was born in 1765; Phares was born in 1770.

(VI) Ezekiel Sawin, son of Thomas and

Abigail (Morse), born in 1754, married Lydia Eames, and had six children, born in Natick. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. His death occurred in 1825.

(VII) Ezekiel Sawin (2), son of Ezekiel and Lydia (Eames), born Sept. 13, 1792, married Martha Dunn, born Dec. 24, 1794. Mr. Sawin lived in Boston and removed in 1831 to Fairhaven, Mass. He was largely interested in whaling and one of the incorporators of the Fairhaven Institution for Savings, organized in 1832. He was the first president of the Fairhaven Bank, incorporated in 1831, now the Fairhaven First National Bank, and was president of the Fairhaven Branch Railroad Company. He died at Fairhaven, Mass., Dec. 31, 1870. His wife survived him and died in Brookline, Mass., Sept. 27, 1878.

(VIII) EZEKIEL RICHARDSON SAWIN, son of Ezekiel and Martha (Dunn), was born June 4, 1818, in Boston, Mass., and, as stated in the foregoing, accompanied his parents to Fairhaven in the early thirties of the last century. When a young man he engaged in the ship chandlery business and in connection with it also operated a steam sawmill and dealt in coal. In these undertakings Mr. Sawin was successful. After the decline of the whaling industry he became traveling agent for the Globe Nail Company of Boston, representing that corporation in both England and America. He lived retired at Fairhaven, Mass., for some years before his death.

In 1856 Mr. Sawin was a candidate on the Bristol county Union ticket for State senator from the Twelfth Bristol district. There were some nine or more candidates in the field. Mr. Sawin polled 8,603 votes, which failed to give him the coveted honor of election, but won him third place. In the year following, 1857, he was again a candidate for the same office, this time on what was termed the Banks-American ticket, and was elected. While in the Senate Mr. Sawin served on the Senate Committee on Engrossed Bills and he was also a member of the Joint Committee on Towns. In 1858 he was again a candidate, but failed of election. But in the succeeding year he was again sent to the Senate and this time was chosen chairman of the Joint Standing Committee on Banks and Banking, and also was made a member of the Joint Special Committee on Back Bay Lands.

As a man and citizen Mr. Sawin stood high in the town of his adoption, whose interests and the welfare of whose people he labored to advance. His political record was a creditable one. In business circles his straightforward

ward course, his integrity of character, gave him the confidence of those with whom he had dealings. He was a member of Star in the East Lodge, A. F. & A. M., New Bedford.

Mr. Sawin married Catharine Howland, born March 14, 1819, in Dartmouth, daughter of James and Mary (Howland) Wady, and granddaughter of Humphrey and Meribeh Wady. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Sawin were as follows: Albert Francis, born Aug. 30, 1841, died in infancy; Elizabeth Frances, born Nov. 19, 1843, died Jan. 22, 1909; Sarah Meigs, born March 11, 1847, married William C. Stoddard, and occupies the homestead at Fairhaven; Catharine Howland, born May 23, 1849, married William W. Cowen, and they reside in Kansas City, Mo. (they have one son, Edson Sawin, who married Anne H. Gillingham, and resides in Fairhaven); Frederick Bassett, born Sept. 14, 1852, died aged eleven years; Francis Ezekiel, born March 26, 1855 (resides in Fairhaven), married Eliza V. B. Nye, of New Bedford, and had one son, Frederic Van Buren, who died April 25, 1910, in Providence (he married Marjorie Mathewson, and had two children, Clement V. B. and Rosamond).

Mr. Sawin met his death by accident. He was fond of fishing and on the morning of June 22, 1897, went fishing in his catboat, and as he failed to return that day search was made and his coat, hat and oars were found the following morning; his body, however, was not recovered for ten days, being found on Sconticut Neck. Mr. Sawin was a great lover of the water and for years owned a boat. He occasionally went on fishing trips. The afternoon of the day of his death the wind was blowing strong from the southwest and it is thought the boat, which was open to the sea, was overturned, filled and sunk. He was buried in Riverside cemetery, at Fairhaven. Mrs. Sawin died Aug. 4, 1907, and was buried beside her husband.

JAMES B. TAYLOR, late of Fall River, a successful contractor and builder and long known as a useful citizen of that place, was a man who, through the force of his make-up and upright character, achieved success and earned the genuine esteem of his fellow men. Mr. Taylor was a son of William Taylor, who came to this country from Stockport, England, settling in Fall River, Mass., where he was employed in the mills. Later he removed to New England Village, in the town of Grafton, Worcester Co., Mass., where the family resided a few years, removing from there to Provi-



dence. Subsequently Mr. Taylor returned to Fall River and there his death occurred, about one year before that of his son, when he was aged eighty-four years. James B. Taylor was one of two children born to his parents. His sister, Martha, was an invalid for many years, and died unmarried.

Mr. Taylor was born in New England Village, in the town of Grafton, Worcester Co., Mass., Dec. 1, 1849, and his early boyhood was spent there. He was in his early teens when the family removed to Providence, and his educational advantages were quite limited. Upon the removal of the family to Providence young Taylor worked at almost anything he could do to earn an honest dollar. He did carpentering at odd times and showed a marked inclination for the trade, so that he followed that line of work in time almost entirely. After the family came to Fall River he continued work at that trade until his ambition led him to engage in the contracting business, which he began in a small way. By strict attention to business, being faithful and honorable in his dealings, his business steadily grew, and at the time of his death he ranked among the leading contractors of the city. He erected many public and private structures in Fall River, among the buildings for which he had contracts, either in whole or part, being the Y. M. C. A. building, the French Catholic church in Flint Village, the Coughlin school, the city hall (reconstruction), the Home for Aged People, and the brick part of St. Anne's church. At the time of his death he had a large amount of business on hand.

Mr. Taylor was ever busy, and during the slack time in Fall River, when the great strike was on, his men were kept employed all season. As might be judged from this circumstance alone, he was beloved by the men in his employ. Always kind and tolerant, mindful of the fact that he himself had worked for others, he never drove them, yet he had the faculty of commanding the best that was in them ungrudgingly. His seemingly untimely death, which cut him off almost in the prime of a useful life, was regarded by many as a personal loss.

Mr. Taylor was a Republican in politics, but never cared for nor sought public office. He was at one time a Knight Templar Mason and a member of the I. O. O. F., but withdrew from both organizations before his death. He attended the Episcopal Church and was a liberal contributor to all religious causes, regardless of creed.

Mr. Taylor's first marriage, which took

place in Fall River, was to Martha Wolfendale, who died in 1898. He was married (second) May 14, 1901, to Mrs. Ellen (Pilling) Weswell, a native of Bolton, Lancashire, England, widow of John Weswell, and daughter of William and Helen (Cramer) Pilling, the father a native of Lancashire, England, and the mother of Perth, Scotland. Mr. and Mrs. Taylor adopted in June, 1903, when she was three months old, Helen Pilling, born March 26, 1903, in Fall River, daughter of Frederick W. Weswell, the latter being a son of Mrs. Taylor, and upon this child Mr. Taylor bestowed all care and affection. In 1901, soon after their marriage, Mr. and Mrs. Taylor established a summer home at what is now Oak Bluffs, and there spent a part of the heated season; Mrs. Taylor still maintains a summer home there. In 1906 Mr. Taylor completed a handsome home at what is now No. 1009 Plymouth avenue, but he was not spared long to enjoy it, passing away quite suddenly, Oct. 20, 1907; he was buried in Oak Grove cemetery. Although he had suffered from poor health for several weeks, Mr. Taylor's condition was not regarded as serious, and while apparently recovering from a slight attack he was stricken and died. His death was a shock to his wide circle of friends and occasioned universal regret, for it was conceded that Mr. Taylor represented the type of citizen a community could ill afford to lose. He was a man congenial with all and popular with his acquaintances. Financially he was a self-made man in the fullest sense of that term, beginning with no capital save his brains and energy, and accumulating a comfortable fortune. He took a deep interest in struggling young men and was ever ready to help those who made an effort to help themselves. Kind-hearted and unselfish, he was fond of assisting others, and to his parents and afflicted sister he was ever a most dutiful son and brother. He was domestic in his habits and tastes and his home life was exceptionally happy, his devotion to his wife and daughter being fully reciprocated.

In 1905 Mr. Taylor and his wife and daughter made a trip to Europe, and among the places they visited was the birthplace of Mrs. Taylor.

HAWES (New Bedford family). Through much of the nineteenth century and on into this one has lived in and about New Bedford a branch of the old Dedham-Stoughton family of Hawes; and here and in the neighboring industrial center of Fall River the name, as is evidenced by the records, is one that has linked

itself with the industrial life of this great manufacturing section of New England. Back in 1828, at the organization in New Bedford of the Lyceum, one William T. Hawes became its first recording secretary. A decade earlier there came to the same town one Levi Hawes, a young man who proved himself a good and useful citizen through sixty and more years of time and reared sons who with their sons have worthily worn the family name and sustained its reputation. Along in the early part of the century but recently closed Edward and Oliver Hawes of New Bedford for a time printed calicoes in the small mill in Fall River which was built by the Pocasset Company in the early twenties. Oliver S. Hawes was one of the board of directors of what is now the Massachusetts National Bank at Fall River on its organization in 1846 and was long closely identified with the commercial life of that city, was one of the chief promoters of the American Linen Manufacturing Company, was a director of King Philip's Mills, etc. George H. Hawes was one of the founders in 1871 of the Montaup Mills of Fall River, and in the establishment in 1872 of the Fall River Bleachery, an enterprise pertaining to the cotton industry, Charles L. Hawes of New Bedford was an original stockholder, etc. And George S. and George W. Hawes have also had an identity with Fall River's manufacturing concerns.

This article, however, in main is devoted to the particular New Bedford family at whose head was late Levi Hawes of the Tarkiln Hill region, one of whose sons was the late Capt. Jonathan Capen Hawes, a master mariner, who long followed the sea, in the whaling service, and later was engaged in sawmilling at Acushnet; and another of the family is the present banker and broker, William C. Hawes, of New Bedford.

Edward Hawes, the ancestor of the Hawes family here treated, was a native of England and came to New England about 1635; is of record at Dedham, where he settled in 1648, in which year he was employed to plaster the meeting-house there. He married April 15th of the year just named Eliony Lumber and died June 28, 1686. Their children were: Lydia, born Jan. 26, 1649; Mary, born Nov. 4, 1650; Daniel, born Feb. 10, 1652; Hannah, born Feb. 1, 1654; John, born Dec. 17, 1656; Nathaniel, born Aug. 14, 1660; Abigail, born Oct. 2, 1662; Joseph, born Aug. 9, 1664; Deborah, born Sept. 1, 1666.

The old town of Dorchester, then called Mattapan, was settled about June, 1630, and included the territory later called Milton, and

still later had title to a triangular tract of adjoining land extending within a half mile of the Rhode Island line, territory that included the towns of Canton, Stoughton, Sharon and Foxborough, and parts of Dedham, Norwood, Walpole, Wrentham and Avon, and soon acquired the name of The New Grant beyond the Blue Hills. In December, 1726, what was known as the Dorchester South Precinct was incorporated as the Town of Stoughton. This latter town was the early home of the Hawes family here considered, the family of John and Martha or Margaret (Goodwin) Hawes, which comprised children: John, born June 23, 1720; Joseph, born March 6, 1723-24; Samuel, born Aug. 13, 1727; and Mary, born Sept. 5, 1730. The mother of these was the daughter of Philip Goodwin and died March 14, 1732-33.

John Hawes, son of John and Martha or Margaret (Goodwin) Hawes, born June 23, 1720, married (intentions of marriage being recorded with the town clerk Oct. 20, 1741) Sarah Nile, of Braintree. Their children were: John, born in 1745; Elizabeth, born Oct. 19, 1746; Elisha, born Feb. 5, 1747-48; Levi, born March 29, 1750; Judah, born Oct. 26, 1751; and Sarah, born Nov. 2, 1753.

Levi Hawes, son of John and Sarah (Nile) Hawes, born March 29, 1750, married (intentions of marriage recorded with the town clerk Oct. 2, 1779) Jerusha Wadsworth, both being of Stoughton, and (perhaps second) Phebe Henry, intentions of marriage to whom were recorded Jan. 29, 1785. The children of Levi and Phebe were: Simeon, born Aug. 20, 1785; Jerusha, born June 23, 1787; Phebe, born June 2, 1789; and Levi, born May 25, 1791.

Levi Hawes (2), son of Levi and Phebe (Henry) Hawes, was born May 25, 1791, in the town of Stoughton, Mass. He removed to New Bedford in 1818 from Stoughton Corner and located on Tarkiln Hill, where he ever afterward resided, through the long period of sixty-two years, during which time by farming and land speculation he amassed a considerable property. He was a member of the First Congregational Church at the head of the river for thirty years, fifteen years of which period he was deacon.

Mr. Hawes married (first) Harriet Peirce, born June 16, 1796, died Feb. 20, 1820. His second wife, whom he married July 16, 1820, was Azubah Capen, born Nov. 15, 1792, daughter of Jonathan and Jerusha Capen, of Stoughton, Mass. Mr. Hawes died April 8, 1880, when in the eighty-ninth year of his age, and Mrs. Hawes died in 1879, in her eighty-eighth year. His children were: By the first wife—

Levi, born May 15, 1815 (died July 13, 1815); Harriet N., born April 25, 1816; Simeon, born Aug. 14, 1817; Jason L., born Nov. 19, 1818 (died March 23, 1825); and by the second marriage—Eleanor, born Nov. 23, 1821; Azubah, born May 7, 1823; Levi, born Dec. 4, 1824; Jonathan C., born May 8, 1826; Thomas R., born March 2, 1828; Elisha, born Oct. 6, 1829; David C., born June 15, 1832.

JONATHAN CAPEN HAWES, son of Levi and Azubah (Capen) Hawes, was born May 8, 1826, in New Bedford, Mass. He acquired the rudiments of an education in the common schools of his locality and at the early age of thirteen years began learning the trade of sail-maker under the direction of Mr. William T. Cook. At the age of sixteen he decided to try his luck whaling, when he shipped with Capt. Alexander Barker and sailed in the bark "Roman 2d," June 25, 1842. His first voyage was of just two years' and three days' duration, and in that time 2,200 barrels of whale oil and 28,000 pounds of whalebone were stowed down. He continued in the whaling business from 1842 to 1860, some fourteen years of which period he was a master mariner. Going more into detail, from his first voyage young Hawes advanced step by step in his chosen vocation until Oct. 18, 1854, when he was given command of the ship "Eliza Adams." This voyage was of thirty-one months' duration, and when he arrived at the home port he had taken, besides 138 barrels of sperm oil, 2,737 barrels of whale oil and 31,700 pounds of whalebone. His next ship was the "Emma C. Jones," sailing from here Aug. 10, 1858, and returning Aug. 28, 1860, with 120 barrels of sperm oil, 1,100 barrels of whale oil and 2,200 pounds of bone. Then he was given command of the ship "Milo," which sailed Nov. 26, 1863, and returned to port May 7, 1869. The ship sent home 2,421 barrels of whale oil and 9,780 pounds of bone. She was one of the largest vessels cruising in the Arctic ocean in 1865, at the time that the "Shenandoah." Captain Waddell, paid her respects to New Bedford whaling merchants, and when captured by Waddell, instead of being burned, as was done with others in the fleet, she was bonded for \$46,000 and used as a store ship for the crews of other vessels which had previously been burned. Later the "Milo" took her passengers down to San Francisco. Among those transferred from the "Shenandoah" to the "Milo" was the late Capt. E. F. Nye, who one dark night with a picked crew lowered a whaleboat and rowed to the remnant of the fleet, which lay at anchor some miles distant, unaware of

the presence of the Confederate cruiser. The ships thus warned made good their escape, and when Captain Nye returned home he was presented a gold watch by the owners of the ships which had thus been saved from destruction. This was Captain Hawes's last cruise.

Captain Hawes was one of the successful master mariners sailing out of the New Bedford port through the middle of the nineteenth century, and on retiring from the seas he engaged in business on shore, identifying himself with the Acushnet Sawmill at Acushnet, in New Bedford, the place of his residence, with which corporation he was connected until the time of his death, latterly as its president.

Captain Hawes was a chapter Mason, holding membership for years in Star of the East Lodge, New Bedford. He served in the common council in 1874, on the board of aldermen in 1876, and was a member and trustee of the First Congregational Church, at Lunds Corner, for many years. He died Sept. 3, 1908.

Captain Hawes was married three times, first to Jerusha Blake, of Stoughton, Mass., who died at sea. To this union came three children: Addie R., born February, 1858; Elsworth L., born Aug. 15, 1861; and Frederick B., born April 8, 1863. The Captain married for his second wife Mrs. Sylvia Tucker Leonard, of Dartmouth, who died in 1876, the mother of one child, Alice T. He married (third) April 10, 1877, Mary W. Davis, of Fall River, daughter of Noah and Hannah (Wardell) Davis and granddaughter of Aaron Davis. By this marriage there were three children: Jonathan C., born in August, 1879, died in April, 1880; Mary Alice, born Jan. 18, 1880, married Dec. 17, 1900, Frank E. Sisson, of Fairhaven, and has had three children, Elliott Hawes (born Dec. 8, 1901), Lucy Livingston (born Dec. 28, 1903) and Natalie (born Dec. 23, 1907, died May 24, 1909); Grace Winifred, born April 28, 1882, married LeRoy Sturgis, of New Bedford, Mass., and they have one son, Malcom Capen (born Jan. 6, 1909).

FREDERICK BLAKE HAWES was born in the old homestead at Lunds Corner. He was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, graduating from the high school in 1882. For about two years he was engaged in the confectionery business on Cape Cod. He then entered the employ of the Brockton Ice Company, of Brockton, as bookkeeper, and remained with same for two years, at the end of that time coming to New Bedford and entering the Acushnet Sawmill (now run by the Acushnet Sawmills Company), going into the mill as sawyer's assistant. From that position he was

gradually promoted till he became clerk of the corporation, and he was made clerk on the incorporation, Feb. 27, 1907. Since 1890 he has been agent and manager. The corporation gives employment in the mill to about fifty men, and has an outside force of from twenty to fifty men. Mr. Hawes was made president of the corporation Sept. 8, 1908, and still continues to act as agent, manager and treasurer, being literally the principal administrative officer. The corporation has made a decided success of the business. When Mr. Hawes came to the plant it was cutting from three hundred thousand to five hundred thousand feet of lumber annually, and now the plant cuts about seven million feet. The business has been built up by the most honorable and progressive methods, and much of its prosperity is due to the personal efforts of Mr. Hawes. The main mill was destroyed by fire June 14, 1910, and Oct. 12, 1910, their mill at Plainville was destroyed by fire. The main mill has been rebuilt.

On June 28, 1897, Mr. Hawes married Caroline Gifford, daughter of Job and Hannah Gifford, of New Bedford, and they have one son, Richard G., born Sept. 21, 1906, and one daughter, Alice W., born July 10, 1909. Mr. Hawes is a member of the First Congregational Church of Acushnet and serves as clerk of that congregation. He has always been a Republican in political opinion.

**SYLVANUS T. HAWES**, late of the town of Dartmouth, Bristol county, was for many years one of the best known citizens of that section, diligent in business and faithful in the administration of the numerous local offices he was called upon to fill, and efficient in everything he undertook. He carried on the Smith sawmills, one of the important establishments in this region, for over twenty-five years, this business being still conducted by his widow and sons, who also operate the large farm which he cultivated.

Mr. Hawes was a native of New Bedford, Bristol Co., Mass., born Dec. 5, 1848, son of Simeon and grandson of Levi Hawes. This branch of the Hawes family come from Stoughton, Norfolk Co., Mass. Edward Hawes, the emigrant ancestor, was a native of England and came to New England about 1635; is of record at Dedham, where he settled in 1648, in which year he was employed to plaster the meetinghouse there. He married April 15th of the year just named Elinoy Lumber and died June 28, 1686. Their children were: Lydia, born Jan. 26, 1649; Mary,

Nov. 4, 1650; Daniel, Feb. 10, 1652; Hannah, Feb. 1, 1654; John, Dec. 17, 1656; Nathaniel, Aug. 14, 1660; Abigail, Oct. 2, 1662; Joseph, Aug. 9, 1664; Deborah, Sept. 1, 1666.

Stoughton was the early home of the Hawes family here considered. John Hawes, who settled there and who married Martha Goodwin, was a descendant of Edward. The family of John and Martha comprised children: John, born June 23, 1720; Joseph, born March 6, 1723-24; Samuel, born Aug. 13, 1727; and Mary, born Sept. 5, 1730. The mother of these was the daughter of Philip Goodwin and died March 14, 1732-33.

John Hawes, son of John and Martha (Goodwin) Hawes, born June 23, 1720, married (intentions of marriage being recorded with the town clerk Oct. 20, 1744) Sarah Nile, of Braintree. Their children were: John, born March 19, 1744-45; Elizabeth, born Oct. 19, 1746; Elisha, born Feb. 5, 1747-48; Levi, born March 29, 1750; Judah, born Oct. 26, 1751; and Sarah, born Nov. 2, 1753.

Levi Hawes, son of John and Sarah (Nile) Hawes, born March 29, 1750, married (intentions of marriage recorded with the town clerk Oct. 2, 1779) Jerusha Wadsworth, both being of Stoughton, and (perhaps second) Phebe Henry, intentions of marriage to whom were recorded Jan. 29, 1785. The children of Levi and Phebe were: Simeon, born Aug. 20, 1785; Jerusha, born June 23, 1787; Phebe, born June 2, 1789; and Levi, born May 25, 1791.

Levi Hawes (2), son of Levi and Phebe (Henry) Hawes, was born May 25, 1791, in the town of Stoughton, Mass. He removed to New Bedford in 1818 from Stoughton Corner and located on Tarkiln Hill, where he ever afterward resided, through the long period of sixty-two years, during which time by farming and land speculation he amassed a considerable property. He was a member of the First Congregational Church at the head of the river for thirty years, fifteen years of which period he was deacon.

Mr. Hawes married (first) Harriet Peirce, born June 16, 1796, died Feb. 20, 1820. His second wife, whom he married July 16, 1820, was Azubah Capen, born Nov. 15, 1792, daughter of Jonathan and Jerusha Capen, of Stoughton, Mass. Mr. Hawes died April 8, 1880, when in the eighty-ninth year of his age, and Mrs. Hawes died in 1879, in her eighty-eighth year. His children were: By the first wife—Levi, born May 15, 1815 (died July 13, 1815); Harriet N., born April 25, 1816; Simeon, born Aug. 14, 1817; Jason L., born Nov. 19, 1818 (died March 23, 1825);





and by the second marriage—Eleanor, born Nov. 23, 1821; Azubah, born May 7, 1823; Levi, born Dec. 4, 1824; Jonathan C., born May 8, 1826; Thomas R., born March 2, 1828; Elisha, born Oct. 6, 1829; David C., born June 15, 1832.

Simeon Hawes, son of Levi (2), was born Aug. 14, 1817, on the homestead farm at Tarkiln, New Bedford, and received his education in the district schools of that section. During his boyhood he worked on the homestead, where he remained until he attained the age of sixteen, at which time he took employment with Capt. William Hathaway, with whom he spent a year, doing farm work. For the next two years he was employed in the shipbuilding yards of Wilson Barstow, and when he was nineteen returned to the homestead, working on his father's place for five years. In 1841 he commenced farming on his own account, on a place in Acushnet, where he passed the remainder of his life, principally engaged in agricultural pursuits. However, he followed the ice and lumber business also, to some extent, in connection therewith, having become interested in the former line in 1857; he was the organizer of the New Bedford Ice Company, of which he was president, and in his day was not only the oldest ice dealer in New Bedford but also the largest. In 1869 he began the manufacture of lumber at the Smith mills, where he was engaged for a period of fourteen years. Meantime, in 1877, the mills were destroyed by fire, entailing him great loss, and in June, 1882, his home, ice houses and other buildings were destroyed by fire, this disaster causing him a net loss of over fifteen thousand dollars. For over a quarter of a century, besides carrying along his other lines of work, Mr. Hawes was in the grain business. An able and progressive man, broad-minded, liberal and public-spirited, he was not only alive to business opportunities but to the needs of the community, which he served well in various capacities in spite of the busy life he led in the management of his personal interests. For one year he served as a member of the city council; in 1887 he was elected a member of the board of aldermen; was superintendent of streets and roads for many years; and was captain of Hancock Fire Company, No. 9, of Acushnet. In political opinion he was a Republican. He was identified with the Congregational Church, of which he was a trustee for years.

On April 25, 1841, Mr. Hawes married Elmira E. Brightman, a native of Westport, Mass., born June 2, 1818, daughter of Joseph

and Polly Brightman. She died May 26, 1880. Mr. Hawes passed away June 7, 1896. Their children were as follows: John F., who is deceased; Andrew S., deceased; Charles S., deceased; Sylvanus T., deceased; Harriet E., who married Smith Harding and died at Smith's Mills; Levi, deceased; George W., who resides in New Bedford; Cynthia A., who married William Reed; Mary A., who married Alden Reed; and Joseph B., deceased.

Mr. Hawes's second wife, Mrs. Cornelia P. Baxter, of Little Compton, R. I., whom he married Nov. 3, 1887, died Jan. 1, 1906.

Sylvanus T. Hawes, son of Simeon, attended the public schools of his native town and later the East Greenwich (R. I.) Academy. During his young manhood he tried sailing for a time, going on one whaling voyage which lasted three years, but he did not like the life, and returned home to resume work with his father. He was associated with him and with his brothers in the conduct of the extensive interests which they had acquired, being thus engaged until his father's death. In 1874 he settled on the Gilbert Miller farm in North Dartmouth, near the Smith mills, and there he made his home during the remainder of his life. The place contained 168 acres, which he cultivated thoroughly, and, like his father, also went into other lines, making a success of them all. In 1878, in company with his brother John, he purchased the interest of Arthur Wilbur, who was associated with Simeon Hawes in the box board and lumber business under the firm name of Hawes & Wilbur, and still later Sylvanus T. purchased the interest of John Hawes, subsequently, in 1887, purchasing his father's interest and conducting the business alone, continuing at the old Smith mills. His products were varied, including lumber, shingles, sheathing, deck plank, box boards, etc., and he not only manufactured but dealt in these commodities; he also did custom sawing. For a number of years he served as president of the New Bedford Ice Company, and he followed in his father's footsteps in other interests, being, like him, an enterprising and aggressive business man, with the foresight to recognize possibilities and the ability to realize them. He was respected wherever known as a man of reliable character and substantial worth, a reputation he well deserved. Since his death, which occurred at his home Feb. 22, 1905, the business has been carried on by his widow and sons, the latter having assisted him from early life and received invaluable training in business matters in their

association with him. Mr. Hawes was buried in Pine Grove cemetery.

Though frequently solicited to represent his district in the State Legislature, Mr. Hawes invariably declined to consent to his nomination for such office. But he believed in doing his duty as a citizen, and he gave freely of his time and attention to local matters, doing his best to keep town affairs in proper condition. He was selectman of the town of Dartmouth for a number of years, assessor, overseer of the poor, and town agent for six years. In political faith he was a Republican, but he believed in voting independently. Fraternally he was a Mason, belonging to Noquochoke Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Westport; Adoniram Chapter, R. A. M.; New Bedford Council, R. & S. M.; and Sutton Commandery, K. T. He was also a member of Acushnet Lodge, No. 41, I. O. O. F., and of the Canton.

On Nov. 1, 1870, in New Bedford, Mr. Hawes married Eliza Proctor Turner, who was born in Fairhaven, Mass., daughter of David and Adeline (Davidson) Turner, and this union was blessed with a large family, of which we have the following record: Sylvanus Proctor, born July 1, 1872, married Cynthia E. Reed and they have had three children, Ethel May, Edna Doane and Adelbert Leonard; Adeline Elzada, born Feb. 2, 1874, was educated in the public and high schools of New Bedford and is the wife of Lyman C. White, of North Dartmouth, by whom she has had one child, Elloott Hawes; Cora Gertrude, born Dec. 12, 1876, was educated in the district and high school of Dartmouth and the Friends' school at Providence, R. I., and taught school in New Bedford for a time before her marriage, to Erford Wilson Poole; Almira Simmons, born Feb. 22, 1878, educated in the public and high school of Dartmouth and New Bedford Business College, married Levi Francis King and has had two children, Andrew Hawes and Herbert Lewis; Herbert Lewis, born July 4, 1880, attended the district and high school of Dartmouth and died Dec. 30, 1896; Lester Evans, born Nov. 2, 1882, attended the public schools of Dartmouth and later took a course at the Textile School in New Bedford, and is now in the automobile business in that place (he married Fannie Wordell, of New Bedford, and has one child, Evans Crapo); Ethel May, born May 10, 1885, died Nov. 5, 1886; Simeon Baxter, born July 27, 1887, educated in the public schools of Dartmouth, married Charlotte Eddy, and has one child, Harold Eddy; Cynthia Edna, born June 15, 1889, graduated

from the Dartmouth high school in 1905 and from the New Bedford high school in 1907, and has taught public school in Dartmouth; Roy Turner, born Aug. 24, 1891, was educated in the public schools of Dartmouth and graduated from the high school at New Bedford in 1910; Clayton Prescott, born July 15, 1893, graduated from the Dartmouth high school in 1909, and New Bedford high school in 1911.

VARANUS SNELL, of Brockton, founder of the well known corporation of Snell & Atherton, Inc., engaged in the manufacture of shoe tools, an inventor of note, and in his day one of the best known all-round mechanics in New England, now living retired at his home on North Main and Albion streets, was born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton) Dec. 27, 1823, son of Alvin and Abigail (Bryant) Snell, and a descendant in the sixth generation of Thomas Snell, of West Bridgewater, who emigrated to America about 1665.

(I) Thomas Snell came from England, and about 1665 settled in what became West Bridgewater, Mass. He was a nephew of Deacon Samuel Edson, who was for a time at Salem and then came to Bridgewater, being one of the first settlers of the town. Mr. Snell was probably the largest landholder in the town, and some portions of it still bear his name, as Snell's Plain, Snell's Meadow, etc. He married Martha Harris, daughter of Arthur Harris, and their children were: Thomas, born in 1671; Josiah, in 1674; Samuel, in 1676; Amos, in 1678; John, in 1680; Joseph, in 1683; Ann, in 1685; Mary, in 1689; and Martha, in 1692.

(II) Joseph Snell, son of Thomas, born in 1683, married in 1712 Hannah, daughter of Thomas Williams, of Taunton, and their children were: Joseph, born in 1713; Mary, in 1716; Charles, in 1717; Jonathan, in 1718; Martha, in 1719; Ann, in 1720; Nathaniel, in 1721; Solomon, in 1723; Hannah, in 1724; Mehitabel, in 1727; Seth, in 1729; Seth (2), in 1730; and Martha (2), in 1732. The father was a tanner by occupation. He died in 1736, and the wife and mother in 1755.

(III) Charles Snell, son of Joseph, born in 1717 in Bridgewater, Mass., died April 29, 1771, aged fifty-four years. He removed to the North parish of Bridgewater in 1745. On March 26, 1745, he married Susanna, daughter of Jonathan Packard, and they had eleven children, namely: Mehitabel, Bathsheba, Jonathan, Silence, Charles, Nathaniel, Susanna, Hannah, Reuben, Abigail and Shepard.

(IV) Charles Snell (2), son of Charles, was

born in North Bridgewater Feb. 4, 1753, and died there Aug. 15, 1813, aged sixty years. He was a farmer by occupation. On April 16, 1778, he married Mary Kingman, daughter of Matthew Kingman, of North Bridgewater, and their children were: Alvin, born Dec. 7, 1778; Matthew, born Aug. 21, 1780, who married Susanna Harris; Cyrus, born Aug. 13, 1787, who married Susanna Shaw, of Quincy; Polly, born Feb. 22, 1789, who died young. Mr. Snell married (second) Nov. 26, 1807, Rebecca (Perkins) Packard, widow of Josiah Packard.

(V) Alvin Snell, son of Charles (2), was born Dec. 7, 1778, in North Bridgewater, and died in West Bridgewater Feb. 7, 1850. He was a carpenter, sash and door maker, and glazier, and was known to be a first-class mechanic. He was small in stature. He attended the Randolph Orthodox Church, and was a consistent Christian. It is said of him that he was never known to be profane. His health was robust until within a few years of his death. In 1798 he married Abigail Bryant, of Pembroke, Mass., daughter of Levi Bryant. Mrs. Snell died in North Bridgewater July 23, 1858. The children born of this union were: (1) Ephraim, born March 2, 1800, a wheelwright, married (first) Hepzibah Blake and (second) widow Catherine Wentworth, and died in Brockton, March 5, 1892. (2) Polly, born Dec. 15, 1801, married Jacob Noyes, and died in Brockton, in July, 1881. (3) Charles, born May 3, 1803, a carpenter, married (first) Sophia Howard, (second) Judith Chandler and (third) Lois Ewell, and died in Duxbury, in October, 1882. (4) Alvin, born July 24, 1805, a bootmaker and farmer, married (first) Camilla Wild and (second) Anna B. Alden, and died in August, 1872, in Holbrook, Mass. (5) Everett, born July 8, 1807, a bootmaker and machinist, married Sally Shepard, and died in September, 1892, in Brockton. (6) Elbridge, born July 8, 1807 (twin to Everett), a bootmaker, married (first) Sophronia Packard and (second) widow Elizabeth Hamilton, and died in East Stoughton in August, 1867. (7) Rebecca, born Sept. 24, 1809, married Benjamin F. Jackson, and died in March, 1902, in Brockton. (8) Abigail, born Sept. 23, 1811, married William Holbrook, and died in December, 1886, in Brockton. (9) Myra, born April 18, 1813, married Dennison Packard, and died in October, 1877, in West Bridgewater. (10) Willard, born Feb. 10, 1815, a bootmaker and machinist, married (first) Betsey Williams and (second) Fanny Jones, and died March 12,

1908, in Brockton. (11) Bradford, born March 23, 1816, a bootmaker, married Betsey Whittemore, of Fall River, and died in April, 1895, in Brockton. (12) Galusha, born April 7, 1818, a bootmaker, died unmarried in April, 1839. (13) Laura, born Jan. 16, 1822, married Joseph T. Ames, and died in Iowa in December, 1886. (14) Varanus, born Dec. 27, 1823, is the only survivor of this family.

(VI) Varanus Snell received his education in the common schools of North Bridgewater, and then for nine years was engaged as a bootmaker. As was the custom of the time he took the work home from the factories, completed the boot, and returned it finished and ready for the market. He was a natural mechanic, and from the making of boots it was an easy step to a practical interest in the tools used. He began making hand shoe tools, to-day as much needed as then, opening a shop on Belmont street, and employing one man. At the end of a year he removed to Crescent street, where he remained three years, and then moved to another place on the same street, nearer the railroad. In the beginning he had but a single forge and the crudest of tools, and his factory was only a rude shanty. In 1853 he took as a partner Lemuel Atherton, and the firm became Snell & Atherton. Mr. Atherton died seven years later, and was succeeded by his son, Henry Atherton, who entered the firm, and he, too, after seven years passed away.

Mr. Snell continued the business under the old name until 1906, when he retired, being succeeded by his son-in-law, Fred H. Packard, who, upon the incorporation of the business as Snell & Atherton, Inc., in 1907, became president and treasurer, and the latter's son, Warren B. Packard, clerk. From thirty-five to forty hands are employed, and the only vacation period is the first two weeks in July. The present factory was built in 1887 on Snell street, Montello. Mr. Snell, himself, was the inventor and patentee of the shoe heel shave, and through the inventions of the able workmen he employed the firm was enabled to control the manufacture of the most useful tools of the shoemaker's art—edge planes, heel shaves, breasting-knives, welt trimmers, outsole and insole grooves, etc. These find their way into the markets of South America, England, Scotland, France, Germany, Australia, New Zealand, and wherever shoes are made. In giving the history of this firm it is but simple justice to mention a few of the older employees to whose genius much of the firm's success is due: Oscar E. Dunham, the superintendent, who has a record of over forty-five



years of service, and who is the inventor of the O. E. D. heel shave; Ethan Allan, with forty years of service; and Charles L. Dunham (brother of Oscar E.), who has thirty-five years to his credit.

Mr. Snell became a member of the I. O. O. F. at Abington, Mass. In his early life he attended the Universalist Church, but of late years he has held a pew in the Porter Congregational Church. Politically he was first a Democrat, but is now a Republican. He has never devoted any time to party work, however, his business engrossing his entire time and attention.

Mr. Snell has been married three times. On Aug. 23, 1847, he married (first) Mary Beals Kingsley, daughter of Luther Kingsley, of North Bridgewater, Mass. She died Aug. 17, 1848, in North Bridgewater, leaving one son, Newland, born March 2, 1848, a shoemaker, who married Alvira Hollis, of Brockton, and has had three children, Mary, Edith (deceased) and Hazel. Mr. Snell married (second) Aug. 27, 1851, Emily Hewins Gill, daughter of Elisha Gill, of Stoughton. She died in Brockton April 7, 1880. The children of this union were: Melvin, born Jan. 2, 1856, who was associated in business with his father, and died unmarried Sept. 16, 1892, aged thirty-six; Inez Adaline, born Aug. 23, 1857, who married Jeremiah B. Howard, of Brockton (mentioned elsewhere); and Idella Abiette, born May 18, 1860, who married Fred H. Packard, president of Snell & Atherton, Inc., mentioned elsewhere. On June 29, 1882, Mr. Snell married (third) Cora A. Holman, of Irasburgh, Vt., daughter of Silas D. and Mary E. (Stearns) Holman, and to this union were born: Arthur D. W., born April 8, 1884, unmarried, who conducts the Granite Rock Mineral Spring business; Grace Holman, born Oct. 31, 1886, who married Loren DeGroff, a painter and contractor of Williams Bay, Wis., and has one child, Loraine; and Ruth, born March 21, 1892, at home.

Although having nearly reached the age of fourscore years and ten, Mr. Snell still retains his faculties to a marked degree, and after spending over fifty years in an active business life is now living in retirement. During his business career, Mr. Snell saw the village of North Bridgewater with its few thousand inhabitants grow to the thriving city of Brockton with its upward of sixty thousand inhabitants, he and his industry performing their share in the development. Of a quiet and retiring nature, he never aspired to public office, preferring to give his undivided attention

to his business affairs, to which he was earnestly attached during his active connection with the same, but during all these years he has ever been loyal and devoted to the best interests of his native town and city, where his sterling qualities have won him the respect and esteem of the entire community.

JAMES BOYD HARLEY, late of Fall River, was for many years superintendent of the American Printing Company and thoroughly identified with the industry which has made the city famous. Mr. Harley was a native of Perth, Scotland, born Sept. 17, 1835, son of William and Euphemia (Boyd) Harley. The father was a carpenter, and the family being a large one young James, like other boys of his day and station in life, went to work early. His schooling was necessarily limited, but he made good use of such advantages as he did have and improved them to the utmost. Learning the trade of calico printer, he worked at it in various places in Scotland and England, and in 1857 came to the United States, locating in Southbridge, Mass., where he was employed for a few years. Returning to Scotland in 1860, Mr. Harley remained there until 1864, in which year he came back to America and again found employment at Southbridge. In the latter sixties he removed thence to Lowell, Mass., where he entered the employ of the Hamilton Manufacturing Company, continuing with that concern until he left to engage in the calico printing business with his brother William, at Lowell. After a few years' association William Harley withdrew from the partnership and accepted a position in the Philip Allen Print Works, at Providence, R. I., James B. Harley continuing the business alone at Lowell until March, 1880, when he came to Fall River to accept a position with the company in whose interest he was engaged to the remainder of his days. This was the American Print Works, of which he became agent and superintendent, and the success he made of the establishment is one of the notable achievements in the history of calico printing in this country. During the twenty-two years Mr. Harley was in charge of the plant of what is now the American Printing Company the capacity was increased many times over, very large extensions were made to the works the year preceding his death, and at the time of that event still further extensions were under way. Throughout the period of his superintendency the business prospered in a remarkable degree. The great Iron Works Mills, of which he was agent from the inception, were

built from the profits, to say nothing of the development of the original business, and this marvelous growth was very largely credited to the knowledge of the business possessed by the agent and superintendent, to his capability for grasping at possibilities and his executive ability in making them realities, his large ideas and his unremitting attention to every department of the establishment. He was broad in every way, but he considered no detail so unimportant as to be safely overlooked. Things that might seem inconsiderable to one of less keenness of intellect took their proper proportions in his estimation, and thus it was that many points of little interest to others were made to serve as well as the more obvious opportunities. Mr. M. C. D. Borden was indeed a very fortunate man when he secured the services of Mr. Harley, and he was ever appreciative of the latter's efforts, giving many proofs of his esteem and gratitude. With the strong will and great force of character, exceptional training in the business of calico printing and inventive inclinations developed in long connection with the work, Mr. Harley was indeed fitted to become a leader. In addition to his important place in the American Printing Company he was identified with the Barnaby Manufacturing Company, being a very large holder of stock therein, and was interested in other corporations. He was a director and one of the leading factors in the management of the Fall River Electric Light Company. The weight of his responsibilities gave Mr. Harley a grave and sometimes even stern manner, but under the surface all who knew him or who approached him found the kindly nature which was his real self. He was devoted to his home and family, who in turn give him a frank and deep affection, and though somewhat reserved and retiring he was the soul of hospitality when occasion demanded it and had a sincerity of manner that was both agreeable and winning. He was a member of the Quequechan Club.

Mr. Harley died very suddenly May 8, 1902, practically as the result of overwork. He had been in poor health for over a year, but the end was unexpected. A most unusual tribute of respect, the only time anything of the kind has been done in Fall River, was paid to his high worth and the esteem with which he was regarded, in the closing of the works of the American Printing Company from the time of his death until after the funeral. He was laid to rest in Oak Grove cemetery.

Mr. Harley was married May 8, 1874, in Lowell, Mass., to Mary E. Lawton, of that

place, who survives him. The parents of Mrs. Harley were Reuben and Katharine (Clement) Lawton, the father being a native of England, born in September, 1819, who came to the United States when very young and was a resident of Lowell, Mass., for more than sixty years, being there engaged in the cotton manufacturing industry; he made his home the last twenty years of his life with Mrs. Harley, and though advanced in years retained all his faculties until his death, Sept. 20, 1910. Four children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Harley, as follows: (1) FREDERICK W. HARLEY received his education in the Fall River high school, the Brown & Nichols school at Cambridge, and Harvard University, graduating from the latter institution in 1899. He became treasurer of the Barnaby Mill, but left this position on account of poor health, and he now makes his home in Redlands, Cal., where he is engaged in orange growing. He married Clara Buffinton, of Fall River, and two children have been born to them, viz.: James Boyd, who died in infancy; and Elizabeth B. (2) HARRY B. HARLEY attended the same educational institutions as his brother, but he remained at Harvard only a year, leaving the university in 1897 to accept a position with his father, and upon the latter's death succeeded him as superintendent of the American Printing Company. There he remained until September, 1910, when he resigned to devote his time and attention to the Barnaby Manufacturing Company, the stock of which corporation is largely owned and controlled by the family. He is heavily interested in several other Fall River corporations, and is president of the City Coal Company at New Bedford. He is a member of the Quequechan Club and other social organizations. In June, 1909, he married Eleanor G. Pierce, daughter of William H. Pierce, of Fall River. (3) PERCY L. HARLEY prepared for Harvard at the same schools as his brothers attended, and after two years at the university entered the New Bedford Textile School, where he studied for one year, but he was obliged to relinquish study, and is now residing at Redlands, Cal. He married Alice Harphan, of Los Angeles, and they have one daughter, Adelaide. (4) KATHARINE C. is at home. She graduated from the Fall River high school and the Misses Ely School for Girls, Riverside Drive, New York, and later attended a private school at Northampton, Mass. In 1908 she held the ladies' amateur golf championship of the United States.

ISAAC N. REYNOLDS, of Brockton, a descendant of one of the earliest and most prominent families of North Bridgewater (now Brockton), was born there Dec. 31, 1843, in the same house where he now resides, which is located in the northern part of the city, known as Montello. He is the eldest son of the late Benjamin Franklin and Laura Priscilla (Reynolds) Reynolds, and a direct descendant in the ninth generation of Robert Reynolds, the record of his ancestors being given in detail herewith.

(I) Robert Reynolds appears in Boston as early as 1632, and was evidently there about 1630. He is believed to have been born in England. He joined the church at Boston, Aug. 10, 1634. He is mentioned Sept. 3, 1634, as a shoemaker and freeman. Soon thereafter he removed to Watertown, and finally went with his brother John to Wethersfield, Conn., being dismissed March 29, 1636, by the church to form a church in Wethersfield. He, however, soon returned to Boston, and there passed the rest of his life, dying April 27, 1659. The Christian name of his wife was Mary. She died Jan. 18, 1663. Their children, all believed to have been born in England, were: Nathaniel, mentioned below; Ruth, who married John Whitney; Tabitha, who married Matthew Abdy; Sarah, who married Robert Mason; and Mary, who married Richard Sanger.

(II) Capt. Nathaniel Reynolds, son of Robert, born about 1627, in England, came when a child to New England with his parents. He became a freeman in 1665; was a shoemaker. In a record dated Chelmsford, Feb. 25, 1676, he was called captain, probably for service in King Philip's war. He was a lieutenant in an artillery company. [Professor Munro, of Brown University, says in his History of Bristol (1880) that Nathaniel Reynolds was a member of the Artillery Company, and did good service in the Indian war as captain of a company under Colonel Church.] He removed to Bristol (now Rhode Island) in 1680 and was recognized in the first town meeting there. He became one of the principal men of the town. He married (first) Nov. 30, 1657, the ceremony being performed by Gov. John Endicott, Sarah, daughter of John Dwight, of Dedham. She died July 8, 1663, and he married (second) Priscilla, daughter of Peter Brackett, a well-to-do tradesman of Boston. He had three children by his first wife and eight by the second. He died at Bristol, July 10, 1708. His children were: Sarah, born July 26, 1659, married John

Fosdick; Mary, born Nov. 20, 1660, died young; Nathaniel, born March 3, 1662-63, is mentioned below; John was born Aug. 4, 1668; Peter, Jan. 26, 1670; Philip, Sept. 15, 1674; Joseph, Dec. 29, 1676; Hannah, Jan. 15, 1682 (married Samuel Royall); Mary, in 1684 (married Nathaniel Woodbury); Benjamin, May 10, 1686; Ruth, Dec. 9, 1688 (married Josiah Cary).

(III) Nathaniel Reynolds (2), son of Capt. Nathaniel, born March 3, 1662-63, lived in Boston, and there died prior to 1717. The Christian name of his wife was Ruth (date of marriage unknown, marriages not being recorded in Boston for about twenty-five years about this period). She died Sept. 19, 1716. They had nine children, names and dates of birth as follows: Sarah, born Oct. 25, 1687, married Robert Young; Ruth, born Sept. 11, 1689, died March 16, 1693; Mary, born Aug. 21, 1691, married Edward Marion; Nathaniel, born Jan. 14, 1694, married Mary Snell; John, born March 29, 1696, married Anna Blanch; Ebenezer, born in June, 1699, died July 29, 1701; Philip, born May 12, 1701, died Dec. 27, 1727; Ruth (2), born Sept. 1, 1704, died June 22, 1721; Naomi, born Oct. 27, 1706, married Samuel Ridgeway.

(IV) Nathaniel Reynolds (3), son of Nathaniel (2), was born Jan. 14, 1694, in Boston; was a shoemaker, as were his father and grandfather. On Jan. 27, 1717, he married Mary Snell, daughter of Thomas Snell, of Bridgewater, and they had sons: Nathaniel, born March 19, 1718; and Thomas, born Feb. 25, 1719. The father died in Boston, Oct. 29, 1719, and his widow moved to her native town of Bridgewater, Mass., taking her two sons with her.

(V) Nathaniel Reynolds (4), son of Nathaniel (3), was born March 19, 1718, in Boston, on Milk street, in the same house in which Benjamin Franklin was born in 1706. He married in 1739 Hannah, daughter of Samuel Hartwell. She died Aug. 12, 1742, and he married (second) June 14, 1744, Mary Tolman, daughter of Thomas Tolman, of Stoughton. He lived in North Bridgewater, later removing with his five youngest children to Vassalboro, Maine. His children were: Philip, born Sept. 19, 1740; Jonas, born Jan. 28, 1742 (both born to the first marriage); Timothy, born Oct. 29, 1746; Hannah, born March 4, 1750 (married William Packard); Mary, born March 23, 1754 (married Deacon Ebenezer Packard); Nathaniel, born April 26, 1757; David, born March 9, 1759; Silence, born Oct. 30, 1760; Jonathan, born May 17,

1764; and Cynthia, born Oct. 9, 1769. The father died in Sidney, Maine, Nov. 26, 1807.

(VI) Jonas Reynolds, son of Nathaniel (4), born Jan. 28, 1742, in North Bridgewater, married in 1768 Anna Perkins, daughter of Luke and Rebecca (Packard) Perkins, and their children were: Anna, who married Josiah Perkins, Jr.; Jonas, who married Rebecca Hayward; Isaac, who married Mehitable Ford; John Perkins, who married Fally Wales; David Perkins, who married Sarah Bartlett; Jonathan, who died single, in Stoughton; and Polly, who married Isaac French. The father of the above children died Aug. 5, 1795, aged fifty-three years, and the mother married (second) in 1798 Deacon Elijah Snell. She died April 20, 1800.

(VII) Isaac Reynolds, son of Jonas, was born April 22, 1774, in the northwestern part of North Bridgewater, near the Stoughton town line, and died in his native town March 15, 1850. He was a carpenter by trade, having served an apprenticeship of seven years, and followed that calling until he was fifty years of age, when he purchased of William French a farm upon which stood a house which had been built by Squire Gideon Howard, and which is still standing. Here he continued engaged in agriculture until his death. In politics he was a Democrat of the old school. He attended the First Congregational Church, where he held a pew for many years. He married Dec. 23, 1805, Mehitable Ford, daughter of Mark and Hannah (Brett) Ford, of North Bridgewater, where she passed away Jan. 23, 1863, the mother of the following children: Polly, born Sept. 7, 1806, married Albert Reed, of Abington; Edwin, born Aug. 8, 1808, married Hannah May, of North Bridgewater; Nahum, born Nov. 26, 1809, married Mary R. Richmond, of Halifax, Mass.; Benjamin Franklin is mentioned below; Sibil, born Aug. 18, 1814, married Cassander Littlefield, of East Stoughton; Fidelia Williams, born May 29, 1818, died Sept. 19, 1838, unmarried; Orren, born June 18, 1823, died July 3, 1823.

(VIII) Benjamin Franklin Reynolds, son of Isaac and Mehitable (Ford) Reynolds, was born Nov. 9, 1811, in North Bridgewater, Mass. In early life he followed farming and also learned boot and shoe making, at which he worked for some time, after which he engaged in the manufacture of boots in a small way until 1856, when his health failed him. He thereafter followed agricultural pursuits until his death, which occurred in his native town Dec. 31, 1885, at the house where his son Isaac N. now resides. He owned a large

tract of land, which was formerly a part of the old Howard farm. He was a Democrat of the old school and was a strong anti-slavery advocate. He served his native town in several of the minor offices, always taking a particularly active interest in the school affairs of his district. He was a regular attendant of the Porter Congregational Church, where he held a pew until his death. On May 30, 1842, Mr. Reynolds married Laura Priscilla Reynolds, daughter of Capt. Ichabod and Polly (Brett) Reynolds, of Auburn, Maine. Capt. Ichabod Reynolds was captain of a company of militia in Maine, and he entertained his whole company at dinner before they departed for service in the war of 1812. Mrs. Reynolds passed away in Brockton Sept. 19, 1888, in the house where her son Isaac N. now resides, and in which she had spent all her married life. Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds had the following children: (1) Isaac N., born Dec. 31, 1843, is mentioned below. (2) Cassander Littlefield, born April 13, 1846, in early life learned the trade of shoemaking, which he always followed, first as a shoemaker, then as a manufacturer of boots and shoes, and later as foreman of the cutting room of the George E. Keith Shoe Company, with which concern he had been employed for a period of twenty-seven years at the time of his death, which occurred April 19, 1906. He was a member of the Porter Congregational Church. He married Feb. 3, 1875, Adelia Elizabeth Howard, daughter of the late Nathan Capen and Mary Elizabeth (Beals) Howard, of North Bridgewater, and this union was blessed with three children, Edith Landon (who died young), LaVerne Augusta (who married Nov. 11, 1903, Walter E. Johnson, and is the mother of one daughter, Marjorie Winslow Johnson, born Nov. 9, 1904), and Mattie Winslow (who died in infancy). (3) Charles Franklin, born March 1, 1849, died March 18, 1894, unmarried. He was a shoemaker by trade. (4) Mary Laura, born Oct. 9, 1851, never married, and resided with her brother until her death, April 30, 1911, which occurred in the house where she was born. (5) Frederick Appleton, born Aug. 1, 1860, was also a shoemaker, and died unmarried Dec. 25, 1887.

(IX) Isaac N. Reynolds after attending the district schools became a student at Hunt's Academy, in North Bridgewater, where he furthered his studies for two terms, after which he took a course at Comer's business college, Boston, from which he was graduated. Mr. Reynolds then accepted a position as book-



keeper in an antiquarian store in Boston, which was located on Tremont street, under the old museum, and he remained for a time in that capacity. Returning to his home town, he became foreman of the stitching room in the shoe factory of the late Enos H. Reynolds, and was thus employed for a period of about seven years, when he became bookkeeper of the concern, continuing as such for a period of twelve years. At the end of that time he resigned owing to impaired health. Mr. Reynolds has since acted as special bookkeeper for several concerns, which he visits each day, balancing their books for them.

Mr. Reynolds is a member of various Masonic bodies, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton. In politics he is independent, and although he takes an active interest in the affairs of his native town he has never cared for public office. Mr. Reynolds is much interested in the history of his native town, and is exceptionally well informed on the history of its early families. He is a life member of the Bridgewater Historical Society, and takes an interest in its affairs. He is unmarried, and resides with his sister at the old homestead.

Mr. Reynolds is descended from many illustrious ancestors, numbering among them John Alden and Priscilla Mullens, Peter Brown, Francis Cooke, and Luke Perkins, Jr. (who married Ruth Cushman). Three of his great-grandfathers, Joseph Reynolds (his mother's grandfather, who married Jemima Perkins), Jonas Reynolds (his father's grandfather, who married Anna Perkins) and Mark Ford (who married Hannah Brett, whose daughter, Mehitable Ford, married Isaac Reynolds, his grandfather), all served in the same company on the Lexington alarm during the Revolutionary war, all enlisting for service from North Bridgewater. Mark Ford also served in the French and Indian war.

ALFRED GOLDSMITH WILBOR (deceased), who for over half a century was a well known citizen of New Bedford, engaged in the jewelry business and also as a wholesale dealer in flour and grain, was a native of Little Compton, R. I., born Aug. 31, 1840. He was a descendant of one of the best and oldest families of that section of New England. The name has been spelled variously, Wilbor being the more general form.

A member of the Wilbur (Wilbour, Wilbor) family in New England begins the history of

the family in this country with (I) Samuel Wildbore, of Boston, who came there not later than 1633. He and his wife Ann were admitted to the church there Dec. 1st of that year, the date of the first record of him. His wife was the daughter of Thomas Bradford, of Dorchester, in the southern part of the County of York, England. He had a second wife, Elizabeth, prior to Nov. 29, 1645. It is evident, said the writer referred to, that Mr. Wildbore had four sons: Samuel, William, Joseph and Shadrach, and probably a daughter, Sarah.

Mr. Wildbore was made a freeman of Boston in 1634. He bought largely in the town of Taunton, Mass., and removed thither with his family. While in Taunton he, with seventeen others, embraced what was called "the dangerous doctrines of Cotton and Wheelwright," for which he was banished from the Province in November, 1637. He with seventeen others fled to Providence, and, being advised by Roger Williams, they purchased of the Indians the island of Aquidneck, to which place Mr. Wildbore removed his family in 1638. These eighteen persons formed a colony by solemn compact March 7, 1638. Mr. Wildbore returned to Boston probably in 1645, that being the date of his wife Elizabeth's admission into the church at Boston. Mr. Wildbore had a home in Boston and also one in Taunton. He with some associates built and put in operation an iron furnace in Taunton (now Raynham), the first that was built in New England. The writer of this first ancestor of the Wilbor family in this country goes on to say that Mr. Wildbore was a man of wealth for his time, and evidently of very respectable standing in society, exerting a wide influence in each of the places where he dwelt. He died Sept. 29, 1656.

Of the sons of Samuel Wildbore, Samuel and William settled in Portsmouth, R. I., Joseph located on land in Taunton, and Shadrach settled in that part of Taunton which became Raynham.

(II) William Wilbor, son of Samuel, supposed to have been born in England in 1630, settled in Portsmouth, R. I., on lands of his father. The records show that he received in 1654 a deed of ten acres from Samuel Wilbur, Sr., of Taunton. He was deputy in 1678. He died in 1710. His ten children were: Mary, John, Joseph, Thomas, William, Martha, Samuel, Daniel, John and Benjamin.

(III) Samuel Wilbor (2), son of William, married Mary Potter, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Potter, and was of Little Comp-



ton, R. I. Mr. Wilbor died in 1740. Their children were: Martha, born Oct. 22, 1690; Samuel, Nov. 7, 1692; William, Jan. 6, 1695; Mary, Oct. 9, 1697; Joanna, June 8, 1700; Thankful, June 8, 1700; Elizabeth, Dec. 23, 1702; Thomas, Dec. 2, 1704; Abial, May 27, 1707; Hannah, Feb. 9, 1709; and Isaac, Aug. 24, 1712.

(IV) William Wilbor (2), son of Samuel (2), born Jan. 6, 1695, married June 20, 1717, Esther Richmond Burgess, born in 1696. Mr. Wilbor died in September, 1774. Their children of Little Compton record were: Thomas, born May 1, 1718; Mary, Sept. 7, 1719; Esther, May 8, 1721; Lydia, April 16, 1723; Samuel, Dec. 10, 1725; William, July 24, 1727; Daniel, June 1, 1729; Charles, Aug. 22, 1732; Esther (2), Nov. 18, 1733 (died March 17, 1810); Lydia (2), Nov. 2, 1735; Deborah, Aug. 29, 1738; and Clarke, Nov. 1, 1742.

(V) William Wilbor (3), son of William (2), was born at Little Compton, R. I., July 24, 1727, and died in September, 1796. His wife, Hannah, was born July 18, 1731, and their children were born as follows: Mary, Feb. 15, 1750; Lois, June 28, 1752 (died Sept. 17, 1844); Esther, Dec. 10, 1754; Joseph, May 25, 1757; William, Jan. 1, 1760 (died March 21, 1843); Jonathan, March 4, 1762 (died March 8, 1822); Deborah, Nov. 5, 1764 (died in March, 1814); Emlin, Feb. 18, 1767 (died April 1, 1825); Benjamin, July 20, 1769; Harriet, Nov. 28, 1771 (died April 9, 1825).

(VI) Jonathan Wilbor, son of William (3), was born at Little Compton March 4, 1762, and died March 8, 1822. On Nov. 8, 1787, he married Esther Woodworth, and his second marriage, which took place Jan. 1, 1792, was to Priscilla Wilbor, daughter of Clarke Wilbor. His children, the eldest only by the first marriage, were born as follows: Esther, June 14, 1789; Lucy, Sept. 26, 1792; Huldah, Nov. 4, 1794; Clarke, Aug. 20, 1796; Judith, March 2, 1798; William Barclay, Nov. 14, 1800; Jonathan, Feb. 21, 1804.

(VII) Clarke Wilbor, son of Jonathan, was born Aug. 20, 1796, in Little Compton, where he grew to manhood. There he became engaged in farming and continued to make his home throughout life, dying Dec. 14, 1858. In 1817 he married Lurana Taylor, also a native of Little Compton, born Feb. 1, 1800, daughter of Jonathan and Martha (Briggs) Taylor, and she survived him, dying Dec. 2, 1860. They are buried at Little Compton in a private yard on their farm. The children of this union were as follows: Thomas, May

31, 1818, married (first) Caroline Chase and (second) Dorcas Burgess, and died April 29, 1875; Maria Louise, born Feb. 20, 1820, married Charles Brownell, and died March 10, 1881; Mary, born March 2, 1822, married Thomas Burgess and died Feb. 10, 1889; Alexander Clarke, born July 24, 1824, married Abby Catherine Gray Wilbor, and died Dec. 11, 1899; William Andrew, born March 7, 1827, married Susan B. Simmons, and died Aug. 22, 1886; Deborah, born Feb. 8, 1829, died Oct. 8, 1903, unmarried; Oliver Hazard, born Nov. 20, 1830, married Abbie H. Manchester, and died Aug. 6, 1906; George Briggs, born Aug. 27, 1836, married Mary O. Simmons, and died April 12, 1879; Alfred Goldsmith was born Aug. 31, 1840.

(VIII) Alfred Goldsmith Wilbor, son of Clarke, grew to manhood in his native place and there attended school. He came to New Bedford during his teens and learned the trade of watchmaker with George Kelley, on Acushnet avenue. Later he started the jewelry business for himself, continuing in it for over half a century, at No. 199 Acushnet avenue. He had been associated in the flour business for some years with his father-in-law, Amasa Kelley, at the time of the latter's death, in 1878, and subsequently conducted that business on his own account, carrying it on, as he did his jewelry business, until his death. His stores adjoined, his flour and grain establishment being at No. 197 Acushnet avenue. The trade was principally wholesale. Though in his seventieth year at the time of his death, which occurred Feb. 20, 1911, at his home, No. 228 Acushnet avenue, Mr. Wilbor was actively engaged in business to the last, being apparently in his usual health on Sunday, when stricken with apoplexy, and dying Monday night. He was buried in Rural cemetery. Mr. Wilbor was noted for his industrious and honorable life, his strict attention to all the duties of his business and other associations, his exemplary career in all the relations of life.

He was a prominent and honored member of the Masonic fraternity, belonging to Star in the East Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Adoniram Royal Arch Chapter, and Sutton Commandery, K. T., all of New Bedford; was a past commander of Sutton Commandery, and a past patron of New Bedford Chapter, No. 49, O. E. S. In 1904 he attended the twenty-ninth triennial convocation of the Knights Templars in San Francisco, Cal., his wife accompanying him on that trip. For over forty years Mr. Wilbor was a member of the New Bedford Protecting Society, and was its oldest

member at the time of his resignation, in 1908. His withdrawal was reluctantly accepted, and in recognition and appreciation of his long and faithful service in the organization he was permitted to retain his badge. He attended the Universalist Church and was a prominent member of the society. Public life had no attractions for him, and he never took any part in such affairs, but he was nevertheless widely known, and his genial presence attracted hosts of friends.

On Oct. 9, 1862, Mr. Wilbor married, in New Bedford, Louise Augusta Kelley, a native of Augusta, Maine, only child of Amasa and Louise (Lovejoy) Kelley, the former a well known flour and grain merchant of New Bedford, where he died Dec. 9, 1878. Mrs. Kelley died July 24, 1903, and they are buried in Rural cemetery. Mrs. Wilbor continues to live at the home in New Bedford built about 1860 by her father, at No. 228 Acushnet avenue. To Mr. and Mrs. Wilbor came one child, Herbert Clarke, born Aug. 20, 1863, who is now engaged as teller for the New Bedford Safe Deposit & Trust Company. He is a member of the school board of the city. He married Lula May Keith, daughter of the late Fred Keith, and they have had a family of five children, born as follows: Irma, March 5, 1891 (died Aug. 18, 1897); Alfred Parker, July 11, 1892; Walter Clarke, Aug. 5, 1894; Margorie, Sept. 4, 1896; Lucille, Feb. 28, 1900.

GEORGE FRANCIS LANE, late of the town of Kingston, Plymouth Co., Mass., was born Oct. 15, 1848, son of Amos F. Lane and a direct descendant of Job Lane, the first of the line to come to this country. The ancestry is traced further back, however, and we give the line from Robert Lane, as follows:

(I) Robert Lane lived at Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire, England. His will, made July 4, 1542, was proved June 11, 1543. Children: Thomas; Annes, who married William Page; and Margaret, who married Edward Thorp.

(II) Thomas Lane, son of Robert, born about 1515, was a yeoman of Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire, England. His will bearing the date Dec. 9, 1586, was proved June 14, 1587. His wife Alice was executrix and residuary legatee. Children: Elyne, George, John, Richard, Elizabeth and Dorothy.

(III) George Lane, son of Thomas, was born about 1550. His will, dated Nov. 6, 1627, was proved Sept. 27, 1628. Children: Thomas, who probably died in England before 1646; John, who became the ancestor of one branch

of the American family; Henry; Symon, who died in England; Jerome; James; Isabel; and George.

(IV) James Lane, son of George, born in Rickmansworth, England, died before 1654, possessing a landed estate. His wife's Christian name was Katherine, and their children were: (1) John remained in England and received joint inheritance with his brother James in the paternal estate before 1654. (2) Job, born about 1620, in England, came to America. (3) James, born in England, came to America. (4) Edward also came to America.

(V) Job Lane, son of James, born about 1620, in England, with his brothers James and Edward settled in Malden, about 1656, in some kind of a partnership which did not continue long. James Lane soon removed to Casco Bay, Edward to Boston, and Job to Billerica, about 1664, and became the ancestor of the Billerica and Bedford Lane families. He was made a freeman in 1656, built the first meetinghouse in Malden in 1658, and contracted for the building of a bridge over Concord river to be completed, "with abutments at each end, suitable for the passing over with carts," before the close of the year 1659. As may be judged he was a carpenter and housewright and pursued that business extensively. Job married (first) Sarah, who died in May, 1658, and he married (second) July 2, 1660, Hannah, daughter of Rev. John Rayner, pastor of the church at Dover. He died Aug. 23, 1697, and she April 30, 1704. Their children were: Sarah married Samuel Fitch; Elizabeth, born in 1656, married Robert Avery; Rebecca, born in 1658, died in 1659 (all born to the first marriage); John was born in October, 1661; Anna died in infancy; Anna (2) married James Foster, of Dorchester; Jemima married Matthew Whipple, of Ipswich; Dorothy married Edward Sprague; and Mary, born in 1674, married William Avery, of Dedham. As stated above Job Lane removed to Billerica, where he settled on the Governor Winthrop farm, which he bought of Fitz John Winthrop, son of the Governor. He remained on the farm until the marriage of his son John, after which he returned to his Malden estate. His house in Billerica was one of the four block-houses ordered to be built by the General Court between Concord and Chelmsford, in 1675, during King Philip's war. Mr. Lane represented the town in the General Court in 1678-79, and after his return to Malden represented that town in 1685 and 1693.



(VI) John Lane, son of Job, born in October, 1661, married March 20, 1681-82, Susanna Whipple, of Ipswich. Mr. Lane was colonel of the militia and very active during the Indian alarms. He was appointed captain in 1699, and major of the West Regiment of horse and foot militia in 1711. Mrs. Lane died Aug. 4, 1713, and Colonel Lane Jan. 17, 1714-15. Their children were: Susanna, born Jan. 24, 1682-83, married Nathaniel Page; Job died young; Mary, born May 15, 1686, married John Whitmore, of Medford; Jemima died young; Job (2), born June 22, 1689, is mentioned below; John was born Oct. 20, 1691; Martha, born Oct. 1, 1694, married James Minot; James was born Aug. 12, 1696; Joseph died young.

(VII) Job Lane, son of John, born June 22, 1689, married in December, 1713, Martha Ruggles, of Roxbury, who died Sept. 14, 1740. He then married Mary, who died Dec. 11, 1783. Mr. Lane was a deacon in the church from 1738 until the time of his death. He was commissioned lieutenant of troops in 1724. He occupied the homestead on the Billerica road. He died Aug. 9, 1762. His children were: Martha, born June 22, 1716, who married Nathaniel Adams; Job, born Sept. 27, 1718; John, born Oct. 2, 1720; Timothy, born July 10, 1722; Mary, born Feb. 24, 1725, who married Jonathan Hill, of Billerica; Whipple, who died young; Benjamin, born Aug. 29, 1729; Lucy, born May 3, 1732, who married Elijah Stearns, of Billerica; and twin daughters who died young.

(VIII) John Lane, son of Job, born Oct. 2, 1720, married Ruth Bowman, of Lexington, who died Aug. 13, 1759. He married (second) Mrs. Sarah (Abbott) Hildreth, of Andover, Mass. He died Dec. 7, 1789, his wife Sarah passing away March 5, 1814. His children were: John, born Dec. 7, 1746; Francis, who died young; Francis (2), born Aug. 31, 1750; Ruth, born April 8, 1752, who married Dec. 9, 1772, John Whitney, of Littleton; Benjamin, born March 17, 1754; Ziba, born July 5, 1756; Esther, born March 1, 1758; Josiah, who died young; Jonathan, born Oct. 13, 1763; and Sarah, born Oct. 1, 1765, who married Timothy Stearns.

(IX) Col. Francis Lane, son of John and Ruth (Bowman), was born in Bedford Aug. 31, 1750. As a soldier in the Revolution his familiar name first appears in the records of Ashburnham. He was a corporal in Captain Gates's company in April, 1775. He served as a sergeant in Captain Wilder's company to the close of the year. As early as 1779 he

was lieutenant, and July, 1781, he was commissioned a captain of the militia. During the Revolution the regimental and line officers were also provost officers, and to them frequently were directed orders for raising men and adjustment of quotas. Subsequently he was a major and a lieutenant colonel until his resignation in 1792. Colonel Lane removed to Ashburnham in the spring of 1775 or earlier. He was a farmer and miller for several years. He lived on the Hart place, and then removed to Lane village, where he built and conducted a saw and grain mill. For many years he was prominent in the town's affairs, and his name frequently appears in the list of town officers. During the latter years of his life he mingled less freely with his townsmen and his name is seldom met in the records. He married Sept. 30, 1779, Hepsibah Coolidge, born in Waltham March 9, 1754, daughter of Capt. William and Elizabeth (Brown) Coolidge. She died March 14, 1795. He married (second) in 1801 Sarah Cushing Burr, widow of John Burr, of Winchendon, and daughter of Joseph Cushing. He died May 1, 1823.

(X) Francis Lane, son of Col. Francis, was a captain of the militia. He was a man of good judgment and successful in the conduct of the mill at Lane village. On Nov. 11, 1810, he married Susannah Foster, daughter of Samuel Foster. He died Oct. 11, 1856; she died March 15, 1867. They had three children: (1) Allen Francis, born March 24, 1812, died Dec. 3, 1886, and his nine children were born as follows: Henry T., Sept. 20, 1841 (died Oct. 29, 1864); one unnamed, May 8, 1843 (died May 18, 1843); Laura A., Nov. 25, 1844; Emma L., April 8, 1847 (died Oct. 1, 1847); Ellen M., Oct. 25, 1849; Albert, March 22, 1853; James A., Nov. 18, 1854; Francis W., Oct. 24, 1858; Justin E., April 8, 1861 (died June 17, 1861). (2) Hepsibah was born June 14, 1813. (3) Amos F. was born Jan. 30, 1815.

(XI) Amos F. Lane, son of Francis, born Jan. 30, 1815, died March 7, 1878. He married Martha Ward, and they had a family of ten children, born as follows: William W., Nov. 7, 1841; Albert Francis, Feb. 24, 1844 (died Oct. 16, 1847); Sarah N., April 8, 1846 (died Oct. 14, 1847); George F., Oct. 15, 1848; Elmira J., Dec. 30, 1850; Oman F., March 31, 1853; Mary E., May 25, 1856; Walter A., July 19, 1858; Samuel A., July 26, 1860 (died Sept. 3, 1860); John F., Aug. 22, 1861 (died April 28, 1864).

(XII) George Francis Lane, born Oct. 15,

1848, received his early education in the district schools of Ashburnham, Mass. Leaving school at the age of seventeen he went to Taunton, Mass., and became employed in the match business. Locating in that section of the town of Kingston, Mass., known as Silver Lake, he started in that business on his own account, making what are known as the G. F. Lane friction matches, a superior grade. This business was a success from the start, and since his death has been conducted with continued prosperity by his widow and sons. For thirty-two years Mr. Lane served as postmaster of what was then known as Plympton Station and later changed to Silver Lake post office, where he also had a grocery store and general mercantile business, handling grain and farmers' supplies. Another important industry which he conducted was the Silver Lake Trout Farm, where he raised trout for the market and maintained large hatcheries, selling about six hundred thousand a year to the government. He made a specialty of one-year-olds for stocking brooks, and of eyed eggs and young fry in their season, and developed a business which has since continued on the increase, having increased tenfold during the last few years. It has been carried on with his other interests by Mrs. Lane and her sons. The hatchery is now one of the largest in New England, the output being several millions of trout per year.

Although he was a very busy man Mr. Lane found time for public service and served as a member of the school committee for ten years. He was also a member of the Fisheries Society. Fraternally he united with the Good Templars, belonging to the Grand Lodge, and with the Masonic fraternity. He attended the Congregational Church.

On March 6, 1881, Mr. Lane married Deborah Marinda Keevey, daughter of Peter and Deborah M. (Lucas) Keevey, who were of Plympton, Mass., and they had two children: George Francis, born Aug. 16, 1882, and Harry Lawrence, born Oct. 29, 1883. They are both unmarried and reside with their mother. Mr. Lane died July 17, 1906, in Kingston. He was a man of energetic and original mind, active and successful in business or in any other field he entered, a good citizen in every sense of the term, and one whose death meant a material loss to the community with whose welfare his own interests were bound.

PETER KEEVEY, father of Mrs. Deborah Marinda (Keevey) Lane, was born Jan. 1, 1833, in Ireland, son of Michael Keevey, a native of Galway, that country. He came to

this country at an early age and first settled at Halifax, Mass., thence moving to Plympton, where he passed the remainder of his life, engaged in farming. He was a shoemaker in his younger days. He served in the Civil war, as a member of Company K, 31st Massachusetts Cavalry, under General Butler, and was a member of the G. A. R. He died Oct. 30, 1907, in Plympton. Mr. Keevey was a Republican in politics, and attended the Congregational Church.

On Nov. 1, 1853, Mr. Keevey was married, in Halifax, Mass., to Deborah Martin Lucas, who on the paternal side was related to Deborah Sampson and Governor Bradford. Ten children, all born in Plympton, blessed this union: (1) Deborah Marinda, born Dec. 28, 1855, married George Francis Lane. (2) Fred Bradford was born Dec. 26, 1857. (3) William Austin, born Jan. 29, 1859, died young. (4) Everett Peter, born April 14, 1861, was married July 1, 1888, to Mary Louise Smith, of Whitman, Mass., and they had one child, Deborah Louise, born April 9, 1903. (5) Frank, born Nov. 20, 1867, married Florence Peterson. (6) Wilson, born Feb. 27, 1869, is unmarried. He owns and runs a large sawmill in Plympton and is not only a prominent business man there but also active in public affairs, having held several town offices. He is at present a selectman, and chairman of the board. He is a Republican in politics and a well known member of the Grange. (7) James Austin, born Jan. 1, 1871, is unmarried. (8) John Linwood, born Nov. 27, 1874, was married Nov. 23, 1902, to Minnie May Patriquin, of Nova Scotia, and they have two children: Mildred Olivia, born Nov. 5, 1903, and Edna May, born Aug. 13, 1908. (9) Clarence Merton, born June 3, 1877, married Emma Jean Churchill, of Whitman, Mass., Jan. 11, 1896, and they have one child, Lawrence Merton, born in 1897. Mr. Keevey is an active member of George A. Custer Camp, No. 11, Sons of Veterans, of which he is past commander, and he worked very hard to help secure funds to build the soldiers' monument at Whitman. (10) Lester Wade, born Sept. 8, 1879, was married May 26, 1906, to Hope Wilda Thayer, of Whitman, and they have one daughter, Wilda Thayer, born May 29, 1909.

AUGUSTINE ALLEN DELANO, whose name is a familiar one in the industrial affairs of Brockton, with which he has been prominently identified as a last manufacturer for a number of years, is one of that city's en-

terprising and successful business men, one who, by energy and thrift, has risen to a position of affluence in the community to which he came as a young man, possessing in capital a larger amount of energy and thrift than money. Mr. Delano was born June 8, 1846, in Duxbury, Mass., where his ancestors were among the first settlers, and where representatives of the family have since continued to reside. By the record of this branch of the Delano family which follows, the generations being given in chronological order, it will be seen that he is a descendant of the Pilgrim John Alden and his wife Priscilla Mullins, whose daughter married Dr. Thomas Delano, son of his emigrant ancestor in the direct paternal line.

(I) Philippe De La Noye (Delanoy or de Lannoy), son of Jean de Lannoy and Marie le Mahieu, born in 1602, died in Bridgewater, Mass., about 1681, came to Plymouth in 1621; married (first) Dec. 19, 1634, Hester Dewsbury, of Duxbury, and (second) at Duxbury, Mass., in 1657, Mary Pontus, widow of James Glass and daughter of William Pontus.

The parents of Philippe De La Noye were of the French Protestant faith (Huguenots), and to escape the persecutions of the Catholic party, then in power, went to Leyden, where he was baptized in 1603 in the Walloon Church and grew up under the teachings and influences of the Separatists of the Established Church of England, who fled to Holland in 1608, taking up their abode in Leyden. Philippe was admitted to the Church of Plymouth and later to that at Duxbury. His farm was confirmed to him in 1637, extending from the marsh at the farther end of the town on the north to Alden's on the south and from Bumpus's land on the west to the sea at the east, comprising about forty acres. He was a man of much respectability and employed in surveying lands and was often one of the grand inquest of the Colony. His children were: Mary, born in 1635; Hester, born in 1638; Philip, born in 1640; Thomas, born March 21, 1642; John, born in 1644; Jane, born in 1646; Jonathan, born in 1647; Rebecca, born in 1651; and Samuel, born in 1659.

(II) (Dr.) Thomas Delano, born March 21, 1642, in Duxbury, Mass., died there April 13, 1723; he married (first) in 1667 Mary, born about 1643 in Duxbury, daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden. She died before September, 1688, and he married (second) Oct. 24, 1699, Hannah Bartlett, widow of Ebenezer. As indicated Mr. Delano was a physician, served as surveyor and as con-

stable. His children were: Benoni, born Oct. 30, 1667; Thomas, born in 1669; Jonathan; David; Mary; Sarah; Ruth, and Joseph.

(III) Jonathan Delano, born Jan. 6, 1675-76, in Duxbury, Mass., married there Jan. 12, 1699, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Churchill) Doten or Doty, born in Duxbury in December, 1675. Mr. Delano was a man of prominence in town affairs. His children were: John, born Oct. 11, 1699; Jonathan, born Nov. 3, 1701; Nathan, born Nov. 26, 1703; Amasa, born Nov. 15, 1705; Ruth, born May 25, 1707; Amasiah, born Aug. 7, 1709; Hannah, born Dec. 28, 1711; Dorothy, born April 3, 1714; Dorothy (2), born Oct. 14, 1715; Ebenezer, born March 29, 1717; David, born June 3, 1720.

(IV) Ebenezer Delano, son of Jonathan, born March 29, 1717, married (first) at Duxbury, Mass., May 16, 1745, Lydia Wormall. She died there Sept. 4, 1756, and he married (second) there Dec. 29, 1757, Deborah Delano. He died at Duxbury March 24, 1794. His children were: Nathaniel, Luther and Bernice.

(V) Nathaniel Delano, of Duxbury, died in 1814. His children were: Wealtha, born Dec. 25, 1778; Nathaniel, born Oct. 12, 1779; Luther, born Oct. 22, 1781; Lydia (married Mr. Pierce); John, born May 5, 1789; Abigail (married Amriah Tucker); Abigail (married at Hopkinton, Mass.); Olive (married at Hopkinton, Mass.); Judith (married Edwin Eaton).

(VI) Nathaniel Delano, of Duxbury, born Oct. 12, 1779, died there Oct. 12, 1864. He married at Duxbury Elizabeth, daughter of Judah and Deborah (Weston) Hunt, born in Duxbury in 1780. Mr. Delano spent his life in Duxbury, and was engaged in the deep sea fishing industry. Their children were: Nathaniel, born June 19, 1807; Alden, born April 24, 1809; Hiram, born July 10, 1812; Ellis, born Dec. 13, 1815; Andrew (in Mexican war, 1846-48, to California in 1860); Deborah Williamson, born in 1823.

(VII) Hiram Delano, born July 10, 1812, in Duxbury, Mass., died June 24, 1895, in his native town. He was a ship blacksmith, following that trade for a number of years with his brother Nathaniel, and was also engaged in farming. In political faith he was a Republican, and for several years served his native town as superintendent of streets. He possessed a genial disposition, and a very rugged constitution, enjoying excellent health during the whole of his life, and never required the services of a physician except during an illness

he had when a boy. On Nov. 15, 1838, he married Betsey Holmes, daughter of Levi and Anna (Oldham) Holmes, born in Duxbury Jan. 26, 1815, died Aug. 6, 1889. To Mr. and Mrs. Delano were born children as follows: Adelbert, born May 5, 1841, married Mary A. Shannon, and resides in Duxbury, where he is engaged in farming; Hiram Thomas, born Oct. 29, 1843, married Emeline A. Fish, and resided in North Plympton, Mass., where he died Dec. 1, 1910 (he was section master on the New York, New Haven & Hartford railroad); Augustine Allen, born June 8, 1846, is mentioned below; Annie Holmes, born April 24, 1849, is the widow of Benjamin F. Jenkins of Plymouth, and resides in Lynn, Mass.; Emily James, born Dec. 29, 1851, is the wife of James A. Simmons, and they reside in Duxbury; Mary Edna, born Nov. 6, 1855, is the wife of Albert Soule, and they reside in Duxbury; Carrie Lester, born May 10, 1861, died Aug. 4, 1901, at Monument Beach, unmarried.

(VIII) Augustine Allen Delano, son of Hiram and Betsey (Holmes) Delano, was born June 8, 1846, in Duxbury, Mass., and in the district schools of his native town acquired his early education. Leaving school at the age of about fifteen years he engaged in farming, which vocation he followed until 1862, when, during the Civil war, in response to President Lincoln's call for 300,000 more volunteers, he offered his services to his country, enlisting Sept. 18, 1862. He became a private in Company I, 4th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, which company was organized in Duxbury and was mustered into the United States service Sept. 23d. With his company Mr. Delano saw service in various expeditions and skirmishes, and at Bayou Boeuf, on June 24, 1863, was captured and held prisoner by the enemy. On June 26th he, with other prisoners of his company, was paroled and marched to the Federal lines near New Orleans, where the prisoners were exchanged and sent to Ship Island, whence he rejoined his company at Port Hudson, continuing in the service with the same command until Aug. 28, 1863, when, with the other members of his company, he was mustered out of the service at Camp Joe Hooker at Lakeville, Massachusetts.

Returning home from the war, Mr. Delano remained at Duxbury but a short time, when he went to Stoughton, Mass., where for nearly four years he was engaged in making boots with his uncle, Ellis Delano. He then entered the last factory of M. Linfield & Son,

in whose employ he remained for about two years, when the plant was destroyed by fire, and the business was removed to North Bridgewater (now Brockton) in 1870, a new factory being built on Perkins street. Mr. Delano continued employed by this firm in the new location several years, when he purchased an interest in the business; the firm name was then changed to M. Linfield & Co. In 1885 Cary & Thompson, who had been engaged in the last manufacturing business from 1879, purchased the Linfield interest in the business, resulting in the organization of the Brockton Last Company, which was composed of Messrs. Cary, Thompson and Delano. The business was then located in Packard's building on Crescent street, but it soon outgrew its quarters and removed to the Douglas block on Pleasant street, where the business was conducted until 1894, when it was removed to the large and commodious brick factory building on Court street which was erected by the firm for that purpose, and where the business has since been successfully conducted. To-day the Brockton Last Company is one of the largest and most prosperous houses of its kind in the country. In 1896 Mr. Thompson's interest in the business was purchased by Messrs. Cary and Delano, who continued as partners until the death of Mr. Cary, which occurred in 1899, after which Fred Drew, who had been superintendent of the factory for several years, became a partner in the business. The Brockton Last Company's plant is well equipped with all modern machinery and is up-to-date in every particular, lasts of all kinds being manufactured, which are known in every shoe manufacturing center in this country. This plant has a capacity of from 250,000 to 300,000 pairs of lasts per year, and gives employment to an average of seventy-five skilled mechanics. With the growth of the shoe industry in St. Louis, Mo., Messrs. Delano and Drew, alert to the situation, in 1901 established the St. Louis Last Company, which was the first last factory in that city, and upon its incorporation Mr. Delano was made vice president of the same, in which capacity he has since continued. This St. Louis plant has met with success from the start, being similar in appointments and capacity to the Brockton plant.

Fraternally and socially Mr. Delano is an active and prominent member of various societies, holding membership in St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., Brockton Council, R. & S. M., Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton, and Aleppo Temple, Nobles of the



Mystic Shrine, of Boston. He is also a member of the Commercial Club, and Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., of Brockton. In political faith he is a staunch adherent of the principles of the Republican party, but has never cared for nor sought political honors. He and his wife are identified with the Universalist Church and are liberal in their support of the same, as well as of all worthy and needy enterprises.

Mr. Delano was married (first) to Annie Eliza Linfield, daughter of the late Moses Linfield, of Stoughton, Mass., and to this union were born three children, all of whom died young. Mrs. Delano passed away May 11, 1880, in Brockton, in the thirty-first year of her age, and on June 23, 1881, Mr. Delano was united in marriage (second) to Mrs. Priscilla W. (Chamberlain) Wright, daughter of Robert M. and Eliza Ann (Wright) Chamberlain, and widow of Henry Otis Wright, of Brockton; the two children born to this union also died in infancy.

The success which Mr. Delano has attained has been due to his untiring energy and strict attention to business affairs, combined with ability to take the initiative, and he has earned for himself a high place in the confidence of business men in his adopted city as well as in all circles in which he is known. He is self-made, as may be judged by the foregoing, showing what may be accomplished by one who possesses and puts into execution those qualities which are so essential to achievement—self-reliance, pluck, energy and determination. He is generous in his impulses, and charitable to those less fortunate than he. He is democratic in his manner, and unpretentious in his nature. He has just cause to feel a pride in his life's achievements, accomplished in the city of his adoption, where he holds the respect and esteem of the entire community.

**BENJAMIN BRAYTON READ**, one of the youngest mill treasurers in Fall River, is descended in the ninth generation from one of the oldest families of Massachusetts. We give in chronological order and somewhat in detail the successive generations of this line of Reads.

(I) John Read, supposed son of William and Lucy (Henage) Read, was born in 1598, and it is said came to America with the great fleet in 1630. He is of record in 1637 in Weymouth, was in Dorchester the next year, and went from there to that part of Braintree now Quincy. In 1643 or 1644 he accompanied Rev. Mr. Newman and his church society to

Rehoboth, where his name appears the third on the list of purchasers of the town. He was a man of large property for those times, and held the office of constable, which was the chief executive office in town. He lived in that part of Rehoboth now Seekonk, and was a prominent and leading man; he kept a public-house. He died Sept. 7, 1685, aged eighty-seven years. The Christian name of his wife was Sarah, and their children were: Samuel, William, Abigail, John, Thomas, Ezekiel and Zachariah (twins), Moses, Mary, Elizabeth, Daniel, Israel and Mehetabel.

(II) John Read (2), born Aug. 29, 1640, in Braintree, married Rachel. Mr. Read was killed by the Indians in the fight March 21, 1676, sometimes styled "Pierce's Fight." He was a prominent man and was distinguished by the appellation of "Mr." His children were: Sarah, born Dec. 14, 1664; Mehetabel, born April 13, 1667; John, born Dec. 8, 1669; and Thomas, born July 23, 1672.

(III) Thomas Read, born July 23, 1672, in Rehoboth, married (first) June 21, 1699, Sarah Butterworth, and (second) Martha. Mr. Read died Nov. 25, 1748. His children, all excepting the eldest born to the second wife, were: Patience, born April 16, 1708; Thomas, March 10, 1712; Martha, Nov. 4, 1715; Noah, Dec. 26, 1717; Hannah, June 18, 1720; Sarah, Dec. 12, 1722; and Peter, Dec. 26, 1724.

(IV) Noah Read, born Dec. 26, 1717, in Rehoboth, married Anna Hunt. He died Oct. 14, 1773. Their children were: Peter, born Nov. 20, 1742; Martha, May 2, 1744; Noah, Feb. 19, 1746; Perez, Aug. 4, 1748; Cyrel, Sept. 20, 1750; Thomas, Dec. 25, 1752; Anna, May 29, 1755; Judith, July 20, 1758; William, Oct. 12, 1760; and Lois, Dec. 23, 1762.

(V) Thomas Read, born Dec. 25, 1752, in Rehoboth, married Hannah Bourne, born Dec. 24, 1761, died Jan. 10, 1817, and lived at Rehoboth, Mass., where their children were born and where Mr. Read died Sept. 2, 1816. The children were: William, born in October, 1785; Francis, Aug. 3, 1787 (died in 1814); Betsy, October, 1789 (died in 1847); Thomas, April 28, 1791; Samuel, April 3, 1794; Noah, July 25, 1796; and John B., May, 1799 (died in 1848).

(VI) William Read, born Oct. 19, 1785, in Rehoboth, Mass., married March 6, 1808, Sarah Rogers, and lived in Somerset, Mass., where some of his children were born; he also lived later at Fall River, where he died Nov. 2, 1863. His children were: Hannah Bourne, born Oct. 9, 1808, who died June 16, 1838; Peter, born Jan. 22, 1810, who died Jan. 22,

1811; William, born Feb. 13, 1811; Thomas, born April 30, 1814, who died Oct. 5, 1822; Francis Bourne, born March 15, 1816; Joseph R., born July 5, 1818; and Julia Ann, born Dec. 21, 1821, who died unmarried in 1904.

(VII) Francis Bourne Read, son of William and Sarah (Rogers) Read, was born in Somerset, Mass., March 15, 1816, followed the occupation of carpenter in Fall River, and died June 1, 1877. He married (first) Jane S. Chase, who died the mother of one son, Frederick, deceased in infancy. On May 21, 1851, he married (second) Mary Amy Brayton, who was born in Tiverton, R. I., Aug. 31, 1823, daughter of Thomas and Amy (Perry) Brayton, and died May 3, 1904. Their children were: Benjamin Brayton, born March 21, 1852; Frank Bradley, born Jan. 7, 1854, who died Aug. 24, 1875; James Herbert, born May 28, 1856, who died March 7, 1863; Lewis Adams, born Jan. 9, 1859, who died Nov. 18, 1867; J. Clarence, born Jan. 24, 1861, now head bookkeeper at the Stafford Mills, who married Oct. 1, 1889, Henrietta T. Holt (born in Connecticut April 17, 1868), and has one child, Clarence Francis, born in Fall River Aug. 2, 1890; Lenora Amelia Brayton, born Sept. 26, 1862, a public school teacher in Fall River; and William Lincoln, born April 15, 1865, who died unmarried March 6, 1900 (he was a bookkeeper and at the time of his death was connected with the Border City Mills at Fall River).

(VIII) Benjamin Brayton Read, son of Francis Bourne and Mary A. (Brayton) Read, was born March 21, 1852, and died April 8, 1909. He was a carpenter by trade. On May 7, 1873, he married Lucy S. Manchester, who was born in Fall River Sept. 15, 1853, daughter of Silas and Mary Ann (Downing) Manchester. To this union was born one child, Benjamin Brayton, Feb. 28, 1874.

(IX) Benjamin Brayton Read, son of Benjamin Brayton and Lucy S. (Manchester) Read, was born in Fall River, at the old Manchester home on Stafford road, Feb. 28, 1874. He was educated in the public schools of Fall River, graduating from the high school in the class of 1892. Immediately thereafter he was engaged for about two months in the study of stenography and typewriting. He then entered the office of the Davol mills as clerk, under George H. Hills, treasurer, and was there for seven years. Upon leaving this place he went into the Stevens Manufacturing Company, and under Thomas McAuliffe worked up through all the grades until when he severed his relations with the company he was super-

intendent. Early in 1907, at the solicitation of some of the business men of Fall River, Mr. Read undertook the financing and building of the Lincoln Manufacturing Company's mill, for the manufacture of fine cotton goods, and this he carried to a successful issue. The company is capitalized at \$700,000. Its officers are: Leontine Lincoln, president; B. B. Read, treasurer; and the board of directors, C. H. Sears, John H. Estes, Israel Brayton, J. Thayer Lincoln, and George W. Slade, of Fall River, and Rodman P. Snelling and Frank J. Hale, of Newton Upper Falls, Mass. The mills started Jan. 1, 1909, with 50,000 spindles, which number has since been increased to 65,000 spindles.

On Oct. 24, 1900, Mr. Read married Clara Slade Cameron, daughter of James H. and Susan (Slade) Cameron, of Fall River, and granddaughter of George W. Slade, of Allen, Slade & Co. They have one son, George Slade, born July 25, 1910. Socially Mr. Read is a member of the Quequechan Club and the Rhode Island Country Club.

STEPHEN DUMERESQUE HOSMER, who has been well and favorably known in connection with the express business in Brockton and vicinity, is a native of Massachusetts, and a descendant of one of New England's old settled families. He was born in Concord, Mass., March 28, 1859.

(I) Thomas and James Hosmer, brothers, were early immigrants to New England, Thomas coming first in 1633, and becoming one of the proprietors of Cambridge, Mass., but later removing to Connecticut and founding the Hartford family of the name. James Hosmer, brother of Thomas, was born in England in 1607, and is said to have come from Hockhurst, Kent, in 1635, in the ship "Elizabeth," with his wife Ann, aged twenty-seven, children Marie and Ann, and two serving women. He was a clothier by trade, and settled in Cambridge, Mass., where he was admitted a freeman in 1637, and owned land before 1638. This he sold and removed to Concord, where he died Feb. 7, 1685. His first wife, Ann, was born in 1608, and after her death he married Mary, who died in May, 1641. He married (third) Elinne (Ellen, also mentioned as Alice), who died March 3, 1664-65. His children were: Mary, born in 1633, died young; Ann, born in 1635, died young; James, born in 1637, was slain in an engagement with the Indians at Sudbury April 21, 1676, during King Philip's war; Mary, born Jan. 10, 1639, died Aug. 18, 1642;



Stephen (born to wife Alice), born Nov. 27, 1642, is mentioned below; Hannah, born in 1644, died Dec. 15, 1675, married Joseph Hayward; Mary, born April 14, 1646, married Thomas Smith.

(II) Stephen Hosmer, son of James, born Nov. 27, 1642, in Concord, Mass., married March 24, 1667, Abigail Wood, of Concord, daughter of Michael Wood and granddaughter of William Wood, the immigrant, of Concord. Stephen Hosmer settled in Concord, and was admitted a freeman of the Colony in 1690. He died there Dec. 15, 1714. His children were: Mary, born May 2, 1668, married (first) Samuel and (second) John Bellows; Abigail, born Nov. 6, 1669, married George Wheeler; John, born Aug. 31, 1671, married Mary Billings; Ruth was born Aug. 28, 1675; Dorothy, born Dec. 10, 1677, married John Wheeler; Stephen was born June 27, 1680; Hannah was born Dec. 9, 1682; Jane, born June 27, 1685, died Sept. 28, 1685.

(III) Stephen Hosmer (2), son of Stephen, born June 27, 1680, in Concord, Mass., married Feb. 26, 1707, Prudence Billings, daughter of Nathaniel and Jane (Bannister) Billings. He removed to that part of Concord that became the town of Acton. His children were: Prudence, born about 1709, who married Thomas Hosmer; Stephen, Jr., who married (first) Millicent Wood and (second) Elizabeth Farrar; Jonathan, born March 29, 1712; Josiah, born Oct. 8, 1714; Jane; and Ephraim.

(IV) Josiah Hosmer, son of Stephen (2), born Oct. 8, 1714, married April 11, 1738, Hannah Wesson, both being of Concord, Mass. He died Oct. 7, 1788, and she died May 28, 1809. Their children were: Hannah, born Feb. 18, 1738-39; Josiah, Nov. 28, 1740; Esther, Feb. 3, 1743; Jesse, Jan. 17, 1745; Abel, March 27, 1747; Huldah, Dec. 28, 1749; John, June 17, 1752; Sarah, March 11, 1755; and Lucy, Jan. 24, 1758.

(V) John Hosmer, son of Josiah, born June 17, 1752, died Feb. 13, 1836, aged eighty-three years. He and his wife Mary had children: Jonathan, born Dec. 16, 1780; Polly, Feb. 10, 1784; and John, Jan. 22, 1786.

(VI) John Hosmer (2), son of John, born Jan. 22, 1786, married Jan. 21, 1824, Mary Eliza H. Turner, and their ten children were: Helen Maria, born June 24, 1825; Charles Henry, Dec. 18, 1826; Stephen Dumeresque, Oct. 8, 1828; John Albert, July 30, 1831; Harriet Matilda, June 4, 1833; Adelaide O.; Frederick Prescott; Eliza; Edward Mortimer, and Emma.

(VII) Charles Henry Hosmer, son of John (2), was born Dec. 18, 1826, in Concord, Mass., and died in Lyndon, Vt., aged seventy-four years. In early life he was engaged in farming, but later took up contracting, and in 1849 had the contract for laying the first iron in the construction of railroads in Texas. He continued a resident of his native State until about thirty-nine years of age, when he removed to Vermont, and was a resident of various sections of that State, finally locating at Lyndonville, where the remainder of his life was spent, successfully engaged in agricultural pursuits. He married Lozina Goldsmith, of Stow, Mass., who died at Rock Bottom, Mass., aged twenty-one years. Their children were: Stephen D., mentioned below; Charles Henry, living in Stowe, Vt.; Helen Maria, who married George H. Reed, of Acton, Mass.; and Frederick Prescott, living in Hudson, Massachusetts.

After the death of the mother of these children Mr. Hosmer married (second) Lizzie Avery, of Craftsbury, Vt., and to this union were born children as follows: Effie Lozina, who married Frederick Dubray; Annie, who died unmarried; and Alice Edith, who married Richard Hurst, and they reside at Newport, Vermont.

(VIII) Stephen Dumeresque Hosmer was born March 28, 1859, in Concord, Mass., the homestead still standing where his family had lived for several generations. His mother dying when he was about five years of age, his schooling was consequently somewhat limited. He attended school in his native town for a couple of terms, after which his father removed to Hyde Park, Vt., and there he attended school while living with the family of ex-Gov. Carroll S. Page, who is now United States senator from Vermont, with whose family he remained until he was sixteen years old. He then returned to Concord, his native town, where he was engaged for a time at farming, until in November, 1875, when he came to Brockton, where he found work with the late Elisha H. Joslyn, founder of Joslyn's Express, and for three years lived with Mr. Joslyn's family. Mr. Hosmer continued in the employ of the Joslyn Express Company through the various changes which took place in the ownership of this company, beginning at the bottom, and acting in various capacities from driver to messenger on the railroad between Brockton and Boston, finally becoming general manager of the business. In August, 1886, Mr. Hosmer was running as messenger on the train which was wrecked at Quincy,



and although there were a number of people killed and wounded he escaped without bodily injury, though he has since suffered from the nervous shock. In 1897 he bought an interest in the Joslyn Express Company, then owned by John P. Morse, and in 1905, upon the incorporation of the Brockton Transportation Company—which includes the Joslyn Express Company, the latter conducting the express department of the business, while the former handles the heavy freight department—Mr. Hosmer was one of the incorporators, and has since continued as a director of the corporation. Mr. Hosmer has been identified with this express company since its infancy, when but four teams were used in Brockton and two in Boston, until to-day, when it has absorbed the various other express businesses of Brockton and employs about 150 men and over 120 horses and teams. For the past four or five years, however, owing to his ill health, Mr. Hosmer has not been actively connected with the business, although still retaining his interest in the same. Several years ago he purchased a farm in East Bridgewater, where he removed, with his family, in the hope of regaining his health, but he was shortly after burned out, and he then returned to Brockton, where he still resides. Although practically retired from active business, his time is pretty well taken up with looking after his real estate interests.

Socially and fraternally Mr. Hosmer is prominently identified with the Masonic bodies, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., Brockton Council, R. & S. M., and Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton; and Aleppo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston. In political faith he is a Republican.

On June 9, 1881, Mr. Hosmer was married to Nellie Cordelia Jones, daughter of Robert and Anna (Carroll) Jones, both of whom died at Prairie City, Ill. To Mr. and Mrs. Hosmer have been born children as follows: (1) Mary Gertrude married Dr. Ellis V. Fanning, of Brockton, and has three children, Gertrude Hosmer, Phyllis and Ellis Vinal Fanning, Jr. (2) Charles Henry died aged two years and three months. (3) Stephen Dumeresque, Jr., served four years in the United States navy, during which time he was a member of the crew of the tug "Potomac," the most powerful ocean-going tug in the navy, which was used in towing the dry dock "Dewey" from Baltimore, Md., on its way to Manila, P. I., he returning from this trip with the rank of quartermaster. This trip of the "Potomac" was a

memorable one. She sailed from Baltimore Dec. 27, 1905, and towed the dry dock to the Indian Ocean, where, on April 29, 1906, the "Potomac" left the dry dock in the care of other tugs and returned to America. The voyage was very hazardous, and the severest kind of weather encountered, but no serious mishap occurred.

**CAPT. CHARLES WHITE BARKER**, late of New Bedford, was during the greater part of his active life a vessel master sailing out of that port, first as a whaler and later in the coastwise trade. He was born in South Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Mass., near the Russell Mill road, son of Charles White and Sylvia (Tucker) Barker, and was a member of an old family of the Plymouth Colony. We give herewith some outline of the generations in America, beginning with the emigrant ancestor.

(I) Robert Barker, born in 1616, came to New England at a very early date with John Thorp, and later served an apprenticeship at the carpenter's trade with William Parmer, which was completed April 1, 1637. In 1641, with others, he bought from Jonathan Brewster, son of Elder Brewster, a ferry and one hundred acres of land at Marshfield. Later he located at Duxbury, where for several years he served as surveyor. His death occurred about 1691. He married Lucy Williams, who died March 7, 1681-82. Their children were: Robert, born Feb. 27, 1630, died Sept. 25, 1729; Francis died in 1720; Isaac died in 1710; Abigail died in May, 1718; and Rebecca died in 1697.

(II) Isaac Barker, third son of Robert, was a surveyor of Duxbury in 1674, and a constable in 1687. He married Dec. 8, 1685, Judith, daughter of Gov. Thomas and Mary (Collier) Prince or Prence. After the death of Mr. Barker in 1710, his widow married William Tubbs, of Pembroke. The children born to Mr. Barker were: Samuel, born Sept. 2, 1667, who died Feb. 1, 1738-39; Isaac; Robert, born in 1673, who died Sept. 6, 1765; Jabez; Francis; Rebecca; Mary; Lydia; Judith; Martha, and Bathsheba.

(III) Jabez Barker, son of Isaac, married 6th day, 2d month, 1710, Rebecca Russell, born Jan. 3, 1688, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Russell. Their children were: Constant, born 30th day, 3d month, 1711; Hannah, born 5th day, 11th month, 1713-14; Joseph, born 10th day, 3d month, 1715, married Rebecca Smith; Seth, born 15th day, 5th month, 1717; Francis, born 29th day, 11th month, 1719-20.

married Sarah Howland; Isaac, born 21st day, 2d month, 1723, married Elizabeth Howland; and Jabez, born 29th day, 6th month, 1725.

(IV) Jabez Barker (2), son of Jabez, born 29th day, 6th month, 1725, married Mehetabel, and their children were: Susannah, born March 3, 1748; Mary, June 18, 1751; Sylvester, Sept. 12, 1753; Robert, March 2, 1756; Stephen, Aug. 4, 1759; Penelope, Sept. 5, 1761; Samuel, Jan. 23, 1764; Rebecca, June 13, 1767 (married April 12, 1792, Benjamin Chase); Ruby, Feb. 8, 1771 (married Henry Wilcox).

(V) Stephen Barker, son of Jabez (2), born Aug. 4, 1759, was twice married, first to Margaret Tripp, and second to Selvia Soule Ricketson (a widow), born May 14, 1760, the latter marriage occurring April 17, 1802. His children were: Samuel, born Sept. 17, 1783, married Sarah White; Alden, born Dec. 7, 1785, married July 3, 1800, Mehitabel Tucker; Abraham, born July 15, 1788, married in May, 1807, Eliza White, who died Jan. 1, 1819, aged twenty-eight, and (second) Oct. 12, 1819, Betsey Hammond; Lemuel, born June 18, 1790, married (intentions published) May 5, 1819, Ruth Allen.

(VI) Samuel Barker, son of Stephen, born Sept. 17, 1783, in the town of Dartmouth, died in 1865. He married Sarah (Sally) White, by whom he had two children: Charles White, born Sept. 19, 1805, and Peleg Tripp, born July 8, 1809, who died in San Francisco, Cal. The mother of these dying, Mr. Barker married (second) Amy Howland, by whom he had one child, Sarah White, born April 22, 1822, who married William Gifford, of New Bedford, where both died.

(VII) Charles White Barker, son of Samuel and Sarah (White) Barker, born Sept. 19, 1805, in the town of Dartmouth, followed farming there. There he married Sylvia Tucker, daughter of Henry and Edith (Howland) Tucker, and they had children as follows: Lydia, who married Reuben Howland, and died in New Bedford; Stephen, deceased; Cynthia, who married Capt. John Horan, and died in New Bedford; Sarah White and Edith Howland, twins, the former of whom married Joseph C. Francis and resided in New Bedford, the latter marrying Joseph C. Haskins, also of New Bedford; Charles W.; and Etta M., deceased. The mother of this family died in 1881 in New Bedford. The father went West and died there.

(VIII) Capt. Charles White Barker was reared on a farm and what education he received was gained in the schools of the home

district. As a boy he engaged in farm work, but having a strong desire to go to sea he shipped on the whaling vessel "Lancer," owned by Joshua Richmond, Capt. William J. Macy, master. In time he rose to the command of a vessel, the first boat in which he sailed as master being the "Europa," of Nantucket, of which Samuel Osborne was agent. He made a number of successful voyages and became well known as a whaling master. One of his voyages was to Sydney, Australia. Later he engaged in the coastwise trade, commanding a packet which plied between New Bedford and Providence and other nearby ports, continuing thus for several years before his retirement from a seafaring life. He did not remain idle thereafter, however, working for eleven years in the Hathaway mill and later at different occupations, including carpentering. He died at his home, at the southeast corner of Fourth and Grinnell streets, New Bedford, July 29, 1905, and was laid to rest in the cemetery at South Dartmouth. A man well known and respected, he took a deep interest in his home town and its industries and proved himself a desirable citizen in every way, though he never took any direct part in public affairs. He was a Republican in political sentiment but never was active in such matters.

On April 6, 1869, Captain Barker was married, in New Bedford, to Emily K. Kelley, a native of South Dartmouth, daughter of Elihu C. and Delany B. (Nickerson) Kelley. They had no children.

During his numerous voyages Captain Barker made a collection of shells of considerable interest, and since his death Mrs. Barker has spent much time and labor working them into different objects of art for the decoration of her home.

**KELLEY.** The Kelley family, to which Mrs. Barker belongs, is old Cape Cod stock and well known in West Dennis, Barnstable county. Elihu Coleman Kelley, her father, was born Nov. 20, 1814, son of Browning and Hannah (Studley) Kelley. He became a seafaring man at the age of eleven years, and engaged for many years in the coastwise trade, running a packet to Providence and nearby ports, south in the Southern trade and also to the West Indies. At different times he was the owner of several schooners, among them the "Pearl" and the "Oliver Chase," and was part owner in others. After giving up the water he did business as a dealer in barrels, having a place of business on Fisher's Island, and met with

excellent success, being well known and highly regarded. He made his home for many years in South Dartmouth, later moving to New Bedford and settling at Fourth and Grinnell streets, and there he died Dec. 11, 1884; he is buried in the cemetery at South Dartmouth.

Mr. Kelley married Delany Burden Nickerson, who was born Aug. 4, 1821, daughter of John and Mary (or Polly) (Weeks) Nickerson, and died Oct. 19, 1894, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Barker, who had cared for her in her declining years. She was interred in the South Dartmouth cemetery. Mrs. Kelley was a member of the Society of Friends. Four children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Kelley: Emily K., born Oct. 3, 1841, married Capt. Charles W. Barker; Henry Wilcox, born Dec. 8, 1842, resides in New Bedford; Hiram Weeks, born May 6, 1846, died April 25, 1850; and Hiram Coleman, born Sept. 3, 1856, resides at Pawtucket, Rhode Island.

**EARLE** (Dighton branch). The Earle family to which this article is devoted springs from the earlier Portsmouth, R. I.-Swansea, Mass. family, one of some two hundred and seventy and more years' standing in the section named. John W. Earle, a descendant from the first American ancestor Ralph Earle, in the ninth generation, is now living retired on his farm "Dighton Rock farm," where he has made his home for a number of years. The generations in detail from Ralph Earle are herewith given chronologically.

(I) Ralph Earle was among those of Portsmouth, R. I., who were admitted inhabitants of Aquidneck in 1638 and who signed the declaration of allegiance in the year following. He was chosen to keep an inn in 1647; was treasurer in 1649 and also overseer of the poor in that year. He was again elected treasurer in 1651. He was a freeman in 1655. He served later as juryman and grand juryman. He was appointed in 1655 to keep a house of entertainment. He joined a troop of horse in 1667 and afterward became captain of it. He died in 1678. His wife was formerly Joan Savage. Their children were: Ralph, William, Mary, Martha and Sarah.

(II) William Earle, son of Ralph, married (first) Mary, daughter of Job and Katherine Walker, and (second) Prudence. He was of Portsmouth, R. I., then of Dartmouth, Mass., and again of Portsmouth, R. I., then of Dartmouth, Mass., and again of Portsmouth. He was a freeman of 1658, and a juryman of that year. He and William Cory operated together a windmill. He probably removed

to Dartmouth, Mass., about 1670, his interest there being large, and remained there for a time. He owned 2,000 acres of land from his claims in the original division. He was taxed in Portsmouth in 1680. The May session of the Assembly, 1691, met at his house, it being removed from Newport on account of the "distemper." He was deputy in 1693, 1704 and 1706. He died Jan. 15, 1715. His children, the last two being born to the second marriage, were: Mary, William, Thomas, Ralph, Caleb, John and Prudence.

(III) Thomas Earle, son of William and Mary (Walker), married before November, 1693, Mary, born in 1670, daughter of Philip and Mary (Cook) Taber, of Dartmouth, Mass. His father gave him land in Dartmouth in 1692 and he went there to reside. He sold this land in 1696, then lived a short time in Portsmouth, when he bought forty acres of land in Swansea and later added more to it. He sold between one and two acres of land in 1708, for a Friends' meeting-house; in 1716 he conveyed a half of his farm to his son Oliver and in 1721 sold him the other half of it. He died at his homestead in Warwick, R. I., April 28, 1727. His wife died in 1759. Their children were: William, Thomas, Mary, Oliver, Sarah, Lydia and Rebecca.

(IV) Oliver Earle, son of Thomas, married June 9, 1720, Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Martha (Tripp) Sherman, of Portsmouth, R. I. As stated, his father, who was then living in Portsmouth, in 1716, gave him half of his Swansea farm. He had been living in New York City, where he was engaged in the East India trade. In 1721 Oliver bought of his father the other half of the farm, paying for it 1,100 pounds. He died in 1766. His children were: Joshua, Caleb, Thomas and Mary.

(V) Caleb Earle, son of Oliver, born Jan. 30, 1729, in Swansea, Mass., married (first) 5th of 10th month, 1745, Sarah, born Sept. 1, 1727, daughter of Benjamin and Isabel Buffington, by whom he had six children. He married (second) in 1769 Hannah, born 12th of 12th month, 1744, daughter of Daniel and Mary Chase, of Swansea, and they had eight children. The family lived in Swansea. The children were: Elizabeth, born Feb. 13, 1748; Weston, born April 18, 1750; Caleb, born Sept. 2, 1756; Benjamin, born Jan. 17, 1759; Joshua, born Oct. 11, 1762; David, born May 8, 1764; Mary, born Feb. 20, 1771; Jonathan, born July 13, 1772; Rebekah, born July 20, 1774; Daniel, born Aug. 30, 1776; Sarah,

born March 11, 1778; Oliver, born Jan. 24, 1780; William, born Aug. 30, 1781; and Hannah, born July 15, 1787.

(VI) Weston Earle, son of Caleb, born April 18, 1750, in Swansea, Mass., married (first) Hepzibah Terry, (second) Sarah Slade, and (third) Martha S. Smith. He lived in Swansea, Mass., where his death occurred Sept. 5, 1838. He was buried in the Friends' cemetery, in Somerset, Mass. His children, all excepting the youngest born to the first and second wives—they each being the mother of three children—were: Caleb, born Feb. 27, 1771; Sarah, born in 1777; Hepzibeth, born in 1778; John, born May 24, 1790; Slade, born Oct. 16, 1791; Edward S., born Oct. 17, 1795; and Thomas G., born Oct. 19, 1823.

(VII) John Earle, son of Weston and Sarah (Slade) Earle, born May 24, 1790, in Swansea, Mass., married in 1809, Roby Cornell, of Swansea, Mass., born in 1789, in Swansea, daughter of Asa and Martha (Mason) Cornell. At the age of sixteen Mr. Earle began teaching school and continued in the profession during the winter months for thirty-seven years. He taught in addition to the common branches navigation and the higher branches. He, too, did farming and was successful in it. He was a member of the Massachusetts Senate in 1850 and 1851, and had previously been several years in the House of Representatives. He served as a justice of the peace and was often called upon to administer estates. He died Nov. 18, 1864, and she died May 5, 1872. Their children were: Weston, born Feb. 19, 1810; Sarah, born Sept. 16, 1811, married Philip Simmons; John M., born in 1819, died young; and Elizabeth, born May 2, 1822, married Frederick A. Boomer, of Fall River.

(VIII) Weston Earle, son of John and Roby (Cornell) Earle, born Feb. 19, 1810, in Swansea, Mass., married in July, 1838, Content, born Feb. 8, 1798, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Robinson) Slade of Swansea, and they lived in the town of Dighton, Mass. Mr. Earle passed his early life at the paternal homestead. When twenty-one he went to Rochester, Mass., where he was employed for three years. He purchased a farm in Dighton, Mass., in 1837, and the next year located on it.

Like his father before him Mr. Earle was prominent in the public affairs of his adopted town. From the very formation of the Republican party on through life he was ardent and zealous in support of its principles. In 1845 he was elected an assessor and was continued in that office several years. From 1857 to 1864 inclusive, excepting the year 1862,

he was selectman of the town. He was collector of taxes and treasurer in 1869, 1870 and 1874, and collector of taxes from 1882 to 1886, inclusive, excepting the year 1884. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Earle were: John W., born July 6, 1838; and Elizabeth S., born May 2, 1841, married Ebenezer F. Andrews, and they are both deceased.

(IX) JOHN W. EARLE, son of Weston and Content (Slade) Earle, was born July 6, 1838, in Swansea, Mass. He was but an infant when his parents settled in Dighton, and here he attended school, and for a short period the Dighton academy at that place. He helped on the farm and also learned surveying which he followed for years in Dighton and surrounding towns. Finally he settled on his father's farm, a tract of two hundred acres, where he built his present dwelling and made extensive improvements from time to time. He sold fifteen acres of the homestead for the Dighton Rock Park. He has been somewhat interested in mining, principally in the West, and his investments have proved excellent. He has traveled extensively through the West and South and is a man well informed, well read and conversant with all subjects of interest of the day. In politics a Republican, he cast his first vote for Abraham Lincoln, but though interested in the welfare of his party, he has taken no active part. He is a birthright member of the Society of Friends.

Mr. Earle married (first) Sept. 20, 1866, Caroline E., daughter of George and Nancy (Waterman) Searle, of Scituate, R. I., and to them came children as follows: Ralph, born Sept. 4, 1867; Howard W., born Jan. 7, 1873, died Feb. 8, 1879; Ione, born Oct. 29, 1877, married Frank Joseph Pitts, of Taunton, where they reside; John, twin to Ione, died on the day of birth. The mother of these died Aug. 16, 1903; and was buried in the Friends Cemetery at Somerset. Mr. Earle married (second) July 6, 1905, Bessie A. Dennison. One child, Virginia, born Dec. 12, 1906, came to this marriage. Mrs. Earle is a native of Nova Scotia, daughter of Martin A. Dennison. She is a lady of refined taste, much devoted to her home and family.

BASSETT (Taunton family). The family bearing the name of Bassett is one among the oldest in Massachusetts, as well as one of prominence and eminent respectability. It was founded in America by (1) William Bassett, who came over in the ship "Fortune" in 1621. He went to Leyden, Holland, from Sandwich, County Kent, England. He settled first in



America at Plymouth, then in Duxbury, and finally in Bridgewater, of which town he was an original proprietor and among the first permanent settlers. He was comparatively wealthy, being a large land owner, only four in Plymouth paying a higher tax in 1633. He was one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth. He had a large library—an indication of his own good education. He was made a freeman in 1633. In 1637 he was a volunteer in the company raised to assist Massachusetts and Connecticut in the Pequot war; and he was a member of the committee of the town of Duxbury to lay out bounds and to decide on the fitness of persons applying to become residents. For six years he was a representative to the Old Colony Court. He was a blacksmith by trade. The Christian name of his wife was Elizabeth, and Mitchell's Bridgewater says that she was probably a Tilden. In 1623, at the first division of land, it appears that he was married but had no children, but in 1627 at the division of cattle, he had two, William (who settled in Sandwich) and Elizabeth (who married Thomas Burgess, of Sandwich). Other children born later were: Joseph (mentioned below), Nathaniel (who in 1684 settled at Yarmouth) and Sarah (who married Peregrine White, of Marshfield, the first born of English parents, Cape Cod Harbor, November, 1620). William Bassett died in 1667.

(II) Joseph Bassett, son of William and Elizabeth, born in 1629, settled in West Bridgewater with his father. He was constable in 1670 and surveyor in 1679. He married Oct. 16, 1677, (probably second) Martha, born in 1647, daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth Hobart, of Hingham, granddaughter of Edmund, of Hingham, Mass., formerly of Hingham, England. His death occurred in 1712, and his wife died in Norton in 1716 (O. S.). His children were: Joseph, who married Nov. 3, 1691, Bethiah Eaton, and died in 1736; William, who married (first) Sarah Sweetland and (second) Mary Bump, and died in 1730; Lydia, born in 1671, who married in 1692 Daniel Whittemore; Ruth, born in 1671 (twin to Lydia), who in 1692 married John Whittemore, brother of Daniel; Elnathan, born in 1676, married Mary Hill, and died April 20, 1750; Jeremiah, who died Jan. 29, 1768; and Elizabeth, who became the widow of William Fenton.

(III) Jeremiah Bassett, son of Joseph and Martha, had the homestead near Isaac Johnson's, and in 1713 sold it to Mr. Johnson and went to Norton. He signed a petition for an

alteration to a church in Norton July 24, 1717. About 1714 he bought land of Zebulon Fields in North Taunton, and May 3, 1718, he sold his holdings in Norton to Thomas Fitch, of Boston. He was the school teacher of Norton in 1720 and 1721. He was in Norton in 1739, but later removed to North Taunton and built a house on what is now Field street, on the Northside, East of the cemetery and the Freewill Baptist Church. He had a change of heart and tradition says became a Baptist. He first attended Elder Goff's Baptist Church of Rehoboth, but later in 1747 applied to have meetings in his own house in Taunton. He married Mary Fitch (or Felch), their intentions being published March 3, 1721. Their children were: Jeremiah, born Feb. 22, 1722; John, June 6, 1723; Joseph, March 6, 1726-27; Mary, March 10, 1728-29; Daniel, July 13, 1731; Samuel, Dec. 26, 1734; and Rachel, June 1, 1739.

(IV) Jeremiah Bassett, son of Jeremiah and Mary, was born Feb. 22, 1722, and died in August, 1791, or July 14, 1793 (Thayer record). He married March 24, 1748, Sarah Alger, of Easton (Taunton record), daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Dunbar) Alger. Jeremiah Bassett was a farmer and teamster. He joined the church Oct. 3, 1769, his wife having joined in 1762. In consideration of £200 of silver money he conveyed to his two sons in equal parts all his property real and personal. He bought land and built the homestead on Bassett street, Taunton. This house was standing in 1907. He was six feet, four inches tall, and had black hair. His children were: Susannah, born Dec. 5, 1749, died Nov. 26, 1827; Jeremiah, born Feb. 9 (or 20), 1751-52; and Elijah, born May 12, 1754, died August, 1803, unmarried. Jeremiah and Elijah served in the Revolution.

(V) Jeremiah Bassett, son of Jeremiah and Sarah, was born Feb. 9 (or 20), 1751-52, and died April 14, 1817. He married Feb. 3, 1780, Hannah Woodward, daughter of Caleb and Rachel Woodward, granddaughter of John Woodward, great-granddaughter of John and Sarah (Crossman) Woodward, of Taunton. Jeremiah Bassett was a resident of Taunton, living on Bassett street, near Watson's pond. He was a farmer and large land owner, owning land between Bassett and Crane streets, North Taunton. He built an addition to the homestead on Bassett street. He was in the Revolutionary service several times, the longest period being in Captain Thayer's Company from July 1, 1776, to June 1, 1777. His wife's family were Quakers. The ten children

born to Jeremiah and Hannah Bassett were: Sarah, born March 5, 1781, died Oct. 28, 1837; Samuel, born Nov. 12, 1782, died March, 1860; Stephen, born March 21, 1785, died Feb. 25, 1831; Jeremiah, born April 29, 1787, died Dec. 19, 1872; Hannah, born Dec. 19, 1788; Mary, born 1790, died Nov. 30, 1837; Ichabod, born Feb. 2, 1792, died May 28, 1874; David, born Sept. 18, 1793, died Nov. 21, 1866; Rachel, born 1796, died Aug. 2, 1821; Lois, born 1798, died 1850; and Abner B., born June 13, 1803, died Nov. 29, 1854.

(VI) Samuel Bassett, son of Jeremiah, born Nov. 12, 1782, died in 1860, aged seventy-seven years, four months. On April 16, 1808, he married Hannah Stone, of Norton, Mass., daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Woodward) Stone, of Norton, Mass., granddaughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Woodward) Stone, great-granddaughter of William (born 1692) and Mehitabel (Dean) Stone of Norton, and great-great-granddaughter of William and Hannah (Whilley) Stone of Bristol, Mass., now Rhode Island. Hannah Stone was born Aug. 18, 1787, daughter of Thomas, and died June 3, 1866. Samuel Bassett was a master builder, wheel and millwright, blacksmith and farmer, owning a farm on Harvey street. His residence was destroyed by fire, and he bought the Abiatha Thayer estate on Crane avenue, where he died in 1860. He is buried on Crane street, nearly opposite the old Quaker meeting house yard. His children were as follows: Samuel Washington, born Jan. 5, 1812, died Nov. 2, 1881; Hannah Stone, born March 24, 1814, died in May, 1892; Almira, born Sept. 14, 1815; James Taylor and Julia, born May 3, 1817 (the former died Jan. 28, 1904, and the latter is still living); Nelson, born May 24, 1820, died Feb. 9, 1895; Rachel, born Aug. 20, 1824, died 1845; and Chloe Angeline, born Aug. 25, 1827.

(VII) JAMES TAYLOR BASSETT, son of Samuel and Hannah, was born May 3, 1817, and died Jan. 28, 1904. In 1844 he married Caroline E. Jones, of Raynham, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Williams) Jones, granddaughter of Samuel and Mercy (Gushee) Jones, great-granddaughter of Timothy and Sarah (Shaw) Jones, great-great-granddaughter of Abraham Jones, of Raynham, great-great-great-granddaughter of Joseph Jones, of Taunton, who died in Taunton in 1726. James T. Bassett was a contractor and master builder at Taunton. He built the Taunton high school on Washington street, the Methodist church of Oakland, part of the Oakland mill, the Bassett block at Whittenton, also other

blocks, a shoe shop at Raynham, the engine house at Whittenton and the old register of deeds building on Court street. He built many of the houses now standing in Whittenton and was prominent in building up the Lawrence and Cottage streets section. He was the owner of much real estate and many houses. He was a member of the city council in 1872-73-74. To James T. Bassett and wife were born children as follows: (1) Elton J. was born Feb. 5, 1845. (2) Elizabeth, born Aug. 29, 1846, married July 8, 1868, William H. Lewis, and had one daughter Clara Erving, born Nov. 16, 1874, who married Joseph Howard Tidd, and died Sept. 23, 1906. (3) Erbanus J., born Aug. 29, 1848, married June 8, 1873, Louise H. Lincoln, daughter of Woodward B. and Harriet W. (Dean) Lincoln, and had two children, Alta Louise, born Jan. 16, 1876, who married Hon. William M. Dean; and Irving Lewis, born Nov. 1, 1879, who married Clara Baylies Woodward. (4) Lester E. is mentioned below. (5) Eustus C., born Oct. 31, 1852, died April 8, 1904, married (first) Sarah Robinson, who died April 11, 1897, the mother of Clarence Eustus, born April 20, 1895; and Sarah Elizabeth, born April 11, 1897. He married (second) Jan. 26, 1904, Hannah Hathaway White, born Nov. 26, 1864, daughter of Ansel Clark and Voadicia J. (Howard) White, and granddaughter of Ansel and Hannah (Hathaway) White. The three younger sons of James Taylor Bassett were associated with their father in business, each having charge at various times of the different branches, and each having been most successful in his line of work, and they are and were among the representative citizens of their native city.

(VIII) LESTER E. BASSETT, son of James Taylor, born Jan. 13, 1851, was married July 30, 1879, to Lydia Rounseville Spooner, daughter of Captain Caleb and Elizabeth Washburn (Hathaway) Spooner, of New Bedford. They have had children as follows: Hubert Merle, born Sept. 10, 1881, graduated from the University of Maine in the class of 1904; Alfred James, born April 29, 1883, graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1905; Ormon Earle, born Aug. 1, 1886, graduated from the University of Vermont in 1908; Inez Elizabeth, born Oct. 24, 1889; and Ava Spooner, born Feb. 15, 1891. The two eldest sons are in the employ of the New York Central in the installation of electricity as a motive power at its New York City terminal. They are assistant engineers in the electric zone of the New York Central, the elder being super-

intendent of structures, and the other assistant engineer in electrical department, and Ava S. Bassett is military instructor in the Worrall Hall Military Academy at Peekskill, New York.

(III) William Bassett, son of Joseph and Martha (Hobart) Bassett, married Sarah Sweetland, and their children were: William, born in 1694 (married in 1719 Mary Mehurin); Joseph, 1696; Ruth, 1700 (married Joseph Davis, and died in 1730); Nathan, 1702. The mother of these children died in 1703, and Mr. Bassett married (second) in 1703, Mary Bump. To the second union were born children as follows: Sarah, born in 1704; Elizabeth, 1706; Thankful, 1710; Benjamin, 1712; and Seth, 1715. William Bassett, the father, died in 1730.

(IV) Nathan Bassett, son of William and Sarah Bassett, born in 1702, married in 1733, Hannah Washburn, and they had children: John, born in 1734; Nathan, in 1737; Ruth, in 1740; David, 1743; Hannah, in 1745; Joseph, in 1747; Jonathan, in 1750 (went to Killingly, Connecticut).

(V) Joseph Bassett, Esq., son of Nathan and Hannah (Washburn) Bassett, born Oct. 25, 1747, married in 1776, Hannah, daughter of Joseph Lathrop, born Aug. 6, 1753. Their children were: (1) William, born in 1777; (2) Nathan, 1778 (married a widow by the name of Daniels or Snow); (3) Josiah, 1783 (married in 1810 Lucretia, daughter of Bradford Mitchell); (4) Jonathan, 1785 (married in 1813 Sarah, daughter of David Leonard, and (second) a daughter of John Fobes); (5) Hannah, 1787 (married in 1810 Ezra Fobes); (6) Paschal, 1789 (married in 1811 Mary, daughter of Winslow Hooper, and had children, Mary Winslow, born in 1812, and Sarah Church, born in 1814); (7) Joseph, 1791 (married in 1712 Hannah Williams); (8) George, 1795 (married in 1819 Hannah, daughter of Major Theodore Mitchell); and (9) Sarah (married in 1799 Hampden Keith). Joseph Bassett, Esq., died March 15, 1817; and his widow died Sept. 10, 1834.

(VI) Joseph Bassett, son of Joseph, Esq., and Hannah (Lathrop) Bassett, born 1791, married in 1712, Hannah, daughter of Abial Williams, of Raynham. His children were: Joseph Milton, born Dec. 4, 1817; Albignce Waldo, July 21, 1819; Hannah Williams, April 29, 1823.

(VII) Joseph Milton Bassett, son of Joseph and Hannah (Williams) Bassett, born Dec.

4, 1817, married (first) Mary Young, of Fall River, and (second) Nancy Wood, of Ohio. His children by the first marriage were: Mary Jane, born July 28, 1844, married William Francis Dean; Joseph Williams, born Aug. 31, 1846. By his second marriage were born: Nathan O., born Jan. 8, 1854; Hannah Olive, April 30, 1855; Alice, March 23, 1858; Seth Albert, March 28, 1860; and Effie, Nov. 15, 1864.

(VII) Albignce Waldo Bassett, son of Joseph and Hannah (Williams) Bassett, born July 21, 1819, married Sarah Jane Hill, daughter of Deacon Philip Ellis Hill, of Bridgewater. Their children were: Nathan and Joseph Waldo.

CONNELL (Fall River family). For several generations members of the family of Connell have been actively and substantially in evidence in the citizenship and professional life of Fall River. Reference is made to some of the descendants of William and Mary (Smith) Connell, of Paisley, Scotland. Their son William in his career exemplified the possibilities open to one foreign-born here in America, rising as he did through his own exertions to position and means, occupying for the extended period of a score and more years the relation to the city of his adoption of superintendent of schools. Drs. Charles W. and Arthur Irving Connell, now active in professional life in Fall River, are his sons.

William Connell, father of the late William Connell, and grandfather of Drs. Charles W. and Arthur I. Connell, of Fall River, was born June 11, 1802, in Scotland, and resided at Paisley, where he was engaged as a hand loom weaver in the weaving of the famous Paisley shawls. In 1842 he brought his family to this country and located at Fall River, where he was engaged at his trade for a few years, finally retiring. His death occurred Jan. 28, 1882. He married Mary Smith, who was born July 12, 1801, and died Jan. 3, 1874.

WILLIAM CONNELL, son of William and Mary (Smith) Connell, was born April 22, 1826, in Paisley, Scotland, and in 1842, at the age of sixteen, came with his parents to this country. The family located in Fall River, Mass., and here the son began work in one of the mills and was thus employed with the exception of one year, in which he attended school, until 1848. He then or not long after became superintendent of the Oliver Chace thread mill and later engaged in business for himself as an interested party in the Wyoming Thread Company. He was also interested in





the machinist business carried on by Kay Brothers & Co., these concerns operating on land of the late Augustus Chace, at Globe Village.

After coming to Fall River, at the age of sixteen years, as stated, young Connell attended day school one year, which with the exception of some private instruction given him of evenings by one of the clergymen of the city was all the school training he had. But together with such studying as he did by himself, and reading, it amply fitted him for his long and useful career in educational lines and citizenship. When a young man he taught school in Tiverton, R. I., and was afterward a member of the school committee there. During the school year 1862-63 he taught in what is now the Bowen street school, fitting pupils for the high school. While engaged in the manufacturing business, in 1862, Mr. Connell was elected a member of the school committee of Fall River, his quiet merit and his determination upon useful and honorable attainment having been thus early recognized. In 1866, and again in 1867, he was elected as a Republican to represent Ward One in the common council, serving as president of that body in the latter year; and in 1868 he was sent from the same ward to the board of aldermen. He had served the city on the school committee for a number of years at the time of his election, in 1872, to be superintendent of schools, succeeding Superintendent Tewksbury. This office came to him entirely unsolicited, and for a time he was disposed to decline it; but he finally accepted with the intention of resigning when another suitable person could be procured. He seemed by nature to be fitted for the exacting duties of this post of honor and so well did he perform the duties of that important position that his fellow citizens continued to honor him in that relation through the rest of his lifetime, his service covering the long period of twenty-two years. Some idea of his progressive spirit, and of its ready adaptation to the needs of his position, may be gained from a few facts concerning it.

When Mr. Connell assumed the office the population of Fall River was about 35,000 and the average attendance of pupils was about 3,500. At the close of his life the population of the city had more than doubled, and the average attendance of pupils was nearly 9,000. During his incumbency the magnificent B. M. C. Durfee high school was erected. He organized the schools in no less than twenty-four new buildings. In his first report Mr. Connell discussed the matter of free textbooks

and supplies and he was the first school superintendent in the State to introduce free textbooks and supplies, with which the schools of Fall River were supplied in 1874. It was largely owing to the strong arguments furnished by the experience of this city that, in 1884, the free textbook law was passed by the State Legislature. Superintendent Connell gave to his duties active and patient service and rare good judgment. Seemingly so well fitted and adapted to the work, he performed it with ability, impartiality and uniform courtesy. During all of the twenty-two years of labor his only extended vacation was a trip he took abroad, in 1891, to visit his youngest son, who was then pursuing his medical studies in Germany, and together they traveled through Europe. Mr. Connell died June 23, 1894, after a decline in health covering several years, and he was buried in Oak Grove cemetery. He had long been a member of the Baptist Church and for a decade before his demise a member and regular attendant of the First Church of that denomination at Fall River. In his religious life he was a liberal orthodox. A Republican in politics, he was an advocate of political and moral reform.

On Nov. 9, 1848, Mr. Connell was married to Clarissa W. Gifford, born July 11, 1825, in Fall River, daughter of Capt. Allen and Sarah (Cartwright) Gifford, and a representative of one of the ancient families of that Commonwealth. She died Nov. 16, 1875. Their children were as follows: (1) Clara J., born Feb. 11, 1850, died Feb. 15, 1894. (2) William H., born Aug. 7, 1852, married Harriet A. Farnum and they have one son, William A. (3) Sarah J. was born June 25, 1854. (4) Mary I., born May 10, 1857, died Jan. 3, 1909. (5) Charles W., born March 10, 1859, is mentioned below. (6) Harriet E. was born July 14, 1863. (7) Arthur I., born May 17, 1865, is mentioned below.

CHARLES W. CONNELL, M. D., second son of William and Clarissa W. (Gifford) Connell, was born March 10, 1859, in Fall River, Mass. He attended the public schools of his native city and was graduated from the high school there with the class of 1877. Then, entering Brown University, he was graduated from that institution in 1881, and in 1884 received the degree of A. M. Following his graduation he was for five years teacher of Latin in the Fall River high school and in the meantime commenced the study of medicine. This preparation he continued and completed at the Harvard Medical School, from which he was graduated, and received the degree of

M. D. in the year 1887. After his graduation he took post-graduate courses in New York and Philadelphia for one year and then located in the practice of medicine in Fall River, which has since been his field of labor.

Dr. Connell is a member of the Fall River Medical Society, and a member of the board of trustees of the Emergency Hospital. He is a member of the American Academy of Medicine; of Friendly Union Lodge, I. O. O. F.; the Delta Upsilon Fraternity; the Quequechan Club; the Fall River Golf Club, and a trustee of the Citizens' Savings Bank. Dr. Connell is a member of the First Baptist Church and teacher of the young men's class in the Harrison Street Chapel.

On June 15, 1893, Dr. Connell married Emma Persis, daughter of Andrew B. and Hannah (Borden) Earle, born March 26, 1862. They have had two children: Clarissa Earle, born May 26, 1894; and Grace, born April 29, 1896, who died Jan. 28, 1899.

ARTHUR IRVING CONNELL, M. D., son of William and Clarissa W. (Gifford) Connell, was born May 17, 1865, in Fall River, Mass. He was graduated from the Fall River high school in 1883. He then entered Brown University, from which he was graduated with the class of 1887, receiving the degree of A. B. Three years later his alma mater conferred on him the degree of A. M. Having decided upon following the medical profession, for its preparation he entered in the fall of 1887 the Harvard Medical School, where he passed three years in study. He then, in order to receive the special advantages of the German universities, passed one year as a medical student at Heidelberg, Dresden, Berlin and Vienna. In 1891 Harvard Medical School conferred upon him the degree of Doctor of Medicine. In that same year he began his professional career, establishing himself on South Main street, Fall River, where he has since been located. Dr. Connell is a member of the Fall River Medical Society, the Massachusetts Medical Society, and the American Medical Association. He is visiting surgeon to the Union hospital, consultant to the City hospital, and for several years was bacteriologist for the city board of health. In 1903 he was chosen a member of the school committee of Fall River, in which capacity he has since served.

Socially Dr. Connell is a member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of the Quequechan Club and the Fall River Golf Club.

HORACE M. SPROAT, who has been active in the industrial and commercial life of Massachusetts, and is now engaged in the real estate business in Wareham, Mass., is a member of a family early located in Scituate, and he numbers among his ancestors good "Mayflower" and Colonial stock.

(I) Robert Sproat, of Scituate in 1660, later became a resident of Middleboro. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Sampson, of Duxbury, who was a member of the family of Edward Tilley, and a passenger of the "Mayflower," 1620. Robert and Elizabeth's children were: Mercy, born in 1662; Elizabeth, born in 1664; Mary, born in 1666; Robert, born in 1669; Anna, born in 1671; James, born in 1673; Ebenezer, born in 1676; and Hannah, born in 1680. The father died in Middleboro in 1712, and his will gives "to daughter Mercy Oldham and daughter Ann Richmond, each a lot in the 'South Purchase'; to daughter Hannah Cane, and daughters Elizabeth and Mary Sproat, lots at Eddy's pond; to James and Ebenezer the farm at Scituate and undivided lands in Middleboro." Savage says Robert Sproat perished in the Phipps expedition in 1690; and while Deane in his "History of Scituate" gives his death in 1712 at Middleboro, he states on page 131 that Robert Sproat died in June (1690) on the Canada expedition. A member of the Middleboro Sproat family gives the information that Robert Sproat was a son of James H. Sproat, of Yorkshire, England; that Robert was a soldier in Cromwell's army, went from England to the West Indies, and from there came to Scituate.

(II) James Sproat, son of Robert, born in 1673, married in 1712 Elizabeth Southworth, of Middleboro, daughter of Nathaniel and Desire (Gray) Southworth, and granddaughter of Gen. Constant Southworth, who came from England in 1628, was an early settler at Duxbury and very prominent in the affairs of the town and Colony, serving as lieutenant, deputy for twenty-two years, treasurer of Plymouth Colony for sixteen years, member of the council of war, commissioner for the United Colonies, etc. James Sproat removed to Middleboro. He had one son, Robert, born in Scituate. James Sproat married (second) in 1727 Rachel Dwelley.

(III) Robert Sproat (2), son of James, born in 1715, in Scituate, married Feb. 2, 1737-38, at Middleboro, Hannah, born April 12, 1716, daughter of Isaac and Lydia (Standish) Sampson, of Plympton and Middleboro, granddaughter of Isaac Sampson and great-

granddaughter of Abraham Sampson, who was a brother of Henry Sampson, of the "Mayflower." Lydia (Standish) Sampson was a daughter of Alexander Standish and his wife Sarah (Alden), daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, of the "Mayflower," and granddaughter of Capt. Myles Standish, of the "Mayflower," 1620.

(IV) Robert Sproat, son of Robert (3), married Hannah Leonard, of Middleboro. At a skirmish at White Plains there was a company of Middleboro ordered out, and he was one of the company. He died in the service after three weeks, leaving three small children, namely: James, aged seven years; Hannah, and Leonard. He was a captain in 1772.

(V) James Sproat, son of Robert and Hannah, born about 1774, married March 5, 1801, Lucy Clark, daughter of Dr. Joseph and Rebecca Clark. Mr. Sproat was a deacon in the First Church in Middleboro. He died April 15, 1837, in his sixty-third year. Their children were: Almira, born Nov. 21, 1802, married Allen Shaw; James Robert, born April 18, 1806, married April 18, 1833, Sarah Miller, daughter of Seth Miller, Esq., of Middleboro; Granville, born Jan. 10, 1809, married Florentha Thompson; Lucy married Amos Pratt, of Easton. Mrs. Sproat died Dec. 7, 1849, aged sixty-nine years. Mr. Sproat was an architect by profession, and designed a number of the churches and prominent buildings in Middleboro, and the Congregational Church at Taunton. He was highly esteemed as an upright man and useful citizen.

(VI) James Robert Sproat, son of James, was born in Middleboro, April 18, 1806, and was educated in the public schools and Peirce Academy. After leaving school he became a clerk in the Pierce store at Middleboro, and later in the Washburn store in the same town. He next came to Wareham, and took charge of the company store at Tremont, which he managed for a time, until he purchased the same, conducting it successfully. He made his home in Wareham, where he had a comfortable residence. After his retirement from business he devoted his time to looking after his real estate interests. He died Dec. 27, 1877, and was buried in the Wareham cemetery. Politically he was first a Whig and later a Republican, but while always interested in public affairs and in politics he cared nothing about official position. However, he served as a member of the General Court of the State in 1852 and 1853. On April 18, 1833, in Middleboro, Mass., Mr. Sproat was married to Sarah Miller, daughter of Seth Miller, Esq., of Middle-

boro, and she died Nov. 20, 1893, the mother of children as follows: Sarah Elizabeth, at home; James; Horace M.; Aurelia Josephine, at home; and Flora A., who died young.

(VII) JAMES SPROAT, son of James Robert, received his education in the Wareham schools and Brown University, graduating from the latter about 1853. He then studied law with his uncle, Seth Miller, and became well known in that profession in Wareham and Boston. Public affairs received a portion of his attention, and he served in the General Court as senator from Wareham. He died in 1888, in Wareham. He married Maria Barrows, daughter of Deacon Hiram Barrows.

(VII) Horace M. Sproat, son of James Robert, was born May 3, 1838, in Wareham, and in the schools of that town received his education. He worked for a time in his father's store at Tremont, and later went to Boston, where he was engaged in the lumber business, later becoming a hardware salesman for a short time. He then formed a partnership with Samuel F. Barker, to engage in the manufacture of shoe soles in Boston, and in this he was engaged until his father died. He then was obliged to return home and look after the interests of the estate, and was engaged in the lumber business, buying lumber from the South and West for the Boston contractors. He is now engaged extensively in the real estate business. Fraternally he is a member of Social Harmony Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Wareham. In politics he is a Republican, and in religious faith a Unitarian. In 1880 he married Louise G. Gammons, daughter of the late George P. Gammons. They have no children. Mrs. Sproat attends the Episcopal Church.

(VII) Sarah Elizabeth Sproat and Aurelia Josephine Sproat reside in the old family home in Wareham. The former is an active worker in the W. C. T. U. of Wareham, of which she has been secretary for the past twenty-seven years, and has been a member of the Congregational Church for fifty-two years.

MILLER. The Miller family to which the late Mrs. James Robert Sproat belonged is an old one in Middleboro, and is described in detail elsewhere in this work.

John Miller, the first of the name in Middleboro, came from England, and located in Middleboro, where he was a large land owner. He died May 11, 1720, and was buried at the "Green."

John Miller (2), son of John, born in 1669, married Lydia Coombs.

John Miller (3), son of John (2), born Oct. 28, 1704, married Oct. 30, 1735, Priscilla Bennett, daughter of Peter Bennett, and they had seven children.

Seth Miller, son of John (3), born Feb. 22, 1738-39, married Oct. 17, 1771, Abigail Thompson, daughter of Jacob Thompson. She was born Nov. 26, 1735. Their children were: Seth, born in 1772; Elizabeth, born April 25, 1774, who married Noah Alden; and Thompson, born Nov. 28, 1779. The mother of these children died July 22, 1789.

Seth Miller (2), born in 1772, married Hannah Alden, and they had children: Darius, born Nov. 13, 1796; Seth, born Jan. 10, 1801; Abigail Thompson, born Sept. 18, 1802; Hannah Alden, born Feb. 3, 1805; Sarah Alden, born Nov. 10, 1807 (married James Robert Sproat); and Elizabeth, Feb. 13, 1811. Seth Miller, the father, was a land owner and farmer in Middleboro, in the section known as Fall Brook; his farm is now owned by Andrew J. Miller. He was familiarly known as Squire Miller.

**KEITH.** The family bearing the name of Keith is an ancient and honored one of the Bridgewater, that section of Massachusetts which formed the first original settlement of the Commonwealth, and many members of this family have become distinguished in the business and social world. Various articles pertaining to various branches of this family are contained in this work, while this article treats of that branch of the family through which have descended the late Benjamin Keith, who was early identified with shoemaking, an industry which has made the city of Brockton, formerly North Bridgewater, world-famous, and his sons, the present Elmer L. Keith, who has also been identified with the same industry for many years, and Merton S. Keith, who is well known in educational circles as the conductor of a private preparatory school in Boston. The ancestral line of this branch of the family follows, the generations being given in chronological order from the first American ancestor.

Across the sea the Keiths were among the most ancient families in Europe. While some were of the nobility of Scotland, others at different times came hither from foreign countries. To the latter class belonged the Keiths, it being the supposition that the ancient family derived its origin from one Robert, a chieftain among the Catti, who was of German origin, whence it is said came the surname Keith. "At the battle of Panbridge, in 1006, he slew

with his own hands Camus, general of the Danes, and King Malcolm, perceiving this achievement, dipped his fingers in Camus's blood and drew red strokes, or pales, on the top of Robert's shield, which have ever since been the armorial bearings of his descendants." As a reward for this signal bravery King Malcolm bestowed upon him several lands, particularly the Barony of Keith, in East Lothian, after his own name, and from which his posterity assumed their surname. The king also appointed him hereditary marischal of Scotland, which high office continued in the family until the year 1715. Then the tenth and last Earl was colonel in the Guards, under Queen Anne, but joining the Rebellion, in 1715, was attainted and entered the service of the King of Prussia, Frederick the Great, and died in 1778. His brother James was a field marshal in the service of Peter the Great, of Russia, and later served with the same rank in the Prussian army. After signal services he was killed at Hochkirch in a battle with the Austrians in 1758; a superb monument erected to his memory at Berlin, by order of the King of Prussia, testifies to the estimation in which he was held by that illustrious monarch. As will be noted in the foregoing, a family dating back to the tenth century, enrolling among its members the names of many noted and famous characters in the history of the Old World, has good claims to the consideration of its descendants.

(1) Rev. James Keith was born in 1644, and was educated (as tradition says at the expense of a maiden aunt) at Aberdeen, Scotland, where he was graduated, likely from Marischal College, his name appearing among the class of 1657, said college having been founded by George, the fifth Earl of Keith Marischal, in 1593. At the age of eighteen years he emigrated to this country, arriving in Boston in 1662. He was introduced to the church at Bridgewater by Dr. Increase Mather, whom he always esteemed as his patron and best friend. Rev. Mr. Keith is referred to in the records of the church as "a student of divinity, having some competent time improved his gifts amongst them, in the work of the ministry, and having also due approbation, by the testimony of the Reverend Elders of other churches of Christ, to whom he was known." His settlement in Bridgewater took place Feb. 18, 1664, upon the following terms: "A double house lot of twelve acres, with a house built thereon; a purchase right, so-called, being a fifty-sixth part of the original grant; and forty pounds annual salary, twenty pounds in Boston money



and the other half at home." The house in which he lived and died is still standing, and is situated on the north side of River street, near the intersection of Forest street. It was originally built in 1662, in 1676 enlarged, in 1837 remodeled, and remains substantially the same at the present time. The text selected for his first sermon was from Jeremiah 1:6: "Behold I cannot speak, for I am a child," and it was said to have been delivered from a rock in the "mill pasture" near the river. His advice and influence with the civil authorities of the Colony seem to have been considerable, instanced in the case of the Indian chief King Philip's wife and son; when the question as to what should be done with the son was in agitation he stated in a letter to Rev. Mr. Cotton that he "was in favor of mercy," and though differing from most others his opinion had great weight, if indeed it was not decisive in sparing the boy's life. Rev. Mr. Keith preached the sermon at the dedication of the new meetinghouse in South Bridgewater, in 1717 (two years only before his death), which was printed in the *Bridgewater Monitor*, and contained some pertinent and impressive remarks on the subject of intemperance.

On May 3, 1668, Rev. Mr. Keith married Susanna Edson, daughter of Samuel and Susanna (Orcutt) Edson, the former of whom was born in England in 1612, and emigrated to this country, settling first at Salem, whence he removed to Bridgewater, where he erected the first mill in the old town, and was deacon of the church presided over by Rev. Mr. Keith. To this union were born children as follows: James, Jr., Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, John, Josiah, Margaret, Mary and Susanna. The mother of these children died Oct. 16, 1705, aged sixty-five years, and he married (second) in 1707 Mary, widow of Thomas Williams, of Taunton. Rev. Mr. Keith passed away July 23, 1719, aged seventy-six years, in West Bridgewater, having labored in the ministry of the town for fifty-six years and proved himself a worthy man and a faithful shepherd over his infant and feeble flock.

(II) Timothy Keith, the fourth son of Rev. James Keith and his wife Susanna (Edson), was born in 1683, and became one of the first settlers of the North parish of Bridgewater, now Brockton, early in the eighteenth century, where his descendants have been numerous and prominent and influential citizens. There were no permanent settlements in the North parish until after the year 1700, the first settlers being principally descendants of the first settlers of the mother town of Bridgewater.

Timothy Keith married Feb. 1, 1710, Hannah Fobes, daughter of Deacon Edward Fobes, and to this union were born four children, as follows: Timothy, Jr., Abiah, Nathan and Hannah. The mother died May 23, 1765. Timothy Keith died Nov. 8, 1767, aged eighty-three years, and is interred in the burying ground on Main street, opposite Grove street, Campello, his grave being marked by a granite monument which was erected in 1881 by his descendants. He is described as having been a man small in stature, and of frail constitution. He was a man who figured conspicuously in town affairs, being one of the original petitioners for the establishment of the North precinct, the moderator of the first meeting held after it became a precinct, one of the committee of three to consult with Rev. Mr. Porter in relation to a settlement with them as a minister of the gospel, all of which indicates him to have been a man of influence in both civil and religious matters.

(III) Timothy Keith (2), the eldest son of Timothy and Hannah (Fobes) Keith, was born Jan. 27, 1711, and married June 2, 1737, Bethiah Ames, daughter of William Ames, and they were the parents of two children: Levi, born Aug. 25, 1738, and Timothy, born July 24, 1740. The father died in 1740, aged twenty-nine years, and is buried beside his father in the Campello lot.

(IV) Levi Keith, the eldest son of Timothy (2) and Bethiah (Ames) Keith, was born Aug. 25, 1738, and married Nov. 8, 1759, Jemima Perkins, daughter of Mark and Dorothy (Whipple) Perkins, the former of whom became a settler of North Bridgewater in 1741, and to this union were born children as follows: Bethiah, born in 1760; Timothy, born in 1761; Reuben, born in 1762, who died young; Benjamin, born in 1763; Jemima, born in 1765, who died in infancy; Jemima (2), born in 1767; Molly, born in 1769, who died in infancy; Levi, Jr., born in 1773; Molly (2), born in 1775; and Anna, born in 1781, who died in 1814. Levi Keith, the father, was a tanner and shoe manufacturer. His tannery was located at the corner of Montello and Garfield streets, and in excavating for the foundation of the "Garfield House," in 1880, remains of the vats were found in a good state of preservation. His home was situated at the corner of Main and Plain streets, on the site now occupied by the handsome residence of Mr. George E. Keith. This house, which was built in 1746, was originally a square house, and in 1838 an addition was made thereto, a part of which was used as a shop and was

known as the "Old Red Shop," in which many of the Keith name first learned the art of shoemaking. Levi Keith was a man of considerable property and influence in the community. He was, without a question, the pioneer of the shoe industry in the vicinity, and the "Old Red Shop," which is still remembered by many, was the original shoe factory in which were the beginnings of this immense industry. In his old account book are to be found the names of nearly all the families then living in the community, whom he supplied with boots and shoes.

(V) Benjamin Keith, son of Levi and Jemima (Perkins) Keith, was born Nov. 18, 1763, and married Dec. 18, 1788, Martha Cary, daughter of Col. Simeon Cary and his wife Mary Howard, the former of whom was a descendant in the fourth generation from John Cary, who came from Somersetshire, England, and settled in Duxbury, Mass., in 1639, later becoming one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, where he was the first town clerk; and the latter a direct descendant in the fourth generation from John Howard, who came from England and settled first at Duxbury, later becoming one of the first settlers of the West parish of Bridgewater in 1651. Col. Simeon Cary was a captain in the French and Indian war in 1758 and 1759, and was a colonel in the Revolutionary war in 1776. To Benjamin and Martha (Cary) Keith were born children as follows: Ziba, born Nov. 10, 1789, married (first) Sally Cary and (second) Polly Noyes; Arza, born May 10, 1791, married Marcia Kingman; Bela, born Feb. 2, 1793, married Mary Kingman; Charles, born Aug. 8, 1794, married Mehitable Perkins; Polly, born Oct. 9, 1798, married Franklin Ames; Jason, born March 6, 1801, married Susan Smith; Benjamin, born Feb. 6, 1803, died in March, 1803. Benjamin Keith, the father, was principally a farmer, owning quite an extensive tract of land on the west side of Main street, and also operated the tannery which had been conducted by his father, located on the present site of the "Garfield House," and was as well engaged in making and repairing shoes. At this period (1800) the ownership of all the territory comprising what is now called Campello was vested in the Keith family. Mr. Keith died Sept. 9, 1814, aged fifty-one years, while his wife attained the ripe old age of eighty-six years, dying June 10, 1852.

(VI) Capt. Ziba Keith, the eldest son of Benjamin and Martha (Cary) Keith, was born Nov. 30 (10?) 1789, and married Nov. 25,

1813, Sally Cary, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Perkins) Cary, the former a direct descendant in the fifth generation from John Cary, who was one of the first settlers and first town clerk of the mother town of Bridgewater; and the latter a direct descendant in the third generation from Mark Perkins, the son of Luke, who came from Ipswich, Mass., to North Bridgewater in 1741. To Capt. Ziba and Sally (Cary) Keith were born the following children: Benjamin, born Oct. 19, 1814, married Seraphina W. Lothrop of West Bridgewater; Franklin, born Jan. 28, 1816, married Betsey Bailey, of Sidney, Maine; Martha Cary, born Dec. 6, 1817, married Henry Jackson, of North Bridgewater; Martin, born Sept. 12, 1819, died Nov. 26, 1820; Martin Luther, born Feb. 8, 1822, married (first) Mary Keith and (second) Mrs. Isabella Clark; Nancy Cary, born April 14, 1824, died Jan. 30, 1838; David and Jonathan, twins, were born May 12, 1826, the former dying Sept. 23, 1826, and the latter married (first) Lavina Ames and (second) Olive P. Foster; Levi Watson, born April 9, 1830, married Amelia S. Ripley. The mother of these children, one of a family remarkable for their domestic attachment, passed away after a lingering illness Sept. 26, 1832, and the father married (second) March 13, 1834, Polly Noyes, daughter of Daniel and Huldah (Jenkins) Noyes, of Abington, Mass., and to this union were born children as follows: Daniel Noyes, born April 29, 1835, married Mary Howard, of North Bridgewater; Edwin, born Aug. 21, 1840, married Ellen R. Howard; Ziba Cary, born July 13, 1842, married Abbie F. Jackson, of North Bridgewater.

Capt. Ziba Keith was born in the old homestead on Main street, and being of strong, robust build was, physically, well fitted for the occupation which he mainly followed, that of a farmer. He early learned to make and repair shoes under his grandfather, Levi Keith, and for some years, during the winter months, continued this business, inherited from his ancestors, in the "Old Red Shop." As his sons became of age they were likewise instructed in the art of shoemaking; and the entire number were in due time graduated from the benches beneath its roof. By a provision of his grandfather's will, he came into possession of the property at the corner of Main and Plain streets in 1813, and upon the death of his father, in 1814, he was appointed administrator of his estate, and also administered several other estates. On May 29, 1816, he was commissioned, by Governor Brooks, as an ensign of a company in the 3d Regiment of Infantry.

1st Brigade, 5th Division, and on Dec. 5, 1822, was promoted to a captaincy in the same company; which title, then acquired, attached to him through life. As a man Captain Keith was upright and just in all his dealings; as a neighbor, kind and respected by all, willing always to bear his share of private and public burdens; and as a father, considerate and forbearing, fulfilling the summary of the whole law, "serving God and keeping His commandments" and "doing unto others as he would they should do unto him." Capt. Ziba Keith died Sept. 28, 1862, in the seventy-third year of his age, his wife surviving him, dying June 14, 1882.

(VII) Benjamin Keith, eldest son of the late Capt. Ziba and Sally (Cary) Keith, was born Oct. 19, 1814, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), in the old Keith homestead, which stood at the corner of Main and Plain streets, on the site now occupied by the handsome residence of George E. Keith. Upon his marriage Benjamin Keith occupied a part of the old homestead, but in 1838 he built and occupied the house on the east side of Main street near the old homestead, and now occupied by his son, Elmer L. Keith. He was brought up on the farm, devoting his winters, however, to the shop, making boots, as was then the custom among farmers. Mr. Keith continued making boots and shoes for a number of years. He was a man of enterprise and progressive ideas, and did much in the way of helping his brothers to get a start in life. He was a good citizen, and was a devoted husband and father. For several years prior to his death he kept a livery stable at Campello, continuing the same until his death. In political faith he was a stanch adherent of the principles of the Republican party, and for several years served as a member of the district school committee. He was a man of warm, social nature, respected by his acquaintances and friends. He was a member of the South Congregational Church at Campello, and was the first chorister employed by the church, serving seven years in that position, and also taught vocal music for a number of years. Mr. Keith died at his home in Campello April 8, 1854, in the fortieth year of his age, and was survived by his wife for many years, she passing away Dec. 30, 1883. Although widowed young, she prudently reared her family, and died bequeathing to them the legacy of an honored example of love and fidelity. On Dec. 4, 1839, Mr. Keith married Seraphina W. Lothrop, daughter of Spencer Lothrop, of West Bridgewater, Mass., and this union was blessed

with two sons, Elmer Lothrop, born Jan. 11, 1841, and Merton Spencer, born Jan. 27, 1851.

(VIII) ELMER LOTHROP KEITH, eldest son of the late Benjamin and Seraphina W. (Lothrop) Keith, was born Jan. 11, 1841, in Campello, Mass., in the same house where he still resides. His early educational training was acquired in the public schools and at Hunt's Academy of North Bridgewater. As was then the custom, during the winter months he was engaged in making shoes and at the age of thirteen years was capable of making a shoe complete. After leaving school, at the age of seventeen years, he began taking out the stock for making shoes from the factory of his uncle, Martin L. Keith, returning to the factory the shoes finished and ready for the market. After a few years he became employed in the shoe factory of Andrews & Huntington, where he continued for a time until he entered the shoe factory of Charles Edward Howard, at West Bridgewater, where he learned the trade of upper leather cutter. Mr. Keith was employed in the latter factory until 1865, in which year he entered into partnership with the late John O. Emerson, under the firm name of Emerson & Keith, for the manufacture of shoes, which partnership continued for a period of about two years. At the end of this time, Mr. Keith disposed of his interests in the business to Mr. Emerson, and then entered the employ of the late Marcus Reynolds, as a cutter. After following the trade of shoe cutter for some years in various shoe factories, he engaged in manufacturing shoes for the late Hon. William L. Reed, of Whitman, Mass., for a period of about two years. In about 1880 Mr. Keith became an upper leather cutter in the shoe factory of Preston B. Keith, in which capacity he continued until 1907, that year accepting a similar position in the shoe factory of the George E. Keith Company, in which capacity he has since continued.

Fraternally Mr. Keith is a member of the Masonic organization, holding membership in St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello, of which he was a charter member. In political faith he is a firm supporter of the principles of the Republican party. Mr. Keith attends the South Congregational church at Campello, of which his wife is a member.

On June 1, 1870, Mr. Keith was united in marriage with Deborah Jane Freeman, daughter of John and Deborah (Stevens) Freeman, of Rochester, Mass., and by this union there is one son, Elliott Freeman Keith, born June 4, 1875, who is a traveling salesman in the employ of the George E. Keith Company; he mar-

ried Jan. 1, 1910, Lula May Franc, daughter of William and Mary Franc, of Brooklyn, New York.

(VIII) MERTON SPENCER KEITH, younger son of the late Benjamin Keith, was born Jan. 27, 1851, in the town of North Bridgewater, now the city of Brockton. He was but three years old when he lost his father by death, but the loving care and devotion of his mother supported him in his youthful ambition and helped him through his youthful trials. He attended the schools of his native town, but prepared himself for college almost wholly out of school and entering Harvard in 1868 graduated in 1872 after a four years' course, with a *summa cum laude*, at the head of his class; his average was over 97 per cent in all branches and he took highest honors in ancient languages, taking the Master's degree. Taking up the profession of teacher he became a member of the staff of Prof. George W. C. Noble's school in Boston, a preparatory school, where he taught for thirteen years. Then he took up private tutoring, preparing boys for Harvard College. He has a private school on Boylston street, Boston, where he has given hundreds of young men preparatory instruction with marked success. Mr. Keith lives for his profession, his whole heart and soul being in his work, and he takes a deep interest in his pupils and their success. He makes his home in Cambridge, and is a member of the leading club of that city, but otherwise takes no active interest in public matters, giving his whole time to his work. He is proud of his birthplace and takes a patriotic interest in the town and its people.

On April 18, 1876, Mr. Keith married Ida Ford Kingman, daughter of Damon Kingman, of North Bridgewater, and a descendant of one of the oldest families of the old Bridgewater. She is a woman of intelligent and cultured mind, and takes the deepest interest in the work of her husband. Their two children are: Ethel Lathrop, born May 30, 1878, graduated from Radcliffe College in 1900 and is now teaching Latin in the Springfield (Mass.) high school; Merton Spencer, Jr., born Feb. 11, 1882, graduated from Harvard College in 1903, has been in the banking business, and is now in the firm of A. U. Dilley & Co., Boston and New York, dealing in oriental rugs.

ALBERT WOOD HOLMES, late of New Bedford, one of the largest coal dealers and proprietor of the oldest business of the kind there, was a son of the late Josiah

Holmes, Jr., and a descendant of a family of long and honorable standing in New England and as well across the water in old England, its history there reaching back to the year 1066. One John Holmes, who took his surname from Stockholm, the capital of his native country, as the story is told, was the founder of the Holmes family. He is credited with having gone to England as a volunteer, with the army of William, Duke of Normandy, in the year above named. "Being of ancient family and of handsome conduct, he was noticed by William himself, and made a captain in his army; and, having performed his part to the satisfaction of the Conqueror, he was rewarded by him with an estate in Yorkshire. He and his descendants continued in possession of this estate until the reign of King John, in the beginning of the thirteenth century, at which time Hugh Holmes was the head of the family. Incurring the displeasure of King John in the controversies of that turbulent period, Hugh fled to the northward, and found safety at Mardale, having for refuge a cave, still known as 'Hugh's Cave.' He subsequently purchased the Dalesmans estate, which is still in possession of his descendants." In time, in the early days of the peopling of New England, there came a number to our shores of the Holmes name, and from two of them, John Holmes of Plymouth and William Holmes of Marshfield, the most of the families bearing the name of Holmes in the Old Colony are descended, and of them said the genealogist Vinton, "So far as the present writer (Vinton) is aware, they have always sustained a high character for intelligence, thrift and all the moral virtues."

There follows in chronological order and in detail the family history and genealogy of this Holmes family, beginning with the John whose traditional history has already been given, down through William Holmes of Marshfield, the emigrant ancestor of Albert Wood Holmes, of New Bedford.

(I) John, of whom nothing further is known except that he was the father of

(II) Robert, of Paul Holme. He and wife Annas had sons: Sir Oliver and Ralph, the latter marrying Frances and had descendants residing in Huntingdon, Yorkshire.

(III) Sir Oliver, of Paul Holme, controller to Empress Maud and knighted 18th Stephen (1152). He was father of

(IV) Robert, of Paul Holme, Esq., living 22d Henry II. (1175). He married Ursula, daughter of Sir John Frismarsh, Knight, and had Oliver (who married a daughter of Sir



John Rison, Knight, of Ravenser), John, Robert, Thomas and Henry.

(V) John, of Paul Holme, Esq., temporary Henry II. (22d Henry, 1170 ?). He married Sebastian or Katherine, daughter of Sir John de Lascello, Baron of Sayer, and had issue: Stephen, John, Thomas and Anthony.

(VI) Stephen, knighted at Barhamstead, 22d Henry III., 1237, married Millicent, daughter of Sir Richard Sutton, Knight, and dying Jan. 22, 1254, left

(VII) John, Esq., his son and heir. About 1286 he married Ancoretta, daughter of Peter de la Twyer, Esq., and had: Sir Richard; Elen, who married Sir Stephen Burstwick; Ann, who married Sir William Acton; Margaret, who married Rob Thorpe; Elizabeth, who married Sir Peter Frothingham; and Ursula, who married Roger Welnick.

William of Orange grants to Master John Holm all his rights in toft and eight butts in Holme, with marsh called Salem Marsh; tested by William Vavasour of Thorne, Robert Boothly, etc. [Holderness Records].

(VIII) Sir Richard, son of John Holme and Ancoretta de la Twyer, was knighted 1st Edward II., and was alive 18 Edward II. (1324). He married Joan, daughter of Sir William St. Quintine, Lord of Brandsburton, and had: John, Bryan, William "de Howom" (Holme-on-the-wolds) (who married Isabell; was a freeman in 1353; bailiff in 1366-67; mayor in 1374; M. P. in 1387, and had a son, Thomas de Howom).

(IX) Sir Bryan, knighted by Edward III. and master of his buckhounds in 1328, had for ensign a hound's head, er., or. He married Dame Ellen of Blois and had: Robert. He died 22d Edward III., the same year he had armorial bearings for taking the King of Scots prisoner.

(X) Robert, son of Sir Bryan, married Julian, daughter of Sir William Rockley, and dying 22d Richard II. left: Robert, Brian, Richard (who married a daughter of William Harwich, 22d Richard II.) and Willima.

(XI) William, son of Robert Holme, alias Holmes, Esq., lived 6th Henry IV., 1405, and married Joan, daughter of Sir William Marflet, of Ripley; issue, John.

(XII) John was of Paul Holme, was seized of Thorngumbold in right of his wife, 8th Henry VI. (1429). He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Adam Wastneys, and she died before her husband, probably in 1429, when he had the estate of Thorngumbold. Issue: John.

18th Henry VI. Thomas—gheler, of Paulflete, grants to John Holme and Elizabeth

his wife and male issue all his lands in Paul Holme, to hold as a love in special tail remainder to the right heirs of John; tested by Sir Robert Hilton, Sir Jno. Routh, John Constable.

(XIII) John, of Thorngumbold married Jane, daughter of Jno. Ellerher, of Risby, sergeant-at-law, about 20th Henry VI. He had Thorngumbold "jure matris." Issue: Richard, John, Robert, Jane (who married Constable of Frismarsh) and Anne (who married William Hodgskin).

(XIV) Robert, of Paul Holme, 1485-86, married Margaret, daughter of Sir John Constable, of Halsham, and Laura, daughter of Henry Fitz Hugh, Lord of Ravensworth. Issue: Robert; John, who married Elland and had John (who died young), Joane (who married Ralph Rokeby), and Anne (who married William Cheney); William; Stephen, who died a. p. 2d Henry VIII.

(XV) William, third son of Robert Holme, entails his estate and honors at Paul Holme. He married Catherine, daughter, of Sir Xr Hildyard, of Winstead, Knight, and had son

(XVI) William, of Paul Holme, Esq., who married Catherine. Issue: Agnes, who married Paul Alkirk; William; Johan, who married John Kelsby; and John, of Paul Holme. The last named, John, married Anne, daughter of Ralph or John Aiseley, of South (?) Darston, and had among other children Edward, who was twice married and had by his second wife (Ann Strickland) a son Henry, born in 1570, who among other children had son Christopher, born in 1591; one son of this Christopher, Henry, had a son Rev. Henry, who was father of Stephen, who left an only daughter, Betty, who married Rev. James Torre, their son Henry assuming the name of Holme; the other son of Christopher, Christopher of Skeffing, had among other children a son John, who left two sons, Henry, who died unmarried, and Rev. John, who also died unmarried, in 1775.

(XVII) William, son of William, was born about 1528 and married June 8, 1556, Margaret, daughter of Stephen Warick. They had children: Stephen, William (born Sept. 2, 1559) and Margaret (born July 16, 1560). Of these,

William married May 8, 1591, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Hills, and had sons: (a) William, born June 3, 1592, emigrated to Plymouth before 1632, served in the Pequot war, was lieutenant in Scituate, returned to England and later to Boston, where he died Nov. 12, 1649. He left no issue and willed to

daughters of his brother Thomas farm in Scituate, provided they came to New England; they were then living in London. (b) Thomas, born May 12, 1593, married Henriette, daughter of William Martin, and had: Rachel, born Jan. 3, 1615; Bathsheba, born July 23, 1617.

(XVIII) Stephen, born March 22, 1557, married Aug. 4, 1590, Elizabeth, daughter of Israel Richardson, and had issue: William, born Jan. 3, 1592; Israel, born March 19, 1593, who married June 7, 1616, Annie Warwick; and Elizabeth, born Jan. 8, 1595.

(XIX) William Holmes, born Jan. 3, 1592, near Holme, East Riding of Yorkshire, England, emigrated before 1636 to New England, living in Scituate as early as 1641. Pope has him at Scituate in 1636. He was on the list of those in Scituate who were "able to bear arms" in 1643; one of the "Conihassett Planters" in 1646 (a company of twenty-six individuals who in 1646 purchased a tract of land in Scituate), and a householder before 1647. He was a freeman of Plymouth Colony, 1658. In 1661 he removed across North river into Marshfield, and died there 9th Nov. 1678, aged eighty-six years. Elizabeth, his widow, died there Feb. 17, 1689, in her eighty-sixth year. As shown previously, Mr. Holmes was a kinsman of Lieut. William Holmes, who was at Plymouth in 1632; appointed to instruct the people of Plymouth and Duxbury in arms in 1635; commander in the Pequot war, 1637, and afterward major in Massachusetts.

The children of William Holmes of Marshfield were: John, who married Mary Wood; Josiah, who married Hannah Sampson; Abraham, baptized in 1641; Israel, baptized in 1642, who married Desire Dotey Sherman; Isaac, baptized in 1644, who married Anna Rouse; Sarah, baptized in 1646; Rebecca, baptized in 1648; Mary, baptized in 1655, who married a Mr. Cheney, of Newbury; and Elizabeth, baptized in 1661, who married Thomas Bourne.

(XX) Capt. Isaac Holmes, son of William, was born in the town of Marshfield and was baptized in 1644. About 1697, with his brothers Josiah and Abraham, he removed to the town of Rochester, Mass., where he made a permanent settlement, and there he died in 1724, at the age of eighty. He was captain of the company of militia there. In April, 1678, he married Anna Rouse, daughter of John and Anna (Pabodie) Rouse, of Duxbury and Marshfield, and she died Nov. 30, 1715, at the age of sixty-four years, six months; she is buried in the old cemetery at Rochester Center. They had children born as follows:

Abigail, Oct. 21, 1680 (died 1683); Ebenezer, April 25, 1683; John, Nov. 18, 1686; Cornelius, Nov. 16, 1688; Mercy, Jan. 1, 1690; Isaac, April 5, 1693; Josiah, July 23, 1696.

(XXI) Ebenezer Holmes, son of Capt. Isaac, born April 25, 1683, in Marshfield, removed with his parents to the town of Rochester, where he lived to the end of his days. He and his wife Hannah had children as follows: John, born Aug. 19, 1717; Barnabas, May 5, 1719; Ebenezer, Sept. 3, 1720; Seth, Dec. 22, 1721; Rebecca, March 8, 1723; Lydia, Feb. 22, 1724-25; Hannah, Dec. 17, 1727.

(XXII) Ebenezer Holmes (2), son of Ebenezer and Hannah, born Sept. 3, 1720, in the town of Rochester, there passed all his life, dying in 1809. On April 5, 1744, he married Abigail Newcomb, of Pembroke, and on April 13, 1759, he married Ruth Bumpus.

(XXIII) Ebenezer Holmes (3), son of Ebenezer (2), born in 1748 in Rochester, was a lifelong resident of that town, where he died in 1827. He was twice married, his first wife, Lydia (Clifton), being the mother of five children: Barnabas, born in 1771, who died in 1799; Hannah, born in 1775, who married Jonathan Hiller, and died in 1827; Josiah, born in 1779; Ebenezer, born Oct. 16, 1783, who died Dec. 17, 1869; and Mary, born in 1787, who died in 1800. For his second wife Mr. Holmes married Betsey Nye, and their children were: Lydia, born in 1796, who married a Benson, and died in 1890; Seth, born in 1798; Mary, born in 1800, who married Nathan Crosby; Hannah, born in 1802, who died in 1890 (she was the wife of Marshall (?) Townsend); Betsey, born in 1804, who married a Mr. Benson; Jonathan, born in 1806, who died in 1813; and Nye, born in 1808.

(XXIV) Josiah Holmes, son of Ebenezer (3), born in 1779 in the town of Rochester, grew to manhood there upon a farm and learned the trade of ship carpenter from Abner Pease, of Pease Point. He followed the business of shipbuilder for over forty years. Beginning on his own account in 1800, he became quite extensively interested in that industry, building a large number of coasting and whaling vessels. In time he took his son Josiah, Jr., into the business with him under the firm name of Josiah Holmes & Son; and when he retired, in 1846, it was continued by his sons Josiah, Jr., and Jonathan. During a long period he was one of the leading business men of the town, employing numerous mechanics and teamsters, and conducting a general country store in connection with his shipyard. He was well known throughout the



region and respected as a good citizen. In November, 1820, he was one of the original proprietors of the meetinghouse erected on Church street, which later came to be used by the Baptist Society, and always retained a pew there. While not a communicant of any church he was a frequent attendant, either at the Baptist Church or with his wife at the Congregational, and late in life he often went with his son Josiah, Jr., to the Friends' Meeting. Mr. Holmes was not a strong sectarian, but a generous giver to all the churches in town. Many years ago the Legislature of Massachusetts passed a law compelling every voter to contribute a certain amount toward the support of some church. If a communicant and subscriber to any regular established church that was sufficient; otherwise he must contribute to the oldest established church within his "Precinct," which in most cases would be the Congregational Church. Mr. Holmes considered this law as very wrong and contrary to the spirit of our government, was very outspoken on the subject, and determined that he never would pay the prescribed amount, and refused to continue his regular contributions, although the amount of the "tax" was much less. He was frequently and earnestly appealed to by the collector, Leonard Hammond, Esq., but to no avail. Mr. Hammond finally seized a quantity of New England rum from Mr. Holmes's store and sold it at auction to pay the church tax, leaving the receipt and change upon the desk. There were so many revolts at the law it was repealed the next year.

Mr. Holmes made his home in Mattapoisett, where he spent all his life, dying in 1859, at the advanced age of eighty years, and was buried in the Cushing cemetery at Mattapoisett. To his marriage with Betsey Clark, daughter of Noah Clark, Esq., of Middleboro, were born five children: (1) Anna died young. (2) Josiah, Jr., born Nov. 24, 1812, died Feb. 24, 1890. (3) Lydia, born Jan. 23, 1815, married Lemuel LeBaron Sept. 23, 1836, and died Jan. 31, 1894. (4) Jonathan Hiller, born Nov. 12, 1822, married in December, 1846. Hannah, daughter of Reuben Fish, of Fairhaven, and died Jan. 28, 1896. (5) Sophronia, born Feb. 16, 1825, married Aug. 24, 1848. Dr. William E. Sparrow, and died Dec. 20, 1865.

(XXV) JOSIAH HOLMES, JR., during his lifetime a most worthy and prominent citizen of Mattapoisett and later of New Bedford, was born Nov. 24, 1812, in that part of Rochester, Plymouth Co., Mass., which is now the town of

Mattapoisett. What education he received was obtained in the schools of his native town. His early ambition was to be a lawyer, but being the oldest of the family he had to commence business at an early age, and he assisted his father in the shipyard, learning shipbuilding in all its branches. When he grew older he became associated with his father in the business, until the retirement of the latter in 1846, after which he and his brother Jonathan continued the business, under the firm name of Josiah Holmes, Jr. & Brother. This firm built many fine vessels for the whaling industry, principally for New Bedford and Nantucket merchants. It was dissolved in 1869. At that time Josiah Holmes, Jr., moved to New Bedford, and purchased of Peleg S. Macy the coal business at Atlantic Wharf. He conducted this business until 1884, when he was succeeded by his son Albert W., the late owner. Though keen and alert in his dealings, Mr. Holmes was a man of unblemished integrity and upright life in every respect. Of sound judgment, he was in many ways in advance of his time. During his residence in Mattapoisett he took an active part in the administration of public affairs. At the time of his removal from the town he was chairman of the school committee, also of the board of selectmen, assessors and overseers of the poor, all of which offices he filled with signal efficiency. For many years he was one of the fire wardens of the town. It was during his incumbency in office that he purchased the east part of the lot upon which the present town house now stands. It had a building upon it known as the "Little Belt" meetinghouse, which he had fitted as an engine house, and installed a hand engine therein, which act was subsequently ratified at town meeting and marked the beginning of the Mattapoisett fire department. Up to 1866 the poor of the town had been boarded out to the lowest bidder, and some had been very poorly cared for. This condition had long appealed to Mr. Holmes as most unsatisfactory and undesirable. He therefore, against considerable opposition, purchased the estate of the late Joseph Hiller, of Aucutt. This property consisted of a good-sized house and several acres of land, finely located by the seashore between two and three miles from the town. It immediately suggested itself to him as the place, time and opportunity for Mattapoisett to have an almshouse. His action in this matter has been amply justified, and those who once worked against the project have since seen the wisdom of it. The property is now a very valuable asset of the



town. The stone bridge which arches the Mattapoissett river, above the Herring Weir, was built by Mr. Holmes during his term of office as surveyor of highways.

Early in life Mr. Holmes became a member of the Society of Friends, being attracted to that sect by his attachment for that earnestness and simplicity which have been distinguishing attributes of the Friends. He became and continued to be deeply attached to the Society and was an earnest student and expounder of its teachings, and remarkably well informed in its history and organization. For forty years he was a minister of that denomination and widely known throughout the New England Yearly Meeting. He was a man of the strictest probity and strong practical sense, carrying his Christian ideals into every relation of life. Of kindly nature, and a sympathetic and wise counselor, his death was considered a loss to the community and it has been sensibly felt among a large circle of friends, no less than in his family.

Mr. Holmes died very suddenly of heart failure after a fall at the home of his son, Albert W. Holmes, New Bedford, Mass., Feb. 24, 1890. Said a writer in one of the local papers at the time of the decease of Mr. Holmes:

"His death removed from the community one of the few remaining members of the Society of Friends, whose habits of life exemplify the characteristics of that society which impressed itself in so marked a degree upon New England." He was buried in the family plot in Cushing cemetery, Mattapoissett.

On Jan. 3, 1849, Mr. Holmes was married to Abbie Wood, who was born Feb. 18, 1822, daughter of Thomas and Betsey Pope (Gordon) Wood. She died Aug. 18, 1863, and was also buried in Cushing cemetery. Mrs. Holmes was, like her husband, a member of the Society of Friends, and a noble exemplar of that faith; a true Christian woman in her home and among her friends, and universally beloved. They were the parents of the following named children, all born in Mattapoissett: George Henry, born Oct. 13, 1849, died July 6, 1852; Albert Wood, born Aug. 17, 1852, is mentioned below; Lizzie Nye, born Oct. 19, 1853, died Nov. 18, 1857; Abbie Wood, born Dec. 3, 1856, died Oct. 29, 1868; Anna Russell, born Oct. 23, 1858, died Sept. 4, 1909; Sarah Davis, born Jan. 22, 1861, resides in New Bedford, where she is quite active in charitable work and in the promotion of the temperance cause, as well as a devout member of the Society of Friends, attending the New Bedford Meeting.

On Nov. 22, 1866, Mr. Holmes married (second) Sarah Ogborn, who was born Jan. 16, 1828, and was at the time of her marriage to Mr. Holmes the widow of Abraham Underhill. Three children were born to this union: Mary, born Oct. 6, 1867, died May 17, 1886; Lydia LeBaron, born March 3, 1869, married William H. P. Walker Sept. 15, 1892, and resides in East Orange, N. J.; Josiah, born Dec. 18, 1871, died Dec. 29, 1905.

(XXVI) Albert Wood Holmes, son of Josiah Holmes, Jr., was born Aug. 17, 1852, in that part of Rochester that became Mattapoissett, Mass. He acquired his education in the schools of his native town and at the Friends' School in Providence, R. I., attending the latter school some five years; he was graduated therefrom in 1870. In August of that same year he entered his father's office, remaining there until he succeeded to the business, in 1884. The business is still conducted at the old location, the office and wharf being at the foot of Cannon street. This site has been used for a coal business for over sixty years, being the oldest continuous location in its line in the city. Joseph Cundell built the wharf and was the first merchant to engage in business here, he being succeeded by Peleg S. Macy, who, in turn, sold to Josiah Holmes, Jr. Mr. Holmes was a thorough business man, and his genial disposition and value as a citizen made him popular as well as respected. He was a member of the Country Club, Yacht Club, Wamsutta and Dartmouth Clubs, and had served as president of the latter. In political matters he was a Republican, but no aspirant for public honors, taking no part in such matters beyond the interest which public spirit calls for. He was a birthright member of the Society of Friends. He died Feb. 26, 1912, after a brief illness, and was interred in the old cemetery at Rochester Center.

On June 19, 1900, Mr. Holmes married Elizabeth Stanford Rugg, who was born Sept. 26, 1867, daughter of Charles P. and Mary P. (Ruggles) Rugg, and they had two children: Albert Wood, Jr., born Nov. 17, 1901; and Gordon, born Oct. 29, 1905.

PHILIP REYNOLDS, long affectionately known as "Father" Reynolds, "beloved patriarch of Methodism in southeastern Massachusetts," passed away at his home in Brockton April 6, 1908. During his active years he was well known in business circles as a manufacturer of organs, and many instruments of his make are to be found in Brockton and the surrounding towns to this day. As a

workman none excelled him. His material prosperity came to him as the result of intelligent and diligent application, combined with irreproachable business methods. His work always bore the highest reputation for quality, for he did it as he did everything else, with the most scrupulous regard for his responsibility. It has been said of him that "He well represented the ancient and honorable citizens of New England, now rapidly passing away. His life was one long sacrifice of interest to conscience. He was resolute, moderate, clean of envy, yet not wanting in that finer ambition that makes men great and pure." His ambition had an object above mere financial success. On the one hand, he believed it every man's duty to make the most of his opportunities; on the other, he regarded the accumulations of honorable labor as a means to an end, his greater usefulness to his fellow-men. The only honors he prized were those that came to him through his activity in religious and benevolent movements. His most cherished projects were in the line of such work. His devotion and liberality to the Methodist Church made him one of its best known members in this section of the country, and probably no other one man in Brockton has ever done as much toward the establishing and maintaining of so many churches. He was a representative of typical New England stock, being a descendant in the eighth generation of Robert Reynolds, the American progenitor of one of the most noted old Suffolk families, and a descendant also of the Wadsworth family and of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins. His line from the latter is through Joseph Alden (II), Isaac Alden (III), Mehetable Alden (IV) (who married Benjamin Richards), Sarah Richards (V) (who married William Packard), Hannah Packard (VI) (who married Philip Reynolds), and Philip Reynolds (VII). The Reynolds ancestry follows:

(I) Robert Reynolds appears in Boston as early as 1632, and was evidently there about 1630; was a freeman of Sept. 3, 1634. He shortly after removed to Watertown, and finally is said to have removed, with his brother John, to Wethersfield, Conn.; was dismissed from the church March 29, 1636, to form a church at Wethersfield. He soon, however, returned to Boston, and there lived and died, the latter event occurring April 27, 1659. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, who died Jan. 18, 1663; and their children, all born in England, were: Nathaniel, Ruth, Tabitha, Sarah and Mary.

(II) Capt. Nathaniel Reynolds, son of Robert, married (first) Nov. 30, 1657, Sarah, daughter of John Dwight, of Dedham. She died July 8, 1663, and he married (second) Priscilla, daughter of Peter Brackett, a well-to-do tradesman of Boston. Nathaniel was of Boston, 1650, his house lot and store located at the corner of State and Washington streets. Captain Reynolds removed to Bristol (now Rhode Island) in 1680, and became one of the principal men of the town. He died there July 10, 1708. His children were: Sarah, born July 26, 1659; Mary, born Nov. 20, 1660; Nathaniel, born March 3, 1662-63; John, born Aug. 4, 1668; Peter, born Jan. 26, 1670; Philip, born Sept. 15, 1674; Joseph, born Dec. 29, 1676; Hannah, born Jan. 15, 1682; Mary, born in 1684; Benjamin, born May 10, 1686, in Bristol; and Ruth, born Dec. 9, 1688.

(III) Nathaniel Reynolds (2), son of Nathaniel, born March 3, 1662-63, married Ruth, and died prior to 1717. She died Sept. 19, 1716. They had nine children: Sarah, born Oct. 25, 1687, married Robert Young; Ruth, born Sept. 11, 1689, died March 16, 1693; Mary, born Aug. 21, 1691, married Edward Marion; Nathaniel, born Jan. 14, 1694, married Mary Snell; John, born March 29, 1696, married Anna Blanch; Ebenezer, born in June, 1699, died July 29, 1701; Philip, born May 12, 1701, died Dec. 27, 1727; Ruth (2), born Sept. 1, 1704, died June 22, 1721; Naomi, born Oct. 27, 1706, married Samuel Ridgeway.

(IV) Nathaniel Reynolds (3), son of Nathaniel (2), born Jan. 14, 1694, in Boston, married Jan. 27, 1717, Mary, born in 1689, daughter of Thomas Snell, who came from England in 1665 and settled in West Bridgewater. Mr. Reynolds went from Bristol to Boston in 1735, and there owned a store. He died in Boston Oct. 29, 1719, after which his widow settled in Bridgewater, Mass., with her two sons: Nathaniel, born March 19, 1718, and Thomas, born Feb. 25, 1719.

(V) Nathaniel Reynolds (4), son of Nathaniel (3), born March 19, 1718, in Boston, in the same house where Benjamin Franklin was born in 1706. He married (first) in 1739 Hannah, daughter of Samuel Hartwell, who died Aug. 12, 1742, and he married (second) June 14, 1744, Mary Tolman, of Stoughton, Mass. He settled at West Shares in the North parish, Bridgewater, Mass., but later moved with his five youngest children to Vassalboro, Maine. He died in Sidney, Maine, Nov. 26, 1807. His children were: Philip, born Sept.

19, 1740; Jonas, born Jan. 28, 1742; Timothy, born Oct. 29, 1746; Hannah, born March 4, 1750; Mary, born March 23, 1754; Nathaniel, born April 26, 1757; David, born March 9, 1759; Silence, born Oct. 30, 1760; Jonathan, born May 17, 1764; and Cynthia, born Oct. 9, 1769.

(VI) Philip Reynolds, son of Nathaniel (4), born Sept. 19, 1740, married Oct. 29, 1765, Hannah Packard, daughter of William, and settled in North Bridgewater, where he died in January, 1775. His widow remarried and lived to be ninety years of age. The children born to Philip and Hannah were: William, born in 1767; Hannah; Philip; Charity, and Mary or Polly.

(VII) Philip Reynolds (2), son of Philip, was born in North Bridgewater Feb. 2, 1775, the family living in what is now Brockton Heights. He died Dec. 27, 1858, in Stoughton, where he had settled. By trade he was a shoemaker, and he also carried on farming in a small way. He was musical, and conducted a singing school, also directing the music in the old Methodist Church at Stoughton for many years. Mr. Reynolds married (first) Phebe Wadsworth, and they had two children. She died in Stoughton, and there he married (second) March 17, 1806, Cynthia Wadsworth, who died Aug. 4, 1880, at the advanced age of ninety-four, at the home of her son Philip in North Bridgewater. She was the mother of six children, as follows: Roxanna, born May 10, 1807, died young; Cynthia, born Feb. 18, 1808, died at the age of seventeen years; Elmira, born Dec. 29, 1810, married Jonas Mosman, and died in Phoenix, N. Y.; William, born Feb. 28, 1813, died July 3, 1888, unmarried; Sally Ann, born May 11, 1818, married Marcus Fullerton, and died Oct. 24, 1900, in North Bridgewater; Philip is mentioned below.

(VIII) Philip Reynolds was born April 14, 1820, in West Stoughton, Mass., not half a mile from the Sharon line and Sharon hills. To quote one who knew him from childhood: "My first acquaintance with him commenced when I was but four or five years old. It was in the first Methodist church there built, so far as I remember, about 1830. The building is yet standing and has been used as a dwelling for more than sixty-five years. It had no steeple, and the men sat on one side of the house and the women on the other. The music was peculiar, sometimes effective and sometimes affective; but it meant something to all who attended. The people then there were practically all pure-blooded sons and daughters

of the Plymouth and Boston colonies and welded together by intermarriages but mostly representing the south parish of ancient Dorchester, which is now Stoughton, Canton and Sharon. Of simple habits, they were industrious, and their active employment on the farm, for all were farmers then, more or less, ceased only when night came. Courteous, they attended to their own affairs, and let their neighbors' business alone. They were good people generally, and crimes were almost unknown. It was among that people that Philip Reynolds's youth was passed and his future character shaped."

He received such education as was then afforded in the common schools, which he attended until about seventeen years of age, working meanwhile on his father's farm. He early learned the carpenter's trade, serving his apprenticeship with James Smith of Stoughton. His skill and quick intelligence enabled him to become a master workman before he had finished his time. Moreover, though his schooling was meager, he read and thought, and had energetic habits, so that he soon determined he could accomplish more working for himself than for others. Hearing of an opportunity in Scituate, Mass., he went there, and, though he had but limited capital, engaged in the manufacture of window sashes and blinds. He did a large part of the actual work himself. In 1854 he came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), which was his home during the remainder of his life—a period of over half a century of seldom paralleled usefulness and honor. Here at first he worked at carpentering for the late Barnabas Snow, one of the best known builders and contractors of his day in the town, and later he found employment in the organ factory of I. T. Packard, who did business as the Packard Organ Company. This proved to be the beginning of his future line of work. He had passed from carpentry to cabinet-making, and from that developed into an organ builder. When Mr. Packard retired and went West he left the business in Mr. Reynolds's hands, and the latter eventually bought it and continued it for a number of years, from 1861 to 1879. For a number of years he carried on the business alone, but from 1869 to 1873 he was in partnership with the late A. Cranston Thompson (who had learned the trade with Mr. Reynolds) under the firm name of Reynolds & Thompson, and when his sons grew up they also learned cabinet-making and organ building in the paternal factory.

Mr. Reynolds retired from the organ man-

ufacturing business in 1879, but his activity did not close with the end of his business career. Most of his interest thereafter centered in the line of endeavor which had always been dearest to him. He truly showed his faith by his works. "Converted before he became of age, he never for a moment forgot what he considered his duty to God and his fellowmen, and carried his business and religion along together, and neither, apparently, was neglected." It was characteristic that the first \$50 he earned after his independent venture in business at Scituate was turned over to the Methodist Church in Stoughton to assist in erecting a new parsonage. A member of the Methodist Church for sixty-nine years, he first affiliated, at the age of nineteen, with the church in Stoughton, where he was converted, and upon settling in North Bridgewater transferred his membership to the Central M. E. Church, to which he belonged for about thirty-five years. On May 3, 1889, he was received into the Franklin M. E. Church (so named in memory of his son) by Rev. Frank Borton. Besides these two congregations there is still another, the South Street Church, which practically owes its permanency to his efforts. He gave the first \$1,000 toward the building funds of both the Franklin and the South Street Churches. His counsel and aid he gave to all these churches time and again. His labors in the maintenance and upbuilding of Central Church are proverbial in local Methodist circles. His pastor at the time of his death said: "To him more than to any other man belongs the credit of making possible the Central M. E. Church, the South Street Church, as well as the Franklin Church. It was by a noble act of self-sacrifice which few would care to imitate that he saved one church and made possible many." The latter reference was to the most important crisis in the history of Central Church. It was a subject of which "Father" Reynolds, with his accustomed modesty, could seldom be made to speak, and we give the facts in his own words as related a few years before his decease:

"Some time in the vicinity of '59 a mortgage for \$6,000 was taken out by the church, and as I was one of the trustees I signed the promissory note. Some three years later the mortgage came due, and as I was then treasurer of the board of trustees I felt a good deal of the responsibility. There were little or no funds in the church at the time, and we were in a quandary as to how to meet the debt. One day the pastor came to me and suggested that the only way to save the church was to

mortgage my property for the sum of \$1,660. At that time I owned the small cottage house just above my present residence and about six acres of land in this vicinity. I decided to mortgage this, and from that day to this I have never regretted the step. By the sale of pews, and in other ways which I do not recall at the present moment, we succeeded in raising the debt."

Such is a bare statement of the matter. Of the strenuous efforts necessary to its successful culmination, or the part he took in bringing it about, he never spoke. Suffice it to say, when the cornerstone of the present Central Church was laid "Father" Reynolds was an honored guest at the ceremony, and the pastor in his address referred to the saving of the church in a most appreciative manner. When the old tower of the Central Church was torn down "Father" Reynolds recalled that the bell had cost \$800, and another incident was that he had with his own hands replaced the timbers, which age had rotted, in order to keep it secure in the belfry.

He was the virtual founder of the Franklin church. When the movement to found it was launched he was at the helm. He gave half the original cost of the structure, \$8,000, out of his own purse, and paid for half of the site. In addition he was its most generous contributor. Associated with him in founding the church, Oct. 24, 1887, were William E. Beals and the late Barnabas Snow. The Franklin Chapel was dedicated in 1889 and in less than six years the society had outgrown its chapel and it was the generosity of "Father" Reynolds and men of like spirit which made possible the present beautiful place of worship. A few years ago Mr. Reynolds, as a birthday offering, paid off the mortgage of \$1,300 which was on the church. As may be judged, he believed in giving a goodly share of his money to the church, but he was always as practical in its outlay for religious purposes as he would have been in the most important business transactions. He was known all over New England in Methodist circles and was often referred to as one of the pillars of Methodism. His generosity and sympathy were not limited to the churches and institutions of his own city, for he made many gifts to churches and institutions not only outside of his State but even in foreign lands. During his youth the great missionary movement of the nineteenth century had received its first great impetus, and the inspiration which then possessed him lasted to the end of his days. His contributions to the foreign mission cause were many



and large. Not long before his decease he sent \$1,000 to Rev. Henry Spear, second pastor of Franklin Church, and then located at Woonsocket, R. I., to pay part of the price of a new organ. As a final evidence of his interest in the cause of Christianity, he willed \$6,000 to the church and institutions in which he was interested, divided as follows: To Franklin Church, \$1,000; and to the Methodist Foreign Missionary Society and the Methodist Home Missionary Society, each \$2,500.

In all the history of Franklin Church there has been no such demonstration as took place on the day of Mr. Reynolds's funeral. The pastor, Rev. William H. Dunnack, said prayers at the house, after which the remains were taken to Franklin Church and formal services were held. The pastor, who was the principal speaker, delivered a touching eulogy to "one who has occupied a large and commanding place in the life of our city for more than half a century," from which we quote in part: "He came to old North Bridgewater in 1854. That was the heroic age of the town. At that time he was a poor man. The men of those days were all poor men. In those days he walked miles and miles to his work on week days; doing the work of a carpenter, and, like the Master, he always sought to do his best. On the Sabbath day he would walk many miles to engage in religious work. He was one of the men who helped to make possible the Brockton of to-day. . . . While he never sought nor could he be persuaded to accept public office, he was always interested in all that was for the public good. . . . Long and well has Philip Reynolds served the church of his choice. He has served the church as organist, choir leader, class leader, steward, recording steward, trustee and Sunday-school superintendent. . . ."

"It is therefore fitting, now that he has gone from our presence, that we should pause a little and offer, and record our tribute of loving remembrance to the value of his service, the strength of his devotion, the sincerity of his purpose, the greatness of his self-denial and the purity and nobility of his life.

"He entered into the Master's work with the zeal of a soul inspired with a lofty ideal. He gave the work of the Great Master his best thought, his increasing enthusiasm, his rich positive Christian experience, and liberally of his means. He had religious convictions. They were deep, strong and settled, and while unswervingly loyal to his conceptions of religious truths, consistent living, he was at the same time tolerant toward those who differed

with him. To him Christianity was more than a theory, more than a creed, it was an experience—a life. . . . A good man, a liberal man, a tolerant man, a manly man, a spiritual man, has gone from our midst."

Rev. Henry Spear, a former pastor and a dear friend of Mr. Reynolds, spoke in behalf of the clergy who preceded Mr. Dunnack in the service of Franklin Church. Others who took part in the services were: Dr. Ezra W. Clark, representing the official board of the church; Rev. L. B. Coddington, recently of Bridgewater, now pastor of the Pearl Street M. E. Church, of Brockton Heights; and Rev. Dr. A. J. Coultas, former presiding elder of the district. The interment was in Union cemetery.

On April 22, 1846, Philip Reynolds married Lucy Drake, daughter of Nathan and Sally (Bird) Drake, of Stoughton, Mass., and granddaughter of Nathan and Jane Tolman. They celebrated their golden wedding, but Mrs. Reynolds preceded her husband to the grave, dying Jan. 3, 1903, in Brockton, at the age of eighty-one years. The family home has been at No. 7 East Main street for many years. Eight children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds, as follows: (1) Lucy Jane (Jennie), born July 13, 1848, died April 24, 1879, in North Bridgewater. (2) Rebecca Drake, born July 5, 1850, was married Jan. 16, 1873, to George R. Pierce, of Campello. They have had three children: Mattie Copeland, born Dec. 9, 1873, married George L. Knowles, of Brockton, and they have two children, Irving Pierce and Bernice Louise; Edith May, born June 21, 1876, died Sept. 9, 1877; Fred Merton, born Sept. 12, 1881, married Charlotte Louise Turner, and they reside in Beaver Falls, Pa., the parents of one son, John Philip Pierce. (3) Franklin Stewart, born Jan. 6, 1853, was associated in business with his father, as previously stated, later following piano tuning until his death, which occurred in Brockton, Dec. 15, 1887, at the age of thirty-four years. He was a steward of the Central M. E. Church at the time of his death. On Nov. 15, 1881, he married Mary L. B. Capen, of Stoughton, Mass., and to them were born four children: Marion Louise, Oct. 5, 1882 (died in infancy); Evan Walden, March 15, 1884 (died in infancy); Bertha Capen, Dec. 11, 1885; and Frank Wesley, May 26, 1887. (4) Edwin Walden, born June 11, 1855, was associated with his father in the organ business until his death, which occurred June 25, 1877. He was unmarried. (5) Louisa, born Feb. 13, 1858, died Jan. 2, 1863. (6) Emma

Dean, born Jan. 23, 1860, remained at home with her parents, in whose declining years she was the greatest comfort and source of companionship. (7) Etta, born Jan. 20, 1862, died Aug. 16, 1862. (8) Arthur Bradford, born Sept. 3, 1863, died April 17, 1864.

WADSWORTH, William and Christopher, brothers, came to New England in the ship "Lion," landing in Boston Sept. 16, 1632. William was progenitor of the family in Connecticut and Christopher of the Wadsworths of Massachusetts, including Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.

Christopher Wadsworth is found in Duxbury, Plymouth Colony, in 1633, and he was elected a constable in January, 1634, the highest office in the gift of the town, and on him devolved the duty of jailer, sheriff in executing punishments and penalties, crier to give warning in church of the marriages approved by the civil authorities, etc. His name appears on every page of the town records of the time, and shows his life in Duxbury to have been one of incessant activity.

Cynthia Wadsworth, wife of Philip Reynolds, was a daughter of George and Hannah (Bird) Wadsworth, the former a descendant in the seventh generation from Christopher Wadsworth through Samuel Wadsworth (II); Ebenezer Wadsworth (III); George Wadsworth (IV); Christopher Wadsworth (V); and George Wadsworth (VI).

NAHUM FRANCIS MORSE, a lifelong resident of the town of Rochester and one of its prominent citizens in business and public life, is a descendant, in the seventh generation, from William Morse, the emigrant ancestor of this branch of the family. We give a record of the generations of this line in America down to the present.

(I) William Morse, born probably in Marlboro, Wiltshire, England, in 1608, where was born his brother Anthony, whom he accompanied to New England, with him settled in Newbury, Mass., 1635. He married about that time Elizabeth, and died in Newbury Nov. 29, 1683. Their children were: Anne, born about 1636 (married Francis Thorla); Elizabeth, born in 1639; Hannah, born March 6, 1641-42; Joseph, born about 1644; John (probably), born about 1646; Timothy, born June 10, 1648; Jonathan, born about 1650; Abigail, born Feb. 14, 1651-52; Joshua (probably); and Edmund (probably), born in 1656.

(II) Joshua Morse, of Massachusetts, had children: Joshua, born in 1692; Joseph, born

in 1694; Samuel, born in 1696; John, born in 1698; Valentine, born in 1700.

(III) Joshua Morse (2), born in 1692, married Elizabeth Doten, born in 1676, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Cook) Doten or Doty, and granddaughter of Edward Doten, who came in the "Mayflower," 1620; Elizabeth Cook was the daughter of Jacob and Damaris (Hopkins) Cook and granddaughter of Francis Cook of the "Mayflower," 1620. Mr. Morse lived in Plymouth, Middleboro, and near Clam Pudding pond in the town of Rochester, Mass., where he probably died. The children of Joshua Morse and wife were: Edward, born about 1702, who married and lived in Rochester; Gershom, who married Elizabeth Swift, lived in Wareham and finally removed to Norwich, Conn.; Newbury; Theodore, born Aug. 20, 1714, who married Thankful Crocker and lived in Falmouth, Mass.; Joshua; and Betsey.

(IV) Newbury Morse married Lydia Briggs. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war. He lived in the town of Wareham or Rochester, Mass. The children of Newbury and wife were: Samuel, born in 1740, who was a soldier of the Revolution; Zebulon, who married Mary Norris; Simeon, born Jan. 31, 1751; Seth, who married a Doane and settled in Chatham; Joseph, who married Patience Norris and settled in Wareham; and Mary, who married and also became a resident of Wareham.

(V) Simeon Morse, son of Newbury, born Jan. 31, 1751, was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. On April 19, 1771, he married Bethiah Norris, daughter of Deacon John Norris, of Wareham. Mr. and Mrs. Morse resided in Wareham. Their children were: Betty, born May 1, 1774; Ora, born May 19, 1776; Mary, born April 30, 1780; Simeon, born Nov. 4, 1782; Patience, born July 5, 1785; John N., born March 9, 1788; Tirza, born June 5, 1791, who married Lemuel Swift; and Bethiah, born April 21, 1797, who married Charles Barker, of Wareham.

(VI) John Norris Morse, born March 9, 1788, died July 11, 1868. He received his schooling in Rochester, and passed his life in that town. At the age of sixteen he was working on the farm with his father, and he continued to be interested in farming all his life, in time buying a farm for himself and also building a sawmill, where he did a large business. He traded in wood and lumber and bought and sold real estate besides conducting his farm, his operations reaching considerable proportions. He was a Democrat in politics,

and with his wife belonged to the Methodist Church.

On June 25, 1818, Mr. Morse married Lydia Look, who was born Nov. 4, 1797, daughter of Savery and Jemima (Swift) Look, of Wareham. She survived Mr. Morse, dying July 31, 1882. They had a large family, as follows: (1) John Quincy Adams, born April 4, 1819, died Dec. 30, 1898. He married Mary Shurtleff, daughter of James Shurtleff, and their children were Mary and Naomi. (2) James Harvey, born Nov. 10, 1820, died March 7, 1908. He married Clarissa Hays and they resided in Iowa. They left no children. (3) Savery Augustus, born Aug. 21, 1822, married Lucinda (Swift) Longley, of Wareham, and had Hattie, Savery, Bethia, Lydia, Elizabeth, Caroline, and Lucinda. (4) Mary Ann, born July 30, 1824, died in April, 1900. She married (first) Cephas Holmes, by whom she had two children, John and Mary W., and by her second husband, Horatio N. Wilbur, of Middleboro, had three, Lucretia, Jemima and George H. (5) David Swift, born Oct. 12, 1826, died April 4, 1883. He married Eliza Pierce, daughter of George and Deborah Pierce, and had John N. and George P. (6) Lydia Clark, born July 29, 1828, died Nov. 13, 1857, in Marion. She married Lucius Waterman and had three children, William B., Blanche H. and Lillian. (7) Isaac Swift, born Oct. 12, 1830, died in infancy. (8) Tirzah Swift, born Feb. 16, 1833, died in 1891. She married Francis B. Gibbs and had Sarah, Reuben and Omer. (9) Nahum Francis is mentioned below. (10) Naomi Frances, born Nov. 6, 1837, died Sept. 1, 1854. (11) Charlotte Humphrey, born April 19, 1840, died Feb. 3, 1868. She married Elbridge T. Gurney, of Rochester, but had no children.

(VII) Nahum Francis Morse was born May 19, 1835, on the farm in the town of Rochester where he now lives, and there received his early education in the public schools. Later he went to Peirce Academy, at Middleboro, for one term. From boyhood he worked with his father, at farming and in the sawmill, and at the age of twenty-one took charge of the mill and the old homestead, which he has since conducted, his son Chester being in partnership with him at the present time. The home place comprises 200 acres situated in Rochester and Middleboro. In all he has about a thousand acres in farm and wood lands. He has been extensively interested in the growing of cranberries, being interested in several large bogs, and has also made a success of his

lumber business, dealing largely in long lumber and box boards. He has done considerable business in the real estate line, buying and selling farms and cranberry bogs, and has also gone into contracting and building, having put up ten houses for himself as a matter of speculation. Although he never went to sea himself, he has owned interests in various whaling vessels, running his boats on shares. One of his vessels, the "Graduate," was lost at sea on the Western grounds, but he has usually found this business profitable. He owned the brig "Sullivan," which he ran on shares, having Captain Haggerty in charge. During the last few years Mr. Morse has been less active, having withdrawn somewhat from the more strenuous cares of business. He was an incorporator of the Wareham Savings Bank. In 1892 Mr. Morse built his present modern home, which is located near the old homestead, and where he has since resided. In 1904 he and his wife made an extended trip to the Pacific coast, visiting various points of interest in the West.

Mr. Morse is a Democrat in politics and has been very well known both as a party worker and in local public affairs independent of such considerations. He served twenty-four years as selectman of Rochester, has been overseer of the poor, assessor, town agent, highway surveyor, local surveyor and justice of the peace, having served in the latter capacity for over thirty years. His services have been of the highest order, characterized by intelligent public spirit and loyalty to the community. He is a Mason in fraternal connection, holding membership in Social Harmony Lodge, of Wareham. He and his family are all members of the Christian Advent Church.

On July 4, 1857, Mr. Morse was married, by Rev. Samuel Nott, of Wareham, to Almeda Ingraham Washburn, of Carver, daughter of Asaph and Jane (Gibbs) Washburn, of Wareham. Her father was born in 1807 (died in March, 1900), son of Asaph and Mary (Barrows) Washburn, and was descended from John Washburn, who was in Duxbury as early as 1632, and among the first freemen there. He was an original proprietor of Bridgewater, in South Bridgewater as early as 1665. He was the first secretary of the Colony in Plymouth, England, and was succeeded in that capacity by William Burgess in 1628. From this (I) John Washburn Mrs. Morse traces her line through (II) John (2), (III) John (3), (IV) William, (V) William (2), (VI) William (3), (VII) Asaph and (VIII) Asaph (2).









Mr. and Mrs. Morse have had a family of eight children, all born in Rochester: (1) Jane F., born Dec. 5, 1858, died April 3, 1874. (2) Charlotte Humphrey, born May 16, 1861, married Granville M. Gibbs, of Wareham, and has one child, Almeda Peterson. Mrs. Gibbs first attended district school in Rochester and later graduated from the Wareham high school. (3) Anna Gibbs, born Feb. 1, 1864, died April 19, 1900; she married Charles Churchill, of Brockton, and they had two children, Mabel C. and Chester A. (4) Nahum Francis, Jr., born Oct. 27, 1865, died May 6, 1868. (5) Isaac F., born Nov. 14, 1869, married (first) Nellie F. Ellis, of Rochester, and (second) Margaret Walker, of Nova Scotia. By the first union he had two children, Nahum B. and Raymond, and by the second marriage one son, George Edward. (6) Tirzah Swift, born Jan. 18, 1872, received her early education in Rochester and later went to the Bridgewater normal school, and is now engaged in teaching in Lowell, Mass. (7) Chester Bradford, born Jan. 4, 1877, has a large farm, which he cultivates. He is at present serving as selectman of Rochester. He married Lottie M. Ellis, daughter of Josiah B. and Columbia (Raymond) Ellis, of Rochester, and they have one child, Marian. (8) Helen Bartlett, born March 22, 1884, married Albion Merritt, of Middleboro, where they reside. Their children are Francis and Gertrude.

MANDELL. (I) John Mandell (or Mandall, as the name was formerly written and is still written in Bristol and Plymouth counties) resided in Marshfield and was a rope-maker, and on May 11, 1711, being then "weak and aged in body," executed a will which was proved Feb. 8, 1720. He devised to his son John one shilling, having previously provided for him, and the remainder of his estate to his daughters, Mercy Tinkum, Sarah Torrey, Hannah Tilden and Ruth Doty.

(II) John Mandell, son of John, married Joanna, daughter of Richard Standlake, of Scituate, and resided in Rochester. His children were: John, born Dec. 15, 1688; Joanna, May 13, 1690; Moses, March 24, 1695. John Mandell was a farmer in Rochester and executed his will June 6, 1738, which was proved July 14, 1743, directing his "body to be decently buried by my executor after named and my son John to be at the charge of it in consideration of what I had given him by deed." Specific legacies of personal estate are bequeathed to daughter Joanna and son Moses, who is named as executor.

(III) Moses Mandell, son of John, resided in Rochester, Mass., in 1715, in Falmouth in 1725, and in that part of Dartmouth now called Acushnet, 1740. He was successively styled "house carpenter," "drover," "innholder," "dealer" and gentleman. He died at Dartmouth May 18, 1746, and his sons Lemuel and Paul were appointed administrators July 27, 1746. His real estate, valued at £1,200 was divided in 1748, between his widow Susanna and children, Lemuel, Noah, Paul, Susanna Bailey, Hannah Weaver, Joanna Nichols, and Mary (unmarried).

(IV) Paul Mandell, son of Moses, married Susanna, daughter of Rev. Timothy Ruggles, of Rochester, Feb. 8, 1746-47, and had children as follows: (1) Hannah, born at Dartmouth, Jan. 10 or 20, 1747-48, married Gen. Jonathan Warner, Feb. 5, 1766. (2) Susanna, born in Hardwick, Nov. 16, 1749, married May 12, 1768, John Stone. (3) Moses was born Dec. 16, 1751. (4) Paul, born Oct. 31, 1753, married Mary Brigg. (5) Barnabas, born Dec. 1, 1755, died May 2, 1758. (6) Mary, born Oct. 3, 1759, married John Doty. Paul Mandell was a shop-keeper in Dartmouth until the spring of 1749, when he removed to Hardwick, having purchased a valuable farm notable for its immense extent of stone wall, which in 1883 was still in the possession of his posterity. He was a very active, energetic and useful citizen. He was captain of militia and led his company in the expedition against Crown Point, from Sept. 20 to Nov. 12, 1756 (his brother Noah being promoted from the office of ensign to that of lieutenant on the 29th of October), and a second campaign in 1758 after the surrender of Fort William Henry. At the commencement of the Revolution, when the militia was reorganized as recommended by the convention at Worcester, he was again elected captain, Sept. 22, 1774, and was commissioned as brigade major March 13, 1778. He was a selectman eleven years, between 1756 and 1775, assessor thirteen years, between 1751 and 1775, town clerk in 1770, representative in 1773, 1774, delegate to the first and second Provincial Congresses, 1774, 1775, was appointed justice of the peace by the Revolutionary government, Sept. 25, 1775, and held that office many years, being generally designated as "Squire Mandell." He died Sept. 16, 1809, aged eighty-six, and his widow, Susanna, died Dec. 16, 1813, at nearly ninety-two.

(V) Moses Mandell, son of Paul, married Mary, daughter of Capt. Daniel Wheeler, May 28, 1777. She died April 20, 1782, and he married (second) Abigail, daughter of John

Mason, Esq., of Barre, published Dec. 22, 1782. His children were: Daniel, born Oct. 27, 1783; Martin July 20, 1785; Mary, Nov. 20, 1786; Sidney, July 4, 1788; Mason, March 4, 1790; Abigail, March 13, 1792; Moses, Dec. 1, 1793; Walter, Dec. 16, 1796; Clara, Oct. 3, 1799. Moses Mandell was a farmer and inherited the homestead. He was aid-de-camp on the staff of his brother-in-law, Major General Warner, before December, 1782, probably in 1781, and was thenceforth known as Major Mandell. He was a selectman six years between 1785 and 1817 and assessor seven years between 1801 and 1819. He died June 18, 1826, and his widow Abigail died Aug. 6 or 7, 1840, aged eighty-two.

(VI) Daniel Mandell, son of Moses, married Eliza Patrick, April 30, 1807, and had: Martha Eliza, born June 10, 1808; Delphia Maria, born Feb. 23, 1810, who married A. W. Seaver, of Northborough; William Andrew, born July 11, 1811, who graduated from Amherst College, and became a minister; Moses Johnson, born April 14, 1813; a child born April 22, 1815, who died the same day; Mary Ann, born March 29, 1816, who died unmarried Aug. 10, 1839; Thaddeus Sobieski, born Feb. 15, 1820, a merchant in Boston, who died June 23, 1882; and George, born about 1822, who died unmarried at Lunenburg, May 23, 1861. Daniel Mandell was a farmer and lieutenant of militia. He died June 26, 1822.

(VI) Martin Mandell, son of Moses, married Phila, daughter of Joel Marsh, published Sept. 18, 1808, and had: Delphia, born Dec. 25, 1810, who died unmarried May 19, 1823; Elbridge, born April 8, 1812; Henry, born Jan. 12, 1814, who removed to Ohio; Charles, born Jan. 7, 1816; Harriet, born Oct. 24, 1818, who died Feb. 27, 1821; Joel Dwight, born Nov. 6, 1820; Phila, born April 5, 1824, who married Dr. Jason B. Thomas, of Palmer (now Thorndike), April 17, 1850. Martin Mandell, the father, was a farmer, a captain of militia, and inherited the homestead. He was selectman in 1825 and died Sept. 12, 1855, his widow, Phila, dying Feb. 14, 1876, aged ninety-one.

(VI) Walter Mandell, son of Moses, married Julia Ann Freeman, of Oakham, published Dec. 15, 1828. She died Sept. 29, 1833, and he married (second) Olive P. Whiting, Nov. 30, 1837. She died July 29, 1838, and he married (third) Adeline, daughter of Capt. Stephen W. Paige, Jan. 31, 1842. She died Oct. 3, 1842, and he married a fourth wife. His children were: Henry E.; Daniel Webster, born Nov. 19, 1831, who graduated from

medical college in 1850; and Walter Granville, born Oct. 1, 1848. The father of these was a farmer and captain of militia. He resided on the farm formerly occupied by his brother Daniel and afterward near the Common. He was selectman for three years, assessor nine years, member of the school committee sixteen years, and died June 25, 1853.

Ellis Mendell, Sr., was the great-grandfather of Dr. Augustus Hamlin Mandell, of New Bedford. He lived at Long Plain in Acushnet.

George Mendell, son of Ellis, Sr., married Jane Allen, and engaged in farming in Acushnet. His children were: Albert, George, Augustus Hamlin, Henry Russell, Hannah, who married Capt. Seth Blackmar; Kate, and a daughter who died young.

Augustus Hamlin Mandell, son of George and Jane (Allen), was born Dec. 28, 1837, and died in New Bedford in the fall of 1897. On Aug. 31, 1865, he married Ella S. Cook, daughter of Timothy D. Cook, and to them were born three children, as follows: Sidney G., July 14, 1866; Augustus Hamlin, June 27, 1868, and George, April 2, 1873. Augustus H. Mandell, the father, was in the whaling business for some years during his earlier manhood, and while following the sea in the pursuit of that calling rose to the rank of first mate. Going to San Francisco, Cal., he became captain of a vessel owned by Claus Spreckels, plying between San Francisco and Honolulu. He then became captain of the "Finance," of the United States and Brazil Mail Steamship Company, sailing between New York and Rio de Janeiro, and continued in this service for a number of years. He next sailed from Port of Spain, on the island of Trinidad, to the Orinoco river ports, and upon retiring from this service spent the remainder of his days in New Bedford. At the opening of the Civil war Mr. Mandell enlisted as ensign in the navy, and served with the Mobile fleet. A man of high honor and intelligent mind, he filled a responsible station in life with credit to himself and satisfaction to those he served, and bore a name for integrity and trustworthiness which he cherished and deserved. He was a Mason.

Sidney Granville Mandell, eldest son of Augustus Hamlin Mandell, married Harriet Shaw, and they reside at Rockland, Mass. Their children were: Sidney Granville, Jr., and Elma.

AUGUSTUS HAMLIN MANDELL, M. D., son of Augustus Hamlin and Ella (Cook), was born



June 27, 1868, in Acushnet, Mass., near the Rochester line. He began his education in the public schools of New Bedford, and later attended the East Greenwich Academy, from which institution he was graduated in 1893. Entering Wesleyan University, he spent the college year of 1893-94 there, and then entered the medical department of the University of New York, graduating therefrom in 1897. He spent two years as interne in Bellevue hospital, New York, graduated from the medical department of Cornell University in 1899, and thereafter was appointed surgeon for one of the Isthmian Canal survey parties, holding that position for one year. In February, 1901, he entered upon general practice in New Bedford, where he has since been located. He has devoted himself closely to his professional work, and in that line particularly has been actively interested in every movement which would increase his efficiency and usefulness. He has made a specialty of bacteriology, and is at present bacteriologist for the city board of health. He also holds the appointment of X-ray physician for the St. Luke's hospital in New Bedford, in which position he has given valuable service. The Doctor is a member of the American Medical Association, and has been president of the South Bristol district of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and also president of the New Bedford Medical Society. He is an alumnus of the Bellevue Hospital Medical Society. Socially he is connected with the Dartmouth Club, Eureka Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and the Elks. At Wesleyan University he was a member of the Psi Upsilon Fraternity. His standing, personally and professionally, is well deserved, having been attained by hard work and devotion to duty in all the relations of life, and he is recognized as not only one of the notably successful physicians of the city but also as a citizen of unusual worth.

On Dec. 20, 1900, Dr. Mandell married Maria Bradford Humphrey, daughter of James L. Humphrey, of New Bedford. They have no children.

George Mandell, youngest son of Augustus Hamlin Mandell, married Isabel Jones, and resides in New Bedford, Mass. Their children are: Howard C., Richard A., and Donald.

**SNOW.** The American ancestor of most of the Snows of southeastern Massachusetts was (I) Nicholas Snow, who came to this country in the ship "Ann" in 1623, and had a share in the first division of land in Plymouth

in 1624. He was made a freeman in 1633. With six others—Thomas Prence, John Doane, Josiah Cook, Richard Higgins, John Smalley and Edward Bangs—he began the settlement of Eastham (at first called Nauset) in 1645. Nicholas Snow was elected the first town clerk, and held that office for sixteen years from 1646; was deputy from 1648 for three years, and was selectman from 1663 for seven years. He was one of Gov. Thomas Prence's associates, being probably from Somerset, England. He died at Eastham Nov. 15, 1676. Mr. Snow married, in Plymouth, Constance Hopkins, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, of the "Mayflower." They had twelve children: Mark, born at Plymouth May 9, 1628; Mary, born about 1630; Sarah, about 1632; Joseph, about 1634; Stephen, about 1636; John, about 1638; Elizabeth, about 1640; Jabez, about 1642; Ruth, about 1644; Hannah, probably in Eastham in 1646; Rebecca, probably in Eastham in 1648; and one whose name is unknown.

(II) Mark Snow, son of Nicholas, born May 9, 1628, was of Eastham, and a man of large usefulness and influence in his community. In 1679, select courts being established by law, Capt. Jonathan Sparrow, Mr. Mark Snow and Mr. John Doane were commissioned to hold them in the town. In 1675 Mark Snow was chosen deputy and continued in office six years. In 1657 he was chosen selectman and was selectman for eighteen years. He died in 1695 in Eastham. He married (first) Jan. 18, 1655, Anne Cook, daughter of Josiah, and had one daughter, Anne, born July 7, 1656. The mother died July 25, 1656. He married (second) Jan. 9, 1660, Jane Prence, daughter of Gov. Thomas and Mary (Collier) Prence. To the second marriage were born: Mary, Nov. 30, 1661; Nicholas, Dec. 6, 1663; Elizabeth, May 9, 1666 (died Jan. 8, 1675); Thomas, Aug. 6, 1668; Sarah, May 10, 1671; Prence, May 22, 1674 (died May 24, 1742); Elizabeth, June 22, 1676 (died March 22, 1677-78); and Hannah, Sept. 16, 1679.

(III) Nicholas Snow, son of Mark and Jane (Prence), born in Eastham, Mass., Dec. 6, 1663, died in Rochester, Mass., probably in 1754. He removed to Harwich in 1706. Capt. Jonathan Bangs, John Freeman, Thomas Freeman, John Grey and Nicholas Snow were appointed to settle the bounds between the towns of Harwich and Eastham. On March 14, 1714, he was appointed proprietors' clerk, and was also chosen one of the persons to divide the lands of Harwich. He removed to Rochester about 1729, and was one

of the proprietors there. Snow Pond was named after him, and his homestead was on the bank. On April 4, 1689, he married Lydia Shaw, daughter of Jonathan and Phebe (Watson) Shaw, and their children were: Jonathan, born Jan. 30, 1691-92; Mark, April 3, 1695; Nathaniel, Oct. 16, 1697; Joshua, Aug. 9 (or 18), 1700; Thankful, Feb. 17, 1702; Sarah, March 30, 1703-04; Phebe, Nov. 7, 1705; Prentice, Dec. 26, 1707.

(IV) Jonathan Snow, son of Nicholas and Lydia (Shaw), born in Eastham Jan. 30, 1691-92, died in Rochester, Mass. He married Oct. 18, 1718, Thankful Freeman, daughter of Edmund and Sarah (Mayo) Freeman. He went with his father to Rochester, and in 1729 was one of the proprietors there. His children from Rochester town records were: Isaac, born Feb. 4, 1720; Experience, May 30, 1721; Lydia, Oct. 22, 1722; Sarah, Oct. 2, 1725 (died Oct. 20, 1725); Sarah (2), Sept. 28, 1726; Jonathan, Sept. 5, 1728; Mark, Aug. 6, 1731; and Ruth, Nov. 6, 1734.

(V) Mark Snow, son of Jonathan and Thankful (Freeman) Snow, born in Rochester Aug. 6, 1731, married (first) in 1752 Hannah Sears, daughter of Paul and Charity (Whitridge) Sears. She died soon after 1768, and he married (second) Oct. 3, 1774, Mrs. Susanna (West) Whelden, of Tisbury. By his first wife there were children as follows: Edmund, born Dec. 25, 1753; Paul, Dec. 7, 1755 (died young); Thankful, Jan. 30, 1758; Mark, March 6, 1760 (died young); Hannah, Feb. 27, 1762; Ebenezer, July 16, 1764 (died young); Charity, July 21, 1766; Jonathan, July 12, 1768. By the second marriage were born: Susannah, Sept. 3, 1775; Lydia, Aug. 17, 1777; Loammi (Loom), Sept. 15, 1779; West, Jan. 1, 1782 (died young); and Abner, May 21, 1785 (died unmarried).

(VI) Loammi (Loom) Snow, son of Mark, born Sept. 15, 1779, married Sept. 21, 1806, Nancy Swift, daughter of Jireh Swift and Elizabeth Haskell, he being of Rochester and she of Dartmouth (now a part of New Bedford), Mass. In the early years of the nineteenth century Captain Snow, who was made captain of a ship when twenty-one years old, was master of the ship "Ann Alexander," of New Bedford, of which George Howland, Sr., was the agent. It seems that whenever Captain Snow went on a voyage something interesting happened. Some of his experiences as recorded in the archives of the old Dartmouth Historical Society, and printed in the One Hundredth Anniversary Supplement of the *New Bedford Mercury* Aug. 7, 1907, follow:

"Capt. Snow in command of ship 'Ann Alexander,' fell in off Cape Trafalgar with the English fleet a few days after the battle of Trafalgar, between the English fleet and the fleets of France and Spain, which occurred Oct. 21, 1805.

"The 'Ann Alexander' was on a voyage from New York to Leghorn with a cargo of general merchandise, consisting of flour, tobacco, salt, fish, lumber, etc. The English fleet was repairing damages which had occurred during the battle with the combined fleets. The 'Ann Alexander' had a deck load of lumber which was the personal property of Captain Snow. An English officer boarded the 'Ann Alexander' and informed Captain Snow that Lord Nelson had been shot through the shoulder and spine, and had died on board the 'Victory' a few hours after the battle was over, and that Lord Collingwood was the next senior officer in command. The English ships showed the effects of battle, and their crews were at work repairing the damages. The English officer returned to the 'Victory' and soon returned with a request from Lord Collingwood that he would let him have some lumber, flour and apples. Captain Snow agreed, and soon boats lowered from the different ships came alongside and were furnished with these articles. The Captain was paid for the goods in English gold by the fleet paymaster, who came on board and settled accounts.

"The 'Ann Alexander' squared away for the Straits of Gibraltar, and on the following day came up with the new 74-gun frigate 'United States.' They lowered a boat and came alongside. We gave them the news and sent to the commander ten barrels of apples."

"1806, December 26—On a voyage from St. Ives, England, to Leghorn, France, in ship 'Ann Alexander,' sailing from St. Ives Dec. 26, 1806, Captain Snow had the following experience: On Jan. 8, 1807, they were captured by a Spanish privateer which took on a second mate and crew, leaving Captain Snow and mate on board, and then put on a Spanish prize crew and ordered her to Pigo [?], Spain. The next day he was captured by an English man-of-war, which took out all the Spaniards and put on an English prize crew, and ordered her to Gibraltar. On the 16th of January, in the Gulf of Gibraltar, he was again captured by a Spanish privateer and carried into Algiers. Previous to getting into Algiers Captain Snow entered the English prize master and crew, which prevented the officials at Algiers from knowing the vessel had been in the hands of the Spanish, and on arri-

val at Algiers was allowed by the authorities to take possession of her and proceed on his voyage to Leghorn."

"On Aug. 20, 1851, the 'Ann Alexander,' Capt. James Deblois, was attacked by an infuriated sperm whale which had been made fast to by one of the other boats, which had been stove. This whale stove the bow of the 'Ann Alexander' and she was sunk in the Pacific ocean, latitude 5° 50' S., longitude 102° W. The captain and crew took to their boats and were picked up by another whaler, the ship 'Nantucket'."

Captain Snow died at sea Jan. 10, 1822, and his body was brought home. In 1813, with some associates, Jireh Swift and Joseph Whelden, he built in Acushnet one of the first cotton mills in Massachusetts, the walls of which are still standing. To Captain Snow and his wife Nancy were born: Mark, born June 20, 1808, died July 9, 1866; Loum, born Aug. 28, 1810, died Oct. 3, 1871; George West, born Dec. 12, 1812, died in 1894; Ann Swift, born Dec. 30, 1814, died March 10, 1863; Susan West, born May 30, 1818, died Aug. 15, 1895; and Abner West, born July 30, 1819, lived in Middleboro, and died May 25, 1896.

(VII) LOUM SNOW, son of Capt. Loammi Snow, was born at Acushnet Aug. 28, 1810. He was educated in his native town, in New Bedford, and at a training school in Sandwich. He started in a mercantile business with Thomas Cook, under the name of Cook & Snow, and while thus engaged built the mills of the Pacific Manufacturing Company at East Falmouth. He then retired from the firm and became agent for whaling vessels. When he organized the company and bought the Star Mill at Middleboro, he became president and manager, relations he sustained during the remainder of his life. He became very successful, and was officially connected with a number of important concerns, being a director of the Mechanics' National Bank, trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings, director of the United Mutual Marine Insurance Company and of the New Bedford Commercial Insurance Company. In 1859, having in his employ a colored man, Carney by name, whose wife was still a slave and who used often to run away to see her, Mr. Snow bought the slave wife for \$300 from her owner, and immediately manumitted her. He was active in all charities, as well as in all movements of a non-political nature. He was treasurer and a promoter of the Rural cemetery. He died Oct. 3, 1871. On June 17, 1835, he married Abby Harris (Easton) Moury, of Smithfield, R. I.,

daughter of Sylvester and Dorcas (Harris) Easton. She died May 5, 1885. Their children were: Abby Moury, born May 6, 1836, who died June 20, 1838; Susan Swift, born May 1, 1838; Loum, born Aug. 5, 1840; Helen Throgmorton, born Oct. 19, 1842; Isabel Moury, born Jan. 10, 1844; Annie Dorcas, born Jan. 2, 1847, who died March 18, 1908; Jennie Therson, born May 8, 1849; Elizabeth Easton, born Nov. 8, 1851, who died May 5, 1852; and Robert, born in 1854.

(VIII) LOUM SNOW, son of Loum, born in New Bedford Aug. 5, 1840, received his first literary training in private schools, and completed his education in New Bedford Academy. As soon as his school days were over he became a partner in his father's whaling business, under the firm name of Loum Snow & Son. This was so carried on until his father's death, and some years after, the son continuing therein until 1898, when it was closed out. Mr. Snow ran a packet line to the Azores, Madeira and Cape Verde islands. He also owned a number of vessels in the whaling business, and was interested in seal fisheries below Cape Horn, in this latter line being the only man in New Bedford who was at all interested. He built the Onoko Woolen Mill, of Middleboro, and was president of the corporation; promoted the White Oak River Lumber Company of North Carolina, of which he was president; and he was also president of the Pierson Cordage Company at Boston at one time, and is now president of the New Bedford Five Cents Savings Bank. He is a director of the Mechanics National Bank, of the Acushnet Mill, of the Fairhaven Tack Company, and for some years has held similar relations with the Flint & Pere Marquette Railroad Company.

In December, 1864, Mr. Snow married Alice Tobey, daughter of Franklin and Rebecca (Wood) Tobey. They had children as follows: Loum, born Oct. 27, 1865; Alice, March 4, 1867; Agnes, Aug. 30, 1868; Richard, Dec. 15, 1869; and Jeanie, Nov. 30, 1871.

(IX) LOUM SNOW, JR., son of Loum, the fourth in direct line to bear the name, was born at New Bedford Oct. 27, 1865, and was educated in private schools, the Friends' School at New Bedford and the Institute of Technology at Boston. He then entered the office of Loum Snow & Son. On Jan. 11, 1888, he married Elida Taber, born Nov. 8, 1865, in New Bedford, daughter of Samuel and Cynthia (White) Taber, and they have three children, all born in New Bedford, namely: Elsie, born May 10, 1889; Russell, Jan. 28, 1891; and Malcolm, July 25, 1892.

(VIII) ROBERT SNOW, son of Loum and Abby H., was born in New Bedford in 1854. His education was gained in the Friends' Academy, and on leaving school he at once (1871) entered the office of Loum Snow & Son, and in 1880 went into business with his brother. They continued actively engaged in whaling and sealing until 1888, when the partnership was dissolved, Robert retiring. After he was not actively engaged in business he became interested in farming at Little Compton, and of this he made a great success. He became deeply interested in fine stock, breeding trotting horses, Jersey cows and fine fowl. He was also a great dog fancier, showing an especial fondness for setters and pointers, as became the lover of outdoor sports he was. He was a first-class shot, and very much did he delight in hunting. He was the first American to introduce the game of lawn tennis in this country, importing his racquet from Jeffries in London, and building the first court in New Bedford. He induced Wright & Ditson, of Boston, to import the game.

Mr. Snow was treasurer of the Oneka Mills, of the Starr Mills, and of the White Oak River Lumber Company. In politics he was a Republican, and in the early eighties was a member of the common council of New Bedford. He was an extensive reader, and was well informed on all the topics of the day. He was a member of the Wamsutta Club, and was one of the committee appointed to purchase and fit up the clubhouse. His religious connection was with the Unitarian Church.

On Nov. 16, 1881, Mr. Snow married Sarah Gordon Hunt, who was born April 25, 1860, daughter of John and Abby G. (Taber) Hunt, and granddaughter of Henry and Nabby Taber, of Acushnet. To this union were born four children, all in New Bedford, as follows: Constance, born Aug. 26, 1883; Agatha, July 13, 1886; Edith, June 6, 1891; and Robert, May 13, 1898. Mr. Snow died Nov. 15, 1905.

SUSAN A. WILCOX, student, teacher, traveler, nurse and social service worker. The eventful life of Miss Susan A. Wilcox cannot fail to be of interest to coming generations of readers of the annals of the old whaling city of New Bedford as told in the biography of its people.

A native of New Bedford, and of Massachusetts and Rhode Island pioneer stock, Miss Wilcox is the daughter of the late Thomas B. and Jerusha R. (Smith) Wilcox, he a direct descendant of Edward Wilcox, a pioneer settler of Portsmouth, and Kings Town, Rhode Island.

Miss Wilcox was graduated from the New Bedford high school and training school for teachers, and studied abroad following a course in the languages at the Swain School and at the Friends' Academy in her native city; this training made her specially fitted as a teacher of French and German. She tutored pupils for universities, college and the Institute of Technology. For a period she was engaged as a substitute teacher at the New Bedford high school and Mr. Mosher's private school.

Miss Wilcox began her travel experiences early in life. It was shortly after she was graduated from the New Bedford high school that she had her first opportunity to go far from her native city. She was one of a party that sailed from New York on the steamer "Granada," bound around South America, through the straits of Magellan and up the coast to San Francisco. It was her uncle, Capt. Charles P. Seabury, who commanded the steamer, one of the fleet of the Pacific Mail Steamship Company. Captain Seabury took the steamer around to San Francisco to go on the company's line to Panama and to the Orient. Miss Wilcox and her party, including her aunt, Mrs. Seabury, left New York Dec. 20, 1873, and arrived in San Francisco three months later. She kept a diary during the voyage and the jottings from day to day during the long journey afford a good deal of interest at this later day. Of particular interest to her during the first stage of the voyage was the Pacific battleship fleet, because the fleet followed just the same route that the "Granada" took. Just a month after leaving New York the "Granada" entered the straits of Magellan. The steamer made no stop on the way down the North American and South American coast and the first anchorage was off Sandy Point in the straits, where the steamer remained for a week, while the party on board went ashore. They visited the Chilean criminal settlement, and picked the beautiful wild flowers growing there. Up the Chilean coast the steamer made a stop at Lota for coal, and less than a month after leaving the straits the steamer arrived at Panama. Miss Wilcox and her party made the trip from Panama to Aspinwall or Colon, going via the crude railway in operation there, a line forty-seven miles in length, the journey occupying four hours. The party spent the night at Colon, where they were entertained by listening to the breakers in the Caribbean sea. Returning to Panama the party boarded the steamer bound for San Francisco without other stops. The steamer went into the harbor of the Golden Gate city in the early part of March. There





Ab  
Hi  
Ac  
(1  
So  
br  
wl  
ne  
he  
ca  
ar  
ca  
tr  
w  
p  
ci  
w  
d  
c  
t  
J  
i  
s

(  
)



was a period of several months during which time the party remained in and about San Francisco. A trip was made through the Yosemite valley, and there Miss Wilcox was introduced to the novelty of riding cross saddle over narrow trails through the mountains for a distance of forty miles. In Miss Wilcox's diary is a delightful account of riding through the valley in the moonlight, and accounts of visits to deserted Chinese mining camps. In San Francisco the members of the party were guests at receptions given at a number of the notable houses, among them that of D. O. Mills.

On May 16th the steamer was ready to leave on her maiden passenger trip to the Orient and Miss Wilcox and her party were aboard. On the Pacific voyage the party met a group of Japanese young men, who had been students in American universities, this meeting giving them their first glimpse of the upper class of people to be found in the Orient. It is of interest that Miss Wilcox's diary records the name of one of the young men, Isami Kawamura, now grown to be a high official in the councils of the Mikado. The steamer reached Yokohama on June 6th. At this city of Japan all the passengers disembarked and Miss Wilcox and her party enlivened the time while the steamer was unloading by tasting the delights of Japanese customs of living. There were rides in jinrikishas and visits to the tea houses. During their stay they were entertained at a dinner party by the Greek ambassador and among the company was Flag Lieutenant William Emory, now an admiral in the United States navy.

From Yokohama the party went aboard the steamer bound for Hong Kong. Here they were shown about by officers of the United States navy. Among the experiences of interest which they indulged in was riding in a sedan chair to the top of Victoria peak, a great height in England's Chinese city, where the shipping signals are hoisted. The steamer returned to Yokohama and from there went to Tokio. In this latter place the party visited the famed temples of the Mikado's kingdom, the temple gardens, tea gardens, and other points of interest. The steamer left Yokohama for San Francisco. Among the passengers aboard was David Dudley Field, then a noted New York lawyer. It was midsummer when the steamer reached San Francisco, and two weeks after arriving there Miss Wilcox and her party started on the overland journey to the Atlantic coast, making the journey by easy stages. There were stops in Salt Lake City, where the party met Brigham Young, and there was another

short stop at St. Louis. The members of the party were back in New Bedford in August, having been away for the greater part of a year, during which they traveled over sixteen thousand miles.

It was about thirteen years later, in 1886, when Miss Wilcox made her next long journey. With a friend she sailed from New York on a steamer of the North German Lloyd line for Bremerhaven. Their objective point was Berlin, in which city Miss Wilcox intended to remain for a short time for the study of German. She remained in Berlin for two winters, during which time she made many friends among the American families living there, and through whom she was introduced to the society of the German capital. Through Mrs. William M. Griscom, a member of the well-known family of that name, of Bryn Mawr, Pa., she met socially the members of the Japanese embassy at Berlin. During a part of the two years abroad, Miss Wilcox and her friend traveled about southern Europe. They spent the first spring visiting Naples as well as other famous Italian towns and the Italian lake region. The second summer was spent in Paris, and there Miss Wilcox attended the French College and the Sorbonne, taking up the study of French literature. Among others whom she met there was Ferdinand de Lesseps, of Suez canal fame. Afterward there were side trips to England and Scotland, including a stay in London and in Edinburgh.

Miss Wilcox returned home in 1888. Upon her return she established herself as a private instructor of French and German.

Miss Wilcox made her next, her third, trip abroad in 1893. She remained for one year in Paris, making incidentally a visit to the Scottish lake region. She made another trip abroad in 1895, remaining for one summer, going to Antwerp, Holland, Belgium, Germany, Switzerland, and making a delightful trip through the little traveled parts of central France, visiting the Balzac country.

Miss Wilcox had previously traveled quite extensively in this country, including travel through the Southern States and two winters spent in Washington, D. C. While in Washington she had engaged in social service work among the poor, at the Neighborhood Club, and established a library for them her first winter in the work. During two winters she studied law, which she still continues.

During the summer of the Spanish war, in 1898, when the stricken soldiers were returning from Cuba and the sick were taken to Montauk Point for convalescence, Miss Wilcox was visiting friends at Eastern Point, opposite New



London, near the camp of the soldiers. One day she was a member of a party who went down to the camp. While there they were in conversation with Mrs. John A. Logan, widow of General Logan, who recounted the great need there was for competent men and women to act as nurses. It was as a result of this conversation that Miss Wilcox shortly after returned to the camp of death as a specialist in the diet kitchen, preparing food for the sick. She stayed there for nearly two months. She made many friends among the officers, for the women who volunteered their services were indeed very highly esteemed and regarded in that camp. Among others whom she met were Maj. (now Gen.) A. W. Corliss of the 7th Cavalry, and Colonel Young, a son of Brigham Young. When she left the camp she carried away many interesting souvenirs of her experience in camp life.

By temperament Miss Wilcox is the ideal person to have enjoyed a life of more or less adventure, passing through experiences that were enjoyable for her, but which to others would certainly not be counted among the pleasures of life. She has traveled, as has been noted, in nearly every portion of the globe, and there are sections of the world where she is as much at home as though in New Bedford; but while she is to this extent a cosmopolitan Miss Wilcox might very well pass as a New England woman who had lived the greater part of her life among New England surroundings. Yet Miss Wilcox would feel at home in most of the diplomatic circles of Europe; and again, to speak of something widely different, she would not feel out of place in a soldier's camp or at work among the tenement houses of a great city.

Miss Wilcox has crossed the Atlantic ocean eight times and the Pacific ocean twice, entailing travel by steamer a distance of about forty-seven thousand miles; she has resided in Paris and Berlin, and remained for periods in China and Japan; studied languages abroad, perfecting herself for teaching; worked to better the conditions of the poor in Boston, Washington and elsewhere—surely not a humdrum life by any means.

In recent years she has continued to interest herself in social work. For a period she was at Mrs. Quincey Shaw's school in North Bennett street, off Hanover street, Boston. In the pursuit of this work she has taken up the study of Spanish and Italian, the better to fit herself for work among the foreign-born poor. In 1909 she spent the spring at Bermuda.

In July, 1910, Miss Wilcox sailed from Bos-

ton for Liverpool with a party as delegates to the Berlin Congress from the American Branch of the Religious Liberals, and at Liverpool the party were entertained by members of Parliament, and later at London were entertained by prominent people, among them Sir William and Lady Lawrence, of St. James Park. From London they went to Cologne, where a banquet was given in their honor, and thence to Berlin, where she attended the four days' meeting of the Berlin Congress. Miss Wilcox thinks Berlin is the most beautiful city she has ever visited. After attending the Passion Play at Oberammergau the party went to Budapest and Munich, where they were received with much honor and entertained by the mayor of the city. A small number of the party, including Miss Wilcox, made a trip to the interior of Hungary, to the village of Kaulsbach, where they were entertained in the family of the Unitarian bishop of Hungary; thence to the hamlet of Deva, in Hungary, where a stone tablet was unveiled, to the memory of a martyred Unitarian bishop, Francis David, the virtual founder of Unitarianism in Hungary, with appropriate services. From Deva they went to the only seaport Hungary has, which is on the Adriatic sea, where they took steamer to Abbazia, a watering place. From there they went to Venice, Milan, Florence and northern Italy, through the beautiful Italian and Swiss lakes to Luzerne, where Miss Wilcox separated from the party. Two weeks later she went to Paris, where she spent two months, returning to the United States in November, 1910.

Miss Wilcox since her return from Europe in 1910 has made her home in Aberdeen, one of the most beautiful sections of Brookline, Mass. There she has the opportunity she has so long craved, to enjoy lake, woodland and the far distant hills. Her most satisfying diversion from serious study, which includes translations from the Italian authors, is in the world of nature, as expressed in the birds, flowers and trees. Her twilight hour is often kept gazing from her living-room windows at the radiant sunsets with their ever changing picture clouds. The last lingering lights color the peaceful forest where the birds and squirrels make their homes in the branches of the pines and oaks. It is then that she most enjoys the "cosmic way" so well expressed by one of her best beloved authors:

There is influence shed from the far-off spheres  
To mix with human clay;  
And the cosmos wrought for a billion years  
To make me glad for a day.

And the stars were rained in a cosmic shower,  
And the suns from the night were whirled;  
That my soul might float for a glorious hour  
In the wonders of the world.

**TILLINGHAIST** (New Bedford family). The New Bedford Tillinghast family—one of some hundred years here—is a branch of the more ancient Rhode Island family, one conspicuous there from the very start at Providence. Rev. Pardon Tillinghast, the immigrant and progenitor of the family in question, was a native of Seven Cliffs, in the County of Sussex, England, born in 1622. According to tradition he was a soldier in Cromwell's army. Coming to this country he settled in Providence, where he appears first of record in 1645, Nov. 19th of which year he was granted land. He was made a freeman in 1658. He was deputy or representative to the Colonial Assembly in 1672, 1680, 1690, 1697 and 1700; was overseer of the poor in 1688 and 1691, and from 1693 to 1707. He was perhaps the most prominent merchant of the town in his time. He served as pastor of the First Baptist Church for many years, declining all remuneration for his services. About 1700 he built at his own expense a house of worship located near the northeast corner of North Main street and Smith, which in 1711 he deeded to the church with the lot on which it stood. Mr. Tillinghast was twice married, his first wife being a Butterworth, and the second Lydia, daughter of Philip and Lydia (Masters) Taber. His children numbered twelve. Mr. Tillinghast was perhaps one of the most useful and conspicuous figures of his time in Providence. He died Jan. 19, 1717, in his ninety-sixth year. Two of his sons followed in his footsteps, one, Hon. Philip Tillinghast, a merchant of Providence, representing the town in the Colonial Assembly many times, long in the town council, a magistrate, etc.

But the Tillinghast family to be specially referred to in this article is of the posterity of one Pardon Tillinghast of Newport, R. I. (where had settled early one branch of the Providence Tillinghast family), the latter being one of the more immediate forefathers of the late Joseph Sanford Tillinghast, the forerunner of the New Bedford Tillinghast family, who became latterly known from his noble life and good deeds as "Venerable Father Tillinghast"; and his two sons, the late Joseph and the late John T. Tillinghast, were long active business men and useful citizens of New Bedford and worthily wore the family name and sustained its reputation.

Pardon Tillinghast of Newport married Feb. 5, 1764, Abigail Rogers, of that same town.

John Tillinghast, son of Pardon and Abigail (Rogers) Tillinghast, married May 27, 1791, Mary Ann Sanford. Their children of Newport, R. I., town record were: Abby Greene, born Sept. 4, 1792; William, born Oct. 20, 1797; Clarke Sanford, born Dec. 28, 1799; Joseph Sanford, born Sept. 5, 1802; Martha Russell, born Oct. 24, 1806; Lydia Gardner, born May 22, 1809; Mary Sanford, born April 28, 1811; and Ann Elizabeth, born Feb. 26, 1815.

Joseph Sanford Tillinghast, son of John and Mary Ann (Sanford) Tillinghast, born Sept. 5, 1802, in Newport, R. I., married Aug. 31, 1826, Ann Taber, born 12th of 2d month, 1800, daughter of Francis Taber. Mr. Tillinghast removed to New Bedford and there became established in the insurance business, in the conduct of which he was successful, and trained for it his two sons who were also successful, making as it were an insurance family, who conducted the business in New Bedford through much of the nineteenth century. The elder Tillinghast was the efficient secretary of the Bristol County Mutual Fire Insurance Company for nearly forty years, from the time of its removal from Taunton to New Bedford in 1839, an institution chartered in 1829. He was one of the first board of directors of the old Marine Bank, organized in 1832, which later became the First National Bank of New Bedford; was on the board from 1832 to 1835. He at one time served as treasurer of the New Bedford Port Society and was one among the organizers of the Seamen's Bethel in 1830. Mr. Tillinghast had early in life interested himself in religious affairs, and was for some fifteen years a member of the Society of Friends. He was a volunteer missionary in Sunday school work and through a large section of country was warmly esteemed. He became familiarly known as "Father" Tillinghast.

The children born to Joseph Sanford and Ann (Taber) Tillinghast were: Lydia Taber, born 15th of 6th month, 1827; John Taber, born 10th of 8th month, 1832; and Joseph, born 6th of 9th month, 1834. The father died Jan. 26, 1876, in New Bedford, Massachusetts.

JOHN TABER TILLINGHAIST, son of Joseph Sanford and Ann (Taber) Tillinghast, was born 10th of 8th month, 1832, in New Bedford, Mass. When five and a half years old he commenced attending school and until his seventh year made some advancement in learning. At that age he was attacked with scar-

let fever of so serious a type that his life was despaired of. Much of the time during his illness he was in a state of unconsciousness. When he began to mend it was found that he had lost his hearing entirely, an affliction which caused the child much mental suffering and distress. As his health continued to improve it was found that he had forgotten all he had learned while attending school and had to begin again to study even the first principles of language, going back to learning his letters. The child's misfortune was a great blow to the parents, but they were of the intelligent class, and the methods they used to help him overcome his deficiency would be a credit to teachers even in these advanced days of scientific instruction of the deaf. To facilitate his early instruction his father procured a box of alphabet letters, which were used by all the members of the family to give the boy object lessons. He was taught at first the simpler words with illustrations, pains always being taken to show him the connection between the word spelled and the object it represented. Then the names of all the things thus presented to him were spoken slowly and distinctly, and he was required to repeat the words until he could enunciate them correctly. All this took unwearied patience and perseverance on the part of both teachers and pupil. Whatever he wanted, the child was made to ask for it orally to the best of his ability, all mistakes he made being kindly corrected and never laughed at. Thus, judiciously managed, he gained confidence in his own powers and slowly but surely progressed in ability to talk and in lip reading. He manifested an early fondness for books, and when strong enough was started to school again. But there he met with the difficulty which confronts all children similarly afflicted—the teacher had little time to give him individual instruction and he could not take a place in the classes, so his work was confined mostly to reading and writing. In consequence his progress was so slow that after a trial of a year and a half, his parents concluded that home instruction was the only thing. A teacher was engaged, but she was a mute like himself, and the object his parents kept in mind, an education that would enable him to mingle among people generally without undue inconvenience to himself, was evidently not to be attained in that way. So her services were dispensed with, and the father did everything in his power to keep the boy's faculties alert and his mind trained. He took him on business trips with him to interest him and give him a

chance to gather knowledge by observation of people and things. He took him to the American Asylum at Hartford, Conn., of which Mr. Weld was then principal, but as articulation was not then practiced, and after a consultation it was decided that the risk the boy would run, of losing his speech for the want of practice, would be great if he remained at the school and learned to use the sign language. So he returned to New Bedford and continued his studies at home. When he was sixteen years old he had become so well skilled in lip reading that he could not only understand quite well all his own people said but could also follow other people to some extent, and when he was seventeen his father took him into his office, where he gave him all the practical business education he could effect. In the hope of encouraging him to form careful, honest business habits, as well as to acquire an accurate knowledge of business methods, the father set a price on all his work, paying him for everything he did well and withholding the remuneration whenever he made mistakes. In this way Mr. Tillinghast learned to be exact in everything, and so earnest were his endeavors to profit by his advantages that at the end of the first year he had thirty-five dollars to his credit. The money was given him from time to time by his father and he gave receipts for it. In order to improve his powers of lip reading his father bade him watch carefully the lips of all who came into the office, and he found the practice very helpful.

Mr. Tillinghast continued in the office with his father, and was so successful in mastering the details of the business that in time he came to have charge of it. After his father died, in 1876, his brother Joseph formed a partnership with George N. Alden, under the firm name of Tillinghast & Alden, and John T. Tillinghast remained associated with the firm for some time. He continued in active business for many years, and he always attributed his success to the judicious training and wise advice of his father. He realized, as few can realize, the infinite pains his father had always taken to explain the whys and wherefores of things to him intelligently, and to inculcate in him lessons of honesty and justness in all transactions. The elder man pointed out successful men to him, told him what he knew of their early struggles and hard won triumphs, and impressed upon him continually the importance of seeking advice from responsible persons when in doubt about anything. This counsel he followed all his life and never had occasion to regret it. His taste in reading

also helped him materially. He read the daily papers and discussed their contents with his father, who always directed his attention to articles he considered noteworthy. In literature he preferred solid matter, caring little for ordinary fiction, but reading assiduously instructive works, the lives of remarkable men, books on phrenology and physiology, etc.; his knowledge of the laws of life and health were of great value to his family as well as to himself. In 1858, in order to help him in his study of words and their use, he bought himself a Webster's Unabridged Dictionary, which aided him especially in pronunciation. Thus, in spite of a handicap which in his early days was far more serious to overcome than now, when advanced methods of instruction are in universal use, he made a success of his work and found pleasure in life often denied to those similarly afflicted.

Naturally, Mr. Tillinghast was deeply in sympathy with associations which had for their object the instruction and relief of deaf mutes, and by reason of his experience and keen intelligence became a leader in such work. He was a member of the Boston Deaf Mute Society, which he served as chairman of the committee; was secretary and treasurer of the Bay State Deaf Mute Mission, and an honorary member of the Salem Deaf Mute Society; he was president of the New England Gallaudet Association, and his address in that capacity, made before the convention held at Boston in September, 1880, was a masterful exposition of the objects and achievements of the Association, and a revelation of the intelligent thought, legal knowledge and business ability he possessed in a remarkable degree, as well as a forceful appeal for truth and right, showing a command of language as remarkable as its acquisition had been wonderful.

The Young Men's Christian Association found a warm supporter and reliable friend in Mr. Tillinghast, who belonged to it for many years. He was also a member of the Society of Friends, favoring an unostentatious progressive, spiritual faith—a true Christian in every sense of the word. He was a sincere man in all the relations of life, sympathetic with all who had an aim in living, and did his duty by his fellow men with a quiet strength which won him the respect of all classes. In 1868 he was appointed a justice of the peace and a year later received appointment as commissioner to qualify civil officers, which office he filled many years.

Mr. Tillinghast died in New Bedford, Dec. 11, 1907, at the age of seventy-five years, and was laid to rest in the Rural cemetery there.

At a meeting of the South Bristol Farmers' Club held March 14, 1908, the following tribute of respect was paid to his memory:

Resolved, That those who were associated with him in business or social life bear strong testimony to his personal worth, integrity and rare good judgment, in his Christian character. From childhood he had borne a great affliction, manifesting through this another phase of character, the spirit of cheerfulness, which always brings a blessing to those we are associated with. It was these qualities that attached him to his friends, and secured for him an enduring place in the affections of his fellow citizens. We extend our heartfelt sympathy to the bereaved family.

Resolved, That these resolutions be placed upon our records, that the newspapers publish them and a copy of them be presented to the family.

BENJAMIN H. KIRBY,  
THOMAS G. SMITH,  
ELOISE A. HAFFORD,  
CARRIE R. TAYLOR,  
Committee.

In June, 1855, Mr. Tillinghast married Emily A. Smith, daughter of Henry M. and Judith A. Smith, of New Bedford, and she died at her home in that city in 1882. His second marriage, on Oct. 8, 1885, was to Elizabeth Loring Thomas, daughter of Ichabod Loring and Elizabeth Augusta (Thomas) Thomas, and a direct descendant of Dr. Samuel Fuller, of the "Mayflower." Mr. Tillinghast's two children were born to the first marriage, viz.: (1) Josephine S. married Henry R. Williams, a well-known wool broker of Boston, and they have two children, Russell Tillinghast and Henry Chester. (2) Joseph J. is general agent for The Mutual Benefit Life Insurance Company of Newark, N. J., with offices at Pittsburgh, Pa. He married Zaidee A., daughter of Col. Sydney M. Hedges, of Boston, and they have three children, Emily, Anna H. and Zaidee.

The Thomas family of which Mrs. J. T. Tillinghast is a member is one of the oldest families of the Plymouth Colony, her line of descent being as follows:

(I) William Thomas, said to have been of Welsh descent, and one of the merchant adventurers of London, came from Yarmouth, England, in the "Marye and Ann" in 1637, and settled in Marshfield, Mass., with his son Nathaniel, born in 1606. He was assistant deputy governor in 1642-50; member of the council of war in 1643. He died in August, 1651, aged seventy-eight years.

(II) Nathaniel Thomas, born in 1606, came over with his father, bringing with him his wife and son William. He commanded one of the watches against the Indians in 1643; was one of the volunteers of the Pequot



expedition in 1643; was commissioned ensign of the Marshfield company of the Colonial troops and later captain and in 1654 succeeded Miles Standish in command. He had children besides William: Nathaniel, born in 1643; Mary who married Capt. Symon Ray; Elizabeth; Dorothy; Jeremiah, and Dorothy.

(III) Jeremiah Thomas married Mary and had children: Nathaniel, born Jan. 2, 1686; Sarah, born Dec. 25, 1687; Jeremiah, born Feb. 14, 1688-89; Elizabeth, born Nov. 19, 1690; Mary, born June 5, 1692; Lydia, born March 26, 1694; Thankful, born June 30, 1695; Jedidiah, born Aug. 17, 1698; Bethiah, born March 27, 1701; Ebenezer, born Nov. 1, 1703; Priscilla, born Oct. 13, 1705; and Sophia, born in 1707.

(IV) Nathaniel Thomas, son of Jeremiah, born Jan. 2, 1686, married Abigail Rawson, and their children were: Jeremiah, born Feb. 18, 1724; Nathaniel, Jan. 1, 1727; John, Aug. 4, 1728; and Seth, Feb. 8, 1732.

(V) Jeremiah Thomas, son of Nathaniel, was born Feb. 18, 1724. He married Jan. 15, 1761, Susannah Thomas, born Sept. 13, 1743. He died Dec. 12, 1798, and she Jan. 27, 1823, aged seventy-nine years. Their children were: Rescomb, born March 12, 1762; and Jeremiah, Jan. 11, 1764.

(VI) Rescomb Thomas, son of Jeremiah and Susannah (Thomas) Thomas, born March 12, 1762, married Deborah. Their children were: Ichabod, born March 22, 1788; and Susanna, born March 20, 1790.

(VII) Ichabod Thomas, son of Rescomb, born March 22, 1788, married April 3, 1816, Betsey Fuller. Their children were: Betsey Ann, born June 16, 1817; and Ichabod Loring, born Feb. 7, 1819.

(VIII) Ichabod Loring Thomas was born Feb. 7, 1819, in Middleboro, Mass., where he grew to manhood, and there learned the trade of molder. Later he went to New Bedford, where he worked at his trade in the foundry of Taber & Grinnell, making this his life occupation. He accordingly made his home in New Bedford and died there in 1895, and was buried in the Rural cemetery there. Mr. Thomas was married to Elizabeth Augusta Thomas, born Sept. 8, 1820, in Middleboro, Mass., daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth C. (LeBaron) Thomas, and granddaughter of Abraham and Nancy Thomas and of Levi and Temperance (Morse) LeBaron, and a descendant of Francis LeBaron, the "Nameless Nobleman," who came from France to America. Mrs. Thomas passed away in New Bedford in October, 1897, and was buried in the Rural

cemetery. Their child was Elizabeth Loring, born in New Bedford, who married Oct. 8, 1885, John Taber Tillinghast, and now resides in New Bedford.

Abraham Thomas, grandfather of Mrs. Tillinghast, enlisted as a substitute soldier from Middleboro in Col. Peter Peirce's regiment for service in the War of 1812. He was stationed on the Gurnet at Plymouth but saw no service, as peace was declared a short time later. His widow drew a pension for many years.

JOSEPH TILLINGHAST, son of Joseph Sanford and Ann (Taber) Tillinghast, was born in September, 1834, in New Bedford, Mass. He acquired his education in the public schools of his native city and in the Friends' school at Haverford, Pa. While yet in his teens he entered the dry goods house of the late James M. Beebe & Co., of Boston, Mass. After an experience of several years with those gentlemen he returned to New Bedford and assisted his father, who was then largely occupied in the insurance business. In 1861, having decided upon going into the insurance business for himself, he went to the city of Philadelphia and there started in business as an insurance agent on his own account, remaining there so engaged until 1869, when he again located in New Bedford and resumed his old position in his father's office. He continued with his father until the latter's death, in 1876. In the year just named, associated with George N. Alden, he succeeded to the business of his father, they conducting business under the firm name of Tillinghast & Alden, and successfully, until the time of Mr. Tillinghast's death.

Mr. Tillinghast's education, his long experience under the direction of his father and in Philadelphia in his line of effort, well qualified him for his work. His extensive acquaintance with insurance men at the business centers and his quickness of perception and readiness in an emergency made him an authority on insurance and brought him success.

Mr. Tillinghast was an enthusiast in his love for flowers and in his devotion to their cultivation. His displays of tulips, hyacinths, etc., in early spring, of a wealth of roses in summer, and of brilliant autumnal flowers in their season, were fully appreciated by the thousands of passers-by who lingered to admire them. His greenhouse, his one extravagance, and a pardonable one, was filled with the rarest plants, imported by himself, and his own enjoyment in their possession was enhanced by the pleasure he gave to others, who freely shared in their beauty and fragrance.

Mr. Tillinghast for many years was a communicant in the Protestant Episcopal Church, and after his return to New Bedford from Philadelphia was connected with Grace Church here.

Mr. Tillinghast died Sept. 24, 1889, at his home, No. 226 Union street, New Bedford, Massachusetts.

Mr. Tillinghast married Maria Gibbs, who died, leaving no issue.

**DURFEE (Fall River family).** In what is here styled by way of designation the Fall River Durfee family, but what is literally a Fall River branch of the ancient Portsmouth-Tiverton (R. I.) family of the name, is represented in the head of the family, the present George T. Durfee, Esq., the blood of many of the first families of the section named, among them Freeborn, Brownell, Waite, Earle, Slocum, Stafford, Coggeshall and Brayton, while Mr. Durfee himself is one of Fall River's successful business men and prominent public citizens. It is with his branch of the Durfee family this article deals, he being a descendant in the seventh generation from Thomas Durfee, the immigrant ancestor of the Durfees of this section.

(I) Thomas Durfee, born in 1643, appears as an inhabitant of Portsmouth, R. I., as early as 1664, being of record there in October of that year. He was made a freeman of the town May 6, 1673. He was taxed in 1680, was constable 1687 and 1688. He was twice married, the last time to Deliverance, widow of Abiel Tripp and daughter of William and Mary Hall, who died in 1721. He died in 1712. His children, all save the youngest two born to the first marriage, were: Robert (married Mary Sanford), Richard (married Ann Almy), Thomas, William, Ann (married William Potter), Benjamin (married Prudence Earle), Patience (married Benjamin Tallman) and Deliverance.

(II) Thomas Durfee (2), son of Thomas, married Ann, born March 28, 1669, daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Brownell) Freeborn, and they resided in Portsmouth, R. I. Mr. Durfee was deputy in 1707, 1709 and 1713. He died Feb. 11, 1729. Their children were: Ann, born Aug. 25, 1691; Sarah, born March 1, 1693; Freeborn, born Dec. 15, 1695; Patience, born June 12, 1697; Mary, born Jan. 22, 1701; Martha, born Feb. 20, 1702; Gideon, born Jan. 5, 1704; Thomas, born June 6, 1706; Susanna; Job, and Elizabeth.

Gideon Freeborn, the father of Mrs. Durfee, was a representative from his town in the Gen-

eral Assembly of the Colony, as was also her brother. Her grandfather William Freeborn came from Ipswich, Suffolkshire, England, in the "Frances," in 1634.

(III) Job Durfee, son of Thomas (2), born in 1710, in Portsmouth, R. I., married there (first) Sept. 17, 1730, Elizabeth, born June 16, 1701, in Portsmouth, R. I., daughter of Benjamin and Amey (Borden) Chase, and he married (second) Mary, born Feb. 19, 1703, daughter of John and Mary (Wait) Earle. He married (third) in Freetown, Mass., April 8, 1762, Sarah Brayton, of Freetown, Mass. Mr. Durfee became a freeman of the town of Portsmouth, R. I., in May, 1731. He purchased in 1736-37 the nineteenth share or lot of the Pocasset Purchase on Stafford road, in Tiverton, R. I., and on it built in 1737 a house in which he ever afterward lived. This house has ever since been kept in the family and it is now in a good state of preservation. Mr. Durfee was a deputy to the General Assembly of Rhode Island in 1761-62 and 1764. He died in Tiverton in April, 1774. His children, all born to the second marriage except one, Thomas, March 25, 1732, were: Elizabeth, born July 12, 1735; John, born Aug. 31, 1736; Gideon, born Feb. 6, 1738; Earle, born Sept. 16, 1740 (lost at sea with his brother Thomas when young men); and Job, born Aug. 26, 1742 or 1744.

(IV) Job Durfee (2), son of Job, born Aug. 26, 1742 or 1744, in Tiverton, R. I., married in Portsmouth, R. I., March 10, 1765, Mary, born in 1745, daughter of Thomas Slocum. Mr. Durfee died in Tiverton, R. I., in 1789. Mrs. Durfee died in Tiverton June 28, 1823. Their children were: Thomas, born Aug. 2, 1766, who died Feb. 26, 1790; Daniel, born Nov. 21, 1767; David, born Sept. 5, 1770; George, born Sept. 11, 1772; Joseph, born May 8, 1780; and William, born Aug. 5, 1784.

(V) George Durfee, son of Job (2), born Sept. 11, 1772, in Tiverton, R. I., married there in 1793 Sarah, born Aug. 18, 1774, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Stafford) Coggeshall. They lived and died in Tiverton, Mr. Durfee dying Nov. 12, 1854, and Mrs. Durfee Aug. 31, 1859. Their children were: Dwelly, born Sept. 6, 1795; Job, born Jan. 25, 1798; Gideon C., born Dec. 28, 1800; Elizabeth C., born Jan. 1, 1803; Mary, born Feb. 19, 1805; Joshua C., born Oct. 11, 1807; Susanna, born Dec. 25, 1809; Peter, born Oct. 16, 1812; David, born May 3, 1815; and Delana, born Aug. 3, 1818. The father was a farmer. He was a large owner in the Eagle Mills, located near Fall River; their product was woolen goods. In early life he had very

little of his own. He had meager educational advantages, yet became apt in figures. He accumulated much land in the vicinity of Tiverton, R. I., Fall River and New Bedford, Mass., owning at one time upward of a thousand acres.

(VI) David Durfee, son of George, born May 3, 1815, in Tiverton, R. I., married there Dec. 27, 1842, Eleanor T., born May 27, 1821, in Tiverton, R. I., daughter of Capt. Thomas and Marietta (Albert) Brayton. They lived in Tiverton, and there died, Mr. Durfee Sept. 12, 1893, and Mrs. Durfee Aug. 4, 1873. Their children were: Marietta B., born Oct. 23, 1843; Ferdinand, born July 6, 1845; Harriet L., born March 8, 1848; George T., born Dec. 11, 1850; and Sarah E., born Dec. 22, 1857.

(VII) GEORGE T. DURFEE, son of David and Eleanor T. (Brayton) Durfee, was born Dec. 11, 1850, in Tiverton, R. I., and was there reared on his father's farm, alternating between attendance at the neighborhood school in winter and work on the farm in season. He furthered his studies in preparation for a business career in the Holmes commercial school in Fall River. He began his career in commercial lines associated with Mr. S. H. Hambly, the two conducting a retail grocery on Stafford road, in the town of Fall River, Mass. After an experience of some ten years together in the conduct of this enterprise the partnership was dissolved, Mr. Hambly retiring, after which Mr. Durfee continued the business alone for four years. He then, associated with Messrs. H. F. Lawton and Herbert Chapin, engaged in the wholesale grocery and commission business in Fall River, the firm name being H. Francis Lawton & Co. Mr. Durfee retired from this firm in 1898.

While not a politician or a seeker for political preferment Mr. Durfee has taken an interest in political matters and from a sense of duty as a citizen has performed notable public service in behalf of the city. He was for three terms an efficient member of the common council and for the same number of terms a member of the board of aldermen, representing in those bodies his—the First—ward. If we mistake not, he was never an unsuccessful candidate for office. In 1895 he was elected, as a Republican, county commissioner for Bristol county, and filled that office, by re-election, for four successive terms, holding it for the years 1896 to 1907, both inclusive, resigning June 1st of the latter year. During this time, among other important work, two million-dollar bridges were built. After retiring from the com-

missionership Mr. Durfee, without any solicitation whatever on his part, was appointed postmaster of Fall River. This was a recess appointment, and in December of the same year he was reappointed. The public opinion of his work in this office is well shown in the following quotation from the Fall River *Daily Herald* of Feb. 6, 1909, which said, in part: "It is now confidently predicted that his stewardship will be one that will be emblazoned on the records as one combining rare executive ability, unusual business sagacity and a remarkable progressive aggressiveness. Upon his assumption of the office his first move was to ascertain the privileges of a first-class postoffice, Fall River's being rated as such. He mastered them before he had been sworn in, but soon thereafter became aware that only a small portion of a big task had been performed. Nothing daunted him in the way of work, however, and in a few weeks, with the assistance of the heads of the different departments and every other employee in the office down to the special delivery boys, with all of whom he grew more popular as the days passed, he became familiar with the details of the office. The period of vigil and instruction over, he called various business men to his private office and met others in the streets and in their offices. It was a case of if the mountain didn't come to Mohammed, Mohammed went to the mountain. The aforesaid citizens soon realized that he was sincere in his efforts to be of the utmost aid to them in his official position and talked freely to him of what they would like in the way of increased mails and carrier service. With this information at hand Mr. Durfee went to Washington and secured the equipment of a first-class office. The improvements he has made are too numerous to enumerate in a limited space. Mr. Durfee has striven to be the servant of all the people. Accuracy and dispatch are the watchwords of the postoffice, and all hands are loyal to the 'boss.' He goes out on the floor and mingles with them in their work, learning of their needs, and complaints, if they have any. 'Every man here gets a square shake,' he remarked to a visitor the other day. The employees know it and as a result every one gives the best that is in him to the services of the federal government and he gives it all the more willingly because George T. Durfee is a tactful, sympathetic executive. In a recent report to Washington by an inspector it was stated that the local post-office was one of the best systematized and most tidily kept in the country."

Mr. Durfee is a member of King Philip





Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Royal Arch Chapter, Fall River Council, Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S. He is also a member of Friendly Union Lodge, I. O. O. F.

On July 2, 1871, Mr. Durfee was married in Tiverton, R. I., to Ida T. Hathaway, born April 2, 1853, in Fall River, Mass., daughter of Embert and Sarah B. (Lake) Hathaway. They have had three children: Jessie H., born July 8, 1872; George W., born Dec. 28, 1875; and Hazel, born March 8, 1894.

**ISAAC BARKER POOLE**, dairyman and farmer and one of the well-known citizens of North Dartmouth, where for a third of a century he has been engaged in his present line of business, was born in Fall River Oct. 30, 1846, son of the late Abiatha Poole.

The Poole family of which Isaac Barker Poole is a descendant is an old and well-known one in New England, the first of the name here, according to the records, having been William Poole, who was a native of Taunton, England. He came to New England in 1637 and settled in Taunton, Bristol Co., Mass., where he remained for many years and took quite an active part in the public affairs of the town and Colony, being deputy to the Plymouth Court, one of the council of war, and selectman. Later he removed to Dorchester, Mass., where he was town clerk for a long time, and also taught school. He died there Feb. 24, 1674. He had a large family.

From William Poole descended Jacob Poole, whose son Sibrinus Poole, the first of the name in the old town of Dartmouth, was born Feb. 5, 1755. He married Lurana Lee, of Dighton, born June 17, 1755, and their children were: Benjamin, born June 29, 1783; Sarah, July 28, 1785; Marcy, Feb. 8, 1788; Jacob, March 19, 1790; Major, July 5, 1793; Abiatha, Nov. 20, 1795; Lurana, Jan. 3, 1799; George, Nov. 12, 1800; Olive, April 24, 1806; Sibrinus, Dec. 8, 1808; Hannah, May 10, 1818.

Jacob Poole, son of Sibrinus and Lurana (Lee), born in the town of Dartmouth March 19, 1790, grew to manhood in his native home and when a young man went to Rhode Island and was employed for a time with the Sprague family, the well-known manufacturers of that State. He married there Hannah Weaver, a descendant of one of Rhode Island's oldest families, and later retired to his native home in North Dartmouth, where he became engaged in farming. There he died March 2, 1848. His children by his first marriage were as follows: Sarah, born in February, 1815,

who married Abel Snell, and died May 19, 1877; Meriam, born Jan. 4, 1817, who married Hiram Whalon, and is deceased; Abiatha, born July 17, 1819; Lindsey, who married Hannah Tucker; William, born April 22, 1825, who married Lavina Thurston, and died Oct. 30, 1888; Philip S., born Jan. 25, 1830, who married Almira Greene; and Susan, born in 1831, who died Nov. 20, 1840. After the death of his first wife Mr. Poole married (second) Maria Reed, a widow, by whom he had three children: Jacob, Caroline and Susan; all three went to California and located there.

Abiatha Poole, son of Jacob and Hannah (Weaver), was born July 17, 1819, in the north part of the town of Dartmouth, where he grew to manhood, and what education he received was obtained in the public schools of his native town. He followed farming most of his life, also teaming, and located for a short time in Fall River, but most of his life was spent in Dartmouth, where he reared a large family. He was quite active in the public affairs of the town and served a number of years as selectman and overseer of the poor, and in the position of road commissioner. He was well known and respected by all who knew him, was upright in all his dealings and was noted for his honesty. He died Feb. 27, 1909, in his ninetieth year, and was buried in Westport cemetery. His death was the first in the family in sixty-five years. He married Emily Ann Reed, daughter of Alden and Emily Reed, and she still survives, living on the homestead, quite active though advanced in years. The children of this union were as follows: (1) William H., who resides in Dartmouth, married (first) Annie Miller, (second) Effie Coombs and (third) Almira A. Wordell. (2) Isaac Barker is mentioned below. (3) Almada B. married Silas T. Faunce, a well-known dairy farmer of Dartmouth. (4) Sarah A. married Capt. Benjamin C. Blossom, of Dartmouth. (5) Addie F. was married to John F. Mosher, of Dartmouth. (6) Hannah W. married Herbert Shockley, and they reside in Fall River. (7) Phoebe married Capt. William I. Shockley, and resides in Acushnet. (8) Lorenzo A., who married Annie M. Ashley, resides in Dartmouth. (9) Anna C. married Edmund T. Pettey, and resides in Dartmouth.

Isaac Barker Poole, son of Abiatha, attended the public schools of North Dartmouth. He remained at home until he was eighteen years old, when he took up a seafaring life, shipping on board the whaler "Black Eagle," of New

Bedford, commanded by Capt. Edwin White, of Groton, Conn. He sailed on the Atlantic ocean and Hudson bay. His second voyage was on the "Oliver Crocker," under Capt. James H. Fisher, with whom he sailed in the North Pacific. He spent four years in whaling, at the end of that time giving up the sea and settling down to farming in North Dartmouth. He worked at home for a while and after his marriage became keeper of the poor farm of Dartmouth for five years, Mrs. Poole filling the position of matron. Upon resigning his position at the town farm he took up farming, settling in March, 1879, on the Isaac Barker farm on the Slocum road, a tract of twenty-two acres. There he built dwelling-house and barns and made other extensive improvements on the place, where he has since been engaged in dairy farming and fruit growing. By his industry and strict attention to business he has made a success of his enterprise and he is regarded as one of the substantial citizens of his locality. He is independent in politics and has filled the office of assessor for six years, and that of auditor for four years. He and his wife are members of the Smith Mills Christian Church, which he is serving as treasurer. They are also members of the South Bristol Farmers Club.

On Oct. 30, 1872, Mr. Poole married, in Westport, Mass., Mary Louisa Sherman, who was born April 14, 1851, daughter of Wilson and Mary (Davis) Sherman, a full history of whose family appears elsewhere in these volumes. Mr. and Mrs. Poole have had three children: (1) ERFORD WILSON POOLE, born July 20, 1876, attended public and high school in Dartmouth and graduated from the Massachusetts Agricultural College, at Amherst, in 1896. After that he took a course in architecture in Boston, and is now with Zebina B. Davis, the well-known contractor and builder of New Bedford. He married Oct. 23, 1902, Gertrude Hawes, daughter of the late Sylvanus T. Hawes, of Smith Mills. (2) ISAAC CHESTER POOLE, born Aug. 8, 1877, attended public and high school in Dartmouth and graduated from the Massachusetts Agricultural College in 1896, subsequently taking a course in osteopathy at the American School of Osteopathy, Kirksville, Mo., where he graduated in 1904. He entered upon the practice of his profession at Fall River in March, 1904, and has built up a large practice. Dr. Poole is a member of the American Osteopathic Association, of the New England Osteopathic Association, of the Massachusetts Osteopathic Association and the A. T. Still Osteopathic

Association. He and his brothers are members of the Kappa Sigma fraternity, and Dr. Poole is also a member of the Phi Kappa Phi. On Feb. 2, 1904, he married Margaret Mathison, of Littleton, N. H., who graduated from the Middleton high school, attended Middleburg College, and in 1903 graduated from the American School of Osteopathy; she practices her profession with her husband. They have three children, Rachel Elizabeth, Clara Louise and Alan Mathison. (3) ELMER MYRON POOLE, born Feb. 25, 1882, received his early education in the public and high schools of Dartmouth, and later attended Massachusetts Agricultural College, graduating in 1903. He is engaged as a farmer at home. He married Ethel Elma Clapp, of New Bedford.

TYLER COBB is remembered as one of the live citizens of Brockton in his day. He lived there for over sixty years and his name was associated with almost every phase of the town's progress until his active life ended, Sept. 29, 1887. Mr. Cobb was born in 1812 in Mansfield, Mass., and the family has been quite numerous in Bristol county from early Colonial days. Southeastern Massachusetts from the very dawn of its civilization has been the home of the Cobbs, many of whom here and elsewhere throughout New England and the United States have given a good account of themselves.

Elder Henry Cobb, ancestor of the Barnstable family of the name, to which Tyler Cobb belonged, first appeared at Plymouth, Mass., in 1629; was of Plymouth in 1632; an early settler of Scituate, 1633, where he was settled on Kent street, North River, owning eighty acres of land there; and removed to Barnstable with his pastor, Rev. Mr. Lothrop, in 1639. He is called by Deane one of the "men of Kent." As a young man he had separated himself from the Church of England, and joined the Puritans, and he came to America to secure religious liberty and the freedom of conscience. Remaining in Plymouth a few years, he joined in church fellowship with the followers of Robinson, went to Scituate at the time a new settlement was formed, and assisted in clearing the forests and building up a town, where he was made senior deacon. In Barnstable Henry Cobb was active and useful in promoting the temporal and in ministering to the spiritual wants of the first settlers. He was a town officer, a member of the most important town committees, and long deputy to the Colony Court, and became ruling

elder of the Barnstable Church. He died at Barnstable in 1679.

In 1631 Henry Cobb married Patience, daughter of Deacon James Hurst, of Plymouth, and she died in 1648, after which he married (second) Sarah, daughter of Samuel Hinckley and sister of Governor Hinckley. Two of his children were born at Plymouth, one at Scituate and eight at Barnstable. His descendants are almost countless. His children by his first wife were: John, James, Gershom, Eleazer, Mary and Patience; by his second wife: Samuel, Jonathan, Henry, Mehetabel and Sarah—all born between 1632 and 1662. The eldest son, John, born June 7, 1632, removed from Barnstable to Plymouth, and from there, according to Baylies, to Taunton, and returned to Plymouth about 1678. He married (first) in 1658 Martha Nelson, of Plymouth, and (second) in 1676 Jane Woodward, of Taunton. The children born to him were: John, born in 1662 (died when young); March 31, 1678, in Taunton (according to re-Samuel; Israel; Elizabeth; John (2), born turn probably in 1677); Elisha, born in Plymouth in 1678; and James, born in 1682.

Out of the territory of Taunton, the home of these early Cobbs, came the town of Norton and from the latter the town of Mansfield, where lived the immediate ancestors of the late David Cobb, of North Bridgewater and Brockton, who with his brother, Tyler Cobb, and several sons for sixty years occupied a position of respectability and honor in the community as merchants of the highest standing.

John and William Cobb, the early heads of families of the name in Norton, were presumably sons of John and Jane (Woodward) Cobb (above). John, born in 1677 or 1678, married Susannah, and William married, in 1694 or 1695, Mary, daughter of Jeremiah and Katherine Newland, of Taunton.

Tyler Cobb, son of David Cobb, of Mansfield, Mass., passed his early years in his native town, coming to North Bridgewater (now Brockton) in 1825. A few years previously his brother, David Cobb, had learned the mercantile business with Silas Packard & Co., and he succeeded them in the store at Main and Court streets (the site of the old post office), where Tyler Cobb began clerking. He continued to be employed in the store until 1835, when he removed to Roxbury, returning to North Bridgewater after a year there. From that time on to the close of his life he had various business interests. In 1836 he purchased the business of Nathaniel H. Cross, at Main and Belmont streets, usually known as

the "Old Green Store," on the site of the present "Hotel Belmont." After a year he sold out to Mr. Cross, and in 1838 erected what was then the most conspicuous building in the town, well known as Cobb's Hall, and which now forms a part of the "Metropolitan Hotel," at the south corner of Main and High streets. This building was occupied as a dwelling by Mr. Cobb for several years, and for public offices and stores, but the public hall was the feature of especial historical interest, and there are many residents of Brockton to-day who recall it in the height of its popularity as a public gathering place. Every kind of meeting typical of the times and of change in Brockton has been held in that hall. The old singing teachers held their classes there. Dances and legerdemain performances alternated with religious meetings of all denominations, with courts, Antislavery gatherings, lectures, town meetings and literary assemblages. The best speakers of the day, political, religious and otherwise, were heard there, and no history of the town could be written without a record of the happenings at Cobb's Hall.

In about 1845 Mr. Cobb commenced to manufacture shoe tools, in 1848 purchasing the stock and interest of Howard & Fisher, and he conducted that business for nearly forty years, giving employment to more than twenty-five people. To the general mercantile business which he carried on for so many years he added in time apothecary supplies and a drug business, and he was successful in everything he undertook. In 1856 he became the owner of the most commodious public house in town, and he ran it for several years. On Oct. 14, 1883, his store at the south corner of Main and High streets was burned with a loss of \$15,000, and the month following, on Nov. 15th, there was another fire there. But these losses were only temporary hindrances and not discouragements to one of Mr. Cobb's hopeful and ambitious disposition.

Mr. Cobb was not only active in business, but personally one of the best known men of his day. He always had time to be sociable and kind. He was interested in everything that quickened the life around him. And no man of his day was better or more carefully informed on the various questions of local interest, whether they pertained to persons or public events. In fact, his propensity for acquiring and retaining data concerning town affairs was so well known that he was regarded as an authority on everything pertaining to the town and important affairs which had come within his knowledge, and he was often con-

sulted on such affairs. He grew with Brockton and aided in its growth, and he was always looked up to as one of its most desirable citizens. He early developed a tendency for the buying of real estate, and was at one time the largest land owner in Brockton. His purchases often made him a "butt for ridicule" and laughter, but in the light of later events they were considered shrewd. To his land purchases is due the fact that he died possessed of a good estate.

On Jan. 10, 1838, Mr. Cobb was married to Catherine Packard, only daughter of Thomas and Chloe (Packard) Wales. Mrs. Cobb passed away April 3, 1895, in Pasadena, Cal. They had no children of their own, but they brought up so many children that it became the popular impression that they had a large family. Of the several children which they brought up they legally adopted three, giving them all a good home, excellent educational advantages and all the loving care parents could bestow, starting them on life's journey with the opportunities opened through good home training and proper equipment. Many of the students of the old Adelpian Academy made their home with Mr. and Mrs. Cobb, and they had many friends among the young people who recalled their numerous kindnesses and hospitable ways. Mrs. Cobb's memory is perpetuated in "The Wales Home," her birthplace and early home, which she gave to a corporation to be used as a home for the care and comfort of aged women.

The three children legally adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Cobb were as follows: Hattie Tyler, who married Arthur Davis, of Brockton, and died there; M. Adah, who married Frank P. Pratt, of Brockton, where he died Sept. 17, 1896, the father of Catherine (who married Edmund L. Weston, of Plympton, Mass., and died in Brockton, March 17, 1902, leaving a daughter, Marjorie C., born March 4, 1902); and Helen F., who married Lester F. Holmes, of Pembroke, Mass., and has eleven children.

Mr. Cobb died at his home on North Main street, Brockton, Sept. 29, 1887, his wife surviving him. He was always noted for his eccentricities and personal peculiarities, and many of his sayings were in their time quite famous throughout the town, and were repeated with a relish. Some of his oft-quoted sentences were as pointed as any of the proverbs. He was a man of generous nature, and the many to whom he has been kind greatly mourned his loss.

ZEBULON LEONARD CANEDY, of Lakeville, Plymouth county, is a representative citizen of the community in which he dwells, and has been active in agricultural and lumber circles from his early manhood. He is a member of a family that has given good account of itself through many generations both in its early home in the North of Ireland and since its coming to the New World early in the eighteenth century.

(I) Alexander Canedy, immigrant ancestor, of the family here considered, was perhaps a resident of Plymouth. Of the Canedy family and others of their time says Weston, in his "History of Middleboro": "Among the prominent families [of Lakeville] in the last century were: the Canedys, the Montgomeries, the McCullys, the Pickenses, the Strobridges and the McCumbers. There is a tradition, which has always been regarded as true, that these families were of Scotch-Irish descent, and that, as Protestants in the North of Ireland, they joined with William in the heroic resistance at the siege of Londonderry and the battle of the Boyne in 1690. For their services they were rewarded by the British Crown with various tracts of land in the New England Colonies, and nearly a generation after those residing in and about Londonderry determined to leave the land for which they had fought and seek a home where they would be free from the persecutions to which they had been so long subjected. These families were probably among those who, in 1718, dispatched Rev. William Boyde with an address to Governor Shute of Massachusetts, signed by 217 of their number. Such was their intelligence that of these 210 wrote their names very plainly and applied to be allowed to emigrate to Massachusetts; the Governor's reply was such that they concluded to embark for Boston. It is said that some of these emigrants, after wandering about seeking in vain for a suitable home, finally came and settled in Lakeville, taking tracts of land, portions of which are still held by their descendants. They brought with them their sterling integrity and love for the English Crown and for the Protestant faith." The children of Alexander Canedy and Elizabeth, his wife, were: Hannah, born in 1678; who married in 1697 Eleazer Pratt; Elizabeth, born in 1682; Jean, born in 1685; William, born in 1689; Sarah, born in 1693; Annable, born in 1698, who married Thomas Paine, of Freetown; and John, born in 1703.

(II) Capt. William Canedy, son of Alexander, born in 1689, married Elizabeth Eaton, born July 26, 1701, daughter of Samuel Eaton.



He acquired land first in Middleboro, Dec. 2, 1717, from Nathan Rowland. Mr. Canedy was commissioned ensign of forces to fight the French and Indians, and in 1723 in that service as a lieutenant he was intrusted with the command of a fort that, on Dec. 25, 1723, was furiously attacked by the Indians, the siege lasting thirty days, when reinforcements arrived in sufficient numbers to raise the siege and relieve the garrison. The conduct of Lieutenant Canedy on that occasion was deemed so meritorious that as a consequence he was promoted to captain in the service, and several years afterward he was commissioned captain of one of the companies in the local militia of Taunton. He was commissioned a justice of the peace for the county of Bristol and probably continued in that relation through the rest of his life. His former residence in the eastern part of Taunton, near the Berkley line, stood until a generation ago. Captain Canedy died June 23, 1774, in the eighty-sixth year of his age.

(III) Capt. William Canedy (2), son of William and Elizabeth, born about 1729, married Dec. 6, 1753, Charity, born Feb. 27, 1732, daughter of Hon. Elkanah Leonard, a distinguished lawyer, granddaughter of Ensign Elkanah Leonard, and great-granddaughter of Maj. Thomas Leonard. Mr. Leonard was a lieutenant in active field service in the French and Indian war. He was subsequently commissioned captain of the 4th Company of local militia of Middleboro, an office he held at the commencement of the Revolution, and he and the officers of the other three companies holding their commissions from the King, to whom they had sworn faithful allegiance, it was not thought prudent to ask them to join in the forces which were then being raised in the town. More than that, at least one of the captains was known to be in strong sympathy with the Crown, and many of the rank and file were in doubt at the time what course they ought to pursue. There seems to be no record of the attempt on the part of these companies to engage in any active service, or even to hold any meeting after the alarm at Lexington; the organization was undoubtedly lost after that time. Captain Canedy at this time was an influential man in that part of Middleboro now Lakeville, and had served with distinction in the French and Indian war. When asked concerning his loyalty he replied that he had fought for his king, had held a commission as captain from His Majesty's governor of the Province, and he could not be a traitor in his old age. Captain Canedy died March 26,

1804, his death being the result of an accident: as he was returning home one evening on horseback, in a blinding snow-storm, the horse he was riding went under a shed and threw the rider to the ground, whereby he sustained injuries that proved fatal. His wife Charity died Oct. 13, 1805.

(IV) William Canedy (3), son of Capt. William and Charity, was born Dec. 15, 1757. He married Mary Gooch Brown, who was born Oct. 29, 1764, daughter of Josiah and Mary (Gooch) Brown. Among their children was a son Zebulon Leonard.

(V) Zebulon Leonard Canedy, son of William (3) and Mary, was born Aug. 11, 1793. He married Olive Bisbee, of Middleboro, and they had five children, namely: William; Elkanah W., who married Nancy Shaw, of Middleboro; Salmon Snow, who married Carrie ———, of Rochester, Mass.; Betsy W., who married T. P. W. Perkins, of Rochester; and Mary B., who married William T. Jenny, of Middleboro, Massachusetts.

(VI) William Canedy, son of Zebulon Leonard, was born in Lakeville. He received a good education, graduating from Peirce Academy at Middleboro. After leaving school he became engaged in general farming, to which he later added lumbering and butchering, delivering all his beef to New Bedford. He was very prominent in public affairs, and held a number of town offices, including those of selectman, overseer of the poor and assessor. Politically he was a Democrat. His religious connection was with the Congregational Church. Mr. Canedy was twice married. By his first wife, Sophronia (Shaw), of Lakeville, he had one child, Adriana Betsy, who married Charles W. Sampson, and has three children, Ella, Louisa and Wallace Leonard. He married (second) Janette Allen (Cahoon), of Port Huron, Mich., daughter of John and Janette Cahoon, and to this union came two children: Janette, born in 1862, in Port Huron, Mich., who married Pearl Smith, of that city; and Zebulon Leonard.

(VII) Zebulon Leonard Canedy, son of William, was born Feb. 5, 1864, in Lakeville, Mass., and was educated in the district schools there. At the age of fourteen he began farming, and he now has a farm of 130 acres, and is largely interested in cranberry growing. He has been in the lumber and real estate business, and has speculated to a large extent in timber lands.

Mr. Canedy has always taken a keen interest in public affairs, and has been active in promoting the welfare of the town and community.

He is a Republican in political principle. As a member of the board of selectmen, as overseer of the poor, as assessor for fifteen years, he has shown unswerving fidelity to duty, and a conscientious loyalty to his trust that has proved his value as a citizen and as a man. His high standing in the respect and esteem of his fellow men is well deserved, and was popularly evinced when in 1909 he was sent as representative to the State Assembly, where he is continuing his patriotic service in the interest of his constituents. He attends the Congregational Church.

**POPE.** The first ancestor in America of the Pope family, of Sandwich, Mass., of which the late Charles Edward Pope was a descendant, was (I) Thomas Pope, who settled in Plymouth as early as 1632. He was a volunteer in the Pequot war, 1637; was constable in 1645, and proprietor at Plymouth. He bought land in Dartmouth, where he settled in 1674, and there he spent the remainder of his life, dying in 1683. His will was probated Nov. 2, 1683. He was married (first) July 28, 1637, to Ann Fallowell, daughter of Gabriel Fallowell, and (second) May 29, 1646, to Sarah Jenney, daughter of John. Their children were: Hannah, born in 1639, who married Joseph Bartlett; Seth, born Jan. 13, 1648; Susanna, born in 1649, who married Jacob Mitchell; Thomas, born March 25, 1651; Sarah, born Feb. 14, 1652, who married Samuel Hinkley, and (second) Thomas Huckins; John, born March 15, 1653, who died in July, 1675; Joanna, born in 1657, who married John Hathaway; and Isaac.

(II) Lieut. Seth Pope, son of Thomas, was born in Plymouth Jan. 13, 1648. He settled in Dartmouth about 1670, but later came to Sandwich. He did not remain long in the latter place, going thence to Acushnet, and locating within the limits of Fairhaven. Here he became quite an extensive real estate owner, and was a man of wealth and influence. Enterprising and progressive, he owned wharf property and warehouses at Acushnet, and also was part owner of sloops, among them the "Hopewell," "Joanna," "Thankful" and others, and he was engaged in the coastwise trade. Mr. Pope was one of the fifty-six proprietors of Dartmouth. In 1689-90 he was a representative to the Court at Plymouth, and July 7, 1691, was magistrate of Bristol county. He was justice of the peace of Dartmouth on May 27, 1692. Besides his interests already mentioned, Mr. Pope also owned a saw and grist mill in Dartmouth, and at his death his property in the

town of Dartmouth was valued at £15,000. He bought large tracts of land in Sandwich, where he also owned grist and fulling mills, and a weaving shop, which was valued at £3,460. His death occurred in Dartmouth March 17, 1727. Mr. Pope's first wife, Deborah, was born in 1655 and died Feb. 19, 1711. His second wife, Rebecca, born in 1662, died Jan. 23, 1741. His children were: John, born Oct. 23, 1675, who died Nov. 18, 1725; Thomas, born Sept. 1, 1677; Susannah, born July 31, 1681 (married Dec. 31, 1701, Jonathan Hathaway); Sarah, born Feb. 16, 1683, who died Sept. 29, 1756 (married David Peabody); Mary, born Sept. 11, 1686 (married in 1720 Charles Church, of Freetown); Seth, born April 5, 1689, who died Nov. 23, 1744; Hannah, born Dec. 14, 1692 (married Rev. Samuel Hunt); Elnathan, born Aug. 15, 1694, who died Feb. 8, 1735; and Lemuel, born Feb. 21, 1696, who died May 23, 1771.

(III) Seth Pope (2), son of Seth, was born in Dartmouth April 5, 1689. He settled in the town of Sandwich and took charge of his father's mills there. He was also interested in other enterprises of his father, and at the latter's death he became the owner of the property, continuing to operate it with the same success which was his father's before him. He made his home in Sandwich until the time of his death, which occurred Nov. 23, 1744. Mr. Pope married Hannah Bourne, born May 4, 1689, who died March 18, 1744-45. His children were Abigail, born Aug. 2, 1710, who married Isaac Parker; Bathsheba, born Dec. 2, 1713; John, born Nov. 25, 1716; Mary, baptized in 1720; Hannah, born April 25, 1720; Elisha, baptized July 28, 1723, who died in August, 1723; Patience, born Nov. 29, 1725, who married J. Wooster; and Elisha (2), born July 28, 1729.

(IV) John Pope, son of Seth (2), was born in Sandwich Nov. 25, 1716. He made his home in Sandwich and there died Feb. 8, 1762. He married Oct. 25, 1734, Mercy Swift, born in 1719, who died in 1815, aged ninety-six years. Their children were: Lois, born May 25, 1738, married Cornelius Tobey; Elisha, born Nov. 1, 1740, died Feb. 1, 1809, married Joanna Tobey; Lemuel was born April 23, 1743; Hannah, May 28, 1745; and Abigail, July 28, 1749.

(V) Lemuel Pope, son of John, was born in Sandwich April 23, 1743. Like his father and grandfather he made his home in Sandwich, where he followed farming and where his death occurred April 9, 1827. He married Oct. 25, 1764, Mary Butler, born March 19,

1745, daughter of Daniel Butler. She died May 11, 1839. Their children were: Daniel, born April 10, 1766, died Oct. 24, 1772; Elizabeth, born Oct. 1, 1768, died Sept. 27, 1773; Thomas, born Dec. 17, 1771, died Feb. 1, 1841; Daniel Butler, born Feb. 15, 1773, died May 1, 1773; Abigail, born Jan. 23, 1775, died Oct. 16, 1848; Lemuel, born Jan. 30, 1777, died Aug. 3, 1851; Mary, born March 31, 1780, died March 6, 1833; Joseph Henry, born May 22, 1782, died Sept. 27, 1860; Mercy, born Aug. 12, 1784, died Sept. 29, 1826; Seth, born May 29, 1786, died March 13, 1863.

(VI) Seth Pope, son of Lemuel, was born May 29, 1786. He made his home in the town of Sandwich in the house built by his father in 1794 on Grove street, opposite Shawme Lake. He followed agriculture and died March 13, 1863. He served in the war of 1812. Mr. Pope married May 30, 1819, Hannah Tobey Crocker, born June 16, 1793, who died Feb. 3, 1885. She was a daughter of Meletiah and Mary (Crowell) Tobey. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Pope were: Charles Edward, born July 11, 1820; Ezra T., who made his home in Sandwich and was a member of the State Legislature and messenger at the State house for a number of years (he died in Sandwich; he married Abigail Gibbs of Sagamore); Francis, born March 6, 1828 (went to California in 1849; was a painter in Boston, where he died; married Augusta Davis of Hallowell, Maine); Eunice, who died aged nine years; Frederick S., who was a well-known citizen of Sandwich, selectman and overseer of the poor and assessor of the town, 1887-88, postmaster of Sandwich for a period of twenty-six years, and owner and editor of the *Seaside Press* for several years (he married Martha Towle, of Somersworth, New Hampshire).

(VII) CHARLES EDWARD POPE, son of Seth, was born in the old homestead July 11, 1820. He was educated in the school of his locality and at the age of eighteen began teaching at Quissett, in the town of Falmouth. He also followed farming. For the long period of sixty-three years he was sexton of the Unitarian Church of Sandwich and became a well-known man in his community. He was a stanch Republican, a valued citizen, and a man noted for his high intelligence. Well posted on town affairs, he was well read and kept himself informed on all important matters of the day. His death occurred Nov. 30, 1904, and he was buried in the Bayview cemetery, at Sandwich.

Mr. Pope married Feb. 15, 1851, Harriet Louisa Bourne, of Falmouth, Mass., who was

born April 3, 1825, daughter of Charles and Louisa (Shiverick) Bourne, and granddaughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Palmer) Bourne. She died Feb. 11, 1902, and was buried in the Bayview cemetery, at Sandwich.

THOMAS HERSOM, soap manufacturer of New Bedford, and a man whose success can be honestly attributed to his own innate ability and perseverance, was born in Lebanon, Maine, Aug. 17, 1836, son of John and Ase-nath (Shorey) Hersom.

The surname Hersam or Hersom, not uncommon in some parts of New England, is of the same origin as that of Hassam, which is a corruption of the English surname Horsham. This name Hassam appears not only in its proper form, Horsham, but frequently in various forms, among them Harson and Har-seme. The genealogist of the Hassam family has used the spelling Hassam in dealing with the descendants of William Horsham, an early settler in that part of Manchester called Newport. The names Horsum, Horsam, etc., are not of infrequent occurrence in the records of Dover and the neighboring towns of New Hampshire and Maine. Christopher Hersom was one of the early settlers of Wenham and had a grant of land there 8th of 5th month, 1643, when it was a part of Salem and was called Enon.

Berwick, Maine, was the home of many of the Hersoms prior to the American Revolution, and from that town there went to Lebanon, Maine, a number of the name.

Benjamin Hersom, a soldier of the Revolution, married at Berwick, Maine, April 13, 1780, Dorcas Riker and removed from Berwick to Lebanon, Maine. He had a family of six children, among them a son Jonathan, who married July 2, 1812, Eunice Nock (Knox) of Lebanon.

David Hersome, another soldier of the Revolution who was born in Berwick, Maine, May 18, 1760, also lived for a time at least in Lebanon, Maine. He is probably the David who married at Berwick in 1808 Lydia Nock (Knox).

Jacob Hershom (Hossom), another soldier of the Revolution, supposedly born in Berwick, Maine, married Lucy Door, of Lebanon, and lived there, on the road to Acton, about one mile from Hanscomb's Corner.

Jonathan Hersom (Horsom), another soldier of the Revolution, and probably born in Berwick, Maine, became a resident of Lebanon, living in the northeasterly part of the town on the road leading from "Hanscomb's Corner"

to Acton. He married at Berwick, Maine, Dec. 18, 1780, Martha Goodrich.

Samuel Hersom, of Lebanon, Maine, born about 1763, married at Berwick, Maine, 1784. Arnia Goodrich. He died at Lebanon Dec. 24, 1843. He had a brother Joshua and sons Oliver, Daniel and Samuel.

Stephen Horsham (Hersham), grandfather of Thomas Hersom, whose name introduces this article, was born Nov. 24, 1782. On Jan. 8, 1803-04, he married Mary Reynolds, who was born March 20, 1784, and died July 21, 1850. He died May 1, 1841. Their children were: Samuel, born May 22, 1804; John, Oct. 23, 1805; Nahum, Sept. 5, 1806 or 1807; Lucius, May 29, 1809; and Olive, Sept. 11, 1811.

John Horsham, son of Stephen, born Oct. 23, 1805, died July 13, 1875. He was a carpenter and millwright, and built sawmills through his part of Maine. He was a quiet and unobtrusive man, but looked upon as one of the substantial men of his community. On Sept. 5, 1823, he married Asenath Shorey, who was born Oct. 21, 1805, daughter of John Shorey, of Lebanon, and his wife Sarah (Sally) Wentworth, he a descendant of Samuel Shorey (the name sometimes written Shores and the family may have been connected with the Shores family of Portsmouth, N. H.), who is of record in Kittery, Maine, in 1702, and in the year following had a grant of land there of fifty acres; and she of Elder William Wentworth, who is of record in Exeter, N. H., as early as July 4, 1639. John Shorey was married Oct. 15, 1801, to Sarah Wentworth, and their children were: Mary, born April 13, 1802; Eliza, Jan. 13, 1804; Asenath, Oct. 21, 1805; Hannah, July 29, 1807; Samuel, June 29, 1809; Angeline, May 2, 1811; Wentworth, April 8, 1813; Samuel (2), Nov. 23, 1816; John Jr., Oct. 18, 1818; Sally, Feb. 20, 1821; Albert, Dec. 22, 1823; Mahala, Sept. 13, 1826. John and Asenath (Shorey) Horsham (the spelling of the name here seems to have changed, as the children are entered in the family Bible as Hersom) had the following family: Stephen, born Dec. 10, 1824; Sylvester, Aug. 22, 1826 (died April 11, 1844); Nahum, July 7, 1828; Mary, March 10, 1830; Sarah F., Feb. 27, 1832; John, April 6, 1834; Thomas, Aug. 17, 1836; Angeline L., July 1, 1839; Susan S., Dec. 10, 1841; Amanda and Martha, twins, July 21, 1845; Sylvester (2), Aug. 10, 1848; and Francenia, Oct. 30, 1850. The mother of these children died Oct. 27, 1856.

Thomas Hersom was born as stated in

Lebanon, Maine. The conditions about his boyhood were such as to afford him only meager school privileges, he attending the neighborhood schools for several months in the year and giving the remainder of the time to farm work and employment in the cotton mills at Great Falls in the vicinity of his home. His father's family was a large one, hence the necessity for the boy's early becoming self-reliant and self-dependent. At the early age of fourteen years Thomas left home in search of fortune, going to the State of New Hampshire, at what was then Great Falls, but now Somersworth, for two years being employed in the cotton mills. He then went to Boston, but was there unsuccessful in getting a foothold, so after a time returned to his home in Maine. A year later at the age of sixteen, returning to Boston, he thence went to the town of Randolph, where he found employment as a stable hand, and such was the industry he displayed and the manner in which he performed his duties that in time he was made foreman, a position he held for some five years, when for the same people he was given the position of driver of the stage over the line from Randolph to Randolph Station. After some three years he gave up this line for the one from Randolph to Milton, the line requiring the driving of six horses in winter and four in summer. Four years hence, in 1863, Mr. Hersom left the people with whom he had been employed so long and for whom he had performed such faithful service and came to New Bedford, where he has since made his home and field of labor and where he has met with that success in his undertakings that his fidelity to duty has merited, and where, too, he has won that esteem and respect as a citizen his honorable course has prompted. On coming to New Bedford, with his savings and some borrowed money, he purchased what was then the Acushnet stage line, a line running between New Bedford and Acushnet, also buying at the same time a small opposition line between the same points. Heretofore he had been but paving the way, as it were, but becoming schooled in the affairs which made him master of the situation when conducting that same business for himself. But three years had passed in his business venture in the new place when he was clear of debt and had about doubled his equipment. Later adding to the line mentioned, Mr. Hersom put on stages between Long Plain and Rochester Centre. He was now thoroughly established and had made a reputation for proficiency in his business, for that attention he gave to the traveling pub-





lic and to all matters intrusted to him. To his already large business he now added to his Acushnet stables a livery equipment and also bought of Mr. H. M. Brownell the city stage line.

Having developed here in New Bedford an extensive stage line and livery business, there came an opportunity to dispose of it to advantage, and being ambitious in other lines of effort he in 1876 sold out his establishment and purchased the soap manufacturing plant of Otis A. Sisson, located at the foot of Middle street, New Bedford, associating with him as partner in this enterprise Mr. N. L. Bryant, the firm taking the title of T. Hersom & Co. These gentlemen began at once to equip the works with new and modern machinery and began the manufacture of soaps and washing powders on an extensive scale. In 1878 Mr. Charles R. Tucker, Jr., was admitted to the firm, the name of which was then changed to that of Hersom, Tucker & Co. At the end of a year Mr. Tucker withdrew from the firm, when it became Hersom & Bryant, and still later Mr. Hersom disposed of his interest in the concern to Mr. Tucker and withdrew from the firm.

But with that energy and ambition so characteristic of the man, on selling out of business he lost no time ere he was again established in the same line of operation, this time alone and more extensively. Having leased property on Fish island which in time he greatly improved, on the expiration of the lease, in 1890, he purchased the paper mill property, a two-story building in size 105x50 feet, located on Acushnet avenue, north of Lund's Corners. The business grew under the wise conduct of Mr. Hersom until it became necessary to have still larger quarters and additions have since been made to the plant. Mr. Hersom makes a number of brands of soap and washing powder and his business extends throughout New England.

It goes without saying that Mr. Hersom is a wide-awake, enterprising, public-spirited business man. He is a member of Acushnet Lodge, I. O. O. F., and of Eureka Lodge of Masons, holding membership also in Adoniram Chapter, New Bedford Council and Sutton Commandery. He is also a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston. His religious connection is with the North Congregational Church at New Bedford.

On Oct. 12, 1862, Mr. Hersom married Almeda Torrie Bryant, daughter of Nathan Bryant, of Bedford, Mass. She died March 8,

1904. Five children blessed the marriage, namely: (1) Annie M., married Dec. 5, 1883, Joshua B. Ashley, Jr., of New Bedford, and has two children, Joshua B. (3d) and Zelma B. (2) Bertha B. died in young womanhood. (3) Clara Almeda married Oct. 16, 1894, Arthur Russell Weeks, of New Bedford, and has two children, Earl H. and Bryant R. (4) Thomas Jr., who is associated with his father as traveling salesman, married Nov. 5, 1894, Millie Allen, daughter of Capt. James R. Allen, and has two children, Allen H. and Catharine. (5) John died young. On Oct. 21, 1905, Thomas Hersom married (second) Mrs. Martha J. (Freeborn) Kent, of Providence. She died April 3, 1906.

**CROCKER (Wareham family).** Crocker, or Croker as the name is usually written in England, is very ancient. The family was originally seated at Croker's Hele and Crokern; became possessed in Devonshire of Lineham by marriage with the heirs of Churchill. The genealogy of the Crokers of Lineham is accurately recorded, and exhibits a descent of eleven John Crockers in almost uninterrupted succession.

Among the first settlers of Barnstable, Mass., were John and William Crocker, brothers. Of these John left no family, but William's posterity are very numerous. A large majority of the Crockers of this and Plymouth counties trace their descent to William of Barnstable. These brothers are said to have come over in 1634, either in the same ship with Rev. Mr. Lothrop, or in another that sailed about the same time, and they stopped in Roxbury, thence went to Scituate and finally to Barnstable, William going with Mr. Lothrop and his church in 1639, and John the following spring.

William Crocker, of Barnstable, united with Mr. Lothrop's church in Scituate Dec. 25, 1636. He built a frame house in Scituate in 1636—the forty-fourth built in the town. As stated above he came to Barnstable in 1639. He was propounded for a freeman in 1644, but does not appear to have been admitted until after 1652. He was constable of Barnstable in 1644; on the grand jury in 1654-55-57-61-67-75; was selectman in 1668; was deputy to the General Court in 1670-74; and surveyor of highways in 1673. He was one of the leading men in early times and was often employed in the business of the town and in settling the estates of deceased persons. Mr. Crocker probably settled first in the easterly part of the town, and about the year 1643 removed to West Barn-

stable. He had a large landed estate, and for many years was, perhaps, the richest man in the town. His sons were all men of wealth. He married (first) in 1636 Alice, who was the mother of all his children, was living in 1683, and died soon thereafter. He married (second) Patience, widow of Robert Parker, and daughter of Elder Henry Cobb. He died in the fall of 1692, aged probably about eighty. His children were: (1) John, born May 1, 1637, in Scituate, went to Barnstable in 1639 with his father. He married (first) in 1659 Mary, daughter of Robert Bodfish, and after her death, which occurred in December, 1662, he married (second) April 25, 1663, Mary, daughter of John Bursley. He lived in West Barnstable. (2) Elizabeth was born Sept. 22, 1639, in Scituate. (3) Samuel, born July 3, 1642, in Barnstable, seemingly never married, and he died in December, 1681. (4) Job, born March 9, 1644-45, married (first) in November, 1668, Mary, daughter of Rev. Thomas Walley, at the time pastor of the Barnstable Church; and after her death, about 1676, he married (second) July 19, 1680, Hannah, daughter of Richard Taylor, of Yarmouth. He was for thirty-four years deacon of the Barnstable Church. (5) Josiah, born Sept. 19, 1647, was a substantial farmer and resided in the old stone house built by his father. He married Oct. 23, 1668, Meletiah, daughter of Gov. Thomas Hinckley. (6) Eleazer, born July 21, 1650, in Barnstable, married April 7, 1682, Ruth, daughter of Elder John Chipman, and (second) Jan. 25, 1716-17, Mercy Phinney. (7) Joseph, born in 1654, lived in West Barnstable, having inherited the northeasterly part of his father's farm. In 1703 he was rated the highest, and was probably the wealthiest man, in Barnstable. He married in December, 1677, Temperance, daughter of John Bursley.

From one of the foregoing sons of William Crocker is descended the Crocker family of Wareham. Timothy Crocker came from Barnstable to Wareham, where he built the house owned by A. D. Makepeace, and there lived during the remainder of his life. To Timothy and Bethiah Crocker were born, according to Wareham records, the following children: Polly, born Dec. 22, 1784; Timothy, Dec. 20, 1786; Mercy, Oct. 17, 1788; Harvey, Feb. 7, 1791; Lucy, Feb. 27, 1793; Ebenezer, Oct. 29, 1797; and Sally, Oct. 12, 1799.

Timothy Crocker (2), son of Timothy and Bethiah, was born in Wareham Dec. 20, 1786, and when quite young moved to Hyannis, Barnstable county. There he married Betsey Hinck-

ley, daughter of Deacon Sylvanus Hinckley, of Barnstable. While still in young manhood he was shot and killed by an insane person, and left his widow with eight children.

Walton Nye Crocker, son of Timothy (2) and Betsey, was born in Hyannis, Barnstable county, April 11, 1814, and there grew to manhood. As a young man he came to Wareham, where he was engaged in the harness business. He died at his home July 22, 1872, and was buried in Wareham. He married Aug. 16, 1837, Elizabeth Swift, born Aug. 21, 1818, daughter of David and Ruth Swift. She died Dec. 19, 1865, and was buried in Wareham. Their children were: David Swift, born in June, 1838; Lucy Gilbert, born June 9, 1840; Ruth Sprague, born May 3, 1842, who married Simeon Smith Sanborn (deceased), and resides in Boston; Zenas Hinckley, born Aug. 23, 1845, a sea captain, who married Jan. 6, 1896, Mary Hammett Hathaway, and they both died in Marion; Harvey, born Sept. 11, 1847; Maria Nott, born Nov. 23, 1849, who married Nov. 23, 1874, Thomas Merriman, of Boston, and died April 1, 1894; Louise Frances, born July 30, 1852, who died Feb. 26, 1864; Elizabeth Swift and Walton Nye, twins, born April 17, 1855, of whom the former died Aug. 15, 1894, and the latter married Nov. 14, 1891, Levina Gould, and lives at Palm Springs, Cal.; Samuel N., born May 30, 1858, who married Dec. 2, 1879, Deborah Bryant Gibbs, daughter of Reuel Gibbs, and resides at Wareham; and George Herbert, born Oct. 5, 1864, who married June 12, 1857, Amy Blanchard, and resides at Plympton.

HARVEY CROCKER, son of Walton Nye and Elizabeth (Swift) Crocker, was born in Wareham Sept. 11, 1847. He attended the public schools until sixteen years of age, when, his patriotic ardor being thoroughly aroused, he enlisted in the defense of the Union, joining the 4th Massachusetts Cavalry Jan. 20, 1864, and was mustered into the service at Readville. With his comrades in arms he went first to Port Royal, thence shortly after to Virginia to join General Butler's forces, from that time till after the close of the war being detailed for special duty until his discharge, which he received Dec. 14, 1865. On returning home, Mr. Crocker worked in his father's harness shop three years, serving a full apprenticeship to the trade, which he later followed. He next spent three years in seafaring pursuits, cruising on a whaling vessel two years, and one year on a coaster. His father having died in the meantime, Mr. Crocker gave up the sea to assume charge of the harness shop owned and conduct-

ed by the father. Here he settled down to business, and for the remainder of his active life continued in that line. He also dealt largely in horses and carriages, and made a success of all he undertook.

On March 19, 1874, Mr. Crocker married (first) Sarah Shaw Bump, at Lakeville, Mass., and she died in 1877, leaving one son, Harvey Shaw. He married (second) Oct. 26, 1886, Louise Stanwood Barnes, daughter of William Henry and Irene (Swift) Barnes, and in her maternal line a member of one of the oldest families in southeastern Massachusetts. Three children were born of this union: Lucy Fender-son, born Aug. 5, 1887, was educated in the high schools of Wareham, Tabor Academy at Marion, and Mount Holyoke College, graduating from the latter institution in the year 1909, and is now engaged in teaching; Louise Stanwood, born April 14, 1890, attended the high school of Wareham, and graduated from Mount Holyoke College in 1911; Elizabeth Swift, born April 9, 1892, attended the public schools, and is now a student of Mount Holyoke College, class of 1915.

During his lifetime Mr. Crocker was very active in public affairs, and took a deep interest in his native town. For fifteen years he was a member of the Republican town committee of Wareham, and also for a like period a member of the board of registers. In 1895 he was elected from the Seventh Plymouth District as a member of the General Court of the State, and served his constituents faithfully and well. Fraternally he belonged to the Social Harmony Lodge, A. F. & A. M., at Wareham; Waukinquoak Lodge, No. 119, I. O. O. F., at Wareham, of which he was a charter member, and of which he was a past grand; and Wewantitt Lodge, No. 147, Daughters of Rebekah, of which his wife is also a member, and of which she is a past noble grand; he was also a member of Gen. William T. Sherman Post, No. 208, G. A. R., of Wareham. His death was due to injuries received in a runaway, Jan. 31, 1899, and he was laid to rest in Wareham cemetery. He was liberal in his religious belief, and endeavored to follow the Golden Rule in his daily life.

SWIFT. (I) William Swift, probably from Bocking, County of Essex, England, or its vicinity, came to this country and was in Watertown as early as 1634. It is believed that he, with his family, came in 1630-31, with the great "Boston emigration." He sold his property in Watertown in 1637, and removed to

Sandwich, where he died in January, 1643-44. The farm which he bought on removal to Sandwich was some years ago still in the possession of one of his descendants. His wife Joan survived him, and died in November, 1663. Their children were: Hannah, who married Daniel Wing; Esther, who married Ralph Allen; and William.

(II) William Swift (2), son of William and Joan, born in England, and accompanying his father until he settled at Sandwich in 1637, married Ruth, and lived at Sandwich until the time of his death, in January, 1705-06. He lived at Sandwich and was able to bear arms in 1643. His name appears among the freemen in 1675. He took the oath of fidelity in 1681. His children were: Hannah, born March 11, 1651, who married a Tobey; Ruth, born in 1652; William, born Aug. 28, 1654; Ephraim, born June 6, 1656; Mary, born April 7, 1659, who married Ezra Perry; Samuel, born Aug. 10, 1662; Jireh, born in 1665, who married Abigail Gibbs; Temperance, who married Timothy Bourne; Esther; Dinah; and Josiah.

(III) William Swift (3), son of William (2), born Aug. 28, 1654, married Elizabeth. He lived in Sandwich, where he died in April or May, 1701. He was a carpenter by trade. His children were: William, born Jan. 24, 1679, who married Lydia Weeks; Benjamin, born in 1682; Joseph, born in November, 1687; Samuel, born in December, 1690; Joanna, born March 9, 1692, who married Thomas Gibbs; Thomas, who married Thankful Morey, of Plymouth; Elizabeth and Thankful, twins, born Jan. 11, 1696; Josiah; and Ebenezer, who married Abigail Gibbs.

(IV) Benjamin Swift, son of William (3), born in 1682 in Sandwich, married Feb. 24, 1703-04, Hannah Wing, of Sandwich. The Wings were Quakers from the days of John Wing, the immigrant settler, who married Deborah Batchelder, whose son Daniel married (II) Hannah Swift; and his wife's influence and that of her family probably brought Benjamin over to that faith. He was the first of the name who was accounted a Quaker, his name appearing among the Quaker remonstrants in 1731, and he was fined many times for disturbing the public peace by his silent worship; all of his children married in the connection. They were: Samuel, born Sept. 11, 1704; Content, born Oct. 11, 1706, who married William Gifford; Zebulon, born April 15, 1712, who married Rebecca Wing; Hannah, who married Benjamin Collins; and Elizabeth, who married Reuben Landers.



(V) Samuel Swift, son of Benjamin and Hannah, born Sept. 11, 1704, married May 18, 1740, Mercy Wing, of Sandwich, Mass. He removed to Wareham, where his children were born. They were: Martha, born May 3, 1741; Asa, Dec. 30, 1742; Willard, May 15, 1746; David, Nov. 25, 1750; Lemuel, Oct. 31, 1752; Samuel, Nov. 19, 1757; and Jesse, Feb. 20, 1760.

(VI) David Swift, son of Samuel, was born in Wareham Nov. 25, 1750. On June 4, 1772, he married Lydia Savery, and they had children: Jemima, born May 4, 1774; Elizabeth, Aug. 9, 1776; Benjamin, Feb. 12, 1778; David, Nov. 20, 1780; and Lot, May 6, 1784.

(VII) David Swift, son of David, born Nov. 20, 1780, in Wareham, married (intentions published Oct. 3, 1801) Ruth Swift, and had four children: Drusilla, born Dec. 5, 1803; Phebe, Dec. 18, 1805; Timothy, Nov. 13, 1807; and Elizabeth, Aug. 21, 1818.

(VIII) Elizabeth Swift, daughter of David and Ruth, born Aug. 21, 1818, in Wareham, married Aug. 16, 1837, Walton Nye Crocker, of Wareham, and they became the parents of Harvey Crocker.

THOMAS J. MEANEY (deceased). New Bedford. This citizen soldier of his adopted country, this patriot of his native land, this man of affairs and public servant, had a remarkable career.

Mr. Meaney was born in June, 1844, in Cork, Ireland, son of Daniel and Mary (Sexton) Meaney. When thirteen years of age, following an inclination for adventure, he ran away from home, and as a stowaway came to America, stopping first for a time in St. John, New Brunswick, where he found employment in the waterworks, and later sailed in a schooner from that port. Becoming dissatisfied, however, he again ran away, and in order that he might not be caught by the captain of the vessel he assumed another name. Landing at Boston he worked at anything available to earn a living and after a time wandered to Provincetown, from which port he sailed on a number of cod fishing trips. A few weeks' schooling at this period and an occasional lesson by dim candlelight in a ship's fore-castle was about all the instruction with which he was favored.

On the breaking out of the Civil war young Meaney entered the United States navy and after three years of service received an honorable discharge. During all the period of his knocking about the world Mr. Meaney was true to his adopted country, but the love of Erin, his boyhood home, grew stronger in his heart

as the boy developed into manhood. He had early joined the Fenian Society and became one of its most loyal workers. When, in 1866, Ireland turned for help to her sons in the land of the free "Tom" Meaney answered the call, resolving to risk all that he had, even life itself, for his native land. With five others he set sail for Liverpool on a mission which had to do with the freeing of Ireland. The members of the little party knew full well what their reception would be, but like thousands of others who went from this country they dared all for liberty. After a general overhauling of his effects at Liverpool Mr. Meaney succeeded in reaching Dublin, where with thirteen others he was promptly arrested as a suspected political agent and locked up. Each morning during his detention he was taken with his fellow prisoners before a crowd of people for identification. But no one appeared to know him, and at the end of fourteen days he was released. This was his opportunity, and he began active operations in Dublin, doing his part toward the overthrow of the English yoke. Although he was shielded by his friends, it was not long before it became advisable for him to leave Dublin. He then visited Cork, the home of his mother, whose home was situated next door to the police barracks. From his advent he knew that the police were suspicious of the stranger. Between one of the policemen and Mr. Meaney's sister there existed a very pleasant intimacy and in order to keep on good terms with the sister the policeman was obliged to wink at the movements of the brother, whom he knew was plotting against the crown that the police were hired to protect. But one policeman was not the whole force, and at length Mr. Meaney was obliged to quit the old home in Cork. He traveled about from place to place, all the time carrying out the object for which he had returned to Ireland. Most of the time he went on foot, that method of travel being safer for him, and sometimes he was obliged to go miles out of his way to avoid a town where there was no loyal friend to shield him. At one time, when he was closely pursued, he met an Irish lad on a lonely road. Explaining his danger, he secured the boy's consent to a change of clothing. Donning the boy's corduroy trousers, buckskin gaiters and frieze coat, Mr. Meaney started on, feeling secure in his disguise. He had gone but a short distance, however, when he met two of the Queen's officers and was put through a severe course of questioning as to his identity. With a fertility of imagination born of necessity he told the officers that he was the son of a

butcher, and on his way to Fermoy to buy cattle, although his intended destination was Mallow. To his dismay the officers volunteered to accompany him, and so the three set off together. Mr. Meaney made himself agreeable, however, and did not neglect, whenever they came to a "pub," to treat the officers liberally, until at last he was able to give them the slip, after going many miles in an opposite direction from that he had intended. This incident resolved him to make for the coast and get away from a country in which his life and liberty were in peril.

One day, when almost famished with hunger and exhausted for want of sleep, he stopped at a farmhouse and asked for a glass of water. He was fortunate enough to have fallen among friends, for the master of the dwelling was an uncle whom he remembered having visited when a youngster. The uncle concealed the hunted man for two weeks, until arrangements were made for his friends in Cork to receive him. He was smuggled into that city at two o'clock one morning and stowed away in the hold of an outward-bound steamer. But with all his scheming the suspicions of the constabulary were aroused, and they insisted that he was on the craft. The captain gave the police leave to make a thorough search so readily that the constables were thrown off the track and allowed the steamer to put to sea without searching her. The steamer met another of the same line bound for Rotterdam, and Mr. Meaney was transferred to her. On his arrival at Rotterdam he at once took passage for America. All these years Mr. Meaney had lived under an assumed name, but on reaching this country, shortly after which he married, he resumed his real name. He entered the United States revenue service at New Haven, and after some years in that line finally wandered to New Bedford, where he made his home.

In 1899 Mr. Meaney declared his intention of forming the People's party and of running for mayor. At that time he announced that Ward Six was "all ablaze" over the prospect of his candidacy. Mr. Meaney always spoke in pyrotechnic metaphors, and signifying his influence in his home ward he said: "When Meaney strikes a match Ward Six stands up."

When Mr. Meaney ran for the Legislature he told this story of himself with much glee. Election day was stormy and his followers suggested that he might provide them with rubbers. So Mr. Meaney went around to a neighboring rubber store and told the proprietor to supply the men he sent round with orders with what they wanted. A little later in the morn-

ing Mr. Meaney noticed that every man in the group to whom he had given an order wore rubber boots which reached to the hips. He had made his orders so broad that they covered the most expensive boots in the store, and Mr. Meaney settled a large bill. He failed of election as well.

Mr. Meaney was once a policeman, and for many years his occupation was that of stevedore, until about twenty years before his death. One hot day Mr. Meaney went home with his dinner pail and told his wife he did not propose to work any more. His wife was greatly alarmed, and thought he was losing his mind. Mr. Meaney dressed in his best suit of clothes, and went to an auction sale of a big piece of real estate in the vicinity. Without a dollar in his pocket he bid off the tract of land. Then he went home and reported to his wife. She commenced to cry, declaring that he had gone crazy, and Mr. Meaney was not quite sure but she was right. He went out again, succeeded in borrowing some money on the land with which to make a first payment, and was finally offered an advance on the price he paid. He held on, however, sold it off in house lots, and made a handsome profit. Then commenced the days of his prosperity, for he afterward became one of the most successful real estate men in New Bedford. He was for a time a member of the real estate firm of Beetle, Kempton, Ashley & Meaney.

A good story is told which illustrates Mr. Meaney's shrewdness. He bought a large tract of land on Clark's point and concluded he had made a bad bargain. He attempted to sell it at an advance, but his efforts were in vain. A handsome estate adjoining the property was owned by a rival real estate man, who made his home on the point. One Sunday morning a Western island packet arrived filled with Portuguese emigrants. Mr. Meaney took an interpreter and hired a dozen, with instructions to follow him. The rival real estate agent was sitting on his piazza reading the newspaper when he saw Mr. Meaney coming to the adjoining lot with a group of dusky emigrants. Mr. Meaney commenced to pace across the lot, holding a plan of the premises in his hand. "This is yours," he said in a loud voice, and he stood a Portuguese on it.

"What's going on?" called out the real estate man from his piazza.

"I am lotting the land," said Mr. Meaney, continuing to pace over his property.

"Don't do anything more about this until you see me. Come around to the office to-morrow."

"All right," said Mr. Meaney, and signalling to the Portuguese, who hadn't understood a word that was said, and who did not understand the proceeding in the least, he marched back to town. The next morning Mr. Meaney sold the tract at his own price.

When Mr. Meaney talked of being a candidate for mayor Mayor Ashley frequently discussed the campaign prospects. "Tom," said Mayor Ashley, one day, "I understand that your Fall River friends are going to contribute \$10,000 for your campaign. Whom will you have for treasurer?" "I guess it had better be my wife," said Mr. Meaney.

Alderman Meaney was elected a year before his death with twenty votes to spare. On the original count, Albert Lees had a majority of ten votes, but the recount changed the result. A jollification meeting was held at which Mr. Meaney was the hero of the hour. During the year he was an enthusiastic member of the board and he rarely missed any meeting of the board or of the committees of which he was a member. He took a great deal of pride in his interest in public affairs, and Nov. 20, 1907, he attended his last meeting of the aldermen. Mr. Meaney's previous service in the common council was in 1891, when he was a member of the lower branch.

Mr. Meaney was a lifelong Democrat and served as a member of the local city committee, and also for a period as member of the State committee from New Bedford. He was the candidate of the party for councilor in 1906, and was always prominent in the party conventions. He was an ardent supporter of William Jennings Bryan, and he went to New York when the Democratic leader returned from his trip around the world to join in the welcome.

Mr. Meaney was a member of the Ancient Order of Hibernians; of the Knights of Columbus, McMahon Council; and of St. James' Catholic Church.

Mr. Meaney died suddenly in the evening of Nov. 22, 1907, in Dawson hall, New Bedford, Mass., a very few minutes after he sat down following a speech he had just delivered. He made an especially forceful speech, and as he sat down there were "three cheers and a tiger for Tom Meaney." Mr. Meaney took his seat with the cheers ringing in his ears. He expired within a few minutes thereafter. He was laid to rest in St. Mary's Catholic cemetery.

Many were the high tributes paid to the deceased by those who knew him well. Said the Rt. Rev. Mgr. Hugh J. Smith: "He was a staunch Catholic and always faithful in all his

duties. In business he was strictly upright, and followed an upright course." Said Hon. Rufus A. Soule, collector of port of New Bedford: "Rough, perhaps, but of sterling character and absolute honesty, Mr. Meaney was a man whom I always admired. He had but few of the advantages that come to most men in early life, but he worked up to the position which he commanded by his own persistency and his own worth. He was one of those big-hearted men whom everybody liked." Mr. John Duff said: "Mr. Meaney was an honest man of strong character. From a small beginning he built himself up to command an enviable position in the business of the city."

The *Evening Standard* of Nov. 23d said: "Mr. Meaney was a typical representative of his race—a shrewd, quick-seeing man, blessed also with the faculty of foresight, with a kindly disposition and with the gift of friendliness. He had been successful, as the manner of this world goes—wonderfully successful considering the handicaps and disadvantages which limited his start in life. He was the living demonstration of the truth that America is the land of opportunity for those who are brave to seize opportunity. He amassed property where weak men and dull men would have found only poverty, and he set the example to all who knew him of diligence and perseverance in his chosen vocation. But these things, admirable as they are, count for little in comparison with the grateful memory of a man who was rich in those qualities of heart which make friends and keep them."

On April 22, 1862, Mr. Meaney married Mary McAuliffe, the ceremony being performed by the late Rev. Father Christopher Hughes of Fall River, Mass. Mrs. Meaney was a native of Middleton, County Cork, Ireland, daughter of Maurice and Ellen (McCarthy) McAuliffe. To this union were born the following children: John J., born Jan. 31, 1869; Mary Ellen, who married John Egan, a dry goods merchant of New Bedford, and has two children, John Meaney and Thomas J. Meaney; Henry Stephen, who died July 8, 1896, aged twenty-four years; Daniel Lawrence, who died Sept. 9, 1898, aged twenty-four years; Jane, who died in infancy; Alice C., who married Joseph Carney, and resides in New Bedford; and Agnes G., at home. Among the many stories told of Mr. Meaney's timely help and quick thought is that of his rescue of J. Arthur Taylor and the lady who is now Mrs. Taylor from drowning. This was on June 3, 1878. Mr. Meaney and his wife were on their way home when cries for help were heard coming

from the harbor. Mr. Meaney ran to the wharf and saw the need of prompt action. He secured a boat and rowed to the aid of the two, who were nearly exhausted, their boat having upset.

JOHN J. MEANEY, son of Thomas J., was born Jan. 31, 1869, in New Bedford, Mass. He was educated in the public schools of his native city and on the completion of his course of instruction he became a clerk in a grocery store kept by his father. After four years in that capacity Mr. Meaney entered the employ of Bernard McGurk, under whose direction he learned the carpenter trade. He then went into business for himself and for several years was recognized as one of the leading contractors of New Bedford. About a year before his death Mr. Meaney, owing to failing health, retired from active work, and from that time on until his decease he traveled extensively through the country when not living quietly at his home on Washington street.

Mr. Meaney was prominent in the Catholic secret societies of New Bedford, and he held office in many of them. Division No. 12, A. O. H., honored him with its presidency; he held office in McMahon Council, Knights of Columbus; and he was a member of the Foresters of America, in which he was well known, having at one time been inspector general of the Knights of Sherwood Forest, the uniform rank of that order.

Mr. Meaney was for many years prominent in the local Democratic party, and he had been a member of the city committee from Ward Five for a long period. He was for some years a member of the City Guards, being honorably discharged, and after serving a three years' enlistment. Mr. Meaney died at his home, No. 174 Washington street, New Bedford, Mass., on the morning of Dec. 28, 1908.

LOVELL. The Lovells of Middleboro to which George Williams Lovell belongs are one of the oldest and most prominent families in southeastern Massachusetts, especially in Barnstable county.

(I) Robert Lovell, a member of the company of Rev. Joseph Hull, at Weymouth, England, March 20, 1635, came to Wessagusset, now Weymouth, New England, the following summer. Hull's company had been gathered by their leader in the Counties of Somerset, Worcester and Dorset. Mr. Lovell was termed a husbandman, and his age given as forty years; that of his wife Elizabeth, who accompanied him, is given as thirty-five, and their children: Anne, aged sixteen; Zaccheus, aged

fifteen; John, aged eight; and Ellen and James (twins), aged one year; and also a servant, Joseph Chicken, aged sixteen years. The property of the father seems to have extended from the Tide mill to King Oak Hill, in scattered lots. His will, of May 3, 1651, was proved June 25, 1672.

(II) John Lovell, son of Robert, married Jane, daughter of William Hatch, of Scituate, and probably removed to that town, and later to Barnstable. Their children born in Weymouth were: Phebe, born Feb. 19, 1655-56; John, May 8, 1658; Elizabeth, Oct. 28, 1660; James, Oct. 23, 1662; William, Feb. 24, 1664-65; Andrew, June 28, 1668; and Jane, July 20, 1670; and probably others who died in infancy, the son named in his father's will, and a daughter Elizabeth, who died Jan. 21, 1656. Of these children Phebe married Thomas Bumpus; Elizabeth married Thomas Ewer—both of Barnstable; John married Susanna Lombard; William married Mehitabel Lombard—all of Barnstable; Andrew lived in Scituate, where he had a family.

(III) James Lovell, son of John, born Oct. 23, 1662, married Mary, daughter of Jabez Lombard. He died in Barnstable, as did also his brothers John and William, where their families continued to reside. James Lovell was the father of ten children.

(IV) Jacob Lovell, son of James and Mary (Lombard) Lovell, married twice, his first wife being Mary Shaw. He married (second) Content. He was the father of three children: Joseph, born Oct. 3, 1725; Benjamin, March 28, 1728; and Cornelius, March 4, 1730.

(V) Benjamin Lovell, son of Jacob, born March 28, 1728, resided in the town of Harwich, Mass., where he died July 14, 1797. He married Aug. 29, 1752, Susanna Lovell, who died in the town of Marion in 1794. Among their children were sons: William, born April 20, 1753; and Dennis, born Jan. 25, 1755.

(VI) William Lovell, son of Benjamin, married Dorothy Eldridge, of Harwich, Mass. He was a soldier in the war of the Revolution, and died Dec. 30, 1821, aged sixty-eight. His wife died in 1830, aged sixty-four years.

(VII) Ezekiel Lovell, son of William, was born at Sandwich, Mass., Nov. 9, 1784. He married Patty Cahoon, born in Plymouth, Mass., Oct. 30, 1784. Their children were: Ezekiel, Jr., born Aug. 4, 1808; Rosetta Ann, born Nov. 12, 1811, who married Charles Woodward, of Sandwich; Benjamin, born Dec. 20, 1813; Horace, born Sept. 23, 1817; Austin, born Feb. 8, 1819; Martha, born March 3, 1821, who married John Peirce, of Sandwich;



Mary, born July 6, 1823, who married Thomas Gibbs; Eliza Ann, born Oct. 17, 1824; Frederick W., born Jan. 14, 1826; and Leroy Sunderland, born June 29, 1828, who married Mary Rogers.

(VIII) Austin Lovell, son of Ezekiel, was born in the town of Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Mass., Feb. 8, 1819, and there attended school. He learned the trade of mason, which he followed in his native home until 1843, when he moved to the town of Marion. There he worked as a contractor and builder until his health failed him, and he was obliged to give up work at his trade. He then opened a livery business, owning the stage which ran between Rochester and Marion, and also carried the United States mail, did expressing, and other kinds of work, including auctioneering. Late in life he moved to Middleboro, where for a time he was engaged as a salesman in a clothing store. While engaged as an auctioneer at Wareham, he was taken ill in his carriage and died May 12, 1894, at the ripe age of seventy-five years. He was buried in Nemasket Hill cemetery, Middleboro. Ever a man of great energy and industry, he was active up to the time of his death. In politics he was a staunch Republican, and in religious views he was liberal.

On Sept. 1, 1844, in Marion, Mass., Mr. Lovell married Ann White Handy, born in Marion July 17, 1822, daughter of Jonathan and Polly (Delano) Handy. Mrs. Lovell is still living, and makes her home in Middleboro, tenderly cared for by her children. Mr. and Mrs. Lovell had four children: (1) Anna Austin, born Sept. 22, 1845, was educated in the Marion public school, and in Miss Faxon's private boarding school at Weymouth, after which she took up the profession of teacher. She taught in Marion for six years and for thirty years in the Middleboro grammar school. She is a member of Middleboro Chapter, D. A. R., and of the Cabot Club. (2) Ethan Hammond, born Dec. 11, 1849, is engaged in the clothing business at Spencer, Mass. He married Annie Cross, of Provincetown, Mass., and has three children, Ethan Hammond, Jr. (who married Mattie Milburn, of Missouri, and has one son, Delano Milburn), Chester Cross and Rhodica Josephine. (3) George Williams was born April 18, 1851. (4) Martha Jane, born Dec. 24, 1857, married Augustus Belden, and has one child, John Austin.

(IX) GEORGE WILLIAMS LOVELL, son of Austin, was born in the town of Marion, Mass., April 18, 1851, and there attended school. Later he took a commercial course at the Bryant & Stratton Commercial College, at Boston.

He worked for his father from early boyhood, and when the family removed to Middleboro he became express messenger for a local line, owned by Davenport & Mason, running between Middleboro and Taunton. He later filled a like position with the Swift Express Company, running between Middleboro and Boston, after which he formed a partnership with George M. Parks, and later with Levi P. Brown, and became engaged in the express business under the name of Brown & Lovell. The business was conducted with fairly good success until 1879, when they sold out to the New York & Boston Despatch Express Company, Mr. Lovell becoming managing agent for the latter company, in which capacity he served for thirty-five years in Middleboro. A man of energy, and possessing a very genial disposition, under his management the express business grew extensively, beginning with one man and team, and now running five teams and a number of men. Mr. Lovell retired from this position May 13, 1911.

In his dealings in various capacities Mr. Lovell may well take just pride in his record. The local business houses have always found him courteous and painstaking in his efforts to help them in any way. He stood high with the company, and his judgment was often sought by officials when any change affecting this section was being considered.

Mr. Lovell is a Republican, but is independent and is not a politician. He and his family attend the Congregational Church, being members of the Parish Society of the church.

On Nov. 13, 1876, Mr. Lovell married Flora Ella Phillips, who was born in Middleboro, daughter of Dexter and Irene (Warren) Phillips. Mr. and Mrs. Lovell have no children. Mrs. Lovell is a charter member of Nemasket Chapter, D. A. R., of Middleboro. Mr. Lovell is a member of Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Middleboro, of which he is past master, and he is Past District Deputy Grand Secretary of the Twenty-fourth Masonic district. He is a great lover of animals, principally horses and dogs, and for years has been known as a dog fancier, having some of the finest dogs in this section, which have taken many prizes and blue ribbons.

FRANK PURDON KEITH, who has been identified with the shoe industry in Brockton, Mass., both as maker and manufacturer, is a descendant of the Keith family which has been so prominent in the development of this community. He was born in Little Rock, Ark.,



son of Willard and Minerva Jane (Pruit) Keith, the former of whom was a native of West Bridgewater and the latter of Little Rock, Arkansas.

(I) Rev. James Keith, the first minister in Bridgewater, was a Scotchman, and was graduated from college in Aberdeen, Scotland. He came to America in 1662, when about eighteen years of age, and was ordained in February, 1664. His first sermon was preached from a rock in Mill Pasture, so called, in West Bridgewater. He married Susanna, a daughter of his deacon, Samuel Edson, and had six sons and three daughters, James, Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, John, Josiah, Margaret, Mary and Susanna. Rev. James Keith died July 23, 1719, aged seventy-six years, having labored in the town fifty-six years. He married (second) Mary, widow of Thomas Williams, of Taunton, Massachusetts.

(II) Timothy Keith, son of Rev. James, married Hannah, daughter of Deacon Edward Fobes, in 1710, and had three sons and one daughter: Timothy, born in 1711; Abiah, born in 1712; Nathan, born in 1714; and Hannah, born in 1718. Timothy Keith died Nov. 8, 1767, aged eighty-three years, and his wife died May 23, 1765.

(III) Nathan Keith, son of Timothy, married Hannah, daughter of Joseph Snell, in 1746, and their children were: Mehitabel, born in 1747; Simeon, born in 1749; Damaris, born in 1751; Isaac, born in 1753; Jonathan, born in 1754; Hannah, born in 1756; Martha, born in 1761; and Nathan, born in 1764. The father of the above children died in 1786, aged seventy-two years.

(IV) Simeon Keith, son of Nathan, born in 1749, married Molly, daughter of Col. Simeon Cary, in 1775. Their children were: Hampden, born in 1776; Hannah, 1777; Molly, 1779; Austin, 1781; Sidney, 1783; Martha, 1785; Pardon, 1787; Rhoda, 1790; Silvia, 1792; Keziah, 1794. Simeon Keith died June 24, 1828, aged seventy-nine years, and his wife, Molly, died Sept. 25, 1832, aged seventy-eight years. Simeon Keith was engaged in farming, and in connection with his agricultural pursuits made frequent trips to Boston by team, returning with hides for the shoemakers. He also collected the hair from the hides, disposing of it to masons to be used in mixing mortar, etc. In this business he was succeeded by his son Pardon, who followed the same for a number of years, until better shipping facilities came into vogue.

(V) Pardon Keith, son of Simeon, was born Dec. 4, 1787, in West Bridgewater, and was

there engaged in farming. He married in 1809 Abigail Thayer Wild, daughter of Silas (Jr.) and Abigail (Thayer) Wild, of Braintree, Mass., and their children were: Willard, born June 26, 1812, is mentioned below; Nathan, born Feb. 11, 1814, married Elizabeth C. Perkins; Hannah Haskell, born Nov. 30, 1815, married Thomas Packard; Mary Wild, born Feb. 10, 1818, married Abraham M. Clark; Betsey Ann, born March 31, 1820, married Samuel Kimball; Simeon Cary, born Sept. 1, 1822, was married to Susan Frances Reed; Abigail Thayer, born July 18, 1826, married Charles W. Bacon; Howard Pardon, born June 13, 1831, married (first) Sarah Alden and (second) Mrs. S. Helen Hyde; and Caroline Bond, born Aug. 30, 1836, became the second wife of Charles W. Bacon. The mother of the above children died Oct. 19, 1836, and Pardon Keith married (second) Sarah Snell, daughter of Caleb Snell, of West Bridgewater. She died Oct. 5, 1863, and he passed away June 25, 1880, aged ninety-two years, six months.

(VI) Willard Keith, eldest child of Pardon and Abigail Thayer (Wild) Keith, was born in West Bridgewater June 26, 1812, and died in Brockton June 20, 1883, aged seventy-one years. His early days were occupied in farming, and he finally went West, after spending some time in various parts of the South and West, settling in Little Rock, Ark., where he built a shoe factory and a steam ferry-boat with which to cross the Arkansas river, as well as various other improvements, in connection with his new industry, for that section of the country. Just as he was ready to commence operations fire destroyed his entire equipment, which loss caused him to return East. Settling again in his native community, he in partnership with his brother, Howard P. Keith, under the firm name of W. & H. P. Keith, engaged in the manufacture of boots and shoes. This business prospered until the Civil war broke out, when they met with financial troubles, and the business was discontinued. After compromising with their creditors, Mr. Keith again engaged in shoe manufacturing, and continued in the same until his death. In political views Mr. Keith was a Republican, and for a number of years held the commission of justice of the peace. He was a member of the South Congregational Church of Campello.

While living in Little Rock Mr. Keith was united in marriage to Minerva Jane Pruit; and to this union were born children as follows: Henry, who died in infancy; Amos L., who was engaged in a sea-faring life, and died

in Brockton in 1883; Frank P., mentioned below; and Joseph M., who died in Holden, Mo., at the age of twenty-one years.

The mother of the above children died in Little Rock, and Mr. Keith married (second) Dec. 6, 1855, Cynthia Bacon, of Walpole, Mass., and to this union were born the following children: Willard Henry, who died in infancy; Hannah K., who is the widow of Charles W. Collins, a shoe cutter by trade, of Brockton, where she resides; Clara F., who died young; and Mary Angeline, who died young. The mother of these children died Sept. 17, 1887.

(VII) Frank Purdon Keith, son of Willard and Minerva Jane (Pruit) Keith, was born Nov. 12, 1847, in Little Rock, Ark., and when between four and five years of age came to North Bridgewater with his father, his mother having passed away at their Western home. Until he was eighteen years of age he made his home with his grandfather, Pardon Keith, whom he assisted during the summer months in farming, while during the winter months he attended the common schools of North Bridgewater, and later became a student in a commercial college in Vermont. After leaving school he engaged in shoemaking under his father, and in time became foreman of the stitching room of his father's factory, continuing thus employed until his father's death, when he took up his father's business, and carried on the manufacture of shoes until 1898, when he retired from the business. A short time after his retirement from manufacturing he accepted a position with the George E. Keith Company, as a shoe cutter, in which capacity he has since continued.

Mr. Keith is a member of the South Congregational Church of Campello, and in political faith is a Republican, but being of a quiet, unpretentious disposition has never cared for nor sought public office.

On June 7, 1877, Mr. Keith was united in marriage with Elizabeth A. C. Clark, daughter of Josiah Robinson Clark, of New Bedford, Mass., who passed away in Brockton Sept. 19, 1904. To Mr. and Mrs. Keith was born one daughter, Mareda Clark Keith, born Feb. 11, 1879, who resides at home with her father, unmarried.

**WILLIAM NORTON PARKER**, who, with his brother, Abel Ware Parker, was one of the founders of the Taunton Stove Lining Company, was born in North Portland, Maine, July 6, 1839, son of Simeon and Mary Ann (Norton) Parker, whose only other child was Abel Ware, born Sept. 7, 1835.

Both boys were educated in the schools of their native town, and both came to Taunton, Abel W. when seventeen years of age, in 1852, and William N. when sixteen, in 1855. Both began and continued as day laborers with the Presbrey Stove Lining Company for a number of years. So closely were the two boys associated from childhood, their mother having died early, through all their struggles as strangers in a strange place to gain a substantial foothold, that to write the life of one is to write the life of the other in its essential details. Their attachment for each other was a rare example of that rarest of all qualities, brotherly love. As the years went by, and they had accumulated some money, they were enabled in company with Seth French, Albert Winslow and Gideon Francis, all fellow employees in the Presbrey Stove Lining Company, to start the Taunton Stove Lining Company. In the development of the establishment the brothers gradually purchased the interests of the other three partners, becoming sole owners of the plant. As long as they both lived and for the six years that the younger lived after the other's death, the firm was unincorporated, Abel W. being the treasurer and William N. the manager. After the death of the latter his heirs sold their interest and retired, leaving the plant, which had been incorporated, in the hands of the children of Abel W.

In their joint undertaking the brothers were very successful, as the constant enlargement of the plant made evident to all. Both were intelligent and progressive citizens—self-made men in the truest sense of that much abused term.

William N. Parker was a member of Sabbath Lodge, I. O. O. F. Though always interested in all civic movements tending toward the betterment of his adopted city, and a staunch Republican in his political views, he never sought or held public office. He was for many years a faithful member of the First M. E. Church, and one of its trustees, giving liberally to its support. In spite of his somewhat meager educational advantages, he had learned much from contact with men and the world, and had a large fund of general information. He died Sept. 24, 1906, at his home on Somerset avenue. At the time of his death it was written of him: "Perhaps no other resident of the Weir was more popular than Mr. Parker, and he possessed hosts of friends throughout the city. He was of a kind, unassuming disposition, and ever ready to lend a helping hand."

On Dec. 28, 1865, Mr. Parker married (first) Jeannette Smith, of North Dighton, who died



June 7, 1869. There was one son by this union, Clarence Sidney, born June 3, 1868. Mr. Parker married (second) April 6, 1871, Isabel B. Presbrey, daughter of Barney and Nancy W. (Lindsey) Presbrey, and one daughter, Alice Gordon, born July 14, 1874, was the only issue of this marriage; she died Jan. 11, 1894.

Mrs. Isabel B. (Presbrey) Parker was given an excellent education and for five years was a successful teacher in the Summer street school of her native town. Fond of intellectual and artistic pursuits, her surroundings give marked evidence of literary taste.

CLARENCE SIDNEY PARKER was schooled in Taunton, going through the public grammar school and then attending Bristol Academy, for one year. He then entered the stove lining shops, where for four years he was engaged as foreman, after which he became identified with the Taunton & New Bedford Copper Company, where he still remains, as general foreman and metal refiner, which position he has held for twenty-one years. He is a director of the Ware Coöperative Bank, and has been somewhat active in municipal affairs, having been a member of the city council in 1902 and 1903, the first year serving as a member of the committees on accounts and on condition and needs of municipal light plant; the second year on the committees on street lights and public property. He is a Republican in political sentiment, and fraternally a member of Sabbatia Lodge, I. O. O. F.

Mr. Parker married, Sept. 10, 1890, Nellie Wakely, who was born March 8, 1869, daughter of William and Jane (Granger) Wakely, of Taunton, formerly of England. They have one daughter, Madeline Granger, born July 12, 1892.

The following "Eulogy of Capt. Josiah Parker," grandfather of William N. Parker, will be of interest in this connection:

"Capt. Josiah Parker was born in the town of Groton, Mass., Oct. 18, 1764. He was the son of Josiah Parker; also his grandfather's and great-grandfather's names were Josiah. His great-grandfather was born in Concord, Mass., and was of English descent.

"The father of the subject of this sketch was taken prisoner by the Indians in the French and Indian war and suffered greatly. Soon after his marriage, to Esther Farnsworth, he moved to Gardiner, Maine, on the Kennebec river, where he resided until his death. His son, Josiah, the subject of this sketch, was left a fatherless boy at the age of nine years. They being of indigent circumstances, his mother

bound out the only son to Joseph Cragin to the age of twenty-one years. She was then married to Morris Fling, and lived to the age of seventy-two years before she died. She at the time of her death resided in Anson, Maine. Josiah served his master, Cragin, faithfully until sixteen years of age. Congress then passed an act that all, black or white, bond or free, who would enlist in the Continental service should be free, and, his heart beating high for liberty, he deserted his old master and enlisted in his cause under Colonel Shepherd of the Massachusetts Line for three years or during the war. He served faithfully for two years, and was honorably discharged at West Point, June 30, 1784. He then returned to his native land, Maine, visiting his friends.

"He soon after came to the Seven-mile brook country, now called New Portland, and took him up a large intervale farm near the falls. He was the second settler in the town, where he labored hard in clearing land, hunting and fishing, having to go to the mouth of the sandy river to mill. He was soon burned out, and lost all of his clothing and household furniture.

"Soon after he erected a comfortable dwelling and was married to Betsey Walker, Feb. 19, 1789, for his first wife. She died on the eighth anniversary of her marriage, Feb. 19, 1797, leaving four children. He was then married to Ruth Paine, who had by him thirteen children, and four at one birth. They died, however, and she died May 16, 1814. He was again married, to Wilcon Ware, 1815, of Concord, Maine, and lived with her thirty-seven years. She died March 11, 1852. The first meeting that was ever held in the town was held in his house by Elder Jesse Stoneman, a Methodist circuit preacher. He experienced religion in his own house when about forty years of age, where he enjoyed a great many heavenly seasons.

"He joined the first Free Will Baptist Church in Anson, Maine. His home was a home for pilgrims and the wayfaring man. The first quarterly meeting that was ever held in the town was held in his house. He was the first captain of the militia company; also first selectman of the town; also served in the town as treasurer fifteen years, and filled many other important offices of trust, both in church and state, to good satisfaction of all. He helped clear the first cut road to Anson, and build the first roads and schoolhouses in the town of New Portland. He lived in New Portland until the time of his death, June 22, 1858, at the

ripe age of ninety-three years and eight months.<sup>22</sup>

**WORDELL** (Fall River family). The family bearing this name at Fall River, the head of which is Rodney D. Wordell, one of the leading business men and substantial citizens of that city, is a branch of that earlier Tiverton (R. I.) family and it of the still earlier Portsmouth family, and in the region of country named the name has been a continuous one and the family numerous for two hundred and seventy and more years.

There follows in chronological order from the first American ancestor of the family the lineage of the Fall River representative alluded to—Mr. Rodney D. Wordell.

(I) William Wordell (spelled in earlier records Wodell) was of Boston as early as 1637. In 1643 he was one of the eleven purchasers of the tract of land called Shawomet (Warwick). He had a grant of land in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1643, and that same year he was taken with others before the court at Boston charged with heresy and sedition. He was later banished from both Massachusetts and Warwick. He returned to Portsmouth; was a freeman in 1655; later was commissioner, and for many years between 1664 and 1686 was deputy. He died in 1693. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, and their children were: Mary, born in November, 1640; Gershom, July 14, 1642; Sarah, in October, 1644; Alice, February 10, 1650; and Frances, July 6, 1652.

(II) Gershom Wodell, born July 14, 1642, married Mary Tripp, daughter of John and Mary (Paine) Tripp, and they were residents of Portsmouth, R. I. Their children were: William (born in 1663), Mary, Elizabeth, Richard, Return, Gershom, Sarah and Innocent.

(III) Gershom Wodell (2), son of Gershom, married Sarah, born Feb. 3, 1670, daughter of Jacob and Joanna (Slocum) Mott, and they resided in Tiverton, of which town Mr. Wodell was an inhabitant at the formation in 1692. He died Sept. 4, 1741. Their children were: William (born June 13, 1702), Gershom, Elizabeth, Ruth, Patience, Alice and Innocent.

(IV) Gershom Wordell (3), son of Gershom (2) and Sarah (Mott) Wodell, married in 1743, in Freetown, Mass., Mary, born Feb. 7, 1720, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Durfce) Gage, of Freetown. Their children of Tiverton town record were: Susannah, born Oct. 25, 1743; Gershom, born Jan. 15, 1745; Mary, born Aug. 23, 1747; Sarah, born April 14,

1749; and Elizabeth, born Aug. 30, 1750; and, according to Eli Wodell, Phineas, Silas, Thomas, Lovina and Constant, born in that part of Dartmouth now Westport.

(V) Gershom Wordell (4), son of Gershom (3), born Jan. 15, 1745, in Tiverton, R. I., was a farmer, and located at North Westport on the farm occupied in recent years by the late Rufus E. Wordell and family. He married, according to the same authority, (first) July 27, 1794, Peace Borden and (second) Susannah, widow of Richard Wordell and daughter of Nathaniel Soule, said to be a direct descendant of George, one of the signers of the "Mayflower Compact," 1620. Mr. Wordell died Jan. 26, 1832. His wife Peace died Dec. 15, 1812; and his wife Susannah died in 1869, aged about ninety-five years. By his first marriage he was the father of eight children, five sons and three daughters, as follows: Abram, a farmer, who resided in the east part of the town of Fall River, married Hannah Thurston; Joshua, a farmer, who resided at North Westport, married Anna Cowen (he was a deacon of the church at North Westport from the time of its organization until his death); Gershom is mentioned below; Edmund, a farmer on the homestead, married Lucinda W. Tripp; Elkanah, a farmer in the south part of Westport, married Judith Gifford; Patience married Samuel Chase and removed to Raymertown, N. Y., where she died; Sarah married Weston Gifford and resided in Fall River; Rachel married Holder Wordell, a farmer, and resided in North Dartmouth, where she died. Mr. Wordell, who survived her many years, living to be over one hundred years old. By his second wife, Susannah, Gershom Wordell (4) had one son, Richmond, who married Susannah Hoyle and resided in Fall River.

(VI) Gershom Wordell (5), son of Gershom (4) and Peace Wordell, was born July 14, 1803, in Westport, and was reared to farm work. At the time of his marriage, however, he was employed in the shipyards at New Bedford, but later removed to Dartmouth, where he followed farming until his removal to North Westport in the early thirties. There he settled on a part of his father's farm and erected the house now standing there and occupied by his son, Arthur B. Wordell. At this place he spent the remainder of his life, successfully engaged at farming and market gardening. He died May 1, 1882, and was buried in the Wordell cemetery at North Westport.

On Sept. 16, 1827, Mr. Wordell married Sylvia Mosher, who was born Feb. 14, 1805, in North Dartmouth, daughter of Gideon and

Sarah Mosher, and died Oct. 3, 1868. A family of ten children was born to this union: (1) Jethro M. married Nancy E. Terry and resided in Fall River, where he died. (2) Gideon M. is mentioned below. (3) Sarah A. is the widow of Philip H. Sanford, a teamster, and makes her home in Fall River. (4) Gershom A. married (first) Mary Hicks and (second) Mary Grinnell; he resided for a time in Westport, later removing to Robinson, Brown Co., Kans., where he remained for seventeen years, engaged at farming, and eventually returning to Fall River, where he lived retired until his death. (5) Cynthia M., widow of Humphrey H. Wordell, a farmer, resides at North Westport. (6) Sylvia died in infancy. (7) Elizabeth J. is the wife of R. Henry Cottle, of North Westport. (8) Mary A. married (first) Stephen A. Wood and (second) Edmund L. Gifford and resides in Fall River. (9) Ruth J. married (first) Charles Cummings and (second) Julius Brownell and resides in Fall River. (10) Arthur B. married (first) Maria J. Sherman and (second) Abbie E. Tripp; he is a farmer and resides in North Westport.

(VII) GIDEON M. WORDELL, son of Gershom (5), was born April 7, 1830, at North Dartmouth, and was quite young when his parents settled at North Westport. He was brought up to farm work, which he has always followed, remaining at home until his marriage, when he removed to Little Compton, R. I., settling in the east part of town. He has had his home there ever since. Mr. Wordell is very active for his years. He has always been an energetic and progressive man, much esteemed for his industry and worth. He is a member of the local grange and of the Baptist Church. On Aug. 10, 1851, he was married to Sarah Grinnell, a native of Tiverton, R. I., daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hart) Grinnell, and to this union have been born seven children: Harriet, who is the wife of Joshua N. Wordell and resides in New Bedford; Rodney D.; Gideon Frank, a farmer of Westport, where he died, who married Abbie Grinnell; Gershom, of Little Compton, married to Emma Potter; James M., a resident of Adamsville, in the town of Little Compton, married to Sarah Atherton; Charles A., who is engaged in farming and fishing and lives at Little Compton, married to Cora Grinnell; and Nelson, who lives on the home farm in Little Compton, married to Ida Manchester.

(VIII) RODNEY D. WORDELL, eldest son of Gideon M. Wordell, was born Nov. 22, 1855, in Little Compton, R. I. He was sixteen when

he went to North Westport to make his home with his grandfather. He had received the education afforded by the district schools of his native locality, and was reared to farming, which he followed at home and with his grandfather, with whom he remained until after he had attained his majority. He then entered the employ of D. H. Cornell, of North Westport, a well-known butcher of the time, under whom he obtained his first knowledge of the business in which he was to gain success. After two years in Mr. Cornell's employ he went into business with Frank E. Hathaway, under the firm name of F. E. Hathaway & Co. They did a wholesale and retail meat business on Plymouth avenue, in Fall River, and were among the early dealers to introduce Western beef into this section, purchasing from the Armour establishment when that concern built its first fifty cars. This partnership lasted for a period of seventeen years. After becoming sole owner of the business Mr. Wordell continued it on his own account until Oct. 31, 1905, when he became manager of the local branch of Armour & Co., being thus engaged until Jan. 1, 1910. He then withdrew and established the firm of R. D. Wordell & Co., wholesale dealers in beef. Mr. Wordell has made a success of his business by hard work and honorable dealing, and he has the highest reputation for integrity and excellent methods, a name which he has ever sought to maintain. He has never taken any active part in politics or public matters, but is a Republican in opinion; socially he is a member of Mount Vernon Lodge, K. of P.

Mr. Wordell married Elizabeth Tripp Lincoln, who was born in Dartmouth Jan. 15, 1858, daughter of Isaac and Sylvia (Tripp) Lincoln, and granddaughter of Ralph and Abigail (Russell) Lincoln. They have had four children, namely: Ethel Sarah, born Oct. 22, 1881, who is the wife of William Ridings, and resides in Fall River; Roland Durfee, born Sept. 2, 1883, who is engaged with R. D. Wordell & Co., at Fall River; Verna Elizabeth, born July 5, 1887; and Osbert Richmond, born July 30, 1889.

FRED DREW, of the Brockton Last Company, of Brockton, Mass., and of the St. Louis Last Company, of St. Louis, Mo., and one of the enterprising business men of Brockton, where the greater part of his business life has been spent, is a native of Massachusetts, born in East Weymouth, Aug. 31, 1866.

The name Drew is found in the early Colonial records of New England, John Drew appearing in Plymouth in 1660, and his posterity

has been quite numerous in that and other of the Old Colony towns. He is supposed to have been a son of William and grandson of Sir Edward Drew, who was knighted by Queen Elizabeth. Dover, N. H., was the early home of the Drews, William Drew being taxed there in 1648. The Christian name of his wife was Elizabeth, and they had several children. Thomas Drew, a man of family, was also an inhabitant of that part of Dover on Oyster river now Durham, N. H. Savage says the latter was perhaps a son or brother of William; that he had a garrison house in 1694, where he was killed by the Indians after surrender, and a son of nine years was killed in a frightful way, adding that this possibly might have been the tragedy of Francis. This refers to Francis Drew, son of William, who according to a writer on early Dover in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. VI, pp. 36-37, had a garrison house at Oyster river, which was destroyed in 1694, and himself and a son of nine years old killed. It is evident in either case that the Drews of Oyster river, now Durham, N. H., suffered by the Indians in 1694-95. Durham, N. H., was the home of the immediate ancestors of the Brockton Drew family, and there is little doubt they are of the same stock as the foregoing.

Samuel Drew, grandfather of Fred, was born Aug. 17, 1797, in Durham, N. H., and died there Jan. 12, 1856. He was engaged in agricultural pursuits. He married Sally Tuttle, who was born in May, 1797, in Durham, and died at Newmarket, N. H., May 6, 1881. Their children were: John Burnham; a daughter that died in infancy; and Susan D., who married Clark Mathers, of Durham, and died at Newmarket, New Hampshire.

John Burnham Drew, son of Samuel and father of Fred, was born May 13, 1825, in Durham, and died in East Weymouth, Mass., Sept. 11, 1884. He acquired his early schooling in his native town. As a young man he came to Massachusetts, where he first found employment in the quarries at Rockport, there learning the trade of stone cutter, which vocation he followed for a number of years, both at Rockport and at West Quincy. In the latter town he finally embarked in the express business, between that town and Boston, continuing there for several years, when he removed to South Braintree, where he purchased an express business which he conducted for a period of years. In 1866 he removed to East Weymouth and there purchased Cushing's express business, continuing to operate it between East

Weymouth and Boston until his death. For many years he made daily trips over the roads between Boston and the surrounding towns and became well known throughout that community. He was thrifty and industrious, and as a consequence met with success in his various business ventures. Fraternally he had attained the Knight Templar degree in Masonry, and was a member of the Odd Fellows. In his political faith he was a Democrat, but was never active in party work. He attended the Congregational Church at East Weymouth.

On Nov. 29, 1847, Mr. Drew was married to Mary Ames, daughter of Nathan and Susan (Crane) Ames, of West Quincy, and to this union were born children as follows: George C., born Jan. 7, 1849, who is continuing the express business formerly conducted by his father, married Lillian Raymond, of East Weymouth; Susan, born March 19, 1854, died aged four years; Samuel, born Aug. 12, 1856, who is also engaged in the express business formerly conducted by his father, married Alice Cleverly, of Weymouth; John Francis, born March 12, 1859, now residing in the State of Washington, married Clara Howe, of East Weymouth; Fred is our subject.

Fred Drew was born in East Weymouth Aug. 31, 1866, and in the schools there gained his literary training, graduating from the grammar school at the age of sixteen. After leaving school he was employed as a clerk in a newspaper store for about two years, when he became a clerk in a boot and shoe store for about one year. He then engaged in the express business with his brothers for a time, continuing thus employed until he came to Brockton to accept a position with the Brockton Last Company, with which concern he first engaged as bookkeeper, and after spending some time in that department decided to learn the business of lastmaking from the beginning. He proved himself an apt pupil, and after acquiring a thorough knowledge of the business was made superintendent of the plant, in which capacity he continued until the death, in December, 1899, of William H. Cary, one of the founders of the Brockton Last Company. Mr. Drew then became a partner in the concern, and has so continued. He was also active and instrumental in establishing the St. Louis Last Company, of St. Louis, Mo., and upon the incorporation of same he was made treasurer, a position he still fills. He was one of the incorporators of the People's Savings Bank, of Brockton.

Fraternally Mr. Drew is a Mason of high degree, belonging to Paul Revere Lodge, A.



F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M., of which he is past thrice illustrious master; Bay State Commandery, K. T., of which he is now (1911) captain general (all of Brockton); Massachusetts Consistory, thirty-second degree; and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., (both of Boston). He also belongs to the N. E. O. P.; the Boston Boot and Shoe Club; the Country Club; the Thorny Lea Golf Club; and the Commercial Club, of Brockton. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Church of the New Jerusalem.

On Nov. 15, 1892, Mr. Drew married Susie I. Holmes, daughter of Charles W. and Hattie (Roberts) Holmes, of Brockton, and this union has been blessed with one son, Charles Burnham, born Feb. 25, 1899, in Brockton. Mr. Drew is one of the progressive and enterprising business men of Brockton, where he enjoys the acquaintance of a large circle of friends.

**BROWNELL.** The Brownell family is one of long and honorable standing in New England, its coming to this section reaching back 250 and more years, to the infancy of the Colonies. The Little Compton (R. I.)—Westport (Mass.) branch of the family here considered has allied itself by marriage to the first families of New England, and in several lines its posterity trace their ancestry to the Pilgrims of the "Mayflower" and others who arrived soon after.

Fenner C. Brownell, one of the representatives of the branch of the family in Fall River, Mass., is a descendant in the eighth generation from Thomas Brownell, the first American ancestor of the family, from whom his lineage follows in chronological order.

(I) Thomas Brownell, born in 1619, came from Derbyshire, England. In 1638 he married, and he was of Portsmouth, R. I., in that year. He was commissioner in 1655, 1661, 1662 and 1663, and deputy in 1664. Both Mr. and Mrs. Brownell died in 1665. Her name was Ann. Their children were: Mary; Sarah; Martha, born in 1644, who died Feb. 15, 1743; George, born in 1646, who died April 20, 1718; William, born in 1648, who died in 1715; Thomas, born in 1650, who died May 18, 1732; Robert, born in 1652, who died July 12, 1728; and Ann, born in 1654, who died April 2, 1747.

(II) Thomas Brownell (2), born in 1650, married in 1678 Mary Pearce, born May 6, 1654, daughter of Richard and Susannah (Wright) Pearce, and was of Little Compton,

R. I. He died May 18, 1732, and his wife on May 4, 1736. Their children were: Thomas, born Feb. 16, 1679, died in January, 1752; John, born Feb. 21, 1682, died in March, 1759; George, born Jan. 19, 1685, died Sept. 22, 1756; Jeremiah, born Oct. 10, 1689, died in June, 1756; Mary, born March 22, 1692, died July 31, 1717; Charles, born Dec. 23, 1694, died in February, 1774.

(III) Capt. George Brownell, born Jan. 19, 1685, married July 6, 1706, Mary, born March 20, 1685, daughter of Jonathan Thurston, and was of Westport, Mass., where he died Sept. 22, 1756. Captain Brownell served as an officer in an expedition to Canada. Mrs. Mary Brownell died Feb. 23, 1740. Their children were: Giles, born March 1, 1707; Phebe, June 19, 1708; Mary, Nov. 9, 1709 (died Oct. 6, 1791); George, June 27, 1711; Thomas, Feb. 11, 1713; Elizabeth, Sept. 13, 1717; Jonathan, March 19, 1719 (died June 11, 1776); Paul, June 12, 1721 (died May 20, 1760); Stephen, Nov. 29, 1726. Captain Brownell married (second) Comfort Taylor on April 18, 1745. She was born March 2, 1703, and by her marriage with Mr. Brownell became the mother of a daughter, Mary, born March 3, 1747.

(IV) Stephen Brownell, son of Capt. George, born Nov. 29, 1726, married Jan. 5, 1747, Edith Wilbor, born April 22, 1727. The children of Stephen and Edith were: Phebe, born Sept. 4, 1747; William, July 17, 1749; Abigail, March 15, 1751; Edith, Nov. 2, 1752; Mary, in April or July, 1754; George, Oct. 29, 1756; and Stephen, Oct. 29, 1756.

(V) William Brownell, son of Stephen and Edith, born July 17, 1749, married Feb. 14, 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of Giles and Mary Pearce, born Oct. 19, 1751. Children: Edith, born March 1, 1772, and Isaac, born July 1, 1774. He married (second) Jan. 8, 1778, Eunice Palmer, and (third) Nov. 19, 1786, Betsey Grinnell. He died in May, 1810. The children of William and Eunice were: Elizabeth, born Feb. 13, 1779; Sylvester, born July 31, 1782; and Humphrey, born July 19, 1785. The children born to the third marriage were: Eunice, born Sept. 1, 1787; William, born March 23, 1789; Walter, born Sept. 3, 1790; Clarke, born Oct. 16, 1793; Betsey, born Dec. 16, 1795; and Stephen, born Jan. 2, 1798.

(VI) Humphrey Brownell, son of William and Eunice (Palmer) Brownell, born July 19, 1785, married Sarah Head, and their children were: (1) Maria, born March 9, 1812, married Jan. 3, 1833, Charles Perry Dring, and had children: Charles H., born Aug. 6, 1841, who died March 15, 1907, unmarried; and Car-

oline A., born June 17, 1846. Mrs. Maria (Brownell) Dring died Dec. 27, 1866, in Fall River. (2) Julia Ann married John H. Robinson and (second) Philip S. Brown. (3) Fenner was born April 13, 1816. (4) Hannah Elizabeth married Moses Deane; they had no children.

(VII) Fenner Brownell, son of Humphrey and Sarah (Head) Brownell, was born in Little Compton, R. I., April 13, 1816, and died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. George A. Chace, in Fall River, Aug. 23, 1905, in his ninetieth year. His father died when he was eight years old and at the age of ten years he went to work on a farm by the month. He obtained all his schooling in the years that followed until he was sixteen, about which time he came to Fall River and entered upon an apprenticeship to the carpenter's trade. He was employed at Thomas Pickering's, where he worked at his trade for five years. He then obtained employment as a journeyman, and after a few years began contracting for himself. His more important work in building began about the time the first Tecumseh mill was built. He built dwelling houses largely, although he did then, and for years afterwards, much mill repairing. Mr. Brownell gave up much of his business about 1875. After that, however, he performed the carpentry work for Shove Mill No. 2, and for the Bourne Mill, and rebuilt the Wyoming Thread Mill. For a long period of years he served as director of both the Shove and Bourne Mills.

At the age of about twenty-five years Mr. Brownell was married to Eleanor Albro, who survived but a few years, leaving one daughter, Sarah A., who is the widow of George Albert Chace. About 1848 he married Lydia V. Millard, who passed away about 1890, leaving a son, Fenner Clifford, now connected with the Shove Mills. Mr. Brownell was survived by one sister, Mrs. Hannah E. Deane, widow of Moses Deane. He was a member of the parish of the first Christian Church and gave freely to the support of that organization. A respected and unostentatious citizen, he closed a long and useful career with honor and immortal hope.

(VIII) FENNER CLIFFORD BROWNELL, son of Fenner and Lydia V. (Millard) Brownell, was born Jan. 18, 1856, in Tiverton, R. I., in a house which, by the changing of town and State lines, has been in three towns, Tiverton, R. I., Fall River, R. I., and Fall River, Mass.; and in two States, Rhode Island and Massachusetts. Mr. Brownell was educated in Fall River and at the age of eighteen years entered

the office of the Shove Mills in July, 1874, as bookkeeper. He has continued his connection with those mills ever since. On Sept. 3, 1879, Mr. Brownell married Avis Howland Barker, daughter of William Barker, of Dartmouth, Mass., and they began housekeeping in the house in which Mr. Brownell was born, and there resided until the death of Mr. Brownell's mother, in 1890. For the succeeding sixteen years they lived in the house with J. Edmund Estes, on Plymouth avenue, and since then have been in their home at No. 244 Winter street. Since his eighteenth year Mr. Brownell has been a member of the First Christian Church of Fall River.

To Mr. and Mrs. Brownell have been born four children: Fenner, born July 14, 1881, died in infancy; Clifford Auvile, born Nov. 9, 1882, graduated from Harvard University in 1905 and is now a student at the Harvard law school; Florence Avis, born May 30, 1884, died May 13, 1886; Bertha Gladys Valentine was born Jan. 6, 1892.

BLACKINTON (Attleboro family). For some two hundred and more years the Blackinton family has been a continuous one in Attleboro, its members in different generations filling high and honorable positions in the public service of the town and leading lives of usefulness to society. Reference is made in more recent generations to some of the descendants of William Blackinton and his wife Elizabeth (Babcock) Blackinton, he a patriot of the Revolution and manufacturer, and as well an extensive farmer, who has been followed in the former occupation by several successive generations bearing the name, among whom have been a number of the leading manufacturing jewelers of their day in Attleboro.

So far as our knowledge of the Attleboro Blackintons extends the ancestor Pentecost Blackinton is of record at Marblehead, Mass., as marrying there Jan. 30, 1688-89, Ann Barrett, and their children of record there (although all excepting Sarah are ascribed to Ann, and she to Pentecost and Ann) were: Elizabeth, baptized Dec. 15, 1689; Benjamin, baptized April 24, 1692; Pentecost, baptized Jan. 26, 1693-94; Miriam, baptized March 22, 1695-96; John, baptized Nov. 28, 1697; Mary, baptized Dec. 25, 1698; and Sarah, baptized March 31, 1700. About 1700 Mr. Blackinton removed to Attleboro, Mass. He, perhaps, married (second) Jan. 1, 1701-02, Mary Fickett, and their children were: Hepsibath, born in 1702, in Attleboro; and John and Penelope (twins), born in 1705, both of whom







died in 1706. The father died Sept. 24, 1715.

Pentecost Blackinton (2), son of Pentecost and Ann, baptized Jan. 26, 1693-94, married Rebecca Figgett, and their children were: Pentecost, born in 1716; Rebecca, born in 1717; George, born in 1720; Avine, born in 1722; Mary, born in 1724; John, born in 1727; Othniel, born in 1729; and Peter, born in 1731.

From the foregoing source sprang William Blackinton of the Revolutionary period, he himself participant in the struggle of the Colonies for independence. Deacon Blackinton, as he was styled, was born Nov. 2, 1758, in Attleboro, Mass., and was married Nov. 29, 1781, to Elizabeth Babcock, of the town of Westerly, R. I. Deacon William Blackinton owned an extensive farm in the town of Wrentham and lived upon it. He also made guns, and in the time of the Revolution, as stated, entered the army, and was wounded in the battle of White Plains. Subsequently, associated with his son William, he was engaged in cotton manufacturing in what is now North Attleboro and also at Falls Village. His death occurred in 1815.

Of the children of Deacon William Blackinton who reached mature age, (1) William, born Sept. 20, 1782, lived on the homestead, and, as stated, was associated in cotton manufacturing with his father. (2) Virgil, born May 12, 1796, married Hannah, daughter of Obed Robinson, and was connected with Messrs. Willard and Obed Robinson in the manufacturing of buttons. (3) Jason, born Aug. 4, 1798, was graduated from Brown University with the class of 1826, became a lawyer by profession, and was long a teacher in the States of Ohio, Kentucky and Tennessee.

Col. Willard Blackinton, another son of Deacon William, was born Oct. 26, 1800, and after the death of his father continued on the homestead with his brother William, who was occupied in farming. Willard acquired a good common school education and furthered his studies in the home academy. In time he entered upon a business career as a merchant, carrying on a general country store. In 1827 he began the manufacture of power loom shuttles, and owing to the demand for such and to his energy and enterprise his business soon became quite extensive and the product of his establishment was going to all parts of the country and he prospering.

Colonel Blackinton was not only a successful business man and manufacturer, but through a long period of years he was one of the most active and stirring men of the town, being engaged in many enterprises. And he, too, was

active, prominent and influential in public affairs. He held many positions of public trust and honor, his fellow citizens honoring him with about all of the offices within the gift of the town. He served them ably and efficiently as both representative and senator. He was for a number of years in the early thirties postmaster at East Village. He took a great interest in the militia of the State and for years held the position of adjutant and colonel of a regiment of troopers. He seemed fitted by nature to lead, to command. He was a man of large mold, well proportioned, of attractive presence, possessing a resonant, full voice; and to a fine presence, one of courtly and dignified bearing, was added a kindly and generous nature which made and held friends, and which, with a strong, vigorous mind, well fitted him for rare usefulness among men. Colonel Blackinton was truly a gentleman of the old school.

Colonel Blackinton was a Whig and Republican and a strong supporter of his convictions. He was also most popular in his party and community, so much so that whenever an election of doubt threatened his party and it was deemed best to elect their man he was often the one chosen for the safety of the party, and, if we mistake not, he was never defeated. A man of marked ability, he was often consulted in business affairs. He was a director and one of the chief organizers of the old Attleboro Bank, and one of the promoters of the First National Bank of Attleboro, on the organization of which he was chosen a director and its president. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and at one time, during the Morgan excitement against the order, was master of Bristol Lodge.

In 1821 Colonel Blackinton was married to Clarissa, daughter of Amos and Sally Sweet, and to them were born children: William and Willard (twins), Clarissa E., John, Charles A. and Amos S. Of these Clarissa married Nathan C. Luther, who at one time was postmaster of East Village, and John removed to Providence.

Colonel Blackinton died suddenly Jan. 1, 1877, while presiding at a meeting of the board of directors of the bank held at the bank in Attleboro, Massachusetts.

WILLIAM BLACKINTON, son of Col. Willard, married Rebecca C., daughter of Josiah and Rowena (Tingley) Allen, of Attleboro, Mass. After his school days were over William Blackinton, together with his brothers Willard and John, joined the father as partners in the business of manufacturing shuttles, the busi-

ness being conducted under the firm name of W. Blackinton & Sons. In the middle fifties William withdrew from the firm and at Attleboro and Pawtucket engaged in cotton manufacturing, in the line of thread. Soon, however, on came the panic of 1857, and he discontinued the business and started in that of manufacturing jeweler. Beginning this new enterprise in a small way, employing some dozen hands, solely by his inventive genius, industry and business tact he developed one of the largest establishments in his line of goods in Attleboro, which is saying a good deal, for the city of Attleboro has long been one of the great jewelry manufacturing centers of the country. In 1869 he commenced the manufacture of plated chains, having originated a new line of such goods. These at once became very popular, proving great sellers. This condition necessitated more space and an increased force of hands; these followed, and as stated in time his was perhaps the largest and most profitable establishment in its line of work in Attleboro.

As the years passed and the business grew Mr. Blackinton had been applying himself very closely, personally attending to the details so far as he could in order that the high reputation his product had attained might be maintained, and the position his firm held for so long a period in the jewelry world was the result.

Mr. Blackinton manifested his enterprise and interest in his native town by the erection of a commodious residence on County street. This, however, he later sold and thenceforward made his home at Providence, R. I., where some of his family and descendants are still residing, and engaged in the jewelry manufacturing business. The children born to William and Rebecca C. (Allen) Blackinton were: William Summer, Charles F., Henry C., Louis A., Ada R., and perhaps others.

AMOS SWEET BLACKINTON, son of Col. Willard, was born in Attleboro, Mass., March 14, 1832, and received a district school education in his native town. Later he attended the Wrentham Academy, and also the academy at Seekonk. At the former academy he occupied the same seat in which his father had sat when he was a student at that institution. After leaving school Mr. Blackinton became an apprentice to the jewelry trade with the firm of Alfred Bliss, of Attleboro, which through subsequent changes became Heyward, Carpenter & Co., Heyward & Thompson, and Heyward & Briggs. Mr. Blackinton later worked for Mr. Thompson and was still later employed by J.

M. Bates in the manufacture of bracelets, continuing with that firm until he went to Attleboro Falls. There he was employed by the firm of Bates, Williams & Capron, jewelry manufacturers, with whom he continued until he received the appointment of assistant postmaster to his brother-in-law, Nathan C. Luther, during the war, which office he filled two years. At the end of that time he was appointed station agent for the Boston & Providence Railroad Company at Attleboro, filling that position with general satisfaction until 1870, when he resigned to form a partnership with a Mr. Sweet under the name of Blackinton & Sweet, this association continuing for a short time. He then became superintendent of the jewelry shop of W. S. Blackinton, at Attleboro, Mass., and was thus engaged there until 1901, when the firm moved to Providence and he moved also, holding his position for three years longer. He then spent a year at North Attleboro with the W. S. Blackinton Corporation, and then returned to Providence, where he has made his home ever since, engaged in business with Martin Copeland under the name of the United Wire Supply Company. Mr. Blackinton is a business man and gentleman of the old school, honorable and upright in every relation of life, a good citizen, and one who reflects credit upon the communities with which he has been identified. He is not a politician, but is a Republican in opinion and ready to support his party when necessary. Fraternally he holds membership in Ezekiel Bates Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Attleboro.

In June, 1859, Mr. Blackinton married (first) Caroline Elizabeth Lee, who was born in Providence Dec. 27, 1833, daughter of Royal E. Lee, who in his day was a prominent resident of Pawtucket, R. I. Four children were born of this union: (1) Edward Lee, born Sept. 12, 1860, received his education in the district schools of Attleboro and at Bryant & Stratton's business college, after which he became bookkeeper and shipping clerk for the firm of W. S. Blackinton for a period of twenty-five years. Since leaving that establishment he has been assistant foreman with the C. M. Robins Company, at Attleboro, Mass. He is a member of the B. P. O. Elks, and is a Republican in politics. (2) Byron Francis, born Oct. 4, 1864, was educated in the district schools of Attleboro and the North Attleboro high school, and when he commenced work became engaged in the jewelry business with the firm of W. S. Blackinton, with whom he spent twenty years. He subsequently spent two years with Smith & Blackinton, and is now engaged

in the automobile business with L. F. Baldwin, in Providence, being a member of the firm known as the Central Automobile Company, in Providence. He is a member of the B. P. O. Elks at Providence. He married Clara Freen, and they have had two children: Russell Pentecost, born Aug. 15, 1885, and Caroline Elizabeth, born Jan. 20, 1890. (3) Amos Sweet, Jr., was born Nov. 5, 1865. (4) Clarissa Elizabeth, born in 1870, died in 1872.

Mrs. Caroline Elizabeth (Lee) Blackinton died Jan. 21, 1877, at Attleboro, and was buried in Woodlawn cemetery. Mr. Blackinton married (second) Lois Ella Marston, and they make their home on Washington street, Providence.

AMOS SWEET BLACKINTON, JR., youngest son of Amos S. Blackinton, was born Nov. 5, 1865, in Attleboro, Mass., and there attended the public schools. Later he was a student for three years at Dean Academy, Franklin, Mass., and then began to learn the jeweler's trade in the shop of his uncle, W. S. Blackinton. After gaining a thorough knowledge of the business he became assistant superintendent of the shop, under his father, and there continued for twenty years, until 1906, in which year he started in the business for himself. Forming a partnership with Fred C. Somers and C. H. and W. Tappan, they engaged in the manufacture of chains under the firm name of Bates & Bacon, which firm they succeeded, and of which the late J. M. Bates was the head. Mr. Blackinton is the manager of the business, which he has materially aided in building up by his energy and progressive policy. He is popular personally, noted for his honorable character, and has the good will and respect of his employees as well as of those associated with him. The firm now has offices in New York and Chicago as well as in Attleboro.

On June 22, 1886, Mr. Blackinton married in Attleboro Susie Goss, a native of Maine, daughter of Rufus Goss. They have had one child, Shirley Goss, born Feb. 11, 1893, who is now a student at Phillips Exeter Academy. He is a Republican in party preference, but takes no part in politics. Fraternally he is a member of the B. P. O. Elks at Providence.

**BLOSSOM.** The Blossom family of Fairhaven and New Bedford is one of the oldest in New England, dating back to the days of the Pilgrim Fathers.

(I) Thomas Blossom, born in 1580 in England, was one of the Pilgrims who came from Leyden, Holland, to Plymouth, Mass., but being on board the "Speedwell," was disappointed

of passage with the "Mayflower," from England, and soon went back to encourage emigration of the residue. A son who came and returned with him died before December, 1625, and two other children had been born in the interval. His children were: Elizabeth, born in 1620, who married Edward Fitzrandle; Thomas, born in 1622; and Peter, born about 1632, who married Sarah Bodfish. He came again in 1629, probably in the "Mayflower." He was a deacon in the church, and died in the summer of 1632. His widow Ann remarried, marrying Henry Rowley on Oct. 17, 1633, and in 1639 they removed to Barnstable.

(II) Peter Blossom, son of Thomas and Ann, born about 1632, married at Barnstable Jan. 21, 1663, Sarah Bodfish. Their children were: Mercy, born April 9, 1664 (died in 1670); Thomas, Dec. 20, 1667 (married Fear Robinson); Sarah, 1669 (died in 1671); Joseph, Dec. 10, 1673; Thankful, 1675 (married in 1700 Joseph Fuller); Mercy, August, 1678 (married in 1700 Shubael Howland); Jabez, Feb. 16, 1680 (married Mercy Goodspeed). Peter Blossom, the father, was a land owner and farmer in Barnstable. He died in July, 1706.

(III) Joseph Blossom, son of Peter and Sarah (Bodfish) Blossom, born Dec. 10, 1673, married (first) June 17, 1696, Mary Pinchon; he married (second) in 1708 Mary, and (third) in 1720 Mehetabel. His children were: Joseph, born March 14, 1704, married Temperance Fuller; Mary, born Dec. 11, 1709, married in 1743 Joseph Bates, of Middleboro; Thankful, born March 25, 1711, married in 1734 Ebenezer Thomas, of Middleboro; and Benjamin, born in March, 1721, married Bathsheba Percival.

(IV) Benjamin Blossom, son of Joseph and Mehetabel Blossom, born in March, 1721, married Oct. 31, 1751, Bathsheba Percival, born Dec. 21, 1725. He died Oct. 25, 1797, and was buried in the cemetery at Acushnet. His children were: Benjamin, born Aug. 18, 1753; Ansel, born April 6, 1755; Mary, born March 2, 1758, who married Levi Jenney, and died in Fairhaven, Mass.; Samuel, born May 26, 1760, who died Feb. 17, 1775; Joseph, born Dec. 4, 1763, who married Elizabeth Hathaway; and Elisha, born Aug. 23, 1767, who was killed in a naval engagement in the war of 1812.

(V) Benjamin Blossom (2), son of Benjamin, born Aug. 18, 1753, married March 17, 1775, Rebecca Tobey, born July 12, 1757. She died in November, 1832. He died Aug. 9, 1837, in Mattapoisett, Mass. Their children, all born in Fairhaven, Mass., were: Samuel, born Dec. 3, 1775; Betsey, March 24, 1777

(married Solomon Williams); Ansel, April 25, 1779; Mary, in February, 1781; Seth T., Feb. 5, 1783 (was drowned at sea July 12, 1801); Abisha and Levi (twins), Aug. 17, 1784 (both died in 1785); Levi, Sept. 27, 1786 (died Oct. 7, 1788); Sally, Nov. 27, 1787 (married Charles Delano, and died March 7, 1818); Benjamin, July 21, 1789 (died same year); Benjamin (2), Aug. 5, 1790; Rebecca, Aug. 31, 1792 (married Gideon Hammond); Melintha and Melora (twins), Sept. 8, 1794 (married, respectively, Jabez Goodspeed and Levi Handy, both of whom died in Mattapoisett, and she died Feb. 2, 1831); and Lydia, Oct. 18, 1796 (married Bruce F. Hammond).

(VI) Ansel Blossom, son of Benjamin and Rebecca (Tobey), was born in the town of Fairhaven April 25, 1779, and grew to manhood in his native town. He made farming his chief occupation, and owned a farm at New Boston, near Blossom Hill, Fairhaven, where he died at a ripe old age. He was twice married, first to Alice Carpenter and second to Hannah Wallace. Of his four children, two daughters died in infancy; John Wallace died in California; Charles Francis is mentioned below.

(VII) Charles Francis Blossom, son of Ansel and Hannah (Wallace), was born on the Fairhaven homestead, and as a young man became engaged in farming on the homestead. He was buried in the Neskutucket cemetery. He married Paulina Calhoone, of Harwich, Mass., who survives, making her home on the farm with her son. Their children were: Ansel, who resides at New Bedford; Simpson Jenney; Abby, who died aged nineteen years; Benjamin, on the old homestead; Charles, of New Bedford; William Lincoln, in the insurance business in Boston; and Frederick Augustus and Thomas Everett, twins, deceased in infancy.

(VIII) Simpson Jenney Blossom, son of Charles F. and Paulina (Calhoone), was born April 3, 1850, in Fairhaven. He attended the public schools of his native town, and in time learned the carpenter's trade in the Wamsutta mills. His apprenticeship through, Mr. Blossom went to Fall River to follow that calling. After a period he returned to New Bedford, and entered the employ of Messrs. Sturtevant & Sherman as a carpenter. He became master mechanic at the time of the building of the Grinnell mill in charge of the work, serving under William J. Kent. Subsequently he was made superintendent of the planing mill of William Washburn. In August, 1889, associated with his brother Charles Blossom, he

formed the firm of Blossom Brothers, they doing a planing mill business, first on Water street, but later on Kempton street, north of Second street. They continued in business up to the time of Mr. Blossom's death, which occurred at his home on Campbell street, New Bedford, March 14, 1910, and he was buried in the Pitts cemetery at Dighton, Mass. Mr. Blossom was especially prominent in Masonic circles; was a member of Eureka Lodge, Adoniram Chapter, New Bedford Council, Sutton Commandery and was a past patron of both the New Bedford and Dartmouth Chapters of the Eastern Star. He was a member of the school committee, and of the Protecting Society. He belonged to the New Bedford Yacht Club. In politics he was a Republican, and in religious faith an Episcopalian.

In August, 1874, Mr. Blossom was married to Abby B. W. Gooding, of Dighton, daughter of Albert Gooding (whose wife's maiden name was Pitts), and she with three children survived him, the children being: Alonzo C.; Nellie Barry, born Dec. 16, 1882, who married April 24, 1905, Samuel Harding Bailey, and has a child, Evelyn Blossom, born Feb. 13, 1907; and Charles Albert Gooding, born Sept. 5, 1884, who graduated from the Boston Law School, and now resides in Boston.

(IX) ALONZO CORY BLOSSOM, son of the late Simpson Jenney Blossom, was born Sept. 25, 1875, in New Bedford, where he was educated. His first employment was with the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railway Company as clerk in their New Bedford office, and there he continued until 1901, when he entered the City mill as an operator, learning the cotton goods business. This engrossed his attention until 1904, and he accepted a position with the New Hampshire Spinning Company at Penacook, N. H., where he remained a year. Returning at the end of that time to New Bedford, he became a clerk for the Whittemore Mill, continuing there until 1908, when he became clerk and bookkeeper in the office of the Soule Mill, New Bedford, a position he still holds. He is active and energetic, and has given satisfaction and proved of value wherever he has been employed.

Mr. Blossom was married in 1896 to Annie Burke, and to this marriage was born a daughter, Beatrice, April 17, 1897. Mr. Blossom is a member of Eureka Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and Adoniram Chapter, R. A. M., New Bedford. In politics he is a staunch Republican.

GOODING. The founder of the Gooding family in America was (I) George Gooding,



third son of Matthew and Johanna Gooding, of Huntworthy, parish of North Petherton, Somersetshire, England. He was born in 1633 and came to this country in 1673, settling in Taunton, Mass., where he died June 1, 1712. His descendants are scattered over the United States and form a family entirely distinct and separate from the Goodwins, Goddings, etc., although Goodings have often been classed with them.

Little is known of the personal character and worldly estate of this early settler except what is furnished by the town records of Taunton. From them we learn that he was an energetic "Church of England" man, contributing money and influence toward building the first Episcopal church in that part of Bristol county, that he was a musician, and was fined for "singing in an unseemly manner in the Lord's House"; that he was of a quick, irascible temper, in consequence of indulgence, for which he was several times brought before a magistrate; and finally, that he was a large property owner and was received in the best society of the town. This last fact is established by his marriage, in February, 1666, to Deborah Walker, daughter of James Walker, who was for many years the wealthiest and most influential citizen of Taunton. George Gooding first went to Noddle's Island, now East Boston, on coming to America, but afterward bought land in the South Purchase, now Dighton, called "Dighton" from the maiden name of Frances, wife of Richard Williams, one of Taunton's most distinguished early settlers. This tract (said to be two miles in length) was partly his own purchase and, doubtless, in part, the dower of his wife. A note at the foot of a very old deed in the possession of Mr. Alanson Gooding, of New Bedford, reads: "This is to declare that my father-in-law, James Walker, gave me the money that bought the land mentioned in this deed, for which I humbly thank him. Signed George Gooding."

But better than money or lands, to be transmitted to their offspring, were the sterling qualities of mind his wife, Deborah, inherited from her father, to whom the following tribute is paid by the compiler of the Walker Genealogy: "From the records given we conceive of him [James Walker] as a man of more than ordinary intelligence, judicious in counsel, energetic in action, steadfast in integrity, public-spirited, benevolent, and alive to the secular and religious prosperity of the Colony. Surpassed by none in the town for his contributions for the ministry, and in the number and

continuance of civil trusts, he needed no heraldic distinctions and he transmitted none. Worthy of remembrance and honor by those of his own name and lineage, he is an honor to them only as they strive to emulate his usefulness, and reproduce his virtues and his piety." "Yours to serve" is the unique form with which he concludes a letter to Governor Prince.

No record is found of the will of George Gooding, who died at Taunton June 1, 1712. The will of Mrs. Deborah Gooding was probated at Taunton May 16, 1726, and mentions son Matthew, born June 12, 1695, and daughters, Johanna, born March 13, 1687, who married John Godfrey; Mary, born Aug. 18, 1689, who married Josiah Walker; and Sarah, born Aug. 21, 1699, who married Josiah Talbot.

(II) Matthew Gooding, son of George, was born at Dighton, Mass., June 12, 1695, passed his entire life in the old town, and died there, a large land owner and respected citizen, March 15, 1756. He was a constable and magistrate many years. In 1723 he married Abigail, daughter of Lieut. Joseph Richmond, of Middleboro, and his wife Abigail (Rogers). The latter was the daughter of John Rogers, of Duxbury, who was the son of Thomas Rogers, the Pilgrim. Matthew Gooding and his wife Abigail had two daughters—Deborah, who married Jacob Packard, and Mary, who married William Nicolls—and five sons, four of whom enlisted as minute-men in the Revolutionary war. A note from the "Secretary of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts," dated March 27, 1903, says: "The original pay-roll of the services of the four Gooding brothers of Dighton [Joseph, Matthew, William and Job] is preserved here." Thus all the descendants of Matthew and Abigail Gooding possess credentials admitting them to the "Society of Mayflower Descendants," to the "Society of Colonial Dames" and to the "Sons of Colonial Wars," and the descendants of the four soldier sons, Joseph, Matthew, William and Job, to the "Sons" and "Daughters of the American Revolution."

The sisters of Matthew Gooding married prominent men in Taunton and their names are handed down in honor in the families of Godfrey, Walker and Talbot. Johanna Gooding married John Godfrey, of Taunton, "2, 2, 1716," and they had a son George, born March 9, 1720-21, named for his grandfather George Gooding. This George Godfrey was one of the heroes of the Revolutionary war, noted no less for his piety than for his dashing bravery in the field, and was known as "the praying Colonel." He was retired from the Revolu-



tionary army as brigadier general. Countless families in Bristol county carry down the tradition of this brave officer, who, sitting erect on his horse, always offered prayer before leading his regiment into battle. John Godfrey, son of John and Johanna (Gooding) Godfrey, was born Nov. 25, 1728, and died Nov. 26, 1749. They also had another son named John, who was an officer in the Revolutionary army at the time of his discharge.

All the sons of Matthew Gooding married and had numerous descendants, who settled in the eastern counties of Massachusetts, and thence were scattered over the country at large. The families of George, Matthew and Job scattered over Bristol and Plymouth counties; William had eight children, all of whom grew up and married, settling in Vermont and New York, and thence going to Illinois, Kentucky and farther West. Many soldiers named Gooding, enlisting from the West especially, fought bravely in the Civil war.

The children of Matthew and Abigail (Richmond) Gooding, born at Dighton, were: George, who married Sarah Reed; Deborah, who married Jacob Packard; Joseph, born June 20 (July 1), 1729; Matthew, who married Mercy Crane; William, who married Bathsheba Walker; Mary, who married William Nicholls (Nicolls); and Job, who married Polly Claget (or Clark).

(III) Joseph Gooding, son of Matthew, born at Dighton July 1, 1729, was published with, in June, 1769, and married to, in September, 1769, in Taunton, Rebecca Macomber, of Taunton, who was born in 1747, daughter of Lieut. Josiah Macomber and his wife Ruth (Paul) and granddaughter of John Macomber, Jr., and his wife Elizabeth (Williams), all of Taunton. The same John and Elizabeth (Williams) Macomber were ancestors of the late John Hay, secretary of state. Elizabeth (Williams) Macomber's grandmother, Frances (Dighton) Williams, is admitted as a claimant to a true and legitimate royal pedigree in the new and expurgated edition of Browning's "Americans of Royal Descent."

Joseph Gooding's record is that of a substantial citizen of Dighton, who, by prudence and energy, added to the estate left by his father. He served the town as selectman without compensation, during the entire period of the Revolution, except when doing military service. Two records of such enlistments are preserved, one in 1776, the other in 1778. He died at Dighton Dec. 23, 1815. On the same stone that marks his resting place, in the old Gooding burying ground at Dighton, one reads

that "Rebecca, the widow of Joseph Gooding, died Aug. 7, 1835, in the eighty-eighth year of her age." Their children, born at Dighton, were: Deborah, born March 22, 1771, married David Standish; Joseph, born March 6, 1773, married Betsey Austin; Elizabeth, born May 26, 1775, married Job Perry; Josiah, born Nov. 8, 1777, married Nancy Smith, daughter of James Smith, of Bristol, R. I.; John, born July 27, 1780, married Deborah Barnes; Rebecca, born Sept. 28, 1782, married John Reed, of Taunton; Henry, born June 12, 1785, married (first) Elizabeth Brown and (second) Rhoda Brown; Alanson, born March 4, 1789, married (first) Elizabeth Kempton (and had a daughter who married D. Lyman) and (second) Sophia Hammond; one other died unnamed.

(IV) Joseph Gooding (2), son of Joseph and Rebecca (Macomber) Gooding, was born March 6, 1773, and died Nov. 11, 1853. He married Betsey Austin, born Aug. 25, 1776, who died April 4, 1851. She was the daughter of Seth and Elizabeth (Cooke) Austin. Seth Austin, who held a commission as second lieutenant of minute-men in the Revolution, was a prominent and well-to-do citizen of Dighton. Joseph Gooding was one of the most influential citizens of his native town, holding offices of importance, as he represented the town in the Legislature, and was also what at that time was called trial justice. He was known as a manufacturer of tall clocks, and carried on the trade of clock- and watchmaker, silversmith, goldsmith and jeweler, and was a most skillful worker. All his brothers and sons learned his trade and some of their descendants are now in that business. The children of Joseph and Betsey were: (1) Abigail, born Aug. 11, 1799, died Oct. 24, 1830, unmarried. (2) Albert, born July 30, 1801, died in March, 1852. (3) Joseph, born Oct. 20, 1803, died unmarried in 1883, in Bogota, South America. (4) William, born Feb. 9, 1806, died Aug. 1, 1856. He married a German Swiss, Mrs. Augustine Vogel Pervear, of Bogota, and they had four children, three daughters and one son, who married people of Spanish descent, and their children and grandchildren are numerous. (5) Betsey, born Jan. 3, 1810, died May 29, 1904. She married Samuel Lincoln Thaxter, a native of Hingham, descended from Maj. Samuel Thaxter of the French war. He was one of the very few who escaped from the massacre at Fort William Henry in 1757, and had been tied to a tree to be burned when saved by a French officer. Through the wife of Major Thaxter

his descendants claim "Mayflower" ancestry, from John Howland and John Tilley. Samuel Lincoln Thaxter also, by both grandmothers, descended from the Lincolns of Hingham, who were very prominent in town and State and once gave a president to the nation. The children of Samuel Lincoln and Betsey Thaxter were five in number, four dying young; the other, Josephine Gooding, born Aug. 7, 1840, lives in Dighton, unmarried. (6) Charles Henry married Feb. 5, 1857, Mary A. (Briggs) Talbot; no children.

(V) Albert Gooding, son of Joseph (2), was born July 30, 1801, and married in June, 1834, Abigail Barnaby Williams, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Cobb) Williams. Nathaniel Williams was a man of means; for many years he was collector of customs. Mrs. Williams was a niece of General Cobb, of the Continental army, afterward judge of the Superior court. He defended Taunton courthouse against an armed mob in Shays's rebellion and was said to have remarked: "If I cannot sit as a judge, I can die as a general." The children of Albert and Abigail B. Gooding were: Albert Lanman; and Abbie, born in September, 1836, who married Frank A. Rhodes, of Providence, R. I., and now lives near Boston.

(VI) Albert Lanman Gooding, son of Albert and Abigail B. (Williams) Gooding, was born April 12, 1835. He served in the Civil war as lieutenant in the 2d Regiment, Colorado Volunteers. He married in September, 1853, Sarah C. Pitts, of Dighton, and to them were born the following children: Abbie Barnaby Williams, born April 13, 1856, who married in August, 1874, Simpson J. Blossom, of Fairhaven; Charles Albert, born Jan. 2, 1858, who died April 21, 1879, being accidentally killed by a friend on a hunting expedition (at the time of his death he was a student under the late Dr. Edward Abbe, a noted physician and surgeon of New Bedford).

SLADE (Fall River family). The Slade family of this region is one of some two hundred and more years' standing, a family of Swansea and Somerset, where settled William Slade, its progenitor, not far from 1680; and here members of the family from generation to generation have been prominent and influential in the affairs of their several communities, many holding positions of honor and responsibility. Elsewhere in this work appears the early history of the Slades in general and as well of different branches of more recent generations to which the reader is re-

ferred, it being the intention here to refer and but briefly to the Swansea-Fall River family the head of which was the late Lloyd Slade, of Swansea and Fall River, one of the pioneers of the latter point, one of whose sons, the late George W. Slade, was one of the oldest business men in point of service in the city—a wholesale grocer there for fifty and more years, senior member of the firm of Allen, Slade & Co. Lloyd Slade was a native of Swansea and there married Eliza Lewin. In 1836 he removed his family to Fall River, then a point of only about five thousand inhabitants. Lloyd Slade's father, Col. Peleg Slade, was a patriot and soldier of the Revolution, who was an honored citizen of Swansea.

George W. Slade, son of Lloyd and Eliza (Lewin) Slade, was born July 31, 1826, in Swansea, Mass. His father having removed to the then village of Fall River when George was but a lad, what school training he got was acquired in main in the common schools of his adopted village, but this was limited. At the early age of nine years he went to work in the American Print Works, receiving for his services a dollar a week. The concern was then under the management of Mr. Holder Borden. He remained there and in the Robeson Print Works until 1845. In the year last named, deeming it wise to have a trade, he began to learn the machinist's trade in the shop of Hawes, Marvel & Davol, manufacturers of cotton machinery. On the discovery of gold on the Pacific coast young Slade was one of the many attracted thither, he joining early in 1849 a party from Boston on the ship "Regulus," in which he rounded Cape Horn and arrived at San Francisco Sept. 15th of that same year. He worked in various mines in California until 1852, when he returned to the East via the Isthmus of Panama. Again at home, he in 1853 took up his trade of machinist, and in the year following became engaged as a commission merchant, receiving butter, cheese and other produce, his associate in this business being Mr. B. G. Chase. In 1858 Mr. Slade formed a partnership with Capt. James Brightman and William Marvel, under the firm name of Brightman, Marvel & Slade, and engaged in importing West India molasses, sugar and other tropical products, the partnership continuing until December, 1862, when it was dissolved. Mr. Slade then chartered the schooner "Spencer D.," which afterward, together with D. A. Brayton, he purchased and loaded with flour, the vessel sailing Dec. 6th for New Orleans, just after the capture of that city by General Farragut.

After disposing of his flour he brought back a cargo of molasses, making a very successful trip under dangerous conditions. In the year following Mr. Slade engaged in the business of jobbing merchandise; in 1864 he bought the schooner "Hydrangia" and with a permit from Secretary Chase and Senator Sprague of Rhode Island took a cargo of sutler's supplies to Hilton Head, S. C., returning in the fall of 1865. In the year last named he formed a co-partnership with Nathan Chace and Howard B. Allen, under the firm name of Chace, Allen & Slade, and engaged in the wholesale grocery business on Bedford street, Fall River. From August, 1872, when was formed the firm of Allen, Slade & Co., composed of George W. Slade, Edward B. Lake and B. S. C. Gifford, these men conducted a large and successful trade as wholesale dealers in groceries, becoming one of the most widely known firms in their line in New England. Half a dozen traveling salesmen have been regularly employed and a large number of delivery wagons have been required for the city trade. Though past eighty-five at the time of his death, Mr. Slade was identified with the business to the close of his life. He was one of the oldest business men in point of service in Fall River. His career was one of great activity and achievement, and one that from early boyhood he hewed out himself, he being in the true sense a self-made man. He was a wholesale grocery merchant for approximately fifty years and one energetic and successful. He was a trustee of the Citizens' Savings Bank, and a director of the Massasoit-Pocasset National Bank, having been president of the Pocasset National Bank before it was merged into the Massasoit-Pocasset. He was a director of the Lincoln Manufacturing Company, and at times in the past had been a director in several other local mills. He was also a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce. In 1894 he visited Europe, traveling through Belgium, Holland, Germany, Italy, Switzerland, France, England, Ireland and Scotland.

In 1853 Mr. Slade was married to Lydia A. Lake, of Fall River, and of the five children born to them one only is living, Susie L. M., now the wife of Mr. James H. Cameron, of Fall River. Their only child, Clara Slade Cameron, is the wife of Benjamin B. Read, treasurer of the Lincoln Manufacturing Company of Fall River, and has one child, George Slade, born July 25, 1910.

Mr. Slade died at his home in Fall River Jan. 1, 1912. He was a prominent member

of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and of Mount Hope Lodge, I. O. O. F. A Fall River paper, referring to the death of Mr. Slade, said in part: "By the death of Mr. Slade the city loses one of its most sterling business men. His life was one that may well be held up as an example of what perseverance, shrewdness and high integrity in all business dealings can accomplish. From a beginning that was most humble he rose by his own exertions and capabilities, with the business instinct to grasp opportunities that came his way, and became one of Fall River's foremost business men and wealthiest citizens. His loss is one that cannot easily be replaced in the community."

**BROWNELL** (New Bedford family). The Brownells of this section of Massachusetts descend from Thomas Brownell, an early inhabitant of Portsmouth, R. I., there as early as 1647. Mr. Brownell, as is evidenced by the records, was a man of prominence, holding the important offices of commissioner and deputy, was commissioner in 1661, 1662 and 1663, and deputy in 1664. The Christian name of his wife was Ann.

It is the purpose here to take up one branch only of the Brownells, that of a Dartmouth-New Bedford line, the head of which in the latter city was the late Benjamin F. Brownell, Esq., one of the well and favorably known merchants of the city, he having been identified for nearly sixty years with what is known as the Central Union Store, and who was prominent and useful in citizenship, occupying positions of trust and honor.

Thomas Brownell, perhaps two generations removed from Thomas Brownell, the Portsmouth settler, lived in Dartmouth, of which town William Brownell became a resident as early as 1706, coming from Little Compton, to which place he had removed from Portsmouth, his original home. Thomas Brownell of Dartmouth had wife Hannah and children: Keziah, born June 12, 1727 (married George Tibets); Thankful, born April 15, 1730 (married Isaac Tripp); Hannah, born July 22, 1732 (married Obadiah Mosher); Thomas, born Sept. 27, 1734; Mercy, born Oct. 13, 1736; Benjamin, born Feb. 7, 1739; Patience, born July 29, 1741 (married Job Chace 2d); Dorothy, born May 14, 1744 (married John Sanford); George, born Dec. 9, 1746 (married Rhoda Milk); Martha, born July 6, 1746; and Elizabeth, born Oct. 13, 1749 (married Peleg Peckham). The father of these was dead March 13, 1759.

From this Thomas Brownell of Dartmouth

the descent of the present Myron W. Brownell, son of the late Benjamin F. Brownell, of New Bedford, is through Benjamin, Benjamin (2), Holder Milk and Benjamin F. Brownell. These generations in the order named and in detail follow.

Benjamin Brownell, son of Thomas and Hannah, born Feb. 7, 1739, married Martha Closson, and among their children was Benjamin, born Feb. 2, 1760.

Benjamin Brownell (2), son of Benjamin and Martha (Closson) Brownell, born Feb. 2, 1760, married March 18, 1784, Abigail Milk, born Sept. 28, 1765. Their children were: Phebe, born Jan. 7, 1785; Jirah, born June 17, 1786; Prudence, born Feb. 24, 1788; Lemuel, born Feb. 13, 1791 (married Elizabeth Brightman); David, born May 9, 1793 (married Patience Briggs); Lydia, born Dec. 3, 1794 (married Amos C. Baker); Cynthia, born Sept. 17, 1796 (died June 8, 1817); Ruby, born May 6, 1799 (married Thaddeus Manchester); Holder Milk, born Oct. 16, 1800; William Thomas, born May 2, 1802; and Almeda, born Jan. 20, 1806 (married Asa Porter).

Holder Milk Brownell, son of Benjamin (2) and Abigail (Milk) Brownell, born Oct. 16, 1800, married Love Baker, and their children were: Abby, who married Joshua Weeks, of Bakertown; Benjamin F.; Susan, who married Capt. William Briggs; Holder Milk (2), who married (first) Mary Bartlett, of Padanaram, and (second) Hannah Avery, of New Bedford; Lydia; Mary Jane, who married (first) George Sherman, of Bakertown, and (second) Godfrey Cornell, of Westport; Emeline; Cynthia W., who married Albert Crary Kirby; and Elnathan Crary.

BENJAMIN F. BROWNELL, son of Holder Milk and Love (Baker) Brownell, was born Aug. 23, 1829, in Dartmouth, Mass. He acquired his education in the public schools of his native town and at Peirce Academy, Middleboro, Mass. He then engaged in school teaching himself, his field of labor for two winters being in the town of Westport, this State. He taught the school at Russell's Mills in Dartmouth in the winter of 1849-50. In the last named year he located in New Bedford, which was ever afterward his home. On coming to New Bedford he entered the New England Protective Union grocery store as clerk. With this establishment, though its name in 1861 was changed to the Central Union Grocery, he continued through the rest of his business career, for only a little less than sixty years, and he was its treasurer for many years.

Mr. Brownell, through his industrious habits

and the careful management of his business affairs, became well-to-do. Not only did he become one of the substantial men of the community from a financial standpoint, but as a citizen in usefulness. During his active career at one time or another he was a director of the New Bedford Casket Company, a director of the New Bedford Safe Deposit & Trust Company, and was vice-president of the New Bedford Coöperative Bank. He was also a director of the Acushnet Coöperative Bank, which latter position he held at the time of his death. He served for a number of years as overseer of the poor, and was an alderman from his ward in 1885, 1886, 1889 and 1890.

The religious faith of Mr. Brownell was that of the Universalist Church, and he was a prominent member of the church of that denomination in New Bedford. He was for eight years or more superintendent of the Sunday school of that church.

On Jan. 17, 1853, Mr. Brownell married Harriet T. Ruggles, daughter of John and Sarah W. (Thompkins) Ruggles, and to them were born two children: Albion T., Aug. 31, 1853, died March 26, 1909; and Myron W., Nov. 14, 1860, the latter now connected with the "Parker House" as representative of his father's estate. Mrs. Harriet T. Brownell died Feb. 4, 1901, and on Sept. 22, 1902, Mr. Brownell married Deborah D. Ruggles, sister of his first wife. Mr. Brownell died Sept. 15, 1909, at his home in New Bedford.

MILLIKEN. While the Milliken family here treated is not an ancient one of Bristol county, Mass., it is one ancient in New England, early at Boston, this Commonwealth, then a Maine family.

There follows in chronological order from the first known American ancestor the genealogy and family history of the line of Joseph Knowles Milliken.

(I) Hugh Mulliken or Milliken (the former orthography being found in the early church records of Boston, where three families of the name appear contemporaneously) appears in Boston toward the close of the seventeenth century. His name is found in the membership of the Scots Charitable Society of Boston in 1686 and with reason it has been assumed that he was a Scotchman. The Christian name of his wife was Eleanor or Ellison.

(II) John Milliken, of Boston, reputed son of Hugh, was probably born in Scotland, as no record of his birth is found in New England. He married Elizabeth Alger, born in 1669, daughter of John and Mary (Wilmot) Alger, of Bos-



ton. John Milliken and wife lived many years in Boston, where he was a prominent member of the Scots Charitable Society, 1685-1717. He is styled in old records house carpenter. After the death of his father-in-law, John Alger, he possessed in his wife's right an extensive land estate at what is now Scarboro, Maine, and finally settled there. In 1720 he and his son John were present at the reorganization of the town government, when he was chosen one of the selectmen. He carried on extensive farming operations. He died in 1749. His widow died Feb. 7, 1754, aged eighty-five. Their children, all born in Boston, were: John, born Dec. 27, 1691; Thomas, born April 27, 1693; James, born Sept. 4, 1694; Joseph, born Nov. 25, 1696; Benjamin, born April 1, 1699; Samuel, born Sept. 21, 1701; Joseph, baptized Feb. 20, 1704; Edward, baptized July 6, 1706; Nathaniel, baptized April 24, 1709; and Elizabeth, born Dec. 16, 1711.

(III) Edward Milliken, son of John, baptized July 6, 1706, at the Brattle Street Church in Boston, married Abigail Norman, probably granddaughter of John Mulberry, of Boston. He settled in Scarboro in 1729; was admitted to the First Church there Oct. 31, 1736. He was appointed a judge of the Inferior court in 1760, and was widely known as "Justice" Milliken. He was continued in that office until 1771. He had the reputation of being a man of sound judgment and sterling integrity, a useful citizen and public-spirited townsman. He was a grantee of Trenton on Union river, and acted a prominent part in its settlement. The children of Edward and Abigail were: Benjamin, baptized Feb. 1, 1727, in Boston; Benjamin (2), baptized Aug. 5, 1728, and again in Scarboro, May 29, 1729; Abigail, born May 29, 1731; Joseph, baptized May 29, 1732, in Scarboro; William, baptized May 10, 1734, in Scarboro; Daniel, baptized March 10, 1734; Edward, born March 10 or 5, 1733-34, in Scarboro; Susanna, born Sept. 30, 1736, in Scarboro; John M., born June 7, 1739, in Scarboro; Rebecca, born Nov. 14, 1741; Rachel, born June 16, 1744; Lemuel, born in 1745; Samuel, born Feb. 14, 1746; and Jeremiah, born Nov. 6, 1751.

(IV) Edward Milliken (2), son of Edward, born March 10, 1733-34, in Scarboro, married May 23, 1754, Elizabeth Harmon, of that town. He was one of the grantees of Trenton, Maine, in 1763. He lived on the homestead in Scarboro until 1805, when he removed to Buxton and lived until the time of his death with his son Nathaniel. He died about 1812. His children, all born in Scarboro, were: Nathaniel,

born Nov. 26, 1754; Rebecca, born Oct. 10, 1757; Hannah, born May 10, 1760; Jerusha, born June 15, 1762; Edward, born Sept. 15, 1764; Abigail, born Nov. 4, 1768; Abigail (2), born March 26, 1771; Anna, born Nov. 19, 1773; Joseph, born Feb. 6, 1776; and Dorcas, born Nov. 3, 1778.

(V) Joseph Milliken, son of Edward (2), born Feb. 6, 1776, in Scarboro, Maine, married Nov. 23, 1800, Mary Belcher Tarbox, born Oct. 16, 1777. After marriage he moved with his wife and two children to Farmington, Maine, making the journey, which occupied nearly a week, in the winter of 1805. In 1807 he purchased land upon which he settled and brought up his family of nine children, giving all the advantages of education. His eight sons were trained in agricultural pursuits, which, however, they abandoned, and chose professional and mechanical vocations, which were more congenial to their tastes. The family, one of great vitality, remained unbroken during the lifetime of the parents, who died, Mr. Milliken Aug. 7, 1850, and Mrs. Milliken, May 31, 1848. Their children were: Zachariah T., born Aug. 21, 1801; Mehetabel C., born July 29, 1803; Ebenezer, born March 14, 1805 (all in Scarboro, Maine); Joseph, born Feb. 26, 1807; Elias T., born April 10, 1809; Jotham, born March 21, 1811; John J., born May 23, 1813; Edward, born April 1, 1815; Loren J., born Feb. 7, 1820 (all in Farmington, Maine).

(VI) Jotham Milliken, son of Joseph, was born March 21, 1811, at Farmington, Maine, where he was educated. After teaching school for some time, he became engaged in blacksmithing at Strong, Maine, continuing in business there until 1846, when he returned to Farmington. There he became interested in the hotel business, having bought the old "Forest Hotel," which he conducted, successfully, for a period of twenty-five years. He became an unusually well known man in his section, and was everywhere highly respected. His death occurred Oct. 6, 1890. Mr. Milliken was twice married. His first marriage, which took place Dec. 15, 1835, was to Susan B. Wellman, who was born Nov. 10, 1812, and died July 29, 1870, the mother of the following children: William Hartwell, born Sept. 2, 1836, married Oct. 30, 1859, Mary A. Hillman, of Portland, Maine; John Sewell, born May 10, 1839, married July 24, 1864, Henrietta Clark, and died Aug. 29, 1872; Charles Dodge was born May 2, 1841; George Henry, born Oct. 22, 1843, married Aug. 4, 1866, Hattie Emmons; Laura Pierson, born Feb. 22, 1847, married July 22, 1868, William W. Richards; Augustus Eugene,

born March 4, 1850, died June 18, 1856; Frank, born Dec. 22, 1853, married Nov. 1, 1881, Susan Blossom Crowell (he is engaged in the baking business in New Bedford). On May 14, 1871, Jotham Milliken married (second) Amanda L. Williams, a native of Salem, Mass., born Feb. 15, 1848, daughter of George W. and Mary (Smith) Williams. By this union there were four children: Carrie Howard, born Dec. 4, 1873, who died Nov. 14, 1874; Jotham Sewell, born Sept. 20, 1875, a physician, now residing at Portage Lake, Maine, who married Rose Loothecker; Earl, born Sept. 8, 1878, who married Nov. 9, 1902, Hattie M. Stevens, of Farmington, Maine; and Mary Maud, born Feb. 7, 1882.

(VII) Charles Dodge Milliken, son of Jotham, born May 2, 1841, at Strong, Maine, received his education in Farmington. He began work as a dry goods salesman in Boston, later removing to Salem, Mass., where he was similarly engaged. From Salem he removed to New Bedford, where he conducted a dry goods store for some years, at the corner of Union and Fourth streets, where the "Star Store" now stands. Upon giving this up he went West and entered the insurance business in Chicago.

On Jan. 10, 1872, Mr. Milliken married, in New Bedford, Helen D. Knowles, a native of that city, daughter of Joseph Knowles and sister of the late Joseph F. Knowles, of New Bedford (a full history of the Knowles family appears elsewhere in these volumes). Three children were born to this union: Grace, born Feb. 6, 1873, who lives in New Bedford; Joseph Knowles, mentioned below; and Charles Alfred, born Nov. 17, 1879, also a resident of New Bedford, employed at the Acushnet mill.

(VIII) JOSEPH KNOWLES MILLIKEN, son of Charles Dodge, was born July 5, 1875, in Salem, Mass. He received his preparatory education at New Bedford, and at the Friends' Academy, and subsequently entered Harvard University, from which institution he was graduated in 1896, with the degree of A. B. Returning to New Bedford he became a clerk in the Dunnell mill, at Pawtucket, R. I., where he continued until September, 1899, when he entered the Hathaway mill at New Bedford. He was there until June, 1901, when with others he founded the Mount Hope Finishing Company, established at North Dighton, Mass., which was incorporated under the laws of the State of Massachusetts, with Joseph F. Knowles as president and Mr. Milliken as treasurer. This concern has since occupied the

greater part of his attention, and a most successful industry has been built up.

On June 3, 1903, Mr. Milliken married Carrie E. Dodds, a native of Champlain, N. Y., daughter of Joseph Dodds, and four children have been born to them: Robert Dodds, Helen Dodds, Joseph Knowles, Jr., and Ruth Knowles. Mr. Milliken is a Mason, belonging to Pioneer Lodge, A. F. & A. M., at Somerset, and to St. Mark's Chapter, R. A. M., at Taunton. Politically he is a Republican. Of kindly disposition and modest bearing, he is withal a genial man, approachable and pleasant.

CHARLES EDGAR DRAKE, who has long been identified with the shoe manufacturing industry of Brockton and vicinity, is a descendant of one of New England's earliest settled families. He was born Sept. 2, 1849, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, son of Albert and Hannah (Drake) Drake.

(I) Thomas Drake, the progenitor of the American branch of the family, was a son of William Drake, of Yardbury, in Colyton, England, and his wife Margaret Westover, of Colyton. He came to New England in 1653-54, and soon settled in Weymouth, where he is of record first in 1663. He took an active part in the affairs of the town. He was a member of the Suffolk troopers; and took an active part in King Philip's war, being a member of the garrison at Punkapouge, June 24, 1676, where he saw a couple of months' service. He made large purchases of land July 29, 1682, near Taunton river, in Freetown, one half of which he later sold to Ralph Paine, of Rhode Island. Mr. Drake died in Weymouth in 1691. He was twice married, first to Jane Holbrook, daughter of Thomas and Jane Holbrook, of Weymouth, and second to Millicent Carver, a widow, daughter of William Ford. His children were: Thomas, born about 1657; John, born March 12, 1659; William, born May 30, 1661; Joseph, born Oct. 28, 1663; Amy, born Feb. 3, 1666 (married Joshua Phillips); Elizabeth, born in 1670 (married John Phillips); Benjamin, born Jan. 15, 1677, and Experience, born in 1683 (married William Richards, Jr.).

(II) Benjamin Drake, son of Thomas, born Jan. 15, 1677, in Weymouth, married there about 1678 Sarah Pool, daughter of Samuel Pool, of Weymouth. On June 6, 1700, he bought in Taunton North Purchase fifty acres of land and dwelling house on what was later called the Cynthia Drake road, or Church street, in South Easton, Mass., and settled there. He bought into the Twelve Men's Purchase in Middleboro in 1719, and in the same

year bought a large estate of his brother Thomas. At the first town meeting held in Easton, March 2, 1725-26, he was elected first selectman, and was reelected in 1728-31-33-36-38-43-46. He was town treasurer in 1731, and also acted as moderator at annual town meetings. He died after Aug. 1, 1759. His children were: Benjamin, born Dec. 1, 1700; Sarah, Oct. 20, 1703; Joseph, April 1, 1706; Thomas, in March, 1709; John, Dec. 13, 1711; William, in January, 1715; Richard, March 17, 1717; Elizabeth, Dec. 21, 1719; and Robert, in November, 1723.

(III) Richard Drake, son of Benjamin, born March 17, 1717, in Easton, married there Dec. 27, 1742, Tamer Manley, born March 25, 1724, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Field) Manley. In April, 1757, Mr. Drake was exempted from military duty, except in an emergency, on account of deafness. He died Sept. 26, 1773, in Easton. His wife died Aug. 28, 1772. Their children were: Jonah, born Nov. 1, 1743; Richard, Feb. 7, 1745; Sarah, Aug. 4, 1746 (married Joseph Randall, Jr.); Zachariah, July 6, 1748; Tamer, Aug. 26, 1750; Elijah, in February, 1752; Isaac, Dec. 7, 1753; Anne, April 13, 1755; Zilpha, Oct. 27, 1757 (married Jonathan Wetherell); Adam, Feb. 1, 1761; and Edward, July 9, 1763.

(IV) Adam Drake, son of Richard, born Feb. 1, 1761, married Nov. 19, 1780, Susanna, daughter of (perhaps) Lemuel and Deborah (Loring) Kingman, and they resided in Easton, Mass. Mr. Drake took an active part in the war of the Revolution, beginning his service in April, 1777, in Capt. Joshua Wilbore's company. He enlisted for three months' service in Rhode Island, Jan. 1, 1778, in Capt. Matthew Randall's company, Col. John Daggett's regiment, and in July, of that same year, he enlisted for six weeks' more service in Rhode Island. He was again in service in Rhode Island in March and April, 1779, in Capt. Peletiah Eddy's company, Col. John Hathaway's regiment. From May 31 to July 1, 1779, he also served in the organization just named, this time as drummer in Capt. Matthew Randall's company, Col. Abiel Mitchell's regiment, an organization raised in 1780 to reinforce the Continental army. Mr. Drake married (second) Aug. 28, 1792, Huldah Wright, of Marshfield, who died Sept. 23, 1836. His children were: Lewis, born April 7, 1781; Vesta, Dec. 27, 1782; Kingman, April 30, 1785; Cynthia K., April 26, 1787; Warren, Sept. 15, 1789; and Salmon.

(V) Lewis Drake, son of Adam, born April 7, 1781, married Oct. 29, 1807, Mary Bisbee,

born March 20, 1784, daughter of Samuel and Jerusha (Pope) Bisbee, and they lived at Easton. He died April 3, 1833, and she March 21, 1864, in Livermore, Maine. Their children were born as follows: Albert, June 24, 1808; Elbridge Gerry, Oct. 11, 1809; Juliette, April 8, 1811 (in Easton, married Ira Hollis); Myra Ann, Sept. 13, 1813; and Elisha, Oct. 15, 1821.

(VI) Albert Drake, son of Lewis, born June 24, 1808, in Easton, early in life took up the occupation of boot and shoe making, learning his trade in Stoughton, Mass. He later made shoe treeing his specialty, and this he followed for a number of years, winning a reputation as a thorough mechanic. He finally settled in North Bridgewater about 1830, and there readily found employment at his trade. For a number of years prior to his death he was employed in the shoe factory of the late Eliphalet L. Thayer. Mr. Drake was of a quiet, unpretentious nature, devoted to his home. In political views he was a Whig and later a Republican. On June 6, 1841, he married Hannah Drake, daughter of Elijah and Susanna (Churchill) Drake, of North Bridgewater. Mrs. Drake died in Brockton, May 19, 1875, and he died in the same town, Jan. 16, 1888. To this union were born two sons: Albert G., born May 3, 1843, who was a member of Company A, 35th Massachusetts Volunteers, in the Civil war, and was killed near Weldon railroad, Aug. 19, 1864; and Charles E., mentioned below.

(VII) Charles Edgar Drake received his education in the common and high schools of his native town, entering the high school the day it was first opened and continuing there as a pupil for three years. When about eighteen years of age he left school and entered the shoe factory of the late Eliphalet L. Thayer, going to work in the stitching department, where he remained employed for about two years. He then went to work for Jonas Reynolds as foreman in the stitching room of the latter's shoe factory, in which capacity he remained for a period of three years, at the end of that time again going to work in the Eliphalet L. Thayer factory, where he remained until the death of Mr. Thayer, in August, 1876. Mr. Drake then became a partner of Jonas Reynolds in the manufacturing of shoes, under the firm name of J. Reynolds & Co., and this was later incorporated as Reynolds, Drake & Gabell, of which corporation Mr. Drake became vice president. This relation he sustained until Jan. 24, 1909, when their plant, which was located at Marshall's Corner, was completely destroyed by fire. Prior to the fire

this concern had given employment to about one hundred hands, and had an output of five hundred pairs of shoes per day. In the spring of 1909 the concern was reorganized as the Reynolds, Drake & Gabell Company and established in the shoe manufacturing business in North Easton, Mass., where it is meeting with equal success, Mr. Drake continuing as vice president of the corporation.

In politics Mr. Drake is a Republican, but has never cared for public office. He and his family attend the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church, and liberally support its good endeavors.

On June 10, 1875, Mr. Drake married Lizzie A. Hollis, daughter of Elisha and Elizabeth T. (Hall) Hollis, of Brockton, and this union has been blessed with two children: Edna Hudson, born June 3, 1876, who was married in January, 1909, to Harry P. Howard, of Brockton; and Hollis Edgar, born June 4, 1891, who is engaged at shoemaking with his father.

**PERKINS.** (I) Abraham Perkins appears in 1638 as one of the first settlers of Hampton, then in Massachusetts, now in New Hampshire, in which town he was made a freeman May 13, 1640. Mr. Perkins was a man of good education, an excellent penman, and was much employed in town business. An old family Bible still preserved among his descendants gives the births of eleven of his thirteen children. He died Aug. 31, 1683, aged about seventy-two. His widow Mary died May 29, 1706, aged eighty-eight. Their children were: Mary, born Sept. 2, 1639; Abraham, born Sept. 2, 1639; Luke, born in 1640-41; Humphrey, born Jan. 22, 1642; James, born April 11, 1644; Timothy, born Oct. 5, 1646; James (2), born Oct. 5, 1647; Jonathan, born May 30, 1650; David, born Feb. 28, 1653; Abigail, born April 2, 1655; Timothy, born June 26, 1657; Sarah, born July 26, 1659; and Humphrey (2), born May 17, 1661.

(II) Luke Perkins, born in 1640-41, married March 9, 1663, Hannah, widow of Henry Cookery, and daughter of Robert Long, Sr. As a boy of about fourteen in 1654, he apprenticed himself with the consent of his parents to Samuel Carter, a shoemaker of Charlestown, Mass. Mrs. Perkins was admitted to the First Church in 1668. Luke Perkins died March 20, 1709-10, and his wife died Nov. 16, 1715. Their children were: Henry; John, born May 10, 1664; Luke, born March 14, 1665, who died young; Luke (2), born March 18, 1667; Elizabeth, born April 15, 1670; John, born April 15, 1670; Abraham, baptized

28th of 5th month, 1672; Hannah, born Dec. 9, 1763; and Mary, born April 5, 1676.

(III) Luke Perkins (2), born March 18, 1667, married May 31, 1688, Martha, daughter of Lot and Elizabeth (Walton) Conant. He was a blacksmith, and resided in the towns of Marblehead, Beverly, Wenham, Ipswich and Plympton. Mr. Perkins was famous for his records. He went to Plympton about 1714, and died there Dec. 27, 1748; his widow died Jan. 2, 1754, in her ninetieth year. Their children were: John, born April 5, 1689, in Marblehead; Martha, born Sept. 19, 1691; Hannah, born March 12, 1693; Luke, born Sept. 17, 1695; Mark, baptized in Beverly, April 30, 1699, and, according to Davis in his "Landmarks of Plympton," Josiah, born in 1700.

(IV) Josiah Perkins, son of Luke (2) and Martha, born in 1700, married Deborah, daughter of Nehemiah Bennett, of Middleboro, and their children were: Nathan, born in 1723; William, born in 1724; John, born in 1726; Martha, born in 1727; Joshua, born in 1729; Abner, born in 1731; Josiah, born in 1732; Luke, born in 1733; Abner (2), born in 1735; Deborah, born in 1737; Hannah, born in 1740; Zephaniah, born in 1742; and Isaac, born in 1744. The father married (second) Rebecca, sister of Rev. Jonathan Parker.

(V) Luke Perkins (3), son of Josiah, born in 1733, married Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac Churchill, and had Daniel and John. He married (second) Abigail, widow of George Little, and had: George, born in 1766; Elizabeth, born in 1767; Abigail, born in 1770; Bena, born in 1772; Luke, born in 1774; Levi, born in 1776; and Isaac, born in 1780.

(VI) Levi Perkins, son of Luke, born in 1776, married in 1807 Jane Sturtevant. Mr. and Mrs. Perkins were both born in the town of Plympton. He followed the sea for a number of years, but later was an active farmer in the town of Plympton, where his ancestors had resided for many generations. Among their children were: Levi, Charles H., Eliza (married Rufus Dorr, and resided in Brockton), and Jane (married Josiah Dunbar, of East Bridgewater).

(VII) Charles Henry Perkins, son of Levi, was born in the town of Plympton, and there attended the public schools. He was a school teacher for twenty-two years in the towns of Plympton, Halifax and Kingston. He also carried on farming, having a tract of about seventy-five acres, in a good state of cultivation. He kept a large number of cattle, and his enterprise led him to engage in many profitable



lines, his butter and egg business amounting to considerable. He also raised small fruits, his strawberries sometimes bringing as much as fifty cents a quart. In winter he did lumbering. He was prominent in town affairs, serving as selectman for many years, was a member of the General Court of the State, and was on the school committee.

Mr. Perkins married Susan Porter Holmes, who was born Dec. 26, 1832, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Richmond) Holmes, of Halifax, Mass., and died Sept. 20, 1905. Mr. and Mrs. Perkins are buried in the family lot in Central cemetery in the town of Plympton. To their union seven children were born, all in Plympton: (1) Charles Henry married Sadie Meigs, of Whitman, and they have the following children: Walter, Mabel H., Charles H., Howard D. and Gladys. Mr. Perkins is a tackmaker by trade. He resides on Jenkins avenue, Whitman. (2) Thomas H. is mentioned below. (3) Susan P. died in infancy. (4) Levi Ellsworth married Leonora White, daughter of Daniel and Mary White, and they have two children, Mildred and Iva Linwood. This family resides in Whitman. (5) George Augustus is mentioned below. (6) William Wallace, of East Bridgewater, married Gertrude Reed, daughter of Porter Reed. Children: Alice, born Aug. 9, 1901; Henry Porter, born Dec. 24, 1903; Helen, born Sept. 19, 1905; William Nelson, born in January, 1907; Ruth E., born in July, 1908; and Evelyn and Emily, twins, born Jan. 3, 1911. (7) Susan Florence, unmarried, is residing in Whitman.

(VIII) THOMAS HERBERT PERKINS was born March 5, 1857, on his father's farm in that part of the town of Plympton known as North Plympton, at the dividing line between the towns of Plympton and Halifax. He attended the public schools of his native town, and while at home assisted his father with the work on the farm. At the age of twenty he went to South Duxbury to learn the blacksmith's trade with William Baker, and he went thence to Whitman, Mass., where he was employed by Jenkins Brothers, manufacturers of tacks and rivets, as a "feeder" to the tack machines. Mr. Perkins, however, being very fond of animals, went to work with Jason Hersey, in Whitman, in the livery business, being employed by him for four years. Then he came to East Bridgewater and entered the employ of Joshua Dean, in his iron foundry, as a clerk and bookkeeper, continuing in that capacity until Mr. Dean's death. After that he managed the estate until it was settled up. He now conducts a large coal business in East

Bridgewater. Mr. Perkins has confined his efforts strictly to business, having never entered into public life in any capacity, although he takes a good citizen's interest in the welfare of the town. He is a Republican in politics.

Mr. Perkins married Jennie Evelyn Dean, a native of Marshfield, daughter of Joshua and Eveline (Cragin) Dean. To this union were born the following children: (1) Carrie Estelle, born Sept. 30, 1884, graduated from the high school at East Bridgewater in the year 1904, and was a student at the Garland training school from 1906 to 1908. She married March 29, 1911, Ralph L. Leach, of East Bridgewater. (2) Joshua Dean, born April 4, 1886, is a graduate of the high school in East Bridgewater, and of the Lowell Textile School, June, 1908, and is now located in Manchester, N. H., learning the textile business. (3) Bessie Ellsworth, born Jan. 9, 1887, married Herbert C. Thorndike, of East Bridgewater, and they have three children: John Beverly, born Dec. 11, 1908, Anita, born March 13, 1910, and Constance, born May 16, 1911. Mr. Thorndike is a lawyer, having his office in Brockton, and he is town clerk at East Bridgewater. (4) Ralph, born March 29, 1889, attended the high school at East Bridgewater and later Worcester Academy. On March 29, 1909, he went to North Dakota. Later he moved to Glasgow, Mont., where he has taken up a half section of government land (320 acres), upon which he resides in a log cabin of his own construction.

(VIII) GEORGE AUGUSTUS PERKINS, son of Charles H. and Susan P. (Holmes) Perkins, was born June 26, 1864, in Plympton, and in the district schools of his native town acquired his early education. After leaving school he became engaged in farming on the homestead farm, at which occupation he continued until he was about thirty-two years of age. In 1896 he came to Brockton, where he engaged in the retail fruit and produce business, continuing successfully in this business until May, 1911, when he sold it out. On May 23, 1891, Mr. Perkins was united in marriage to Clara Gertrude Fuller, daughter of Lafayette and Ada (Ellis) Fuller, of Plympton, and to this union have been born two children: Robert Valentine, Feb. 14, 1894, and Clara Gertrude, Oct. 8, 1898.

DEAN. (I) Walter Dean, son of William Dean, of the parish of Chard, Somersetshire, England, with his wife, his brother John and

the latter's wife Alice, came to New England, tarried perhaps for a time at Dorchester, and in 1637 went to Cohannet, now Taunton, of which town the brothers were both original purchasers, taking up farms on the west bank of Taunton Great River. Both became men of prominence. Walter Dean was selectman for some twenty years, representative in the General Court, and a deacon in the church. His wife was Eleanor Strong, daughter of Richard Strong, of Taunton, England, and sister of Elder John Strong, who came with the Deans to America in 1630. To Walter and Eleanor Dean were born: Joseph, Ezra, Benjamin and Abigail. The children of John and Alice Dean were: John, Thomas, Israel, Isaac, Nathaniel and Elizabeth.

(II) Ezra Dean, son of Walter, married Dec. 17, 1676, Bethiah, daughter of Deacon Samuel Edson, of Bridgewater, and his wife Susannah (Orcutt). Their children were: Bethiah, born Oct. 14, 1677, who died Nov. 27, 1679; Ezra, born Oct. 14, 1680; Samuel, born April 11, 1681, who died Feb. 16, 1683; Seth, born June 3, 1683, who settled in Taunton; Margaret, who married a Shaw; and Ephraim, who married Mary Allen, of Rehoboth.

(III) Dr. Ezra Dean, son of Ezra, born Oct. 14, 1680, married (first) Abigail, daughter of Capt. James Leonard, of Taunton, and (second) Abigail Bretnell. He was a physician and resided in Taunton. He died July 1, 1737. His family was remarkable for its longevity. His children were: Ezra, born Oct. 30, 1706, lived to the age of eighty-nine years; Stephen, born Sept. 29, 1708; died Oct. 19, 1759, aged fifty-one; Theodora, born Dec. 31, 1712, died Jan. 14, 1813, aged one hundred years, fourteen days; Abigail lived to be ninety-five years old; Bethiah attained the age of ninety-six years; Nehemiah lived to be ninety; James, born in 1717, died in 1813, aged ninety-six years; Solomon reached the age of sixty-one; Nathaniel died at twenty-five; Seth lived to be eighty-eight; Elkanah lived to be eighty-seven; Prudence; Elisha lived to be eighty-three; William, born in 1731, lived to be upward of ninety-four; George attained the age of eighty-six; and Esther, born in 1733, lived to be upward of ninety-two. The years of eleven of the family aggregated more than one thousand.

(IV) William Dean, son of Dr. Ezra, born in 1731, married Lydia Leonard, and they resided in Sutton, Mass., where she died Oct. 8, 1818. Their children were: Elijah, Ashbel, William, Linus, Savery and Cyrus.

(V) William Dean (2), son of William, was

a resident of Mansfield. His children were: Ira, Isaac, William, Margaret and Harriet.

(VI) William Dean (3), son of William (2), was born in Mansfield, Mass., and became a farmer and man of influence in Easton, where he made his home and where he died in 1844. He served as selectman and member of the General Court. In Masonry he attained the Knight Templar degree. He married Kezia Britton, who was born in Easton June 4, 1800, and died there June 2, 1882. She and her husband are buried in the Dean burying ground, and on the tombstone dedicated to them are the words, "They always made home happy." Their children, all born in Easton, were: Keziah married (first) Jared Britton, of Easton, and (second) Nathan King; William, who resides in Easton, Mass., married Fidelia Goward; Caroline married John Seely; Cynthia died unmarried; Charlotte, who died in 1881, was the wife of Jason Goward, of Easton; Alvin died in infancy; Michael died in infancy; George, who died in San Francisco, Cal., married Lizzie Richardson, and their son George resides in California; Jared B., a resident of Mansfield, married Caroline Richardson; Joshua is mentioned below; Ruel, who lives in East Bridgewater, married Lizzie Richardson, and they had a daughter Florence (married Roy Hayward and had children, Clifton and Sarah Elizabeth).

(VII) Joshua Dean, son of William (3), was born in Easton March 25, 1830, and was educated in his native town. His advantages of all kinds were limited, as his father died when he was only fourteen, and he was obliged to make his own way from that time. A few years later, when he was seventeen, he began to learn the molder's trade at North Chelmsford, where he worked for ten years in the employ of two firms. Then he went to East Bridgewater, where he was engaged at iron molding, being for six years foreman in the foundry of William E. Bird. By industry and thrift he put himself in a position to engage in the business on his own account, and when Mr. Bird sold out and went to New Bedford Mr. Dean and a fellow workman named Cephas Perry, in 1868, purchased the Moses Bates foundry in East Bridgewater. Under the name of Dean & Perry they continued this partnership for several years. The establishment was destroyed by fire and Mr. Perry sold his interest to Mr. Dean and went West. Mr. Dean then continuing the business as sole proprietor. Under his supervision new shops were built, and important additions were made to meet the demands of the steady expansion of

the business, which he carried on until his death. In 1895 he bought what became known as the Brockton Brass and Iron Foundry, of which he was sole owner. He was enterprising and progressive, and also invested in other lines, having a coal, hay and grain and lumber trade, and he acquired considerable real estate. He also found time for public service, having represented his district in the General Court of the State in 1880, and served for a number of terms as selectman in East Bridgewater. Popular with his fellow employees and later as an employer, and enjoying the confidence of the best element in his community, he occupied a position of eminent usefulness among his fellow citizens, who liked and respected him. His death was the cause of general regret, the best citizens of the town joining in the feeling that it was a loss not easily sustained. He passed away Aug. 9, 1901, in East Bridgewater.

Mr. Dean was a Republican in political opinion. He was a well-known Mason, a charter member of Satucket Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of East Bridgewater, Harmony Chapter, R. A. M., of Bridgewater, and Old Colony Commandery, K. T., of Abington. He did not hold membership in any church, but gave generously toward the support of churches and their work.

On Sept. 11, 1851, Mr. Dean married Eveline Cragin, who was born Jan. 31, 1834, in Peterboro, N. H., daughter of Archelus and Martha (Hostley) Cragin, the former of whom was born April 28, 1798, the latter Nov. 14, 1800. Mr. and Mrs. Cragin both died in Peterboro, N. H., he on Oct. 31, 1886, and she on March 31, 1852. Mrs. Dean's death occurred in East Bridgewater June 13, 1907. She and her husband are buried there in the Central cemetery. Their home was considered one of the most beautiful places in that section of the country. Four children were born to them: Martha F., born June 15, 1852, died Sept. 14, 1853; Clara, born Aug. 26, 1855, died July 29, 1863, in East Bridgewater; Jennie Evelyn is the wife of Thomas Herbert Perkins; Carrie Estelle, born Feb. 12, 1865, married Samuel Ellis Ryder and has one child, Evelyn Louise, who is a graduate of Smith College.

**JOSIAH QUINCY PACKARD**, of Brockton, where he is extensively engaged in farming and dairying, is a worthy representative of one of the community's oldest settled families, being a direct descendant in the eighth generation from Samuel Packard, who was the first

of the name of this country. The history of this branch of the family, which follows, is given in chronological order.

(I) Samuel Packard, wife and child, came from Windham, near Hingham, England, in the ship "Diligence," of Ipswich, and settled first at Hingham, Mass., in 1638, whence he removed to West Bridgewater, where he was constable and tavern-keeper. His children were: Elizabeth, Samuel, Zaccheus, Thomas, John, Nathaniel, Mary, Hannah, Israel, Jael, Deborah and Deliverance.

(II) Zaccheus Packard, son of Samuel, married Sarah Howard, daughter of John Howard, who came from England, and settled first at Duxbury, Mass., later becoming one of the first settlers of West Bridgewater. Their children were: Israel, Sarah, Jonathan, David, Solomon, James, Zaccheus, Jr., John and Abiel, the six sons last named settling in the North parish of Bridgewater (now Brockton). The father died Aug. 3, 1723.

(III) Capt. Abiel Packard, youngest child of Zaccheus, born April 29, 1699, married Jan. 11, 1723, Sarah Ames, daughter of John Ames. Their children were: Josiah, Abiel, Jr., Joshua, Thomas, Timothy, Sarah, Betty, Daniel, Eliab and Benjamin. The father died in 1776, aged seventy-six years, and the mother died in Bridgewater in 1790, aged eighty-three years. This family resided on the farm more recently occupied by Capt. Nathaniel Wales. Mr. Packard was a captain in the militia, and was the largest landholder in the North parish of Bridgewater, owning one thousand acres in one body, upon which he settled seven of his sons.

(IV) Josiah Packard, son of Capt. Abiel, was born Oct. 2, 1723, and married Jan. 12, 1747, Sarah Ames, daughter of Thomas Ames. Their children were: Susanna, Sarah, Mary, Josiah, Jr., Abiel, Shepard, Edward, Ames, Betsey and Anna.

(V) Josiah Packard, Jr., son of Josiah, married Oct. 10, 1782, Rebecca Perkins, and their children were: Luke, Abiel, Sally and Rebecca. After his death his widow married (second) in 1807 Charles Snell.

(VI) Capt. Luke Packard, son of Josiah, Jr., was born Aug. 21, 1783, and married Jan. 1, 1807, Lucinda Battles, daughter of Samuel Battles. Their children were: Marcus, born Sept. 7, 1808, married Lucinda Bates, and they both died in North Bridgewater; Nelson, born Dec. 21, 1810, is mentioned below; Eliza Dyer, born Aug. 20, 1813, married Charles Bates, of Boston, and both are now deceased; Josiah, born March 15, 1816, died in North Bridge-





water, unmarried; and Maryette, born Dec. 3, 1821, married Seth Sumner, and both are now deceased. Mr. Packard was a farmer in North Bridgewater, and also cut and carted timber for shipbuilding. He was a captain in the militia, receiving his commission as such on July 4, 1820.

(VII) Nelson Packard, son of Capt. Luke and Lucinda (Battles) Packard, was born Dec. 21, 1810, in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), and died in his native town March 15, 1888, in the seventy-eighth year of his age, in the same house where his son, Josiah Quincy Packard, now lives. He acquired a common school education, after which he took up farming and in his younger days was also engaged in shoemaking, the custom then being to take the leather from the factories and return with the shoes ready for the market. In later years he devoted his time to agricultural pursuits entirely, having originally about forty acres of land, to which he added at various times, by purchase, until at his death his farm comprised about eighty acres of well cultivated land, as a result of his industry and prudence. He was a Republican in political faith, but being of a quiet, unassuming nature never cared for nor sought public office. On April 16, 1837, he married Martha Perkins Ames, who was born May 26, 1819, and died Feb. 14, 1907, in the eighty-eighth year of her age. She was a daughter of Theron and Patty (Packard) Ames, and a direct descendant in the seventh generation from William Ames, who came from England and settled in Braintree, Mass., in 1640. To Mr. and Mrs. Packard were born the following children: (1) Charles Nelson, born Feb. 25, 1839, who was a private in the 10th Massachusetts Battery during the Civil war, died in 1876, at the age of forty-seven years, in Brockton, where he was engaged in farming; he married (first) Sarah Elizabeth Ames and (second) Abbie Snell Ames, half-sisters, and by the latter marriage had two children, Horace Nelson and Sarah Alice Packard. (2) Eliza Frances, born April 20, 1840, is the wife of Ansel C. Jenney, a retired mason, and they reside in Brockton, the parents of one son, Charles Ansel Jenney. (3) Martha Jane, born Oct. 8, 1845, married George Farwell, of Waltham, Mass., and she now resides in Brockton, a widow; she has two living children, Edgar W. and Jennie Asenath Farwell. (4) Luke Elliott, born June 4, 1854, who is a graduate of the Boston University Law School and a practicing lawyer of Brockton, married Cora (Cole) Lethbridge, of Brockton. (5) Helen Miriam, born Nov. 5,

1856, married C. R. Gross, and they live in the West. (6) Josiah Quincy was born Jan. 6, 1860.

(VIII) Josiah Quincy Packard, the youngest son of the late Nelson and Martha Perkins (Ames) Packard, was born Jan. 6, 1860, in North Bridgewater, in the same house on East Ashland street where he still resides. His educational training was begun in the common schools of his native town, after which he was a student for about one and a half years in the high school. He then took up farming on the homestead farm, continuing with his father until the latter's death, since which time he has conducted the farm on his own account, having over eighty acres of land, which is kept in a good state of cultivation. He is also engaged extensively in dairying, keeping on an average from thirty-five to forty cows, the product of which he delivers to his customers in Brockton. Mr. Packard's dairy is modern and up-to-date in its appointments, and at the third annual farmers' exhibit of market milk held by the Massachusetts Creamery Association at Amherst Agricultural College, in 1911, at which the product of dairies from various parts of the State was tested, he took second prize for quality and purity of the milk from his dairy, receiving a score of 96.5 out of a possible 100 points.

Mr. Packard is a firm believer in the principles of the Republican party, and has served his native city as a member of the common council (in 1894, 1896 and 1897) and as a member of the board of aldermen (in 1898 and 1899), from Ward Six; during this service he was on several committees, being chairman of the committee on Highways while a member of the latter body.

Mr. Packard belongs to the Masonic fraternity, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and is also a member of Damocles Lodge, No. 16, K. of P., and of the Patrons of Husbandry, being a charter member of Brookville Grange, of Holbrook, Mass., in which organization he has held various offices; he is also a member of the State Grange. Mr. Packard and his wife are members of the Porter Congregational Church, of Brockton, to which they give their support. Mrs. Packard is an active member of the Women's Club, of Brockton, in the work of which she takes an active interest.

On Sept. 3, 1894, Mr. Packard married (first) Elizabeth Sophia Howard, daughter of Lucius and Maria L. (Reed) Howard, of South Easton, Bristol Co., Mass. She passed away in Brockton Feb. 4, 1899, the mother of

the following children: Eldon Howard, who resides at home, and Bessie, who died at the age of five weeks. On Jan. 1, 1903, Mr. Packard married (second) Nellie M. Tyler, daughter of Frank and Ella (Towner) Tyler, of Oxford, Conn. By this union there have been no children.

**ORRIN BATES**, a well-known representative citizen of New Bedford, and a descendant of distinguished ancestry, was long engaged in the confectionery business, in which he made a comfortable fortune. He was born in Marshfield, Mass., April 3, 1845, son of Marshall and Huldah (Hall) Bates, and died Oct. 20, 1906, at his home in New Bedford.

Mr. Bates was in direct line of descent from Henry Merritt, John Stockbridge, Walter Woodworth, John Rogers and John Hall, all early settlers of Scituate; of Rev. William Witherell, of Charlestown, 1635; of Cornet Robert Stetson; of Gawin White and William Holmes, of Conihassett; of Samuel Allen, of Braintree; of George Partridge, of Duxbury; of Richard Sylvester, of Weymouth; and of Rev. Samuel Arnold, of Marshfield.

The first of the Bates family, of whom there is definite record, was (I) Clement Bates, who came from Hertfordshire, England, in 1635, according to the certificate of emigration, at the age of forty, a passenger in the "Elizabeth," William Stagg, master, from London, with his wife Ann, of the same age, and five children: James (aged fourteen), Clement (aged twelve years), Rachel (aged eight years), Joseph (aged five years) and Benjamin (aged two years). He settled in Hingham, Mass. Family records show that he died Sept. 17, 1671, at the age of eighty-one years, and that Edward of Weymouth, George of Boston and James of Rochester were his brothers.

(II) Joseph Bates, son of Clement, born in 1630, married in 1659 Esther Hillard. Their children were: Joseph, Caleb, Hannah, Joshua, Bathsheba, Clement, Eleazer, and perhaps others.

(III) Joseph Bates (2), son of Joseph, was in Scituate (now Hanover) in 1695, and lived on Center street, where in 1858 stood the house of Joshua Mann. He died in Hanover July 9, 1740. In 1684, according to Savage, he married Mary, daughter of Samuel Lincoln, while according to Barry the name of the wife was not known. She died Aug. 15, 1742, being, as the records say, "very aged." Their children were: Ruth, born July 9, 1695; Joseph, Jan. 25, 1697; Mercy, Feb. 28, 1699; Mary, March 13, 1701; Solomon, Dec. 25,

1702; Amos, Nov. 25, 1705; Clement, Dec. 27, 1707; and Rachel, Feb. 22, 1710.

(IV) Clement Bates, son of Joseph (2), born Dec. 27, 1707, lived in that part of Scituate that is now Hanover, and died March 14, 1788. On June 15, 1730, he married Agatha Merritt, who died Dec. 25, 1786. Their children were: Clement, born Nov. 17, 1731; James, born Nov. 10, 1732, who went to New Bedford, and is said to have married and died there; Seth, born in August, 1735; Thomas, baptized Jan. 17, 1738, who died Jan. 21, 1738; Thomas, baptized in April, 1740; Joshua, baptized Nov. 7, 1742, who is said to have died in Rochester, Mass.; Gamaliel, born Jan. 31, 1745; Paul, baptized Oct. 14, 1747; Nabby, baptized April 29, 1750; Betsey, baptized May 12, 1751, who died Jan. 22, 1753; Betsey (2), baptized April 29, 1753; and Clement, baptized Sept. 21, 1755.

(V) Col. Seth Bates, son of Clement, born in August, 1735, was an officer in the Revolutionary war, and had the reputation of being brave and efficient. He built a house on Center street, Hanover, and in 1858 it was occupied by Enos Bates. On Dec. 21, 1757, he married Anne Neal, who died Dec. 12, 1810. He died in Boston April 9, 1820. Fourteen children blessed this union, namely: Seth; Joseph N.; Paul; Joshua; Anna; Rebecca, born Nov. 26, 1765; Amos, born in August, 1769; Michael, baptized and died June 11, 1774; Enos, born in 1772; Ward, baptized Oct. 15, 1775; Eli, baptized June 29, 1777; Michael, born May 3, 1780; Celia, born April 15, 1783; and James, baptized July 14, 1785, who died Oct. 26, 1792.

(VI) Paul Bates, son of Col. Seth, lived west of Winter street, in a house standing back from the road. On April 8, 1795, he married Freelove Witherell, who died about 1837. He died Feb. 2, 1826. Their children were: Paul, born Jan. 22, 1797, who married Temperance C. Tubbs; Marshall, born Dec. 30, 1798; Henry, born Oct. 22, 1803, who married Harriet W. Munroe, of Scituate; Judson, born Dec. 22, 1806, who married Lydia P. Curtis; and Walter, born June 24, 1810.

(VII) Marshall Bates, son of Paul, born Dec. 30, 1798, lived in Marshfield. He married Huldah Hall, and their children were: William M., born Jan. 18, 1836; Reuben S., born Dec. 3, 1837; Orrin, born April 3, 1845; Laura; Albert, and Lucy.

(VIII) Orrin Bates, son of Marshall, born in Marshfield April 3, 1845, attended school in Scituate, but had no very great educational advantages, as he was but fourteen years old

when he began to learn shoemaking, carrying on a shoe repair shop at Scituate after he had completed his apprenticeship. He was very energetic, and won a good reputation for faithful work. On July 9, 1864, he enlisted in the Union army, being assigned to the 42d Mass. V. I., and was discharged Nov. 11, 1864. On May 3, 1865, he was made a sergeant in the State militia. In 1865 Mr. Bates came to New Bedford, and entered the employ of his brother, William M. Bates, who was engaged in the confectionery business on Cheapside, where the Bates, Kirby & Co. store now is. In 1887 Mr. Bates, with Frank R. Kirby, purchased the business of William M. Bates, and under the firm name of Bates & Kirby carried it on until 1897 when Charles G. Tripp was admitted as a partner in the firm, and the name became Bates, Kirby & Co., with which he was connected until his death. They added an ice business, in which they met with good success in the years they conducted it.

In politics Mr. Bates was a Republican, but cared nothing for active participation in party work. He was a great reader, and preferred his home and his books to public life. He was a man who retained friends and delighted in their company. In the business world he stood as a man whose word was as good as his bond, and he has the respect and esteem of all his associates.

On Jan. 1, 1873, Mr. Bates married Elderetta Sisson, born March 21, 1851, daughter of the late Otis A. Sisson, of New Bedford. They had two daughters, Mabel E. and Edna M., who reside with their mother.

**PIERCE.** The Pierce (or Peirce) family of Massachusetts was planted in Plymouth Colony by

(I) Abraham Peirce, whose name first appears as a taxpayer at Plymouth in 1623. From him are descended most of the name in that section of Massachusetts. He was a free-man of 1633. He was a soldier in 1643, under Capt. Miles Standish. He was one of the original purchasers of ancient Bridgewater, and had several grants of land. The Christian name of his wife was Rebecca. Mr. Peirce died about 1673. His children were: Abraham, Rebecca, Mary, Alice and Isaac.

(II) Isaac Peirce, styled in the old records "Mr.," a title of distinction, married Alice, whose surname comes only through tradition—Chartley. He was a soldier in the Narragansett war, and for services therein received a grant of land. He died in what is now Lakeville, Mass., Feb. 28, 1732. His children were:

Isaac, Thomas, Mary, Lydia, Mercy, Sarah and Rebecca.

(III) Isaac Peirce (2) married in or before 1703 Judith Booth, youngest daughter of John Booth, of Scituate, Mass. She died in what is now Lakeville May 4, 1733, in the fifty-fourth year of her age. Mr. Peirce then married (second) Abigail. He died Jan. 17, 1757. His children were: Ebenezer, born in 1704; Isaac, born in 1705; Elisha; Abigail; Judith, born July 4, 1709; and Elkanah.

(IV) Elkanah Peirce married March 2, 1742, Hannah Eddy. He was perhaps the wealthiest man of his section in his day. His home, a large two-story house, is still standing, and must have been an imposing edifice for the time in which it was built. Mr. and Mrs. Peirce, being Quakers (and as it is but a short time since people of that faith were permitted to erect gravestones), have no monuments. Their children were: Eunice, born Oct. 25, 1743; James Prentice, born May 31, 1754; Job; Roba; Phebe; Judith, born in 1761; and Elizabeth, born in 1764.

(V) Job Peirce married Betty Pain, of Free-town, Mass. He was killed by accident in the summer or fall of 1790, and his widow remarried. The children of Job and Betty were: Ethan, born Dec. 29, 1785; Amy, born Sept. 13, 1787; Enos, born Feb. 11, 1789; and Job, born Sept. 30, 1790.

(VI) Enos Peirce, born Feb. 11, 1789, married in May, 1817, Lucy Hoar, of Middleboro, Mass. Mr. Peirce was a resident of East Taunton and Marshfield. His wife Lucy, who was born Nov. 9, 1795, died March 3, 1860. He died April 8, 1868. Their children were: William; James, born Feb. 11, 1821; Edmund, born July 3, 1823; and Enos, born March 18, 1834.

(VII) JAMES PIERCE, son of Enos, was born Feb. 11, 1821, in Taunton, Mass., and in the schools there gained his preliminary literary training. Later he was a student at Peirce Academy, Middleboro, and at Phillips Academy, Andover. After leaving school he was engaged as a civil engineer, chiefly in railroad construction, and made his home at Lakeville, Mass. During the Civil war he was engaged in the fruit and produce business, being a large dealer in that line, buying in New York and finding a ready market in Fall River, Newport, and other places. He died from heart failure while on a business trip to New York State, near Rochester, Oct. 23, 1889, and was buried in the Thompson Hill cemetery, Lakeville. He was a man who found his greatest pleasure in his home, and there he delighted

to welcome his hosts of friends. He was a Republican in politics, but never an active politician.

On Sept. 30, 1849, Mr. Pierce married Mary Strobbridge, who was born in Middleboro, Mass., June 6, 1829, daughter of Ebenezer and Susan (Paull) Strobbridge. They had four children: Ebenezer S., born in 1850, who died in 1857; Mary Ella, born Dec. 24, 1856, at home; James Alton, born Oct. 10, 1859, who died Oct. 9, 1878; and Susan Strobbridge, born Feb. 3, 1867, who married Herbert R. Gurney, a lawyer of Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Since the death of the husband and father Mrs. Pierce and her daughter, Miss Pierce, have made their home on South avenue, Whitman, in the home formerly owned by the late Mrs. Susan C. (widow of Jacob) Bates. Miss Pierce is a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, D. A. R., of Brockton. They have traveled extensively abroad.

**STROBRIDGE.** The Strobbridge family, to which Mrs. Pierce belongs, is one of the oldest in New England. William, James and Thomas Strobbridge, brothers, came to Middleboro, Mass. According to family tradition William Strobbridge, the ancestor of the family here treated, was born about 1690, in some place near Londonderry, in the north of Ireland; married in 1716 Margaret Henry, born in Ireland, daughter of Mary Henry; came with wife and child to America between 1718 and 1722.

The very ancient family of Trowbridge derives its name from its ancient inheritance Trowbridge, in the parish of Crediton, in Devonshire, where it resided for many centuries, and which was the property of Peter de Trowbridge in the reign of Edward I. The name in earlier records is variously spelled Trobridge, Trowbridge, Strobbridge, Strawbridge, etc. Again, the name spelled Strobbridge is at least upward of three centuries old. A record of the First Church at Middleboro indicates that William Strowbridge, from Donagh, Ireland, joined the church Sept. 9, 1722; that he removed to the West Parish, now Lakeville, in 1725; and that Margaret Strowbridge from the same place was dismissed in 1726 to the West Parish. They were Presbyterians, but there being no church of that denomination they united with the Congregational Church. Mr. Strobbridge wrote his name as last spelled. He was a husbandman, and died Nov. 14, 1777, aged eighty-seven years. Margaret, his wife, died Dec. 8, 1776. Their children, all saving the eldest born in Middleboro, were: Mary, born about 1717-18, in Ire-

land, or on the passage to America; Henry, born April 17, 1722; William, born Aug. 21, 1724; Thomas, born July 7, 1726; Margaret, born Sept. 1, 1728; James, born in 1729; and Betsey, born in 1732.

(II) William Strobbridge (2), son of William and Margaret, born Aug. 21, 1724, in Middleboro, Mass., that part now Lakeville, married (first) June 16, 1748, Jean (or Janet) Thompson, who died Feb. 17, 1757, aged thirty-two, daughter of Archibald Thompson, a Scotch-Irish settler of North Bridgewater. Mr. Strobbridge married (second) Mrs. Sarah (Montgomery) Morrison, widow of William Morrison, of Middleboro. Mr. Strobbridge was a farmer and blacksmith, and lived in the West Parish, and there died April 1, 1777. His wife Sarah died Oct. 3, 1817, in Middleboro, Mass., when in the ninetieth year of her age; all are buried in the Thompson Hill cemetery at Lakeville, Mass. The children born to Mr. Strobbridge and his two wives were: Mary, born Aug. 10, 1749; Thomas, born May 30, 1751; Betsy, baptized July 14, 1754; John, born July 4, 1756 (all to the first marriage); Henry, born in 1761; William, born March 14, 1762; Sarah; Benjamin; Jane, born May 13, 1768.

(III) William Strobbridge (3), son of William (2), born March 14, 1762, in what is now Lakeville, Mass., married (first) June 6, 1788, Hannah, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Hall) Crane, of Berkley, Mass., who died July 30, 1826, aged sixty-six. Mr. Strobbridge married (second) Mrs. Susanna Fobes, widow of Dr. Nathan Fobes, and daughter of Ebenezer Soule, of Plympton. Mr. Strobbridge died Sept. 5, 1842. His children, all born to the first marriage, were: William, born July 4, 1789, married Charlotte Bennett; Ebenezer, born April 7, 1792, married (first) Polly Myrick and (second) Susan Paull; Sally, born May 29, 1795, married Gershom Crane; Polly, born Jan. 3, 1797, married William Hudson Soule; and Hannah Crane, born Aug. 2, 1806, married John Hart, Jr.

(IV) Ebenezer Strobbridge, son of William (3), born April 7, 1792, in what is now Lakeville, Mass., married (first) June 17, 1819, Polly Myrick, of Taunton, Mass., who died May 27, 1827; he married (second) Susan Paull, of Berkley, who died April 2, 1878. Mr. Strobbridge died May 27, 1849. The children born to Mr. Strobbridge and his two wives were: Ebenezer Augustus, born May 13, 1820; Benjamin H., born May 9, 1822; Phebe Myrick, born Aug. 28, 1825 (all to the first marriage); Mary, born June 6, 1829 (married James



Pierce); Susan Crane, born Sept. 5, 1830 (married Hon. Jacob Bates, of what is now Whitman); and Ebenezer, born Oct. 28, 1834.

Deacon Ebenezer Crane, of Berkley, was, perhaps, a descendant of John Crane, of Dorchester or Braintree, who married Dec. 13, 1686, Hannah, daughter of the second James Leonard, and whose two children are recorded at Taunton, namely: John, born March 13, 1688-89, and Gershom, born Sept. 3, 1692. Of these, Gershom Crane was one of the original members of the church at Berkley, Nov. 2, 1737, of which Gershom Crane was made one of the first deacons. The town of Berkley had been set off from Taunton and Dighton in 1735.

Susan Paull, according to the Strobridge genealogy, was a direct descendant of William Paull, of Taunton, through Benjamin, Christopher, Ebenezer and Christopher Paull (2). This William Paull, of Taunton, is judged to have been a son of Richard Paull, of Boston and Taunton, was at the former place one of the soldiers at the castle in 1636, and was one of the first proprietors of Taunton.

**FRENCH.** The late Samuel French, of Brockton, was a descendant of an old Massachusetts family founded on these shores by one John French, a native of Scotland.

(I) John French was born in Thorndic, Scotland, came to this country at the age of twenty years, and was admitted a freeman in 1639. His wife's name was Grace, and they spent their early married life in Dorchester, Mass., moving thence to Braintree, where they passed the remainder of their lives. Their first two children were born in Dorchester, the others in Braintree, as follows: John, Feb. 28, 1641; Thomas, July 10, 1643 (died in Braintree Aug. 28, 1656); Dependence, Jan. 7, 1648 (married first Mary and second Rebecca); Temperance, Jan. 30, 1651 (married John Bowditch, of Braintree); William, Jan. 31, 1653 (married Rachel Twells, in 1659); Elizabeth, July 29, 1655; Thomas, Jan. 10, 1657 (married Elizabeth); and Samuel, Dec. 22, 1659 (married Anna).

(II) Dependence French, born Jan. 7, 1648, was twice married, first to Mary Marsh, by whom he had one daughter, Mary, born March 30, 1684, who was married April 25, 1707, to Samuel Savil. By his second wife, Rebecca, he had children as follows: John, born March 10, 1688-89; Dependence, born April 15, 1691,

who married Anna Thayer, July 10, 1718; Rebecca, born May 13, 1694, who married John Thayer, May 26, 1715; and David and Rebecca, twins, born March 4, 1699, the latter the wife of Capt. Samuel Vinton.

(III) John French (2), son of Dependence, born March 10, 1688-89, married Feb. 19, 1711-12, Mary Vinton, born Jan. 2, 1692-93, daughter of John and Hannah (Green) Vinton, of Malden, Mass., and they had ten children, born as follows: Mary, 1713 (married Josiah French); John, Dec. 25, 1714 (married first Mary Fenno, of Stoughton, Jan. 19, 1748); Dependence, Dec. 25, 1714; Hannah, Sept. 17, 1716; Elizabeth, Jan. 1, 1722 (married first Caleb Hobart, Jr., and second Christian Holbrook, in 1753); Abigail, Dec. 6, 1725 (married Micah Thayer, Jan. 14, 1748); Mehetabel, Oct. 14, 1727; Rebecca, June 11, 1729; Abiathar, April 7, 1732 (removed to Northampton); Joshua, 1734 (married Esther Wales).

(IV) Dependence French (2), born Dec. 25, 1714, married May 23, 1738, Mary Linfield, whose father settled in the South parish of Braintree (now Randolph), Mass. Mr. French died in 1803, aged eighty-nine years. They had children as follows: Dependence, born April 21, 1739 (married Rebecca Hammond Feb. 7, 1765); Levi, April 27, 1740; Deliverance, Jan. 31, 1742; Mary, Oct. 7, 1744 (married Jeremiah Beal, June 20, 1768); Martha, July 24, 1747 (married Samuel Chessman); John, Jan. 26, 1749 (married Damaris Howard Jan. 20, 1779); William, Nov. 2, 1751; Elizabeth (married Seth Bryant Feb. 7, 1765); Silence, Nov. 14, 1756 (married Ephraim Churchill); Martha, Feb. 14, 1759; Olive, April 5, 1761.

(V) Levi French, born April 27, 1740, was married Nov. 29, 1764, to Amy Packard, daughter of William and Sarah (Richards) Packard. They resided in North Bridgewater. After Mr. French's death his widow was married, July 15, 1798, to George Monk. Mr. and Mrs. French had nine children, namely: Levi, born Sept. 6, 1765, who married Betsy Merritt, May 5, 1799; Samuel, born Oct. 21, 1766, who removed to Amherst; Amy, born July 5, 1768, who married Barnabas Pratt, Aug. 23, 1787; Dependence, born March 9, 1771, who married Hannah Harris, Sept. 4, 1794; Rebecca, born March 9, 1771, who married Theophilus Curtis, April 11, 1791; Lemuel, who married Hannah Noyes, March 18, 1830; Isaac, who married Polly Reynolds, Nov. 26, 1801; Sylvanus, father of the late

Samuel French; and Hannah, who married Luther Swan, Nov. 10, 1796.

(VI) Deacon Sylvanus French was a farmer and shoemaker by occupation, following his trade in inclement weather and in the winter season. On Feb. 9, 1805, he married Silence Keith, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Snell) Keith. She died Oct. 2, 1833, and in 1836 he married (second) Jane Keith, of Easton, who survived him, dying Aug. 14, 1861, at the age of sixty-eight years. Mr. French died March 12, 1856, at the age of seventy-five. He had a family of seven children, six sons and one daughter, all born to his first marriage, as follows: Isaac Keith, born March 2, 1808, married April 19, 1830, Susanna Wade, and died in North Bridgewater; Sylvanus, born Jan. 30, 1810, married Olive Hayward Marshall, and died in North Bridgewater; Hiram, born May 25, 1812, married Lucy Ann Richards and (second) Mary Long, of Worcester, Mass., where he died; Samuel, born Jan. 20, 1816, is mentioned below; Susanna, born April 13, 1820, married April 22, 1838, Davis Kingman, and died in Worcester, Mass.; Thomas, born in September, 1822, died unmarried Sept. 5, 1843; Lucius, born Aug. 23, 1825, married Lucia Ware Alden, born April 13, 1825, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Olive (Tucker) Alden, of Randolph, Mass., and removed to Chicago (he died in California). Lucius and Lucia W. (Alden) French had four children, as follows: Eugene Lucius, who died Sept. 9, 1849, when sixteen months old; L. Vernon, who died Sept. 30, 1851, in infancy; Julian H., born Oct. 31, 1858, who died July 26, 1859; and George W., who was born in Chicago, but is now living in California.

(VII) SAMUEL FRENCH, son of Deacon Sylvanus and Silence (Keith) French, was born Jan. 20, 1816, on the home farm of his father, which is in that section of Brockton now known as Campello, and always lived there. His father, a beloved deacon of the South Congregational Church, of which he was long one of the pillars, reared his son to habits of industry and sobriety, and those who knew the father could not think it strange that the son became such a respected member of society. He was of a vigorous and active temperament, being seldom idle, and became possessed of considerable means. The original home farm, which contained about sixty acres, came into his possession when his father died, and he added thereto by purchase until he had about one hundred acres, which he cultivated successfully, his sons assisting him in this

work after they became old enough. Mr. French was a drover for many years, attending the live stock market weekly, and frequently going to Canada for the purpose of buying cattle. Later, when the property became desirable from its location for residential purposes, Mr. French sold a number of lots therefrom, opening up French avenue, which bears his name. For a few years during his early married life he resided in a new house which he erected about this time, near the homestead, but he really resided all his life on a section of the old farm toward the town of Easton, the commodious house in which he made his home, to which he was always devoted, standing on a beautiful site which in the early part of the last century was occupied by a two-story hip-roofed house which faced the south, and which, with the shoe shop, stable and three other buildings, constituted the former improvements upon this tract. The old orchard also stood upon this slope. Mr. French was kept busy with the care of his estate and other business interests until the time of his death, which occurred Oct. 14, 1896, in the eighty-first year of his age.

The strong personality of Mr. French attracted many friends to him. His private character was above reproach. He was plain and frank in speech, of thrifty habits and firm integrity, and a most respected and useful citizen. Mr. French and his wife were members of the South Congregational Church at Campello, he serving as church treasurer from 1852 to 1857, and he was one of its most respected members, always a regular attendant and always firm in his faith. He had a genial, social nature, and his "welcome," which was always cordial, was missed by old and young.

On Dec. 11, 1844, Mr. French married Nancy Judson Alden, born Feb. 25, 1822, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Olive (Tucker) Alden, of Randolph, and she died Aug. 3, 1848, the mother of one child, Charles Henry, born Feb. 17, 1846, who died Oct. 11, 1857. On Feb. 17, 1849, Mr. French married (second) Abigail Amanda Alden, born Sept. 2, 1829, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Abigail (Marsh) Alden, and half-sister of his first wife. To this union were born five children: Ann Maria, born March 1, 1850, who died Oct. 2, 1851; Herbert Judson, born Dec. 29, 1851, who died May 22, 1857; Forrest Temple, born May 26, 1854, who is unmarried and resides at home with his mother; Anna Alden, born Dec. 3, 1856, who died July 28, 1872; and Charles Herbert, born Sept. 30, 1862, who is unmarried and resides with his mother. Mrs. French

still lives in the old home at No. 149 Chestnut street, Campello, over which she presides with motherly care and devotion. Through their mother these children are descendants of the historic couple, John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, of the "Mayflower," 1620, from whom their line is through Joseph Alden, an early settler of Bridgewater (1624-1697), and his wife Mary (Simmons); Deacon Joseph Alden, a farmer of Bridgewater (1668-1747), and his wife Hannah (Dunham), of Plymouth, who died in 1748; Samuel Alden, of Titicut (1705-1785), and his wife Abiah (Edson); Samuel Alden (2), of Abington and Randolph (1736-1816), and his wife Hannah (Williams), of Raynham; Daniel Alden, of North Bridgewater, who died in 1799, and his wife Sarah (Cary), who died in 1846; and Deacon Daniel Alden, of Randolph, and his wife Abigail (Marsh), who died in 1839.

**HILLS** (Fall River family). The family bearing this name at Fall River, the head of which is George H. Hills, long a substantial citizen there, officially connected with a number of its industries, for years treasurer of the Davol Mills Company and the Stevens Manufacturing Company, and otherwise active and influential in the city's affairs, is a branch of the ancient Roxbury, Mass.-Hartford, Conn., Hills family, the first American ancestor of which was William Hills.

There follows in chronological order from the progenitor just named the Hills lineage of the Fall River branch of the Hills family alluded to.

(I) William Hills, son of Thomas and Jane (Scarborough) Hills, of Upminster, Essex, England, born Dec. 27, 1608, came in the ship "Lyon," sailing from Bristol, June 24, 1632, and entered the harbor of Boston Sept. 16, 1632. He became a resident of Roxbury, where he was admitted a freeman May 14, 1634. He married Phillis, daughter of Richard Lyman. He removed to Hartford, Conn. He was one of the original and early members of the First Church of Hartford. He bought a large tract of land at Hockanum (East Hartford), and resided there for many years. He probably died at Hartford in 1683. His second marriage was to the widow of Richard Risley, who died prior to Oct. 17, 1648. He married (third) Mary, widow of John Steele, Jr., of Farmington, who died there, in 1653-54, daughter of Andrew Warner, of Hadley, Mass. His children, so far as a record has been found, all born at Hartford, were: William; John; Joseph, baptized March 17, 1650; Benjamin;

Susannah, born in 1651; Mary, born in 1654; Jonathan; Hannah, and Sarah.

(II) William Hills (2), son of William, born about 1646 in Hartford, married Sarah, and their children, the first three born in Hartford, and the others in East Hartford, were: Mary, born in 1667; Phillis, born in 1669 (married John Parsons); Hannah, born in 1672 (married William Butler); Ebenezer, born in 1676; John, born in 1679 (married Margaret Dix); Esther, born in 1681; Joseph, born in 1683; and William, born about 1690. The father was buried at Hartford Aug. 15, 1693.

(III) Joseph Hills, son of William and Sarah, born in 1683 in East Hartford, Conn., married Abigail Noyes. Both died at Farmington, Conn., he April 29, 1751, and she Sept. 23d of that same year. Their children, all born at Farmington, were: Joseph, born Jan. 16, 1709; Abraham, born March 28, 1711 (married Elizabeth Hodgkins); James, born Jan. 2, 1713; Sarah; Gideon, born June 4, 1714; Ebenezer; David, born Sept. 15, 1716; Esther; Jonathan, born Feb. 19, 1721; Moses, born June 20, 1723; Abigail, born July 19, 1725; Hannah; and William, born Jan. 20, 1727.

(IV) David Hills, son of Joseph and Abigail, born Sept. 15, 1716, in Farmington, Conn., married Aug. 28, 1777, Anna, daughter of Zebulon Deming. She had married first John Hart, of New Britain. The name of the mother of his children is not known. He lived for a time in Hartford or East Hartford. He bought a house and forty acres of land in Farmington, Conn., in 1751. As of that town in 1757 he sold his estate of 138 acres of land and a mansion house in East Hartford to Stephen Cone, of Bolton. He died after June, 1790. His wife Anna died Oct. 30, 1804, aged sixty-three years. His children of which record has been found were: Amos, born about 1745; Agift, born about 1747 (both in East Hartford); Susannah, baptized June 22, 1748; and George, baptized June 28, 1760 (both in Farmington).

(V) Amos Hills, son of David, born about 1745 in East Hartford, died in Farmington, Conn., April 9, 1813, aged sixty-eight years. He married in 1773 Rachel Lewis, born in Middletown, Conn., in August, 1750, who died Oct. 4, 1818. Their children, the first four born probably in East Hartford, Conn., and the others in Farmington, were: Rachel, born March 30, 1774, who died Oct. 17, 1774; Rachel (2), born March 19, 1775; Amos, born March 6, 1777; Mary A., born Nov. 3, 1780;

James H., born March 8, 1782; Sylvia, born Sept. 20, 1783; Chauncy, born Dec. 2, 1784; Katherine, born March 3, 1788; and a son who was born and died in May, 1790.

(VI) Chauncy Hills, son of Amos, born Dec. 2, 1784, in Farmington, Conn., married April 6, 1806, Susan Craig, born Jan. 17, 1788. They lived in Farmington, Conn., where he died June 20, 1857, and she Aug. 24, 1839. Their children, all born in Farmington, were: Emily, born Nov. 30, 1806; Rachel, born Jan. 17, 1808, who married Hopkins Stevens; Frances, born May 10, 1810; Mary A., born Dec. 26, 1811; Mary A. (2), born Jan. 26, 1814; Reuben, born in February, 1816; Reuben L., born Feb. 21, 1818, who married Sarah A. Burrows; Andrew, born Oct. 14, 1820; John E., born June 7, 1823; Amos, born in 1824; Chauncy, born in July, 1826; Margaret Emily, born Feb. 9, 1830; and Chauncy H., born July 1, 1832.

(VII) John E. Hills, son of Chauncy and Susan (Craig) Hills, born June 7, 1823, in Farmington, Conn., married (first) in Farmington, Conn., Mary Ann, born in Farmington, daughter of Judge Lemuel and Emily (Case) Whitman, he at one time a member of the United States Congress from Connecticut, and a direct descendant of John Whitman, one of the earliest settlers of the town of Weymouth, Mass., coming from England, from whom his descent is through Zechariah, Samuel, Solomon and Solomon Whitman (2). Mrs. Hills died at Delaware, Ohio, April 25, 1854, and Mr. Hills married (second) Aug. 18, 1860, at Fall River, Mass., Almirah Brigham Chase, a native of Fall River. Mr. Hills died Dec. 29, 1900, and Mrs. Hills March 11, 1897, both at Newton, Massachusetts.

The children born to Mr. Hills, the eldest three at Delaware, Ohio, and the others at Cincinnati, were: William T., deceased, born April 25, 1847, who resided at Fall River, Mass.; Louise W., born Nov. 1, 1848, who married March 19, 1874, Simeon Borden Chase, treasurer of the King Philip Mills and the Tecumseh Mills, of Fall River; George H., born May 24, 1851 (all to the first marriage); Minerva B., born May 19, 1862; and Mary Augusta, born in September, 1863.

(VIII) GEORGE H. HILLS, son of John E. and Mary Ann (Whitman) Hills, was born May 24, 1851, at Delaware, Ohio. He came to Fall River from Cincinnati at the age of fourteen years and here attended school three years. At the age of seventeen years he went into the Granite Mills, remaining about six months, being employed first in the picking

room; then he stripped and ground cards and then became a fixer of speeders; he then became second hand and at the age of nineteen overseer of carding, which position he held for four years in the Merchants' Manufacturing Company. He gave up this position, declining an offer of \$1,800 per year, in order to thoroughly learn weaving, and became second hand in the weave room of the Union Mills for a short time, after which he took charge of the weaving there. After working at this for some months he decided to give it up, when the superintendent asked him to go up and take charge of the mule spinning in the Union Mills No. 1 and No. 2, which he did. After working there for three or four months he gave up the work and spent a few months out of employment. In January, 1876, he was appointed superintendent of the Chace Mills, filling that important position until April 1, 1877, when he was hired to go to the Union Mill as superintendent at an increased salary. He remained until Angier Chase was removed in 1878, looking after the property, which was in bankruptcy, for seventeen weeks. The mills were started for the creditors, Thomas E. Brayton and Foster H. Stafford, as trustees, and Mr. Hills remained as superintendent. The creditors decided to capitalize the mills. In this matter Mr. Hills was a great loser, but the creditors who accepted stock for their claims finally obtained more than 125 per cent. In 1884 Mr. Hills went to the Lyman Mills, in Holyoke, Mass., as agent, and was employed there until July 1, 1887, when he returned to Fall River and took the treasurership of the Davol Mills, succeeding Benjamin Nichols, and he has held the position for twenty-four years. In 1892 he organized the Stevens Manufacturing Company and took the treasurership of the same in addition to that of the Davol Mills, and he holds these two positions to the present day. The Stevens Mill started with a capital of \$250,000 and a plant that cost \$292,000, and now the capital is \$700,000 and the plant has cost \$1,250,000. Quilts are manufactured, the weekly output being 26,000, the best line handled in the country. The company employs 750 people. Mr. Hills is a director of the Metacomet National Bank, director of the Tecumseh Mills, director of the Ancona Mills, and is president of the Cotton Manufacturers' Association of Fall River. He is a director of the Fall River Manufacturers' Mutual Insurance Co., is vice president and one of the trustees of the Home for Aged People, and director and trustee of the Children's Home, also director of the Young Men's Christian



Association. Mr. Hills is a strong Republican, but has not taken an active part in politics except to aid in putting good men in office. He is a member of Central Congregational Church.

Mr. Hills married Oct. 10, 1877, Harriet Thatcher, daughter of Robert Knight and Elizabeth (Thatcher) Remington, born in Fall River Sept. 6, 1855. Their children are: Florence Whitman, born Aug. 28, 1878; Annie Remington, born Feb. 9, 1880, who married Charles Borden Chase, son of Clark Chase, and has two children, Harriet Remington and Frances; Marion Pierce, born March 5, 1885; and Elizabeth T., born July 9, 1890. Mrs. Hills died Jan. 2, 1905, and Mr. Hills married (second) March 27, 1907, Lillian G. Jubb, daughter of the late Rev. W. Walker Jubb, former pastor of Central Congregational Church, and of English ancestry.

DENHAM. The family bearing this name in New Bedford, the head of which was the late Hon. Tilson Bourne Denham, long one of the prominent and useful citizens of his adopted city, and where still reside two of his sons, Hon. Thomas M. and Edward Denham, now in active life and substantial men, is one ancient and honored in the annals of the Old Colony.

The genealogy and family history of the New Bedford branch alluded to, of the older Plymouth towns, follows in chronological order from the first American ancestor.

(I) John Dunham, Donham or Denham, born in England, came to this country and was of Plymouth, Mass., as early as 1633, and was admitted a freeman that year. He was one of the first four deputies to the General Court and continued in that office for twenty years. He was a deacon of the church; was a member of Governor Bradford's Council, etc. He died at Plymouth March 2, 1668-69. Children: John, born in 1620; Abigail, born in 1623; Samuel, born in 1623; Thomas, born in 1627; Jonathan, born in 1634; Joseph, born in 1637; Benaiah, born in 1640; Persis, born in 1641; Daniel, born in 1649; and Hannah.

(II) Joseph Denham, son of John, born in 1637, in Plymouth, married (first) Nov. 18, 1657, Mercy Morton, daughter of Nathaniel Morton, and (second) Aug. 20, 1669, Esther Worwell. He lived in Plymouth, Middleboro and Edgartown.

(III) Eleazer Denham, son of Joseph, born about August, 1659, married Bathsheba Pratt; he was admitted a freeman in 1689; was on the

committee appointed to arrange worship in the West precinct and secure preaching.

(IV) Israel Denham, son of Eleazer, born in October, 1689, in Plymouth, married June 18, 1713, Joanna Richards, daughter of John Richards, of Plympton, and they lived in that town.

(V) Sylvanus Denham, son of Israel, born May 26, 1714, in Plympton, became prominent in the town and church. He married Rebecca, daughter of Abiel Crocker.

(VI) (Lieut.) Silas Denham, son of Sylvanus, born March 28, 1749, married in 1773 Mary Tilson, born Aug. 22, 1755, daughter of Jonathan Tilson and his wife Mary (Cobb), granddaughter of Jonathan Tilson and Lydia (Rickard), great-granddaughter of Ephraim Tilson and Elizabeth (Haskins) and great-great-granddaughter of Edmund Tilson, of Plymouth, 1643. After her death he married (second) in 1792 Lydia Poldin. Mr. Denham was a soldier of the Revolution, serving as lieutenant in the 1st Massachusetts Regiment, in 1775; was with the troops at Fort Edward in 1776, and in Rhode Island in 1781.

(VII) Tilson Denham, son of Lieut. Silas, born Dec. 28, 1786, in Carver, Mass., married in Rochester, Mass., Nov. 19, 1809, Anna Jenny Blankenship, born July 2, 1790, daughter of Paul and Joanna (Pease) Blankenship, the Blankenship family being members of the Society of Friends. Mr. Denham removed from Rochester, Mass., to New Bedford in the early years of the nineteenth century, and was there occupied in the baking business. Mrs. Denham died Aug. 16, 1859, in New Bedford, and Mr. Denham died there July 14, 1875.

(VIII) TILSON BOURNE DENHAM, son of Tilson and Anna J. (Blankenship) Denham, was born April 8, 1813, in Rochester, Mass., and when but a child accompanied his parents and family on their removal to Oxford village, in the town of Fairhaven, the family later removing to New Bedford. At the age of eight years Tilson B. Denham went to work in the rope walk of Messrs. Butler & Allen, where he remained some three years. He then was employed in his father's bakery until of age, in the meantime receiving but a limited common school education. With his savings Mr. Denham, in the fall of 1834, purchased the interest of Benjamin D. Almy in the firm of Almy & Sayer, and the style of the firm became Sayer & Denham. Their bakery was located on the southeast corner of Water street and Shepherds lane, and they were the first in this section to introduce machinery in the baking business. In November, 1834, their establishment was

destroyed by fire. Mr. Denham later purchased the interest of his partner in the business and conducted the same alone, removing in 1850 to the corner of First and School streets, where he very much enlarged his quarters to accommodate the great increase that came to his business. This was in the palmy days of the whale fishery in New Bedford and Mr. Denham supplied many of the vessels fitting out for that trade. He was very successful. In 1857 he disposed of his business to the late Henry Sanders, the father of former County Commissioner William Sanders, of this city.

Mr. Denham early in life took an interest in politics and later became prominent in the public affairs of his adopted city. In company with Edward Mott Robinson (father of Hetty Green) and others he chartered the steamer "Massachusetts" and went to Hyannis to the Whig convention, then holding there, and they were successful in having their fellow citizen Joseph Grinnell nominated for Congress. In his political work Mr. Denham was actuated by high motives. He believed in advancement, in progress, and when he with others saw the need of the town's becoming a city he actively and zealously, with but a few followers, went about to accomplish that end, and the adoption of the city charter by New Bedford is largely credited to his efforts. From 1859 to 1867 Mr. Denham served as assessor-at-large. At the solicitation of Mayor Andrew G. Pierce and others interested in the welfare of the people of New Bedford and the city's reputation, Mr. Denham was influenced to accept the position of city marshal—the need having been felt for the straightening out of the police department, and to his credit and the gratification of those concerned, although without experience in that line and reluctant to assume such responsibility, he was successful in bringing about pleasing results in the department. In 1854 and 1855 Mr. Denham was elected to represent New Bedford in the General Assembly of Massachusetts, and he served on the committee to change the State constitution.

In his earlier life Mr. Denham was active in the fire department, and also in military affairs. In 1844 he became a member of Philadelphia No. 7 Engine Company, and in 1850 he was one of the board of engineers, serving until Aug. 21, 1854, when the entire board, owing to a difference between them and the mayor, resigned. In the year 1859, when the first steam fire engine was brought to New Bedford and largely through the efforts of

Capt. Cornelius Howland, Mr. Denham was selected by Mr. Howland to take the captaincy of the company, to operate it; this engine was the "Onward," and Mr. Denham accepted the position and filled it to the satisfaction of all. On the organization of the New Bedford Guards Mr. Denham, one of the original members, was made treasurer and collector of the company; and when the Home Coast Guards came into existence, in the first year of the Civil war, Mr. Denham was chosen a sergeant in Company A. In June, 1861, Sergeant Denham's squad performed duty at Fort Phoenix, and in September of the same year at Fort Taber.

With a taste and love for agriculture and horticulture, Mr. Denham followed these pursuits for his own gratification and pleasure. He raised the first Beurre Bosc pears grown in this vicinity. During the Civil war he sent to the hospitals and the front preserves and wines made from fruits he had previously grown in his gardens on Union street. He later grew perhaps as many as a hundred varieties of dahlias, and as well many varieties of chrysanthemums. He worked with profit a farm on Court street, running south to Arnold.

Mr. Denham was an affable, courteous gentleman, continuing such to the very end, never permitting himself to grow old. He was pre-eminently a good citizen, the value of his services to New Bedford being far greater than is expressible. He kept an active interest in current events to the last and made it a point to mingle daily with business men.

On Oct. 9, 1836, Mr. Denham married, in Easton, Mass., Rachel G., born Feb. 22, 1813, daughter of Giles and Rachel (Gilbert) Leach, and to them came children: (1) Sarah Matilda Bassett, born Feb. 13, 1838, married Andrew Howard Potter. (2) Thomas Mandell, born Feb. 2, 1840, is mentioned below. (3) Giles Leach, born Oct. 3, 1842, married Eliza Jane Henderson, and is a resident of Flint, Mich. (4) Edward, born Oct. 30, 1849, was a partner of his brother Thomas M. in the shirt business. He is an antiquary and member of many historical societies in America and Europe. Cushing's "Dictionary of Initials and Pseudonyms" calls him "journalist." Besides carrying on a large correspondence with students and specialists who seek his assistance, he has found time to make, for many years, the indexes of the publications of several historical societies, as well as other historical works. His article on the "Man in the Iron Mask" in Frey's "Sobriquets and Nicknames" has been highly prized, in both this country



and England. His summer vacations have been spent in traveling with his camera over the localities made famous in American history, and the result is a collection of valuable photographs, while as a student he has collected a very large private library which contains some rare books.

Tilson Bourne Denham died in the evening of March 1, 1899, at his home on Union street, New Bedford, Mass., when in the eighty-sixth year of his age, the result of an injury sustained in falling down stairs.

(IX) THOMAS MANDELL DENHAM, son of Tilson Bourne Denham, was born in New Bedford Feb. 2, 1840. He attended the local and high schools, graduated from the latter, and in December, 1856, entered the *Standard* office, where he filled the positions of clerk and reporter, also doing other work. Thence he changed to the *Mercury* office, where for two years he was clerk, and after leaving the newspaper office he became engaged in the hardware business in New Bedford, where he continued until the Civil war broke out. He then went South and established what is known as a sutler's business, dealing at wholesale in goods of all kinds, following the army. He was located at Charleston, S. C., and while taking his goods in a schooner up the Savannah river he, with the aid of a negro, piloted the United States war fleet of twenty vessels, under General Foster, who was to meet Sherman's army at Port Royal. Though the river had been mined by the enemy they successfully piloted the vessels to safety. After the close of the war Mr. Denham returned home and followed bookkeeping until 1868, when he started the manufacture of white shirts in New Bedford, being a pioneer in that business. He began in a small way, but soon developed a large and successful trade and took into partnership with him his brother Edward, the business being conducted under the name of T. M. Denham & Brother. They had a large establishment on Acushnet avenue and enjoyed the reputation of having one of the largest businesses of its kind in New England, continuing same up to 1906, when they sold out and retired. Thomas M. Denham makes his home at No. 363 Cottage street. Though retired from regular business, he is still active and takes as much interest in his city and home as when he was younger, and he is busy all the time. In his home he has fixed up an up-to-date printing plant, having made the cases and other parts himself, and he puts in hours setting up type and printing, taking the utmost enjoyment in the work. Since he

has had leisure to indulge in such work he has developed considerable skill in artistic wool work and has made a number of pieces adaptable for cushion covers and similar uses. He has oil paintings in his home which he executed while a boy in his teens. In his younger days he also took a deep interest in theatricals, and was assigned leading parts in the local theater, playing side by side with professionals. He has shown talent in whatever he undertook. He is an admirer of art and a great lover of nature, so that he finds many pleasant and congenial ways in which to employ his time, which is always well spent. With all his other accomplishments and high qualities he possesses the gift of fluent and eloquent speech, and while serving as a member of the Legislature he made several notable addresses, among others a memorable one on the question of woman suffrage, to which he has given much study. He was elected a member of the State Legislature in 1895 and reelected in 1896, 1897 and 1898; he served as chairman of the committee on Prisons and Courts and Election Laws. Politically he is a staunch Republican in sentiment, but independent in his support of candidates. In 1876 he served as a member of the city council. Socially he belongs to Eureka Lodge, A. F. & A. M., to the council, chapter, and Sutton Commandery, K. T., and he is a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, in which he has held the rank of sergeant.

Mr. Denham's first marriage was to Edith Russell Watson. On May 27, 1867, he married (second) Clara Isadore Scott, daughter of William and Lucy B. Scott, and to them two children were born: Rachel Leach, born July 28, 1869, married Eben N. Barstow, of New Bedford, and has three children, Charlotte Denham, Thomas Tilson and Gilbert L.; Ethel Washburn, born Dec. 9, 1871, married Edgar M. Almy, of New Bedford, and has three children, Dorothy Denham, Tilson Bourne and Robert Forbes. Mrs. Clara I. Denham died Oct. 31, 1877, and Mr. Denham married (third) June 10, 1879, Amy Read Hathaway, a native of New Bedford, daughter of Brad-dock D. and Harriet (Richmond) Hathaway; a history of the Hathaway family is presented elsewhere in these volumes. By this union there is one child, Clara Alice Mandell, who was born in New Bedford and educated in the public and high schools there; she was married April 18, 1904, to John Allen Chase, and has two children, Thomas Mandell Denham, born April 3, 1905, and Constance Macomber, born July 17, 1909.



LEWIS GOULDING, who died at his home in Whitman, Mass., May 4, 1908, was a well-known public-spirited and patriotic citizen of that town, where he had been engaged in the manufacture of tonics for some years—a business successfully continued since his death by his sons. He was a native of Garland, Maine, born Jan. 1, 1839, son of Lewis and Maria H. (Ellis) Goulding.

Goulding is an English name. It was originally local and borrowed from Goulding on the border of Wales, anciently Gouldingham, derived from goal (a bound) and ham (a hamlet or town), but relieved of the last syllable before the first publication of a catalogue of English towns. The name occurs frequently in the annals of the Colonies, and is not without some distinction in English history. The death of Captain Goulding, commander of the "Diamond," on board which he was killed April 10, 1665, in a victorious engagement with the Dutch, qualified the joy felt at the victory in the frivolous court of Charles II. Capt. Roger Goulding, of Rhode Island, master of a vessel, rendered such eminent service in King Philip's war as to receive recognition and substantial reward from the authorities of Plymouth Colony. In 1665 William Goulding, with others, purchased of the representative of James, Duke of York, a large part of the territory now comprising the State of New Jersey.

(I) Peter Goulding was of Boston in 1665. He acted as an attorney in the court of Sessions. He removed from Boston. A second attempt was made to settle Quansigamond (Worcester) in 1683. Besides his town right, which he purchased of Thomas Hall, he owned 3,020 acres in Hassanamisco, which were valued at four pounds. In 1694, when the settlement of Worcester was broken up, he removed to Sudbury, Mass., and died there in 1703. He was twice married. The Christian name of his first wife was Jane. He married (second) Sarah Palmer, sister of Thomas Palmer. His children were: Peter; Mary, born Jan. 21, 1665; Frances, born Feb. 22, 1662; Martha (married John Smith); Elizabeth, born Oct. 6, 1673 (married William Johnson); Winsor, born March 3, 1674; Thomas, born Jan. 2, 1677; Sarah, born Aug. 19, 1679; John, born in 1681; Jane, born in January, 1683; Mercy, born Sept. 8, 1686; Peter (2); Abigail; Arabella; and Palmer, born in 1695.

(II) Capt. Palmer Goulding, born in 1695, was originally of Sudbury, but located in Worcester, Mass., Oct. 1, 1723, and there passed

the remainder of his days. He was a man of strong character, and conspicuous in town affairs. He commanded a company from Worcester at the capture of Louisburg in 1745. He died Feb. 11, 1770, aged seventy-five years. He married at Concord Dec. 4, 1721, Abigail Rice, who died at Holden, Mass., Feb. 17, 1773, aged seventy years. Their children were: Palmer, born Feb. 18, 1722-23; Abigail, Sept. 24, 1724 (died May 17, 1737); John, Oct. 3, 1726 (died Nov. 22, 1791); Millicent, Nov. 12, 1728 (died Aug. 9, 1813); Zurvella (or Trovilla), Dec. 25, 1730; Winsor, Dec. 4, 1732; Ignatius, Sept. 6, 1734 (died Nov. 3, 1814); Peter, Dec. 30, 1736 (died July 17, 1790); Abel, March 4, 1738 (died Dec. 6, 1817); and Elizabeth, May 10, 1741.

(III) Peter Goulding, son of Capt. Palmer, born Dec. 30, 1736, resided in Worcester, Mass., where he followed the trade of carpenter. He was killed by the falling of a frame July 17, 1790. He married Lucy Brewer, and they had children as follows: Levi, born March 15, 1766, died June 8, 1767; Clark, born Sept. 24, 1767, is mentioned below; Lucy, born April 10, 1770, married Nathan Gates; Patty, born March 11, 1772, married Clark Johnson; Lucinda, born Feb. 3, 1774, married Timothy Johnson; Peter was born Aug. 15, 1776; Sally, born April 28, 1778, died June 27, 1778; Sally (2), born April 18, 1780, married Reuben Scott; Zurilla was born April 2, 1781; Molly, born Dec. 23, 1783, died Feb. 20, 1799; Levi (2) was born Sept. 11, 1787.

(IV) Clark Goulding, son of Peter, born at Worcester, Mass., Sept. 24, 1767, married in 1795 Prudence Rice. He died Aug. 14, 1829. His children were: Mary, born Oct. 23, 1795, died in 1837, married in 1834 Arthur King; Lewis, born Aug. 18, 1797, died May 8, 1847; Abigail, born June 21, 1799, married in 1823 Elisha Chaffin; Harriet, born Feb. 22, 1801, married in 1841 Ebenezer Dana; Henry was born Dec. 13, 1802; Eli, Aug. 12, 1804; Clark, March 31, 1806; Lucy, born Oct. 15, 1807, married Jason Chapin in 1844; Peter was born March 30, 1810; Amelia, born March 15, 1812, died April 7, 1812; Frederick, born Dec. 12, 1813, died Feb. 8, 1814; Fanny, born April 2, 1816, married Gardner Childs; Frederick (2) was born July 19, 1823.

(V) Lewis Goulding, son of Clark and father of the late Lewis Goulding, was born Aug. 18, 1797, in the town of Worcester, Mass., and died May 8, 1847. He was twice married. His first wife was Lucy Adams, of Gardiner, Maine, in which town he settled, and engaged

in farming. Their children were: Mary; Eliza, Mrs. Denny, who died in May, 1884; Henry, who was killed at Spottsylvania in the Civil war; and Lucy, Mrs. Harrington, who died in 1886. Later he moved to Garland, Maine. In 1838 he married (second) Maria Holbrook Ellis, of Sherborn, Mass., and their children were: (1) Lewis is mentioned below. (2) Maria, born May 5, 1840, married Barnabas Paine and had six children, of whom are mentioned Lewis (married Ada Graham), Bertha (married Clarence Hudson), Frank (died in 1887), Frances C. (married G. H. Burgess) and Estella M. (3) Adeline B., born Dec. 23, 1843, married Elbridge L. Mann and had five children, Lillian J., Maurice W., Elsie M. (deceased), Sarah A. (deceased) and George E. (married G. E. Taft in 1911). (4) Sarah A., born Sept. 15, 1845, married Eben Higgins and had three children, namely: Eben Edward, born Nov. 2, 1871, married Nina Ashley, and died Feb. 29, 1908 (his children are Mildred A., Beatrice I., Lois Goulding and Hazel A.); Charles H. (B. S., D. V. S., F. R. M. S.), born Feb. 23, 1875, married Ruth Hall and has two children, Ruth Dorothy and Herbert H. (Charles H. Higgins is now in Ottawa, Canada, pathologist in the Dominion Department of Agriculture); Lydia A. was born Jan. 27, 1884. (5) James C. died young, in 1848.

(VI) Lewis Goulding, son of Lewis, was born at Garland, Maine, Jan. 1, 1839, and was only eight years old when his father died. He went to Worcester, Mass., with other members of the family. His opportunity for an education was limited, but by availing himself of every source to acquire knowledge—reading, study and observation—he became very well informed. His first employment was with his uncle, Peter Goulding, for whom he worked in a brass foundry for eight years. He then found work in Dover, Medfield and Medway. His work was interrupted by the Civil war. He enlisted May 17, 1861, for three years, in Company F, 4th Mass. V. I., and went by transport to join his regiment at Fortress Monroe, Va. He participated in the battle of Big Bethel, which took place June 10, 1861, about five miles from Newport News; was discharged at Boston, July 22, 1861, but again entered the service Sept. 3, 1862, and was assigned to duty as a nurse in the Finley general hospital at Washington, D. C.; was discharged in October, 1862, by reason of injuries received in the battle of Big Bethel the preceding year.

After returning from the war Mr. Goulding located in Medfield, where he worked in the

D. D. Curtis straw works, until February, 1870, when he removed to Medway, Mass., there engaging in manufacturing boots and shoes until 1880, when he came to what is now Whitman. Here he opened a periodical store, dealing in newspapers, etc., and this he conducted for a number of years. In 1889 he became interested in the manufacture of tonics, continuing both businesses until 1893, when he sold out the store that he might give his whole time and attention to the manufacture of tonics. He built a factory near the Whitman and Brockton line, in the town of Whitman, and in 1904 he took his sons into partnership, establishing a branch house in Boston. The business was carried on under the name of Lewis Goulding. Mr. Goulding died at his home May 4, 1908, and was buried in the Colebrook cemetery, Whitman.

Mr. Goulding was active in David A. Russell Post No. 78, G. A. R., of Whitman, and took a deep interest in the building of Grand Army hall there, as a memorial to the brave boys who fought in the Rebellion. He left no stone unturned to help its completion, and no one took more pride in it. He also belonged to the Union Veterans Union of Brockton. He was one of the original members of the Royal Arcanum lodge and a charter member of Webster Lodge, No. 113, I. O. O. F., both of Whitman, and was the first noble grand of the latter organization. In politics he was a staunch Republican, and in his religious views was liberal. He was a man well liked by all who knew him and bore an untarnished reputation for honesty and integrity, and for fidelity to his friends and to every trust.

On May 4, 1862, at Natick, Mass., Mr. Goulding was united in marriage to Harriet Ellen Russell, born at Providence, R. I., daughter of Arnold and Margaret (Oast) Russell. Four children blessed this union: (1) Llewellyn married Ethel Witherell. He is a member of St. John's Commandery, No. 198, Knights of Malta, of Brockton. (2) James H. married Helen A. Shaw. He is a charter member of G. A. Custer Camp, No. 28, Sons of Veterans, and Mount Hermon Commandery, No. 261, Knights of Malta, Whitman, and of General Custer Lodge, No. 17, A. F. & A. M., of Brockton. (3) George William is a member of Mount Hermon Commandery, No. 261, Knights of Malta, Whitman; Massasoit Lodge, No. 69, I. O. O. F., and of General Custer Lodge, No. 17, A. F. & A. M., of Brockton. (4) Lewis E. married Issie Dora Holmes. He is a member of Mount Hermon Commandery, No. 261, Knights of Malta, and Webster

Lodge, No. 113, I. O. O. F., of Whitman.

Since the death of the father the business has been successfully conducted under the name of Goulding Brothers, by the sons, who are young men of good business ability.

**HATHAWAY.** This name in early times was written as it was usually pronounced, Hodaway. According to Swift's Barnstable four of the name came over: Arthur, who settled in Marshfield, and afterward removed to Dartmouth; John and Joseph, of Taunton; and John, of Barnstable. J. D. Baldwin, in the N. E. H. and G. Register, Vol. XXXII, page 92, has Arthur Hathaway, from whom Herman H. Hathaway, of Fairhaven, Bristol county, traces his lineage, coming to America in 1630 from one of the Welsh counties of Great Britain and settling in Plymouth and appearing to have remained there; gives him a son, Arthur, Jr., whom he has marrying in Duxbury in November, 1652, Sarah Cook, where two of their children were born, thence removing to Dartmouth soon after 1655. Dartmouth originally included the present towns of Dartmouth, Westport, New Bedford and Fairhaven. It was bought of the Indians in 1652. At the division of Dartmouth in 1787 New Bedford and Fairhaven formed the township or town of New Bedford and Fairhaven bearing the name New Bedford. They were divided into separate townships or towns in 1812.

(II) Arthur Hathaway, Jr., was in Marshfield in 1643, and in what is now Plympton in 1656. In 1660 he and Sergeant Shaw were appointed by the court of Plymouth to put those who had lands in Dartmouth in some way for the levying and paying of the tax levied upon Cushna. In 1664, on the incorporation of the town, he was on the grand inquest, and had previously been appointed to such. He was many times selectman, etc., from 1664 till 1684; his name disappearing from the records in 1688. He married in November, 1652, Sarah, daughter of John Cook, he of the "Mayflower" (married Sarah, daughter of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower"). Their children were: John, born Sept. 17, 1653; Sarah, born Feb. 28, 1656; Thomas; Jonathan, born in 1671; Mary (married a Hammond); Lydia (died June 23, 1714); and Hannah (married a Cadman). The Hathaway name has been perpetuated here through the three sons of the settler, John, Thomas and Jonathan.

(III) Jonathan Hathaway, third son of Arthur, Jr., married Dec. 31, 1701, Susanna

Pope, born in 1689, daughter of Capt. Seth Pope. He died Sept. 17, 1727, in a "great sickness" at Dartmouth. She died Feb. 5, 1760. Their children were: Elizabeth, born March 11, 1703, died April 29, 1703; Abigail, born Sept. 14, or Dec. 24, 1704, married Oct. 7, 1751, Seth Spooner; Gamaliel, born Oct. 10, 1707, married June 16, 1736, Hannah Hillman; Hannah, born in November, 1709, died May 1, 1796; Lieut. Seth, born Aug. 17, 1711, married Nov. 24, 1743, Hannah Willis; Deborah, born July 10, 1713, married Oct. 9, 1730, Jireh Swift; Jonathan, born Oct. 17, 1715, married July 31, 1740, Bridget Delano; Silas, born Dec. 10, 1717, died unmarried in 1754; Elnathan, born Jan. 16, 1719-20, married March 25, 1742, Esther Spooner; and Paul, born in October, 1722, died Jan. 2, 1722-23.

(IV) Gamaliel Hathaway, son of Jonathan, born Oct. 10, 1707, died May 28, 1796. On June 16, 1736, he married Hannah Hillman, who died June 19, 1745. Children: Obed, born March 25, 1737; Capt. Eleazer, born Aug. 1, 1739; Anna, born Aug. 3, 1741; Micah, born Oct. 1, 1743.

(V) Micah Hathaway, son of Gamaliel, born Oct. 1, 1743, died Jan. 6, 1816. He married Mary Myricks, who died Jan. 8, 1793, at the age of forty-five years. They had a large family of children, namely: Gamaliel (who was lost at sea in September, 1797), Nathan, Thomas, Jonathan, Mary, Sarah, Susan (who died young), Hannah (married Reuben Taber), Susan (2) (married John Kendrick), Lydia and Elizabeth (who were the first and second wives, respectively, of Enoch Jenney), Elois (married a Sherman) and Obed.

(VI) Nathan Hathaway, son of Micah, married Elizabeth Kempton, daughter of James and Phebe (Stoddard) Kempton, who had a family of fourteen children. To Mr. and Mrs. Hathaway was born one son, Daniel K.

(VII) Daniel K. Hathaway, son of Nathan and Elizabeth (Kempton) Hathaway, married Catharine D. Wing, and they had three children: Herman H.; Sarah Elizabeth, who married Charles S. Jordan and had one child, Catharine Hathaway, born Dec. 5, 1889; and Nellie Augusta Wing. Mr. Hathaway was for a number of years a painter and decorator in Fairhaven. He was a member of the Unitarian Church. He died in December, 1879.

(VIII) HERMAN H. HATHAWAY, son of Daniel K. and Catharine D. (Wing) Hathaway, was born Aug. 23, 1857, in Fairhaven, and he has lived in that town all his life. He spent his early years in the public schools of

the town and in learning his father's trade, and upon leaving school went at once into business with his father, succeeding the latter at his death. From a small beginning Mr. Hathaway has built up a remarkably large business, considering the field to which his trade is confined. He has been located on Main street for about thirty-two years, and in 1891 put up the building in which he is now established. He gives employment to an average of twenty-four men. He has the principal business of the kind on the east side of the river, and also finds considerable patronage in New Bedford. His success is wholly the result of his own enterprise and endeavors, and is well deserved. In addition to his painting, decorating and wall paper business he has been extensively engaged in buying and selling real estate.

Mr. Hathaway has been a member of the Village Improvement Society for a number of years. He is also a trustee of the Riverside Cemetery Association. Socially he is a member of the Dartmouth Club, the New Bedford Yacht Club, the Brooks Club of New Bedford, and the Leighton Club of Fairhaven. He is a Republican in political sentiment. Ever since boyhood he has been a member of the Unitarian Church of Fairhaven, and he has served the congregation as its treasurer for the long period of eighteen years.

**EDWARD O. NOYES.** The Noyes family is one old in New England and as well in old England, and the progenitors here of an educated family—one of the learned professions there and here, as will be observed in what follows. And here in several of the towns of the Old Colony it became allied by marriage and otherwise connected with the early Pilgrims, the branch particularly noticed in this article, some of the descendants of the late Alva and Sophronia (Southworth) Noyes family of the old North Parish of Bridgewater (which eventually became North Bridgewater and is now the city of Brockton), being descended through the mother from the Saxon kings of England, and their ancestors, Cerdic and Odin. Reference is especially made to the late Rufus Southworth Noyes and his brother, the present Edward O. Noyes, sons of the late Alva Noyes, all of Brockton.

There follows in the line just indicated some family history and genealogy of the Brockton branch of the Noyes family from the immigrant ancestor down.

(I) Nicholas Noyes, born in 1615-16, son of Rev. William and Anne (Parker) Noyes, came to New England in 1633-34. His father took

the degree of A. B. at Oxford in 1592, and was instituted rector of Cholderton in 1602. An older brother of Nicholas, Rev. James Noyes, accompanied Nicholas, both taking the oath of supremacy and allegiance to pass for New England in the "Mary and John" of London, in March, 1633. James preached in what became Medford in 1633-34, and with Nicholas was among the first settlers in Newbury, in May, 1634-35. Nicholas was made a freeman, walking a distance of forty miles to Cambridge to qualify, May 17, 1637. He was a deputy to the General Court at Boston, from Newbury, in 1660, 1679, 1680, 1681. He was chosen deacon of the First Parish in 1633-34. About 1640 he married Mary, daughter of Capt. John Cutting, a shipmaster formerly of London, and his wife Mary. Mr. Noyes died Nov. 23, 1701. Their children were: Mary, Hannah, John, Cutting, Sarah, Timothy, James, Abigail, Rachel and Thomas.

(II) John Noyes, born Jan. 20, 1645, in Newbury, married Nov. 23, 1668, Mary Poore, of Andover, born in 1651. Mr. Noyes was made a freeman Jan. 9, 1674; was a house carpenter by occupation; lived in what was afterward known as the "farms district." He died in Newbury in 1691. His widow lived until after 1716. He lived in a house which he himself built in 1677, and which is still in the family. His children, all born in Newbury, were: Nicholas, Daniel, Mary, John, Martha, Nathaniel, Elizabeth and Samuel.

(III) Samuel Noyes, born Feb. 5, 1691, in Newbury, Mass., married in 1714 Hannah Poor. About 1712 he and his brother Nicholas removed to Abington, Mass. Although the youngest of the six sons, he was the progenitor of more descendants of the name than all the others together. One of his sons, John, had eight sons and seventy-five grandchildren, of whom thirty-three were sons who had families. Samuel Noyes was selectman in 1719, and town clerk in 1726. His children, all born in Abington, were: Samuel, Daniel, Mary, John, Benjamin, Abigail, Jacob and Ebenezer.

(IV) Capt. Daniel Noyes, born Oct. 7, 1716, married (first) in 1743 Hannah Thayer; (second) in 1750 Mercy Burrill; (third) in 1760 Mrs. Mary Reed. Mr. Noyes cleared the farm in Abington occupied in 1869 by Jacob Noyes. Eleven of his fifteen children died in youth; those born in Abington were: Ephraim, Deborah, Daniel and Mercy.

(V) Lieut. Ephraim Noyes, born Feb. 20, 1757, in Abington, Mass., married Jan. 20, 1780, Sarah Dike, daughter of Samuel Dike. Mr. Noyes was a soldier of the Revolution,



being credited with service from March, 1776, until the end of the war. He was selectman of Abington from 1794 to 1800. He removed to North Bridgewater in 1800. He died June 14, 1822, his wife surviving him and dying July 22, 1842. The children of Ephraim and Sarah, all born in Abington, were: Sarah, born March 28, 1784, married (first) Noah Norton and (second) Seth Snow; Ephraim, born Jan. 15, 1786, died in 1810; Rebecca, born July 1, 1789, married Josiah Eames; Daniel, born Dec. 31, 1791, married Eleanor Clark, and died in 1852; Jacob, born March 5, 1795, married Olive Edson; and Alva was born March 14, 1799.

(VI) Alva Noyes, son of Ephraim and Sarah (Dike) Noyes, born March 14, 1799, in Abington, Mass., married Dec. 11, 1821, Sophronia Southworth, born April 19, 1798, in North Bridgewater, Mass., daughter of Perez and Eunice (Kingman) Southworth, and a direct descendant of Edward Southworth, Esq., of Duke Place, London, who was early at Leyden, Holland, and his wife, Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, who was of Wrington, Somersetshire. Mr. Southworth died in August, 1620, leaving sons Constant and Thomas, and his widow Alice came to Plymouth in the ship "Ann" Aug. 1, 1623, and on Aug. 14th of that same year married Gov. William Bradford, of Plymouth. The sons Constant and Thomas came to New England in 1628 at Governor Bradford's request. Both sons became distinguished men in the Colony. From Constant through one of his descendants, Edward Southworth, of Duxbury and Bridgewater, and his wife Bridget (Bozworth), the descent of Mrs. Noyes is through Edward Southworth (2) and Perez Southworth. It is of interest to note that the pedigree of the first Edward Southworth has been traced back to royalty, from the Saxon kings of England, and their ancestors, Cerdic and Odin.

Alvin Noyes's parents removed to North Bridgewater when he was but one year old, and the remainder of his life was spent in the latter town, where he was engaged in agricultural pursuits. He was of a quiet and unassuming disposition, and devoted to his home and family. The children of Alva and Sophronia Noyes, all born in the town of North Bridgewater, Mass., were: Rufus S., born Nov. 15, 1822, is mentioned below; Harmony A., born July 10, 1824, married in 1849 Simeon L. Whitcomb, and is now a widow, residing in Newton, Mass.; Ephraim, born April 24, 1826, married Nancy Richards, and died in Chicago, as the result of an accident; Eunice, born

July 1, 1828, married Franklin Ward, and died in 1899, in Malden, Mass.; and Edward O., born Oct. 18, 1840, is mentioned below.

(VII) Rufus Southworth Noyes, son of Alva and Sophronia (Southworth) Noyes, born Nov. 15, 1822, in North Bridgewater, Mass., died there Nov. 9, 1899. He married Nov. 15, 1847, Dianthe Jane Kingman, born Oct. 11, 1825, daughter of Ambrose and Esther (Edson) Kingman, and a direct descendant of Henry Kingman, of Weymouth, who came from Wales in 1632 and served as a representative in 1638 and again in 1652, from whom her descent is through John, Henry (2), Henry (3), Seth and Ambrose Kingman. Mr. Noyes was engaged in agricultural pursuits and lived on Centre street in North Bridgewater. He and his wife had children: Albion K., born March 10, 1849, living in Brockton, unmarried; Charles A., born July 26, 1855, who married in 1878 Nellie D. Sewell; and Sophronia S., born Oct. 2, 1858, residing in Brockton, unmarried.

(VII) Edward O. Noyes, son of Alva and Sophronia (Southworth) Noyes, born Oct. 18, 1840, in North Bridgewater, Mass., acquired his early educational training in the common schools and Hunt's Academy, of his native town, being one of the first to enter Hunt's Academy when it was opened. After leaving school he became a clerk in the dry goods store of the late William F. Brett, where he remained but a short time, then entering the shoe factory of the late Charles R. Ford, where he found employment for about two years. On April 14, 1861, the day Fort Sumter was fired upon by the Confederates, opening the Civil war, Mr. Noyes, in company with Henry Southworth, under the firm name of Southworth & Noyes, opened a general store on Main street, where they remained until 1880, when upon the completion of the present Satucket block they removed their business thereto. Two years later, in 1882, Mr. Noyes purchased the interests of his partner in the business, and in 1884 discontinued the handling of groceries and converted the business into a hardware store exclusively. In 1880 Charles S. Packard became a member of the firm, continuing as such for a period of about four years, and later Mr. Noyes' nephew, Charles A. Noyes, became a member of the firm, during which time the business was conducted under the style of E. O. Noyes & Co. In 1900, after a successful career of nearly forty years as a merchant, Mr. Noyes retired from the business, disposing of his share in the same to his nephew, Charles A. Noyes, since which



time he has devoted his time to looking after his varied interests.

Faternally Mr. Noyes is a prominent member of the Masonic organization, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton, and is also a thirty-second-degree Mason, being a member of Massachusetts Consistory at Boston. Socially he has long been a member of the Commercial Club of Brockton, which organization is composed of the city's leading business and professional men. He was one of the original incorporators of the Home National Bank in 1874, and has served as a director of the same since its organization. In political faith Mr. Noyes is a firm believer in the principles of the Republican party, and has taken an active interest in the affairs and advancement of his native town and city. In 1873 and 1874 he served his town as representative in the General Court of the State, the latter year being the year in which the name of the town was changed from North Bridgewater to Brockton, Mr. Noyes presenting the petition of the late Charles C. Bixby and 1,021 others, legal voters of the town, for such change to the House of Representatives, in which he was serving.

On Oct. 27, 1864, Mr. Noyes was united in marriage to Rebecca Cowing Kilburn, daughter of Edward J. Kilburn, of Provincetown, Mass. Mrs. Noyes passed away July 3, 1899, in Brockton, beloved by all who knew her for her sterling traits of character. No children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Noyes.

Since retiring from business Mr. Noyes has devoted considerable of his time to traveling, and for several years has spent the greater part of the winters in California, he having been in that State during the famous earthquake which visited that locality in 1906.

JOSEPH ADDISON SHAW, to whom Middleboro is deeply indebted for his activity in the building and the real estate businesses, and a patriotic citizen who served faithfully and well during the Civil war, is a member of an old established family of southeastern Massachusetts, and was born Nov. 21, 1832.

(I) Abraham Shaw, with his wife, Bridget Best, from Yorkshire, England, came to New England as early as 1636-37, March 9th of which year he was made a freeman, being a proprietor of Watertown. After the burning of his house in October, 1636, he removed to Dedham. He was a signer of the famous com-

pact, and was constable of Dedham, chosen Sept. 6, 1638. He removed to Cambridge and was a town officer in 1640. He was given permission to erect a corn mill Feb. 12, 1636-37. He died in 1638, leaving a will in which he bequeathed to his eldest son Joseph; children: Mary, John and Martha, the latter two being infants; Joseph and John to have his lot at Dedham. His children were: Joseph settled in Weymouth; John also settled in Weymouth; Mary; Martha; and Susanna married Nicholas Byram, and removed to Weymouth.

(II) John Shaw, son of Abraham, born in Halifax, Yorkshire, England, married Alice Phillips, of Weymouth, and there lived all of his active life. His children, born in Weymouth, were: John, born about 1655; Elizabeth, born Feb. 26, 1656; Abraham, born Oct. 10, 1657; Mary, born May 24, 1660; Nicholas, born March 23, 1662; Joseph, born April 15, 1664; Alice, born July 6, 1666; Hannah, born April 7, 1668; Benjamin, born June 16, 1670; Abigail, born July 15, 1672; and Ebenezer, born April 24, 1674.

(III) Benjamin Shaw, son of John, born June 16, 1670, married Hannah Rogers, and lived in Taunton, where he died June 6, 1728.

(IV) Ebenezer Shaw (known as Eben), son of Benjamin and Hannah (Rogers) Shaw, married Hannah Fobes of Bridgewater.

(V) Zephaniah Shaw, son of Ebenezer, born 1752, was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He married March 24, 1776, Hannah Pratt, born 1752. She died Sept. 6, 1805, and he married (second) Reliance Richmond. She died in 1844, aged eighty-four years. Mr. Shaw died in 1829 in Middleboro. His children were: Sullivan, born Dec. 11, 1776, married Cynthia Keith; Lydia, born March 5, 1779, married Job Alden; Lois, born 1781, died Oct. 19, 1867, married Paul Hathaway; Calvin, born April 16, 1783, died Feb. 21, 1865; Delancy, born Aug. 9, 1785, married Solomon Reed; Hannah, born Nov. 17, 1787, married Gardner Wilbur; Sally, born March 1, 1790, married Azor Harris; Zephaniah, born Nov. 17, 1792, died Sept. 26, 1860, married Levina Keith, and (second) Lucy Crooker; Ebenezer, born Dec. 28, 1795, died Dec. 24, 1870, married Mary Dickerman, of Raynham; Orlando married Hannah Richmond, and died May 24, 1827.

(VI) Calvin Shaw, son of Zephaniah, born April 16, 1783, in Middleboro, attended the district schools and then learned the trade of carpenter and joiner, which trade he followed all the active years of his life in Middleboro. He made his home in the north part of the

town where he was well known. During the war of 1812 he was a soldier along the Plymouth coast. He died at his home Feb. 21, 1865, and was buried in the North Middleboro cemetery. He was a member of the Congregational Church. In political sentiment he was first a Whig, and then on the formation of the new party became a Republican. He married Nancy Gwyneth, born at Easton, Mass., daughter of John Gwyneth and granddaughter of William Gwyneth, a native of Wales and a soldier of the Revolution. Mrs. Shaw died April 20, 1880, at the age of ninety years, and was laid to rest in the North Middleboro cemetery. She, too, was a member of the Congregational Church. Nine children were born of this marriage, as follows: Adeline, born 1809, died Jan. 10, 1889; Calvin, born 1811, married Elizabeth Reed, of Hudson, Mass., and died at Cleveland, Ohio; Theodore G. married Matilda Osborne, of Columbus, Ohio; Nancy J. G. married Myrick Haskins; Cornelia Ann was the first wife of Myrick Haskins; Cassandra W., born 1822, died Jan. 6, 1891; Orlando H., born June, 1827, is still living in Watertown, Mass.; Henry Clay died young; Joseph Addison was born Nov. 21, 1832.

(VII) Joseph Addison Shaw, son of Calvin, was born in the north part of Middleboro, and educated in the district school. At an early age he started out to learn the trade of carpenter, at which he worked as a journeyman from the age of nineteen until the breaking out of the Civil war. He enlisted Aug. 1, 1862, in Company A, 40th Mass. Vol. Inf., under Captain Lurvey and Col. Burr Porter, of Fall River, and participated in the various battles and skirmishes that fell to the lot of his regiment. In 1863 he was in a hospital for a short time, and was mustered out of service in 1865, at the close of the war. Returning to his North Middleboro home he began the manufacturing of shoes, which he followed for five years. Later he moved to Middleboro Centre, where he carried on the contracting and building business for some time, after which he became interested in real estate, buying a large tract of land which he improved with fine dwelling houses. He has erected over thirty houses and tenements, some of which he has sold, and the others he has rented. He laid out several streets and one avenue is known as Shaw avenue. Mr. Shaw is a man of enterprise and progress. He is farsighted, and his judgment in business matters is exceptionally good. He has made a success of his

life, and this success he has wrought by hard work.

Fraternally Mr. Shaw was formerly a member of the Grand Army of the Republic for a number of years, and is now a member of the Union Veterans' Union, and the Masons, in the latter order affiliating with Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Middleboro. Politically he is a stanch Republican, but he has never aspired to official position. He attends the Unitarian Church, while his wife is a member of and active worker in the Baptist Church.

Mr. Shaw has been twice married. On Aug. 14, 1852, he married (first) Hannah Williams, born in Raynham, daughter of Elbridge and Hannah Williams. She died Dec. 30, 1902, and was buried in North Middleboro cemetery. Four children were born of this union, namely: Grace Addison, born June 17, 1853, married Henry A. Keith, of Bridgewater, and their children are Adeline Shaw, Cora Shelley, Marian Grace and Florence Wilbur; Calvin Henry, born Jan. 14, 1856, residing in Middleboro, where he follows his trade of carpenter, married Lura A. Hazelton, of Middleboro, and they have had children, Elmer H., Herbert and Lurabell; Hannah Maria, born Feb. 2, 1860, married Allerton C. Bennett, of Rochester, Mass., and they have had children, Flora Isabelle (who died young), Josephine Gushee, Leroy Allerton, Doris J., Addison Williams (who died in infancy) and Russell Williams; Addison Williams, born March 8, 1863, died Dec. 12, 1865.

Mr. Shaw married (second) Nov. 7, 1903, Mrs. Martha A. (Morrill) Grieve, who was born in Dedham, Mass., daughter of Gregory T. Morrill, of Natick, and Martha B. Trefrev, of Marblehead, and the widow of Thomas Grieve, of Marblehead, Massachusetts.

ALDEN (New Bedford family). Through the latter half of the nineteenth century and perhaps earlier, and on into the present one, there have lived at New Bedford some three generations of the historic Alden family in the line of the late Silas Alden, whose marriage with a Howland gives the later generations a still closer identity with the beginnings of the Old Colony. The present George Newell Alden, long an insurance man of the city and this section, a veteran of the Civil war and one of the community's substantial men and citizens, is of this Alden-Howland union. Born July 10, 1845, in New Bedford, Mass., George Newell Alden is a son of the late Silas and Emily (Howland) Alden, and a direct descendant in the eighth generation from John



Alden and Priscilla Mullins of the "Mayflower." These generations in detail follow in chronological order.

(I) John Alden, born in 1599, came to New England in the "Mayflower" in 1620. He was not of the Leyden Church, but was employed as a cooper at Southampton, where the ship victualled. He married probably in 1621 Priscilla, daughter of William Molins or Mullins, who with his wife came also in the "Mayflower," and both died in February succeeding their landing. Their residence after a few years was in Duxbury, on the north side of the village, on a farm which is still in the possession of their descendants. John Alden was distinguished for practical wisdom, integrity and decision, and early acquired and retained during his long life a commanding influence over his associates. He was much employed in public business; was an assistant to the governor for many years; and in every position he occupied fulfilled his duties promptly and to the satisfaction of his employers. Tradition represents Priscilla to have been very beautiful in her youth; and John was a comely person. He died at Duxbury Sept. 12, 1687, the last male survivor of those who came in the "Mayflower" and signed the compact in her cabin in 1620. The children of John and Priscilla were: John, born about 1622; Joseph, born in 1624; Elizabeth, born in 1625; Jonathan; Sarah; Ruth; Mary; David; and three whose names seem to be unknown.

(II) David Alden, son of John and Priscilla, born in 1646, died in 1719. He married Mary Southworth, born about 1650.

(III) Henry Alden, son of David and Mary, married Deborah. He died Feb. 18, 1730.

(IV) John Alden, of Needham, son of Henry and Deborah, married Nov. 26, 1728, Thankful Parker. His will bears date of June 26, 1782, and in it is mentioned a wife, together with a number of children and a granddaughter. His children were: Jemima, born March 9, 1730, who died in infancy; John, born Oct. 9, 1731; Alice, born July 12, 1733; Henry, born Nov. 27, 1734; Silas, born in 1736; Samuel, born in 1743; Moses; Moses (2); Thomas; Thankful, and Mary.

(V) Deacon Silas Alden, of Needham, son of John and Thankful, born in 1736, was a lieutenant in the Revolution, and a lieutenant colonel in the militia after the war. He married Margaret Capron, and died in 1826, at the age of ninety years. Their children were: Moses, Elizabeth, Paul, Silas, Amasa, Lydia, Rebecca, Simeon, Samuel and George.

(VI) Paul Alden, son of Silas and Margaret, born April 27, 1767, married Rebecca, born Feb. 19, 1773, daughter of Ebenezer Newell. He was a farmer in Newton, Mass., where he was a "man much respected." He died Dec. 3, 1815, aged forty-eight years. His children were: Lucinda, born Jan. 23, 1797; Elizabeth, born Oct. 14, 1798; Roxana, born April 26, 1800, who died unmarried June 2, 1863; Rebecca N., born April 6, 1802; Nancy, born Nov. 4, 1804; Paul, born July 18, 1807; Silas, born July 8, 1809; and Ebenezer N., born Dec. 22, 1811, who died unmarried Nov. 11, 1832.

(VII) Silas Alden, son of Paul and Rebecca, born July 8, 1809, married 22d of 10th month, 1840, Emily, born 11th of 3d month, 1810, daughter of Francis and Mary (Parker) Howland, she a daughter of John Avery Parker, and he a son of Joseph (1762-1839) and Mehetabel (Wilbor) Howland, a descendant of Henry Howland, who with his brother Arthur came to Plymouth before 1625, as appears farther on in this sketch. The children of Silas and Emily (Howland) Alden were: Mary H., born 8th of 1st month, 1842, who died 22d of 9th month, 1857; George Newell, born 10th of 7th month, 1845; and Ella, born 28th of 1st month, 1847, who married Joseph A. Baker, of Fall River.

After the death of his father Silas Alden and his mother moved to Dedham, Mass., where he was educated in the public schools. When he was sixteen years of age he began to learn the carriage trimmer's trade, which he followed for seven years, five years in Dedham and one year each in Boston and New Bedford. At the end of this period he entered a wholesale dry goods store in Boston as clerk, and remained four years. He then started in the retail dry goods business in New Bedford, locating on Purchase street, at the present site of Wing's store, and here he conducted a business for upward of ten years. In 1848 he sold out and went to South Lancaster, Worcester county, where he engaged in farming for five years. He then returned to New Bedford, where he spent the balance of his life. Mr. Alden served as a member of the board of overseers for seven years, six years as secretary of the board; and he also served on the board of assessors for three years. In politics he was always a stanch Whig and Republican. He died Nov. 14, 1902, and his wife Jan. 30, 1896.

(VIII) GEORGE NEWELL ALDEN was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, finishing in the high school under John F. Emerson and his successor, Charles P. Rugg.

He began business life in the counting-room of James B. Wood & Co., which he entered in the spring of 1863. In June of the following year he became bookkeeper of J. & W. R. Wing, but five months later left his desk and enlisted in the United States service, joining the 19th Unattached Company, Massachusetts Volunteers. He served until the close of the war (mustered out June 27, 1865), and returning to New Bedford engaged in the insurance business, with which he has been ever since connected. He began this business in September, 1865, with Joseph S. Tillinghast, a well-known fire insurance agent in his day, and continued with him till his death, in January, 1876. Then he formed a copartnership with Mr. Tillinghast's son Joseph under the firm name of Tillinghast & Alden, and this relation held until the death of this partner, in September, 1889, since which time he has continued the business alone and in his own name. In 1876 he was also elected secretary and treasurer of the Bristol County Mutual Fire Insurance Company, which position he still holds. He is a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings, and a director of the New Bedford Board of Trade. Mr. Alden is a member of Acushnet Lodge, No. 41, I. O. O. F.; and of Post No. 190, G. A. R., of which he was commander in 1896, and adjutant in 1893 and 1894. He is a member of the First Congregational (Unitarian) Church.

Mr. Alden was married Sept. 12, 1877, to Clara Eaton Burdick, and they have had two children: George Newell, Jr. (born May 25, 1880); and Mary Hathaway (born July 13, 1886, died Feb. 13, 1900).

**HOWLAND.** (I) Henry Howland is believed to have come to America with his brother Arthur in or before 1624. They appeared in Plymouth Colony in the early days of its settlement. The first mention of Henry Howland in New England is that made in the allotment of cattle to the different families of Plymouth in 1624. Perhaps none of the colonists have a better record for intelligence, thrift, uprightness and unmixed faith in the Divine One than he. He lived at Duxbury. He was made a freeman in 1633; was chosen constable for Duxbury in 1635; bought land there in 1640; was for some years surveyor of highways; served repeatedly on the grand jury, etc. About 1657 he joined the Society of Friends, and on this account suffered persecution. In 1652, associated with others, he bought a large tract of land in Dartmouth; was one of the twenty-seven purchasers of what is now Free-

town in 1659, and in the division of 1660 received for his share the sixth lot, which was afterward inherited by his son Samuel. Although one of the grantees of Bridgewater he never lived there. He married Mary Newland, and both likely died at the home in Duxbury. Their children were: Joseph, Zoeth, John, Samuel, Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary and Abigail.

(II) Zoeth Howland, son of Henry, was born in Duxbury, and settled in Dartmouth as early as 1662. He took the oath of fidelity in Duxbury in 1657, and probably about this time with his father became a convert to Quakerism, and meetings were held at his house, for which he was fined. He was killed by the Indians at Pocasset 21st of 1st month, 1676. Tiverton and Little Compton were known as Pocasset, and the present stone bridge was Howland's ferry, which was later kept by Daniel, son of Zoeth. Abigail Howland, widow of Zoeth, married (second) in 1678 Richard Kirby. All of the sons of Zoeth except Samuel were active members of the Apponegansett Meeting. His children were: Nathaniel, Benjamin, Daniel, Lydia, Mary, Sarah, Henry, Abigail, Nicholas and Samuel.

(III) Benjamin Howland, son of Zoeth, born 8th of 3d month, 1657, in Duxbury, Mass., married 23d of 4th month, 1684, Judith Sampson. Mr. Howland was a prominent member of the Apponegansett Friends' Meeting. He was a farmer and owned what is called the Round Hills farm in Dartmouth, which has always been and still is held by a descendant. Mr. Howland was a prominent citizen. He held the offices of selectman and assessor in 1697, was a surveyor of highways in 1698, and constable in 1709. He was appointed treasurer of the monthly meeting fund 19th of 9th month, 1705. He died 12th of 2d month, 1727. His children were: Abigail, born 30th of 11th month, 1686; Benjamin, born 30th of 11th month, 1688; Isaac, born 30th of 1st month, 1694; Desire, born 20th of 8th month, 1696; Barnabas, born 16th of 9th month, 1699; and Lydia, born 8th of 10th month, 1701.

(IV) Barnabas Howland, son of Benjamin, born 16th of 9th month, 1699, at Round Hills, in Dartmouth, Mass., married (first) 30th of 4th month, 1724, Rebecca, born 5th of 8th month, 1707, daughter of John Lapham, of the same town. She died 7th of 9th month, 1736, and he married (second) 16th of 4th month, 1750, Penelope, widow of Jedediah Allen, of Dartmouth, Mass. Barnabas Howland died 19th of 2d month, 1773. His children were: Judith, born 14th of 1st month, 1725; Benja-

min, born 25th of 4th month, 1727; Elizabeth, born 20th of 1st month, 1730; Silvia, born 28th of 2d month, 1732; Gideon, born 29th of 3d month, 1734; and Lydia, born 9th of 7th month, 1735.

(V) Gideon Howland, son of Barnabas, born 29th of 3d month, 1734, at Round Hills farm in Dartmouth, married 25th of 3d month, 1753, Sarah, born 13th of 1st month, 1736, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Judith Hicks. Gideon Howland died 2d of 5th month, 1823. His wife died in 9th month, 1824. Their children were: Rebecca, born 21st of 10th month, 1754; William, born 13th of 3d month, 1756; Cornelius, born 13th of 3d month, 1758; Judith, born 9th of 2d month, 1760; Joseph, born 8th of 4th month, 1762 (died 1839, married Mehetabel Wilbor); Lydia, born 14th of 12th month, 1763; Sylvia, born 4th of 8th month, 1765; Sarah, born 2d of 5th month, 1767; Desire, born 19th of 11th month, 1768; Gideon, born 4th of 8th month, 1770; Gilbert, born 13th of 6th month, 1772; John H., born 8th of 2d month, 1774; and Pardon, born 1st of 1st month, 1777.

(VI) Joseph Howland, born 8th of 4th month, 1762, died 1839, married Mehetabel Wilbor.

(VII) Francis Howland married Mary, daughter of John Avery Parker, and their daughter

(VIII) Emily married Silas Alden; they were the parents of George Newell Alden.

**GORHAM.** The Gorham family of which Ephraim Albert Gorham, of Hanson, Plymouth Co., Mass., is a member, is of old Cape Cod stock and one of two hundred and sixty and more years' standing in New England, and of long, honorable connection in England. The family, it is said, accompanied William the Conqueror thither from Normandy, and members of it, for services at the battle of Hastings, received a manorial estate at a place afterward called Gorhamsbury. Gorham, Maine, is named for a branch of this old Cape Cod family, among whose posterity have been many noble men and women of achievement and great usefulness. This article deals, in chronological order, with the genealogy and families of the line of Ephraim Albert Gorham.

(I) James Gorham, born in 1550, died in 1576. In 1572 he married Agnes Bennington.

(II) Ralph Gorham, son of James, born in 1574, came to New England before 1637, and died in 1643, aged sixty-eight years. His children were Ralph and John.

(III) Capt. John Gorham, son of Ralph,

born in Benefield, England, baptized Jan. 28, 1621, married in Plymouth in 1643 Desire Howland, who was born at Plymouth about 1623, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland, of the "Mayflower." In 1652 they removed to Barnstable, where she died Oct. 13, 1683. Captain Gorham was buried at Swansea Feb. 5, 1675-76. Children: Desire, born in Plymouth April 2, 1644, married John Hawes, of Yarmouth; Temperance, born in Marshfield May 5, 1646, married (first) Edward Sturgis, Jr., and (second) Thomas Baxter; Elizabeth, born in Marshfield April 2, 1648, married Joseph Hallett; James, born in Marshfield April 28, 1650, married Hannah Huckins; John, born in Marshfield Feb. 20, 1651-52, married Mary Otis; Joseph, born in Yarmouth Feb. 16, 1653-54, married Sarah Sturgis; Jabez, born in Barnstable Aug. 3, 1656, married Hannah (Sturgis) Gray; Mercy, born in Barnstable Jan. 20, 1658, married George Dennison; Lydia, born in Barnstable Nov. 16, 1661, married John Thatcher; Hannah, born in Barnstable Nov. 28, 1663, married Joseph Wheeling; and Shubael was born Oct. 21, 1667, in Barnstable.

(IV) Joseph Gorham, son of John, born in Yarmouth Feb. 16, 1653-54, married Sarah Sturgis, and he died July 9, 1726. Their children were: Sarah, born Jan. 16, 1678, who married Ebenezer How; Joseph, born April 15, 1681, who married Sarah Kirk; Samuel, born in October, 1682; John, born Feb. 28, 1683-84; Desire, born in April, 1685, who married John Baxter; Isaac, born in October, 1687; Hezekiah, born in August, 1689; and Josiah, born Dec. 2, 1692.

(V) Josiah Gorham, son of Joseph, born Dec. 2, 1692, was three times married, his first wife, Sarah, dying Feb. 2, 1719-20. On March 15, 1721-22, he married Priscilla Sears, who died April 3, 1760. His third wife, Mary Hallett, whom he married Oct. 25, 1761, died March 24, 1775. He died in April, 1775. His children were: Rebecca, born in Rhode Island July 14, 1717; Samuel, born Jan. 3, 1722-23; Isaac, born Feb. 28, 1724-25; Joseph, born May 30, 1728; Josiah, born April 14, 1730; Hezekiah, born Sept. 14, 1732; Stephen, born July 29, 1735; and David, born May 3, 1738.

(VI) Samuel Gorham, son of Josiah, married Abigail Hallett April 30, 1747, and he died May 12, 1789. His children were: Joseph, born June 9, 1748; Priscilla, born March 5, 1749-50, who married Josiah Taylor; Joseph (2), born Aug. 11, 1754, who married Sarah Taylor; Isaac, born April 30, 1752 (died July 11, 1814); who married (first) Sarah and

(second) Mrs. Elizabeth Crowell; Roland, born June 10, 1757; Abigail, born March 4, 1760, who married Joseph Thatcher; and Samuel, born Aug. 2, 1764, who died Sept. 20, 1790.

(VII) Joseph Gorham, son of Samuel, married Sarah Taylor Jan. 16, 1783. His children were: Fanny, born Oct. 30, 1783 (married Samuel Eldridge, of Harwich); Martha, born Nov. 3, 1784; Nancy, born July 1, 1786 (died Aug. 26, 1787); Nancy (2), born Oct. 22, 1788 (married Amos Farris); Betsey, born Aug. 16, 1789; Sally, born July 14, 1791; Joseph, born July 6, 1793; Samuel, born Aug. 29, 1795 (died Sept. 14, 1796); Isaac, born July 15, 1799 (died Feb. 6, 1801); Allen, born Oct. 17, 1801 (died June 2, 1803); and Nabby, born Dec. 5, 1803.

(VIII) Joseph Gorham, born July 6, 1793-94, at Falmouth, died May 20, 1858, at South Harwich, aged sixty-five years. On Feb. 10, 1813, he married Sarah Tripp, of Harwich, who was born in 1794, and died Jan. 20, 1870, in South Harwich. They were the parents of the following children: (1) Samuel Thatcher is mentioned below. (2) Joseph, born June 18, 1816, married (first) Mary Baker, of Harwich, and had four children by that union, Rebecca, Marietta, Emily K., and one not named, that died in infancy. His second wife, Almira (Wixon), of Harwich, bore him two children, Eddie and Joseph. (3) Abbie, born in 1817, died in South Harwich in 1903. On Jan. 2, 1839, she married Amasa Nickerson, of Harwich, but left no children. (4) Sallie, born July 2, 1819, died in East Boston in 1868. She married (first) Laban Smith, of Harwich, and had children: Sarah A., Abbie, and George. Mr. Smith was lost at sea in 1852, and Mrs. Smith subsequently married (second) Reuben Tripp, Jr., by whom she had one child, Maria. (5) Nathaniel Tripp, born July 14, 1823, died at Winthrop, Feb. 22, 1907. In 1850 he married Sarah Ann Eldridge and they had seven children, among whom were Mary B. (born March 14, 1864) and Nathaniel (born Aug. 16, 1867, who married Althea Hunt, of Harwich). (6) Rebecca, born Sept. 25, 1825, died in Harwich in 1873. She married Warren Smith, of Harwich, and they had children, Helen, Arthur, Lillian and Alice. (7) Fannie, born May 19, 1833, married John Berry Pierce, of Harwich, and had three children, Herbert, Stella and John. Mrs. Pierce died in Cambridge, Mass. (8) Benjamin, born Sept. 22, 1838, died Oct. 3, 1903, at South Harwich. His first marriage was to Sarah Pratt, of Harwich, and they had one child, Minnie. He married (second) Ida Chase, by whom he had

two children, and to his third marriage, with Mary Gallagher, were born five, Benjamin, Amasa, Ralph, Joseph and Henry.

Acus Tripp, grandfather of Mrs. Joseph Gorham, was a corporal in Capt. Simeon Fowler's company, Col. Jonathan Reed's (1st) Regiment of guards; muster roll dated Cambridge, May 9, 1778; enlistment, three months from April 2, 1778; also, same company and regiment; entered service April 4, 1778; service to July 8, 1778, three months, three days, at Cambridge; also private, Capt. Elijah Smalley's company, Maj. Zenas Winslow's regiment; service six days, on an alarm to Bedford and Falmouth in September, 1778; roll sworn to in Barnstable county.—Revolutionary records.

(IX) Samuel Thatcher Gorham, son of Joseph, born Aug. 21, 1814, in South Harwich, Mass., died in 1851, being lost at sea. He received his schooling in Harwich, and went to sea at an early age, in the fishing industry. He was captain of many fishing boats, and was in command of the schooner "Uncle Amasa" at the time of his death, going down with his boat; she was built in East Boston. His wife, Mary Bradford, of Harwich, born Sept. 25, 1817, daughter of Ephraim and Cynthia (Bearse) Bradford, died March 10, 1900, in Harwich. They were the parents of the following children: Elisha Bearse, born Aug. 31, 1840, who was lost at sea Jan. 10, 1859, on the schooner "R. L. Kenney"; Mary Austin, born Aug. 14, 1842 (died in December, 1908), who married Barzillai Eldridge, of Chatham, Mass., and had three children, Georgie May, Samuel and Bertram; Samuel H., born Aug. 3, 1845, who died young; and Ephraim Albert.

(X) EPHRAIM ALBERT GORHAM, born Nov. 7, 1847, in Harwich, received his education in the public schools there. Early in life he went fishing to the Grand Bank, also sailing in the coasting trade, and he was captain of a number of fishing boats. At the age of thirty-three, however, he gave up his seafaring life, and commenced cranberry growing on the Cape, later moving to Pembroke, Plymouth county, where he is now extensively engaged in the business, owning about forty acres of bogs. He also engages in general farming, but to a limited extent, cranberries being his principal crop. In this connection he is a member of the New England Cranberry Growers' Association and the Cape Cod Cranberry Sales Company. He still retains his property and interests in Pembroke, though his home is now in Hanson. Mr. Gorham is a member of the Order of United American Mechanics and a Republi-



can in politics. He and his wife attend the Baptist Church at Hanson.

On March 18, 1870, Mr. Gorham married Marietta Rogers, of Harwich, daughter of Asa and Salome (Nickerson) Rogers, of Harwich, and they have had a family of six children, as follows: (1) Hubert Aubrey, born Oct. 21, 1872, was married in Hanson June 30, 1898, to Annie Thayer Damon, and they have two children, Elsie Alberta, born in March, 1900, and Thomas Damon, born in February, 1910. (2) Abbie Eliza, born Sept. 14, 1874, was married in April, 1898, to Warren Linwood Hill, of Hanson, and has one child, Avis D., born April 24, 1903. (3) Etta Ernestine, born May 7, 1879, was married April 30, 1901, to Harry S. Damon, of Hanson, and they have one child, Kenneth Gorham Damon, born May 30, 1902. (4) Violet Garland, born June 18, 1884, was married Oct. 22, 1904, to Harold Truett Clark, of Hanson. (5) Daisy Marie, born Feb. 27, 1886, was married Dec. 5, 1906, to Herbert Lester Shepard. (6) Albert Stanley, born Dec. 21, 1888, married June 17, 1910, Florence Turner; he is in the cranberry business with his father.

Asa Rogers, father of Mrs. Gorham, born July 24, 1803, in Orleans, Mass., married Salome Nickerson, who was born Nov. 28, 1806, and to them were born the following children: (1) Winslow Smith, born March 27, 1821, married Diana Nickerson, of Harwich, Nov. 20, 1847, and they had three children, born as follows: Ida, Oct. 17, 1853; Lillian Estelle, Sept. 10, 1864; and Lottie Bell, Dec. 29, 1866. (2) Warren Nickerson, born Oct. 14, 1830, resides in Providence, R. I. He married Rebecca Eldridge, of Harwich, Mass., and they had children: Asa, Franklin, Emily, Frederick and Francis Merwin. (3) Franklin, born Nov. 19, 1831, was lost at sea with his father in 1850. (4) Eliza Nickerson, born May 9, 1834, in Orleans, Mass., married (first) Josiah Eldridge, of Harwich, who was lost at sea. By her second husband, Freeman Hayden, of Orleans, she had one child, Francis M. (5) Asa Smith, born Jan. 20, 1840, in Harwich, married (first) Rebecca Louise Snow, of Orleans, and had two children, Lennette M., born Aug. 12, 1866, and Lawrence M., born Dec. 6, 1870. By his second wife, Dorcas Eldridge, of Harwich, he had one child, Louie Emma. (6) Salome Emline, born Feb. 12, 1844, married Caleb Hayden, of Orleans, and they had four children: Maurice A., born Feb. 28, 1864, who married Addie F. Higgins and had Ethel (born Feb. 16, 1884) and Frank L. (born Sept. 23, 1885); Eliza F., who married Frank Higgins and had one

child, Maud Vernon (born April 3, 1887); Emmie Modena, born Nov. 19, 1868, who married Frank Snow and has three children, Howard N., Lina M. and Violet Frances; and Caleb Clifton, who married Lizzie Seddon and had Norman C., Maurice L. and John. (7) Marietta married Ephraim A. Gorham.

The father of this family, Asa Rogers, was lost at sea on the schooner "Hamilton" in 1850. He was a son of Asa and grandson of Hezekiah Rogers. His wife, Salome (Nickerson), was a member of the old Nickerson family settled here as early as 1637. She was a daughter of Seth and Pacia (Eldridge) Nickerson and granddaughter of Stephen Nickerson, born in 1752, who lived to be ninety-two years old, dying in 1844. He traced his descent from William Nickerson, who was the first white man to own land and settle in what is now Chatham, Mass., in 1665, through William (2), William (3) and William (4).

**BENNETT.** The name of Bennett has been an honored one in Rhode Island for more than two hundred and fifty years, and the family has been a conspicuous one in various walks of life. A greater portion of those of the name in Rhode Island are descended from Samuel Bennett, who was commissioner in 1657, and deputy in 1668, 1674 and 1676. He was a settler of Providence as early as 1642 and of the town of East Greenwich in 1673.

Reliable genealogical data which will connect him with those of the name several generations later is unobtainable, but it is assumed and contended that he is the ancestor of many branches of the family.

Timothy Bennett was born in East Greenwich, but later became a resident of Smithfield, R. I., and still later of what is now the town of Cumberland, R. I., in the vicinity of which his numerous descendants now reside. He located upon a farm which was obtained from the Cargill family and which later reverted to the same family and is, or has been, known in recent years as the Darwin Cargill farm. Mr. Bennett married Hannah, daughter of Peter Darling, and who was at that time at Bellingham, Mass., and descended from an early New England family. Their children were: Levi-nah, born Aug. 27, 1765, who died Dec. 19, 1769; Joseph, of whom more follows; Olive, born Feb. 16, 1770; Susannah, born March 3, 1772; Hannah, born Oct. 12, 1774; Timothy, born June 10, 1777; and Deborah, born Nov. 16, 1781.

Joseph Bennett, eldest son of Timothy, was born Nov. 6, 1767, in what is now Lime Rock,

R. I., then in the town of Smithfield, and was six weeks old when the family removed to Cumberland. Until he was fourteen years of age he resided on the homestead farm where his father, in addition to his farming, carried on the business of barrel making. He, Timothy, was a man of great physical bulk and is said to have exceeded 340 pounds in weight. He became so large in girth as to render him unable to longer work as a cooper and the business was disposed of. Young Joseph was apprenticed to the purchaser of this interest, much to the former's dissatisfaction. He was a youth of high spirit and, like many others of his day, had a longing for a seafaring life. Accordingly he decided to run away, though he apprised his mother of his intentions. He was without funds and carried his belongings in a small cloth bag. He had not proceeded a great distance when he was overtaken by his father, who was unsuccessful in his efforts to prevail upon him to return to his home, and he then gave him all the money that he had in his purse, the amount being some forty cents. Thus equipped the youth proceeded on his way, which was destined to lead him to many distant lands and into strange adventures. In a short time he arrived in Boston, where he had little trouble in becoming a member of the crew of a schooner leaving on a long voyage. They had gone but a little way when they were becalmed and on the following morning it was discovered that an East India trader, belonging to the British government, had become becalmed, and had drifted near them. This occasioned no alarm until the schooner was boarded by officers from the British ship, who selected three men, one of whom was Joseph Bennett, from the crew of the schooner, and took them aboard the vessel. The brig reached London on the morning following the sinking of the "Royal George," which went down with eight hundred on board, and which created much excitement throughout England. For the seven years which followed Joseph Bennett was seldom permitted to leave this ship (the "Sabines" or "Sabinas") except under guard, though he made several unsuccessful attempts to escape. He and his companions were taken on many long voyages, visiting many countries, including the sailing to a point then farthest north in the Arctic ocean, and also penetrated unexplored southern seas. Finally, while in port at Glasgow, Scotland, Joseph and one of his companions made the acquaintance of a widow whose husband's name was Joseph Bennett. This coincidence led to an exchange of confidence and our Joseph related his adventures

and desire to escape. In this the lady agreed to assist the young men and accordingly they were secreted in a secret passage until the search for them was abandoned. They then made their way to the north of Scotland, where they secured a fishing smack in which they took to sea. After much suffering from cold and hunger they landed upon what proved to be a Russian possession, and for a time they subsisted upon shellfish. A Russian whom they found occupying a hut gave them shelter for two weeks and then assisted them to a friend who did all that he could for them. After a period of wandering, despairing of reaching America, and constantly in fear of capture, Mr. Bennett wisely concluded that the last place that he would be sought in would be that from which he had escaped, and he enlisted in the British navy and served until given an honorable discharge at Chatham, England, on March 5, 1803. His discharge papers are now in the hands of his descendants.

Mr. Bennett then shipped to New Orleans and from there to New York on the "John Brown," and from the latter city to Providence on the "John Brown Jr." Some time after this he was induced by friends to be one of a ship's company to Cork, Ireland, to convey emigrants to America. He was there recognized by the captain of a British cutter, and though he might have successfully resisted any effort to return him to the service he sought safety in flight and was in hiding for some time, finally making his way back to America after much adventure. He then remained on the homestead in Cumberland until his death, which occurred in about his eighty-fifth year. He possessed a retentive memory and took great pleasure in relating his numerous adventures, many of which are still repeated by his posterity. In his latter years he compiled manuscript containing a detailed account of his career, and to this forethought we are indebted for much of the data contained in this article. Mr. Bennett married Nancy Aldrich, a descendant of George Aldrich, and member of a family concerning whom there is much mention elsewhere in this publication. To them were born the following children: Joseph, Timothy, Hannah, Nancy, Susan Ann, Deborah, Laura, Whipple and William.

Joseph Bennett (2), son of Joseph, was born in 1804 in Cumberland. He became an expert blacksmith and machinist and for a time had his residence and place of business at Robin Hollow, in Cumberland. He evidently inherited his father's disposition and taste for travel and followed a somewhat adventurous

career. For a time Mr. Bennett made Providence his home and subsequently went on long whaling voyages. Later he removed to North Carolina, where he was employed in making and setting up machinery. Still later he was engaged in lumber rafting in Louisiana. He finally drifted to California, where at San Francisco he was employed as an iron forger; later he was a miner, then engaged in the milk business in San Francisco, and thence went to Santa Barbara, where he located on a ranch and died somewhat advanced in years. In Cumberland he married Betsey A. Davis, a daughter of Phillip Davis, of Fall River, and to them were born two children: Debora, who died in infancy; and William A. Mrs. Bennett subsequently married Selton Jilson, and died in 1849.

WILLIAM ALLEN BENNETT, son of Joseph and Betsey A. (Davis) Bennett, was born May 27, 1828, in Providence. At the tender age of eight years he went to work in a factory, but his health and strength were not sufficiently robust to enable him to make progress. He then went to live with his grandfather Bennett, later resuming his work in factories until he reached the age of sixteen years, when he began learning carpentry and shipbuilding in Providence with a Mr. Eddy. After this he became an employee of William H. and George Dyer, as a carpenter and builder, continuing the connection for a number of years, and being located in Providence, New York City (for one year), Springfield, Mass., etc. In about 1860 he located in North Attleboro, where he ever afterward resided and where he was for many years a contractor and builder on his own account as well as building for others. In about 1890 he retired from active pursuits, and subsequently devoted himself to his personal interests. He and his wife spent the summers at Onset, Mass., for a number of years.

Mr. Bennett was well and favorably known throughout a wide acquaintance and was highly regarded and esteemed in the community wherein he resided for so many years. Though at the time of this writing he had passed fourscore and two years he retained to a very great degree his physical and mental vigor. He was an intelligent and fluent conversationalist, took great enjoyment in out-of-door life, and was an enthusiastic disciple of Izaak Walton. He was a Republican in political views and though he acted independently when he thought it necessary, took a good citizen's interest in political affairs, though in no sense a politician. He was a member of Bristol Lodge, No. 29,

A. F. & A. M., of King David Chapter, R. A. M., at Foxboro, and of Bristol Commandery, Knights Templars, at Attleboro. He was the oldest living member of his lodge and one of the oldest Masons in Bristol county.

On July 18, 1848, Mr. Bennett married Melinda J. Guild, daughter of Herman and Melinda (Chamberlain) Guild, of Wrentham, Mass., and descended from old and honored New England ancestry. They had the following children: (1) Dora M., born Dec. 14, 1850, married Walter C. Brown, son of James O. Brown, of Cumberland, R. I., and they reside in Bazile Mills, Nebr. Their children are Ida J., James Allen, Eugene, William, Charles, Jeannette, Dora Edith and Paul. (2) Frances Elizabeth married George Brown, of Cumberland, and resides at Attleboro Falls. Their children are Mamie (who married Clarence Washburn) and Ella Frank. (3) William P. married Isabella Fisher, and died in June, 1900. (4) Ella Jane married Franklin Sheldon, and died at North Attleboro. (5) Joseph Allen, a jeweler of North Attleboro, married Luna Warner. There are ten grandchildren and eight great-grandchildren. Mr. and Mrs. Bennett had a happy married life of over sixty-three years, rich in the devotion of unselfish and loving natures, the sunset of their days proving as bright and beautiful as heart could wish. Mr. Bennett passed away in December, 1911.

HOWARD. For two hundred and sixty and more years the Howard family has dwelt in the Bridgewater and in the region of country thereabouts, the descendants of John Howard, who with his brother James came from England and settled in Duxbury, Mass., the former becoming one of the first settlers of ancient Bridgewater, in 1651, his numerous descendants since having been prominently identified with the growth and progress of that community. This article is to treat particularly of that branch of the family to which belonged the late Nathan Capen Howard, and his sons Jeremiah B. Howard, member of the board of county commissioners of Plymouth county, and Lester S. Howard, proprietor of one of the largest printing establishments in southeastern Massachusetts.

(1) John Howard (or Haward, as the name was spelled until 1700) and his brother James came from England to America and settled in Duxbury. John removed thence to the West parish of Bridgewater, and became one of the first settlers of the town in 1651. When a lad, it is said, he lived in the family of Capt. Miles

Standish. He was a man of great influence in the new plantation, and was one of the first military officers of the town. Savage says he was a representative to the General Court in 1678, and often after, and credits him with being the progenitor of a distinguished and numerous family. He was an innkeeper as early as 1670. He died in 1700. His children were: John, Jr., James, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Sarah, Bethiah and Ephraim.

(II) John Howard, Jr., son of John, married Sarah Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, and their children were: Susanna, Edward, Robert, Martha, Sarah and Bethiah.

(III) Capt. Robert Howard, son of John, was born in 1699, was one of the first settlers of the North parish of Bridgewater, and lived to be eighty years of age, dying in 1779. He was captain in the militia. On April 25, 1725, he married Abigail Keith, daughter of Joseph Keith, and their children were: John, Martha, Keziah, Robert, Adam, Abigail, Betty and Daniel.

(IV) Daniel Howard, son of Capt. Robert, was born Jan. 6, 1750, and married in 1773 Vesta Howard, daughter of Barnabas Howard. He died April 20, 1821, aged seventy-one years. His children were: Darius, born Dec. 13, 1773, married, (first) Sophia Howard and (second) Huldah Cary; Daniel, born Feb. 6, 1775, married (first) Susan Kingman and (second) Widow Mary Emerson; Ambrose, born July 30, 1776, married Ruth Parker, and moved to Winslow, Maine; Ziphion, born Dec. 15, 1779, married Amy Reynolds, and settled in Winslow, Maine; Vesta, born Nov. 12, 1781, married Robert S. Holbrook, of Stoughton; Damaris, born March 10, 1784, married Jabez Woodman, of New Gloucester, Maine; Cyrus, born July 22, 1788, married (first) Sylvia Howard, (second) Abi Edson and (third) Keziah Hayden; Sidney, born June 12, 1790, married Sally Littlefield, of Stoughton; Polly, born April 20, 1792, died unmarried; and Lewis, born July 10, 1794, married Eliza Ford.

(V) Sidney Howard, son of Daniel, was born June 12, 1790, was a farmer, and in early life a shoemaker. He died in North Bridgewater Aug. 24, 1853. In 1820 he married Sally Littlefield, daughter of Maj. Samuel Littlefield, of Stoughton, Mass. She died Feb. 28, 1876. Their children were: Hovenden Littlefield, born March 15, 1821, married Emily Jane French; John Shepard, born Sept. 7, 1824, married (first) Cynthia Faxon and (second) Mary Ford; Nathan Capen, born June 11, 1827, is mentioned below; and Vesta, born in

1832, married Franklin W. Hatch, of Marshfield, Massachusetts.

(VI) NATHAN CAPEN HOWARD, son of Sidney, was born June 11, 1827, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, and died Dec. 13, 1897. On May 1, 1850, he married Mary Elizabeth Beals, born Feb. 26, 1833, died June 7, 1907, daughter of Capt. Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Hatch) Beals. The children born of this union were: Adelia Elizabeth, born May 20, 1851, married the late Cassander L. Reynolds, of Brockton, where she resides; Jeremiah Beals is mentioned below; Annie Winslow, born April 16, 1858, married James T. Shields, of Campello, where she died June 28, 1890; Ella Capen, born Jan. 18, 1865, died Jan. 22, 1886; Lester Sumner is mentioned farther on; and Frederick LeRoy, born Aug. 5, 1873, who was associated with his brother Lester S., in the printing business, was drowned Oct. 11, 1900, at Nantucket (he was unmarried). Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Beals) Howard was a descendant of John Beal (Beale), who came from the parish of Hingham, County of Norfolk, England, to Hingham in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1638; and on Sept. 18th of that year received a grant of six acres of land on what is now South street, near the corner of Hersey street. From him her descent is through Lieut. Jeremiah Beal, of Hingham, and his wife Sarah (Ripley); Jeremiah Beal (2), of Hingham, and his wife Hannah (Lane); Jeremiah Beal (3), of Hingham and Weymouth, and his wife Hester (Farrow); Isaac Beal, of Weymouth, and his wife Hannah; Jeremiah Beal, of Weymouth and the North parish of Bridgewater, and his wife Mary (French); and Capt. Jeremiah Beals, of what became North Bridgewater, and his second wife Elizabeth (Hatch). While in most cases it is difficult to identify an ancestor with the soldier of the same name on the Revolutionary war records, yet in this case it is reasonably certain that Mrs. Howard's grandfather served in the war, as from all that can be learned he was the only one named Jeremiah Beal, in the North parish, of proper age to bear arms. His record is: Jeremiah Beal, of what became North Bridgewater, was a corporal in Capt. Josiah Hayden's company, Colonel Bailey's regiment, which marched April 26, 1775, in response to the alarm of April 19, 1775, performing five days' service. He was a sergeant in Captain Snell's company, Colonel Mitchell's regiment, that marched to Providence, R. I., Dec. 8, 1776, on an alarm, performing sixteen days' service. It was probably the same Jeremiah Beal who as a private in Capt. David



Packard's company, Colonel Cary's regiment, marched to Rhode Island on an alarm July 22, 1780, and performed three days' service.

For a number of years Nathan Capen Howard was engaged in the manufacture of shoes, having a factory at Brockton Heights, where he did an extensive business. He resided in that section of the city until his removal to Campello. For some years after retiring from the shoe business he engaged in the hotel business, for five years conducting the "Garfield House," at the corner of Montello and Garfield streets, after which he was proprietor of the "Winslow House," which he conducted up to the time of his death. In his political views he was a Republican, but never was active in politics, though as a citizen he was loyal and progressive, and keenly interested in anything that affected the welfare of his town. Fraternally he belonged to Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Brockton.

(VII) JEREMIAH BEALS HOWARD, son of Nathan Capen, was born Oct. 6, 1854, in North Bridgewater, the family home being in that part of the town known as Brockton Heights. His education was acquired in the district schools and in Bridgewater Academy, he attending the latter institution for three years. Leaving school when about sixteen years of age, he became a clerk in the dry goods store of Jones & Lovell, where he remained for about one year, and then entered the shoe factory of Reynolds & Herrod, where he remained two years. Mr. Howard then entered into partnership with his father, making shoes, but at the end of three years they discontinued the business, and Mr. Howard became manager of the shoe factory of J. B. Gardner, on Battles street, in which capacity he remained for about two years, or until Mr. Gardner went out of business. In about 1888 Mr. Howard established himself in the livery and general teaming business on North Main street, there continuing in business until he sold out, in 1909. In 1896 he purchased the business of the Granite Rock Mineral Spring Water Company, which he successfully conducted in connection with his livery business until Jan. 1, 1908, when he sold the same to his brother-in-law, A. D. W. Snell, since then devoting himself exclusively to his carriage painting and repairing business, which he has for some years carried on on Warren avenue.

In political belief Mr. Howard is a staunch Republican, and he has been actively interested in the affairs of his native city, having for three years served in the common council, from Ward Seven, and was president of that body the last year of his service. In 1904 he was

elected a member of the board of county commissioners to fill the unexpired term of the late William Rankin, and has been reelected at each succeeding election since. Fraternally he belongs to various organizations, being a member (charter) of Montello Lodge, No. 125, K. of P. (of which he is past chancellor commander), Loyal Company, No. 32, U. R., K. of P., and has been State deputy, Grand Lodge, K. of P., of Massachusetts; is a member of Montello Lodge, No. 168, A. O. U. W. (of which he is past master workman), and of Brockton Lodge, No. 240, I. O. O. F. He and his family attend the First Congregational Church of Brockton.

In 1876 Mr. Howard was married to Inez Adaline Snell, daughter of Varanus and Emily H. (Gill) Snell, of Brockton, a history of which family will appear elsewhere in this work. This union has been blessed with children as follows: Channing Snell, born Dec. 16, 1876, shipping clerk for the Emerson Shoe Company, of Rockland, Mass., married Helen Alma Jones, of Brockton; Courtney Beals, born April 15, 1880, a shoe findings salesman, married Grace Rouse, of Brockton, and has a son, Fred Beals, born in October, 1906; Allen Winslow, born July 21, 1886, is at home.

(VII) LESTER SUMNER HOWARD, son of the late Nathan Capen, was born July 9, 1870, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, and in the public schools received a good education, graduating from the high school in 1891. During his summer vacations he learned shoe cutting in the factory of George E. Keith. After leaving school he was engaged for about three years as a shoe findings salesman for the firm of Chadbourne & Moore, of Boston, after which he again worked at shoe cutting, in the George E. Keith factory, for one year. Deciding to engage in business on his own account, he established himself in the printing business in partnership with his brother, Frederick LeRoy, as Howard Brothers, the latter continuing a partner until his death, in 1900, and from a small beginning, with a few fonts of type and a hand press, his business has steadily grown until he now gives employment to about forty hands, doing all kinds of job printing, from a small business card to large illustrated catalogues, etc., occupying the building at Campello formerly used as a shoe factory by the late Edwin Keith. In 1907 the business was incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts as the "Howard Print, Inc.," which is a close corporation, of which Mr. Howard is treasurer; the plant and main office of the concern are at Campello, with a branch office in Boston.

Fraternally Mr. Howard is a member of St.

George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton; and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., of Boston. He is also a member of Montello Lodge, No. 125, K. of P., and of Brockton Lodge, No. 669, B. P. O. E. Socially he is a member of the Algonquin and Commercial Clubs, of Brockton. In political views he is a Republican. He and his wife attend the South Congregational Church of Campello. Mr. Howard is a musician, playing various instruments. For over fifteen years he played the cornet in Martland's Band, and for a number of years the same instrument in the City Theatre Orchestra.

On June 10, 1898, Mr. Howard married Carrie Louise Sweetser, daughter of William A. and Ella (Verry) Sweetser, of Brockton, and they have one daughter, Elizabeth, born April 5, 1904.

**LEMUEL MARCELLUS KOLLOCK**, who died at his home in New Bedford, Mass., Oct. 3, 1887, was well known throughout the eastern part of the country through his connection with the coal trade.

The original spelling of the name Kollock was Colloque, and the early home of the family was in France. When driven by religious persecution to Germany, the present spelling was adopted. Some time in the eighteenth century there emigrated to America, two brothers of the name, one of whom, Cornelius, settled in Massachusetts, and the other in Delaware. Cornelius Kollock was by profession a sea captain, and while on a trip from Newport, R. I., to Boston, Mass., stopped at Billing's tavern in Sharon. He ultimately married the innkeeper's daughter, and from them are descended the New England Kollocks.

Lemuel Kollock, father of Lemuel M., was a son of Thomas Kollock, of Sharon, and was a ship agent and the first president of the Gosnold Mills, incorporated in 1848, an office he filled until 1865. He was a prominent and energetic man of affairs. His wife was Melissa (Eaton) Kollock.

Lemuel M. Kollock was educated in the public schools of New Bedford, the high school and, later, the Friends' Academy. When he entered the business world it was as treasurer of the Gosnold Mills, where he acquired a knowledge of business ethics that stood him well in his later years. In 1865 he removed to New York City, where he entered the coal trade, and there he remained eight years, meeting with well-deserved success. On his return

to New Bedford, in 1873, he continued in the same line of business, acting as agent for the New Bedford Coal Company and later for Garfield & Proctor Coal Company, successor to the former company. This work engaged his attention until his death.

While Mr. Kollock was not an active worker in politics, he nevertheless was a public-spirited citizen and took a deep interest in the prosperity and welfare of his home city. He served several years in the common council, and one year as a member of the board of school commissioners. He was very active in the development of the present very efficient fire department, and for a long time was prominent in the New Bedford Protecting Society. His well-known business ability made him a valuable member of the board of directors of the New Bedford Five Cents Savings Bank, he being elected to the directorate in 1880, and serving the rest of his life. Mr. Kollock was associated with his father in the whaling industry, and they acted as agents for several vessels, in which they were also part owners. They built one ship, the "Helen Mar."

Mr. Kollock held the regard and confidence of all who knew him. He was genial, cheerful and sympathetic, and he had many warm friends who deeply deplored his death. In 1853 he married Helen Mar Covell, daughter of Clement P. and Amy Covell, of New Bedford, who survives. No children born to this union survive. Mr. Clement P. Covell was among the successful and respected sea captains of New Bedford, where his whole life was spent.

**BODGE** (Fall River family). While the name Bodge is not seemingly an old one in New England, it is at least one that has been continuous here for two centuries, the progenitor, Andrew Bodge, from family records or tradition, coming from the Island of Jersey to the Province of Maine in 1706. And for generations the branch of the family here considered has dwelt in that State and New Hampshire, and still more recently it has been represented here in that part of Massachusetts now the city of Fall River, where have lived and wrought well the late James Bodge and the present John P. Bodge, the latter having for years been officially and prominently identified with the manufacturing interests of the city, and at this time is treasurer and agent of the Arkwright Mills.

The immediate ancestors of John P. Bodge were residents of the town of Barnstead, N. H., a sub-division that was prepared for set-

tlement in the early part of the eighteenth century, but which owing to the hostility of the Indians was not settled until after the middle of that century. The grant of land for the town was made in 1727, and the sale of lots offered at Newington and Portsmouth. As far back as the fragmentary records give us the connection one John Bodge, of Barnstead, born in 1765, lived to be eighty-one years old, dying in 1846. His wife Mary (Ayers), who was born in 1761, and died in 1851, aged ninety, was the daughter of Samuel and Pamela Ayers. The Ayers family, too, was of early Barnstead settlement, one Mark and also Thomas Ayers being among the proprietors of the town, 1727. This branch of the Ayer or Ayres (the name being variously spelled) family no doubt descends from one of the two progenitors referred to below—John Ayer or Ayers of Salisbury, Ipswich and Haverhill, and Capt. John Ayres of Ipswich and Brookfield.

John Ayer or Ayers (name variously spelled) received land in Salisbury in the first division in 1640, and 1643. He removed to Ipswich in 1646 and to Haverhill about 1647. His wife's Christian name was Hannah, and she died Oct. 8, 1688. He died March 31, 1657; both died in Haverhill. Their children were: John married (first) Sarah Williams and (second) Mary Wooddan; Robert married Elizabeth Palmer; Rebecca married John Aslet; Thomas married Elizabeth Hutchins; Peter married Hannah Allen; Mary; Obadiah married Hannah Pike; Hannah married Stephen Webster; and Nathaniel married Tamesin. The descendants of these became very numerous, it being supposed in 1700 that nearly one-third of the inhabitants of Haverhill were of the Ayers name. They were mostly farmers.

Capt. John Ayers of Ipswich, 1648, was a petitioner for what is now Brookfield in 1660, whither he removed with the first settlers and was a leading man in the new plantation. He married Susanna, daughter of Mark Symonds of Ipswich. He was killed by the Indians at the time they destroyed Brookfield, in 1675. His children were: John, Samuel, Thomas, Joseph, Edward, Mark, Nathaniel and Susanna. Of these John was a shipwright of Boston; Samuel married Abigail Fellows of Newbury; Thomas married Mary Errington, of Ipswich; Joseph removed from Ipswich to Brookfield in 1717; Edward was of Portsmouth and Kittery, Maine, as was Mark; Susanna married Thomas Day, of Gloucester. A deed recorded at Worcester, 1741, but dated Jan. 14, 1716, is from Thomas, Mark and Ed-

ward Ayres, all of Portsmouth; Nathaniel Ayres, blacksmith, of Boston; Samuel, of Ipswich, son of Samuel Ayres, deceased; and Robert Day, of New Roxbury, whose mother was Susanna Ayers, to Joseph Ayres of Ipswich, selling all the land at Brookfield formerly possessed by our honored father, John Ayres. The fact that several of the descendants of Capt. John Ayres of Ipswich were at Portsmouth, and one of similar Christian name, Mark, among the original proprietors of Barnstead, may indicate that the Ayreses of the latter town sprang from Capt. John Ayres.

Jeremiah Bodge, son of John and Mary (Ayers) Bodge, was born in 1790, and lived in Barnstead, N. H., where he died in 1866, aged seventy-six years. He married (first) Mary Ayers, and they had children as follows: Mary, William, John P. and James. To his second marriage were born: Ezra Straw, Jeremiah and Junie.

James Bodge, son of Jeremiah and Mary (Ayers) Bodge, born in 1823, in Barnstead, N. H., came to Fall River, Mass., in 1847. At that time he was a nail cutter by occupation, and came here to take employment as such. He was engaged as puddler in a rolling-mill for seventeen years, and then employed as a stationary engineer for the same length of time. He was a man of quiet disposition and retiring habits, and strictly puritanical in his ideas. He married Angeline R. Hathaway, daughter of Jacob R. and Catharine (Cleveland) Hathaway, the former of whom died July 20, 1842, the latter April 4, 1876, aged eighty-five years. Mr. Bodge died March 25, 1894, Mrs. Bodge on Oct. 1, 1905. They became the parents of five children: Angeline Minerva, Mary Ayers, Ezra Straw (deceased), John Pierce and Harriet Cleveland.

JOHN PIERCE BODGE, son of James and Angeline R. (Hathaway) Bodge, was born April 8, 1856, in Fall River, Mass., and acquired his education in the public and high schools of his native city. His business career was commenced as clerk for a time in the office of Joseph A. Bowen, a coal dealer of Fall River. After this experience he was for some seven years an operator in the employ of the corporation conducting the Durfee Mills. From the Durfee he went to the Stafford Mills, as an overseer of carding, remaining one year. His next move was to the Globe Yarn Mills, in which he was employed seven years. During this long period Mr. Bodge was not idle in mind or body, constantly observing, and gathering knowledge not only of what pertained directly to his own work and department, but

in other relations and affairs in general; and all this not without a purpose, for his time was at hand, the time when his qualifications, his efficiency, received substantial recognition in his appointment as superintendent of the Hargraves Mills, a position he most efficiently filled for eight years. And he was not yet at the climax, not having yet reached the goal of his ambition. In April, 1897, he organized the Arkwright Mills Company and was chosen agent and treasurer of the enterprise, a relation he has ever since sustained. Some idea of the measure of responsibility involved in the successful discharge of his duties may be gained from the statement that 1,450 looms are operated in these mills, and five hundred hands are employed. That Mr. Bodge is the right man for the place he has proved to the satisfaction of all concerned. His enterprise has not only enabled him to keep pace with the concern as it has grown but has also been an appreciable factor in the development. In addition to his interest in this concern he is connected with the Metacomet National Bank, of which he is a director.

It goes without saying that Mr. Bodge is a thoroughly versed and experienced mill man, and he is not only that but a man of business foresight and executive ability. He is a thirty-second-degree Mason, holding membership in King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Mount Olivet Chapter, R. A. M., Giles F. Yates Council, R. & S. M., Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, Knights Templar, Aleppo Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, Boston, and Lafayette Lodge of Perfection. He is also a member of Fall River Lodge, I. O. O. F. He is a parishioner of the Central Congregational Church.

On Nov. 15, 1881, Mr. Bodge married Malvina J., daughter of Clark Freelove, of Fall River, and they had one child, L. Clifford Bodge. Mrs. Bodge passed away June 22, 1911.

**BARNABAS HOPKINS HOLMES**, late of Plymouth, was a native of that place and there passed the seventy-three years of his life. He was a descendant in the seventh generation from John Holmes, his line being through Nathaniel, Elisha, Elnathan, Elnathan (2) and Thomas Holmes, all of whom lived in Plymouth. In fact, the Holmes family has been identified with Plymouth from the advent of its first ancestor in America, who is of record there as early as 1632. So far as can be traced, the family descend from one John Holmes, who went to England from Stock-

holm and was a volunteer in the army of William, Duke of Normandy. A fuller account is given elsewhere.

(I) John Holmes, referred to as "gentleman," came from England and located in Plymouth about 1632, in which year he was taxed. He was a messenger of the court from 1638 to 1643. He died in Plymouth Oct. 13, 1667. His wife, Sarah, died Aug. 18, 1650. His children were: John, born in 1636; Josiah; Nathaniel, born in 1643; and Sarah.

(II) Nathaniel Holmes, son of John, resided in Plymouth. On Dec. 29, 1667, he married Mercy Faunce, daughter of John and Patience (Morton) Faunce, and they had children born as follows: Elisha, 1670; Mercy, 1673 (married Ebenezer Cobb); Nathaniel, 1676; Sarah, 1680; John, 1682; Elizabeth, 1686; Eleazer, 1688.

(III) Elisha Holmes, son of Nathaniel, born in 1670 in Plymouth, married (first) in 1695 Sarah Bartlett, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Fallowell) Bartlett, granddaughter of Robert and Mary (Warren) Bartlett and great-granddaughter of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower." They had children: Mercy, born in 1696 (married Edw. Stephens); Elisha, 1698; Joseph, 1700; Elizabeth, 1702 (married Elkanah Morton); Jabez, 1704; Mercy, 1705; Elnathan, 1706; John, 1708; Sarah, 1709 (married John Blackmar). Mr. Holmes married for his second wife Susanna Clark, and they had: Rebecca, born in 1720 (married Andrew Crosswell); and Nathaniel, born in 1722.

(IV) Elnathan Holmes, son of Elisha, born in 1706 in Plymouth, married in 1731 Rebecca Churchill, daughter of John Churchill, and they had three children: Sarah, born in 1732; Rebecca, born in 1734; Elnathan, born in 1736.

(V) Elnathan Holmes (2), son of Elnathan, born in 1736, in Plymouth, married in 1761 Bathsheba Holmes, born in 1742, daughter of Abner and Bathsheba (Nelson) Holmes and granddaughter of Samuel and Sarah (Holmes) Nelson. The children of this union were as follows: Elnathan, Thomas, Sarah (married Nathaniel Harlow), Olive, Abner, Nelson, Bathsheba and Rebekah.

(VI) Thomas Holmes, son of Elnathan (2), born March 15, 1772, in Plymouth, married in 1794 Annah Hinckley, daughter of Jabez Hinckley, of Barnstable. They had four children: James Hinckley, born in 1795; Joseph, born in 1797; Thomas, born in 1799; and Deborah K., born in 1802. In 1805 Thomas Holmes married (second) Mercy Mayo, daugh-



ter of Thomas and Sally (Crosby) Mayo, of Cape Cod, Barnstable county, and widow of James Snow. Their children were: Joseph Thomas, born in 1806; Nelson, 1807; Barnabas Hopkins, 1809; Olive, 1812 (married John A. Green); Henrietta H., 1815 (married Henry Weston); Marcia James, 1818 (married John Darling Churchill).

(VII) Barnabas Hopkins Holmes, son of Thomas, born in 1809 in Plymouth, grew to manhood there and learned tailoring, which he followed for some time. Later he became engaged as an auctioneer and in the real estate business, which he carried on during the remainder of his life. He made his home on Middle street, where his daughter Mrs. Sherman now lives, and there died in 1882; he was buried in Oak Grove cemetery beside his wife, who preceded him to the grave in 1849. In 1836 Mr. Holmes married Rebecca Burbank, who was born in 1813, daughter of Nehemiah and Rebecca (Soule) Burbank, and they had five children: Helen Rebecca, who is in the United States government service at Washington, D. C.; Eliza Crocker, married to Josiah Francis Baxter; Sarah Sturgis, born in 1841, widow of James Ellis Sherman; Barnabas Hopkins, born in 1843, who died in infancy; and Barnabas Hopkins (2), born in 1845, who died in infancy.

**BURBANK.** The Burbank family is of English extraction and the name has been variously spelled. John Borebancke appears at Rowley, Mass., where he was a proprietor and town officer. He was a freeman of May 13, 1640. He was twice married, first to Ann and second to Jemima. He made his will April 5, 1681, which was probated April 10, 1683. His children were: John; Timothy, born 18th of 3d month, 1641 (buried July 14, 1660); Lydia, born 7th of 2d month, 1644; Caleb, born 19th of 3d month, 1646; Mary, born 16th of 3d month, 1655 (buried July 12, 1660). The father in his will among others mentions his grandson Timothy, son of John. The latter married Oct. 15, 1663, Susannah Merrill and lived for a time at Haverhill. He removed his wife and several children to Suffield (now in Connecticut) about 1680. His wife died Oct. 10, 1690, and he married a second and a third wife. He was a large landholder and man of business. His sons John, Jr. and Ebenezer were afterward prominent men in town affairs.

Timothy Burbank, of Plymouth, according to Davis in his Plymouth genealogies, came

thither from Boston, though originally from Rowley, and born in 1703. He married in 1728 Mercy Kempton. They had a family of ten children, born as follows: Mary, 1730; Timothy, 1732; Isaac, 1733; Rebecca, 1736; Ezra, 1738; Hannah, 1740; Joseph, 1743; Lucy, 1745; Mercy, 1748; David, 1750.

Ezra Burbank, son of Timothy, born in 1738, made his home in Plymouth, where he married in 1762 Priscilla Savery, daughter of Thomas and Priscilla (Paddock) Savery and granddaughter of Thomas Savery and Ichabod Paddock. Their children were: Ezra, born in 1764; Priscilla, born in 1766 (married Benjamin Bramhall); Thomas, born in 1768; John, born in 1770; Mary, born in 1772; Samuel, born in 1774; Nehemiah, born in 1777; Joanna, who married Thomas Savery.

Nehemiah Burbank, son of Ezra, born in 1777 in Plymouth, passed all his life there. He was a hatmaker and followed that occupation throughout his active years. His home was on the lot owned by the LeBarons, on Middle street, where his granddaughter Mrs. James E. Sherman now resides. There he died Feb. 8, 1814. Mr. Burbank was twice married, his first wife, Hannah, being a native of Weymouth, Mass., and a daughter of David Torrey. The children of this union were: Hannah Torrey, born in 1803; Daniel, born in 1804; Priscilla Lovell, born in 1806 (married Israel W. Monroe, of Quincy, Mass.). Mr. Burbank married for his second wife Rebecca Soule, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Cushman) Soule, of Plympton, the former of whom was a soldier in the Revolution. One child, Rebecca, born in 1813, came to this union; she married Barnabas H. Holmes.

**SHERMAN.** The line of the Sherman family here given is that of the late James Ellis Sherman, of Plymouth, who was a descendant in the seventh generation from William Sherman.

(I) William Sherman, the first of the name to settle in Plymouth, 1632, later moved to Marshfield. In 1639 he married Prudence Hill, and they became the parents of three sons.

(II) William Sherman (2), son of William, born in Marshfield, married in 1667 Desire Doughton (elsewhere this name is spelled Doten), and they had a family of six children.

(III) William Sherman (3), son of William (2), was born in 1672 in Marshfield, and married in 1697 Mercy White, daughter of Peregrine White, of the "Mayflower." They had six children.

(IV) John Sherman, son of William (3),

born in 1720 in Marshfield, married Elizabeth Dingley, and they had six children.

(V) Asa Sherman, son of John, born in 1756, in Marshfield, made his home in that part of the town of Plympton which later became Carver. There he married Polly Stephens, daughter of Edward and Phebe (Harlow) Stephens, and they became the parents of eight children.

Mr. Sherman was a soldier of the Revolutionary war. He served with Capt. John Bridgham's company, Colonel Cotton's regiment; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated camp at Roxbury, Nov. 11, 1775; was also private, Capt. Jesse Harlow's Company, service from Feb. 29, 1776, to May 31, 1776, three months, company stationed at Plymouth for defense of seacoast; was also with the same company, service from Aug. 31, 1776, to Nov. 18, 1776, two months and eighteen days, company stationed at Plymouth for defense of seacoast; also private with Capt. Thomas Sampson's company, Col. Theophilus Cotton's regiment, General Palmer's brigade, service between Sept. 21, 1777, and Oct. 30, 1777, thirty-two days, on secret expedition to Newport, R. I.; roll sworn to in Plymouth county.

(VI) George Sherman, son of Asa, married (first) Betsy Drew, daughter of Nicholas Drew, and had one child, George Henry. He married (second) Betsy Ellis, daughter of James Ellis, of Carver, and to this union were born three children: James Ellis; William Stephens, who resides in Florida; and Susan Murdock, who married Cyrus Whitlock and resides at Elmira, N. Y. (they have two children, Grace and Charles Ellis).

(VII) JAMES ELLIS SHERMAN, son of George, was born in Plympton and there passed his early life. During the Civil war he enlisted in Company B, 3d Massachusetts V. I., Capt. Thomas B. Griffith (who later became major), Colonel Richmond. His service was for nine months from September, 1862, and he was mustered out with an honorable record. After his return home he engaged in the mercantile business at Plymouth, which he carried on until his death, prospering as the result of thrift and excellent business methods. He died at his home in Plymouth May 31, 1897, and was buried in Oak Grove cemetery. Mr. Sherman was a member of G. A. R. post No. 76, of Plymouth.

On Sept. 14, 1862, Mr. Sherman married Sarah Sturgis, daughter of Barnabas H. Holmes, of Plymouth, and their only child, Helen May, is now the widow of William C.

Harlow; she has one child, Helen Sherman Harlow, who is the fifth generation to live in the Middle street home built by her great-great-grandfather, Nehemiah Burbank.

TRIPP. The name of Tripp has long been familiar in southeastern Massachusetts and Rhode Island, and in the present time Thomas A. Tripp, a leading business man of Fairhaven, has done much to add lustre to the family record.

(I) Hon. John Tripp, the ancestor of most of those bearing the name in Massachusetts and Rhode Island, was born in 1610, and he died in 1678. He was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck (now Rhode Island) in 1636, and was made a freeman in 1655, and a commissioner the same year. He was deputy in 1646-54-55-58-61-62-63-64-66-67-68-69-72. He was assistant or of the governor's council in 1670-73-74-75. He married Mary Paine, daughter of Anthony Paine, and their children were: John, born 1640 (died Nov. 20, 1719); Peleg, 1642 (died Jan. 13, 1714); Joseph, 1644 (died Nov. 27, 1718); Mary, 1646; Elizabeth, 1648 (died 1701); Alice, 1650; Isabel, 1651 (died in 1716); Abiel, 1653 (died Sept. 10, 1684); James, 1656 (died May 30, 1730); Martha, 1658 (died in 1717).

(II) Joseph Tripp, son of John and Mary (Paine), born in 1644, was made a freeman in 1668. He was a member of the court of Trials Oct. 2, 1677; was deputy from Dartmouth in 1685, and a selectman in 1686-90. His death occurred Nov. 27, 1718. On Aug. 6, 1667, he married Mehitable Fish, daughter of Thomas and Mary Fish, and their children were: John, born July 6, 1668; Thomas, born March 28, 1670; Jonathan, born Oct. 5, 1671; Peleg, born Nov. 5, 1673; Ebenezer, born Dec. 17, 1675; James, born Jan. 12, 1677; Alice, born Feb. 1, 1679; Abiel, born Jan. 8, 1681; Mehitable, born Oct. 9, 1683; Joseph, born Aug. 24, 1685; Jabez, born Nov. 3, 1687; Mary, born Aug. 22, 1689; and Daniel, born Nov. 3, 1691.

(III) Peleg Tripp, born Nov. 5, 1673, son of Joseph and Mehitable (Fish) Tripp, married (first) Mary Potter, daughter of Samuel, and (second) Sept. 28, 1745, Abigail Jenkins, daughter of Zephaniah Jenkins. The following children were born to the first marriage: Sarah, born Aug. 23, 1725, who married Isaac Wood; Samuel, mentioned below; and William, born Oct. 31, 1729, who was married three times, to Lydia Sherman, Maria Hammond and Elizabeth Maxfield, respectively.

(IV) Samuel Tripp, son of Peleg and Mary







(Potter) Tripp, born Sept. 18 (29 on one record), 1727, is not mentioned in his father's will. He died in Acushnet May 11, 1824.

(V) Stephen Tripp, son of Samuel, born in Dartmouth May 4, 1756, died there April 6, 1831.

(VI) Stephen Tripp, Jr., born in Fairhaven (now Acushnet) July 12, 1784, died there May 19, 1872. He married Hannah Gifford.

(VII) ARNOLD GIFFORD TRIPP, son of Stephen, Jr., was born in Fairhaven (now Acushnet) May 10, 1818. When a young man he was apprenticed to a carpenter in Marion, Mass., and after learning his trade remained for several years in that town, going later to Falmouth and in 1844 to Nantucket, where he assisted in building up the town after the severe fire. From the island he came to Fairhaven, and on Aug. 1, 1849, in company with a number of other men from Fairhaven, he sailed on the ship "Florida" for California, arriving Jan. 1, 1850. But three of this party of pioneers were living in 1905, and one in 1910. He stayed out in California for two and a half years, returning to Fairhaven in 1852, and soon afterward went South for a winter, engaging in building bridges, many of which were burned by General Sherman in his famous march to the sea. With the exception, however, of a few months in the oil fields of Titusville, Pa., and a short period in Troy, N. Y., where he carried on the grocery business in partnership with a nephew, Mr. Tripp resided principally in Fairhaven, Mass., where he became very well known in many ways. Up to about 1870, in company with the late Anselm J. Bourne, he carried on the carpenter business in a shop which stood on Main street, opposite the Jethro Taber house. He assisted in building the Congregational and Methodist churches in Fairhaven and also erected a number of residences. His last active work was on the construction of a barn on the estate of H. H. Rogers and the residence of John S. Taber, on William street. He served the town as selectman and was a prominent member of the Society of Friends. Mr. Tripp was a typical New Englander of the sturdy type, and his life, up to within a very few years of his death, which occurred Feb. 21, 1906, was one of great activity.

In June, 1844, Mr. Tripp married Susan T. Swift, who was born Feb. 10, 1820, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth Swift, of West Falmouth, and died May 28, 1908. To them was born one child, Thomas A.

(VIII) THOMAS A. TRIPP, born in Fairhaven Oct. 8, 1857, received his early educa-

tion in the public schools there, graduating from the high school in 1875. He next went to the Friends' (now the Moses Brown) School, in Providence, from which he was graduated in 1877, after which he commenced work in the office of the Mount Washington Glass Company, entering the employ of that concern the day he was twenty years old. He was clerk and bookkeeper. The Pairpoint Manufacturing Company was organized in 1880 and Mr. Tripp took a position as bookkeeper with the firm, in 1885 receiving promotion, succeeding Alexander H. Seabury as treasurer of that company. In 1890 he was made president of the Mount Washington Glass Company, and when, in 1895, the Pairpoint Company and the Mount Washington Company were consolidated, under the name of the Pairpoint Corporation, Mr. Tripp became general manager, in which capacity he has since acted. Some idea of the growth of this business may be gained from the statement that in 1880 the Mount Washington Company gave employment to 125 people; the Pairpoint Corporation now employs about one thousand people. Mr. Tripp has become, through force of ability and administrative powers which have their best evidence in the success of the concerns with which he has been identified, one of the leading business men of Fairhaven. He has other important connections besides his association with the Pairpoint Corporation, being a director of the First National Bank of New Bedford and of the Fairhaven National Bank, and president of the Fairhaven Institution for Savings.

Mr. Tripp has been much interested in local affairs, particularly the question of public education, having been first elected to the school board in 1890, for a term of three years, and again in 1900, serving from that year until 1910; he has been chairman of the board from 1902 to the present time. He is a life member of the board of trustees of the Millicent Library of Fairhaven. In religion he is a member of the Society of Friends, and has been treasurer of the local meeting for nearly a quarter of a century.

On June 24, 1886, Mr. Tripp married, at Wakefield, R. I., Lois Elma Babcock, of Wakefield, R. I., born Sept. 6, 1857, and they have had three children, born as follows: Anna L., Jan. 20, 1889; Mary Arnold, June 30, 1892; Stanley Russell, Aug. 10, 1895.

Mrs. Tripp is a descendant in the eighth generation from (I) James Babcock, born 1612, died 1679, first of record in Portsmouth, R. I., 1642. He settled in Westerly, R. I., soon

after 1664. The Christian name of his wife was Sarah and their children were James, John, Job and Mary. From this James Babcock Mrs. Tripp's lineage is as follows.

(II) John Babcock, born 1644, died 1685, married Mary Lawton, who died 1711. Children: James, Ann, Mary, John, Job, George, Elihu, Robert, Joseph, Oliver.

(III) George Babcock, born 1673, died May 1, 1756, married Nov. 28, 1694, Elizabeth Hall. Children: Mary, George, David, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Abigail, Ruth, Eunice, Hezekiah and Elisha.

(IV) Hezekiah Babcock, born March 26, 1715, died 1798, married Jan. 3, 1739-40, Mary Peckham, of Newport, R. I., who died in 1796.

(V) Caleb Babcock, born July 10, 1741, died Nov. 18, 1826, married Oct. 3, 1782, Wait Peckham, who died April 12, 1836.

(VI) Hezekiah Babcock, born Jan. 3, 1784, died March 4, 1870, married Jan. 28, 1813, Dorcas Peckham, born Feb. 7, 1787, died Oct. 22, 1859, daughter of William and Mercy (Perry) Peckham. Children: Dorcas Gardner, born Feb. 26, 1816, died July 7, 1903; William P., born April 28, 1818, died Aug. 3, 1861; Hezekiah, born Oct. 31, 1820, died Oct. 10, 1864; Adam, born Dec. 14, 1822, died Oct. 26, 1872; John, born May 23, 1831, is mentioned below. The father was a tanner by trade. He was a prominent member of the Society of Friends and a strong advocate of temperance. He served as town treasurer of South Kingstown, and as director of the Wakefield Society for Savings.

(VII) John Babcock, born in South Kingstown, R. I., May 23, 1831, was educated in the Red schoolhouse on the Babcock farm, and employed by his father in the tannery. For many years he remained on the farm, caring for his maiden aunts, one of whom, Elizabeth Peckham, was a noted Quaker preacher. Mr. Babcock is a member of the Society of Friends. He has a decided talent for business and public affairs, has been a director of the Wakefield State Bank and its successor, the Wakefield Trust Company, since 1854, president of the Savings Bank since April, 1870, and was president of the National Bank from 1867 to 1870. He has been a member of the town council, assessor of taxes, representative for three terms, and for twenty-eight years manager of the "Massasoit," at Narragansett Pier. Mr. Babcock has been a Republican since the formation of the party.

On Sept. 23, 1856, he married Mary Perry, daughter of William S. and Lois (Davis)

Perry, and they had three children: Lois Elma, born Sept. 6, 1857, who married Thomas A. Tripp; John Edward, born Oct. 7, 1858, who married Margie Hunter Rodman, and has one child, Edith Rodman, born May 17, 1898; and William H.

**BEARSE.** The Bearse family is one of some two hundred and seventy years' standing in this country, dating back to the coming of the immigrant ancestor in 1638. There follows the history and genealogy of the family from the first American ancestor.

(I) Austin or Augustine Bearse came from Southampton, England, in April, 1638, in the ship "Confidence," being then twenty years old. He went to Barnstable with the first company in 1639. He had a house lot of twelve acres. He owned six acres of meadow adjoining his upland on the north and two thatch islands, still known as Bearse's islands. He also had other tracts of land, of six, eight and thirty acres each. He was admitted freeman May 3, 1652, was grand juror in 1653 and 1662, and a surveyor of highways in 1674. He became a member of Mr. Lothrop's Church April 29, 1643. His character as a man and citizen was good. He was a farmer, lived on the product of his land, and brought up his large family to be like himself, useful members of society. He died between 1686 and 1697. His marriage is seemingly not on record. His children, born in Barnstable, were: Mary, born in 1640; Martha, born in 1642; Priscilla, born March 10, 1643-44 (married Deacon John Hall, Jr., of Yarmouth); Sarah, born March 28, 1646 (married John Hamblin, of Barnstable); Abigail, born Dec. 18, 1647 (married Allen Nichols, of Barnstable); Hannah, born Nov. 16, 1649; Joseph, born Jan. 25, 1651-52; Hester, born Oct. 2, 1653; Lydia, born the end of September, 1655; Rebecca, born in September, 1657; and James, born end of July, 1660.

(II) Joseph Bearse, son of Austin, born Jan. 25, 1651-52, married Dec. 6, 1676, Martha, daughter of Richard Taylor, of Yarmouth. He was probably a soldier in King Philip's war, his sons having rights in the town of Gorham, granted to the heirs of the soldiers who served with Captain Gorham. Mr. Bearse died about 1695. She died Jan. 27, 1727-28, aged seventy-seven years. Their children, born in Barnstable, were: Mary, born Aug. 16, 1677; Joseph, Feb. 21, 1679; Benjamin, June 21, 1682; Priscilla, Dec. 31, 1683 (died March 31, 1684); Ebenezer, Jan. 20, 1685 (married Elizabeth Cobb and second Joanna Lumbert);

John, May 8, 1687 (married Elinor Lewis); Josiah, March 10, 1690 (married Zeurich Newcomb, of Edgartown, and second Mary); and James, Oct. 3, 1692 (married Mary Fuller).

(III) Benjamin Bearse, son of Joseph, born June 21, 1682, married (first) Feb. 4, 1701-02, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Cobb. She died Jan. 14, 1742, and he married (second) Aug. 25, 1747, Anna Nickerson, of Chatham. Mr. Bearse was one of the early settlers of Hyannis. His homestead was bounded east by David Hallet's land, and is now owned by his descendants. Mr. Bearse was engaged in the fisheries, and the success of himself and sons was sung by some contemporary troubadour, whose verses are remembered, though the name of the poet is forgotten. He died May 15, 1748, aged sixty-six, and is buried with his first wife in the old graveyard in Hyannis. His children, born in Barnstable, were: Martha, born Nov. 9, 1702, married Antipas Lewis; Augustine was born June 3, 1704; Elizabeth, born May 3, 1706, probably died young; Joseph, born Oct. 30, 1708, married Lydia Deane; Benjamin was born March 26, 1710; Jesse, born Oct. 22, 1711, probably died young; Priscilla, born June 5, 1713, married Elnathan Lewis; David, born March 27, 1716, probably died young; Peter, born Oct. 25, 1718, married Deborah, daughter of Capt. Samuel Bacon; Samuel, born Dec. 9, 1720, died Oct. 30, 1751; Sarah, born July 5, 1722, married Ebenezer Nickerson, of Yarmouth; Thankful, born Feb. 4, 1724, married Shobael Nickerson; and Stephen.

(IV) Augustine Bearse, son of Benjamin, was born June 3, 1704, and made his home in Hyannis, where he carried on the whaling fishery and owned the try works which was sold after his death. He was twice married, marrying (first) June 3, 1728, Bethiah Linnell, born in Hyannis, daughter of John Linnell, and (second) Sept. 7, 1744, Mrs. Thankful Bacon, widow of Nathaniel Bacon. His death occurred in Hyannis, where he was buried. He had five children born to his first marriage, viz.: Prince, born March 1, 1730; Temperance, March 17, 1732; Mercy, March 9, 1734; Lydia, Dec. 25, 1736; and Simeon, June 27, 1739. To his second marriage were born Sarah, in March, 1746, and Love, in October, 1747.

(V) Simeon Bearse, son of Augustine, was born in Hyannis June 27, 1739. He settled in the town of Chatham, where he made his home and where he died. He was twice married, first to Susanna and second to Joanna.

Five children were born to the first marriage: Ebenezer, Dec. 4, 1762; Bethiah, Oct. 9, 1764; Simeon, June 27, 1766; Ezra, April 20, 1768; and Bethiah (2), Aug. 14, 1769. To the second marriage were born: Ezra, born in Chatham May 17, 1772; David, born in Chatham Feb. 11, 1774; Zedock, born March 27, 1775; Joanna, born May 29, 1779; and Lydia, born May 5, 1781.

(VI) Zedock Bearse, son of Simeon, was born in Chatham, Mass., March 27, 1775. He made his home in South Chatham, where he owned and operated a gristmill, and where he owned land. He spent his life there and died there. He married Rebecca Taylor, born in the town of Chatham, daughter of Matthias Taylor. Their children were: Seth, Bethiah, Ezra, Reuben and Elmira.

(VII) Ezra Bearse, son of Zedock, was born in the southern part of the town of Chatham, and there grew to manhood. He followed a seafaring life and was captain of a packet which ran from Chatham to Boston, also to New York and Philadelphia and other ports along the Atlantic coast. He made his home in Chatham, where he died Sept. 6, 1887, and he was buried in the old Methodist Church cemetery. In political sentiment he was a Whig and later a Republican. He married Delilah Mayo, who died Jan. 4, 1888, and was buried in the same cemetery as her husband. Their children were: Reuben L.; Isaac, who died young; three children who died in infancy: Mercy, who married Seth N. Eldridge, of Chatham; Isaac M., who lived in West Harwich, Mass., and married Kate Kelley, of Harwich; Cyrenius A., who married Azubah Adalade Taylor, and resides in Chatham; and Wilbur E., of Chatham, who married Lucy W. Hamilton (he died from the effects of small-pox).

(VIII) Reuben L. Bearse, son of Ezra, was born Feb. 12, 1827. He attended public school and when a young man went to Dorchester, where he learned the tailor's trade. He then returned to Chatham, where he became engaged in tailoring, and also conducted a gentlemen's furnishing store, which he continued until 1885, at which time he sold out his business to his son and moved to Wellfleet, Mass. Here he spent two years as keeper of a hotel and in 1887 he removed to Boston and became engaged in the restaurant business there on Commercial street, where he continued during the remainder of his active life. He died in Medford, Mass., Dec. 15, 1899, and was buried in the Union cemetery at Chatham. In politics he was a Republican and he was a

member of the American Legion of Honor. On Feb. 2, 1851, he married in Chatham Mercy B., daughter of Reuben and Nabby C. (Baker) Taylor. Mrs. Bearse now makes her home with her son Erastus Taylor Bearse. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Bearse were: Augustus M.; Abby C., who died in infancy; Abby E., who married Washington R. Taylor, of Chatham; Manchester E., who is a meat and provision dealer in Boston; Erastus T.; Mercy L., who married John J. Fowler, Jr., of East Boston, Mass.; and Annie E., who died young.

(IX) Augustus M. Bearse, son of Reuben L., was born Oct. 8, 1852, in Chatham, Mass., where he was educated in the public and high schools. He learned the tailoring trade with his father, with whom he continued in that business in Chatham, later, in 1886, succeeding him. He moved to the town of Middleboro, where he followed his trade until 1890, in which year he received the appointment of postmaster of the town from President Harrison. He filled the latter position for four years through the change of government in 1892 and went out of office in 1894, but in 1898 he was again appointed to the office, serving under the administration of McKinley, and since has served under Presidents Roosevelt and Taft, up to the present time. In addition to this service he has also been town clerk of Middleboro, town treasurer and collector of taxes, and secretary of the Plymouth County Republican committee. He is now auditor of the Coöperative Bank of Middleboro. Fraternally Mr. Bearse is a member of St. Martin's Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Chatham, of Middleboro Lodge, No. 143, I. O. O. F., of Colfax Encampment, and of the Improved Order of Red Men. He attends the Congregational Church of Middleboro. He married Feb. 5, 1873, in Chatham, Clara G. Kent, born in Chatham, daughter of George N. and Clara C. (Kendrick) Kent, and they had one child, Gertrude A., now deceased.

(IX) ERASTUS TAYLOR BEARSE, youngest son of Reuben L., was born July 30, 1860. He attended the public and high schools of Chatham, and while still in his teens went to Natick, Mass., to learn the jeweler's trade under Edward M. Marshall. After working here for three years he returned home and started in business for himself in 1881, since which time he has been successfully following the jeweler's trade there. In 1889 he was appointed deputy collector and inspector of customs at Chatham, which office he filled until 1893. He was re-appointed under President McKinley's administration and has filled that

office ever since. In 1891 he was appointed notary public by Governor Greenhalge and again, in 1901, by Governor Crane, and in 1908 by Governor Guild. He has served as trustee of the public schools, and also trustee of the Chatham Public Library, and is local manager and local editor of the *Chatham Monitor*. Fraternally he affiliates with St. Martin's Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Chatham; is a member of Sylvester Baxter Royal Arch Chapter, Harwich, Mass.; of the Improved Order of Red Men, Monomoyick Tribe (keeper of wampum); Exchange Lodge, I. O. O. F.; and the N. E. O. P. He is a member of the Universalist Church and is chairman of the church committee. A Republican in politics, he has been chairman of the Republican town committee for fifteen years, and he is a member of the United States civil service board of Barnstable district. He is secretary of the Barnstable county board of fire and marine underwriters.

On Jan. 30, 1884, Mr. Bearse married Martha J. Hardy, who was born in Natick, Mass., daughter of George W. and Maria (Hutchins) Hardy, and they have two children: (1) Carl L., born April 23, 1889, was educated in the public and high schools of Chatham, and the Bryant & Stratton commercial college at Boston. He is now connected with the Keith Car Manufacturing Company, at Sagamore, Mass. He married Eliza A. Bearse, daughter of Nathan N. Bearse, of Harwich, and they have one child, Minerva. (2) Theodore Hardy, born Feb. 22, 1891, was educated in the public and high schools of Chatham, and is now engaged in the jewelry business with his father.

ANSON JOSEPH BARKER, whose busy, kindly life closed Dec. 3, 1904, was born in Edinburgh, N. Y., March 28, 1811, son of James and Margaret (Downing) Barker.

(I) Jesse Barker seemingly was of Brimfield (and is credited there) when he enlisted May 20, 1775. He performed two months' and seventeen days' service in Capt. Edward Seagrave's Company, Col. Joseph Read's Regiment; company rolls indicate further service in that year. The records further show him an enlisted man in the Continental army, a member of Capt. Seagrave's Company, Col. John Bailey's Regiment; enlistment for three years, from April 3, 1777, term of service to expire in 1780; reported died Oct. 8, 1778. His name seems to have been in Capt. Isaac Warren's Company, Col. Bailey's Regiment; return of men in camp at Valley Forge, Jan. 24, 1778. According to "Massachusetts Sol-



diers and Sailors in the Revolution" a "Jesse Barker, Jr., of Brimfield, was also a member of Capt. Seagrave's Company, Col. Bailey's regiment, an enlisted man in the Continental army, his term of service to expire in 1780. He, too, seems to have been a member of Capt. Isaac Warren's—the 6th—Company, Col. Bailey's regiment, and to have been at Valley Forge in January, 1778; also performed service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; was at West Point in January, 1781. He resided in Brimfield, enlisted April 3, 1777, for during the war, in Capt. Seth Drew's Co., Second Regiment—stature, 5 feet, 11 inches; complexion, light; hair, sandy."

(II) Jesse Barker (2), son of Jesse, was born April 21, 1761, and died March 4, 1804. He married Prudence Paine, daughter of a brother of Robert Treat Paine. She was born May 3, 1755, and died March 20, 1848. Their children were: James, born Feb. 25, 1786, died Nov. 25, 1853; Jesse, born Nov. 25, 1789, died Sept. 12, 1854; Icabod, born April 30, 1793, died Dec. 22, 1874; Lydia (Scott), born July 12, 1795, died May 17, 1846; and Anna (Von Steenburg), born June 24, 1800. The Paine family was descended from Thomas Paine, of Yarmouth, in 1637, whose son Thomas (2), 1650, married Mary Snow, granddaughter of Stephen Hopkins, and had children: Mary, Samuel, Thomas (3), Eleazer, Elisha, John, Nicholas, James, Joseph and Dorcas. Thomas Paine (3) married Hannah Shaw, and had Hannah, Hugh, Thomas (4) (father of Robert Treat Paine), Hannah, Jonathan, William and Joshua. The Paine family moved from Truro, Mass., to Canterbury in 1720, thence to Amenia, Dutchess Co., New York.

(III) James Barker, son of Jesse, born Feb. 25, 1786, died Nov. 25, 1853. On June 14, 1808, he married Margaret Downing, who was born in Edinburgh, New York.

(IV) Anson J. Barker, son of James and Margaret, born March 28, 1811, left home at the age of twenty-one to begin work for himself. He came to Massachusetts, and having a natural inclination toward mechanics entered a machine shop and mastered the trade, which he followed for twenty years. In 1839 he came to Taunton and entered the shop of William Mason, at the old brick mill, thence going to the present works on Oak street, when they were erected. He was rapidly advanced by Mr. Mason and held a number of very responsible positions, but in 1849, his health having been undermined by the confinement of the shop, he was advised to change his business.

The business of James Woodward was for sale, and he bought it, and from that time up to the date of his death—a period of fifty-five years—he had a drug, book and stationery business at No. 10 Main street.

While Mr. Barker was always interested in public matters, he was never an active politician. It was, however, but natural that he should be elected by public confidence to be among those men to change the town government to that of a city. He was a member of the first board of aldermen, and served the city as such in 1865 and 1866. He held a number of important positions which he gradually relinquished as the infirmities of age increased. He was a director of the Machinists' National Bank, and for a long time of the Taunton Street Railway, and he was a trustee and superintendent of Mt. Pleasant cemetery. In his religious convictions he was a Baptist, and on July 2, 1843, he became a member of the Taunton Green (now Winthrop street) Baptist Church; and on Jan. 4, 1846, he was elected deacon, an office he held until his death. He was clerk from Sept. 10, 1848, until April 4, 1877; treasurer from April 1, 1858, until April 5, 1874; chairman of the building committee for the erection of the present house of worship from May 14, 1862, until the dedication Oct. 10, 1865; and treasurer of the Taunton Baptist Association for twenty-one years.

In 1839 Mr. Barker married Abby Taft Burdon, of Sutton, Mass., who died in 1843, leaving an only son, Orville Anson. He married (second) Sarah Coggeshall Turner, who died in Taunton Oct. 7, 1896, leaving no children. In every position he held in the community Deacon Barker had the respect and esteem of his fellow-men, and there was genuine sorrow that even in his ripe and feeble years he had been called to his eternal home.

The tribute paid by the Rev. O. J. White at the funeral service well sets forth his sturdy character and the benign influence of his well-spent life: "There is, perhaps, no region of our city's life that has not been influenced by his long residence here. In our civic and business affairs as well as in our moral and religious life, he has ever been a wise counsellor and an active worker, while through it all there has ever gone out of his life a silent and strong influence for righteousness, which has multiplied his usefulness far beyond our ability to measure. . . . A business man of Christian principles and sound judgment, who incorporates his Christian principles in his life and in his business, is one of the greatest blessings that can come to any community. That blessing

he has brought to us and that he leaves to us as an inheritance."

(V) ORVILLE ANSON BARKER, son of Anson Joseph and Abby Taft (Burdon), was born June 17, 1840, and has continued his father's business. He married Nov. 27, 1866, Emma C. Eddy, and has sons, Ralph E. and Merle T., who are associated with him in business. He has three grandchildren, Anson Barker, Humphrey Barker and Eleanor Barker.

WARREN TURNER COPELAND, of Brockton, who for a period of over thirty years has been the efficient secretary and treasurer of the Campello Coöperative Bank, is one of that city's honored and respected citizens. Mr. Copeland was born June 16, 1835, in Bridgewater, Mass., son of Christopher Dyer and Almira (Turner) Copeland, and a descendant of one of New England's earliest settled families. The records of the Copeland family, which follows, are given in chronological order, beginning with the first American ancestor.

(I) Lawrence Copeland came to America and settled at Braintree, Mass. It is supposed that he was a sailor. He married 12th day, 10th month, 1651, Lydia Townsend, Rev. Mr. Hibbins, of Boston, performing the ceremony. To this union were born children as follows: Thomas, born in 1652 (who died in infancy); Thomas (2), 1654; William, 1656; John, 1658; Lydia, 1661; Ephraim, 1665; Hannah, 1668; Richard, 1672 (died same day); and Abigail, 1674.

(II) William Copeland, son of Lawrence, was born 15th day, 9th month, 1656, in Braintree, Mass., and there died Oct. 30, 1716. In his will he called himself "husbandman." On April 13, 1694, he married Mary Bass, widow of Christopher Webb, Jr., and daughter of John and Ruth (Alden) Bass. Their children were: William, born March 7, 1695; Ephraim, Feb. 1, 1697; Ebenezer, Feb. 16, 1698; Jonathan, Aug. 31, 1701; David, April 15, 1704; Joseph, May 18, 1706; Benjamin, Oct. 5, 1708; Moses, May 28, 1710; and Mary, May 28, 1713.

(III) Jonathan Copeland, son of William, was born Aug. 31, 1701, in Braintree, Mass., and settled in Bridgewater, where he died Sept. 11, 1790. He was a farmer and tanner and currier, and tradition says his tannery was in West Bridgewater. On Jan. 14, 1723, he married Betty Snell, daughter of Thomas Snell, Jr., of Bridgewater, and their children were: Abigail, born Dec. 9, 1724; Betty, April 17, 1726 (died June 14, 1750); Jonathan, Jr., Aug. 9, 1728; Mary, March 26, 1731;

Joseph, April 28, 1734; Hannah, May 13, 1737; Elijah, June 3, 1739; Daniel, Sept. 13, 1741; Sarah, Feb. 13, 1744-45; Ebenezer, July 27, 1746; and Betty (2), Sept. 23, 1750.

(IV) Daniel Copeland, son of Jonathan, was born Sept. 13, 1741, in Bridgewater, where he was engaged in farming during his life, and where he died Sept. 11, 1827, aged eighty-six years less two days. On March 13, 1764, he married Susanna Ames, daughter of Joseph and Susanna (Littlefield) Ames, of Bridgewater. Mrs. Copeland died July 9, 1834, aged ninety years. Their children were born as follows: Azel, April 30, 1765; Daniel, Jr., Dec. 31, 1766; Cyrus, Jan. 3, 1769; Susanna, Nov. 11, 1771; Martin, Jan. 1, 1774; Charlotte, June 6, 1777; Matilda, Aug. 10, 1779; Alfred, Oct. 7, 1782; Betsey, Nov. 30, 1784; Chloe, March 27, 1788; and Ralph, Nov. 4, 1793.

(V) Deacon Cyrus Copeland, son of Daniel, was born Jan. 3, 1769, in Bridgewater, where he died Nov. 8, 1840. He was a farmer and carpenter. Before the division in the church society he was a deacon in the old Unitarian Church. In 1792 he married Abigail Dyer, daughter of Christopher and Sarah (Bassett) Dyer, of Bridgewater. Mrs. Copeland died July 21, 1856, aged eighty-five years, the mother of the following children: Cyrus, Jr., born Jan. 4, 1793; Ward Cotton, June 1, 1795; Christopher Dyer, Aug. 2, 1800; and Jason, Feb. 6, 1803.

(VI) Christopher Dyer Copeland, son of Deacon Cyrus, was born Aug. 2, 1800, in Middleboro, Mass., and died April 30, 1883, in Bridgewater. He was a carpenter and box-maker by trade, and for many years was employed in the cotton gin works in Bridgewater. He was of a quiet and retiring nature, an original member and active worker in the Central Square Congregational Church. In his political faith he was first an old-line Whig, later becoming a supporter of the principles of the Republican party. On May 14, 1826, he married (first) Eunice Hooper Wood, daughter of Lieut. Rufus and Susanna (Hooper) Wood, of Bridgewater. To this union came children as follows: (1) Valentine, born Oct. 4, 1827, died at East Long Meadow, Mass., Oct. 19, 1909. He was a box-maker by trade. He married Elizabeth Durfee Brigham, daughter of Rev. David Brigham, of Bridgewater. (2) Lorenzo, born April 11, 1829, is a resident of Bridgewater, where he was engaged as a farmer and boxmaker. He married Maria M. Vaughn, of East Taunton. (3) Eunice Hooper, born Feb. 17, 1831, mar-

ried Rufus W. Wood, who died in the army during the Civil war, and she now resides in Bridgewater. The mother of these children died, and Mr. Copeland married (second) June 7, 1834, Almira Turner, daughter of Caleb and Deborah Turner. She was born Oct. 11, 1799, at Pembroke, Mass., and died in Bridgewater Sept. 2, 1865. To this union were born: Warren Turner, born June 16, 1835; and Lucius, born Aug. 25, 1838, who died May 1, 1844. On Nov. 13, 1866, Mr. Copeland married (third) Rachel, widow of Oliver Allen, Jr., and sister to his first wife. She died Nov. 16, 1878, in Bridgewater, aged seventy-eight years.

(VII) Warren Turner Copeland, son of the late Christopher Dyer and Almira (Turner) Copeland, was born June 16, 1835, in Bridgewater, and after acquiring his early schooling in the district schools of his native town entered the State normal school at Bridgewater, from which he was graduated in 1853. After finishing his course at the latter institution of learning Mr. Copeland immediately became engaged in teaching, which profession he followed for a period of about thirty years. His first experience was at Medfield, Mass., where he taught in the North grammar school for some time, after which he returned to his native town and took a special course in the normal school. After spending a number of years teaching in the grammar and high schools in various cities of the State, in 1874 he came to Brockton as principal of the Huntington grammar school, being the first male principal of that school, and continued in that position with efficiency and ability for a period of about ten years.

Mr. Copeland took an active interest in the incorporation of the Campello Coöperative Bank, which was chartered in 1877, being one of the original incorporators, and in 1880 he was elected secretary of the same. Upon being also elected treasurer of the bank, a few years later, he found the duties of these offices increasing, and eventually resigned his position as principal of the Huntington school, later devoting his entire time to his duties as secretary and treasurer of the bank, in which position he has since continued, and to his executive ability is largely due the success and rapid growth of this institution, with which he has so long been prominently identified.

Mr. Copeland is a devoted and active member of the South Congregational Church, which he served as clerk for several years. In political faith he is a staunch Republican, and has taken an active interest in the affairs of

the city, having been for several years a member of the board of overseers of the poor, of which board he was also clerk, and was also clerk of the common council for a period. He has taken an interest in educational matters, and for a number of years was a member of the school committee, and a member of the board of trustees of the public library. In 1885 and 1887 Mr. Copeland represented the city of Brockton in the General Court of the State, the first year being a member of the committee on Education, and the second term a member of the committee on Claims.

On Sept. 7, 1858, Mr. Copeland was married to Mary Chipman Young, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Leonard) Young, of Wareham, Mass., the former a seafaring man who was drowned in Boston harbor. Mrs. Copeland passed away in Brockton May 21, 1901. To Mr. and Mrs. Copeland were born the following children: (1) Emma Louisa, born Oct. 11, 1859, in Bridgewater, died Jan. 21, 1863, in Southboro, Mass. (2) Charles Warren, born June 26, 1861, in Southboro, died Aug. 30, 1862. (3) Myra Dyer, born Oct. 14, 1862, is unmarried and resides at home. (4) Clara Jane, born April 9, 1864, in Southboro, died Aug. 21, 1865, in Bridgewater. (5) Arthur Leonard, born April 24, 1866, in Milton, Mass., resides in Brockton, where he is identified with the shoe industry. On Feb. 7, 1894, he married Estell B. Carleton, daughter of Zimri and Lucy (Moors) Carleton, of Brockton, and they have three children—Frank Hammond, born Jan. 4, 1896; Ralph Warren, June 29, 1901; and Earl Batchelder, Sept. 22, 1908. (6) Lucius Turner, born Jan. 8, 1870, in Watertown, Mass., is associated with his father in the Campello Coöperative Bank, and resides in Brockton, unmarried. (7) Edgar Marshall, born Sept. 10, 1875, in Brockton, graduated from Harvard University in 1898, and then took a special course at the State normal school, Bridgewater, since which time he has been engaged in teaching, now being principal of the new Breed grammar school at West Lynn, Mass. He married July 12, 1905, C. Augusta Thomas, daughter of George Brightman and Mary Osborne (Clark) Thomas, of Middleboro, Mass., and they have one daughter, Beatrice Copeland, born July 12, 1906, at Newton Centre, Massachusetts.

HENRY CLAY PECKHAM. This Brockton Peckham family, the head of which is Henry Clay Peckham, who for some forty years has been one among the leading mechanics and a respected citizen of his community, while not

an old or numerous family of the region named is ancient and numerous in the adjacent State of Rhode Island, the home of the earlier generations being in and around Newport, from which locality came the forefathers of the Brockton citizen just alluded to.

The name Peckham in England is applied to a large suburban hamlet of London, in the County of Surrey, four miles distant from the metropolis. John de Peckham attended Richard I. into Palestine in 1191, and from that period on for hundreds of years the name was a conspicuous one in the annals of England.

(I) John Peckham, the American ancestor of the family, was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck (Rhode Island) March 20, 1638. He was made a freeman of Newport March 16, 1641. He was one of the ten male members in full communion of the First Baptist Church in 1648, and one of its founders in 1644. He was a resident of that part of Newport which became Middletown, where he was made a freeman in 1655. Mr. Peckham was first married to Mary Clarke, who is credited with being a sister of Rev. John Clarke, of Bedfordshire, England, Boston, Mass., and Newport, R. I., who was intimately associated with Roger Williams. He was pastor of the First Church in 1644, and subsequently of the First Baptist Church of Newport, and was imprisoned for his religious opinions and Baptist tenets in 1651. He was deputy, 1664-1671; and deputy governor from 1669 to 1672. Mary (Clarke) Peckham died before 1648. The given name of Mr. Peckham's second wife was Eleanor. He was the father of twelve children, namely: John, William, Stephen, Thomas, James, Clement, Sarah, Rebecca, Deborah, Phoebe, Elizabeth and Susannah. John Peckham died after 1681.

(II) William Peckham, son of John, born in 1647, lived in Newport, R. I., from which place he was sent as deputy to the General Assembly in 1696-98. His name was among those to whom were given July 17, 1702, a share in the proprietors' land, his allotment being eighteen acres. He was ordained pastor of the First Baptist Church of Newport, and is supposed to have been the first Baptist minister ordained on this continent, and he was the fourth pastor of the First Church. He married (first) Susannah (or Elizabeth) Clarke, daughter of Joseph Clarke. His second wife was Phebe Weeden, born in 1660, daughter of William Weeden, and she died in Middletown, R. I., in 1745. His children, all born to the first marriage, were: William, born in 1675; Sam-

uel; Mary; Phebe (married a Tripp); and Deborah (married a Clark).

(III) William Peckham (2), son of William, was born Aug. 30, 1675. He engaged in farming all his life in Middletown, R. I., and died there Jan. 18, 1764, in his eighty-ninth year. He was admitted a freeman of Newport in 1704, and was a member of the First Baptist Church in 1751. He was deputy to the General Court that met in May, 1707. On Jan. 10, 1703, by Gov. Samuel Cranston, he was married to Mary Tew, born Oct. 12, 1680, daughter of Henry and Dorcas Tew, and she died May 3, 1753, in her seventy-third year. She was the mother of five children: Mary, born Sept. 7, 1704; William; Dorcas, born July 3, 1709; Henry, born Feb. 26, 1711, who died June 12, 1728; and Elisha, born May 8, 1716, who married Mary Smith.

(IV) William Peckham (3), son of William (2), born Sept. 3, 1706, lived at Middletown, R. I., where he died April 12, 1784. On June 22, 1736, he married Phebe, born Nov. 14, 1717, died Nov. 10, 1757, daughter of James and Mary (Cook) Barker. Their children were: William, born Feb. 3, 1737, who died June 10, 1813; Elisha, born in 1738; Peleg, born in 1739; Mary, born in 1741; and Phebe, born in 1743, who married Nov. 8, 1767, Elisha Barker.

(V) Peleg Peckham, son of William (3), born in 1739, died Dec. 13, 1833. He was quite active during the Revolution, giving signals to the American army at Little Compton from Middletown. He suffered much loss on the occupation of Middletown by the British, his exact loss being estimated at 306 pounds, 1 shilling. On Oct. 25, 1772, he married Elizabeth Smith, and their children of Middletown town record, according to Arnold, were: Edward Smith, born Aug. 1, 1773; Henry, Dec. 27, 1780; Mary, April 4, 1783; Peleg, Oct. 13, 1785; Elizabeth, Sept. 10, 1788; Elisha, May 5, 1790; and Phebe, June 21, 1792.

(VI) Henry Peckham, son of Peleg, born Dec. 27, 1780, married April 20, 1802, Esther Gould, of Middletown, R. I., daughter of Nicholas Gould, of South Kingstown, and their children of Middletown town record were: Lydia B., born Dec. 1, 1803; Henry, June 17, 1805; Edward S., June 11, 1807; Nicholas Alfred, June 20, 1809; Abbie Ardeline, Aug. 14, 1811; Esther Gould, July 21, 1813; Elizabeth Gardiner, June 6, 1815 (died young); James Monroe, May 14, 1817; Sophia L. R., April, 1819; Esther Robbins, May 11, 1821 (living in Los Angeles, Cal.); Reuben Morton,





Sept. 30, 1823 (living in Fall River, Mass., and mentioned in full elsewhere); Mary Ann Sophia, Sept. 30, 1825; and Sarah, May 6, 1829.

(VII) Henry Peckham, Jr., son of Henry, born June 17, 1805, in Middletown, R. I., was successively a cabinetmaker and patternmaker. It is said that he drafted the first locomotive patterns for the car shops at Taunton, Mass. Later he was occupied in wood turning at New Bedford, Mass., and also for a time lived in South Middleboro (now Lakeville), Mass., and in the town of Swansea, Mass., being engaged in farming in the latter town. He was a Baptist and belonged to the church at Fall River, Mass. On Nov. 28, 1826, he married Lydia Perry Smith, who died in Brockton, Mass., July 4, 1902, aged ninety-six years, six months, one day, daughter of Edward Smith, of Fall River. Mr. Peckham died at the age of sixty years, in West Bridgewater, Mass., where he had for some years carried on farming. Their children were: Abbie Esther, born Oct. 26, 1827, married Capt. John Perry, and died Dec. 1, 1908, in Quincy, Mass.; Alfred Nicholas, born Aug. 17, 1829, married Adeline S. Churchill, and resided in West Bridgewater, where he died Oct. 31, 1909; Mary E., born Nov. 25, 1830, died in October, 1831; Mary Elizabeth, born May 13, 1832, died in October, 1834; William Henry, born May 25, 1833, died Oct. 25, 1834; Henry Clay, born April 28, 1835, is mentioned below; Chester Tilden, born Nov. 17, 1837, married Lydia Leach and (second) Sarah Orr, and now resides at Los Angeles, Cal.; Sarah Elizabeth, born Sept. 8, 1839, married Daniel Pratt, of Easton, Mass., and died in Colorado; Charles William, born Nov. 30, 1841, married Emma Leach, and died in West Bridgewater April 19, 1863; Lydia Belinda, born Aug. 23, 1843, married Samuel Gray, and died in Swansea, Mass.; Julia Mariah, born Jan. 19, 1844, married Samuel Procter, and died in Wisconsin Sept. 3, 1891; Isadore Alice, born Sept. 13, 1846, died June 10, 1849; Isabelle Frances, born Nov. 27, 1848, married Alonzo Gray, and died in Wisconsin; and Mary Emma, born May 24, 1852, died March 18, 1854.

(VIII) HENRY CLAY PECKHAM, son of Henry, Jr., was born April 28, 1835, in Fall River, where his childhood was spent, his parents removing to what is now Lakeville, this State, when he was about eight years of age. Some five years later, in 1848, the family removed to Swansea, Mass., where Henry C. for a period passed his time at work in season on his father's farm, and in attendance at the neigh-

borhood schools through the winter months. At the age of seventeen years, in the spring of 1852, he went to Fall River to learn the trade of wood turner under the direction of Nelson N. Brightman, with whom he remained about fourteen months. Subsequently for a time he was in company with his father engaged in wood turning in Providence, R. I. Returning in 1854 to Fall River he worked at his trade for the firm of A. L. Westgate & Co. Four years later he made another move, this time to West Bridgewater, where he learned to make shoes under Allen Leach. He then came to North Bridgewater and was employed in the stitching-room of the shoe factory of Messrs. Sawyer, Collamore & Co., of Campello. Later on he was for some three years associated with his brother in the shoe business at Cohasset, in West Bridgewater, the style of the firm being H. C. and C. T. Peckham. For a time he was also in charge of the stitching-room of Messrs. H. A. Dean & Co., of Lakeville. As yet not content with his occupation he again made a change, turning his attention to the carrying on of a meat market at Somerset, Massachusetts.

Settling down in what was then North Bridgewater (now Brockton), in 1869, Mr. Peckham has since made that city his home, and has pursued his calling with such industry, care and wisdom as to have been abundantly prospered. The constant changing in place and occupation in his earlier days seemingly gave him that experience in his case necessary for the satisfaction and contentment he found in putting his whole time and energies into one business with a determination to make it win, for this he did, that is along with his investments in real estate in that constantly growing city. It was in August, 1869, that he located permanently in what is now Brockton, at that time resuming the trade and occupation he first fitted himself for—that of wood turning, engaging at it for George M. Copeland. On June 29, 1874, he associated himself with the late A. C. Thompson, who had on that date purchased the former business of Mr. Copeland, and Mr. Peckham continued in the employ of Mr. Thompson for a period of twenty-two years, until in October, 1896, when he retired from active business, since which time he has employed himself in looking after his real estate interests. For nearly forty years in all Mr. Peckham followed the occupation of wood turning; and in Brockton, where he has for the greater part of that period prosecuted his business, he is well and favorably known,

bearing the esteem and respect of his fellow citizens.

In his political views Mr. Peckham is an independent Republican, and he has always been interested in the welfare of his adopted city. During 1889 and 1890 he represented Ward Six in the city council. While living at Lakeville he was a member of the school committee. For a number of years he has served as a justice of the peace. Fraternally he is a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton. He belongs to the Central Methodist Episcopal Church, to which he gives his support.

On Oct. 15, 1855, Mr. Peckham was united in marriage with Elizabeth Bowers Bliss, born Sept. 23, 1836, daughter of George Ellis Bliss, of Rehoboth, Mass., and Ann M. (Walker) Bliss, of Somerset, Mass., she born April 5, 1811, and he Feb. 27, 1807, and a direct descendant of Thomas Bliss of Belstone parish, Devonshire, England, who came to this country in 1635 with his family, locating temporarily at Braintree, Mass., whence he afterward removed to Hartford, Conn., where his death occurred in 1640, from whom his descent is through Jonathan of Rehoboth, Ephraim of Braintree and Rehoboth, Jonathan (2) of Rehoboth, John of Rehoboth, Nathan and Ezra, both farmers of Rehoboth. Mrs. Peckham died Jan. 16, 1904, aged sixty-seven years, four months, seven days, in Brockton. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Peckham were: Percival Herman, born Sept. 19, 1856, a shoe stitcher by trade, died unmarried in Brockton April 6, 1881; Alton Ernest, born Feb. 7, 1858, a shoe cutter in Brockton, married Nettie Connors, of Brockton, and they have a son, Percival Herman; Julianna Walker, born Oct. 22, 1860, married Morton A. Simmons, of Brockton, and they have two adopted children, Charles and Edith; George Henry, born May 27, 1862, died June 23, 1881; and William Richmond, born March 28, 1864, died Aug. 24, 1864.

**BLACKMER** (New Bedford family). While the branch of the family bearing this name is not an ancient one of this immediate locality it is one of some, perhaps, forty years' standing here in New Bedford—one of substantial and useful citizenship. Reference is made to some of the descendants of the late Charles M. and John Blackmer, both of whom were engaged in agricultural pursuits in Rochester, this Commonwealth, and were representatives of ancient and substantial families in that part

of the Old Colony. Here in New Bedford for years Arthur L. and Herbert A. Blackmer, sons of Charles M. and John Blackmer, respectively, the former for years prominent in the industrial and public life of the city and the latter as a druggist, have represented what may be styled the Rochester-New Bedford Blackmer family.

(I) William Blackmore, the ancestor of the Rochester Blackmer family, came from England in 1665, being a nephew, it is said, of Peter Collamore, and (as tradition relates) came with the expectation of being his heir. A farm was laid out for him by the freemen, at Scituate (in part), "where the late Capt. Elijah Curtis resided." Mr. Blackmore married in 1666 Elizabeth Bankes, and their children were: Peter, born in 1667; John, in 1669; Phebe, in 1672 (married Ebenezer Holmes); and William, in 1675 (died without issue in 1698). The father was freed from military duty in 1669 "for the loss of an eye." He, however, lost his life in repelling the Indians in 1676, and his widow married in 1677 Jacob Bumpus.

(II) Peter Blackmer (Blackmore), son of William of Scituate, born in 1667, located in Rochester, where he was a man of much importance and influence, holding many offices of honor and trust; was selectman from 1699 to 1716 inclusive; an officer in the military, etc.

One John Blackmore and his family are of record in Rochester, the father being given as one of the early settlers of the town. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, and the names of his children: Nathaniel, born July 31, 1712; Elizabeth, March 12, 1713-14; Susanna, July 8, 1716; John, March 21, 1717-18; and Mary, March 8, 1719. It is well to bear in mind that the Sippican or Rochester territory embraced Rochester, Mattapoisett, Marion and a part of Wareham, and here the first settlers took land probably in 1680. The town of Rochester was incorporated June 4, 1686. According to a member of the Rochester Blackmer family, the descent of the late John Blackmer of Rochester and New Bedford from Peter of the former township, is through Stephen, Capt. Salisbury and John Blackmer. What has been ascertained of these follows in chronological order.

(III) Stephen Blackmer, son of Peter, and grandson of William, the Scituate settler, was born in July, 1704, married and had a family, among his children being a son Salisbury.

(IV) Salisbury Blackmer, son of Stephen, was born April 2, 1750. He became a master

mariner, a commander of vessels plying between New England ports and the Cape Verde islands. He followed the sea the greater part of his life. He purchased the farm in later years owned and occupied by one of his grandsons, Hon. Garrison B. Blackmer, of Rochester, the deed bearing date of April 8, 1796. Captain Blackmer finally died at his home in Rochester of spotted fever in 1816, when that disease made such fearful ravages in the Valley of Mattapoisett, and in the western part of Central Village, sixty-one heads of families at the time having been stricken with it. Capt. Salisbury Blackmer married Phebe Read, and their children were: James, Thomas, William, Tisdell, John, Salisbury, Phebe, Betsey and Rufus.

(V) Capt. John Blackmer, son of Capt. Salisbury, was a native of Rochester, and was reared to a seafaring life under the direction of his father, on the death of the latter succeeding to his trade with the Cape Verde islands. In September, 1827, he sailed from Boston in the sloop "Elizabeth" for the Cape Verde islands, and the vessel, with all on board, was lost, no tidings of it ever having been received. Captain Blackmer married, Feb. 14, 1813, Nancy Butler, of Farmington, Maine. Their children were: (1) James, born in 1815, was lost at sea at the age of seventeen, the vessel on which he sailed being wrecked off the coast of Patagonia. He and another boy were lashed to the rigging, and were captured by the savages and put to death. A man, taken at the same time, escaped and wrote a book telling of the experience and giving a graphic picture of their sufferings. (2) Fannie W. died in childhood. (3) John is mentioned below. (4) Mary F. married Henry H. Smith, a seafaring man of Martha's Vineyard, and after his death in California in 1851 she made her home with her brother Garrison B., of Rochester. (5) Elizabeth B. married Benjamin F. Clark, a sea captain, and resided in Brockton. Their children were: Arthur B., Elizabeth J., Fannie B. and Annie B. (6) Nancy married a Mr. Phipps, who was killed in the Civil war in 1862. Their children were: Frank, Mary, Henry, Charles and Elmer. (7) Garrison B. was long one of Rochester's foremost men, and was a farmer by occupation. He was first a Whig, and then a Republican, and he took an active interest and prominent part in public affairs; was treasurer and collector from 1876 to 1879 inclusive; selectman from 1882 to 1884; representative in the General Court of Massachusetts from the towns of Marion and Mattapoisett in 1856; moder-

ator of most town meetings from 1870 to 1884; and was also justice of the peace. He was a member of the Christian Church of Acushnet. He never married.

(VI) John Blackmer, son of Capt. John, was reared on a farm, but after attaining his majority went to sea, making several voyages. In 1849 he went to California, and remained several years, after which he returned to Rochester, and purchased a farm, operating it for about forty years. He then removed to New Bedford, and lived retired until his death, which occurred in November, 1885. He was selectman of his native town, and was a man who was ever highly esteemed. He married Betsey, daughter of Allen Hall, of Acushnet, and their children were: Hannah J., who married (first) James Look, of Rochester, and (second) Philip Porter; and Herbert Adelbert.

(VII) HERBERT ADELBERT BLACKMER, son of John and Betsey (Hall) Blackmer, was born July 6, 1856, in Rochester, Mass., where his childhood was passed amid agricultural pursuits. At the age of fourteen years, in 1870, he came to New Bedford with his parents, who at that time came to make this place their home. The son finished his education in the New Bedford schools, completing the grammar school course and spending two years in the high school. When sixteen he entered the drug store of Charles H. Church, with whom he remained fourteen years, having charge of his Purchase street store during the last five years. In October, 1885, he purchased of Herbert E. Hicks the drug store on the corner of Purchase and North streets, which he conducted until 1898, when he built the Blackmer block, at the southwest corner of Purchase and Kempton streets, since which time he has carried on his business there, having one of the most complete apothecary shops in New Bedford.

Mr. Blackmer is a member of Star in the East Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Adoniram Chapter, R. A. M.; Sutton Commandery, K. T. (all of New Bedford); Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., and the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company (both of Boston). He also belongs to the "Ten of Us" Club of Boston, connected with the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. Mr. Blackmer has always been a Democrat, but has never taken a very active part in party work. For seven years he was a member of the New Bedford board of registration, appointed by Mayor Rotch in 1886.

In 1883 Mr. Blackmer married Louise C.,



daughter of Charles H. Church, of New Bedford, and they have one son, Adelbert Adams, born April 30, 1888, now a traveling salesman in the hardware trade and residing in Easton, Cal. Mr. Blackmer has been more than successful in his business, and he may truly be spoken of as a self-made man. The secret of this has been the strict attention he has given to his work, and the upright and honorable principles which have actuated him in both business and private life.

**JOHN LOWELL HAYWARD**, late of West Bridgewater, Plymouth Co., Mass., passed all his life on the farm which has been owned and occupied by the Haywards since the emigrant ancestor bought it from the Indians. The family is one of the oldest in West Bridgewater, where Thomas Hayward is recorded as among the first settlers of the town.

(I) Thomas Hayward, the first of this name in the Bridgewaters, came from England in the vessel with John Ames, of Duxbury, before 1638, and was made a freeman of the town of Duxbury in 1646. He was one of the original proprietors and among the earliest and oldest of the settlers at Bridgewater, where he purchased land from the Indians in what is now West Bridgewater and thereon passed the remainder of his life. He followed farming. His death occurred in 1681. His family consisted of seven children, viz.: Thomas, Nathaniel, John, Joseph, Elisha, Mary (who married Edward Mitchell) and Martha (who married John Howard).

(II) John Hayward, son of Thomas, married Sarah Mitchell, daughter of Experience Mitchell. He followed farming, making his home in what is now West Bridgewater, on part of the land his father took up. There he died. His children were: Sarah, born Oct. 28, 1663, married in 1683 Nathaniel Pratt; John, born April 20, 1665, married in 1699 Susanna Edson; Joseph, born Nov. 23, 1666, is the next in line to John Lowell Hayward; Mary, born April 20, 1672, married in 1698 William Ames; Thomas, born Jan. 10, 1674, married in 1706 Bethiah Brett; Benjamin, born Nov. 26, 1677, died Oct. 4, 1684; Susanna, born Aug. 10, 1680, married Thomas Hayward; Elizabeth, born April 16, 1683, married Edmund Rawson; Benoni, born March 17, 1686, married in 1707 Hannah Gould, and (second) in 1743 Hannah Page; Mercy was born Oct. 29, 1687.

(III) Joseph Hayward, son of John, was born Nov. 23, 1666, on the homestead farm,

and like his father followed farming there. He married Mehitable Dunham, daughter of Daniel Dunham, and they had children as follows: Mehitable, born May 17, 1700; Thomas, Sept. 23, 1702; Jemima, Aug. 15, 1704; Mattiah, Aug. 31, 1706; Hannah, Nov. 9, 1708; Sarah, Dec. 14, 1710; Joseph, Oct. 19, 1713; Daniel, Nov. 29, 1715; Benjamin, Feb. 22, 1717.

(IV) Benjamin Hayward, son of Joseph, also spent his life on the old homestead, where he was born Feb. 22, 1717, and followed farming all his days. In 1742 he married Sarah Cary, daughter of Recompense Cary, and their children were: Mary, born Dec. 8, 1742; Sarah, born Jan. 25, 1744, who married in 1769 Issachar Snell; Joseph, born June 27, 1746; Benjamin, born Sept. 11, 1748; Mary, born Sept. 3, 1750, who married in 1777 Capt. Zebedee Snell; Daniel, born Sept. 1, 1752; Benjamin, born Jan. 13, 1754, who married in 1777 Abigail Perkins; Mehitable, born July 7, 1757; Cary, born June 15, 1759, who married in 1779 Mary Thomas.

(V) Daniel Howard, son of Benjamin, was born Sept. 1, 1752, on the old farm in West Bridgewater, which is now owned by the family of his grandson, the late John Lowell Hayward. He followed in the footsteps of his ancestors, engaging in farming, and made many notable improvements on the homestead, including the dwelling, which is still in a good state of preservation and one of the finest homes in that section. He died on this place Jan. 8, 1842, in his ninetieth year, active to the last, and a man ever respected for his worth and intelligence. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, his record being as follows:

Daniel Hayward, 1st lieutenant, Capt. Abram Washburn's (Bridgewater) Co., list of officers appointed to command companies of a regiment raised from Brig. Gen. Joseph Cushing's and Brig. Gen. Otis's (Barnstable Co.) brigades to be commanded by Col. John Cushing, Jr., and ordered to march to Rhode Island as returned by Joseph Cushing, Jr., to Major General Warren dated Hanover, Oct. 30, 1776; was also lieutenant with Capt. Abram Washburn's Co., Col. John Cushing's Regt., engaged Sept. 18, 1776, service 62½ days; company stationed at Newport, R. I.; roll dated at Bridgewater.

In 1777 Daniel Hayward married Bethiah Howard, and to them were born the following children: Mehitable, born Aug. 26, 1778, died in August, 1778; Mehitable (2), born Aug. 10, 1780, died May 27, 1846; Adin, born Aug.

11, 1782, died Dec. 17, 1802; Ruby, born May 4, 1784, died in June, 1836; Sarah, born Aug. 8, 1786, died in September, 1824; Daniel, born July 29, 1788, died in December, 1867; Pliny was born Oct. 25, 1790.

(VI) Pliny Hayward, youngest child of Daniel, was born Oct. 25, 1790, on the homestead, where he spent all his life, followed farming, and died Dec. 16, 1862. He is buried in Pine Hill cemetery. He left many marks of his ownership of the old place in the way of permanent improvements. He was a member of the Unitarian Church. On Sept. 21, 1823, he married Polly Kingman, daughter of Joseph Kingman, and to them were born four children: William P., July 4, 1824 (died in Salem, Mass.); Mary K., June 6, 1826 (married Francis E. Howard, of West Bridgewater); John Lowell, Nov. 13, 1827; George, Jan. 10, 1834 (died in Bridgewater).

(VII) John Lowell Hayward was born Nov. 13, 1827, and died on the old farm Aug. 5, 1891. He grew to manhood there, becoming familiar with the work of the farm from his earliest days, and was himself a prosperous farmer and dairyman, owning seventy-five acres and keeping from twenty to thirty cows. He was a Republican in politics and a member of the M. E. Church. He was buried in Pine Hill cemetery.

On Oct. 5, 1853, Mr. Hayward married Eliza F. Manley, who was born at North Bridgewater, Mass., daughter of Howard and Phebe (Blake) Manley and granddaughter of Nathaniel and Betty (Hayward) Manley. Mrs. Hayward, though past her eightieth year, is still quite active and takes much interest in her home and family. She and her two daughters live on property adjoining the homestead. Children as follows were born to Mr. and Mrs. Hayward: (1) Mary E., born Sept. 28, 1854, was educated in West Bridgewater and Brockton, and taught school in West Bridgewater prior to her marriage to Rev. Jasper P. Harvey, a minister of the Congregational Church; they live at Chester, Mass. Mr. and Mrs. Harvey have three children, Ruth, Faith and Francis. (2) Julius L., born Sept. 3, 1857, was a farmer, and resided on the homestead, where he died Dec. 3, 1904. He is buried in Pine Hill cemetery. He married Ida Aldrich, and they had five children, William H., Leslie M., John Lowell (2), Ethel Frances and Julius A. (3) Annie L., born April 30, 1860, was married May 30, 1886, to Jefferson S. Bearce, son of Horace L. and Sarah (Alden) Bearce, of Brockton. Mr. Bearce died June 23, 1907, leaving his

wife and one child, Grace M., who is engaged as a bookkeeper for the George E. Keith Co., of Brockton. (4) Grace Manley, born Feb. 14, 1863, lives at home.

The Manley family, from which Mrs. Hayward is descended, is an old one in Massachusetts. Daniel Manley, her great-grandfather, was a son of Thomas Manley, and moved from Easton, Mass., to North Bridgewater in 1752. He married Rebecca Manley, and they had children as follows: Daniel, born in 1752, married in 1782 Phebe Howard; Nathaniel, born March 20, 1755, married in 1778 Betty Hayward. The mother of these died April 30, 1790, and the father married (second) Nov. 29, 1790, Sarah Monk, by whom he had one child, Sarah, born in 1791, who married May 29, 1808, George Howard. The father died Jan. 18, 1804, at the age of eighty-three years.

Nathaniel Manley, son of Daniel, born March 20, 1755, was married in 1778 to Betty Hayward, daughter of Thomas Hayward, and to them were born the following named children: Rebecca, born Nov. 19, 1780, married Jerathmeel Hayward; Betty, born Jan. 31, 1783, married Abel Kingman, Esq.; Polly, born Dec. 20, 1784, married Nathan Packard; Howard, born Jan. 10, 1787, married Sarah Hayward; Malinda, born March 1, 1789, married Isaac Hartwell; Olive, born May 21, 1791, married Rolondson Marshall; Vesta, born May 22, 1793, married Daniel Hayward; Sally, born July 3, 1795, married Charles Clapp; Susanna, born April 24, 1797, married Jonas H. Keith. The father of this family died Feb. 14, 1834; the mother died July 14, 1825.

Nathaniel Manley was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, his record being as follows: Nathaniel Manley, private with Sergt. Jesse Perkins, detachment from Capt. Josiah Packard's Co., Col. Edward Mitchell's (Plymouth Co.) Regiment, marched Dec. 8, 1776; service two weeks and two days; detachment marched to Rhode Island on the alarm of Dec. 8, 1776; was also private in 10th Co., Plymouth Co. Regiment, list of men who performed tours of duty, said Manley credited with service for one month on a secret expedition and with 15 days' service on an alarm at Bedford, Massachusetts.

Howard Manley, son of Nathaniel, born Jan. 10, 1787, married March 24, 1816, Sarah Hayward, daughter of Daniel Hayward, and they had three children, viz.: Sarah, born July 30, 1818, married Henry S. Keith, of West Bridgewater, and died July 25, 1853; Jason, born July 23, 1821, died June 10, 1826;

Nathaniel, born Sept. 10, 1824, died at Brockton in October, 1907. Mrs. Manley died Sept. 16, 1824, and Mr. Manley married (second) Phebe Blake. To this union were born the following children: Francis Asbury, born Jan. 11, 1829, died May 21, 1830; Eliza Frances, born July 18, 1830, married John Lowell Hayward; Miles, born Jan. 13, 1832, died Nov. 3, 1833; Julius, born Feb. 1, 1834, died April 2, 1853; Herbert, born Jan. 5, 1836, died Oct. 2, 1865, being lost at sea near St. Augustine, Fla.; William H., born May 25, 1838, died Sept. 12, 1858.

**SIMEON DEXTER CARR**, one of the older residents of Brockton Heights, and in his active years a most public-spirited citizen, highly respected and esteemed by all who knew him, died at his home, No. 48 North Pearl street, May 12, 1908, aged seventy-five years, four months, twelve days. He was a son of Simeon and Anna (Reynolds) Carr.

(I) Thomas Carr, the first of the name in direct line of whom there is authentic record, appears in Bridgewater, Mass., and there married Mary, daughter of Nicholas Byram. He was born about 1710. His wife was born in 1712, and was a direct descendant of Nicholas Byram, who, according to tradition, was the son of an English gentleman of the County of Kent who removed to Ireland about the time this son was born. His father sent him at the age of sixteen to visit his friends in England, in charge of a man who betrayed his trust, robbed the boy of his money, and sent him to the West Indies, where he was sold to service to pay his passage. After his term expired he made his way to New England, settling at Weymouth, Mass. He married Susanna, daughter of Abraham Shaw of Dedham. From this Nicholas Byram Mrs. Carr's descent is through Capt. Nicholas and Nicholas (3), the latter marrying Ann, daughter of Thomas Snell. The children of Thomas and Mary (Byram) Carr, of Bridgewater, Mass., were: Thomas, born about 1735; Hugh; Elizabeth, born about 1740; and Daniel, born in 1752.

(II) Thomas Carr (2), born about 1735, in Bridgewater, married Mercy, and their children were: Anne, born May 11, 1757; Thomas, Sept. 17, 1759; Mary, May 13, 1762; John, Jan. 22, 1765; Redding, Oct. 4, 1767; Elizabeth, Sept. 30, 1770; William, May 4, 1773; Ebenezer, March 28, 1776; Mercy, Oct. 3, 1778; Simeon and Abigail (twins), May 21, 1781.

(III) William Carr, born May 4, 1773, in Bridgewater, settled soon after his marriage

in the town of Easton, Mass., but later in life removed to Stoughton, where he died June 6, 1852. On Nov. 30, 1796, he married Rhoda French, born in Stoughton Oct. 5, 1774, daughter of Capt. William and Mary French. She died in Stoughton Dec. 29, 1853, and both she and her husband lie buried in Easton. Their children were: William, born April 20, 1798; Azel, Oct. 26, 1799; Simeon, Feb. 1, 1801; Alpheus, Aug. 23, 1805; Rhoda, Feb. 22, 1808; Mary, Sept. 6, 1809 (married Merrill French, and died in 1874); and Nancy, Feb. 13, 1819.

(IV) Simeon Carr, born Feb. 1, 1801, in Stoughton, died in Brockton Oct. 7, 1879. He came to North Bridgewater, and married Dec. 23, 1824, Anna Reynolds, born April 16, 1803, died Aug. 30, 1896, daughter of Jonas and Rebecca (Hayward) Reynolds, of North Bridgewater. In early life Mr. Carr was a shoemaker, but later took up farming on a small scale. He was one of the founders of the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church, of Brockton, and through the efforts of his wife the first meetings were held in his home. Mrs. Carr was active in church work as long as she lived, and the Anna Carr Chapter of the Epworth League, in the Pearl Street Church, was named in her honor. Mr. Carr was active in church work until his death, holding various offices. For several years he played the bass viol in the church choir. He was quiet and unpretentious, and was devoted to his home and its surroundings. His children were: Elizabeth Ann, born June 19, 1828, married George A. Packard, of Brockton, where she died March 13, 1874; Simeon Dexter, born Dec. 31, 1832, died May 12, 1908; Rufus Benton, born May 10, 1841, married Helen F. Hollis, lived in Roxbury, and there died April 1, 1908.

(V) Simeon Dexter Carr, born Dec. 31, 1832, in the old Carr homestead on Pearl street, received his educational training in the old Adelpian Academy. Like the majority of the youth of his day he took up the shoemaker's trade, learning the first steps in that line from Capt. Elisha Hollis. He was thorough in all he undertook, and in his day made many pairs of old-fashioned boots and brogans. It was the custom then for one workman to make the whole shoe. At one time he carried on business for himself in the ell of the house on Pearl street now occupied by Edward Willis. During his early years he was employed by his instructor, Captain Hollis, by Foring Thayer and by Jones & Caldwell; but he worked the greater part of his life for

Nahum Johnson and Chisholm & Marshall. Some years before his death he retired and devoted himself to his home and the grounds around it. After the death of his mother in 1896 he built his late residence at No. 48 North Pearl street.

Mr. Carr was twice married. On Nov. 6, 1854, he married Harriet Ann Willis, daughter of Jonathan Willis, of North Bridgewater, where she died in 1885, the mother of the following children: Warren Dexter, born Aug. 23, 1855, who died aged ten years; Louisa, born April 27, 1858, who married Orvis L. Randall, of Easton, Mass., but now residing in Brockton, and has three children, Annie F., Ethel and Iona Marie; and Rufus Henry, a shoemaker by trade and an expert ornithologist, who married Lena M. Snow, of Brockton, and has a son, Kenneth D. On June 3, 1889, Mr. Carr married (second) Harriet (McCollum) Carpenter, daughter of Erastus and Harriet McCollum, of Rockville, Conn., and widow of Samuel B. Carpenter, of Westfield, Mass. She survives her husband, and now makes her home in Mansfield, Massachusetts.

Although for many years Mr. Carr had not attended church regularly, he was at one time a constant and active worker. He was a good vocalist, and sang in the choir of the Pearl Street Church, and also played the violin at the church services, but for many years before his death refused to play on the instrument. He was the last active member of the old Melrose cemetery corporation, in which he filled the position of secretary; and in the quiet shade of that beautiful city of the dead his remains were laid to rest.

JOHN SCATES, of Hanson, Plymouth Co., Mass., present town clerk and treasurer of that town, is well known there both as a business man and in his official capacity. He has lived there since 1885.

Mr. Scates was born April 28, 1841, in Ossipee, Carroll Co., N. H., son of Oliver Scates. The name Scates is an uncommon one and the family not numerous in New England. It seems to have been an earlier New Hampshire family. One John Scate and his wife Sarah were in Boston as early as 1659, April 14th of which year they had a son John born there; then the record of the family seems to have disappeared. There is a tradition in the Massachusetts Scates family that their ancestor settled early in Nashua, N. H. In the town of Rochester, that State, was born their earliest ascertained ancestor, Dodavah Scates, but in that town and in Milton, which latter

town was formerly a part of Rochester, we have not found a record of the family. Just prior to the American Revolution a Benjamin Scates is said to have settled on what is known as Plummer's Ridge in what is now Milton. Eastern New Hampshire seems to have been the abiding place of the family.

Dodavah Scates, grandfather of John Scates, of Hanson, Mass., was born Sept. 23, 1769, in Milton, N. H., and died Feb. 2, 1853, in Ossipee, N. H. He married Lidia Hersom, of Milton, N. H., and their children were: John, born Jan. 26, 1795, in Ossipee, N. H.; Abigail, born in July, 1798; Oliver, mentioned below; Zimri, born Nov. 1, 1802; and Maria.

Oliver Scates, father of John Scates, was born April 21, 1800, in Milton, N. H., where he married in September, 1819, Sarah Leighton, born April 16, 1801. The Leighton family traced back to Lord Leighton, of England. Mr. Scates died in Ossipee, on May 26, 1846, and Mrs. Scates on Nov. 1, 1883, in Boston, and they are buried in Mount Hope cemetery, at Boston, Mass. They had a family of nine children, viz.: (1) Dodavah, born Jan. 21, 1821, in Ossipee, married Lucy Studley, of Scituate, Mass., and their children were: Edwin Clark, Willard, Ella, Frank and Oliver. (2) Abbie, born April 28, 1823, in Ossipee, married Newell Howe, of Canterbury, N. H., Jan. 4, 1844, and had: Charles O.; Emma, now deceased; Frank, now deceased; and George, who died when six months old. (3) Sarah, born Aug. 4, 1825, died when young. (4) Clark Sweet, born Sept. 13, 1827, in Ossipee, married Harriet O. Chadbourne, of Ossipee, in 1853. They had no children. (5) Maria, born March 22, 1830, married (first) Charles Augustus Towle, of Sutton, N. H., and they had three children: Charles Frank, born March 29, 1856; Willis A., born Aug. 31, 1861 and Fred Scates, M. D., born Dec. 28, 1863, who resides with his mother in Portsmouth, N. H. (he was surgeon general of the State militia there). Mrs. Towle married (second) Oct. 1, 1873, in Boston, Joel Sanders, of Ossipee: there were no children by this union. (6) Sarah, born Oct. 14, 1832, in Ossipee, married Charles P. Knowlton, of Boston, Mass., and they had two children, Walter, born Dec. 26, 1858, and Alice, born April 14, 1863. (7) Alice, born March 28, 1835, in Ossipee, was married July 4, 1853, to Harrison Davis, of Great Falls, N. H. They had no children. (8) Anna Elizabeth, born Oct. 17, 1837, was married Oct. 17, 1859, in Boston, to John Warren Fisk, of Woburn, Mass., and their children were:



Annie Holton, born Sept. 20, 1871, and Edith, born Jan. 7, 1870, who died young. (9) John, the youngest of the family, is mentioned below.

Oliver Scates, the father, was reared at Ossipee, attending the district schools until he reached the age of sixteen. He engaged in farming, lumbering and truck raising, marketing his products in the nearest village, to which they were drawn by a team of oxen, eight or ten days being required for the round trip. He was a strong Democrat in political convictions, and in religion a Baptist, belonging to the church of that denomination at Ossipee.

John Scates attended school in Hingham, Mass., until he was thirteen years old. At that early age he went to work for a farmer in Newton Center, Mass., where he was so badly treated that at the end of three months he ran away, going to Boston, where he found work in the provision store of Brigham & Griggs. Later he was associated with his brother-in-law, Charles A. Towle, in the same business, continuing thus for five or six years. Leaving there in 1857 or 1858 he went with Christopher Foster, with whom he remained until the Civil war broke out. Mr. Scates enlisted at the first call for volunteers, in April, 1861, and on May 23d was mustered into the service as a member of Company G, 1st Massachusetts Infantry, Col. Robert Cowden, which was attached to the Army of the Potomac. In time he was promoted to corporal and sergeant, being mustered out as sergeant May 25, 1864. He saw much active service, being in the engagements of Blackburn's Ford, First Bull Run, Yorktown, Williamsburg, Poplar Hill, White Oak Swamp, Fair Oaks, Peach Orchard, Savage Station, Malvern Hill (first and second battles), Bristoe Station, Wapping Heights, Kelly's Ford, Locust Grove, Mine Run, Brandy Station, Wilderness, Spottsylvania Court House, and was also in the recruiting service in Boston when the drafting of soldiers caused the riot in that city, being under Captain Chamberlain, who had charge of two pieces of artillery.

His army service over, Mr. Scates entered the service of his old employer twelve days after being mustered out, remaining with him until 1871, when he commenced business for himself, in the provision line. In 1884 he sold out and went out to Minneapolis, Minn., where he was in the butcher business for one year, returning East in 1885 and settling down in Hanson, Mass., where he has since resided. Buying a large farm, he engaged in farming

and lumbering, which lines he has ever since followed with success, being one of the most substantial men of the locality. He is a trustee of the Whitman Savings Bank of Whitman, Plymouth county.

Mr. Scates is a prominent member of his community, being identified with various local bodies and active in public matters. He is a Mason, belonging to Puritan Lodge at Whitman, and an Odd Fellow, holding membership in Salome Lodge, No. 2, of Boston, and is also identified with the G. A. R., which he joined Feb. 8, 1870, in Boston; he was commander of Post No. 7, of Boston, in 1876 and 1880, in 1880 and 1881 was aide de camp and member of the council of administration, and is now commander of T. L. Bonney Post, No. 127, of Hanson. He is also vice commander of the Plymouth County Association, G. A. R. Mr. Scates is clerk and treasurer of the town of Hanson, which positions he has filled continuously since March, 1903, giving eminent satisfaction. 'He has also served as justice of the peace since March 9, 1904.' He is a Republican in politics, the only one in his family. He attends the Baptist Church at Hanson.

On June 13, 1861, Mr. Scates married (first) Isabella Clifford Stewart, of Boston, Mass., who was of Scotch parentage, her father having been a native of Edinburgh, Scotland. Mrs. Scates died Feb. 14, 1902, at the age of fifty-nine years. She was the mother of six children, all born in Boston, all of whom died young: Henrietta, born Feb. 15, 1864, died June 2, 1864; John Clark, born Feb. 16, 1865, died Jan. 2, 1867; Oliver, born Oct. 9, 1868, died Dec. 26, 1872; Jennie Isabella, born June 18, 1871, died Dec. 25, 1873; Maria Isabella, born June 15, 1874, died Oct. 11, 1876; Ella Maria, born Feb. 24, 1881, died June 15, 1883.

Mr. Scates's second marriage, which took place Dec. 17, 1902, in Hanson, Mass., was to Mrs. Lucy Gifford (Holmes) Donaldson, of Falmouth, Massachusetts.

GEORGE E. HATCH was during his life one of New Bedford's well-known and respected citizens. He was a native of Cape Cod, having been born July 24, 1839, at Hatchville, in the town of Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Massachusetts.

Isaac Hatch, father of George E., was a prominent citizen of Hatchville, where he made his home and where he died. He married Susan Lawrence Robinson.

George E. Hatch grew to manhood in his native home and attended the public schools.



1

C

P

f

i

w

e

t

c

in

O

M

es

N

tr

av

in

La

la

co

th

ph

Ci

the

an

as

Int

tac

he

bei

He

gag

Rur

Wh

Sav

ond

Hei

Rur

vani

cru

of s

unde

of t

H

the

after

until

hims

sold

wher

year.

in H

Buyin





He came to New Bedford at the age of twenty, in the year 1859, and started in the tinning business. He formed a partnership with the late Isaac Thatcher and they carried on a successful business for ten years, when the partnership was dissolved owing to the ill health of Mr. Thatcher, who went to California. Mr. Hatch then continued the business alone, adding stoves and other wares, besides furnace supplies, plumbing supplies, etc. This business was situated at Hillman and Purchase streets and Mr. Hatch built up a most successful trade here, giving it his entire attention and untiring efforts. His death, which occurred suddenly April 6, 1910, in New Bedford, left many who mourned his loss. He was a man well known, and highly respected by all who knew him. He was buried in the Rural cemetery at New Bedford.

Mr. Hatch never sought an office, but was a staunch Democrat in political sentiment. He was a member of the I. O. O. F. and of the Wamsutta Club, of New Bedford.

On Jan. 30, 1867, Mr. Hatch married Amelia Baylies Mendell, born in New Bedford, daughter of James Haskell and Lydia (Hathaway) Mendell. There were no children born to this marriage.

JAMES HASKELL MENDELL, father of Mrs. George E. Hatch, was a well-known ship carpenter and builder in New Bedford. He made his home in New Bedford all his life, and died there. He married Lydia Hathaway, daughter of Stephen and Polly Hathaway, of Dighton. She died in New Bedford. Their children were: Maria Russell married Moses B. Lakeman; Lydia Babbitt married Dr. Frederick B. Nesbitt, a dentist (both are deceased); Amelia Baylies is now the widow of George E. Hatch; Charles Walter died in New Bedford; Mary Richmond married Herbert Wastcoat, of Taunton, Massachusetts.

IRVING F. WHITMARSH, one of the well-known citizens of Taunton, where for upward of a quarter of a century he has been engaged in the plumbing business, is a native of the town of Dighton, Mass., born Nov. 2, 1850.

The Whitmarsh family of which he is a descendant has been prominent for many years in Massachusetts, where its representatives have done much to make them valuable to their community. (I) John Whitmarsh, the first of the name on record in Massachusetts, is supposed to have come from England with his wife Alice and children and settled in the town of Weymouth, Mass., where he was

a resident before 1650. His children were: Simon, who married (first) Sarah Holbrook and (second) Elizabeth; Nicholas; John, who married Sarah Harden; Richard; Onesiphorus; James; and Jane.

(II) Nicholas Whitmarsh, son of John and Alice Whitmarsh, settled in Weymouth, and there married Hannah Reed. Their children were: Deborah, born Aug. 8, 1659; Hannah, March 25, 1661; Jane, April 8, 1664; Samuel, Oct. 27, 1665; Susannah, Jan. 18, 1668; Sarah, Nov. 26, 1669; Nicholas, Aug. 21, 1673; and John, Nov. 22, 1675.

(III) Samuel Whitmarsh, son of Nicholas and Hannah (Reed) Whitmarsh, was born in the town of Weymouth Oct. 27, 1665. He was a land owner and farmer of Weymouth. He married Hannah Barker, daughter of Jonathan Barker and granddaughter of Edmund Barker, of Boston. Mr. Whitmarsh sold his property in Weymouth in 1704, and came to Taunton, settling in what is now the town of Dighton, where he bought land from Nathaniel Talbot; the deed was dated at Taunton Dec. 3, 1704. He made his home the remainder of his life in the town of Dighton, where he was a large land owner, and there died in 1718. His children were: Hannah, born Dec. 27, 1691, married Benjamin Poole; Susanna, Feb. 9, 1694, married Gershom Crane; David, Oct. 13, 1696, married Susan Jones; Mary, Feb. 20, 1698, married (first) William Paul and (second) William Mitchell; Sarah, March 6, 1701, married George Reed; Jonathan, Dec. 23, 1704, is the next in this line.

(IV) Jonathan Whitmarsh, son of Samuel, was born Dec. 23, 1704, and grew up to manhood in the town of Dighton, where he was a land owner and farmer, his land being still in the possession of his descendants. He married Rebecca Talbott. Their children were: Hannah, born Sept. 2, 1728; Samuel, Nov. 15, 1732; Jonathan, March 18, 1734; and Abiel.

(V) Abiel Whitmarsh, born in Dighton, Mass., grew to manhood and there became engaged in farming. During the Revolutionary war he took an active part in the conflict, as shown in the Massachusetts records of soldiers and sailors who fought in the Revolutionary war. His record is as follows: Abiel Whitmarsh, 2d lieutenant, Capt. Joseph Burr's company, Col. John Dagget's regiment, list dated Taunton, Dec. 20, 1776, of officers appointed to command men raised in Bristol county from General Godfrey's brigade and returned Jan. 1, 1777, as stationed at or near Howland Ferry for defense of Rhode Island.

Also, lieutenant in Capt. Nathan Packard's company, Col. John Jacob's (light infantry) regiment; entered service Sept. 16, 1779, discharged Dec. 3 (also given Nov. 29), 1779, service two months, eighteen days, at Rhode Island. He was also lieutenant in command of a company in Col. Thomas Carpenter's regiment; entered service July 29, 1780, discharged July 31, 1780, service three days, on an alarm at Rhode Island, company raised to serve for six days at Tiverton, roll sworn to in Bristol county. He was also lieutenant in Capt. Henry Tew's company, Col. John Hathaway's regiment, marched Aug. 2, 1780, discharged Aug. 7, 1780, in service six days, company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm. Abiel Whitmarsh married Mary Holmes, daughter of Robert and Esther (Boyles) Holmes, and their children were: Holmes, who married Abigail Reed; Elinor; and Robert.

(VI) Robert Whitmarsh, son of Abiel, was born in Dighton, and there followed farming. He married Sept. 17, 1789, Avis Perry, daughter of Simon Perry. Their children were: Rebecca, born Nov. 10, 1790; Charles, Aug. 11, 1793; Simon Perry, Feb. 27, 1795; Avis Palmer, Jan. 14, 1797; Mary Holmes, Sept. 4, 1799 (married Nathan Coddington); William Baylies, Feb. 17, 1803; a daughter who died in infancy; and Francis Allen, April 24, 1809. Robert Whitmarsh died Nov. 13, 1825.

(VII) Francis Allen Whitmarsh, son of Robert, was born on the homestead, in the town of Dighton, April 24, 1809. He was sixteen years old when his father died and so continued farming, making it his life occupation. He was a man of domestic tastes, a good citizen and a devoted father and husband. His death occurred Feb. 12, 1898, at the ripe old age of eighty-nine years, and he was buried in the Dighton cemetery. In politics he was a Republican, but while deeply interested in the welfare of his party, he took no active part. Mr. Whitmarsh married Nov. 11, 1849, in the town of Norton, Emeline Hodges, born April 2, 1819, in Norton, daughter of Capt. Seth Hodges and granddaughter of Isaac Hodges, and a descendant of William Hodges, the first American settler of that name. She died at her home in Dighton, Mass., May 11, 1891. Their children were: Irving Francis, born Nov. 2, 1850, is mentioned below; Forrest Allen, born May 13, 1853, married Jan. 1, 1888, Mahala Jane Wolfe, of Nova Scotia, and he resides on the homestead; Homer Everett, born May 13, 1853, married Oct. 2,

1879, Rosanna Catharine Dean; Mary Emeline, born Nov. 5, 1865, died Jan. 30, 1868.

(VIII) Irving Francis Whitmarsh, son of Francis Allen and Emeline (Hodges) Whitmarsh, was born Nov. 2, 1850, in Dighton, Mass., and his early training was received in his native town. In September, 1868, he went to Taunton and under the instruction of Mr. Jerome Babbitt, of that city, learned the business of tin and sheet iron working. He remained with Mr. Babbitt some seventeen years so occupied in his establishment. For the next four years he was employed with the Old Colony Railroad Company, at the same kind of work, and then for two years was employed by Lyman Mason. In 1890 he started in business on his own account, making this beginning with the old establishment where he had learned his trade, he having purchased the business which was formerly owned by his father-in-law, Mr. Jerome Babbitt, and from that time to the present he has carried it on. By the close and careful attention he has given it, and by his straightforward business course, he has developed the business to a most successful one and has prospered. He is well and favorably known in business circles and in his community. In more recent years he has made a specialty of hot water heating and plumbing of all descriptions, and as well has carried a full line of stoves and ranges, being the agent for the Household stove.

Mr. Whitmarsh is a member of King David Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Taunton, also of St. Mark's Chapter and Bristol Commandery, Knights Templar; is a member of Orient Lodge, K. P.; Sabbatia Lodge, I. O. O. F., and Naomi Encampment. In religion he is a member of the Baptist Church, and politically votes the Republican ticket.

On Jan. 9, 1873, Mr. Whitmarsh married Anna C. Babbitt, daughter of Jerome and Daphne A. (Crane) Babbitt. Mrs. Whitmarsh died Oct. 17, 1911, mother of the following children: Angie May, born Oct. 31, 1874, died at the age of five months; Florence Hodges, born March 6, 1877, died in infancy; Helen Irving, born Dec. 4, 1880, resides at home; Edward Forrest, born Dec. 28, 1881, was educated at the public and high schools, graduating from the latter in 1900, after which he took two courses in the New York Trade School, graduating in 1903, and he is now foreman for his father. He married June 5, 1905, Phebe Baker, born in New Bedford, daughter of William A. and Luella C. (Gray) Baker, and they have one child, Harold Baker

(born Dec. 11, 1907). Edward F. Whitmarsh is a member of King David Lodge, of Masons, and also of the K. of P., being past chancellor of his lodge.

**SOUTHWORTH (Brockton family).** The family bearing this name has been one of Bridgewater and vicinity since the pioneer days of that community, and for many years the particular branch of the old North Parish Southworth family, the head of which was the late Hon. Edward Southworth of Brockton, long in the public service of the town, has been one substantial and useful in citizenship.

Hon. Edward Southworth was descended in the fifth generation from Edward Southworth of Bridgewater, from whom his descent is through Edward Southworth (2), Perez and Col. Edward Southworth, which generations follow in detail and in the order named.

(I) Edward Southworth, of Bridgewater, married June 25, 1711, Bridget Boesworth, and during the early settlement of the North parish removed thither. Their children were: Constant, born July 25, 1712; Bridget, born April 3, 1714; Ebenezer, born Aug. 13, 1716; Edward, born December, 1718; Theophilus, born Feb. 10, 1720; Sarah, born Jan. 16, 1723; Lemuel, born April 17, 1728; Benjamin, born April 17, 1728; and Mary, born Jan. 2, 1731.

(II) Edward Southworth (2), born in December, 1718, son of Edward, married Dec. 16, 1750, Lydia, daughter of John Packard. The family, excepting the son Perez, removed to Pelham, Mass. The children were: Uriah, born Nov. 10, 1751; Perez, April 11, 1754; Desire, Feb. 22, 1756; Edward, March 9, 1758; Abiah, March 6, 1760; Bridget, June 9, 1762; Lydia, March 16, 1764; Avis, Oct. 16, 1768; and Fear, Sept. 15, 1770.

(III) Perez Southworth, son of Edward (2), born April 11, 1754, married Sept. 26, 1780, Eunice, daughter of Matthew Kingman. Their children were: Harmony, born June 25, 1781; Hannah, Sept. 27, 1782; John, Sept. 8, 1784; Edward, Jan. 7, 1786; Martin, Jan. 2, 1788; Azel, Jan. 18, 1790 (died May 4, 1796); Benjamin, Dec. 18, 1791; Perez, Dec. 13, 1793; Eunice, Dec. 13, 1793; Polly, March 10, 1796; Sophronia, April 19, 1798; and Lucy, Aug. 13, 1800.

(IV) Col. Edward Southworth, son of Perez, born Jan. 7, 1786, married Dec. 7, 1815, Rhoda, daughter of Robert Howard. Col. Southworth resided in the North Precinct, and became the first town clerk of the town of North Bridgewater. To Col. Edward

and Rhoda Southworth was born a son Edward, Nov. 16, 1816.

(V) EDWARD SOUTHWORTH, son of Col. Edward and Rhoda (Howard), was born Nov. 16, 1816, in what became North Bridgewater and later Brockton, Mass. He became one of the prominent public men and useful citizens of his native town, holding various high positions of trust and responsibility. In 1859 and 1860 he was the representative from North Bridgewater to the General Court of Massachusetts; and was State senator from his district in 1861. He was for seventeen years postmaster in the Centre village of the town, receiving his appointment from President Jackson. He was one of the organizers of the North Bridgewater Savings Bank, of which he was secretary and treasurer for upward of twenty-five years. He was for years a director of the Randolph National Bank.

Mr. Southworth bore the esteem and respect of his fellow citizens for his many good qualities. He was of a kindly, generous disposition, upright and honorable, and charitably disposed.

On Feb. 2, 1843, Mr. Southworth married Mrs. Julia Ann, daughter of Benjamin Kingman, and widow of Rufus E. Howard, and she died in May, 1902, and was laid to rest in the Union cemetery, Brockton. To this union were born three children, namely: (1) George, born Oct. 5, 1843, was for years engaged in the brokerage business in Brockton, where he died Sept. 5, 1885, and was buried in Union cemetery. (2) Ella Frances, born Oct. 10, 1845, resides in a beautiful home on West Elm street, which she erected after the death of her mother. She is a member of the Woman's Club, and of the Church of the New Jerusalem. (3) Frederick, born March 3, 1851, resided with his sister, Miss Ella F., until his death, June 17, 1911.

Mr. Southworth died March 4, 1877, at his home in Brockton, Mass., aged sixty years, three months and sixteen days. At a meeting of the trustees of the North Bridgewater Savings Bank held soon after the death of Mr. Southworth the Hon. H. W. Robinson, president of the bank, expressed the loss the institution had sustained by Mr. Southworth's death, and the following preamble and resolutions were unanimously adopted:

WHEREAS, Hon. Edward Southworth, our former associate and for nearly twenty-six years the secretary and treasurer of the North Bridgewater Savings Bank, has been removed from us by the hand of death, it seems fitting to place on record an expression of our feelings in view of this event, therefore

*Resolved*, That we desire to bear testimony of the signal fidelity, the unswerving integrity and the uniform courtesy he has exhibited in the performance of his duties, by which the high character of this institution has been upheld and the confidence of the public in its management maintained.

*Resolved*, That we deeply sympathize with his afflicted family in their bereavement which has been brought upon them, and share with the public in the profound regrets which his death has occasioned.

*Resolved*, That a copy of these resolutions be sent to the family of the deceased and that they be spread upon the records of the Bank.

KINGMAN. The Kingman family, to which Mrs. Julia Ann Southworth belongs, is descended from

(I) Henry Kingman, aged forty, who with his wife Joane, aged thirty-nine, children Edward (aged sixteen), Joane (aged eleven), Anne (aged nine), Thomas (aged seven), John (aged two), and servant John Ford (aged thirty), embarked from Weymouth, England, before March 20, 1635. He settled in Weymouth, Mass., and was a freeman of March 3, 1635-36, and grand juror in 1637; deputy in 1638 and 1652; and town officer. He died 5th of 4th month, 1667, aged about seventy-four years. In his will made May 24th and probated July 31, 1667, he mentions sons Edward, Thomas and John, and daughters Holbrook, Davis and Barnard. His wife Joane died April 11, 1659.

(II) John Kingman, son of Henry, by his wife Elizabeth had children: John, born in 1664; Henry, in 1668; Samuel, in 1670; Elizabeth, in 1673; Deliverance, in 1676; Susanna, in 1679. John Kingman, the father, bought an estate in 1685 in West Bridgewater, it being the farm afterward occupied by Caleb Kingman, to which he removed about that time.

(III) Henry Kingman, son of John, born in 1668, married in 1692 Bethiah, daughter of John Howard. Their children were: Bethiah, born June 6, 1693; Elizabeth, March 26, 1695; Sarah, June 29, 1697; Martha, July 10, 1699; Henry, April 19, 1701; Keziah, Nov. 14, 1704; Hannah, June 26, 1706; Jonathan, April 28, 1708; Anne, June 5, 1710; and Mary, Aug. 20, 1713.

(IV) Henry Kingman, son of Henry and Bethiah, born April 19, 1701, married (first) in 1726 Mary, daughter of Samuel Allen, who died in 1740. He married (second) March 15, 1743, Abigail, widow of Seth Copeland, and daughter of Thomas White, of Braintree. He died Oct. 5, 1775. His children were: Mary, born May 1, 1727; Martha, May 4, 1729 (died May 9, 1732); Jane, May 4, 1729;

Matthew, Sept. 8, 1732; Anna, Sept. 16, 1733; Henry, June 29, 1735; Benjamin, May 21, 1739 (died May 18, 1747) (all born to the first marriage); Abigail, Jan. 14, 1744 (died May 22, 1747); Abigail (2), Sept. 4, 1749; Anna, Jan. 20, 1752; Benjamin, Jan. 20, 1755 (died June 6, 1758); Seth, July 7, 1757; Benjamin, Aug. 27, 1760; and Submit, June 30, 1763.

(V) Seth Kingman, son of Henry and Abigail, born July 7, 1757, married (first) in 1787, Judith Washburn, who died Dec. 1, 1809, aged forty-five years. He married (second) March 26, 1811, Jennet, daughter of William Edson. Mr. Kingman was a farmer and resided in Summer street in North Bridgewater. He died Feb. 18, 1843, aged eighty-six. His children were: Ambrose, born March 20, 1789; Martin, Sept. 19, 1791; Benjamin, Dec. 3, 1793; Henry, Jan. 26, 1796; Abiel, March 29, 1797; Mary, July 29, 1799; Josiah Washburn, Feb. 6, 1802; John Washburn, July 24, 1804; Lucy, Jan. 27, 1808; Judith Washburn, Nov. 15, 1809; and Elbridge, Aug. 19, 1812. The father married (third) Oct. 14, 1833, Olive Curtis.

(VI) Benjamin Kingman, son of Seth and Judith (Washburn), was born Dec. 3, 1793, in what was then the North Parish of ancient Bridgewater, Mass., but which later became North Bridgewater and still later the town of Brockton. His childhood and youth were passed upon the farm of his father—the old homestead place—which later he owned, situated in the well-known Kingman neighborhood, now on Summer street in the easterly part of the city of Brockton. With his brothers young Benjamin during his leisure time through the days and through the long winter evenings worked at making—hammering out—wrought nails, then the only nails used, all being made by hand. His next experience was as an apprentice at the blacksmith's trade, which he began under the direction of Josiah Perkins, whose shop was near his house. This apprenticeship was begun when he was seventeen years of age. After reaching his majority he began business for himself, keeping a variety store on the corner of Main and Chestnut streets, in a house that was formerly the dwelling of the late Isaac Keith in the village of Campello. This business he later removed to a room on the corner of Main and Belmont streets, which building more recently was occupied by the Hotel Belmont.

Mr. Kingman became one of the earliest manufacturers of shoes in what is now the great shoe manufacturing city of Brockton. This was in 1821, the year in which the town



of North Bridgewater was incorporated. He made shoes for the wholesale trade, and opening a store for their sale at Savannah, Ga., he went to that point through the winters to give attention to the sale there of his product; and later on he passed one winter in the West Indies, in the sale of his goods, his location being at Cuba.

Mr. Kingman was the first person who engaged in the sale of lumber in his town, in which enterprise he engaged on land afterward occupied by the brick dwelling house of the late Hon. Edward Southworth, on Main street, Brockton. In addition to carrying on the lumber yard and business he did a contracting and building business; and his experience in this line made him a valuable man to the church of which when the third meeting-house was to be erected he was made one of the building committee, and he proved to be the acting one, was made agent to carry out all the plans in removing the old church and building the new. He was also one of the committee on arrangements at the dedication of the new church at its completion. This was in 1827. He was also made agent in 1835 to build the parsonage house for the First Congregational Church.

In company with the late Bela Keith, Esq., Mr. Kingman built in 1833 the public house, which for a long time was the only one in the place, that was within recent years destroyed by fire; it stood at the corner of Main and School streets, now the site of the Washburn block. Mr. Kingman was the first proprietor of the house, remaining as such, however, for a few years only. Subsequently he was joint owner of the public house later known as the Hyland House, in Bridgewater.

Mr. Kingman was a man of excellent judgment, possessed of an active mind though calm and considerate in all his movements. He was discreet, prudent and always reliable. He was highly respected and esteemed as a citizen. He was quiet in manner, open, frank, honest and decided. He highly enjoyed life, was communicative to others, was fond of society and manifested a deep interest in all the great topics of the day. His political affiliations were first with the Whig and later with the Republican party, though aside from the duty of citizenship, the casting of his ballot, he did not enter into the strife that characterizes political life. He, however, was prominent in public affairs, and filled nearly all of the local town offices. He was selectman, overseer of the poor, represented his town in the General Assembly of Massachu-

setts, and for thirty and more years served as deputy sheriff for the County of Plymouth. He was one of the first directors of the Randolph & Bridgewater Railroad Company which was subsequently merged into the Old Colony Railroad Company. Mr. Kingman was the chief promoter and organizer of the first bank of discount in Brockton, and one of its board of directors. He was agent at the time of his death and also a director of the Hingham Mutual Fire Insurance Company.

In his early life and almost to its very close Mr. Kingman was a regular attendant on the public services of the sanctuary, and ever had a deep interest in the work of the First Parish, though never a church member, never making a public profession of religion. He was the principal man in maintaining the legal rights of the parish, in court and out, during the long term that the same was in litigation; and in the settlement of all matters pertaining to the same, where there were any differences, he was the leading spirit. He was the principal in the building and completing of the elegant meeting house of the parish erected in 1854.

During the war of 1812, Mr. Kingman was a member of the company of militia commanded by Capt. Nehemiah Lincoln, and was called to do duty at Plymouth, Mass., and for such services his widow drew a pension. He died April 13, 1870, at his home in Brockton, Mass., aged seventy-seven years.

On Dec. 4, 1817, Mr. Kingman was married to Rebecca, daughter of Josiah Packard. Their children were: Julia Ann, born Aug. 22, 1819, married (first) in 1838, Rufus E. Howard, and (second) in 1843 Hon. Edward Southworth, Jr.; Rufus Packard, born Nov. 4, 1821, married Abby Baker, of Yarmouth, Mass.; Henry Lyman, born July 27, 1827; Benjamin Franklin, born Oct. 27, 1829, married Dec. 18, 1854, Ada E. Ramsdell, of Warren, Mass.; and Maria, born Oct. 19, 1840, married in 1863, Charles F. Marston.

(VII) RUFUS PACKARD KINGMAN, son of Benjamin and Rebecca (Packard) Kingman, was born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton) Nov. 4, 1821, and here in the public schools and under private instruction from Mrs. Nathan Jones, Deacon Heman Packard, the Rev. Jonathan Coe and others received his education. When he was twelve years old his father erected his public house, and the lad began to assist in the work about the place. He then worked on the farm until he was eighteen years old, and in 1840 became a clerk in the dry goods and variety store of William

F. Brett. In 1846 he became a partner in the business, and the firm name was changed to Brett & Kingman. This continued until 1854 when his health failed and he was obliged to retire. Some time after he had given up the dry goods business Mr. Kingman was chosen cashier of a bank then being established. This bank proved a great success, but was given up in 1866 as the directors decided not to make it a national bank, and operate under the United States banking laws. The Home National Bank was chartered in 1874, and Mr. Kingman was unanimously elected its president, an office he filled with great efficiency for twenty years. In 1876 the Supreme Court of Massachusetts appointed him one of the two trustees of the North Bridgewater Savings Bank, to wind up its affairs, and so satisfactorily was this work performed, that almost full settlement was made with the depositors.

Mr. Kingman was one of those dependable men upon whom every one leaned, and to whom were often entrusted affairs of great importance. On the death of his father he became agent for the Hingham Mutual Fire Insurance Company, and in 1871 was elected one of the board of directors. He was elected a director of the North Bridgewater Board of Trade at the time it was organized, and became vice president of the Brockton City Hospital at its organization in 1890. He was one of the incorporators of the Brockton Agricultural Society in 1874, and was one of its first directors, for two years its treasurer, and for some time its vice president. He became president of the Commercial Club on its organization in January, 1893.

In politics Mr. Kingman was first a Whig and then a Republican. He was town treasurer of North Bridgewater for nine years; in 1872 was assessor; in 1881 a member of the retiring board of selectmen on the change of the town government, and he had much to do with the perfecting of the arrangements for the change in the form of city government. He became an alderman from Ward Two, and was made chairman of the board, being re-elected three times. When William L. Douglas was mayor of the city, he appointed Mr. Kingman chairman of the board of sewerage, a position he was filling when his death occurred Feb. 20, 1894.

On Aug. 30, 1852, Mr. Kingman married Abby, only child of Capt. Winthrop Sears and Sally (Hawes) Baker, of Yarmouth, Mass. She died Feb. 10, 1903, and was buried in Union cemetery, Brockton. In his history of Brockton, Bradford Kingman said of Rufus

Packard Kingman: "He was fond of home, the life of the social circle, tender and affectionate. He was plain in speech, honest, straightforward, firm and decided when decision was needed; had excellent judgment in all matters of business.....He had no ambition for public honor or notoriety, and was never active in political strifes, though he was ever ready by his vote to promote the public good.....He was most genial and interesting in private, fond of company, had some wit, was always cheerful and buoyant, and quick at repartee....He took great delight in looking over the personal history of the Kingmans, and when the Kingman Memorial Association was organized he took a prominent part, and was elected its treasurer, filling the office until his death. He caused an elegant monument to be erected at his own expense in Union cemetery, Brockton, to the memory of the ancestors of the Kingman family in America. He had further plans, which were prevented from fulfillment by his death."

JOHN J. HEYWOOD, for many years a most highly respected and honored resident of Fall River, lived in that city from 1882, and from that time until his death was identified with the braid business, his association with the Heywood Narrow Fabric Company, of which he was treasurer, dating from its foundation, in 1889.

Mr. Heywood was born in Heywood, Lancashire, England, April 24, 1849, son of William M. and Betsey Heywood. Brought up in a manufacturing community, at an early age he entered his father's business, which he continued to follow the rest of his life. In 1873 he came to this country, locating first in Pawtucket, R. I., where he remained eight years, a part of that time employed by E. Jenckes & Co., and part of the time in business for himself. Making his home in Fall River about 1882, he became permanently identified with the braid business. In 1889 he started business on his own account and became the head of the Heywood Narrow Fabric Company, which was incorporated in 1901. As a business man Mr. Heywood was noted for his strict integrity, adopting only the most straightforward methods, and the many friendships he formed among his business associates testify to the general respect and admiration in which he was held because of his high character. He was primarily interested in his home and the welfare of his family, to whom he was intensely devoted, but he was socially inclined and was a prominent member of the Fall River

Bowling Green Club, serving as its vice president for two years. Fraternally he held membership in the I. O. O. F. and the United Workmen. In municipal affairs he always took a thoughtful interest and was a citizen of whom the community felt proud.

Mr. Heywood was married in his native country, Feb. 4, 1871, to Mary Ashton, by whom he had the following children: Helen Eliza, who married Mortimer H. Smith, and had two children, Roger Heywood and Helen Louise; Grace A.; Edna, who married Sumner Cook, present treasurer of the Heywood Narrow Fabric Company, and has a daughter, Elizabeth; Emma A., married to Charles Holden and residing in Bolton, England; and William M., president of the Heywood Narrow Fabric Company. Mr. Heywood died Oct. 29, 1909.

MARCUS ATWOOD, whose fine farm is in the southern part of the town of Carver, Plymouth Co., Mass., has been a resident of that town for a period of nearly sixty-five years—practically all his life. He was born July 17, 1827, in Middleboro, Plymouth county, son of Levi Atwood, and is a member of an old Massachusetts family. We herewith give some account of the earlier generations.

(I) John Atwood, of Plymouth, a native of England, was called "Wood, alias Atwood." The medieval spelling of the surname Atwood was *Atte Wode*, afterward modified to Atwood and in many cases to Wood. John Atwood was a proprietor of Plymouth in 1636, juryman in 1638, and on the list able to bear arms, 1643. He married Sarah, daughter of Richard Masterson. His will bequeathed all his estate to his widow, Sarah, to be divided after her death among their children, who were: John, born March 4, 1649; Nathaniel, born Feb. 25, 1651; Isaac, born Feb. 27, 1653; Mary Holmes, whose second husband was Maj. William Bradford; Sarah Fallowell; Abigail Leonard; Mercy; Elizabeth; and Hannah Cooper.

(II) Nathaniel Atwood, called Wood, born Feb. 25, 1651, settled in that part of Plymouth which in 1709 was set off as Plympton, and in 1790 was incorporated as Carver. He was a deacon of the Plymouth Church. He married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Morey, and had: John, born in 1684; Elizabeth, born in 1687; Joanna, born in 1689; Mary, born in 1691; Nathaniel, born in 1693; Isaac, born in 1695; Barnabas, born in 1697; and Joanna (2), born in 1700.

(III) Lieut. Nathaniel Atwood (2), of Plympton, born in 1693, married (first) Mary,

daughter of Francis Adams, and their children were: Mary, born in 1723, who married Benjamin Shaw; Nathaniel, born in 1725; and Francis, born in 1728. He married (second) Mrs. Abigail Lucas, and had children: Sarah, born in 1731, who married Joseph Barrows; Mercy, who married Joseph Warren; Ebenezer, born in 1735; Keziah, born in 1737; William, born in 1740; Joseph, born in 1741; and Ichabod, born in 1744, who married Hannah Shaw.

(IV) Nathaniel Atwood (3), born in 1725, married (first) Dec. 5, 1747-48, Susanna Shurtleff, who was born in 1728, daughter of Barnabas and Jemima (Adams) Shurtleff, of Plympton, Mass. His second marriage was to Elizabeth Timberlake (another account says the records say in 1776 to Lydia Bolt, of Plympton). His children were: Abner, Zenas, Levi, Nathaniel, Joshua, Mary (married a Shurtleff), Joanna (married Aaron Carey), Huldah (married a Vaughn), Mercy (married David Shurtleff), and Samuel. The father of this family died Oct. 19, 1804.

(V) Samuel Atwood, born in Carver in August, 1752, spent his life and died there. In 1777 he married Patience Cobb, who was born in 1758 in Kingston, Plymouth county, and died in 1841. She took great interest in church work, to which she was devoted. They had the following children: Samuel, Ebenezer, Levi, Stephen, Ruth, Hannah, Mary and Sally.

(VI) Levi Atwood, son of Samuel, born in Carver, Nov. 5, 1789, died Oct. 9, 1869. He received his education in the home district, attending public school until he reached the age of fourteen, when he commenced to learn the foundry business. He served an apprenticeship as a molder, and for many years was connected with different foundries in Carver. The latter part of his life, however, was devoted to farming, and, quite extensively, to lumbering. He was a member of the Congregational Church of North Carver.

Mr. Atwood married Bethiah Shurtleff, who was born Nov. 16, 1793, daughter of Capt. Gideon Shurtleff, and she died Sept. 12, 1852. They had a family of thirteen children, as follows: (1) Elbridge, born July 14, 1814, died Nov. 17, 1835. (2) Levi, born March 15, 1816, died in 1893. He married Adeline Shurtleff, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Shaw) Shurtleff, of Middleboro, and they had the following children: Laura F., Martin F., Elizabeth S., Benjamin S., Levi, and Adeline N. (3) Patience, born April 5, 1817, married David Vaughn, of Middleboro, and had three children, Susan M., David Irwin and Elvira.

(4) Stephen, born Aug. 18, 1819, died in Carver. He married Elizabeth Atwood, of Carver, and they had children, Hannah, Stephen Dexter, Arlette and Hannah May. (5) Bethiah, born Aug. 18, 1819, died in Middleboro. She married Henry F. Maxim, of Rochester, Mass., and had three children, Elbridge, Marcus and Thompson. (6) Lucy, born Nov. 12, 1821, died in 1906. She married David Perkins, of Middleboro, and their children were Alice, Herbert and Gideon. (7) Marcus, born March 11, 1823, died young. (8) Elkanah, born Nov. 25, 1824, married Nancy Shaw, of Carver, and had children, Samuel S., Dora, Revere Elkanah and Ross. (9) Rosinda, born March 23, 1826, died in 1848, unmarried. (10) Marcus is mentioned below. (11) Martin, born April 14, 1829, died in 1879. He married Susan Pratt, a widow, and had two children, Martin Frank and Susan. (12) Betsy, born June 17, 1830, married Josiah Kennicut, of Taunton, where she resides. (13) Laura, born May 21, 1833, died in 1884. She married Lot Lucas, of Carver, but had no children.

(VII) Marcus Atwood was born in Middleboro, where he spent his earliest years, receiving his education in the district schools of his native town. He began working on a farm at the age of thirteen, his wages going to his parents until he was twenty-one, and he also found employment in a sawmill and at lumbering. On attaining his majority he went to work at farming for Mr. Jesse Murdock, in South Carver, remaining in Mr. Murdock's employ until that gentleman died. He was superintendent and general manager for years of the large Murdock farm, and Mr. Murdock willed to him his interest in his old family homestead and farm. After the death of Mr. Murdock's sister Mr. Atwood purchased her interest in the Murdock homestead, where he now makes his home. The home is one of the oldest and handsomest in South Carver, a large and spacious dwelling situated on Lakeview street, at the corner of Tremont street. Mr. Atwood has been a very successful farmer in his day, and long made a specialty of raising hay in large quantities. He has also been engaged in cranberry growing, though he has been retired for the past several years from the more arduous labor of the farm. He has prospered, owning land in Middleboro as well as Carver, having between 150 and 200 acres, in various locations. He has always been active in town affairs, though he never held any public offices except those of road surveyor, which he filled

for a number of years, and fire warden, serving several years in the latter capacity.

On July 13, 1904, Mr. Atwood married Delia McKinley, daughter of William John and Mary (Ferry) McKinley, of Lexington, Mass. Mr. and Mrs. Atwood attend the Union Church in South Carver. He is independent in politics, voting for the best man, regardless of party.

**JENNEY.** The territory known as old or ancient Dartmouth has been the home of the Jenneys from the earliest settlement of this region, and for several generations at least the particular family here considered have dwelt in that town and New Bedford and have been people of substance and high standing.

(I) John Jenney, the first American ancestor and progenitor of these Jenneys, was a resident of Norwich, England. He went early to Holland, and at Leyden, Nov. 1, 1614, married Sarah Carey, of Monkston, England, and lived afterward at Rotterdam. He and his wife with their three children came in the "James," arriving in August, 1623. The "James" was a little vessel of forty-four tons burden built for the Pilgrims of Leyden, and it arrived at the same time as the "Ann." Mr. Jenney was a highly respected and useful citizen of Plymouth and a man of considerable substance; was assistant—one of the governor's council—in 1637 and 1639, and representative in 1641. He died in 1644. The children of John and Sarah were: Samuel, Abigail, Sarah (came with parents to New England), Susanna and John. The father and son Samuel were in the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. Of these children Samuel married Ann Lettice, daughter of Thomas and Ann; Abigail married Henry Wood; Sarah married Thomas Pope; John also married. The mother became one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth and here they removed and were among the earliest settlers of the new territory and here became a numerous and prominent family, and were among the largest landholders, deriving this interest from the mother's purchase. The family were neighbors and friends of the Spooners, and both families were closely connected by frequent intermarriages. The Thomas Pope referred to as marrying into the Jenney family was a very prominent and useful citizen of Plymouth, to which he came as early as 1631. He was almost continually in official position. He removed to Dartmouth about 1670.

Settlements were made on the site of Fairhaven village coincident with those of New





Bedford, and shared to some extent in the early whale fishery and other industries of the latter place. Lettice, Samuel and Mark Jenney were early settlers here. One John Jenney gave the ground for the new meeting-house which replaced that of the old Congregational Society in the old parish of Dartmouth located at the head of the Acushnet and was built in 1708-09. One Benjamin Jenney was one of the early whaling captains of Oxford village and Fairhaven, when that industry was engaged in as early as 1760. In Acushnet is located one of the earliest burial places in Bristol county, where rest the remains of many of the earliest settlers of old Dartmouth, and upon land given by John Jenney. On the incorporation of New Bedford in 1787 one Henry Jenney was chosen one of the fence-viewers. Levi Jenney was elected town clerk of Fairhaven in 1816, and he and Reuben Jenney had in 1798 been identified with the movement of building the academy between Oxford and Fairhaven. What is now the National Bank of Fairhaven was incorporated in 1831, at which time William P. Jenney was chosen one of its directors, and in the year following on the organization of the Fairhaven institution for Savings Levi and Enoch S. Jenney were officially connected with it.

The late Perry P. Jenney, of New Bedford, was descended from John Jenney in the following line.

(II) Samuel Jenney married Ann Lettice, daughter of Thomas and Ann Lettice.

(III) Lettice Jenney.

(IV) Caleb Jenney.

(V) Caleb Jenney married (intentions of marriage expressed June 23, 1770) Mary Ewer (or Ewer) of Sandwich. Their children of Dartmouth public record were: Caleb, born Oct. 23, 1771; Mary, born Feb. 13, 1773; Peleg, born Aug. 26, 1776; Benjamin, born June 3, 1779; Samuel, born April 13, 1781; Joseph L., born July 13, 1783; and Thomas, born July 21, 1785.

(VI) Caleb Jenney, son of Caleb and Mary (Ewer) Jenney, born Oct. 23, 1771, married Dec. 20, 1796, Elizabeth Taber.

(VII) Caleb T. Jenney, son of Caleb and Elizabeth (Taber) Jenney, was a ship carpenter by occupation and followed that trade for many years, and he also was employed as a bookkeeper in the street department of the city of New Bedford, where he made his home and where he died. He married Mary T. Ames and their children were Ezra T. and Perry P., both of whom are now deceased.

(VIII) PERRY P. JENNEY, son of Caleb T.

and Mary T. (Ames) Jenney, was born Dec. 29, 1835, in Mattapoisett, Mass. When but a child of two years his parents brought him with them to New Bedford on their removal thither. He attended the public schools of his adopted city, private schools and passed through some of the grades of the high school. He learned the machinist's trade at the Mason Machine Works in Taunton. After working at his trade here for several years he went to the State of Minnesota, where he was elevated to the responsible position of superintendent of a locomotive repair shop. Incidentally he made land investments which proved successful for him. He subsequently returned to New Bedford and here became foreman of the Morse Twist Drill Works. Later he began business on his own account, opening a hardware business and mechanical repair shop and conducted a successful business. He retired from active business perhaps a decade prior to his death. From that time on to the present the business has been carried on by his son, Walter A. Jenney, under the firm name of Perry P. Jenney & Son. Mr. Jenney died suddenly of apoplexy on the morning of Sept. 12, 1906, at his summer home at Sconticut Neck, Mass., in the sixty-first year of his age. He was buried in Oak Grove cemetery. He was a member of Star in the East Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of New Bedford.

On Jan. 29, 1861, Mr. Jenney married Mary E. Little, a native of Dartmouth, Mass., daughter of Esek and Ruth (Macomber) Little. She was educated in the Dartmouth public schools and at Westport (Mass.) high school, and taught school some years before her marriage, in both Dartmouth and Westport. Mr. and Mrs. Jenney had one child, Walter A., born April 18, 1864, who was educated in the public and high schools of New Bedford. After leaving school he became a clerk in the insurance office of Joseph Tillinghast, and later became associated with his father in the business, which he himself has conducted since the father's death. He is married to Eliza G. Macomber, of Westport, Massachusetts.

**LITTLE.** The Little family, to which Mrs. Jenney belongs, is one of the oldest and best known in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, descendants of Thomas Little.

(I) Thomas Little came from Devonshire, England, to Plymouth, Mass., in 1630. He removed thence in 1650 to that part of Marshfield known as Littleton. He was a lawyer, having a coat of arms which has been preserved by his descendants. In 1633 he married Anne, daugh-

ter of Richard Warren, who came in the "Mayflower," 1620. Their children were: Isaac, born in 1646; Thomas, born in 1648; Ephraim, born in 1650; Samuel, born in 1656; Hannah, who married Stephen Tilden; Mercy, who married John Sawyer; Ruth; and Patience.

(II) Isaac Little, son of Thomas and Anne (Warren) Little, born in 1646 in Plymouth, resided in Marshfield. By wife Bethiah he had children: Thomas, born about 1674 in Marshfield and probably lived in that town; Dorothy, born in 1676; Isaac, born in 1678; Bethiah, born in 1681 (married Thomas Barker); Charles, born in 1685; Nathaniel, born in 1690; and William, born in 1692.

(III) Isaac Little (2), of Marshfield, son of Isaac and Bethiah, born in 1678, married Mary, and their children were: Mary, born in 1704; Isaac, born in 1710; Otis, born in 1712; Mercy, born in 1716; and Nathaniel, born in 1722.

(IV) Nathaniel Little, son of Isaac (2) and Mary, born in 1722, married Lydia. Among their children was Barker, born Oct. 24, 1747.

(V) Barker Little, son of Nathaniel and Lydia, born Oct. 24, 1747, married 16th of 1st month, 1773, Elizabeth Howland, born 12th of 7th month, 1747, daughter of Nicholas and Zeruah (Russell) Howland, granddaughter of Nicholas, great-granddaughter of Zoeth and great-great-granddaughter of Henry Howland, who came from England probably before 1625 and settled first in Plymouth. The children of Barker and Elizabeth (Howland) Little were as follows: Lydia, born July 13, 1773, married Stephen Gifford March 5, 1795; Nathaniel, born Jan. 17, 1775, is mentioned below; Charles was born Feb. 8, 1777; Rebecca, born in November, 1778, married Charles Sherman Dec. 1, 1799; Zerviah was born Oct. 6, 1780; Sylvester was born June 27, 1782; Nicholas, born May 12, 1784, married in 1805 Mary Macomber; Isaac, born April 8, 1787, married in 1820 Mary Little; Otis, born Sept. 1, 1789, married July 14, 1814, Alice Gidley and (second) Aug. 22, 1819, Lucy Chase.

(VI) Nathaniel Little, son of Barker, born Jan. 17, 1775, married Rebecca Cundal, of Rochester, who died April 26, 1848, aged sixty-eight years. They had five children, as follows: Benjamin, born Dec. 10, 1798, who married Dec. 20, 1820, Nancy Tripp; Luther, born Dec. 17, 1800, who married Fanny Dunbar Ayers June 24, 1820; Sarah, born July 28, 1802, who married (first) John R. Heath in 1818 and (second) Samuel Fellows; Zerviah, born March 3, 1809; and Esek.

(VII) Esek Little, son of Nathaniel, was

born in Dartmouth (now Westport), and there followed farming, owning and operating a tract of three hundred acres. He spent his life upon that place and died there. He married Ruth Macomber, a native of Westport, daughter of Ephraim and Hannah (Miller) Macomber, and they had children as follows: Ann Maria married Eldridge Faunce, of Dartmouth; Edward Alexander married Amanda Sanford and lives in Westport; Mary E. is the widow of Perry P. Jenney; Lucy Ann married Capt. Daniel W. Gifford, of Dartmouth; Ruth E. died young; Sarah A. married Isaiah Sears and resides in Fall River; Eliza Josephine married John Augustus Baker, and died in Denver, Colorado.

NELSON. The Nelson family, so long prominent at Lakeville, Mass., is one of the oldest in the Commonwealth, and each generation has given men who have taken part in public affairs and been active in endeavors to promote the welfare of the community. In the present generation is Sidney Tucker Nelson, former member of the General Assembly, who by occupation is a farmer, and active in the Patrons of Husbandry. The Nelson family had its early home in Great Britain.

(1) William Nelson, who is said by some of his descendants to have been a brother of John Nelson, who was postmaster of Scrooby, England, came to New England, it is said, in the ship "Handmaid," and was early at Plymouth before 1636. He had a grant of land in August, 1640, and is mentioned among those able to bear arms in 1643. He was juryman in 1648. He married Oct. 29, 1640, Martha Ford, daughter of Widow Ford, who came in the "Fortune" in 1621. Martha Ford, born Nov. 21, 1621, the day after the landing of the "Fortune," is said to have been the first white female child born in Plymouth. William Nelson was probably among the first settlers in Middleboro, although it cannot be stated when he first went from Plymouth to Middleboro, or how long he lived in the latter town. He was admitted a freeman at Plymouth in 1658 and took the oath of fidelity the next year, and in 1670 he was a freeman of Middleboro. He was one of the original purchasers in the Twenty-six Men's Purchase and also in the Sixteen Shilling Purchase, and an owner in these Purchases at the breaking out of King Philip's war. His name is among those in the fort at the time, and in the list of proprietors of Middleboro of June 26, 1677, his name appears as William Nelson, Sr. In the plan showing the allotment of lands to the purchasers in the Twenty-six Men's Purchase,

the house of William Nelson is on lot 18, and the only one shown on the plan. In 1672 he, with Lieut. Peregrine White, was appointed by the court to lay out or divide certain meadows belonging to Pachogue Neck, and the enlargement of upland on the Bridgewater side of the river. In 1669 he and John Tomson were appointed by the proprietors for running the line between the Namassaketts' land, called the Major Purchase, and the towns of Duxbury, Marshfield and Bridgewater. His will, dated Oct. 31, 1679, and probated March 5, 1679-80, bequeaths to wife Martha, sons John and William, and daughter Martha Cobb. The inventory of the widow's estate was taken March 7, 1683-84. Of the sons, John was born in 1647, and married (first) Sarah Wood and (second) Lydia Bartlett, widow of James Barnaby; and Martha married John Cobb. Davis in his work on Plymouth gives William and Martha a daughter Jane, born in 1651, who married Thomas Faunce.

(II) William Nelson (2), son of William, born in 1645, married Ruth Foxel, daughter of Richard Foxel. Mr. Nelson lived and died in the house which stood near the old Sproat tavern at the "Green" in Middleboro, probably built and occupied by his father. The grave-stones of William Nelson and Ruth, his wife, were recently found by their descendant, Dr. Abiel W. Nelson, in the cemetery at the "Green," and bear the following inscriptions: "Here lies ye body of William Nelson, aged seventy-three years. Died Mch ye 22nd, 1718." "Here lies ye body of Ruth Nelson, aged eighty-six years. Died September ye 7th, 1723." Their child was Thomas, born May 17, 1675.

(III) Thomas Nelson, son of William (2), born May 17, 1675, was taken when an infant by his mother from his father's house (the Bennett place) to Plymouth to escape the horrors of the Indian war. About the year 1698 he married Hope Huckins, or Hutchins, of Barnstable, who was a woman of strong character and great courage. She was the daughter of Joseph Huckins and granddaughter of Thomas Huckins, of Barnstable, both of whom were lost at sea Nov. 9, 1679, the "father in ye 62d year of his age," Joseph aged twenty-four years. Thomas Huckins was the sixth signer (1637) of the roll of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He had lived in or near Boston, but settled early at Barnstable. He was one of the assistants elected in England in May, 1628. Probably he came to New England soon after. He was prominent at Barnstable and in the Colony, represented Barnstable in the Colonial Court eight years,

was a member of the council of war in Plymouth Colony in 1671, etc. Mr. Nelson was, perhaps, the first white settler of that part of Middleboro that became Lakeville. He purchased what is known as the Thomas Nelson homestead on Assowampsett Neck, and moved there in 1717. There is a tradition that while he and his wife were living far distant from any white settler she heard a noise in the cellar one night, when no man was about the premises. Suspecting that an Indian had entered to steal, she went into the cellar in the dark and suddenly attacked him so fiercely that he was surprised and made frantic efforts to release himself from her grasp, succeeding only by the tearing of some of his garments.

After Mr. Nelson became dissatisfied with the conduct and preaching of the Rev. Mr. Palmer, pastor of the church at Middleboro, and moved to Assowampsett, he joined the Swansea Baptist Church. Every Saturday he traveled the twenty-five miles with his family, and returned on Monday morning; while there he occupied a small house, which he had built for that purpose. It is said that he was the first member of a Baptist Church in Middleboro. His farm was located between Assowampsett and Long Pond. His house stood near the Perry place and opposite to that now owned by Sidney T. Nelson, one of his descendants. His wife became a member of the Baptist Church in Swansea Aug. 5, 1723, and continued her membership there, with her husband, until the organization of the Second Baptist Church in Middleboro. She attended the communion service of that church after she had reached her one hundredth year. She died Dec. 7, 1782, aged 104 years—one account says 105 years, six months, twenty days, the longest-lived of any of English descent born in Barnstable. Her husband Thomas Nelson died March 28, 1755. Their children, according to one member of the family, were: Hannah, born April 10, 1699; Hope, born Dec. 23, 1700; Lois, Aug. 19, 1704 (married Jedediah Thomas); Thomas; Foxel, and Ruth; and according to another member of the family: Hannah, born April 10, 1699, died in 1724; John died July 6, 1732, in his thirtieth year; Amos, who died in 1724, aged five years, was the first white child born in that part of Middleboro, now Lakeville; Eben died in April, 1745, in his twenty-sixth year; Foxel; and Thomas died March 7, 1768.

(IV) Thomas Nelson (2), son of Thomas, born April 12, 1710, died March 7, 1768. He was a very prominent and popular citizen. He was a lieutenant in the militia, selectman for



twenty years, moderator of Middleboro, and although living in the extreme western limit of a very large town, and in its wildest region, was representative to the General Court at Boston for fourteen years. He married Judith Pierce, daughter of Isaac Pierce, who died Jan. 21, 1792, aged eighty-two years. Their children, all born in Middleboro, were: (1) John, born Oct. 25, 1737, died Sept. 11, 1803. He was a major in the Revolution. He married Nov. 5, 1760, Hope Rounseville, who died Dec. 28, 1820, aged eighty-five years. (2) Thomas is mentioned below. (3) Abigail, born July 1, 1742, married Andrew Cole, and died July 11, 1830 (no children). (4) Judith, born March 5, 1743, died March 23, 1806. She married Roger Haskell, of Lakeville, Massachusetts.

(V) Thomas Nelson (3), son of Thomas (2), born Feb. 22, 1739, married Anna Smith, of Taunton, and died Sept. 21, 1819. She died Oct. 14, 1828, aged eighty-seven years. Their children were: Judith, who died March 31, 1766, aged thirteen months, twenty-three days; Job, born in 1766, who died in 1850; Dr. Thomas, born in 1770, who died in 1814; Rev. Stephen, born Oct. 5, 1772, who died Oct. 8, 1853; and Abiel, born in 1777, who died in 1829. Of the sons the three eldest were graduates of Brown University, and became, respectively, a lawyer, a physician and a minister.

(VI) Abiel Nelson, son of Thomas (3), born in 1777, died in 1829. He was desirous of taking a college course like his brothers, but was persuaded to remain with his father on the farm. He was of a religious turn of mind, as was also his wife Sally, and they belonged to the Christian Baptists, a denomination inclining toward Unitarianism. He inherited much land from his father, including the larger part of the old homestead, and he became well supplied with worldly possessions. He gave liberally to the cause of religion, and entertained freely all ministers who came in his vicinity, supplying them with food, money and clothes as needed, and he was always present at divine service. To him and his wife Sally were born: Elizabeth Peirce, born Oct. 5, 1805, who married Benjamin White, of Fairhaven, Mass., and died Nov. 11, 1831; Job Peirce; and Sarah A., born Dec. 29, 1812, who married Sidney Tucker, of Middleboro.

(VII) Job Peirce Nelson, son of Abiel, born Oct. 7, 1806, died Dec. 3, 1862, in Lakeville, Mass. He received his early education in the district schools, and later attended a business college. After leaving school he took up farming, and also ran a stage line from Wareham to New Bedford. Later also he en-

gaged in lumbering. When the town of Lakeville was set off from Middleboro the town's folk wanted to name it Nelsonville, but Mr. Nelson was too modest to accept such an honor and, pointing to the lakes on either side of his home, said "Name it after them"; and thus the town of Lakeville received its name. He was first selectman of Lakeville, and also held many other offices, and was always active in his work for the public good. Physically he was somewhat short of stature, large head, brown hair and dark blue eyes, and with very small feet and hands. His bones were fragile and several times he suffered from a broken bone. He was never very robust, and always suffered from dyspepsia and its attendant headaches, his death resulting after a headache more severe than usual. He was of very abstemious habits. Mr. Nelson spent the larger part of his time in the open air, looking after his 200-acre farm. Of the work he did only a small share, using his brain rather than his hands. While never untidy about his appearance he was careless of the fashion of his apparel, and in manner he was quiet and retiring, of even temper, but of resolute and independent spirit. He cared little for the outdoor sports of hunting and fishing, and he seldom read books. He had a great liking for riddles and kept a vast store in mind for the amusement of his children. His home was ever open to friend and traveler. Politically he was what was called a hard money man, and was a free trader or Jackson Democrat until the Kansas incident of 1856, when he joined the new Republican party. Like his father he was a Christian Baptist, and attended the services of that denomination. He married Fatima Baker, of Upton, Mass., daughter of Ward and Phebe Baker, the marriage taking place Oct. 9, 1834. Mrs. Nelson was a woman of high intellectual and moral character. She died Feb. 12, 1871. The children born of this union were: (1) Abiel Ward, born Aug. 24, 1835, in Middleboro, attended Brown University until the end of the junior term, and then took up medicine, graduating from the medical department of Harvard University. In 1862 he was assistant surgeon of the 18th Massachusetts Volunteers in service in Virginia, until disabled. Since 1886 he has been located in the practice of his profession in New London, Conn. On Nov. 23, 1875, he married Jennie C. Salter, born Oct. 1, 1849, daughter of Rev. Thomas Salter, chaplain in the United States Navy. She died Sept. 9, 1893. (2) Elizabeth Peirce, born Dec. 8, 1836, in Middleboro, died in July, 1896, unmarried. (3) Thomas Mar-

shall, born Jan. 28, 1840, married Louise Smith, of Chicago, and they reside in Fruit Point, Mich. No children. (4) Sidney Tucker is mentioned below. (5) Caroline Baker, born June 25, 1849, died April 19, 1892, in Lakeville. She was unmarried and ran a farm on a large scale with her sister Elizabeth P.

(VIII) SIDNEY TUCKER NELSON, son of Job Peirce, was born in Lakeville Aug. 12, 1845. His education was acquired in the local schools and in Peirce Academy, Middleboro, and out-of-school hours were devoted to work on the farm on which he was born, and which has been in the family since 1714. He took entire charge of the farm when he was twenty-four, and so continued until 1886. The next season he moved to a new house which he erected, on Highland road and Bedford street, where he resided until 1899, in which year he returned to the old homestead. He is progressive in his methods, and he has long been an active and interested member of Nemasket Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. Mr. Nelson has much of the furniture that was used by his ancestors, as well as many curious articles made by them. In a secret drawer of an old desk he found lottery tickets that were sold for the benefit of the Baptist Church.

Mr. Nelson has been very active in public affairs, and has been a great worker for the temperance cause. For twenty years he was a member of the school committee, and for a like term was town moderator. He has also been selectman and assessor, and in 1888 was sent as the representative from his district to the General Assembly. He has high ideals of citizenship, and has striven conscientiously to do his full duty in whatever position he has been called upon to fill. He is broadminded and liberal, and believes in keeping abreast of the times. Every two years he takes a trip through the West, finding many old friends and making new ones. In religious faith he is a Unitarian, his wife being a member of the Congregational Church.

On June 12, 1872, Mr. Nelson married (first) Emma Parkhurst, born Oct. 29, 1844, daughter of John and Mary Ann (Coggeshall) Parkhurst. She died Aug. 1, 1881, the mother of three children, namely: (1) Thomas Sidney, born Jan. 14, 1874, married Lillian Thomas, daughter of George and Mary (Clark) Thomas, and they have one child, Thomas, born Dec. 15, 1900. Mr. Nelson attended the district school in Middleboro, later the Eaton family school of Middleboro, and then went to work in a grocery store. In 1898 he opened a large grocery in Jamaica Plain, Mass., where

he is now engaged with his brother, Clifton Washburn. (2) Maud Baker, born Feb. 19, 1875, in Lakeville, married Dr. Harry Morrow Lee, of New London, Conn., Oct. 15, 1898, and has one child, Marjorie, born Aug. 6, 1902. Mrs. Lee is a graduate of Kimball Academy in New Hampshire. (3) Clifton Washburn, born June 28, 1878, in Lakeville, married Mary Elliott of Boston, and has two children, Sidney Parkhurst, born Nov. 20, 1906, and Elliott Washburn, born June 2, 1908. On Nov. 15, 1886, Mr. Nelson married (second) Elizabeth Parkhurst, born Aug. 4, 1846, sister of his first wife. Mrs. Nelson is a member of the daughters of the American Revolution, being a descendant of Major John Coggeshall.

JOSEPH L. MACOMBER, deceased, who during his life was a well-known citizen of the town of Taunton, was born there July 29, 1808, near the Berkley line. He was a descendant of one of the best known and old-established families of Bristol county, Massachusetts.

"The evidence is convincing," says Everett S. Stackpole, in his *Macomber Genealogy*, that "William and John Macomber came from Devonshire, England, or vicinity, along with the other settlers of Plymouth and Bristol Counties, Mass." The tradition is current in almost all the branches of the Macomber family that their first American ancestors were of Scotch origin. In 1904 Dove, Lockhart & Smart, lawyers of Edinburgh, wrote to Charles Sumner Macomber, lawyer of Ida Grove, Iowa: "Judging from your name we should say you were undoubtedly a Scot by origin. The name 'Macomber,' in its various forms, 'McCoombe,' 'McCumber,' 'Macomber,' 'McComish,' 'McCombie' is well known here. As you are no doubt aware it is claimed (and the claim we believe is generally well admitted) that the Macomers are a branch of the clan McIntosh—also sometimes called the Shaws. The branch was founded by Shaw McDuff, second son of the fifth Earl of Fife."

(I) John Macomber was admitted as a free-man and enrolled in the militia of Taunton in 1643. He was granted permission to build a mill in Taunton\* in 1659. There were then four persons in his family, and there is no record of more. He was in a military company in 1680. A deed shows that he was living in 1687, and another deed shows that he died before 1690. He was a carpenter by trade; was twice married, the name of his first wife not ascertained. He married (second) Jan. 7, 1686, Mary Babcock. His property was equally

divided between a daughter, Mary Staples, and a son, John Macomber.

(II) John Macomber (2), son of John, signed a deed with his father in 1672, showing that he was then of age. He served in military companies in 1680 and 1700 and also in Queen Anne's war in 1691. He married July 16, 1678, Ann, daughter of William and Ann (Hailstone) Evans, of Taunton. Mr. Macomber's will is dated Jan. 22, 1721-22, and was probated Oct. 21, 1725. In it he named his wife, children Thomas, John, William and Samuel, and grandchildren Abiel, William, Anna and Sarah. His four sons lived in Taunton.

(III) Thomas Macomber, son of John (2), born July 30, 1679, was a physician in Taunton, Mass. His will dated June 7, 1766, was probated Feb. 26, 1770. It names his wife Mary and children: Stephen, John, James, Mercy Willis and Hanna Woodward.

(IV) Stephen Macomber, son of Thomas, born in Taunton, married in 1738 Abigail, daughter of Increase and Mehetabel (Williams) Robinson, and lived in Taunton. His will, dated July 6, 1787, was probated Nov. 27, 1797. It names children: George, born July 2, 1751; Jonathan, born April 5, 1753; Stephen; Phebe; and Abigail.

(V) Stephen Macomber (2), son of Stephen, born in Taunton, Mass., married Nov. 4, 1766, Linthe, daughter of James and Rachel (Drake) Macomber. He was a shipwright and was drowned in Taunton river at the Neck of Land bridge. Children: Philip, born Aug. 5, 1779; Clarinda, who died Aug. 31, 1808, aged twenty-four years; Seviah, who married Israel Briggs; and Linthe, born in 1781, who married Phineas Page.

(VI) Philip Macomber, son of Stephen (2), born Aug. 5, 1779, in Taunton, married Jan. 16, 1806, Mehetabel Hood, born April 7, 1777. He lived in Taunton and died there May 18, 1843. He was a house joiner by trade. She died Jan. 29, 1842. Children: Philip Augustus Macomber, born Nov. 8, 1806; Joseph Leonard, born July 29, 1808, who married Dordana Godfrey; William Frederick, born July 1, 1810, who married Susan P. Staples; Clarinda, born Nov. 1, 1812, who died Jan. 22, 1886; and Mary Ann, born Nov. 30, 1815, who died Oct. 22, 1821.

(VII) Joseph Leonard Macomber, son of Philip, grew to manhood on the homestead, and obtained the education afforded by the school in his locality. He followed shoemaking for some time at home and the shop he used is still in the possession of the family, being on

County street. Later in life he followed brick-making on his farm for some years, and then made his home on County street, where he lived to a ripe old age. His death occurred Jan. 12, 1892, in his eighty-fourth year, and he was buried in the Pine Hill cemetery. He was Republican in politics and he attended the Unitarian Church and gave it his earnest support.

Mr. Macomber married April 21, 1833, Dordana Godfrey, who was born in Taunton Sept. 15, 1810, daughter of John and Dordana (Pierce) Godfrey. Their children were as follows: (1) Dordana, born Feb. 7, 1834, married Nov. 5, 1876, David Dean. (2) Mary W., born April 13, 1835, died June 8, 1885. (3) Joseph Leonard, Jr., born March 8, 1837, died March 29, 1891. He married Anne Elizabeth Eddy. (4) Charles H., born Aug. 8, 1838, resides in Taunton. (5) Edward F., born Nov. 4, 1839, married Fanny K. Howland, and resides in Taunton; he was a soldier in the Civil war. (6) Clarinda, born Dec. 1, 1841, died April 6, 1897. (7) Abby, born April 3, 1843, is at home. (8) Emily D., born Sept. 25, 1844, married Rufus D. Richmond. (9) Harriet Pierce, born March 16, 1846, has been a school teacher for forty years, being now principal of the Pine street school at Taunton. (10) Arthur W., born Nov. 24, 1847, has been a traveling salesman. (11) Stephen was born Oct. 23, 1849. (12) Gaius, born June 16, 1852, died June 2, 1901, married Lucy Phinney. (13) Clarence, born March 28, 1851, married Cora E. King, and resides in Taunton. (14) Addison, born March 7, 1855, died April 8, 1855. (15) Alice, born Oct. 14, 1856, is a teacher. It is of interest to note that all the daughters of this family have given their services as teachers in the schools of their town, making themselves in this way of no mean value to their community. The mother of these children died May 19, 1895, and was buried in the Pine Hill cemetery. She was a member of the Baptist Church.

DANIEL A. ANTHONY is well known in South Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Mass., where he has agricultural interests and resides during the summer season, in the winter making his home in New Bedford, that county. Mr. Anthony was born in the southern part of the town of Dartmouth, son of Stephen M. and Eliza W. (Barker) Anthony. His family has been known in New England from almost the earliest Colonial days and for over a hundred and fifty years the name has been continuously represented in the old town of Dartmouth. We give the line from John Anthony, the immi-

grant ancestor, Daniel A. Anthony being one of his descendants in the ninth generation.

(I) John Anthony, a resident of Hempstead, near London, England, born in 1607, came to New England in the barque "Hercules" in 1634. He is of record in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1640, and was made a freeman in 1641. He had land assigned him at the "Wading river" in 1644. He was commissioner in 1661, and deputy in 1666-72. The Christian name of his wife was Susanna. Both he and his wife died in 1675. Their children were: John, Susanna, Elizabeth, Joseph and Abraham.

(II) Abraham Anthony, son of John, married Dec. 26, 1671, Alice Wodell, born Feb. 10, 1650, and they lived in Portsmouth, Rhode Island.

(III) William Anthony, son of Abraham, born Oct. 31, 1675, married March 14, 1694, Mary Coggeshall.

(IV) William Anthony (2), son of William, born Oct. 26, 1709, married Alice Eddy, of Swansea. He lived and died in Dartmouth, Mass. Their children were: William, born 7th of 7th month, 1736 (another account says Aug. 7, 1735); Mary, born April 24, 1739 (married Samuel Smith); Zephaniah (married Waite Allen); and David Anthony, born May 6, 1747 (married Judith Hicks).

(V) William Anthony (3), son of William (2), born 7th of 7th month, 1736 (by another account Aug. 7, 1735), married (first) Sarah Sherman, born 27th of 10th month, 1736, and (second) Mercy Tripp. He died 28th of 7th month, 1810. His first wife died 4th of 12th month, 1784. Their children of Dartmouth record were: Ruth, born 13th of 7th month, 1757 (married B. Bosher); Gideon, born 19th of 8th month, 1759 (married Alice Smith); Abigail, born 3d of 5th month, 1762 (married Seth Hart); Caleb, born 13th of 3d month, 1764; Edith, born 8th of 10th month, 1767 (married David Case); Seth, born 24th of 5th month, 1772; Daniel, born 1st of 2d month, 1776; and Humphrey, born 22d of 4th month, 1779.

(VI) Caleb Anthony, of Dartmouth, son of William (3), born 13th of 3d month, 1764, came into possession, in 1795, of one of the ancient landmarks of the town. The house is located on the south side of the Smith's Neck road, a short distance southwest from the Non-quitt entrance. Another of the interesting houses of Dartmouth, the ancient Increase Allen house, located on the south of the Bald Hill meetinghouse, nearly a mile south of the road, was for years in the Anthony name. It

came into the possession of Reuben Anthony in 1860, and in 1897 went from Robert W. Anthony to George Anthony, and in 1901 from him and Gould Anthony to Isaac Vreeland.

In 1789 Caleb Anthony married Lovina Briggs, who was born March 19, 1766, daughter of Daniel Briggs, and they had children born as follows: William, May 14, 1790 (married Hannah B. Mosher); Abraham, June 21, 1791; Daniel B., April 6, 1792 (lost at sea); Abigail, Nov. 14, 1794, who died Oct. 17, 1836 (married William Howland); Caleb, April 26, 1797, who died Feb. 16, 1875; and Sarah, Feb. 8, 1801 (married Caleb Howland).

(VII) William Anthony, son of Caleb and Lovina (Briggs) Anthony, was born in the town of Dartmouth May 14, 1790, and there grew to manhood. He followed farming in his younger days, owning a tract of a hundred acres on which he made extensive improvements, and he also became interested in the whaling industry, having interests in several whaling vessels. He was quite a prosperous man for his day and was an extensive landowner in other sections as well as in Dartmouth, being largely interested in real estate in many sections, principally in New York State. He was also largely interested in oil wells in Pennsylvania and other sections, including Canada, where he also owned real estate, was interested in stocks, and in fact showed himself to be possessed of much enterprise and progressive ideas and thoroughly business-like in all his transactions. He died in Rochester, N. Y., while on a business trip, June 12, 1862. Mr. Anthony had traveled quite extensively. He was buried in the cemetery at South Dartmouth. On Jan. 16, 1812, he married Hannah Briggs Mosher, of Dartmouth, daughter of Stephen Mosher. She died Dec. 2, 1878, and was buried beside her husband. Three children were born to this union: Stephen Mosher, Daniel B. and Albert.

(VIII) Stephen Mosher Anthony was born on the home farm in Dartmouth and there grew to manhood. He attended the public schools of his native town, and also went to school at Westport. He followed farming, remaining at home until the gold fever of 1849, when with others he went to California, spending several years there, prospecting and mining. He also engaged in business. In 1855 he returned home and settled down to agricultural pursuits in Dartmouth, where he passed the remainder of his days, making many improvements on the farm, and leading an industrious and successful life. He also had investments in the whaling business, having interest in the whaling



ships "Plover" and "Matilda Sears." He was a Republican in politics. Mr. Anthony died on his farm in South Dartmouth Feb. 21, 1901, and was buried in the cemetery at South Dartmouth, where his wife also rests. He married Eliza W. Barker, a native of Dartmouth, daughter of Captain Lemuel Barker, and she preceded him to the grave, dying May 20, 1891. They were the parents of five children: Hannah A., who married Arnold Bliss Sisson; Sophia W., who married Zephaniah Barker; Harriet A., who married Richard Almy and resides in South Dartmouth; William S., deceased; and Daniel A.

(IX) Daniel A. Anthony, born Jan. 17, 1848, began his education in the public schools of South Dartmouth. Later he attended school in New Bedford, graduating from the New Bedford high school at the age of seventeen years. After leaving school he took up a seafaring life, shipping on the bark "Benjamin Cummings," Captain Halsey, and owned by Taber & Gordon. He followed whale fishing for a period of fifteen years, on both the Atlantic and the Pacific, sailing also to the Indian ocean. He made two voyages in the vessel "Matilda Sears," and then shipped on the "Clarice," of Edgartown, Captain Smith, owned by Samuel Osborne, of Edgartown. He rose to the position of mate. After giving up the sea Mr. Anthony settled down to agricultural life on the homestead, a tract of a hundred acres, on which he has made extensive improvements. There he resides in the summer months, when he engages in general farming, in which he has met with excellent success. Mr. Anthony purchased a home on Cottage street, in New Bedford, where he makes his home in the winter. He is a man of genial temperament, whole-souled, well liked by his friends and respected by all as a good citizen in every sense. Fraternally he is a high Mason, holding membership in Eureka Lodge, A. F. & A. M., New Bedford, the chapter, council, commandery, and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., of Boston; he is a member of Massachusetts Consistory, thirty-second degree. In political sentiment he is a Republican, but is independent in voting and not active in party affairs.

On July 31, 1877, in Dartmouth, Mr. Anthony married Carrie F. Davis, a native of Dartmouth, daughter of Samuel M. and Lucy F. (Baker) Davis. They have had three children: William Stephen, born Oct. 5, 1882, resides at home; Merrill Davis was born Nov. 12, 1885; Edith Hastings, born March 28, 1887, married Dec. 2, 1908, Harry Carlow, of

Taunton, and they have one daughter, Harriet A.

The Davis family, of which Mrs. Anthony is a descendant, is an old and prominent one in Bristol county. Dolar Davis, the immigrant ancestor, probably a native of Bennefield, Northamptonshire, England, married in 1618 Margery, daughter of Richard Willard, of Horsmonden, in the County of Kent, where all his sons were born. In 1634 he came to this country with Maj. Simon Willard, his brother-in-law; stopped first in Cambridge; was in Duxbury, 1638; probably went to Barnstable, 1639, but left Plymouth Colony in 1656 and returned to Massachusetts Bay (living in Concord); returned to Barnstable, 1666, and died there in June, 1673. His wife Margery died before 1667, probably in Concord, and he married (second) Joanna, widow of John Bursley and daughter of Rev. Joseph Hall. His children were: John, Nicholas, Simon, Samuel, Mary and Ruth.

John Davis, son of Dolar, lived in Barnstable and died in 1703. He married Hannah Linnell, and their children were: John, Samuel, Hannah, Mary, Joseph, Benjamin, Simon, Dolar, James, Mercy, Timothy and Ruth.

John Davis (2), son of John, born in Barnstable Jan. 15, 1645-50, died in 1729. He married Ruth Goodspeed, (second) Mary Hamlin and (third) Hannah, widow of Nathaniel Bacon. In his will he names ten sons and two daughters, and his wife's daughter Elizabeth Bacon.

From this source came Nymphas Davis, son of Joseph (2) and grandson of Joseph Davis, of Falmouth. He married Susan Swift, and lived in Falmouth, where he followed farming and carpentering, and where he died. He was out in the service in the war of 1812.

SAMUEL M. DAVIS, son of Nymphas, born in 1827 in Falmouth, came to South Dartmouth while yet in his teens, and for fifty and more years without interruption he was extensively engaged in business as a carpenter and builder, retiring in 1898, after a prosperous career. He was often styled the father of Nonquitt, a select summer resort and one of New Bedford's most beautiful suburbs, probably three quarters of its buildings being of his construction. He died Feb. 4, 1911.

Having proved himself a trustworthy manager Mr. Davis had many evidences of the confidence of his fellow citizens in his election to various offices, especially in his younger manhood, having served as selectman, justice of



*William Sherman*



*Albert Lehmann*

the peace, overseer of the poor, road commissioner, etc. He married Lucy F. Baker.

**SHERMAN.** The New England family of Sherman has given to the country at large men who have written their names high on the roll of fame. Such names as Roger Sherman of Connecticut, of the earlier period, and the two Ohio Shermans, of a later time, will long live in the history of their country. This article, however, is to treat especially of the late Wilson Sherman, of Westport, Mass., and his son Albert Sampson Sherman, for many years prominent in the public affairs of that town.

The Shermans are of German origin. In the Fatherland the name Sherman, Schierman, etc., often occurs, and was no doubt transferred to London and vicinity many centuries ago by the Anglo-Saxon emigrants, where it is still numerous. From the metropolitan stock a scion was transplanted to Dedham, County of Essex, England, which long flourished and sent out other shoots. The name is derived from the original occupation of the family; they were cloth dressers or shearers of the cloth. The family at Dedham retained that occupation and also the coat of arms worn by those in and about London.

In New England are found two distinct families bearing the name of Sherman. One of these descends from William Sherman, who came with the Pilgrims about 1630 and settled at Marshfield, Mass. The other is the Dedham stock, a branch of which emigrated to New England and settled in the vicinity of Boston. From this progenitor the lineage of Albert Sampson Sherman, of Westport, is as follows.

(I) Hon. Phillip Sherman, of the Dedham line, born Feb. 5, 1610, in Dedham, England, married Sarah Odding, daughter of Mrs. John Odding Porter by a former husband. In 1634 Mr. Sherman came to New England and settled at Roxbury, Mass. In the Anne Hutchinson trouble at Boston he took the popular side, but as Governor Winthrop prevailed he, with others, found it convenient to remove to Rhode Island. In Providence they met Roger Williams, who advised them to purchase the island of Aquetuct (Aquidneck), now Rhode Island, of the Indians. The purchase was completed March 24, 1638. On July 1, 1639, they established a regular government with William Coddington, governor, and Phillip Sherman, secretary. After this he often held office in the Colony, and in critical periods. After he had removed to Rhode Island he left the Con-

gregational Church and united with the Society of Friends.

Phillip Sherman was a son of Samuel, a grandson of Henry, and a great-grandson of Henry, of Dedham, County of Essex, England, who had probably removed there from the County of Suffolk, as he bore the Suffolk coat of arms. Phillip Sherman died in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1687. His children were: Eber, Sarah, Peleg, Mary, Edmund, Samson, William, John, Mary, Hannah, Samuel, Benjamin and Phillippa.

(II) Samson Sherman, son of Phillip, was born in 1642 in Portsmouth, R. I., and married March 4, 1675, Isabel Tripp, born in 1651, daughter of John and Mary (Paine) Tripp. They lived and died in Portsmouth, he dying June 27, 1718, and she in 1716. Their children were: Phillip, born Jan. 16, 1676; Sarah, Sept. 24, 1677; Alice, Jan. 12, 1680; Samson, Jan. 26, 1682; Abiel, Oct. 15, 1684; Isabel, in 1686; and Job.

(III) Phillip Sherman, son of Samson, was born Jan. 16, 1676. He married Mary Anthony and they had nine children, among them Anthony, born Dec. 12, 1713.

(IV) Anthony Sherman, son of Phillip, born Dec. 12, 1713, married Mary Chace, of Swansea, in 1736. About 1775 they moved and settled in what is now North Westport, having six children, among them Samson, born in 1740.

(V) Samson Sherman, son of Anthony, was born in 1740. He married (first) Innocent Wordell, and afterward her sister Ruth Wordell, daughters of Gershom and Sarah (Mott) Wordell. He had eleven children: Job, Sarah, Innocent, Lydia, Abner, Mercy, Susan, Lydia (2), Elizabeth, Prudence and Samson, Jr.

(VI) Samson Sherman, Jr., was born in Tiverton, R. I., in 1780, and engaged in farming there all his life. He married (first) April 8, 1804, Rachel Brownell, who died in 1822, and in 1826 he married (second) Sarah Davis. His children were: Innocent, born Feb. 20, 1805, married Barnabas Blossom; Ruth, born June 2, 1808, married Charles Wordell, and died Aug. 26, 1886; Wilson, born May 20, 1810, died April 7, 1894; Sarah A., born Dec. 17, 1812, married P. S. Sanford, and died Oct. 26, 1889; Thomas B., born Feb. 15, 1815, married Lovisa Davis; Rachel S., born Aug. 12, 1835, married George H. Chase.

(VII) WILSON SHERMAN was born in that part of Tiverton, R. I., which is now a part of Westport, Mass., May 20, 1810, and died April 7, 1894. He married Oct. 27, 1834, Mary Davis, daughter of Deacon Jonathan Davis.



She was born July 2, 1816, and died April 1, 1873. Her father, Deacon Jonathan Davis, was born Nov. 10, 1783, and died March 28, 1851, son of Perry Davis, born Aug. 13, 1759, died Dec. 3, 1787, and Rachel (Collins) Davis, born March 16, 1763, died Sept. 11, 1791; son of Abiel Davis, born Sept. 20, 1729, married in 1752 Susannah Gage, born Oct. 20, 1731.

To Wilson and Mary (Davis) Sherman were born six children: (1) Jonathan Davis, born Dec. 4, 1835, died Oct. 10, 1851. (2) Abiel Wilson, born April 15, 1839, died Dec. 29, 1862. (3) Albert Sampson was born Feb. 9, 1844. (4) Rachel Almy, born Sept. 6, 1847, died Aug. 17, 1848. (5) Mary Louisa, born April 14, 1851, married Oct. 30, 1872, Isaac Barker Poole, of Dartmouth, and their children were: Erford Wilson (born July 20, 1876), Isaac Chester (born Aug. 8, 1877, an osteopath of Fall River) and Elmer Myron (born Feb. 25, 1882). (6) Rachel Davis, born Sept. 23, 1853, married Jan. 25, 1885, John Greenwood Reed: there was no issue.

An article published in the Fall River *Evening News* on the life of Wilson Sherman follows:

"The death of Wilson Sherman, an aged, respected and lifelong resident of North Westport, deserves more than a passing notice. Born of Puritan stock, he inherited the principles of virtue, honor, honesty and strict integrity which were the characteristics of our forefathers.

"His genealogy is traced back two hundred years before his birth to one Philip Sherman, born in Dedham, England, in 1610, who, while young, emigrated to Boston, and thence to Portsmouth, R. I. Very little is known of his early ancestors, but among Philip's children was one Samson, born in Portsmouth, 1642. Samson begot Philip in 1674 (?). When Philip arrived to manhood he married Mary Anthony and they had nine children; among them was Anthony, born Dec. 12, 1713. Anthony married Mary Chace of Swansea, in 1736. About 1775 they moved and settled in what is now North Westport, having six children, among them Samson, born in 1740, who had preceded them to that locality. Samson married two sisters, Innocent and Ruth Wordell, and had eleven children, among them Samson, Jr., born 1780, who married Rachel Brownell, April 8, 1804. Rachel died in 1822, and in 1826 he married Sarah Davis. His first wife had five children and his last wife one. Among the first was Wilson, the subject of this sketch, born May 20, 1810.

"Wilson spent his early life on his father's

farm skirting the eastern shore of the picturesque North Watuppa, and on Oct. 27, 1834, he married Mary Davis, daughter of the late Jonathan Davis, of North Westport. The same year he built his house about one half mile from his father's residence, and taking his young bride, but eighteen years of age, they began to travel the journey of life together.

"Bravely and nobly they toiled together; he doing any kind of honorable work, both carpentering and farming, and his wife spinning and plying the shuttle in the old hand loom.

"The locality where they settled was an old pasture, long neglected and overgrown with bushes, but with hard work, energy and perseverance he caused the barren fields to blossom as the rose.

"There were born to them six children, three of whom have preceded them to the silent world.

"On April 1, 1873, he bade adieu to his companion, death claiming her as his own. For twenty-one years he has mourned the loss of his wife, never having recovered his buoyance of former years, but looking forward to the time when he could be laid beside the choice of his youth.

"Of the living children his son Albert S., after roaming the seas several years, decided to settle near his father's residence, with whom his father has passed his declining years. A daughter, Mary L. Poole, resides in Dartmouth; another daughter, Rachel S. Reed, resides in Boston.

"Mr. Sherman would never tire relating incidents of his early life. . . . He used to relate an anecdote of his grandfather Samson, who moved from Swansea to what is now North Westport, and settled in the primeval forest, cutting away the timber to make room for his cabin. He married Innocent, daughter of Gershom Wordell, better known in those days as 'Long Gershom.' When his wife went to her father's, near the shore of the North Watuppa, she carried to her home in the forest a sod of green grass, and placed it beside the doorstep; that was the first green, and the only flower garden she had. When Innocent died, he proposed to her sister Ruth; she accepted, but the laws of Massachusetts in those days would not allow a man to marry his sister-in-law. Here was a dilemma. Something must be done, or the engagement broken. Finally he decided to move his house 75 rods out of Massachusetts into Rhode Island, where he could marry according to the dictates of his own conscience; he did so, and Ruth became his wife.

"Mr. Sherman's memory ran back to the

time when Fall River was a mere village, no cars, no telegraph, no causeway at the Narrows. He helped build the causeway, also the turnpike. He would tell of the time when young men went sparking in homespun, with thick shoes and no stockings; when carpets were unknown. His sisters would put sand on the floor in little spots with rows both ways, making it checkered, and when the checks were lost a broom drawn across the floor would cause it to be straked.

"When a child he never saw any cake except barley and corn cake, and during the 'cold season' (I think 1815) when there was a frost every month in the year, and very little corn was raised and that of poor quality, he often said he remembers he cried for corn cake.

"Mr. Sherman never held any public office, always attending town meetings (until age prevented) but withholding his name from the public use. He was a member of the First Christian Church in North Westport, in good standing, was always opposed to the use of tobacco, intemperance, profanity, vulgarity in any form, living a life of usefulness, industry and purity which it would be well for us who remain to imitate.

"For twenty years Mr. Sherman has resided with his son near his old home. Everything has been done that human aid could do to alleviate his sufferings and smooth his pathway down to the grave. He clung to his daughter-in-law to the end with a tenacity that a child clings to its parents and in the early morning of April 7, 1894, as the birds were singing their morning songs and the sun came peeping over the eastern horizon with its mellow rays, causing a halo in the sick room, his life went out peacefully in his eighty-fourth year, and on Tuesday April 10th he was laid beside his companion for whom he had mourned so long."

(VIII) ALBERT S. SHERMAN, son of Wilson and Mary (Davis) Sherman, was born Feb. 9, 1844, in the town of Westport, Mass., and was reared on a farm, attending the common schools of his neighborhood. Reared in sight of the ocean, with seafaring surroundings, it was but natural that he early had a taste for the water, and at sixteen he began gratifying that taste by shipping on board a clipper vessel, the "Grace Darling," which sailed from Boston around Cape Horn. He continued a seafaring life for some years, in the meantime visiting California once, the East Indies twice, and England several times. Under the caption of "Around Cape Horn on a Clipper Ship" Mr. Sherman wrote a sailor boy's experiences on his first voyage, and these interesting

reminisces of fifty years ago were charmingly told by him in a five-column article published in the *Fall River Evening News* of Saturday, July 24, 1909.

Almost at the start of his narrative he says: "To all lovers of the once popular Yankee clipper there comes a feeling of sadness as we recall the times of thirty and forty years ago, when the American clipper ships were sailing on every ocean; were the pride of the American people; the marvel of the world. In those days you could go into any port in the world and find American clippers with their towering masts, flying the Stars and Stripes. Among sailors it was considered an honor to belong to a clipper ship, and a great honor if she were an American. But in recent years the clipper has been driven from the seas by steam, and each succeeding year the square-riggers have been growing less and less numerous. Their places have been filled by floating machine shops. The marlin spike and heaver have been substituted by the monkey wrench and oil can. The white sails have given way to black smokestacks and the jolly chanties which the sailors used to sing when they were getting under way, or coming into port, are replaced by the grim whistle of the steamer. Sometimes, when awake, we seem to dream and live over again events long since past; we recall incidents of long ago and when related they interest somebody. It has been said that all persons could write an interesting story if they would write the story of their lives."

Mr. Sherman proceeds to make his story of the trip of a boy of sixteen around the Horn one of intense interest, and the grace with which it is told is more than half its charm.

On quitting the sea Mr. Sherman married and resumed in his native town his earlier vocation—that of farming, his location being near his birthplace, where he has continued to make his home and till the ground successfully.

Mr. Sherman has taken an active part in the public affairs of Westport, and been frequently in the public service; he was chosen selectman in 1887 for the term of three years, and so well did he perform the duties of the office that in 1890 he was again elected for that same period, and reelected in 1893 and again in 1896, and again in 1899 and 1902. He was for fourteen years chairman of the board of selectmen and commissioners. It is worthy to here note that politics seemed not to enter into the elections of Mr. Sherman, as he was indorsed by both political parties. He, too, has been a member of the board of health of the

town, and served as a justice of the peace for three terms. He also served for two years as member of the school board, and on the board of commissioners. On Oct. 15, 1868, Mr. Sherman married Mary H., daughter of Howland and Mary B. (Sherman) Russell, of Dartmouth. Two children were born to them: Wilson H., born Oct. 18, 1871, died Aug. 15, 1875; and Waldo A., born March 22, 1881, married Mary Ella Blossom, and they have two sons, Wilson Russell (born in November, 1902) and Wendell Blossom (born Aug. 13, 1907). Waldo A. Sherman served on the training ship "Enterprise," and is now master mechanic of the Crystal Spring Bleachery at Assonet, Massachusetts.

**RANKIN.** The name of Rankin has been one of prominence in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts for a number of years in various walks of life, ably and honorably represented by the late William Rankin, who with distinction filled the office of county commissioner of Plymouth county for a number of years, and who was known during his life as a successful and practical agriculturist and public-spirited citizen, and whose sons, Lawrence R. and William J. Rankin, now worthily bear the family name.

William Rankin, the progenitor of this family on American soil, was a successor to a long line of William Rankins, his father being William, and the family for generations back having perpetuated that name. He was born Aug. 4, 1804, in Scotland, and in his native land followed the occupation of farmer, which for generations had been the occupation of his family. Believing that better opportunities offered themselves in America, he in 1835 came to this country and settled in Rochester, Mass., where he soon became superintendent of the Randall farm, in which capacity he remained for several years, finally purchasing a farm of his own, which he successfully conducted until the death of his devoted wife, when he sold his farm, and removed to the home of his son William, in Brockton, with whom he spent his remaining days in ease and comfort. Shortly after his arrival in America he was followed by his wife and family. Mr. Rankin was a quiet, unpretentious man, who cared little for pomp or show, but who took great comfort in his home and family. He was married Jan. 5, 1831, to Isabelle Smellie, born in Scotland, and who died Feb. 18, 1869, in Rochester, Mass. To this union were born children as follows: (1) James, born Dec. 20, 1831, formerly a successful agriculturist, but now living

retired in Easton, Mass., married Harriet Coe, of Rochester, Mass. (2) William, born Nov. 11, 1833, is mentioned below. (3) Elizabeth, born July 13, 1835, died Sept. 29, 1836. (4) Alexander S., born April 11, 1837, was a school teacher, and died at New Bedford, Mass., Sept. 3, 1869. (5) Lawrence R., born Aug. 24, 1839, served as a soldier in the Civil war, and was killed at the battle of Petersburg, June 18, 1864. (6) Elizabeth (2), born Aug. 20, 1843, died Oct. 14, 1844. Mr. Rankin, the father, passed away in Easton, Mass., Nov. 18, 1872. Both he and his wife were devoted and consistent members of the Presbyterian Church.

WILLIAM RANKIN, son of William and Isabelle (Smellie) Rankin, was born in Glasgow, Scotland, Nov. 11, 1833, and passed away at his home in Brockton, Mass., May 4, 1904. He was but two years of age when brought by his parents to America, and the family settled at Rochester, Plymouth Co., Mass. There the young Scotch lad attended school. His early life, though pleasant, was full of hard work, but at the age of seventeen he met with an accident, breaking his leg, and this crippled him for life. As he could no longer do much physical work, he began improving his education, soon afterward entering upon the profession of teaching. He taught in the old "High Pole" Academy, in Provincetown, on the Cape, for two years, and for a number of years was a teacher in Danvers, Mass., but failing health made him abandon this work. He found a farm that suited him in Brockton, on the Abington road, and there for over two years he produced milk for the Brockton market. He then bought the Howard Marshall estate on the turnpike road, and this place was his home as long as he lived. He produced milk for the Brockton trade, averaging at one time 120 cans per day, and keeping fifty cows. He gradually took up the breeding of blooded cattle, making a specialty of Holsteins, and he became famous throughout New England, having many blue ribbons as trophies of his exhibits at agricultural fairs and stock shows. Mr. Rankin was also an expert in the poultry business. In 1874 he was made chairman of the committee on poultry at the Brockton fair, and in 1888 was made head of the poultry department, and under his direction this department attained a high standard. He also had charge of the pet stock department. In 1891 he was made a director of the Brockton Agricultural Society, an organization of which he had been an early member.

When Mr. Rankin gave up teaching he did

not give up his interest in education. For the ten years from 1875 to 1885 he was a member of the Brockton school board. In 1884 he was elected county commissioner of Plymouth county, an office he continued to hold until his decease. He was well fitted for the place, and as his judgment was rarely, if ever, at fault, his opinions always met with careful consideration. He was honest and patriotic, and no public trust suffered at his hands. As was said of him by a fellow commissioner: "Mr. Rankin was one man in a thousand. He was a man of high tone and scrupulous honor"; while another said: "It will be hard for the city to find a man better qualified than he in so many respects."

On July 5, 1860, Mr. Rankin was married to Kate Johnson Smith, daughter of Sabin Mann and Sarah Ann (Johnson) Smith, of Charlestown, Mass. The six children born to them were: Isabelle, who married Fred C. Ayer, a lumberman at Somerville, Mass.; Sadie Ann, who married Ernest Packard, a musician and shoe finisher at Brockton; Lawrence R., born Aug. 14, 1864, who with his brother is engaged in the dairy business and the breeding of blooded stock, and who married June 7, 1899, Marion A. Thatcher, of Brockton; William Johnson, mentioned below; Sabin Mann, who died aged nineteen years; and Katherine Smith, who married Harry F. Bradford, of Boston.

WILLIAM JOHNSON RANKIN, son of the late William and Kate J. (Smith) Rankin, was born Jan. 25, 1867, in Danvers, Mass., during the sojourn of his parents there when his father was engaged in teaching. He received his early educational training in the schools of North Bridgewater (now Brockton), whither his parents removed in 1869. He left the high school at the age of fourteen, and then for some years was engaged at work on the farm with his father, finally becoming engineer at the shoe factory of Reynolds, Drake & Gabell, located at Marshall's Corner, near his home. After six years in this latter capacity he took up farming with his father, and upon the death of the latter he in partnership with his brother, Lawrence R., under the firm name of Rankin Brothers, assumed charge of the home farm, together with the raising of blooded Holstein cattle, their herd of the latter now consisting of about sixty head.

Mr. Rankin is a member of Brockton Lodge, No. 240, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and a member of Hancock Engine Company, No. 1, which company is well known as winners of numerous prizes at musters held throughout

the New England States. In political faith Mr. Rankin, like his honored father before him, is an ardent supporter of the principles of the Republican party, but he has never cared for public office. As a musician he is well known, having been for over twenty years a member of the various Brockton bands, to the welfare of which organizations he has freely given of his time.

On June 24, 1891, Mr. Rankin married Alice Maud Brownell, daughter of William Harrison and Frances (Davis) Brownell, of Brockton, formerly of Little Compton, R. I., where the Brownell family has been prominent since the early settlement of that town (a record of the Brownell family will be found elsewhere in these volumes). Mr. and Mrs. Rankin have had one son, William Brownell Rankin, born March 11, 1900.

**MARBEL** (Fall River family). For a century and more there have lived in some of the towns of Bristol county, Mass., representatives, according to tradition, of an old family which came from Wales to this country in its pioneer days. The name appears Marble, Marable, Marbel, Marvel, etc. Tradition makes the present families of the section alluded to the descendants of Charles and Joseph Marble, who were descended from the immigrant settler. Through the Newport, Bristol and Warren, R. I., and Freetown, Swansea, Somerset and Fall River section, the early Marbles to an extent were shipbuilders.

But in this article it is especially intended to refer to the late Capt. William P. Marbel, of perhaps the Somerset-Freetown branch of the earlier family, whose early life was lived largely on the sea, but who for years was one of Fall River's substantial men and useful citizens.

CAPT. WILLIAM P. MARBEL, son of James and Mary (Tew) Marbel, was born Feb. 24, 1819, in Assonet, Mass. When he was nine years old his parents removed to Fall River, where the son grew to manhood and ever afterward lived. He had only an elementary English education, attending the common schools and public schools of his native town and Fall River, respectively. While yet in youth he began a seafaring life, in the coasting trade for a few years, sailing from Fall River. Subsequently he sailed both from the port named to the West Indies and from New Bedford on whaling voyages. He was gone on one of these voyages some four years, in the capacity of man before the mast for two years and for about that length of time as boat steerer, his



brother, John Marbel, being in command of the ship.

Retiring from the sea, Mr. Marbel married and settled in Fall River as a householder and permanent citizen. He not long thereafter invested his savings in local mill stock and real estate, all of which proved quite remunerative. One of the properties he purchased was located at Rock and Bedford streets, just opposite the site of the Metacomet National bank, and the wooden building there was occupied for some years by the Fall River post office.

Mr. Marbel was a Christian gentleman, imbued with religion, reading much of religious and reform literature, and a man of reflection. He was a member of the First Christian Church, with which he united in youth, although in later life he was an attendant upon the services of the First Baptist Church, with which his wife was and is still connected. His life was a quiet and religious one, ever engrossed in the work of the evangelical churches of Fall River. He was a man of tender heart and benevolent sympathies.

Mr. Marbel married Candace W. Hathaway, of Freetown, Mass., and they made their home at No. 284 Bank street, Fall River. She died some seven years later, and he married (second) Nov. 3, 1848, Sarah B. Davis, of Fall River, who survives him. His only child, William E., died in infancy. Mr. Marbel died Oct. 19, 1908, at his home on Bank street, where he had resided for fifty years, in the ninetieth year of his age.

**LYMAN ELMER COPELAND.** The Copeland family of West Bridgewater, now represented by the brothers, Lyman Elmer and Edmond Copeland, sons of the late Lyman Copeland, who during his life was a well-known agriculturist and land owner in the Jerusalem district of West Bridgewater, is an old and respected family in New England, and especially in the State of Massachusetts, where (I) Lawrence Copeland, who is supposed to have come from England, located, making his home at Braintree, where he married Lydia Townsend in 1651. He died in 1699, and is said to have been one hundred and ten years old at the time of his death. His children were: Thomas, born in 1654; William, 1656; John, 1658; Ephraim, 1665; and several daughters.

(II) William Copeland, second son of Lawrence, born in Braintree in 1656, there married Mary Webb, widow of Christopher Webb, and daughter of John and Ruth (Alden) Bass, she a daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, of the "Mayflower," 1620. Mr. Cope-

land made his home in Braintree, where he died in 1716. His children were: William, born 1695; Ephraim, 1697; Ebenezer, 1698; Jonathan, 1701; David, 1704; Joseph, 1706; Benjamin, 1708; Moses, 1710; and Mary, 1713.

(III) Jonathan Copeland, son of William, born in Braintree in 1701, came to what is now West Bridgewater, where he became engaged in farming, and where he died in 1790, at the age of eighty-nine. In 1723 he married Betty Snell, daughter of Thomas Snell, Jr. Their children were: Abigail, born 1724, who married in 1745 George Howard; Betty, born 1726; Jonathan, born 1728; Mary, born 1731, who married in 1750 Benjamin Gannett; Joseph, born 1734; Hannah, born 1737, who married in 1739 Jonathan Kingman; Elijah, born 1739; Daniel, born 1741; Sarah, born 1745, who married in 1769 David Keith, of Easton; Eleazer, born 1746; and Betty, born 1750, who married in 1770 Clifford Belcher, of Sharon.

(IV) Joseph Copeland, son of Jonathan, was born in the town of West Bridgewater, Mass., May 9, 1734. He made his home there, and followed farming, owning a large tract of land. He died Jan. 9, 1811, and was buried in Pine Hill cemetery. He was a deacon in the church. During the Revolutionary war he served with the Patriot army, his record, as given in "Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution," being as follows: "Joseph Copeland, private, with Capt. Eliakim Howard's company, Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment, marched to Rhode Island, July 30, 1780, discharged Aug. 9, 1780, service eleven days—roll dated Bridgewater." Mr. Copeland married in 1760 Rebecca Hooper, daughter of John Hooper, and their children were: Rebecca, born March 4, 1762, married in 1785 Ebenezer Dunbar, and died May 19, 1821; Joseph, born May 16, 1764, married in 1808 Sarah Swift Huxford, of Chelsea, and died July 12, 1812; Salmon, born July 13, 1766, is mentioned below; Hannah, born Aug. 14, 1768, married Galen Allen, and died Dec. 19, 1848; Polly, born March 18, 1771, married in 1812 Joseph Hall, and died July 20, 1817; Sarah, born Feb. 25, 1773, died April 24, 1857; Winslow, born April 5, 1775, married Hannah Slater, of New Hampshire, settled in that State, and died Aug. 11, 1869; Huldah, born May 19, 1777, married in 1804 Howland Holmes, and died Feb. 8, 1822; Hezekiah, born Jan. 6, 1780, settled in New Hampshire, and died July 22, 1861; Lucy, born Feb. 4, 1784, married in 1806 Ellis Holmes, of Halifax, Massachusetts.



(V) Salmon Copeland, son of Joseph, born in Bridgewater July 13, 1766, was a farmer and large landowner, having a tract of 150 acres in the Jerusalem district of West Bridgewater. He also engaged in lumbering. He died April 18, 1848, and was buried in Pine Hill cemetery. In 1799 he married Betsey Snell, born March 29, 1771, died Jan. 26, 1810, daughter of Nathan Snell. Their children were: Lyman, born Oct. 31, 1800; Pardon, born March 7, 1803, who died Jan. 23, 1882; and Nathan, born May 29, 1805, who died April 26, 1880. After the death of his first wife, Mr. Copeland married (second) in 1814 Sarah Swift (Huxford), widow of his brother Joseph. She died Sept. 24, 1852.

(VI) Lyman Copeland, son of Salmon, born on the home farm Oct. 31, 1800, was educated in the local schools, and early trained to farm work. He remained on the homestead all his life and was engaged in general farming and dairying. He also had a cordwood business, and bought wood tracts from which he gathered his supply, finding a ready market in Brockton. This business grew to be so extensive that he averaged one hundred cords per year. He died Dec. 26, 1884, and was buried in Pine Hill cemetery. In politics he was first a Whig, and later became a Republican, but cared nothing about the holding of public office. On Dec. 7, 1845, he married Susanna Holmes, born May 9, 1817, who died Oct. 6, 1902, and was buried beside her husband in Pine Hill cemetery. They had three children: Lyman Elmer, born June 24, 1848; Edmond, born June 20, 1852; and Wilton, born Aug. 14, 1858. The latter married Lucy A. Field, of East Bridgewater, Mass., and they had three children: Gertrude W., born Sept. 16, 1882; Lyman F., born July 25, 1884; and Elsie H., born in August, 1886. Mr. Copeland was a shoe manufacturer, and was killed in attempting to board a train at Campello for Boston, Dec. 4, 1886. He was laid to rest in Pine Hill cemetery.

(VII) Lyman Elmer Copeland grew to manhood on his father's farm, attending first the district schools, later Hunt's Academy, the high school of North Bridgewater and Bryant & Stratton's Commercial College, Boston, graduating from the latter in 1867. His education finished, he returned to the homestead, and with his brother Edmond conducted the home farm. Since the death of the father they have continued together and have met with great success in practical agriculture. They have a large dairy business, the milk being sold in Brockton; and they have by no

means abandoned the wood business, so well developed under their father's able management. They have improved the old farm, erecting a new barn and outbuildings, and bringing the place up to date to meet the requirements of progressive farming. Lyman E. Copeland has built a modern dwelling, fitted with up-to-date conveniences. He takes a deep interest in his home and family. In politics he is a Republican, and his religious creed consists of a practical application of the Golden Rule to the needs of every-day life. Fraternally he belongs to St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello.

On Feb. 26, 1880, Mr. Copeland married Louise F. Hartwell, who was born in South Abington, now Whitman, daughter of the late John and Abigail L. (Williams) Hartwell, of Brockton, and they have had three children, namely: Wilton, born Sept. 23, 1887, who died Dec. 28, 1909; Myrtle Louise, born Dec. 30, 1891; and Marion Elmer, born Dec. 18, 1900.

(VII) EDMOND COPELAND, son of Lyman and brother of Lyman Elmer, occupies the old home on the farm, and is engaged as stated above in the carrying on of the farm with his brother. Fraternally he is a Mason, belonging to St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and Sattucket Chapter, R. A. M. He married May Alice Hartwell, sister to his brother's wife, and they have two children: Frank Edmond, born Sept. 17, 1902, and Jesse Nathan, born Nov. 29, 1907.

SWIFT (New Bedford family). For generations in and about New Bedford have resided families bearing the name of Swift, members of which have been strong, forceful characters who were in the forefront in activity in the commercial life here as had been their forefathers and kinsmen on Cape Cod, whence came later generations here. The lives and earlier family history of some of the New Bedford Swifts have been portrayed elsewhere in this work, and it is the intention here to refer briefly to another branch of the Cape Cod family, the head of which here was the late Moses Charles Swift, who for only a little less than half a century was identified with the interests of New Bedford and for nearly that length of time actively engaged in business, having established long years ago the clothing house of M. C. Swift & Son, the junior member of the firm being the late George B. Swift, who from boyhood grew up in the concern, and who from the time of his father's death was at the head of the business.

From William Swift, the immigrant ancestor of the New Bedford Swift family here considered, the lineage of the children of the late Moses C. Swift is through William (2), William (3), Benjamin, Benjamin (2), Paul, Moses and Moses C. Swift, which generations in the order named and in detail follow.

(I) William Swift, or Swyft, it seems quite certain, came with his family from England to this country in the great immigration to Boston in 1630-31, and according to Savage from Bocking, County of Essex, or its vicinity. He was in Watertown in 1634, and had been there some time; was a proprietor there in 1636. He removed to Sudbury, where he was a proprietor in 1642. He removed to Sandwich. He had a lawsuit in 1638 in Salem. He sold house and land in Sudbury 28th of 4th month, 1641. He died at Sandwich, inventory of his estate taken Jan. 29, 1642, wife Joane, administratrix, and Daniel Wing gave bonds with her. The widow's will was proved 12th of 8th month, 1662, and bequeaths to Daniel Wing's two sons, Samuel and John; grandchildren Hannah Swift and Experience Allen; Mary Darby; to Hannah Wing, the elder of her daughters, and to Zebadiah Allin. The children of William and Joane were: Hannah, who married Nov. 5, 1641, Daniel Wing; Esther, who married in 1645 Ralph Allen; and William, Jr.

(II) William Swift (2), son of William and Joane, born in England, came to this country with the family as stated. He married Ruth, and lived in Sandwich, where he died in January, 1705-06. Their children were: Hannah, born March 11, 1651, who married a Tobey; William, born Aug. 28, 1654; Ruth, born in 1652, who died in infancy; Ephraim, born June 6, 1656; Mary, born April 7, 1659, who married Ezra Perry, of Sandwich; Samuel, born Aug. 10, 1662; Jireh, born in 1665; Temperance, who married Deacon Timothy Bourne; Esther; Dinah; and Josiah.

(III) William Swift (3), son of William (2), born Aug. 28, 1654, married Elizabeth. He was a carpenter in Sandwich, and there died in April or May, 1701. His will, dated June 17, 1700, and presented at court May 12, 1701, names his "wife Elizabeth, his sons William, Benjamin and Joseph, and their brothers and sisters." The children were: William, born Jan. 24, 1679, who married Lydia Weeks, of Falmouth; Benjamin, born in 1682; Joseph, born in November, 1687; Samuel, born in December, 1690; Joanna, born March 9, 1692, who married Thomas

Gibbs; Thomas, born in December, 169—, who married Thankful Morey, of Plymouth; Elizabeth and Thankful, twins, born Jan. 11, 1696, who married respectively, John Gibbs and Benjamin Morey; Josiah; and Ebenezer.

(IV) Benjamin Swift, son of William (3), born in 1682, in Sandwich, married Feb. 24, 1703-04, Hannah Wing, of that same town, she a Quakeress and the family of that same sect from the immigrant John Wing down. Benjamin Swift became a convert to that faith, the first of his family to do so. His name appeared among the Quaker remonstrants in 1731, and he was fined many times for disturbing the public peace by his silent worship. All of his children married in the Quaker faith. These were: Samuel, born Sept. 11, 1704, married Mercy Wing; Mary, born Oct. 11, 1706, married William Gifford; Content, born Dec. 12, 1708, married Zaccheus Wing; Zebulon, born April 15, 1712, married Rebecca Wing; Hannah married Benjamin Collins; Elizabeth married Benjamin Landers; Benjamin is next in the line we are tracing.

(V) Benjamin Swift (2), son of Benjamin, married Sept. 4, 1741, Waitstill Bowerman. They lived and died in Falmouth, Mass. Their children were: Sylvanus, born Aug. 28, 1743, married (first) Elizabeth Tripp and (second) Experience Landers; Paul, born Jan. 15, 1744-45, is mentioned below; Silas, born July 18, 1746, married Elizabeth Bumpas; Rest, born Oct. 15, 1748, married Joseph Bowerman; Mary, born June 7, 1750, married Benjamin Coleman.

(VI) Paul Swift, son of Benjamin (2), born Jan. 15, 1744-45, married Jan. 15, 1778, Chloe Wing, and was a resident of Falmouth all of his life. Their children were: Joseph, born April 1, 1779, who married Elizabeth Sherman; Phebe, born Jan. 16, 1781; Rachel, born Feb. 11, 1784; Moses; and William, born April 7, 1788, who married Mary, daughter of Stephen Tripp.

(VII) Moses Swift, son of Paul, born in March, 1786, married in 1812 Elizabeth, born July 5, 1793, daughter of Charles Swift, and granddaughter of Sylvanus Swift. They died, he Sept. 8, 1874, and she Nov. 4, 1872. Their children were: Thomas Parker, born July 10, 1813, married (first) Ann Estes and (second) Lydia B. Budley; Charity, born Dec. 18, 1814, died in infancy; Charity (2), born Nov. 28, 1815, married Prince Moore; Chloe Wing, born Feb. 17, 1818, married Arnold Gifford; Susan Tripp, born Feb. 10, 1820, married Arnold G. Tripp; Benjamin, born June 5, 1822, married Clara Bates and Henrietta Rob-

inson; Moses Charles was born Oct. 29, 1824; Elizabeth A., born Aug. 24, 1827, died Aug. 12, 1832; Charles Henry was born Jan. 11, 1830; Mary E., born Nov. 12, 1832, died May 4, 1838; Silas F., born Jan. 3, 1835, married (first) Martha G. Bowerman and (second) Rebecca A. Gifford.

(VIII) MOSES C. SWIFT, son of Moses, born Oct. 29, 1824, in Falmouth, Mass., when about seventeen years old left his native place, going to New Bedford, where he learned the tailor's trade. Soon after the termination of his apprenticeship, not far from 1850, he engaged in the tailoring business on his own account in a small building which stood on the corner of Water street and Shepard's lane. He not long thereafter changed location, removing to Union street, near Second. In the year 1852 he took into partnership with him in the business Daniel B. Allen, they doing business under the firm name of M. C. Swift & Co. Two years later, in 1854, Mr. Swift withdrew from the firm and engaged in the manufacture of shirts and stocks, and later, in addition to his own business, took charge of the tailoring department of the establishment of A. J. Potter & Co. During the Civil war he was extensively occupied with government work in his line. Toward the close of the war, in 1864, he opened a tailoring and clothing establishment at No. 159 Union street, with which he was connected until the time of his death.

Mr. Swift was a man of energy and industry, possessed tact and business ability, built up a good trade, managed his affairs well, and became well-to-do. Successful in business, a man of quiet and unassuming manner and one of worth, he was respected by the community whose confidence he won and held. He died at his home, No. 278 Union street, New Bedford, Mass., June 4, 1895, when in the seventy-first year of his age.

Mr. Swift was married on Oct. 4, 1847, to Elizabeth Fuller Hathaway, born Oct. 11, 1825, daughter of Samuel Hathaway, of Fairhaven, and four children were born to them: Mary F., born Aug. 28, 1849, died Aug. 23, 1904; George B. was born Aug. 11, 1851; Elizabeth P., June 18, 1857; and Charles H., Jan. 4, 1864 (died Jan. 19, 1864). Mrs. Swift died Oct. 20, 1899.

(IX) GEORGE B. SWIFT, son of Moses C. and Elizabeth Fuller (Hathaway) Swift, was born in New Bedford Aug. 11, 1851, and died April 3, 1910. He acquired his education in the public schools of his native city. Entering his father's store in 1864 he thoroughly learned the business under the direction of his father,

and gradually assumed the management of the business, on his father's death becoming the responsible head of the concern. He very successfully conducted the business, which under both the father's and his own management was from time to time greatly enlarged. The firm style and location remain unchanged.

In 1875 Mr. Swift was married to Caroline F., daughter of Capt. George H. Macomber, who represented another of the ancient and prominent families of the Commonwealth, Mrs. Swift being a native of Westport. She died Feb. 7, 1904, aged fifty years. Three children were born of this union: Helen L., who married Dr. Lester F. Potter, and has three children, Lillian, Lloyd S. and Elizabeth S.; Lillian H., who died in her twentieth year; and Sarah E., who married Clarence H. Brownell and has a son, George B.

GEORGE ASA DEAN passed all the sixty-five years of his life in Attleboro, where he was born May 2, 1835, and died Aug. 4, 1900. As one of the native sons of that place, and a descendant of one of its best known families, his honorable career was a credit to the town and to the name he bore. His private business interests were mainly as a jewelry manufacturer and as an official of the leading financial institutions of Attleboro. But his progressive disposition and public spirit led him into meritorious public activities, his services and influence being ever at the command of his fellow citizens. Thus he was a leader in many enterprises recognized as highly beneficial in the municipal economy, and his record in the various public positions he held shows the highest ideals of duty.

The Dean family has long been settled in Bristol county. Ephraim Dean, great-grandfather of George Asa Dean, was a native of Taunton, and one of the pioneer settlers of Attleboro, where he became the owner of a large tract of land by purchase—over four hundred acres. He built the mill at what is known as Deantown, where he became a manufacturer of nails—the first of the kind manufactured in this section of the State. In this enterprise he was assisted by his sons, Asa and Ephraim. He spent the rest of his life upon his farm, where he died. Ephraim Dean married Martha Balcomb, and they had four children, Asa, Ephraim, Patty and Sarah.

Asa Dean, eldest son of Ephraim Dean, was born about 1759, in the town of Attleboro. He learned the trades of wheelwright and carriagemaker, which he followed all his life, and was known as a hardworking, industrious man.

He passed many years on the homestead which his father hewed out from the forest. He was twice married, first to Phebe Wilmarth, by whom he had six children, and afterward to Chloe Bowen, who became the mother of seven children.

Asa Dean, son of Asa Dean, was born on the farm in Attleboro, and was a well-known resident of that locality. He married Lucy Read, of Seekonk, daughter of Nathaniel Read, and they became the parents of three children, viz.: Lucy, now deceased, who was the wife of William Carnes, of Attleboro; Chloe, who married Deacon Atherton Wales, both now deceased; and George Asa.

George Asa Dean received his education in the public schools of the home locality. At the age of eighteen years he entered the employ of Thompson & Hayward, to learn the jeweler's trade, and in 1857 embarked in business in that line in partnership with four other young men, A. M. Everett, E. S. Capron, S. L. Morse and Rodolphus Bliss. These enterprising young men were known as "the boy firm of jewelers," and they remained together, under the firm name of Everett, Dean & Co., for a number of years. Their first location was in the old car factory at East Attleboro, and after that building was destroyed by fire, in 1859, they resumed business in the Thompson & Hayward building, which was also destroyed by fire. After the second conflagration Mr. Everett, E. S. Capron and S. L. Morse retired from the partnership, and Mr. Dean and Mr. Bliss took into partnership with them B. B. Day, under the firm name of Day, Bliss & Dean. After the death of Mr. Day the name became Bliss & Dean, and so continued until the death of Mr. Bliss, in 1883. Mr. Dean subsequently carried on the business alone as G. A. Dean & Co., until 1894, when Mr. Henry B. Richardson was admitted as partner with a third interest in the business. Mr. Dean died Aug. 4, 1900. In December, 1900, Mr. Richardson with Willard A. Engley and N. Justin Smith formed a stock company under the name of G. A. Dean Company, and in December, 1901, they sold out to J. M. Bates.

*The Manufacturing Jeweler* (published in the interest of jewelry manufacturers) said at the time of Mr. Dean's demise: "In the death of Mr. Dean the town of Attleboro has lost one of its most valuable citizens. He was methodical, a self-made man, quiet and unostentatious in his manners, honorable and faithful in every position in which he was placed,

and leaves behind him a record of industry and perseverance."

Mr. Dean passed away at his home on South Main street, Attleboro, after a very short illness, and was buried in the Woodlawn cemetery. His death marked the end of many useful activities, and he was missed in business life, in official circles, in church and social interests, with all of which he had been prominently connected.

Mr. Dean was a member of the board of directors of the First National Bank; was a director of the North Attleboro Savings Bank and was president of same at the time of his death, having succeeded Mr. Abiel Coddington in that position; was a director of the Attleboro Savings & Loan Company, and president of the Attleboro Gas Light Company. Upon the organization of the water supply district he was elected treasurer and held that office for many years. In 1877 he was elected to represent his district in the State Legislature. He worked hard for the promotion of various public works, doing especially good work as a member of the grade crossing commission. Self-educated and self-made in the best sense of the term, he gave evidence of worthy ambition from early manhood, and in his later years not only devoted himself diligently to business but was equally active in furthering many projects in which the general public shared. He never shirked his duties as a citizen, and his name will long be remembered in the town where his life was spent. Socially he was a member of Company C Association and of the Royal Arcanum; he was a consistent member of the Congregational Church and took considerable interest in its work.

On April 15, 1857, Mr. Dean married Betsey B. Richardson, who was born at Winston, near Waterville, Kennebec Co., Maine, daughter of French and Nancy (Crossman) Richardson, and granddaughter of Seth Richardson, who was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, being on his way to Bunker Hill on the day he was twenty-one years of age and arriving there in time to bury the dead. Mrs. Dean's maternal grandfather, Elisha Crossman, was also a soldier in the war of the Revolution, and his son Elisha Crossman was a soldier in the war of 1812. Mrs. Dean was indeed a companion to her husband throughout the forty-three years of their married life, and she was equally devoted to his memory. She placed a window in the Congregational church (of which she was a member) as a memorial, and also fitted up the hall in the new public library with the same purpose. Mrs. Dean



died Oct. 30, 1908, in the seventy-third year of her age.

**ATWOOD.** The brothers Josiah Warren and Charles Harvey Atwood, of the town of Carver, Plymouth county, are representatives of an old family which was founded in Massachusetts by John Atwood, their line being traced through Nathaniel, Lieut. Nathaniel (2), Nathaniel (3), Samuel and Ebenezer Atwood. We give some record of the earlier generations.

(I) John Atwood, of Plymouth, a native of England, was called "Wood, alias Atwood." The medieval spelling of the surname Atwood was *Atte Wode*, afterward modified to Atwood and in many cases to Wood. John Atwood was a proprietor of Plymouth in 1636, jurymen in 1638, and on the list able to bear arms, 1643. He married Sarah, daughter of Richard Masterson. His will bequeathed all his estate to his widow, Sarah, to be divided after her death among their children, who were: John, born March 4, 1649; Nathaniel, born Feb. 25, 1651; Isaac, born Feb. 27, 1653; Mary Holmes, whose second husband was Maj. William Bradford; Sarah Fallowell; Abigail Leonard; Mercy; Elizabeth; and Hannah Cooper.

(II) Nathaniel Atwood, called Wood, born Feb. 25, 1651, settled in that part of Plymouth which in 1709 was set off as Plympton, and in 1790 was incorporated as Carver. He was a deacon of the Plymouth Church. He married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Morey, and had: John, born in 1684; Elizabeth, born in 1687; Joanna, born in 1689; Mary, born in 1691; Nathaniel, born in 1693; Isaac, born in 1695; Barnabas, born in 1697 and Joanna (2), born in 1700.

(III) Lieut. Nathaniel Atwood (2), of Plympton, born in 1693, married (first) Mary, daughter of Francis Adams, and their children were: Mary, born in 1723, who married Benjamin Shaw; Nathaniel, born in 1725; and Francis, born in 1728. He married (second) Mrs. Abigail Lucas, and had children: Sarah, born in 1731, who married Joseph Barrows; Mercy, who married Joseph Warren; Ebenezer, born in 1735; Keziah, born in 1737; William, born in 1740; Joseph, born in 1741; and Ichabod, born in 1744, who married Hannah Shaw.

(IV) Nathaniel Atwood (3), born in 1725, married (first) Dec. 5, 1747-48, Susanna Shurtleff, who was born in 1728, daughter of Barnabas and Jemima (Adams) Shurtleff, of Plympton, Mass. His second marriage was to Elizabeth Timberlake (another account

says the records say he was married in 1776 to Lydia Bolt). His children were: Abner, Zenas, Levi, Nathaniel, Joshua, Mary (married a Shurtleff), Joanna (married Aaron Carey), Huldah (married a Vaughn), Mercy (married David Shurtleff) and Samuel. The father of this family died Oct. 19, 1804.

(V) Samuel Atwood, born in Carver in August, 1752, spent his life and died there. He married in 1777 Patience Cobb, who was born in 1758 in Kingston, Plymouth county, and died in 1841. She took great interest in church work, to which she was devoted. They had the following children: Samuel, Ebenezer, Levi, Stephen, Ruth, Hannah, Mary and Sally.

(VI) Ebenezer Atwood, son of Samuel, born Sept. 3, 1803, died Dec. 28, 1865. He received his education in the district schools of Carver, and when sixteen years of age commenced farming with his father. Later he engaged in charcoal burning and lumbering, and he also followed butchering, in his early manhood doing all the beef slaughtering that was done in the town. He and his wife were members of the Baptist Church at Center Carver, in which Mr. Atwood served as deacon. He was a Democrat in politics.

On Oct. 13, 1830, Ebenezer Atwood married Waitstill Lucas, daughter of Caleb and Ase-nath (Shurtleff) Lucas, of Carver, Mass., and they had a family of eleven children, all born in Carver: (1) Mary Ann, born July 31, 1831, married Zenas Tillson, of Carver, and had children: George, Jessie, Hannah and Ichabod. (2) Samuel Stillman, born May 27, 1833, served in the Civil war with the 4th Massachusetts Regiment, and is a member of the McPherson Post, No. 73, G. A. R., of Abington, Mass. Since the war he has followed shoemaking. He married Paulina Isabelle Reed, who was born March 19, 1841, daughter of Joel and Bethenia (Churchill) Reed, of North Abington, and she died Dec. 31, 1896. They had one child, Melvin, born Oct. 12, 1862, who married Hattie Spicer, of Abington. (3) Sarah Lucas, born Nov. 15, 1834, died in Boston in 1866. She married Jacob Thomas, of Middleboro, and their children were: Albert, Priscilla, Fred and Frank. (4) Waitstill M., born Aug. 21, 1836, died March 31, 1877, in Taunton, unmarried. (5) Abbie Cushman, born Feb. 8, 1838, married Marcus Tillson, of Carver, and had children: Flora, Annie, Susie, Lena, Ida, Miles and Everett. (6) Louisa Jane, born April 6, 1840, married Ruel G. Atwood, of Middleboro, and their children were: Fred, Flora, Everett, Lorenzo, Samuel, Elbridge and Elsie. (7) Ebenezer Eldridge, born March 8, 1842, mar-



ried Lizzie Ward, of Carver, and is living in Kingston, Mass. They have no children. (8) Josiah Warren and (9) Charles Harvey are mentioned below. (10) George Shurtleff, born March 18, 1848, died March 10, 1901, in Abington. He married Angeline Holmes, of Kingston; they had no children. (11) Hannah Priscilla, born July 16, 1850, died Dec. 4, 1863, in Carver, unmarried.

(VII) JOSIAH WARREN ATWOOD, born April 2, 1844, in Carver, grew up on the paternal farm and received his education in the district schools of Carver. When he was eighteen he commenced teaming, continuing at that work for a year, until his enlistment, with his brother, in Company B, 3d Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, for nine months. He was mustered in Sept. 26, 1862, at Lakeville, Plymouth county, and his term of service expired June 26, 1863. Shortly after being mustered in the regiment was sent to North Carolina, where it took part in the battles of Kinston, Whitehall and Goldsboro. Mr. Atwood was injured during his service, and for some time after his return from the army was unable to resume work. He took up farming again, soon after his marriage removing to the farm on which he now resides, and which he has since cultivated. For a number of years he was in the lumber business, learned stone-cutting and followed same for many years, and, in fact, has been a very busy man, successful in all his ventures. For the past thirty years he has had full charge of the packing and shipping for Bowers & Russell, of Plymouth, who are among the largest growers of cranberries in this section of the country. He spends the winter months in Shelby, North Carolina.

Besides attending to his personal affairs Mr. Atwood has found time for public matters, having held a number of the minor town offices. He is a Democrat in political sentiment, but votes independently. He is a member of the Union Church of South Carver, and of Collingwood Post, No. 76, G. A. R., of Plymouth.

On Oct. 29, 1864, Mr. Atwood married Lydia Frances Gammons, who was born Oct. 29, 1836, daughter of Samuel Newell and Deborah (Thomas) Gammons, of Middleboro, and she died Aug. 28, 1897. They had one daughter, Sadie Frances, born June 27, 1869, who married June 27, 1898, Thomas Franklin Gibbs, son of Thomas and Betsy (Barrows) Gibbs, and has one child, Lydia Agnes, born Nov. 8, 1899.

(VII) CHARLES HARVEY ATWOOD, born

Feb. 18, 1846, in Carver, attended the district school there until he reached the age of fifteen. He then entered the foundry in South Carver to learn iron molding, being in the old Ellis Foundry a few years and later going to Plymouth, where he was employed at his trade with Cobb & Drew. Returning to Carver he entered the employ of P. J. Holmes, in the coopering business, for ten years. He made a decided change from such work when he commenced raising cranberries, strawberries and poultry. After meeting with fair success in this line he bought the old family homestead where his father and grandfather were born, and there he has since resided, cultivating the place, which contains about forty acres. Mr. Atwood is an up-to-date man in his ideas and methods, and he has been one of the most persistent workers for the extermination of the gypsy moth, which has worked incalculable ruin among trees of all kinds, fruit, forest and shade. Last year he did not work his farm at all, but gave his time entirely to this work, having charge of a large force of men engaged in it. Success in this one respect alone would be of the greatest benefit to the State. Mr. Atwood is a member of Plymouth Rock Lodge, No. 84, A. O. U. W., of Plymouth, Mass. He votes independently.

On Feb. 4, 1874, Mr. Atwood married Margaret E. Cassidy, daughter of James and Jane (Park) Cassidy, of Plymouth, Mass. They have no children.

CHARLES H. CARY, late of Brockton, one of that city's prominent and respected citizens, was a descendant of one of New England's earliest settled families, his paternal ancestor being one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, in which community the family has since resided, and done their share toward making it one of the industrial centers of the New England States.

The English family of Cary is traced to Adam de Kari, born in 1170, who was Lord of Castle Kari in 1198. In its genealogy appear several branches of Cary nobles—those of Baron Hunsdon, the Earl of Monmouth and Viscount Falkland; and the Clovelly, Cockington and Torre Abbe, and Somersetshire lines of Carys. The New England Carys spring from this source in direct line from Lord Adam de Kari, the spelling of the name to Cary being changed during the reign of Edward II.

In and around Boston for many generations have been, perhaps especially prominent socially, the Carys descending from James Cary,

the Charlestown settler of the name; and in the Bridgewater, where the name has been a common one and the family numerous and as well prominent from the early Colonial period, those descending from John Cary, the Duxbury settler. Of these, James Cary was born in 1600 in Bristol, England, came to Boston in 1639, and died at Charlestown, New England, in 1681. This James Cary was a son of William and Alice (Goodale) Cary and grandson of Robert Cary, of Bristol, England, who was born in 1525, and his wife Anna, all being of the parish of St. Nicholas; William Cary was sheriff and mayor of Bristol in 1611. Upon the tombstone of Samuel Cary at Charlestown is his coat of arms. He was a grandson of James Cary the emigrant. The latter married Eleanor Hawkins.

(I) John Cary, the Duxbury settler, said to have been the first of the name in this country and to have come from the neighborhood of Bristol, in Somersetshire, England, at the age of twenty-five, settled down first in Duxbury, Mass., in 1639. He was one of the first to migrate from Duxbury to Bridgewater, which was the first interior settlement in the Old Colony (the grant of the plantation was made in 1645, the settlement in 1650, the first lots being taken up in the West parish of Bridgewater). Mr. Cary's home was a quarter of a mile east of the meetinghouse in West Bridgewater. He was the first town clerk of Bridgewater, serving from 1656 to 1681, the year of his death. His wife died in 1680. In 1644 he married Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Godfrey, and they had twelve children: John, born in 1645, married in 1670 Abigail Allen; Francis, born in 1647, married Hannah Brett; Elizabeth, born in 1649, married Deacon William Brett, Jr.; James, born in 1652, married Mary Shaw; Mary was born in 1654; Jonathan, born in 1656, married Sarah Allen; David, born in 1658, removed to Bristol, Conn.; Hannah was born in 1661; Joseph, born in 1663, removed to Windham, Conn.; Rebecca, born in 1665, married Samuel Allen, Jr.; Sarah was born in 1667; and Mehetabel, in 1670.

To this John Cary of Duxbury and Bridgewater is traced the descent of some of the most honored names in American history, among them the distinguished authors, the Cary sisters, Alice and Phoebe, of Cincinnati and New York, at whose home were frequently entertained many distinguished personages—all their noted contemporaries in the fields of literature and art; Hon. Samuel F. Cary, of Cincinnati, near kinsman of the Cary sisters, lawyer, Congressman and reformer, at one time

the nominee of the National Greenback party for Vice President of the United States; the distinguished singer, Annie Louise Cary; and the inventor, Albigece Waldo Cary, and his son Joseph Clinton Cary, were all of New England stock, birth and education.

Several of the sons of John Cary of Bridgewater settled in what became the North parish of the town, which in time was incorporated as the town of North Bridgewater, and which is now the city of Brockton, the great shoe manufacturing center. These forerunners of the North parish alluded to were Francis and Jonathan Cary, from whom have descended many noble men and women who from generation to generation down to the present have played well their parts in the high civilization that has gradually been wrought by the sons and daughters of long-ago settlers of old North parish.

(II) Jonathan Cary, born Sept. 24, 1656, married Sarah, daughter of Samuel Allen, and their children were: Recompense, John and Jonathan.

(III) Deacon Recompense Cary, son of Jonathan, married in 1711 Mary, daughter of Seth Crossman, and after her death, in 1726, in the year following (second) Sarah, widow of Seth Brett, and daughter of Isaac Alden. Deacon Cary died May 18, 1759. His children were: Seth, born May 9, 1714; Ichabod, July 6, 1715; Ebenezer, Jan. 23, 1717; Sarah, July 11, 1718; Simeon, Dec. 6, 1719; Zebulon, June 9, 1721; Jonathan, March 26, 1723; Josiah, May 25, 1724; Mary, Feb. 22, 1726; Beriah, Feb. 22, 1726; and Abigail, in 1729.

(IV) Deacon Jonathan Cary, born March 26, 1723, married Dec. 30, 1747, Mary, daughter of Capt. Moses Curtis, of Stoughton. Deacon Cary lived to the advanced age of ninety years, and died in 1813. His children were: Moses, born Nov. 20, 1748; Mary, Oct. 30, 1750; Dorothy, Dec. 19, 1752; Huldah, Jan. 22, 1755; Jonathan, Feb. 14, 1757; Huldah (2), Feb. 20, 1759; Alpheus, April 21, 1761; Sarah, Aug. 3, 1763; and James, April 22, 1766.

(V) Jonathan Cary (2), born Feb. 14, 1757, married Jan. 19, 1784, Abigail, daughter of Jonathan Perkins. She died in 1808, and he married (second) widow Tiley Clark, of Winslow, Maine, who died Feb. 7, 1845. He died Dec. 25, 1851. His children, all born to the first marriage, were: Caleb; Jonathan; Luther (all of whom removed to Maine); Martin, mentioned below; Huldah, who married Darius Howard; Abigail, who married Isaac Dunham; Sally, who married Capt. Ziba

Keith; Mary, who married James Littlefield; and Aurelia, who died in young womanhood.

(VI) Col. Martin Cary, son of Jonathan (2), was born Aug. 10, 1795, in North Bridgewater, and died March 10, 1847. He was a farmer, and was a colonel in the militia of the Commonwealth. He attended the First Congregational Church, of which his father-in-law, Deacon Ichabod Howard, was for so many years an honored deacon. On Oct. 22, 1822, he married Bethiah Howard, daughter of Deacon Ichabod and Molly (Keith) Howard, and a direct descendant in the sixth generation of John Howard, who came from England and settled in Duxbury, Mass., later becoming one of the first settlers of Bridgewater in 1651. She was born March 30, 1797, and died April 29, 1874. To this union were born children as follows: Melinda Ann, born Feb. 11, 1825, married Benjamin C. Frobisher; Henry, born Aug. 4, 1827, died July 25, 1839; George Clark, born April 5, 1831, a shoe manufacturer, deacon in the Porter Congregational Church of Brockton from 1869 until his death, Sept. 12, 1896, married Harriet Gilmore Ford, who survives and resides in Brockton; Lyander Howard, born Sept. 9, 1835, died in infancy; and Charles Howard, born July 6, 1837, is mentioned below.

(VII) Charles Howard Cary, youngest child of Col. Martin, born July 6, 1837, in North Bridgewater, on what is known as Cary Hill, attended the common schools of his neighborhood, after which he became a student at Peirce's Academy, Middleboro, Mass., leaving the latter when he was about seventeen years of age. His father having died when he was not yet ten years of age, he returned home and assumed his share of the responsibilities in connection with the conduct of the home farm of about seventy acres, and lived with his widowed mother. During the winter months he was also engaged in making shoes, getting the stock at the factories and after making up the shoes returning the finished product to the factories ready for the market, as was then the custom. He continued thus until after the Civil war, during a part of which time he was engaged in making shoes for the army. In about 1870 he began making shoes at the factories, and was thus engaged until 1886, when he retired from the business during labor troubles at the Nathaniel R. Packard factory, where for the past nine years he had been foreman in the healing department.

In political faith Mr. Cary was a Republican, and he was very active in the affairs of his native city. In 1882 and 1883 he represented

Ward Six in the common council (the first common council after the organization of the city), and in 1884 and 1885 was a member of the board of aldermen, being president of the latter body in 1885. In 1886 he represented the city in the General Court, serving on the committee on Public Service. He also served as a member of the city board of health for a period of twenty-one years (his term being the longest of any member of that body), and in the fall of 1886 was appointed clerk of the board, in which capacity he served for a period of eighteen years, having charge of the office and active executive work of the department. He was also chairman at different times. Mr. Cary was one of the incorporators of the Brockton Savings Bank, and served as one of its trustees for a number of years. After leaving the board of health he did an extensive real estate business, being identified with several deals whereby Cary Hill was given new streets and better facilities. His original farm of fifty-six acres was divided up into house lots and streets, and Mr. Cary, together with Edwin Sawtelle, did a large business. During his last three or four years he acted as trustee for estates. Mr. Cary was a member of Banner Lodge, No. 81, N. E. O. P. He belonged to the Porter Congregational Church, he and his wife being among its supporters and regular in their attendance.

On Oct. 5, 1858, Mr. Cary married Hannah Copeland Alden, daughter of Sanford and Eliza (Keith) Alden, and a direct descendant of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, her descent from the latter being through (II) Joseph and Mary (Simmons) Alden; (III) Deacon Joseph and Hannah (Dunham) Alden; (IV) Samuel and Abiah (Edson) Alden; (V) Samuel and Hannah (Williams) Alden; (VI) Samuel and Sally (Ford) Alden; (VII) Sanford and Eliza (Keith) Alden. To Mr. and Mrs. Cary were born the following children: Martin Alden, born Aug. 17, 1860, a shoe cutter in Brockton, married Mary Mehitabel Hinkley, of Leeds, Maine, and has children, Hattie Julia, Henry Martin, Ina Marie and Mildred; Frederick Williams, born Nov. 15, 1864, is engaged in the grocery business in Brockton, married Eva Dunbar, of Brockton, and has children, Charles Elwin, Elsie, Florence, Arthur, Robert and Eveline; George Herman, born Oct. 8, 1872, receiving teller of the Brockton National Bank, married Alice Cary Damon, of Charlotte, Maine, and has a son, George Arnold.

Mr. Cary and his wife, both worthy representatives of various families, all of whom were

identified with the early settlement of America, and whose descendants have played a prominent part in the development of the country, have long been esteemed residents of Cary Hill, which derives its name from the family. He made his home at No. 411 Winter street from the age of ten years until his death, which occurred there Aug. 1, 1911. One of the best known and most popular men about City Hall, as he was among his many friends throughout the city, there were genuine expressions of deep regret at his passing away. "Charles H. Cary will be sincerely mourned in Brockton. He was called upon for public service to an extent given to few men and in every place his sterling character, rugged honesty and high ideals made themselves felt. He was retained in office because he was honest, because he had courage and because he was sound to the core."

**EDWARD ELLIS HOBART**, clerk of courts of Plymouth, is a native of Plymouth county, Mass., born in the old town of Bridgewater Nov. 1, 1852, son of the late Caleb and Eliza (Ellis) Hobart. He is a descendant of a very old and well-established family in New England, representatives of which have become prominent citizens in their various communities. The first of the name in the Old Colony was

(I) Edmund Hobart, from Hingham, County of Norfolk, England, who was born in that parish about 1570, and came to this country, arriving in 1633 at Charlestown. With his son, Thomas, and several others, he came to "Bare Cove" the same year, probably for the purpose of assisting in establishing a new plantation, but it is generally thought that he did not locate there permanently until the arrival of his son, Rev. Peter, and those who came with him. He was an early settler of Hingham, one of those who drew their home lots on Town (North) street, Sept. 18, 1635. He married (first) Margaret Dewey, who was the mother of his children, and (second) Oct. 10, 1634, Mrs. Sarah Lyford, widow of Rev. John. Mr. Hobart resided on North street, opposite Hobart's bridge. He was made a freeman March 4, 1634, was constable that same year; and in 1639, 1640 and 1642 was a deputy to the General Court. He died March 8, 1646. His wife Sarah died June 23, 1649. His children, all born in England to Margaret, were: Nazareth, born about 1600; Edmund, 1604; Peter, 1604; Thomas, 1606; Rebecca; Sarah; and Joshua, 1614.

(II) Edmund Hobart (2), son of Edmund, was born in Hingham, England, in 1604, twin

brother of Peter. He resided in Windham, Norfolkshire, England, and came with his parents to the New World, locating at Charlestown, Mass., in the year 1633. In 1635 he removed to Hingham, Mass., where he spent the remainder of his life. He was a weaver by occupation and was constable of the town, also selectman in 1661, 1671, 1684. He made his home near what is known as Hobart's bridge. In England Mr. Hobart married Elizabeth, who died Nov. 4, 1675. He died in February, 1685. Their children were: Elizabeth, baptized April 19, 1635, who married John Tucker; Mary, baptized March 18, 1637-38, who married Dec. 9, 1664, John Hughes; Sarah, baptized March 29, 1640; John, baptized April 10, 1642; Samuel, baptized April 13, 1645; Martha, baptized June 11, 1647, who married Joseph Bennett; and Daniel, born March 2, 1649.

(III) Samuel Hobart, son of Edmund (2), baptized April 13, 1645, in Hingham, where he made his home, was known as a yeoman. His death occurred there April 25, 1718, at the age of seventy-three years. He married Feb. 26, 1673, Hannah Gould, daughter of Edward Gould; she was baptized March 12, 1643-44, and died March 22, 1721-22. Their children were: Edmund, born Dec. 3, 1674; Samuel, Jan. 13, 1676 (died April 25, 1678); Hannah, Sept. 29, 1679 (died young); Samuel, May 11, 1681; Hannah (2), May 25, 1683; Peter, Jan. 16, 1684-85; James, Aug. 20, 1698.

(IV) Peter Hobart, son of Samuel, born Jan. 16, 1684-85, in Hingham, Mass., followed agricultural pursuits there. He made his home near the old Hobart homestead near Hobart's bridge and remained there throughout his life, his death occurring there. He married Dec. 31, 1715, Jael Whiton, born Feb. 12, 1692, daughter of Thomas and Joanna (May) Whiton. She died Sept. 4, 1775. Their children were: Jael, born Aug. 15, 1717, who married Nov. 23, 1752, Joseph Milton; Samuel, born June 24, 1719; Elizabeth, born Sept. 17, 1722, who died April 6, 1725; and Peter, born Oct. 19, 1727.

(V) Samuel Hobart, son of Peter, born in Hingham, Mass., June 24, 1719, followed the occupation of his father and made farming his life work. He served as constable at Hingham, where he made his home and where he died Sept. 24, 1775, aged fifty-six years. He married in Hingham, Mass., Dec. 30, 1750, Lydia Marsh, born Dec. 13, 1728, daughter of Caleb and Hannah (Beal) Marsh. She died Jan. 6, 1795. Their children were: Samuel, born April 25, 1752; Caleb, Dec. 13, 1754; Daniel,



March 19, 1757; Jonathan, Aug. 13, 1759; Enoch, Oct. 23, 1763 (died March 5, 1789); Lydia, July 30, 1767.

(VI) Caleb Hobart, son of Samuel, born in Hingham Dec. 13, 1754, spent his life on the farm. He was deacon of the church for many years and was quite a well-known speaker and prominent man in his community in his day. He served as a soldier during the Revolution, being a private in Capt. Peter Cushing's company, Col. David Cushing's regiment, and served six days under Maj. Thomas Lothrop, company assembling at Hull, Feb. 27, 1778, roll dated at Hingham. Mr. Hobart married Nov. 26, 1781, Lydia Marsh, born Oct. 1, 1754, daughter of Jonathan and Monica (Lincoln) Marsh, and she died Feb. 1, 1832, aged seventy-seven. He died Aug. 12, 1846, aged ninety-one years. Their children were: Caleb, born May or Aug. 2, 1783; Lydia, Aug. 28, 1785 (died May 22, 1787); Lydia (2), April 19, 1788 (died May 15, 1795); Betsey, Feb. 4, 1790 (died Aug. 25, 1791); Martin, July 13, 1792; and Elizabeth, July 1, 1797.

(VII) Caleb Hobart (2), son of Caleb, born in the West Parish of Hingham, May or Aug. 2, 1783, learned the cabinetmaker's trade and was engaged in the manufacturing of furniture all his life in his native town. He was a deacon of the church, succeeding his father, and was much respected and esteemed. His death occurred July 16, 1865, at the age of eighty-two years. Mr. Hobart married Mary Lincoln, born in Hingham May 8, 1780, daughter of Seth and Mary (Fearing) Lincoln. Seth Lincoln was a native of Hingham, and during the Revolutionary war he was on the pay roll of the company commanded by First Lieut. Herman Lincoln, Colonel Lovell's regiment, service two days. The company marched to Hull June 23, 1776. He was also a private in Capt. Peter Cushing's company, Col. David Cushing's regiment, service six days, under Maj. Thomas Lothrop, assembled at Hull, Feb. 27, 1778, roll sworn to at Hingham. Mrs. Hobart died Oct. 10, 1867, aged eighty-seven years. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Caleb Hobart were: Lydia Marsh, born April 19, 1807, who died Nov. 20, 1831; Seth Lincoln, born Jan. 14, 1811; Mary Fearing, born Jan. 24, 1813; Sarah Ann, born May 21, 1815; Caleb, born Oct. 21, 1817; Elijah Fearing, born Oct. 4, 1821, who was a soldier in the Civil war and died at Point of Rocks, Va., Jan. 4, 1864; and Catharine Harris, born April 9, 1824.

(VIII) Caleb Hobart (3), son of Caleb, born in Hingham, Mass., Oct. 21, 1817, grew to manhood there. He moved to the town of

Bridgewater, where he made his home and where he died Jan. 30, 1883. He married Eliza Ellis, who died July 21, 1908, at her home in Bridgewater, and both are buried in Bridgewater. They had three sons, one dying in infancy, the others being Edward Ellis and Artemas H.

(IX) Edward Ellis Hobart, son of Caleb and Eliza (Ellis) Hobart, was born Nov. 1, 1852, in Bridgewater, where he was educated. He went to Harvard University and graduated in 1875, after which he took a course at law in the Harvard Law School, also reading law in the office of the late Hosea Kingman, of Bridgewater. He was admitted to the bar of Massachusetts in June, 1878, and in 1884 was elected register of Probate of Plymouth county, filling that office for five years. On the death in August, 1889, of Mr. W. H. Whitman, who held the office of clerk of the courts, Mr. Hobart was appointed to that office, which he has filled ever since with general satisfaction. He makes his home in Plymouth and is a man whose genial manner and pleasant personality win him many warm friends, and he holds the high esteem of all who know him.

Mr. Hobart married Dec. 8, 1900, Agnes W. Lindsey. They have no children. Mr. Hobart is a member of the Pilgrim Society and the Old Colony Club, of Plymouth, and of the University Club, of Boston.

(IX) Artemas H. Hobart, son of Caleb and Eliza (Ellis) Hobart, was born Feb. 18, 1858, in Bridgewater, Mass. He was educated in the public and high schools of that town and at the Bridgewater State normal school. After leaving school he entered the firm of Colter, Rice & Co., of Boston, with which concern he has been ever since connected. He makes his home in Bridgewater. Mr. Hobart married Martha Healey, and they have one child, Edward Pickney, born May 19, 1909.

HARRISON MORSE, one of the representative citizens of Brockton, Plymouth Co., Mass., is a native of that county, born Nov. 7, 1842, at North Middleboro. His family has been settled in this part of Massachusetts for over two hundred years.

(I) Anthony and William Morse, brothers, of Marlborough, in Wiltshire, England, came over in 1635 in the ship "James," which sailed from London April 5, 1635. They settled in Newbury. Anthony was a freeman of May 25, 1636, and William of March 3, 1635-36; both were proprietors. William died Nov. 29, 1683. His wife's Christian name was Elizabeth, and his children of record were: Hannah,



*Harrison Ross*

born March, 1641; Timothy, born June 10, 1648; Abigail, born Feb. 14, 1651; and Elizabeth M., the latter of whom died March 18, 1655. In his will he bequeathed to wife; to daughter Abigail and her husband John Kendrick with their children; to sons Jonathan and Obadiah, daughters Elizabeth and Hannah and their children.

(II) Jonathan Morse, son of William, born about 1640, married Mary Clark. They were dismissed from the church 19th of 5th month, 1674, to the church at Beverly, and from the latter 14th of 8th month, 1694, to the church at Middleboro. Mr. Morse took the oath of fidelity in Middleboro in 1688. His name is among the list of the inhabitants of the town of Nov. 12, 1695. Their children were: Jonathan, baptized Nov. 16, 1673, in Beverly; Mary, baptized June 4, 1676, at Newbury; Joshua; Jonathan (2), baptized Jan. 29, 1681, at Newbury; and William. The father died in Middleboro, July 9, 1709, in his seventieth year.

(III) Jonathan Morse (2), baptized Nov. 16, 1673, in the First Church of Beverly, lived in Middleboro, Mass. He married Annes (also called Annah), perhaps daughter of Samuel Fuller. He made his will Feb. 23, 1724, which was carried to court July 19, 1725. They had children: William, born in Middleboro Sept. 24, 1702, married Hannah Waterman; Deborah, born April 17, 1704, married Josiah Look or Locke; Jonathan was born Aug. 18, 1705; David, born Oct. 13, 1707, married Sarah Bryant, of Plympton; Anna, born April 11, 1709, married Francis Gayward; Sarah, born Feb. 7, 1711, married Benjamin Gurney; Mary was born June 30, 1715.

(IV) Jonathan Morse (3), born Aug. 18, 1705, in Middleboro, married in Plympton March 7, 1737, Martha, who was born in 1710, daughter of Isaac King. After her husband's decease she was dismissed to the church in Carver, Mass., but was returned to the First Church of Middleboro, and died in that town in 1805, aged ninety-five years. They had children: Bethia, born in 1738; Lydia, born about 1739; Isaac, born in 1741; Desire, baptized July 4, 1743; Jonathan, who married Oct. 18, 1768, Priscilla, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Bennet) Darling; Thankful, born in 1745, who married Mr. Gannet; William, who married (first) Susannah Clark and (second) Mrs. Sage Staples, of Abington, Mass.; Abigail, who married John Briggs; Keziah; Mary; and Martha, who married Joseph Lincoln, of Abington, Massachusetts.

(V) Isaac Morse, born in 1741, in Middle-

boro, Mass., married (intention) Oct. 24, 1766, Jemima, born in Carver, Mass., May 16, 1741 (?), daughter of Benjamin Pratt. Isaac Morse was a patriot of the Revolutionary war. There is record of an Isaac Morse, private, Capt. Perez Churchill's company, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment; entered the service May 6, 1778; discharged May 9, 1778; service three days; company marched on two alarms to Dartmouth, one in May, and one in September, 1778. Isaac Morse died in Middleboro, Mass., Sept. 22, 1832, aged ninety-two years. She died in Carver, Dec. 27, 1821. They had children: Elizabeth, born Sept. 17, 1767, lived in Sandwich, Mass.; Lydia (twin of Elizabeth), born Sept. 17, 1767, married John Vickery, of Dighton, Mass.; Isaac, born June 16, 1769, married Hannah Bessey, of Wareham; Desire was born Feb. 14, 1771; Joseph, April 10, 1773; Zilpha, April 8, 1775; Levi, May 13 (or 3), 1777; Samuel, Feb. 2, 1779, Daniel, July 8, 1781.

(VI) Levi Morse, born May 3 (or 13), 1777 (also recorded as Feb. 3, 1777), married (intention) April 22, 1799 (according to town clerk Aug. 11, 1799), Ruth, daughter of James and Mercy (Burbank) Savery, who was born in 1780. He died May 4, 1857, and she died Jan. 3, 1864. Their children were: Mercy B., born Dec. 10, 1799, married Otis Cobb; Levi, born Aug. 26, 1802, married Sallie Tinkham; Hannah, born Feb. 1, 1807; Ruth Savery, born Aug. 10, 1810; Thomas, who died in 1838; Elisha, who married Rachel French; Luther, who died in 1828; and Cephas, born in 1823.

(I) Thomas Savery, from whom Mrs. Ruth (Savery) Morse was descended, came from London, England, with his brother William, in the "Mary and John" in 1634. By wife Ann he had children: Mary, who married Joseph Ramsden; Moses, born in 1650; Samuel, born in 1651; Jonathan, born in 1653; Moses (2); Mara, born in 1654; Anthony; Aaron, and Benjamin.

(II) Samuel Savery, born in 1651, removed to Rochester and had: Mary, born in 1678; Judah, born in 1680; Thomas, born in 1681; Susan, born in 1690; Samuel, born in 1695; and probably John and Anthony.

(III) Thomas Savery (2), born in 1681, married Esther, daughter of Henry Saunders, and their children were: Mercy, born in 1706; Uriah, born in 1708; Thomas, born in 1710; Lydia, born in 1712; Esther, born in 1715; Samuel, born in 1718; and Mehetabel, born in 1721.

(IV) Thomas Savery (3), born in 1710, married Priscilla, daughter of Ichabod Pad-

dock, and their children were: Bethiah, born in 1735; Thomas, born in 1736; Priscilla, born in 1739; William, born in 1744; Esther, born in 1747; Ruth, born in 1749; James, born in 1752; Ruth (2), born in 1755; and Lemuel, born in 1757.

(V) James Savery, born in 1752, married in 1774 Mercy, daughter of Timothy Burbank, and their children were: Mercy, born in 1776; James; Priscilla; Mary; and Ruth, who married Levi Morse.

(VII) Capt. Levi Morse, son of Levi and Ruth (Savery) Morse, was born Aug. 26, 1802, in Carver, Mass., and died about 1890 in North Middleboro, in his eighty-ninth year. In early life he was a furnace man, his native town being noted for its furnaces during his younger days. Later he took up shoemaking, which occupation he followed for many years, at first as a custom bootmaker, working in a room at his home. He was also an extensive farmer, and for years prior to his death devoted his efforts to the conducting of his farm. In political faith he was an old-line Whig, later upon the organization of the Republican party uniting with it. Although not a member of church he was identified with the Congregational Church, which he attended. He was for a number of years active in military affairs, being captain of the Fall Brook company of Middleboro. He married Sallie Tinkham, daughter of Ebenezer Tinkham, of Middleboro, whose father served in the Revolutionary war. She was born in 1803, and passed away in Middleboro in 1887, aged eighty-three years. To Captain and Mrs. Morse were born children as follows: Wilson, a stonemason by trade, died in 1891 in Brockton; he married Matilda G. Edson, who now resides in Washington, D. C. Ezra, who is engaged in farming in Middleboro, married Georgianna Leach. Emily is the wife of Henry Barstow, of Hanover, Mass., where he is engaged in farming. Sarah died aged seventeen years. Harrison is mentioned below. Bradford, who lives in Riverside, Cal., has a large ranch of over nine hundred acres in that vicinity, and has been prominently identified with municipal affairs there; he married Ella A. Keith, daughter of Gilman and Jane (Pratt) Keith, of North Middleboro.

(VIII) Harrison Morse was born in North Middleboro and there attended school, completing his schooling with a course in Pratt's Academy. Leaving that institution when about eighteen years of age, he began making shoes under the instruction of his father, with whom he continued until about 1861, in which

year he came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), where he was engaged in making shoes in the employ of the late Charles R. Ford, with whom he remained for a period of about seven years. Mr. Morse then engaged in the business of manufacturing shoes in partnership with the late Martin Wild, this association lasting for a period of about one and one half years, under the firm name of Martin Wild & Co. Mr. Morse, withdrawing from the firm at the end of that period, became foreman of the cutting room of the factory, remaining in that capacity for about three years, after which he became superintendent for David Howard, who at this time began the manufacture of shoes, having previously been engaged in the manufacture of boots. Mr. Morse acted in this capacity for the next four years, and for a like period immediately following was with Mr. Howard's nephew, the late George C. Cary, who became Mr. Howard's successor in the business. About this time Daniel W. Field entered upon the manufacture of shoes on his own account, and Mr. Morse accepted the position of superintendent of Mr. Field's factory, cutting the first leather for the samples; he continued as superintendent of Mr. Field's plant for about a year, when he retired from the business. After a few years spent in retirement Mr. Morse reentered the shoe business, this time as a cutter in the W. L. Douglas factory, where he remained several years, since which time he has been retired from active business, his time now being occupied in looking after his various real estate interests; he has in all twenty-nine tenements. Mr. Morse and his wife spend their winters in California, where they have a winter home, he having made eleven round trips across the country.

In political faith Mr. Morse is a stalwart Republican, and he has served as a member of the Brockton city government, in 1884 and 1885 as a member of the city council from Ward Six, and in 1889 and 1890 as a member of the board of aldermen from Ward Five. Mr. Morse holds membership in the New England Order of Protection. He affiliates with the Congregational Church, his wife holding membership in the church of that denomination in Riverside, California.

On March 16, 1863, Mr. Morse was united in marriage (first) with Martha B. Harmon, of North Bridgewater, who was born in Jay, Maine, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Goddard) Harmon, the latter of whom died in Brockton at the remarkable age of ninety-nine years, eleven months. To Mr. and Mrs.



Morse were born children as follows: Mabel Lillian is the wife of Herbert F. Hamilton, of Brockton, and they have two children, Ruth and John Harrison; Chester L. died in 1901, aged thirty-one years, unmarried; Cora A. is the wife of William W. Foley, of Brockton, and they have two children, Nelson W. and Hazel; Mattie M. married Sidney Ford, of South Hanson, Mass., where they reside, and they have one son, Wilbur Harmon.

Mrs. Morse passed away June 22, 1903, and Mr. Morse married (second) May 25, 1904, Eva Keith, daughter of Gilman and Jane (Pratt) Keith, of North Middleboro, and widow of Justin Keith, formerly of Middleboro and later of Riverside, Cal. By her former marriage Mrs. Morse was the mother of two children: Walter, who died in infancy; and Ella Louise, who is the wife of Russell Read, of Providence, R. I., and they are the parents of one son, Russell Desmond Read.

**SHERMAN.** (I) Philip Sherman, the immigrant ancestor of the Sherman family to which James Leonard Sherman, of New Bedford, belongs, was a native of Dedham, England, born Feb. 5, 1610. He was the son of Samuel and Phillippa (or Phillis) Sherman, grandson of Henry and Susan (Hills) Sherman, and great-grandson of Henry and Agnes Sherman, of Dedham, County of Essex, England. Philip Sherman emigrated from England to New England and settled in Roxbury. In the Anne Hutchinson troubles he took the popular (her) side, but as Governor Winthrop ultimately prevailed, he with others found it convenient to remove to Rhode Island, and in Providence, with eighteen others, purchased the Island of Aquidneck, "through the joint influence of Roger Williams and Sir Henry Vane with the Narragansett sachems. The Indian name of the place where the settlement was made was Pocasset, and was retained some time by the settlers, until changed to Portsmouth." "The purchase was completed March 24, 1638. On the first day of July, 1639, they established a regular government of which William Codrington was chosen governor and Philip Sherman secretary. After this he often held office in the Colony, and in critical periods, as a man of intelligence, wealth and influence, was frequently consulted by those in authority. The early records prepared by him still remain in Portsmouth, and show him to have been a very neat and expert penman as well as an educated man. After the removal to Rhode Island he left the Congregational Church, and united with the Society of Friends. Tradition af-

firms that he was a devout, but determined man." He exerted a wide influence in the affairs of the Colony.

Philip Sherman married Sarah Odding, daughter of Mrs. John Porter by a former husband. Mr. Sherman died in 1687. His children were: (1) Eber, born in 1634, died in 1706. He resided in Kings Town, R. I. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, and their children were: Eber, Samuel, Stephen, Elisha, William, Peleg and Abigail. (2) Sarah, born in 1636, married Thomas Mumford. (3) Peleg, born in 1638, died in 1719. He resided at Portsmouth, R. I., Dartmouth and Swansea, Mass., and Kings Town, R. I., respectively. In 1657 he married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Lawton, and their children were: Thomas, William, Daniel, Mary, Peleg, Ann, Elizabeth, Samuel, Eber, John, Benjamin, Sarah, Isabel and George, all born between 1658 and 1687. (4) Mary, born in 1639, died when young. (5) Edmond, born in 1641, died in 1719. He lived in Portsmouth, R. I., and Dartmouth, Mass. The Christian name of his wife was Dorcas, and their children were: Elkanah, born in 1674; Nathaniel, 1676; Nathan, 1678; David, 1680; Lydia, Feb. 1, 1682; Samuel, 1686; Elnathan, 1694; and Joseph, 1698. (6) Samson, born in 1642, died in 1718. In 1675 he married Isabel, daughter of John and Mary (Paine) Tripp. They lived in Portsmouth, R. I. Their children were: Philip, born in 1676; Sarah, 1677; Alice, 1680; Samson, 1682; Abiel, 1684; Isabel, about 1686; and Job, 1687. (7) William, born in 1643, died young. (8) John, born in 1644, is mentioned below. (9) Mary, born in 1645, married Samuel Wilbur. (10) Hannah, born in 1647, married William Chase. (11) Samuel, born in 1648, married in 1681 Martha, daughter of John and Mary (Paine) Tripp. They lived in Portsmouth, R. I., where he died Oct. 9, 1717. Their children were: Sarah, born in 1682; Mary, 1683; Mehetabel, 1685; Samuel, 1687; Othniel, 1689; John, 1696; Ebenezer, 1701; Martha, and Rebecca. (12) Benjamin, born in 1650, married in 1674 Hannah, born in 1656, daughter of Roger and Mary Mowry. They lived in Portsmouth, R. I. Their children were: Benjamin, born in 1675; Jonathan, 1677; Joseph, 1679; Hannah, 1680; Amey, 1681; Sarah, 1684; Isaac, 1686; Mehetabel, 1688; Deborah, 1691; Abigail, 1694; Freelove, 1696; and Bethiah, 1699. (13) Phillippa, born Oct. 1, 1652, married Benjamin Chase.

(II) John Sherman, son of Philip, born in 1644, married Sarah Spooner, who was born in 1653, daughter of William and Hannah

(Pratt) Spooner. Mr. Sherman lived in Portsmouth, R. I., and Dartmouth, Mass. He was one of the men who received Nov. 13, 1694, a confirmatory deed of Dartmouth from William Bradford. He was a farmer and blacksmith, and lived on land inherited from his father, in what is now South Dartmouth, Mass. He is said to have been a highly respected citizen, an honest, hard-working, thrifty man. He died April 16, 1734. His children were: Philip; Joshua, born in 1678; Abigail, born in 1680; Hannah, born in 1682; Isaac, born in 1684; Ephraim, born in 1689; Timothy, born in 1691; and John.

(III) Ephraim Sherman, son of John, born in January, 1689, in Dartmouth, Mass., married Mehetabel, daughter of Joseph Tripp, and their children, born in Dartmouth, were: Susannah, born April 17, 1708-09; Preserved, Jan. 22 or 23, 1710-11; Edward, April 28, 1712; Patience, Aug. 4, 1715; Alice, May 9, 1720; and Robert, Dec. 18, 1722.

(IV) Robert Sherman, of Westport, Mass., born Dec. 18, 1722, married (intentions published Nov. 30, 1741) Alice Wait, and their children were: Levi, born June 29, 1742, who married July 7, 1774, Thankful Tripp; Peace, who married David Sowle April 26, 1789; Preserved, who married Ruth Allen Sept. 15, 1779; Gideon, and John.

(V) Gideon Sherman, son of Robert and Alice (Wait) Sherman, married Aug. 31, 1783, Hannah Macomber. Children: Pardon, Edith (who married Jan. 15, 1809, Isaac Gifford), and perhaps others.

(VI) Pardon Sherman (son of Gideon), of Westport, married Nancy Davis May 21, 1814. Children: Gideon, who married Eliza Perry; Abner; Bradford, who married Clarinda Gifford; William Davis; Philip Davis, who married Eliza Palmer; Hannah, who married Tillingham Kirby; and Julia Ann, who married Luthan D. Tripp. He lived on the home farm in Westport, R. I., all his life.

(VII) Abner Sherman, son of Pardon and Nancy (Davis), born Dec. 19, 1816, in Westport, Mass., married May 4, 1841, Abby Elizabeth, born June 25, 1822, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Maxfield) Durfee. Mrs. Sherman died May 11, 1889. To them were born two children: (1) James Leonard is mentioned fully below. (2) William Bradford, born Sept. 7, 1848, in New Bedford, Mass., married there Rosalinda L., daughter of Timothy D. Cook, of New Bedford, and they have two children, Hellen Macomber (who married J. E. N. Shaw) and James Leonard (2).

Abner Sherman when a boy came to New Bedford to learn the carpenter's trade. In time he began business for himself, locating in a shop on Water street, where he continued to carry on business for the remainder of his lifetime—a period of nearly sixty years, and through that long period his business associate was Mr. Levi H. Sturtevant, they doing business under the firm style of Sturtevant & Sherman. As contractors and builders they became the oldest concern in New Bedford and were widely and favorably known. Mr. Sherman died May 9, 1904, at his home in New Bedford, Mass., in the eighty-eighth year of his age. Mrs. Sherman died in 1892. Mr. and Mrs. Sherman were members of the Middle Street Christian Church. He was a Whig, later a Republican in politics.

(VIII) JAMES LEONARD SHERMAN, born Feb. 11, 1842, in New Bedford, was educated in the public schools of his native city, and after being employed for a brief period as clerk he engaged in the retail lumber business for himself, locating in the Sturtevant & Sherman building on Water street, with yards on the Wilcox & Richmond Wharf. Mr. Sherman still continues in this business and is a worthy representative of the old Sherman family and successor to his father, whose standing in business circles and the community was high. Mr. Sherman is a prominent Mason, a past master of Eureka Lodge, a past high priest of Adoniram Chapter, member of New Bedford Council, past eminent commander of Sutton Commandery, and more recently has served as district deputy grand master of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts, and as district deputy grand high priest of the Grand Chapter of Massachusetts. With the exception of three years on the school committee he has never held public office.

On Dec. 30, 1869, Mr. Sherman was married to Caroline M., daughter of Timothy D. Cook, of New Bedford, and to them have come children as follows: Carrie M., born Aug. 14, 1873, who died Aug. 29, 1873; James Leonard, born in January, 1875, who died April 29, 1880; Abby Durfee, born June 19, 1877; and Elma Cook, born June 8, 1880, who died Oct. 15, 1887—all born in New Bedford.

(IX) Abby Durfee Sherman was born June 19, 1877. She was married in 1898 to George Jones Dodge, and they have three children, all sons, viz.: Leonard Sherman, born May 12, 1899; Gilbert Harrison, born Aug. 19, 1902; and Winston Stuart Jones, born April 23, 1906.

(I) Thomas Durfee, maternal ancestor of James Leonard Sherman, came to America—according to tradition—in 1660, and to Portsmouth, in the Colony of Rhode Island, in 1664. He was admitted a freeman of Portsmouth May 6, 1673, and on April 14, 1677, he was chosen one of the petit jury. On April 23, 1679, licenses were granted to him and five others to sell victuals and drink to travelers and afford them entertainment. He was made constable April 2, 1690; one of the overseers of the poor, April 4, 1691; and Dec. 29, 1691, was chosen deputy. On April 4, 1692, and on April 20, 1694, he was chosen as one of the town council, and on Dec. 20th of the latter year was again made deputy. He was born in England in 1643 and died in Portsmouth in July, 1712. He was married in Portsmouth about 1664, but the name of his wife is unknown. Children: Robert (born March 10, 1665), Richard, Thomas, William (born about 1673), Ann, and Benjamin (born in 1679).

(II) Benjamin Durfee, son of Thomas, born in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1679, died in Tiverton, R. I., Jan. 6, 1754. In 1699 he married, in Portsmouth, Prudence Earle, daughter of William and Prudence Earle. She was born in Portsmouth in 1681 and died in Tiverton March 12, 1733. Children: James, born Aug. 28, 1701; Ann, Jan. 17, 1703; Hope, Jan. 7, 1705; William, Dec. 7, 1707; Benjamin, Jan. 5, 1709; Mercy, Jan. 30, 1711; Lusanna, Jan. 28, 1713; Martha, July 13, 1719; Thomas, Nov. 5, 1721; Richard, Nov. 9, 1723.

Benjamin Durfee inherited in 1712 fifty acres of land in the then town of Tiverton, R. I., as shown by the will of his father, in addition to what he had previously given him, consisting of large tracts of land within the present limits of the city of Fall River. He subsequently acquired more by purchase and became one of the largest landowners in the vicinity of his home. He was a man of great energy of character, quick of comprehension, intelligent, and held in high estimation in the community in which he lived.

(III) Thomas Durfee, son of Benjamin and Prudence (Earle) Durfee, of Tiverton, R. I., born Nov. 5, 1721, married in Tiverton Aug. 9, 1747, Patience Borden, of Tiverton, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Russell) Borden, born in Tiverton in August, 1731; she died at Freetown, Mass., in July, 1802. Children: Hope, born Sept. 29, 1748; Joseph, April 27, 1750; Nathan, April 5, 1752; Benjamin, May, 1754; Prudence, Sept. 6, 1756; Abigail, August, 1759; Charles, Nov. 20, 1761; Sasannah,

November, 1764; Nathan, March 23, 1766; James, March 25, 1768; Thomas, Jan. 22, 1771; Samuel, Aug. 25, 1773.

Thomas Durfee inherited a large landed estate from his father, and his wife received a portion of the water-power of Fall River, Mass., upon the division of her father's estate. He was deservedly conspicuous, active and influential in his social, political and public career, was long a member of the General Court of Massachusetts, in both the House and Senate, and was for six years a member of the Governor's council, as such being one of the honorary pallbearers at the funeral of Gov. John Hancock, in 1793.

(IV) James Durfee, son of Thomas and Patience (Borden) Durfee, born in Tiverton March 25, 1768, died March 15, 1850. On June 10, 1789, he married in Providence, R. I., Sally Walker, of Providence, where she was likely born, March 28, 1766, daughter of Nathaniel and Nabby (Smith) Walker; she died Nov. 23, 1843. They had children born as follows: Susannah, Sept. 19, 1791; Cynthia, Nov. 26, 1793; Thomas, Nov. (Feb.?) 21, 1795; Abbey Walker, March 22, 1798; Sally, June 14, 1801; James, Aug. 3, 1803; Judith Russell, Feb. 22, 1805; William, Dec. 20, 1807.

(V) Thomas Durfee, son of James, born Feb. (Nov.?) 21, 1795, married Dec. 14, 1818, Elizabeth Maxfield, of Dartmouth, Mass., born June 10, 1790, who died in Fall River, Mass., Oct. 18, 1829. Their children, born in Fall River, were as follows: Abby Elizabeth, born June 25, 1822, married May 4, 1841, Abner Sherman; Judith Maxfield, born May 22, 1824, died in New Bedford, Mass., Nov. 28, 1899; Elizabeth, born May 7, 1826, died June 30, 1829; Elizabeth (2) was born Oct. 10, 1829.

For his second wife Thomas Durfee married May 22, 1830, Delight Sherman, of Dartmouth, Mass., born June 1, 1796, who died in New Bedford in 1878. By this union there were two children: Zoheth Sherman, born April 22, 1831; and Thomas James, born Oct. 1, 1837, who died Aug. 4, 1855.

SANFORD (Fall River family). The Westport-Fall River Sanford family, whose representative head was the late Samuel Tripp Sanford, long one of the substantial men of Westport and the city of Fall River, is a branch of the older Massachusetts-Rhode Island Sanford family, the progenitor of which was Lieut. John Sanford, who appeared an inhabitant of Boston as early as 1631, in which year he was a member of the church there. He was made a freeman April 3, 1632. In 1633

he and others were chosen to build bridges over Muddy river and Stony river. He was apparently—in 1632 and for several years—in charge of seeing that there was ammunition at the fort, and in 1634 was chosen “cannoneer”—had then served two years in that position, and again was such in 1636. He was one of the signers of the compact at Portsmouth, R. I., March 7, 1638, and was present at the meeting of the inhabitants in May following. He was constable in 1640, lieutenant in 1644, assistant in 1647 and 1649, and in 1653 was president of the town.

From this Lieut. John Sanford sprang Peleg Sanford of Dartmouth, the ancestor of the late Samuel Tripp Sanford, of Fall River.

Peleg Sanford, of Dartmouth, perhaps the son of Richard and Elizabeth, and born Feb. 28, 1739-40, married Alice, daughter of Philip and Ruth Sanford; was of Dartmouth; and their children were: Stephen, born July 21, 1770 (married Betsey Tilson); Thomas, born Jan. 15, 1772; David, born Sept. 16, 1773; Rhoda, born Dec. 3, 1775; Peleg, born Nov. 28, 1778; Ann, born Oct. 19, 1780 (married William Brownell); Abraham, born Jan. 7, 1783 (married Betsey Church); Ruth, born Oct. 27, 1784; and Philip, born Dec. 26, 1787.

Capt. Thomas Sanford, son of Peleg and Alice, born Jan. 15, 1772, in that part of Dartmouth now Westport, married Oct. 12, 1797, Charity Davis Capron, born Aug. 18, 1780, in Freetown. Thomas Sanford began a seafaring life and rose from common sailor to master before he was twenty-one years of age. He was a strong, forceful character with a physique in keeping with his mind and will. At one time the principal owner of a large brig and cargo, when it was almost entirely lost he began anew undaunted, and made good. For many years he commanded vessels engaged in the South American trade. On one of his trips to South America he came into possession of a recipe for preparing a blood purifier; this he subsequently manufactured here in Massachusetts and to the profit of himself and his son Samuel T.

Captain Sanford built in the year 1798 the largest house in what became Troy and later Fall River. He saw and predicted in that early day the future city of spindles, believing in the great water power there. His death occurred Jan. 2, 1847, when he was aged seventy-four years. His wife died Oct. 24, 1871, aged ninety-one. This couple are credited with rearing seventeen of their nineteen children. The names and dates of birth of the following have been ascertained: Hannah Weldon, July 9,

1798 (married John Bowcock); Ruth Clifford, Nov. 16, 1799 (married John Lindsey); John Capron, Nov. 17, 1801; Thomas, July 14, 1803 (married Betsey Winslow); Edwin, Dec. 30, 1804; Rhoda, Dec. 27, 1806 (married Samuel Rhodes); David, June 4, 1809; Hope, Jan. 14, 1811; Alamanza Bowen, April 9, 1813; Brunette, Nov. 13, 1814 (married George W. Chase); Caroline, Sept. 21, 1816 (married David A. Mason); Emeline, Sept. 21, 1816 (married Lloyd W. Pierce); Hope (2), May 7, 1819; Amanda B. and Malvina F. (married John H. Wady), June 22, 1821; and Samuel Tripp, May 2, 1825. Newton Fenelon, born July 26, 1823, was an adopted child.

SAMUEL TRIPP SANFORD, son of Capt. Thomas and Charity Davis (Capron) Sanford, was born May 2, 1825, in Troy (now Fall River), Mass. Of a thoughtful mind and an inventive turn, he early gave his attention to simplifying ways of doing things, making various devices to this end. Among other devices of his ingenuity were a machine for punching copper, a self-opening and closing gate, a machine for cutting shingles, an apple-parer, a shoe-fastener and an oscillating water metre, which he had patented April, 1879. If we mistake not he received for his machine for punching copper \$5,000.

Mr. Sanford, being of a delicate constitution in his earlier life, and his wife coming into possession of a large landed estate—some 1,000 acres of land from her father's estate, they removed from Fall River to Westport to care for this and for the benefit of Mr. Sanford's health. There they passed some ten years of their early married life. Having in mind the education of their children they removed in 1873 to Norton, for their children to have the benefit of the educational facilities of Wheaton Seminary, where they remained five years. They then went to Fall River, where Mr. Sanford died May 8, 1879, and where the family continued to live.

Mr. Sanford had the elevation of mankind at heart and was a hearty supporter of all measures looking to this end. He took an active part in agricultural affairs, studying farming from a scientific standpoint. He possessed a warm heart, was fond of society, and his genial, kindly nature made him many friends. He was just the kind of a man that made him a devoted husband and an indulgent parent. He had close ties and was ever loyal to his friends. It goes without saying that he was a most excellent citizen. It should have been stated in the foregoing that he furthered his studies in Philadelphia, attending



the University of Pennsylvania in 1857-58, giving considerable time to the study of medicine, chemistry and geology, and his taste had led him to gather a cabinet of specimens in these lines. He gave much time to study and thought through life, and by reading and study became possessed of much information.

On Sept. 10, 1858, Mr. Sanford was married to Susan, daughter of Rescom and Henrietta (Sanford) Borden, she born Sept. 10, 1837, in Westport. She attended a select school at Fairhaven presided over by Rev. Mr. Gould, later Oread College Institute, at Worcester, Mass., and Wheaton Seminary, and studied for two years at the Female Medical College, Philadelphia. Mrs. Sanford is a direct descendant of Richard Borden, a representative of the Bordens of French origin, the family deriving their name from Bourdonnay, an ancient village in Normandy. They went into England with William the Conqueror. Richard Borden came to America in 1635, and from him the descent of Mrs. Sanford is through John (II), Richard (III), Samuel (IV), Edward (V) and Rescom (VI). Mrs. Sanford has been an invalid since 1886.

To Mr. and Mrs. Sanford were born children as follows: Bordena, born Oct. 28, 1859; Charitta Latona, born April 16, 1863; Threlia Dimple, born March 13, 1871; and Samuel Newton Folius, born Aug. 2, 1872, who graduated from the Durfee high school, attended Harvard two years, and is now librarian and secretary of the Durfee high school.

**EDWARD PACKARD KEITH.** The Keith family, to which belonged the late Nahum Packard Keith, is an ancient one of the Old Colony, and has been prominent in the affairs of this Commonwealth since the early settlement of ancient Bridgewater, where the first interior settlement was made. While the grant of the plantation was made in 1645, the actual settlement was not commenced until after 1650, and although the settlement was thus early made and the church formed, the society had no regular settled pastor until the coming thither, in 1664, of Rev. James Keith, who was born in Scotland, and who came to this country at the age of eighteen years, and from whom have descended practically all those bearing the name in this Commonwealth.

(I) **Rev. James Keith** was twice married, his first wife being Susannah, daughter of his deacon, Samuel Edson. Deacon Edson, who had come from Salem, was an early settler in the Bridgewater plantation and built the first mill in the settlement. The children of Mr.

Keith were: James, Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, John, Josiah, Margaret, Mary and Susannah. The father died July 23, 1719, aged seventy-six years. More detailed mention will be found of him elsewhere in this volume.

(II) Joseph Keith married Elizabeth, daughter of Deacon Edward Fobes, and their children were: Anna, born in 1695; Susanna, born in 1697; Joseph, born in 1699; Jemima, born in 1701; Eleazer, born in 1703; Abigail, born in 1705; Ephraim, born in 1707; Ichabod, born in 1709; Martha, born in 1711; Mary, born in 1713; Elizabeth, born in 1715. The father's will was made in 1730, and the mother's in 1757, she making Constant Southworth her executor. Mr. Keith was executor of his father's will and had his homestead. He was representative in 1726.

(III) Joseph Keith (2), born in 1699, married (first) in 1721 Susanna, daughter of John Field. He lived first near Easton, and afterward, about 1731, settled in East Bridgewater, Mass. He married (second) in 1763 Keziah, widow of Capt. Israel Bailey, her maiden name being Perry. He died in 1777, aged seventy-eight, and she in 1796, aged ninety. His children were: Joseph, born in 1722; Abigail, born in 1725; James, born in 1727; David, born in 1728; Susanna, born in 1731; Eleazer, born in 1733; John, born in 1736; Seth, born in 1739; George, born in 1742.

(IV) David Keith, born in 1728, married (first) in 1754 Jemima, daughter of Deacon Thomas Whitman. She died in 1771, and he married (second) in 1772 Charity, widow of Uriah Brett, and daughter of Jonathan Kingman. He died in 1812, aged eighty-four, and she in 1819, aged seventy-eight. His children were: David, born in 1755; Abigail, born in 1758; Levi, born in 1760; Molly, born in 1763; Zenas, born in 1766; Calvin, born in 1775; and David, born in 1778.

(V) Calvin Keith, born in East Bridgewater in 1775, married in 1794 Bethiah, born in 1776, daughter of Abishai Stetson, of Pembroke and East Bridgewater, Mass., who was a descendant of Robert Stetson, commonly called Cornet Robert, because he was cornet of the Horse company raised in Plymouth Colony in 1658 or 1659, who settled in Scituate in 1634, at which time he received from the Colony Court land on the North river, from whom his descent is through Robert Stetson (2) of Pembroke, Isaac Stetson of that same town and John Stetson, probably of Marshfield. The children of Calvin and Bethiah (Stetson) Keith were: Zebina, Lewis, Joseph Warren, and Nahum. Of these, Zebina married

Rebecca Wetherell; Joseph Warren married Eunice Bowen; and Nahum married a Holmes.

(VI) Lewis Keith, son of Calvin, was born April 12, 1799, in East Bridgewater, where his life was spent. For a number of years he ran the stage route from East Bridgewater to Boston, and carried the first mail between these two sections over the road. He always drove white horses, and was well known along the route, his team of four white horses attracting attention. He was always considerate of his teams, and changed at Quincy, thus allowing the horses a rest on the trips. He also ran a general store in East Bridgewater for a number of years. He was an energetic man, and kept himself closely in touch with the affairs of the town. In 1819 Lewis Keith married Asaba Churchill, daughter of Levi Churchill, of East Bridgewater, who was a descendant of the John Churchill who appeared in Plymouth in 1643 and died there Jan. 1, 1662-63, the line being traced through William, William (2), David and David (2). To Mr. and Mrs. Lewis Keith were born children as follows: Morton, who died in East Bridgewater; Lewis, Jr., who died in East Bridgewater, as a result of being run over by a team; Sears, who died in Taunton, Mass.; William H. H., who died in Boston, where he was a merchant; Harriet, who married Samuel Alden; Eliza, who married James Reed; and Nahum Packard.

(VII) Nahum Packard Keith, son of Lewis, was born May 29, 1833, in East Bridgewater. In early life he followed the sea, spending about seven years in whaling, sailing on vessels from New Bedford. Returning to his native town, for several years he assisted his father in the express business and in his general store, finally engaging in shoemaking. In about 1878 he came to North Bridgewater (now the city of Brockton), where he continued to work at the trade of shoemaking, readily finding employment in various shoe factories, first with Bryant Brothers and later with Warren A. Howard and George H. Kingman. He was a genial, companionable man, and throughout the long illness which continued for about three years before his death he bore all without complaint. In politics he was a Democrat of the old school, and loyal to his party whether it was triumphant or defeated.

On July 5, 1855, Mr. Keith was united in marriage to Caroline Kingman, daughter of David and Mary (Ramsdell) Kingman, of East Bridgewater, the former a descendant of Henry Kingman, of Weymouth, a freeman of

1636, through John Kingman of what became West Bridgewater, Mass., John Kingman (2), David Kingman of East Bridgewater, Mass., Capt. David Kingman, who served in the Revolutionary war, and Barza Kingman. David Kingman, father of Mrs. Keith, owned the land on which was located "Sachem Rock," upon which rock the Bridgewater plantation was purchased from the Indians. Mr. Kingman was a tack manufacturer, his factory being located where now stands the Carver Cotton Gin Works, and was prominent in the affairs of the town. To Nahum P. and Caroline (Kingman) Keith were born two children, as follows: Edward Packard, who is mentioned below; and Bethia Stetson, born Oct. 30, 1858, who married Henry L. Emerson, of Brockton, and she died at Long Plain, Mass., July 6, 1895, without issue. Mrs. Caroline (Kingman) Keith, who survives her husband, is a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Brockton. Nahum Packard Keith passed away April 16, 1897, in Brockton, in the sixty-fourth year of his age.

(VIII) Edward Packard Keith, only son of the late Nahum Packard Keith and his wife Caroline (Kingman), was born June 20, 1856, in East Bridgewater, and acquired his early training in the district schools, after which he was a student for about one year in the high school of his native town. Leaving school when about fifteen years of age, he went to South Weymouth, Mass., where he became apprenticed to the blacksmith's trade with George W. Conant. After serving his apprenticeship of three years he went to Holbrook, Mass., where he found employment at his trade for several months, at the end of that time returning to South Weymouth on account of the illness of Mr. Conant, whose shop he conducted during the latter's illness of about six months' duration. Mr. Keith then leased a blacksmith shop at Duxbury, which he conducted for some time, after which he was employed at his trade at Hanover, Mass., for a short period. His parents having removed to North Bridgewater, he then came hither, and on Aug. 12, 1879, opened a blacksmith shop in the building on Crescent street, which he had erected for that purpose. Here he continued successfully engaged in the general blacksmithing and carriage repairing business until 1907, when he discontinued same, after having continued actively and successfully engaged in the business at the same location for a period covering nearly thirty years. Since retiring from the blacksmithing business



*Henry H. Wilson*

Mr. Keith has been interested in real estate, and also has become actively identified with the Credit Reporting Company of New England, of Boston, of which he is a director and vice president.

In political faith Mr. Keith is a Republican with independent tendencies, and takes but little interest in political affairs other than to cast his vote for the candidate whom he deems best fitted for the office. He is a member of Harmony Lodge, No. 27, Knights of Pythias, of Brockton, of which he is one of the charter members.

On Oct. 5, 1893, Mr. Keith was united in marriage to Florence A. Whitmarsh, daughter of Zichri N. Whitmarsh and his wife, Maria B. (Thaxter) Whitmarsh, of Abington, Mass. Mr. and Mrs. Keith have no children.

Mrs. Florence A. (Whitmarsh) Keith is also a descendant of various old and historical New England families, as well as of Revolutionary ancestry. She is an active member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Brockton, being eligible to same through her descent from Dr. Gridley Thaxter, of Abington, her great-grandfather, who was surgeon in the Revolutionary war, and also through Gen. Benjamin Lincoln, whose daughter Dr. Thaxter married.

In Thacher's Military Journal, Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, we find the following: Benjamin Lincoln, Hingham (1733-1810). Major 3d Suffolk Regiment, 1775; lieutenant colonel, 1776; major general of militia; secretary of the Provincial Congress; commanded the expedition which cleared Boston harbor of British vessels, June, 1776; major general, Continental army, 1777; joined Schuyler against Burgoyne; appointed to the command of the Southern army, 1778; received the sword of Cornwallis, at Yorktown; secretary of war, 1781-84; first president of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati.

Dr. Gridley Thaxter, Hingham-Abington (1756-1845). Engaged as surgeon in the privateer "Speedwell," Capt. Jonathan Greeley, and sailed from Boston in 1776, and in her till 1778; in 1779 he sailed with Capt. David Ropes, of Salem, in the brig "Wild Cat," taking a number of prizes; taken prisoner by the frigate "Surprise," and remained on the prison ship about three months; thence to Halifax, where he remained about one month, when exchanged and came to Boston; sailed in the spring of 1780, with Capt. William Potter, Jr., of Salem, in the brig "Warrior," and was taken in the month

of May by the sloop-of-war Captain Ingalls, carried to New York, kept aboard the prison ship three weeks, thence to Jamaica, where he remained until released; went to Boston with Major Hopkins and engaged on the State ship "Mars," Capt. Simeon Sampson, and remained as surgeon till 1781. [History of Bridgewater by Hobart.]

**TILLSON** (New Bedford family). Here in New Bedford through the greater part of the latter half of the last century and to the present have lived and figured prominently in the business life of the city the late Henry Hamblin Tillson and William H. Tillson, father and son, respectively. The younger Tillson, as did his father, springs from the Pilgrim Fathers themselves, being in direct line from Gov. William Bradford, of the "Mayflower," 1620, and as well from Richard Warren, of that same historic vessel. His lineage in these lines follows.

(I) Edmond or Edward Tillson appears at Plymouth as early as 1638, Sept. 3d of which year he had a land grant. He was made a freeman March 1, 1641-42; was juryman. The administration of his estate was made and an allowance granted to his widow Joane March 5, 1660-61. His children were: Mary, who married James Cole; Ephraim; Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Dunham; and Joan, who married Giles Richard.

(II) Ephraim Tillson, son of Edmond of Plymouth, married in 1666 Elizabeth Hoskins, and probably had: John; Lydia, who married John Pollard; Ephraim; and Edmond.

(III) John Tillson, son of Ephraim, married Lydia Rickard, and their children were: John, born in 1713; Jonathan, born in 1715; Patience, born in 1718; Mary; Ephraim; and Lydia.

(IV) John Tillson (2), of Plymouth, son of John, born in 1713, married in 1737 Ann Hamblin, and their children were: Timothy, born in 1738; Ezra, born in 1741; Isaiah, born in 1744.

(V) Isaiah Tillson, of Plympton, son of John (2), born in 1744, married in 1766 Phebe Crocker, and their children were: Luther, born in 1766; Calvin, 1769; Rebecca, 1771; Isaiah, 1773; John, 1775; Daniel, 1778; Hamblin, 1780; Timothy, 1783; Eleazer, 1784; Anna, 1790.

(VI) Hamblin Tillson, son of Isaiah, born in 1780, married in 1803 Susanna Bradford, born in 1780, daughter of Samuel Bradford, of Plympton, and his wife Susanna



(Vaughan), be a descendant of Gov. William Bradford, of the "Mayflower," 1620, and Plymouth Colony, through William Bradford (2) and his wife Alice (daughter of Thomas Richards), John Bradford of Kingston and his wife Mercy (daughter of Joseph Warren and granddaughter of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower," 1620), Samuel Bradford of Plympton and his wife Sarah (daughter of Edward Gray of Tiverton), and Gideon Bradford and his wife Jane (daughter of Ichabod Paddock). The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Tillson were: Henry, born in 1804, who married Jerusha B. Paty; Susanna Bradford, born in 1807; Abigail Winslow, born in 1809, who married Winslow Drew; Anna Winslow, born in 1813; Rebecca, born in 1816; Mary; William, born in 1818; and Henry Hamblin, born in 1820.

(VII) HENRY HAMBLIN TILLSON (his name was originally Hamblin Tillson, but he took the name of Henry after his older brother's death) was born June 20, 1820, in Plymouth, Mass., where his boyhood was passed in a manner not different from that of the average boy in a New England village. At the age of eighteen, in the year 1838, the youth came to New Bedford and cast his lot with this people for better or worse, entering the boot and shoe store of Mr. Henry Mills, which was then located in the Benjamin Ritman building, standing nearly opposite the Standard building of to-day on Pleasant street. Here he remained until his employer disposed of his business, when he became associated with Mr. Oliver Swain in the same line.

Leaving Mr. Swain in the year 1843 Mr. Tillson became a clerk in the hat store of Mr. E. S. Cannon, continuing with him as such until 1855, when he bought an interest in the business, the firm name becoming E. S. Cannon & Co. The partnership was dissolved in 1879, Mr. Tillson at the time purchasing his partner's interest. The business was conducted in what was later the Hunt & Allen store. On Feb. 20, 1893, Mr. Tillson completed a full half century of consecutive connection with the hat business in New Bedford. He was familiarly known as the proprietor of the "big bear" store on Purchase street.

Mr. Tillson was of a retiring disposition, never an aspirant for public office. He gave his entire energies to his business, and the long time he carried on his substantial establishment best attested his success. In point of reliability and straight business policy he enjoyed a reputation second to none in New Bedford. He was the center of a large circle

of friends. In all of his business transactions he was a firm believer in the old adage, "Honesty is the best policy."

Mr. Tillson married Dec. 9, 1866, Lydia Clifford Smith, born in New Bedford July 9, 1846, daughter of William H. and Prudence (Stevens) Smith, of New Bedford, and they were the parents of four children, namely: Alice Bradford, who died young; Anna Hamblin, who died in infancy; William Henry, who is mentioned below; and Nellie Bradford, who married Henry Howard, Jr., paymaster at the Wamsutta Mills, New Bedford. The death of Mr. Tillson occurred April 11, 1896, at his home on the corner of Washington and Bonney streets, New Bedford, and he is buried in the Rural cemetery. He was a member of the Allen Street M. E. Church and in earlier life was quite active in its affairs, serving for a number of years as superintendent of the Sunday School. Since his death Mrs. Tillson has made her home at the Tillson homestead on Washington street, to which she is much attached; it is one of the most beautiful homes in that section. Mr. Tillson was always much devoted to his home and took great delight in the cultivation of fruits and flowers of all kinds.

(VIII) WILLIAM H. TILLSON, only son of Henry Hamblin and Lydia C. (Smith) Tillson, was born Oct. 30, 1871, in New Bedford. He received his education in the public schools of New Bedford and at Comers Business College, Boston, where he was graduated. After leaving the college he went to Texas, locating at Houston, where he worked under his uncle, Prosper W. Smith, in the freight department of the Texas & Western Railroad Company, for two years. Returning home he worked with his father until the latter's death, when he assumed the management of the business, conducting it for a year and a half, when it was sold out. Since then Mr. Tillson has been bookkeeper and accountant with the firm of Dawson & Son of New Bedford. He married (first) Hattie Dawson, daughter of Joseph Dawson, and (second) Minnie Smythe, of New Bedford. There were no children born to either marriage.

CARPENTER (Attleboro family, line of Daniel). The Carpenter family of Attleboro here treated—some of the posterity of Daniel Carpenter, whose son Wheaton A. Carpenter and the latter's sons, the late Shepard Wheaton Carpenter, the late Henry Lafayette Carpenter and the late Lyman Carpenter, have been of the more recent generations in active business

life there and among the city's respected and esteemed citizens—is one of ancient and honorable standing not only in New England and the country at large but back in England, where the Rehoboth-Attleboro stock is traced with reasonable certainty to the beginning of the fourteenth century.

There follows in regular order from the immigrant settler, from William Carpenter of Rehoboth, the paternal lineage of the children of the late Wheaton A. Carpenter of Attleboro.

(I) William Carpenter, born in 1605, married Abigail, and on coming to America settled first in Weymouth, where he was made a freeman in 1640. He was a representative from Weymouth in 1641 and 1643, and from Rehoboth in 1645, having been admitted an inhabitant of the latter town in 1645, and also made a freeman in that same year. He served as proprietors' and town clerk from 1643 to 1649. He died Feb. 7, 1658, in Rehoboth, Mass., his widow Abigail dying Feb. 22, 1687. Three of their seven children were born in England, the next three in Weymouth and the youngest in Rehoboth. Their children were: John, born about 1628; William, born about 1631; Joseph, born about 1633; Hannah, born April 3, 1640; Abiah, born April 9, 1643; Abigail, twin to Abiah; and Samuel, born about 1644.

(II) William Carpenter (2), born about 1631, in England, married Oct. 5, 1651, Priscilla Bennett. She died Oct. 20, 1663, and he married (second) Dec. 10, 1663, Miriam Searles. Mr. Carpenter was a farmer in Rehoboth, Mass. His house stood on the left hand side of the road leading from East Providence meetinghouse to Rehoboth, some 50 or 60 rods from the crossing of the Ten Mile river. He was a man of superior ability, accurate in all of his business transactions, and a reliable counselor in the Colony. He was selected town clerk of Rehoboth in 1668, and held the office until his death, with the exception of the year 1698. He was sent to the General Court of Plymouth as deputy in 1668, and chosen deacon of the church in the same year. He was one of the committee to settle the bounds between the town of Taunton and the North Purchase in 1682. He was chosen surveyor at a meeting of the purchasers of North Purchase in 1685. All of his writings show superior penmanship. He died Jan. 26, 1703, in Rehoboth, and his widow Miriam passed away May 1, 1722. The children of Mr. Carpenter, all born in Rehoboth, Mass., were: John, born Oct. 19, 1652; William, born June 20, 1659; Priscilla, born July 14, 1661; Benjamin, born

Oct. 20, 1663; Josiah, born Dec. 18, 1664; Nathaniel, born May 12, 1667; Daniel, born Oct. 8, 1669; Noah, born March 28, 1672; Miriam, born Oct. 16, 1674; Obadiah, born March 12, 1677-78; Ephraim, born April 25, 1681; Ephraim (2), born April 25, 1683-84; Hannah, born April 10, 1684-85; and Abigail, born April 15, 1687.

(III) Obadiah Carpenter, born March 12, 1677-78, in Rehoboth, Mass., married Nov. 6, 1703, Deliverance Preston, of Dorchester, Mass., born Oct. 7, 1681, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Abigail (Jackson) Preston, and granddaughter of Deacon Daniel Preston. Mr. Carpenter died Oct. 25, 1749, in his seventy-third year, and Mrs. Carpenter passed away June 12, 1767, aged eighty-five years. Their children, some born in Rehoboth and some in Attleboro, were: Edward, born Oct. 5, 1705; Obadiah, born Feb. 16, 1707; Nehemiah, born Sept. 28, 1708; William, born June 26, 1711; Nehemiah, born June 24, 1714; Deliverance, born May 29, 1717; Josiah, born Oct. 8, 1719; and John, born Sept. 30, 1749.

(IV) Obadiah Carpenter (2), born Feb. 16, 1707, married Dec. 12, 1728, Mrs. Bethiah Lyon, born Sept. 23, 1706, daughter of Daniel Carpenter. Mr. Carpenter was a farmer, a deacon in the church in Attleboro. He died Jan. 6, 1764, at Attleboro, Mass., aged fifty-seven years. His widow died Jan. 15, 1788, in Foxborough, Mass., at the home of her son Nehemiah, at the age of eighty-two years, and both are buried in the old cemetery in Attleboro. Their children, born in Attleboro, were: Bethia, born Dec. 6, 1729; Nehemiah, born Oct. 20, 1731; Sybil, born Oct. 20, 1733; Huldah, born Sept. 21, 1735; Deliverance, born Feb. 27, 1737-38; Hannah, born June 10, 1740; Obadiah, born Sept. 2, 1742; Daniel, born Sept. 29, 1744; Lucy, born Feb. 14, 1746; and Ezra, born Jan. 30, 1748-49.

(V) Daniel Carpenter, born Sept. 29, 1744, in Attleboro, Mass., married Jan. 30, 1766, Elizabeth Tyler, born in 1748, in Attleboro, daughter of John Tyler, of that town. Mr. Carpenter was a farmer in Attleboro. His death occurred April 14, 1803, and his widow married (second) Thomas Sweet. She died Nov. 17, 1821, aged seventy-three years. The children of Daniel and Elizabeth were: John, born Sept. 1, 1766; Daniel, born April 2, 1768; Ezra, born May 11, 1770; Betty, born March 28, 1772; Samuel, born May 20, 1774; Remember, born Feb. 8, 1776; Ebenezer, born Oct. 25, 1781 (Bible record, 1780); Jesse, born Sept. 20, 1783; Nancy, born Aug. 11,

1786; Samuel (2), born Jan. 12, 1789; and Elizabeth, born Nov. 1, 1792.

(VI) Daniel Carpenter, born April 2, 1768, in Attleboro, Mass., married March 5, 1794, Alice Richardson, born in 1770, daughter of Daniel Richardson. Mr. Carpenter was a farmer living in Attleboro. He served as captain of a militia company. He died Sept. 3, 1835. His widow passed away Jan. 28, 1844, in her seventy-fifth year. Their children, all born in Attleboro, Mass., were: Daniel, born April 5, 1795; Roxy, born Aug. 24, 1801; Sylvia, born June 17, 1805; Wheaton A., born Dec. 24, 1806; Charlotte, born May 24, 1809.

(VII) WHEATON A. CARPENTER, son of Daniel, was born Dec. 24, 1806, in Attleboro, where he grew to manhood. He followed the carpenter's trade for some time, and later became engaged in the lumber and coal business in Attleboro, which he continued for the remainder of his life. He died at his home April 25, 1876, and was buried in Kirk cemetery, of which he was sexton for forty-one years, until his death. On May 27, 1832, Mr. Carpenter married Alice Briggs, daughter of Wheaton and Silda (Hunt) Briggs, and she died Dec. 6, 1888, and was buried beside her husband. They had children as follows: Shepard Wheaton, born Jan. 23, 1833; Daniel, born April 2, 1834, who died Nov. 2, 1851; Nelson, born Jan. 2, 1836; Maria Alice, born Feb. 18, 1840, who married Edward M. Jackson, and died April 5, 1877; Lovina Briggs, born Nov. 10, 1841, who died Feb. 22, 1865; Henry Lafayette, born Aug. 22, 1843; Ellis, born June 20, 1845, who died Jan. 28, 1864; Mary Elizabeth, born April 2, 1847, who died Sept. 15, 1848; Mary Elizabeth (2), born Jan. 30, 1849, who married Charles C. H. Pond, and died June 21, 1884; and Lyman, born May 20, 1851.

(VIII) SHEPARD WHEATON CARPENTER, oldest son of Wheaton A., was born in Attleboro Jan. 23, 1833, and there received his education in the public schools. From an early age he worked in his father's store and later became engaged in business on his own account as a general merchant, continuing to follow that line until his death, which occurred at his home in Attleboro May 18, 1898. He is buried in Woodlawn cemetery. Mr. Carpenter was not only prominent in the town as a successful business man, but also took an active part in public affairs and a sincere interest in the welfare of the municipality. He was chosen to various offices, all of which he filled with ability and with a due regard for the rights and privileges of the constitu-

ency he represented. He was town clerk of Attleboro for several years, assessor, and trustee of schools for a number of years, discharging the duties of these various incumbencies with the methodical business-like care which characterized his attention to his private affairs. He was one of the organizers of the National Bank of Attleboro and one of its first directors and cashiers. But though prominent in so many ways he was a man of quiet and retiring habits, with no ambition for notoriety.

In 1857 Mr. Carpenter married Eliza Jane Capron, daughter of Dennis Capron, and to them were born two children, Daniel Edgar and Mabel Wheaton, the former of whom died young. The latter married Frederick G. Mason, cashier of the First National Bank of Attleboro. Mrs. Mason, like her mother, is a member of the Attleboro Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, in which they take a prominent part, and both are also members of the Second Congregational Church at Attleboro. Mrs. Carpenter is an active worker in the church, being interested in its various enterprises, and is connected with literary and benevolent societies. She belongs to an old and prominent Attleboro family, of Colonial and Revolutionary fame.

(VIII) NELSON CARPENTER, son of Wheaton A., born Jan. 2, 1836, in Attleboro, was educated in the public schools there and learned the jeweler's trade in the shop of Mr. Blackinton. Later he joined the firm of Hayward & Briggs as partner, was subsequently associated with Henry Hayward, and still later carried on business on his own account, continuing in the same line until his death. He lived on the homestead which has been in the family for so many years, and died May 21, 1899; he is buried in the old Kirk cemetery. Mr. Carpenter was a Republican in political opinion, but took no part in public affairs beyond supporting his party at the polls, and lived an industrious and successful but modest and unostentatious life. He never married.

(VIII) HENRY LAFAYETTE CARPENTER, son of Wheaton A., was born in Attleboro Aug. 22, 1843, and there like his brothers received his education in the public schools. For a short time he worked in the jewelry shop of Hayward & Briggs, later becoming a clerk in the store of his brother, Shepard W. Carpenter, with whom he continued in the same capacity for a number of years, in 1880 buying an interest in the business. He continued to be a member of the firm until his death, which

occurred Sept. 24, 1892, when he was but forty-nine years old. He is buried in Woodlawn cemetery. Mr. Carpenter was a man of genial personality, noted for his honesty and high moral character, and though successful in business and giving every evidence of ability which would have been very useful to his fellow citizens he took no part in public affairs, devoting himself to his business and his family. He was a Republican in politics, and an Odd Fellow in fraternal connection, belonging to Orient Lodge, No. 165, at Attleboro, and to Howard Encampment, at North Attleboro.

Mr. Carpenter married (first) Chloe Bliss, born Jan. 12, 1844, daughter of Jonathan and Julia Ann (Williams) Bliss. She died Aug. 25, 1869. They had no children. On Nov. 16, 1871, Mr. Carpenter married Harriet Dayton Walden, born May 14, 1851, a native of Providence, R. I., daughter of Capt. Samuel D. and Mary (Waterman) Walden, and granddaughter of Samuel and Deborah (Dayton) Walden. To this union were born two children: One that died in infancy; and Wheaton A., born Aug. 6, 1877, who resides in Attleboro (he is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars, the Knights of Malta, and Sons of the American Revolution).

Mrs. Carpenter since her husband's death has put up two fine buildings, of two tenements each, in South Main street. She is a woman of excellent business ideas and ability, which she has demonstrated in the management of her property. She is a member of the Second Congregational Church.

(VIII) LYMAN CARPENTER, youngest son of Wheaton A. Carpenter, was born in Attleboro May 20, 1851, and there attended school. Like other members of the family he learned the jewelry business, and for a period of thirty years, from 1869 to 1899, worked with his brother Nelson in that line, after his death entering the employ of Day, Bliss & Dean for some time, until he retired. He resided at the old homestead in Attleboro, where he was born. In 1900 Mr. Carpenter was appointed to take the census in Attleboro, and also took the school census.

Mr. Carpenter was a man of wide reading, well informed on many subjects, and took a particularly deep interest in genealogy. For years he gathered data of interest and value to various families, and in the pursuit of such information visited, among other sources of intelligence, cemeteries in different sections. He was independent in politics, and fraternally connected with Orient Lodge, I. O. O. F.,

of which he was a member for over thirty years, being a member of the Odd Fellows Veteran Association, of Massachusetts; also united with the Encampment and the Rebekahs; was a member of the Knights of Malta, and of the Sons of the American Revolution. He died May 12, 1910, and was buried in Kirk cemetery, of which he was sexton at the time of his death.

**BRIGGS.** The Briggs family, of which the late Mrs. Wheaton A. Carpenter was a descendant, is an old and honorable one in southeastern Massachusetts.

(I) William Briggs, the first of that branch of the Briggs family of whom we have record, married Sarah Macomber, and they made their home in Taunton, Mass., where he died June 3, 1728, aged eighty-three years. His wife died March 20, 1680-81. They had children: William, born Jan. 25, 1667; Thomas, Sept. 9, 1669; Sarah, twin of Thomas; Elizabeth, Nov. 4, 1672; Mary and Martha, twins, Feb. 5, 1676.

(II) Thomas Briggs, son of William, born Sept. 9, 1669, died July 1, 1746. On Oct. 24, 1689, he married Abigail Thayer.

(III) Abiel Briggs, son of Thomas, married Else, and they made their home in Rehoboth, Mass. Their children of town record there were: Stephen, born Sept. 1, 1729 (died 1735); Jemima, born April 5, 1731 (died 1747); Abiel, born April 19, 1733; Alice, born May 4, 1735; Elizabeth, born Oct. 27, 1737; Phebe, born April 8, 1740; Stephen (2) and Silent, born Aug. 2, 1742; Sarah, born Oct. 4, 1745 (died 1747-48); Robert, born Feb. 1, 1747-48; Abigail, born Aug. 25, 1749; Mary, born Aug. 5, 1750; and Philip, born Dec. 3, 1752.

(IV) Abiel Briggs (2), son of Abiel and Else, born April 19, 1733, married May 19, 1754, Judith Titus, both at the time of marriage being of Rehoboth, Mass., and among their children were: Isaiah, born Dec. 20, 1755; and Stephen, born Jan. 1, 1763.

(V) Stephen Briggs, son of Abiel and Judith (Titus) Briggs, born Jan. 1, 1763, married Polly, daughter of Ephraim French. Mrs. Briggs died Oct. 16, 1820, and he married (second) Lydia Wheeden, of Pawtucket, R. I., who died Sept. 24, 1843. He died Jan. 3, 1850. His children were: Wheaton, Elkanah (born March 31, 1785), Dency, Sally, Stephen and Sylvanus (died young).

(VI) Wheaton Briggs, son of Stephen, married in 1807 Silda Hunt, daughter of Enoch



Hunt, of Attleboro. Their daughter Alice married Wheaton A. Carpenter.

**CAPRON** (Attleboro family). For generations, since the early settlement of the territory originally comprised in the ancient town of Rehoboth, this Commonwealth, but at one time a part of the Old Colony, the name Capron has been one continuous in all this region, including the States of Rhode Island and Connecticut, in the former of which and that portion of it near by the old home of the family there is now residing one member of the family who was a gallant soldier in the Civil war, and who for years has represented his district in the United States Congress. This article, however, is devoted to but one family of the Attleboro Caprons—to some of the descendants of the late Dennis Capron, long one of the leading agriculturists of his town, a man of prominence and substance in his community; and whose sons, Harford Augustus and Everett Sweet Capron, Esq., have from their very boyhood, through long business careers, been closely and as well prominently identified with the growth of their native town and city. These brothers are descended in the sixth generation from their American ancestor, Banfield Capron, an account of whom with the succeeding generations follows:

(I) Banfield Capron came to New England likely from the northerly part of England, that part adjoining Wales, probably from Chester, in Cheshire. He was but a boy at the time, and with a companion or two hid himself in the hold of a vessel bound for the New World. He had been acquainted in the mother country with a family by the name of Calender, and was thrown with them in New England, living at the time in Rehoboth. He married into the family, and settled in the town of Barrington, where he later sold his property, moving back into the woods in Attleboro, where he bought land and resided until his death. He married (second) Elizabeth Blackington, of Attleboro. She died May 10, 1734, and he married (third) Dec. 16, 1735, Mrs. Sarah Daggett, widow of Deacon John Daggett, of Attleboro. Mr. Capron was the common ancestor of nearly all the Caprons of New England. His children were: Banfield, Joseph, Edward, Walter, John, Jonathan, Betsey, Mary, Hannah, Margaret, Sarah, and another daughter. All of these children lived to marry and have children. Mr. Capron lived to reach the advanced age of ninety-two years, dying Aug. 20, 1752. He lived with

his first wife fifty-two years, and she—it is supposed—at the time of her death was about seventy-two years of age.

(II) Capt. Joseph Capron, son of Banfield, born Sept. 12, 1691, married (first) June 3, 1714, Judith Peck, born in 1690. She died March 14, 1734, and was buried in the old graveyard opposite Jonathan Peck's house in Attleboro. He married (second) Feb. 14, 1735, Bethia Burt. She died May 18, 1753, and he married (third) Nov. 12, 1753, Mary French, who survived him, and died Nov. 21, 1783, in her eighty-eighth year. He died Oct. 14, 1776, in the eighty-sixth year of his age. His children were: Amey, born July 15, 1715; Diedema, June 6, 1718; Judith, April 8, 1720; Joseph, Nov. 1, 1722; Rhoda, Nov. 21, 1725 (all to the first marriage); Judith (2), May 10, 1737; Hezekiah, Aug. 18, 1739; Ebenezer, Nov. 9, 1740; and Elijah, June 27, 1742.

(III) Elijah Capron, son of Capt. Joseph, born June 27, 1742, married Abigail Stanley, of Attleboro, Mass., and they died, Mr. Capron Oct. 17, 1813, aged seventy-one years, and Mrs. Capron Feb. 1, 1826, aged eighty-four years. Their children were: Elijah, David and Jonathan (twins, born Nov. 15, 1781), Lydia, Abigail, Polly, and Jacob (born April 5, 1784).

(IV) Elijah Capron (2), son of Elijah, married Lydia Sweet, and they died, he April 3, 1848, aged seventy-five years, and she Jan. 8, 1852, aged seventy-five years; both were buried in Attleboro, Mass. Their children were: Lydia, born Oct. 11, 1800; Dennis, Oct. 23, 1802; Leprelet, July 25, 1807; and Nelson, March 25, 1815.

(V) Dennis Capron, son of Elijah (2), born Oct. 23, 1802, married Louisa Caroline Hodges, born May 18, 1808, in Norton, Mass., daughter of Leonard Hodges. Mr. Capron was a resident of that part of Attleboro which later became a part of the city itself, making his home on County street, where he owned a tract of 110 acres of land, most of which was improved. Here he followed farming, which was his life occupation, and died at his home Dec. 30, 1884, respected and esteemed in the community in which he lived. His name is perpetuated in Capron Park, his heirs having given a tract of land from the estate to the town of Attleboro a few years ago for a park, which was dedicated Sept. 2, 1901. Much of the old farm has been sold off, but the home has been retained by the heirs. The original Dennis Capron farm included the large area bounded by the Ten Mile river and an un-

broken line at the east and west of Dennis and Mechanic streets, and included all of what is called Capron Hill. Mr. Capron and his brother and sister lived to see the remarkable changes that have taken place on the old farm where they once drove the cows to and from pasture and over which they would have been afraid to travel after dusk. The area of wilderness has been converted into the most attractive residential section of Attleboro and the valuation has grown to enormous proportions. Where once lived the honest old farmer and his family now live scores of jewelry manufacturers and hundreds of workers. The taxes on the entire farm were at one time as low as \$40 a year, though it included nearly 250 acres. Mr. Capron was buried in Woodlawn cemetery. He was a Republican but no office seeker, though prominent in the affairs of the town. He was liberal in his religious views. His wife, who died March 17, 1879, was a member of the Congregational Church. She, too, was buried in Woodlawn cemetery. Their family consisted of three children: Harford Augustus, born Oct. 10, 1828, who married Rhoda P. Thrasher; Eliza Jane, born Jan. 10, 1831, who married Shepard W. Carpenter; and Everett Sweet, born Dec. 16, 1832.

(VI) EVERETT SWEET CAPRON, son of Dennis and Louisa Caroline (Hodges) Capron, was born Dec. 16, 1832, in Attleboro, Mass., and in the public schools of that place acquired his education. While yet in his teens, in 1850, he began learning the business of jewelry manufacturing in North Attleboro, Mass., with the E. Ira Richards Company, of that town. Some six years later, in 1856, he engaged in business for himself, as a member of the firm of Everett, Dean & Co. Three years later, in 1859, he was one of the organizers of the mercantile house of S. W. Carpenter & Co., the style of the firm becoming subsequently Carpenter & Capron. With this concern he continued until 1881, since which time he has been officially connected with the Attleboro Gas Company, of which he is still superintendent and manager.

Mr. Capron through a long, active business life—one of half a century and more—has been closely identified with the business interests of the town and city of Attleboro, connected with various enterprises which have been a factor in the growth of the town and city, and by his business acumen, his tact, his care in the management of his business affairs, his thrift, accumulated a competence and reached honorable position among his fellow citizens. Having long since established the

reputation of being a conservative, safe business man, and holding the confidence of his business contemporaries, and the people of his community in general, he has been elevated to high position. He is one of the trustees of the Attleboro Savings Bank, and was president of the Attleboro Mutual Fire Insurance Company for a number of years, until his resignation from that office and from the board of directors in 1909. At that time the directors issued the following statement: "No alternative is permitted the board, therefore, but to accept Mr. Capron's resignation, but it desires at this time to place on record and communicate to him heartfelt appreciation of his long and faithful service rendered this board, his oft-proved fidelity to the best interests of the stockholders, and to express the wish that the years to come may be filled with the happiness and health which he so richly deserves. His able and courteous conduct of the meetings of this board will be always retained in pleasant memory and an inspiration to the future progress and well-being of the company."

On Oct. 9, 1852, Mr. Capron married Arabella A., daughter of Levi Gibson, Esq., of Whitney, Vt., and they had one daughter, Edith, now the wife of Dr. C. A. Mooers, of Lawrence, Mass. Mrs. Capron died Jan. 6, 1899, and is buried in Woodlawn cemetery.

(VI) HARFORD AUGUSTUS CAPRON, son of Dennis, was born Oct. 10, 1828, in the house at the corner of Mechanic and Dennis streets known as the Capron homestead. He lived on the farm when County road was built over into County street and after that came First, Second, Third, Fourth, Fifth, Sixth, Highland, Prospect, King, Grove, Cliff, Jefferson, Franklin, Jackson and Summer streets, all of which cut up the old farm.

Mr. Capron received his education in the schools of Attleboro, which at that time offered no special advantages, and when he commenced work went to learn the jewelry business with the Richardses of North Attleboro. In time he opened a factory in partnership with his two nephews, Herbert and Fred, but later withdrew from this connection to embark in business independently. He was a quiet man, but an effective worker and successful as the result of well directed industry. Though he retired from the manufacturing business about thirty years before his death, he was a man of regular habits and active to the end of his long life, and could be seen working from sunrise to sunset about his home on County street. He lived to be almost eighty, yet just before his death, which occurred in March,

1908, he had planned to erect a tenement house at the corner of First and Highland streets, and the stones for the foundation had been drawn just a few weeks previous to his brief illness. He was one of the oldest citizens of Attleboro at the time of his decease and was always regarded as one of the most worthy and substantial residents of that town, where in his day he had done his full share toward the making of local history.

In 1850 Mr. Capron married Rhoda P. Thrasher, like himself a lifelong resident of Attleboro, born in the "Thrasher house" at Briggs Corner. Mr. and Mrs. Capron led a pleasant, quiet life, each enjoying the other's society to the full, but they were never active socially. Mr. Capron belonged to the Masons and Odd Fellows.

**HODGES.** The Hodges family, to which the late Mrs. Dennis Capron belonged, is one of the oldest families of Bristol county, Mass. The first of the name in New England was

(I) William Hodges, who was a native of England and came to the New World in the early settlement of New England. He located in Taunton, where he lived, and where he died April 2, 1654. He married Mary Andrews, of Taunton, born in 1628, daughter of Henry Andrews. She died in 1700, having survived Mr. Hodges and married (second) Peter Pitts, of Taunton. To William and Mary (Andrews) Hodges were born two children, John, born in 1650, and Henry, in 1652.

William Hodges was very likely appointed on the jury at the court held in Salem, Mass., March 27, 1638. He removed to Taunton soon after that town was purchased by the first proprietors and his name is in the second list of the early settlers made out by the town clerk, John Wilbur. His name first appeared on the records of Taunton in August, 1643, in the list of males at Taunton between the ages of sixteen and sixty able to bear arms. He was on the grand jury June 2, 1652, and was a member of the coroner's jury Aug. 2, 1653, at Plymouth court. He was one of the original stockholders of the first Taunton Iron Works, subscribing twenty pounds for one whole share.

(II) Henry Hodges, son of William, was born in Taunton in 1652. He was a leading man in all affairs of the settlement. He was administrator of a large number of estates and served both as member of the grand and coroner's jury, and served also as constable at Taunton and selectman for twenty-eight years; he was a member of the council for two years

and represented Taunton in the General Court five years. His name appears on the roster of the 3d squadron of the militia company ordered to bring arms to the church on Sunday April 8, 1682. He was elected ensign of the 1st military company in March, 1690, and he later was captain of the company and retained command until 1714. He was a subscriber to the fund for the Canada expedition of 1690 under Sir William Phipps. He was stockholder in the first iron works in Taunton. He served as deacon of the church, being also presiding elder. He died Sept. 30, 1717, aged sixty-five years, and was buried in the Neck of Land burying ground. He married Dec. 17, 1673, Esther Gallup, born July 21, 1653, in Taunton, daughter of John Gallup, and granddaughter of Capt. John Gallup, the noted Boston pilot and sea captain.

The children of Henry and Esther (Gallup) Hodges were: Mary, born Feb. 3, 1675; Esther, born Feb. 17, 1677; William, born March 18, 1679; Charity, born April 5, 1682; John, born in 1684; Henry, born in 1685; Joseph, born in 1688; Benjamin, born in 1691; Ephraim, born in 1693; Elizabeth, and Abigail.

(III) John Hodges, son of Henry and Esther (Gallup) Hodges, was born in 1684, and was known as John Hodges, Jr., as an older cousin bore the same name. He settled at the Crooked Meadow. He received an injury to his limbs which rendered him a cripple through life, his death occurring in 1759, when he was aged seventy-five years. John Hodges married Hannah Morton, of Middleboro, Mass., born Sept. 1, 1694, daughter of John and Mary (King) Morton. Their children were: Elizabeth, born Nov. 24, 1724, who died in infancy; Peter, born Sept. 13, 1727, who died young; and Andrew, born in 1729.

(IV) Andrew Hodges, born in 1729, made his home in what is now the town of Norton, Mass., where he owned land in the Crooked Meadow near the Taunton line, which was the homestead of his father. He served in the French and Indian war and died in January, 1777, in the town of Norton, at the age of forty-seven years. He married (first) Mehetabel Leonard, daughter of James and Mehetable (Phillips) Leonard. She died in Norton in 1770, and he married (second) May 17, 1773, Abigail Hoskins, of Middleboro, Mass., born in 1741, daughter of Samuel and Joanna Harney Hoskins. After the death of her husband she married James Taylor, of Newport, R. I., where she died Oct. 21, 1824.



*Howard A. Keith*



Eight children were born to Andrew Hodges, as follows: Hannah, in 1753; John, in 1756 (died in New York City July 28, 1776; was in the Revolutionary army); Rufus, March 1, 1759; Andrew, 1761 (died May 9, 1779); Sibyl, Nov. 12, 1762; Mehetable, Nov. 15, 1766; Zilpha, November, 1769; and Leonard, March 13, 1774.

(V) Leonard Hodges, youngest of the children born to Andrew Hodges, went with his mother to Newport, R. I. He later returned to the homestead in the town of Norton, Mass., where he lived with his brother Rufus. He was a carpenter and wheelwright by occupation and when of age he went to Williamstown, Mass., where he followed the trade for several years. He later returned to the homestead in Norton and there carried on the business of contracting and building, having built a large number of public and private buildings in that town. He was a member of the Methodist Church, and in politics an old-line Democrat of the Jefferson stamp. He died March 7, 1841, in Norton, and was there buried.

Leonard Hodges married March 3, 1798, in Taunton, Hannah Peck, daughter of Oliver and Hannah Bliss Peck, born June 5, 1778, in Rehoboth, Mass. She died July 13, 1857, in Taunton. Eleven children were born to them: Rufus, born April 12, 1799 (died in Cincinnati, Jan. 8, 1845); Leonard, Feb. 27, 1801; Hannah Peck, June 15, 1803; Abby Ann, Dec. 15, 1805; Louisa C., May 18, 1808 (married Dennis Capron); Lewis, Aug. 9, 1810; Earl, twin to Lewis; Lepha Miranda, March 19, 1813; Andrew James, Oct. 31, 1816 (died Oct. 9, 1900); Royal Peck, Aug. 1, 1818; and Lydia Taylor, Dec. 16, 1820.

HOWARD PARDON KEITH, who was for a number of years connected with the shoe industry in Brockton and vicinity, but who is now living retired from active business cares, is a descendant of a family which has been prominently identified with the shoe industry in this locality for many years. Mr. Keith was born June 13, 1831, in that part of West Bridgewater which has since been annexed to Brockton, the son of Pardon and Abigail Thayer (Wild) Keith, and a descendant in the sixth generation from Rev. James Keith.

(I) Rev. James Keith, the first minister in Bridgewater, was a Scotchman, and received a college education in Aberdeen, Scotland. He came to America in 1662, when about eighteen years of age, and was ordained in February, 1664. His first sermon was preached from a rock in Mill Pasture, so called, in West Bridge-

water. He married Susanna, a daughter of his deacon, Samuel Edson, and had six sons and three daughters, James, Joseph, Samuel, Timothy, John, Josiah, Margaret, Mary and Susanna. Rev. James Keith died July 23, 1719, aged seventy-six years, having labored in the town fifty-six years. He married (second) Mary, widow of Thomas Williams, of Taunton, Massachusetts.

(II) Timothy Keith, son of Rev. James, married Hannah, daughter of Deacon Edward Fobes, in 1710, and had three sons and one daughter: Timothy, born in 1711; Abiah, born in 1712; Nathan, born in 1714; and Hannah, born in 1718. Timothy Keith died Nov. 8, 1767, aged eighty-three years, and his wife died May 23, 1765.

(III) Nathan Keith, son of Timothy, married Hannah, daughter of Joseph Snell, in 1746, and their children were: Mehitabel, born in 1747; Simeon, born in 1749; Damaris, born in 1751; Isaac, born in 1753; Jonathan, born in 1754; Hannah, born in 1756; Martha, born in 1761; and Nathan, born in 1764. The father of the above children died in 1786, aged seventy-two years.

(IV) Simeon Keith, son of Nathan, married Molly, daughter of Col. Simeon Cary, in 1775. Col. Simeon Cary was a captain in the French war, and a colonel in the Revolutionary war. The children of Simeon and Molly Keith were: Hampden, born in 1776; Hannah, 1777; Molly, 1779; Austin, 1781; Sidney, 1783; Martha, 1785; Pardon, 1787; Rhoda, 1790; Silvia, 1792; Keziah, 1794.

Simeon Keith died June 24, 1828, aged seventy-nine years, and his wife, Molly, died Sept. 25, 1832, aged seventy-eight years. He was engaged in farming, and in connection with his agricultural pursuits made frequent trips to Boston by team, returning with hides for the shoemakers. He also collected the hair from the hides, which he disposed of to masons to be used in mixing mortar, and which he also used in the making of curled hair for mattresses. In this business he was succeeded by his son Pardon, who followed the same for a number of years, until better shipping facilities came into vogue.

(V) Pardon Keith, son of Simeon, was born Dec. 4, 1787, in West Bridgewater, and there spent his life engaged in agricultural pursuits. He owned a large tract of land, which he kept well cultivated and improved. In early life he allied himself with the old-line Whigs, joining the Republican party upon its organization, in 1856, and he thereafter identified himself with that party, of the principles of which he was a

very staunch supporter. He affiliated with the South Congregational Church of Campello, and in early life was a regular attendant at its services. During the war of 1812 he was a member of the Horse Company, and received a pension for his services. He had a genial, whole-souled nature, and as a kind and generous neighbor was esteemed by all who knew him. In 1809 he married Abigail Thayer Wild, daughter of Silas (Jr.) and Abigail (Thayer) Wild, of Braintree, Mass., and this union was blessed with children as follows: Willard, born June 26, 1812, married (first) Minerva J. Pruit and (second) Cynthia Bacon; Nathan, born Feb. 11, 1814, married Elizabeth Copeland Perkins; Hannah Haskell, born Nov. 30, 1815, married Thomas Packard; Mary Wild, born Feb. 10, 1818, married Abraham M. Clark; Betsey Ann, born March 31, 1820, married Samuel Kimball; Simeon Cary, born Sept. 1, 1822, married Susan Frances Reed; Abigail Thayer, born July 18, 1826, married Charles W. Bacon; Howard Pardon is mentioned below; Caroline Bond, born Aug. 30, 1836; became the second wife of Charles W. Bacon. The mother of the above children died Oct. 19, 1836, and Pardon Keith married (second) Sarah Snell, daughter of Caleb Snell. She died Oct. 5, 1863, and he passed away June 25, 1880, aged ninety-two years, six months.

(VI) Howard Pardon Keith, son of Pardon, was born June 13, 1831, in West Bridgewater, Mass., and in the district schools of his native town acquired his early schooling. After leaving school, at the age of about sixteen years, he continued with his father, engaged in farming, and also made shoes at home, as was the custom in those days, the stock for the shoes being obtained at the factories, cut and ready to be made by the shoemakers, who took it home, returning the shoes to the factory ready for the market. He was thus occupied until about nineteen years of age, when, during the "gold fever" excitement in California, in 1851, he departed for that far-off land by way of Nicaragua. After spending about four years in the northern part of the State of California, engaged in mining, he returned home, where he remained for a time, when he engaged in the manufacture of shoes in company with his brother Willard, under the firm name of W. & H. P. Keith, they furnishing the stock to shoemakers, who took it away and returned the finished shoes. Mr. Keith continued in partnership with his brother until about 1861, when owing to the breaking out of the Civil war they met with financial losses,

and as a consequence discontinued the business. Mr. Keith spent some time at home with his father on the farm, and then again engaged in manufacturing shoes in West Bridgewater, where he continued for a period of about eight years. In 1872 Mr. Keith accepted the position of foreman of the sole leather room in the Warren A. Howard factory in Brockton, and for four years continued in this capacity, when he again embarked in shoe manufacturing on his own account, for a period of several years. Retiring from the manufacture of shoes he again became associated with his brother Willard, as an employee, and after a few years worked for a time in the Albert Barrows factory, from which he later entered the George E. Keith factory, where he remained employed in the "gang room" until his retirement from active life, in 1896. Now in his advancing years, although still exceedingly active for a man of his age, he is enjoying a well earned rest after years of energetic effort.

Mr. Keith is a member of the Masonic fraternity, holding membership in St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello, of which he is a charter member; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton. He and his wife affiliate with the Porter Congregational Church of Brockton. In political views he is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party.

On Sept. 15, 1858, Mr. Keith was united in marriage with Sarah Alden, daughter of Sanford and Eliza (Keith) Alden, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, of the "Mayflower" company. Mrs. Keith passed away Feb. 8, 1905, without issue, and on April 2, 1906, Mr. Keith married (second) Mrs. Sophronia Helen (Hyde) Hyde, daughter of Festus and Hannah (Moore) Hyde, and widow of Jirah Hyde, of Canterbury, Conn., who is descended from several of Connecticut's historic old families.

GEORGE B. GODDARD (deceased). The life of Col. George B. Goddard, who for years was one of the active, industrious and successful manufacturers and business men of Brockton, and in the true sense of the term a self-made man, was one of varied experience, resulting finally in triumph—one that should be an incentive and inspiration to the boy of to-day of limited education and no means, for in it it is shown that by industry, effort, ambition and persistency one can rise from a humble station in life to position and means.

Paul Goddard, father of George B., was extensively engaged in farming in Canada, where he was born and where he died. He was of French descent, his father being compelled to leave France during the Revolution, settling in Canada, and there passing the remainder of his life. Paul Goddard was the father of four children, George B. being the only one to come to the United States.

Born March 14, 1842, in Bolton, Quebec, Colonel Goddard passed his early years in Canada. He was educated in the schools of his native town, and at the age of nine came to Massachusetts and secured employment in a cotton mill in North Oxford, near Worcester. He worked from sunrise to sunset, receiving as wages one dollar per week. At the age of fourteen he shipped on a New Bedford whaler, and while a seaman was twice shipwrecked. At one time he was adrift with six others in a whaleboat for three days and nights without water or food. They were picked up at night, and, although so exhausted and weak from exposure and lack of food that they had to be lifted from the boat, according to the rules of the island of St. Helena they were not allowed to land until the next morning. They remained three months in the care of the American consul before they had an opportunity of embarking for home. During his stay on the island Mr. Goddard visited the tomb of Napoleon. His bitter experience in this wreck caused him to abandon the sea, and upon his return home he began shoemaking at Natick, Mass., where he worked for some time.

At the outbreak of the Civil war Colonel Goddard enlisted at Bangor, Maine, as a member of Company A, 1st Battalion, 17th United States Infantry, Aug. 23, 1861. He was made corporal, then sergeant and later color sergeant of his regiment, "for gallant and distinguished conduct." He took part in the siege of Yorktown, Va., engagements at Malvern Hill, Seven Days' battle before Richmond, the battles of Second Bull Run, South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville and Gettysburg, besides raids and skirmishes of minor note.

After the battle of Antietam Colonel Goddard was taken prisoner by Lee's men and escaped by swimming the Potomac. While in the service he was slightly wounded several times, and at Fredericksburg received a severe wound in the left foot, the impact of the bullet tearing off the sole of his shoe. He was discharged Aug. 23, 1864, at the expiration of his three years' term of service. He remained

after his discharge for a short time, serving as recruiting officer.

After the war, in 1873, Mr. Goddard came to North Bridgewater, and was employed as an engineer and repairer at Lucius Leach's large shoe factory, remaining there for seven years, and later in the same capacity with Stacy, Adams & Co. for a period of six years. He had been privately manufacturing, for several years before he left the latter position, the rawhide mallet on which he received the first patent April 9, 1878. He commenced to devote himself to the manufacture of this mallet in 1886, and from that time continued in that business up to the time of his death, with a factory near the Montello depot. The firm had agents in many foreign markets and the deceased was well known in the shoe trade. Mr. Goddard was a natural-born mechanic, and being of an inventive turn of mind had invented and patented several other articles besides the mallet, which are still being universally used.

Colonel Goddard was a prominent member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., and Appomattox Command, No. 22, U. V. U., of Brockton. The Colonel had also been a member of Electric Lodge, No. 204, I. O. O. F., and Canton Nemasket, No. 18, I. O. O. F.; Damocles Lodge, No. 16, K. of P., and Brockton Company No. 11, U. R., K. of P.; Brockton Lodge, No. 218, Knights of Honor; Brockton Council, No. 848, Royal Arcanum; and the N. E. O. P. He had been one of the national officers of the U. V. U., as aide on the general's staff, as well as having been colonel of the local command, and was regarded as one of the foremost men of that organization. Mrs. Goddard is an active member of the Woman's Relief Corps and the Ladies Auxiliary of the U. V. U., in both of which she has held various offices, and some years ago was elected senior vice president of the Massachusetts Department, W. R. C., and the next year president; in the U. V. U. she was national conductor.

Colonel Goddard married (first) Martha Desmond, of Marlboro, Mass., where she died in 1870, the mother of three children: Two daughters that died in infancy; and George Joseph, who since his father's death has been managing the latter's business, and who is unmarried. On Sept. 9, 1874, Colonel Goddard married (second) Alice M. Hurd, daughter of Thomas Weller and Jane (Morgan) Hurd, of Digby, Nova Scotia, who survives her husband and resides in Brockton. To this union were born two children: Frank B., who

died in infancy; and Ida May, who resides with her mother.

Colonel Goddard died March 12, 1905, at his home at No. 817 Montello street, Brockton, Mass., aged sixty-two years, eleven months, twenty-six days, greatly esteemed and respected by all who knew him. In political faith he was an independent Democrat of the old school, but being of a quiet, home-loving nature he did not aspire to public office. He was of a charitable and benevolent nature, and gave liberally of his means to all worthy and needy causes.

**JAMES PERKINS**, deceased. The Perkins family of Bridgewater is one of the oldest in New England, and is first found of record in Hampton, then in Massachusetts, now in New Hampshire, where (I) Abraham Perkins was one of the earliest settlers. He was made a freeman there May 31, 1640. He was a man of good education and was a good penman, and did much of the town's business. He died Aug. 31, 1683, at the age of seventy-two. His widow Mary died May 29, 1706, at the age of eighty-eight. In his will, dated Aug. 22, 1683, probated Sept. 18, 1683, he names his wife and sons Jonathan, Humphrey, James, Luke and David. To the last two he gave but five shillings each, as they had already had their share. His children were: Mary, Abraham, Luke, Humphrey, James, Timothy, James (2), Jonathan, David, Abigail, Timothy (2), Sarah and Humphrey (2).

(II) David Perkins, son of Abraham, came from Beverly, Mass., and settled in South Bridgewater before 1683, and was the first representative of the town in the General Court at Boston after the union of the two Colonies in 1692. He built the first mill at the place where Lazell, Perkins & Co. built their mill; this he established in 1694. He lived on the Boston road, near the works. He was twice married, by his first marriage having two children, Nathan and Thomas. In 1699 he married (second) Martha Howard, daughter of John Howard, and their children were: John, born 1700; Mary, born 1702, who married Gideon Washburn; Martha, born 1704, who married Dr. Joseph Byram; Elizabeth, born 1707, who married Solomon Leonard; Susanna, born 1709, who married Samuel Allen; David, Jr., born 1711; Jonathan, born 1714; Abraham, born 1716; and Sarah, who married Jabez Carver. Mrs. Perkins died in 1735, and he passed away in 1736, at the age of eighty-three years.

(III) David Perkins, Jr., son of David, was

born in the town of Bridgewater in 1711. In 1738 he married Alice Leach, daughter of John Leach, and their children were born as follows: David, 1739; Zephaniah, 1742; John, 1746; Robert, 1750; and Asa, 1754.

(IV) Asa Perkins, son of David, was born Oct. 6, 1754, in Bridgewater, where he spent his life. He married Fear Morse. That he participated in the Revolution is shown by a certificate dated "Camp at Cambridge, June 18, 1775," and signed by Capt. Seth Murray, certifying the said Perkins and others belonging to his company, Colonel Woodbridge's regiment, to be in need of cartridge boxes, for which he promised to be accountable.

(V) Asa Perkins, son of Asa and Fear (Morse) Perkins, was born June 6, 1793, in the town of Bridgewater, and there he resided all his life. He built the home on High street which was occupied by his daughter, the late Mrs. Howard Sampson. Mr. Perkins was an iron worker in his youth, having a forge near his home. He later worked in the capacity of machinist for Lazell, Perkins & Co., at what was known later as the Bridgewater Iron Works. A man of an inventive turn of mind, and an expert mechanic, he was often called to New York and other points to fit up machines of intricate design for his employers. He followed his trade all his life, and at his death he was laid to rest in Mount Prospect cemetery, Bridgewater. In politics he was a Democrat. On Nov. 19, 1815, he married Huldah Ames Hayward, born in 1797, daughter of Timothy and Huldah (Ames) Hayward. A record of the Hayward family appears elsewhere in these volumes. She died at their home, and was buried in Mount Prospect cemetery. Eight children were born to this marriage: (1) Hannah, born June 26, 1816, married Howard Sampson, and died at the old Perkins homestead, Jan. 10, 1911. (2) Asa, born Feb. 10, 1819, married Lucia T. Willis. (3) Isaac, born Feb. 1, 1822, married Jane Greenwood. (4) John, born Nov. 7, 1824, is mentioned elsewhere in this publication. (5) James, born Feb. 7, 1828, is mentioned below. (6) Howard, born July 23, 1830, married Kate Hartwell. (7) Huldah, born Nov. 4, 1833, resides in Bridgewater, unmarried. (8) Mary, born Sept. 19, 1836, married (first) Capt. Ezra Goodspeed and (second) Josiah L. Bassett.

(VI) James Perkins was born in Bridgewater Feb. 7, 1828, second youngest son of the late Asa and Huldah Ames (Hayward) Perkins. He received his education in the local public schools and at the Bridgewater



Academy, and at an early age commenced work in the Bridgewater Iron Works, with which he was identified in all for the long period of over fifty-nine years. During fifty years of this period he was superintendent of the foundry's brass department, and much of the heavy work of this important establishment was done under his able supervision. For some years he also traveled for the firm, making trips to Pittsburg, to Boston and elsewhere in New England. His knowledge of the business was intimate and thorough. All the details were familiar to him, and he worked hard from the start to accomplish his ambitions, continuing his work far beyond the average period of activity. His ability and enterprise had much to do with the prosperity of the foundry, and his long retention in the responsible position of superintendent is the best evidence of the estimation in which his services were held by the members of the firm. At the time of his death Mr. Perkins was living retired, with his daughter Mary, occupying the home on Main street, Bridgewater. They spent the summers at Brant Rock, Mass., where Mr. Perkins had gone to enjoy the salt breezes for over forty years. He was a man of unusual energy, and took an interest in public affairs, which always enlisted his sympathy and attention, giving his support to the best men and measures. Mr. Perkins died at his home Aug. 11, 1911.

In 1849 Mr. Perkins married Susan Lee, who was born at Culpeper, Va., daughter of Robert and Ellen (Houghton) Lee, and a member of one of the most prominent families of her native State. The following children were born to this union: (1) J. Henry attended the district schools of Bridgewater and later was a student at the Bridgewater Academy (under Hon. John Shaw) and the State normal school. Then he took up the study of dentistry at Boston, and supplemented that course with study at London, England, and Dublin, Ireland. He is now practicing his profession at Clifton, Bristol, England. Dr. Perkins has been twice married. By his first wife, Sarah (Joslin), he had two children, Horace and Gilbert, and for his second wife he married Beatrice Witten, of England. (2) Clarence M. has settled at St. Louis, Mo., where he is engaged in the manufacture of silver plate. He married Nellie Holton, of Winchester, Mass. (3) Ira is an expert miner and is located in Colorado. He married Charlotte N. Keith. (4) Albert Lee is engaged in the express business at St. Louis, Mo. (5) Robert Holland, who was in the employ of

Wood, Harmon & Co., New York brokers, was lost on the Joy Line sound steamer in February, 1907. (6) Charlotte L. is the widow of Zephaniah M. Keith, of Brockton, Mass. (7) Mary resided with her father until his death. The mother died April 28, 1899, after a married life of fifty years, and was buried in Mount Prospect cemetery. She was a member of Trinity Episcopal Church. Mr. Perkins was a member of Fellowship Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Bridgewater.

JOHN HIRAM NELSON is engaged in farming in Lakeville, on property which has been in the possession of the Nelson family since the early days of the eighteenth century. The Nelson family is of English origin, and was early planted on American shores. It has numbered many men and women of independent spirit and sterling worth, and in each generation has given service to the public.

(1) William Nelson, who is said by some of his descendants to have been a brother of John Nelson, who was postmaster of Scrooby, England, came to New England, it is said, in the ship "Handmaid," and was early at Plymouth—before 1636. He had a grant of land in August, 1640, and is mentioned among those able to bear arms in 1643. He was jurymen in 1648. He married Oct. 29, 1640, Martha Ford, daughter of Widow Ford, who came in the "Fortune" in 1621. Martha Ford, born Nov. 21, 1621, the day after the landing of the "Fortune," is said to have been the first white female child born in Plymouth. William Nelson was probably among the first settlers in Middleboro, although it cannot be stated when he first went from Plymouth to Middleboro, or how long he lived in the latter town. He was admitted a freeman at Plymouth in 1658 and took the oath of fidelity the next year, and in 1670 was a freeman of Middleboro. He was one of the original purchasers in the Twenty-six Men's Purchase and also in the Sixteen Shilling Purchase, and an owner in these Purchases at the breaking out of King Philip's war. His name is among those in the fort at the time, and in the list of proprietors of Middleboro of June 26, 1677, his name appears as William Nelson, Sr. In the plan showing the allotment of lands to the purchasers in the Twenty-six Men's Purchase, the house of William Nelson is on lot 18, and the only one shown on the plan. In 1672 he, with Lieut. Peregrine White, was appointed by the court to lay out or divide certain meadows belonging to Pachogue Neck, and the enlargement of upland on the Bridgewater side of the

river. In 1669 he and John Tomson were appointed by the proprietors for running the line between the Namassaketts' land, called the Major Purchase, and the towns of Duxbury, Marshfield and Bridgewater. His will, dated Oct. 31, 1679, and probated March 5, 1679-80, bequeaths to wife Martha, sons John and William, and daughter Martha Cobb. The inventory of the widow's estate was taken March 7, 1683-84. Of the sons John, born in 1647, married (first) Sarah Wood and (second) Lydia Bartlett, widow of James Barnaby; and Martha married John Cobb. Davis in his work on Plymouth gives William and Martha a daughter Jane, born in 1651, who married Thomas Faunce.

(II) William Nelson (2), son of William, born in 1645, married Ruth Foxel, daughter of Richard Foxel. Mr. Nelson lived and died in the house which stood near the old Sproat tavern at the "Green" in Middleboro, probably built and occupied by his father. The grave-stones of William Nelson and Ruth, his wife, were recently found by their descendant, Dr. Abiel W. Nelson, in the cemetery at the "Green," and bear the following inscriptions: "Here lies ye body of William Nelson, aged seventy-three years. Died Meh ye 22nd, 1718." "Here lies ye body of Ruth Nelson, aged eighty-six years. Died September ye 7th, 1723." Their child was Thomas, born May 17, 1675.

(III) Thomas Nelson, son of William (2), born May 17, 1675, was taken when an infant by his mother from his father's house (the Bennett place) to Plymouth to escape the horrors of the Indian war. About the year 1698 he married Hope Huckins, or Hutchins, of Barnstable, who was a woman of strong character and great courage. She was the daughter of Joseph Huckins and granddaughter of Thomas Huckins, of Barnstable, both of whom were lost at sea Nov. 9, 1679, the "father in ye 62nd year of his age," Joseph aged twenty-four years. Thomas Huckins was the sixth signer of the roll (1637) of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He had lived in or near Boston, but settled early at Barnstable. He was one of the assistants elected in England in May, 1628. Probably he came to New England soon after. He was prominent at Barnstable and in the Colony, representing Barnstable in the Colonial Court eight years, was a member of the council of war in Plymouth Colony in 1671, etc. Mr. Nelson was, perhaps, the first white settler of that part of Middleboro that became Lakeville. He purchased what is known as

the Thomas Nelson homestead on Assowampsett Neck, and moved there in 1717. There is a tradition that while he and his wife were living far distant from any white settler she heard a noise in the cellar one night, when no man was about the premises. Suspecting that an Indian had entered to steal, she went into the cellar in the dark and suddenly attacked him so fiercely that he was surprised and made frantic efforts to release himself from her grasp, succeeding only by the tearing of some of his garments.

After Mr. Nelson became dissatisfied with the conduct and preaching of the Rev. Mr. Palmer, pastor of the church at Middleboro, and moved to Assowampsett, he joined the Swansea Baptist Church. Every Saturday he traveled the twenty-five miles with his family, and returned on Monday morning; while there he occupied a small house, which he had built for that purpose. It is said that he was the first member of the Baptist Church in Middleboro. His farm was located between Assowampsett and Long Pond. His house stood near the Perry place and opposite to that now owned by Sidney Tucker Nelson, one of his descendants. His wife became a member of the Baptist Church in Swansea Aug. 5, 1723, and continued her membership there, with her husband, until the organization of the Second Baptist Church in Middleboro. She attended the communion service of that church after she had reached her one hundredth year. She died Dec. 7, 1782, aged 104 years—one account says 105 years, six months, twenty days, the longest-lived of any of English descent born in Barnstable. Her husband Thomas Nelson died March 28, 1755. Their children, according to one member of the family, were: Hannah, born April 10, 1699; Hope, born Dec. 23, 1700; Lois, Aug. 19, 1704 (married Jedediah Thomas); Thomas; Foxel, and Ruth; and according to another member of the family: Hannah, born April 10, 1699, died in 1724; John died July 6, 1732, in his thirtieth year; Amos died in 1724, aged five years (he was the first white child born in that part of Middleboro now Lakeville); Eben died in April, 1745, in his twenty-sixth year; Foxel; and Thomas died March 7, 1768.

(IV) Thomas Nelson (2), son of Thomas, was born April 12, 1710, and died March 7, 1768, in Middleboro. He owned the family homestead. He was a man of energy and industry, and gave much time to public affairs. He held the office of lieutenant in the militia. For twenty years he gave efficient service as selectman, and fourteen years as representative

in the General Court at Boston, and was town moderator. His holding the office of representative as long as he did was quite remarkable and speaks volumes for his worthiness, as he lived not only in the extreme western part of a very large town, but in a part that was also the wildest. He married Judith Pierce, daughter of Isaac Pierce. She died Jan. 21, 1792, aged eighty-two years, six months, seventeen days. Their children, all of Middleboro birth, were: John; Thomas, born Feb. 22, 1739; Abigail, born July 1, 1742, who married Andrew Cole, and died July 11, 1830; and Judith, born March 5, 1743, who married Feb. 25, 1765, Roger Haskell, of Middleboro.

(V) Maj. John Nelson, son of Lieut. Thomas, was born Oct. 25, 1737, and was an officer in the Revolution, his record of service being as follows: "2d major, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment, 4th Plymouth county regiment, Massachusetts militia: list of officers commissioned Feb. 10, 1776; also official record of ballot by the House of Representatives, dated May 9, 1776, said Nelson chosen 2d major, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment of Massachusetts militia; appointment concurred in by council May 9, 1776; reported commissioned May 9, 1776. Also major, 4th Plymouth county regiment, service twelve days on an alarm at Bristol, Dec. 8, 1776. Also 2d major, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment, entered service May 6, discharged May 9, and entered Sept. 6, discharged Sept. 12, 1778, service seven days, regiment marching on two alarms at Dartmouth: roll dated Middleboro, Mass." On July 1, 1781, he was commissioned colonel of the 4th regiment of militia. Major Nelson proved himself a useful citizen in time of peace by giving faithful service as selectman and as justice of the peace. His home was two miles north of the old homestead in a house built about 1800. At the raising of this house the customary rejoicing took place, rum flowed freely, everybody indulging in its use in those days, and one athletic young man enlivened the occasion by an exhibition of his skill, standing on his head on the roof-tree or ridgepole. Major Nelson married Nov. 5, 1760, Hope Rounseville, who died Dec. 28, 1820, aged eighty-five years. To this union were born: Hiram; John, who died Aug. 10, 1828, in his fifty-seventh year; Ezra, who died July 25, 1803, aged thirty years; Hope; Phebe, who died Aug. 27, 1844, in her seventy-eighth year; and Judith, born Sept. 6, 1769, who died unmarried Dec. 31, 1858.

(VI) Hiram Nelson, son of Maj. John, was born Feb. 19, 1764, in Middleboro, and died

in the same town Feb. 1, 1838. He married Polly Sampson, born Jan. 16, 1767, who died Aug. 15, 1838. They had one child, Cyrus.

(VII) Cyrus Nelson, son of Hiram, born June 24, 1793, in Middleboro, died Nov. 26, 1869, in Lakeville. He received his schooling in Middleboro, attending school until he was sixteen. He lived about one mile east of the home of his grandfather, Maj. John Nelson, and was engaged in farming on a large scale, also carrying on truck gardening, lumbering and building. He took an active part in town affairs, and for many years held the office of overseer of the poor. In politics he was first a Whig and later a Republican. He attended the Congregational Church of Middleboro. He was twice married, surviving both wives. On Nov. 15, 1821, he married (first) Hannah King, of East Taunton. They had no children, she dying July 20, 1822, in Lakeville. He married (second) July 21, 1827, Eliza Pickens, daughter of Zattu and Rachel (Meade) Pickens, and they had one child, John Hiram.

(VIII) John Hiram Nelson, son of Cyrus, born Feb. 7, 1829, in Middleboro, acquired a good education in the district schools and in Peirce Academy, attending the latter one term, in 1846. In his early manhood he began farming, and by judicious management and wise investment he has become an extensive owner of land, now having a large part of the original Nelson homestead. His home farm is one of the well known places of Lakeville, and is known as "Nelson's Grove," a name given it many years ago. Besides farming he has a large dairy business, is also engaged in lumbering and market gardening, and is an extensive grower of apples. He is known as the handy man of Lakeville, as there is not an article used on the farm that he cannot make. At one time in his early life he was a taxidermist, and he has a number of birds prepared a number of years ago. He is very industrious, and has built several summer cottages on his land along Lake Assowampsett, which he rents. They are about three quarters of a mile from his own place.

Mr. Nelson has never aspired to public office. His political faith is that of the Republican party, but he limits his activity to the casting of his ballot. He is a member of the temperance society of Middleboro. As a farmer of large influence and interests he has long been active in the local grange of the Patrons of Husbandry, and his progressive ideas and practical common sense have been factors in the growth and success of the Grange's worth

and work. He and his wife are members of the Congregational Church of Lakeville.

On Jan. 1, 1857, Mr. Nelson was married to Mary Dean Williams, daughter of Eli and Fannie (Pickens) Williams, of Middleboro, Mass. Their children, all born in Lakeville, are: (1) Chester Williams, born March 28, 1858, is a farmer in Minneapolis, Kans., where he has about one hundred acres under good cultivation. He married April 7, 1885, Lida Alice Haskins, of St. Louis, Mo., and they have had children: Chester Lawrence, born Feb. 15, 1886, who died July 7, 1886; Emma Frances, born March 11, 1887; John Hiram, born July 24, 1890; Florence May, born Sept. 26, 1892; Laura Adelaide, born Sept. 10, 1895; Delmar, born Dec. 16, 1897; Grace Lydia, born Sept. 11, 1900. (2) Hannah King, born Sept. 9, 1860, lives at home with her parents. She is the librarian of the Lakeville Public Library. (3) Fannie Eliza, born Jan. 4, 1863, married Reuben Andrew Gibbs, of Middleboro, Nov. 26, 1885, and they have four children, the first three born in Middleboro, and the fourth in West Barrington, R. I., namely: Harold Nelson, born Oct. 31, 1886; Ruth Frances, Feb. 1, 1889; Frank Bradford, Jan. 9, 1892; Ralph Williams, born June 1, 1895. They had another child, who died in infancy. (4) Mary Luella, born July 26, 1870, is unmarried, at home. (5) Lucy Adelaide, born July 8, 1876, is unmarried.

**WILLIAMS.** Mrs. Mary Dean (Williams) Nelson is a member of the ancient Williams family that was early located at Taunton, Mass. The Williams family of Taunton belongs to that ancient family of the name, of England and Wales, of which Sir Robert Williams, ninth baronet of the house of Williams of Penrhyn, was a lineal descendant from Marchudes of Cyan, Lord of Abergeten, in Denbighshire, of one of the fifteen tribes of North Wales that lived in the time of Rhoderick the Great, King of the Britons, about A. D. 849. The seat of the Welsh Williams family was at Flint, Wales; and in Lincolnshire, Oliver Cromwell, the Protector, was a Williams by right of descent, and was related to Richard Williams, who settled at Taunton, Massachusetts.

Richard Williams, of Taunton, Mass., is a descendant in the eighth generation of Howell Williams, Lord of Rhom, the progenitor of the Williams family in Wales, from whom his descent is through

(II) Morgan Williams married Joan Batten.

(III) Thomas Williams, of Lancashire, died in London.

(IV) John Williams married Margaret Smith.

(V) Richard Williams, a native of Roehampton, settled at Monmouth and Dexter.

(VI) John Williams, of Huntingdonshire, near Wotton-under-Edge, Gloucester.

(VII) William Williams, of Huntingdon, married (second) Jane Woodward.

(VIII) Richard Williams, son of William and Jane, born in England, came to New England and settled first at Dorchester, Mass., in 1633, and is the first of the American family of Williams. He removed to Taunton, and sold land and privileges at Dorchester in October, 1646. He and his sister Elizabeth, then both in New England, were legatees in the will of their sister Jane, of Whetenhurste, Gloucestershire, dated May 30, 1650, and proved June 3, 1655. Richard Williams was a freeman at Plymouth June 5, 1644. He was a deacon, and deputy to the General Court from Taunton. He returned to Dorchester and was a town officer there in 1658. His wife was formerly Frances Dighton, sister of the first wife of Gov. Thomas Dudley. He died July 13, 1683. Their children were: John, who died young; Samuel; Joseph; Nathaniel; Thomas; Benjamin, who married Rebecca, daughter of Capt. George Macy, of Taunton; Elizabeth, who married John Bird, of Dorchester; and Hannah, who married John Parmenter, of Boston.

Through Benjamin and John Williams, sons of Benjamin and grandsons of Richard, came the early Williamses of Easton; at any rate they were the first of the Williams family to settle in that town, where their father took up land about 1700.

(IX) Joseph Williams, son of Richard, married and had children: Richard, Joseph, Benjamin, Ebenezer and Mehitabel. Through Richard, who married and had sons George, Richard and Ebenezer, came some of the Raynham Williamses. George, born in 1745, married Bathsheba King, of Raynham.

Abiel Williams, grandfather of Mrs. Nelson, was born in Raynham in 1764. He married Polly Dean, born 1766, died Jan. 23, 1814, in Raynham. Their children were: Jonathan, Polly, Hannah, Eli, Sally, Eli (2) and Augustus Dean.

Eli Williams, son of Abiel, was born April 12, 1796, in Raynham, and died in Lakeville Dec. 6, 1884. He was educated in his native town, leaving the schoolroom in his boyhood, as his father died when he was but twelve years





*John A. King*

of age. He followed farming on a large scale and met with success in that line, accumulating a considerable fortune for the time. He came to Lakeville about 1830 and bought the old Foster farm, and was engaged in its cultivation up to the time of his death. In the war of 1812 he was as active as his years permitted, serving on coast duty at New Bedford. During the winters of his early life he went South and engaged in lumbering in Georgia and Alabama. Mr. Williams was noted for his skill in the making of tools, or in fact of almost any article desired. While his time was given over to the work of his farms, he was nevertheless interested in public affairs, but at no time did he consider the holding of public office. He was a member of the temperance society, and his religious connection was with the Congregational Church of Middleboro. Politically he was a Whig and Republican.

Mr. Williams was united in marriage with Fannie Pickens, born May 15, 1802, died Oct. 13, 1892, in Lakeville. Four children blessed this union, as follows: (1) Eli Wilson, born Oct. 12, 1830, died Feb. 22, 1901, in Lakeville. He married Nov. 18, 1858, Emmeline F. Elms, daughter of Cyrus and Silence (Robinson) Elms, and had three children, Herbert (unmarried), Lizzie M. (married Frank Leonard) and Emma R. (married Samuel W. Lucas). (2) Fannie P., born April 14, 1832, in Lakeville, married William Hoard Peirce, of Taunton, Dec. 3, 1863. No children. (3) Mary Dean, a graduate of the Bridgewater normal school, married John Hiram Nelson. (4) Helen Antoinette, born March 3, 1848, in Lakeville, married June 1, 1868, James Israel Dean, of Taunton, and has one child Ellsworth Sprague Dean.

JOHN M. YOUNG, wholesale and retail coal dealer, president of the Pardee-Young Coal Company, Fall River, Mass., while not a representative of an old New England family is a representative type of a class of citizens of foreign birth who have come into New England and by their keen business acumen, by their energy, thrift and enterprise, have done much toward the development commercially of the resources of this section. It is in no small degree that the now wonderful manufacturing centers of New England are indebted for the great growth they have made to the foreign element that has come into them, and especially marked in the city of Fall River in this respect have been the Scotch and English immigrants drawn hither by the opportunities the manufacturing presents. And among the

many Scotch citizens of Fall River who have made their strong personalities felt in the advancement of the interests of the city of their adoption and the welfare of its people is the gentleman whose name introduces this article.

Born Oct. 4, 1836, in Carminnock, Scotland, John M. Young is the fourth son in the family of ten children born to James and Agnes (Muir) Young, the surname Young being that of a family of antiquity and distinction in Scotland and as well in England, bearing coats of arms and titles. It was Sir John Young, knight, who accompanied Mary Queen of Scots as her chamberlain on her return from France to Scotland in 1561 and received from her the grant of the manor of Leny, N. B. Bridget Young, the first wife of Governor Willys of Connecticut, was representative of a family of prominence and influence, and bore a coat of arms. She was the daughter of William Young, who lived in Kenton or Caynton, Shropshire, where his great-grandfather, William Young, was sheriff in 1492, the office of sheriff being then one of importance, generally one of appointment by the king. But it is intended especially here to review the antecedents so far as known, and the personal history, of our fellow citizen, John M. Young, alluded to in the foregoing. Mr. Young obtained his education in the schools of his native place and in the year 1856 sailed for America, reaching New York harbor on Easter Sunday. During the succeeding nine years he was employed in the cities of Buffalo and Rochester, N. Y. In 1865 he located in Fall River, this Commonwealth, where he has since, through his keen business ability, his industry and the close attention he has given to his business affairs, forged steadily to the front until he occupies high position in the business life of the city and in citizenship, being among the substantial men of his adopted place.

On locating in Fall River Mr. Young for a period of three years resumed his employment in the flouring line, being employed in the Chace & Nason mills of the city. From 1868 to 1874 he was occupied as librarian and secretary of the Fall River Young Men's Christian Association. His next step was the beginning of the line of business he afterward became so successful in, entering the employ of Mr. M. T. Bennett, a coal dealer in Fall River, remaining with him for three years. In the year 1878, associated with Mr. Charles A. Pardee, he engaged in the coal business for himself, the location of the firm of Pardee & Young being on Davol street, where in time the change of a leased wharf to that of one of their own was

made, from which these enterprising and far-sighted business men have developed an extensive and lucrative wholesale and retail coal trade. In time the business merged into the Pardee-Young Company, and in 1908 the firm style became the Pardee-Young Coal Company, Mr. Young being its president. The office of the concern is at No. 24 Bedford street, Fall River.

Mr. Young has been a director of the Troy Coöperative Bank since its organization, in 1880, and for years he has been chairman of the security committee of that institution. He is president of the Fall River Trade and Industry Association, was for some years supreme treasurer of the American Order of Druids and was chairman of the Fall River Board of Health. He is a member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Fall River Lodge, I. O. O. F., and of the N. E. O. P.

In 1867 Mr. Young was married to Margaret J. Blake, a native of Nova Scotia, who died April 25, 1902. She was a woman of remarkable energy of character, and was very active in religious life, her association in that direction being chiefly with the Central Congregational Church, of which she was a member. She was also ardently interested in patriotic ways, being a member of Richard Borden Woman's Relief Corps, No. 106, and in social and beneficiary lines belonging to the Ladies' Benefit Society, of which she was president, to Hiawatha Rebekah Lodge, to the Order of the Eastern Star and the New England Order of Protection, being grand chaplain of the last named organization. To Mr. and Mrs. Young were born three children: (1) Elmer B., who is connected with William C. Atwood & Co., of Fall River, married Amelia Davis, of Fall River, great-great-granddaughter of Col. Joseph Durfee, who built the first cotton mill in Fall River in 1811. (2) John M., Jr., who is engaged in manufacturing pursuits, married Carrie Lowell, of Fall River. (3) Edwin R. is engaged in the poultry raising business in Somerset. He married Margaret S. Tobey, of Providence, R. I., and they have four children: Ruth M., Edwin R., Charles B. and Edith M.

EDMUND LEONARD GIFFORD, for many years a well-known contracting mason in Fall River, was a descendant in the eighth generation of one of the earliest settlers in southeastern Massachusetts. We give the lineage from the emigrant ancestor, numbering the generations in chronological order.

(I) William Gifford, of record in 1647 at

Stamford, Conn., and William Gifford, of Sandwich, Mass., and a member of the grand inquest, Plymouth, 1650, are believed by the compiler of the "Gifford Gen." to be one and the same person. He died in 1686-87, and in his will probated March 2d of that year he gives to his children John, Hannaniah, William, Christopher, Robert, Jonathan, James and Mary; and to his grandchildren Temperance, John, Robert, Experience and Sarah Kirby (children of Richard Kirby). He also gave £5 "to the service and improvement of my friends called Quakers." He seems to have left a considerable property among his children, including lands at Sacounnessett or Fal-mouth. He was committed by the court in 1658 for not taking the oath of allegiance; again in 1659 for affronting the marshal, and in 1660 for being at Quaker meetings.

(II) Robert Gifford, son of William, married Sarah, daughter of Stephen Wing, of Sandwich, who died the 20th of the 6th month, 1720. It seems he had married again previous to making his will (in 1724), which document was probated April 30, 1730, and in which he gives to his children Jeremiah, Benjamin, Stephen, Timothy and Simeon. Stephen Wing of Sandwich, in his will dated Dec. 2, 1700, and probated July 13, 1710, gave to his daughter Sarah Gifford and grandson Jeremiah Gifford.

(III) Stephen Gifford, son of Robert, married Mary, and their children were: Stephen, born Jan. 30, 1711-12 (died Feb. 23, 1711-12); Patience, born Dec. 16, 1712; Hannaniah, born Aug. 20, 1714; Susannah, born May 24, 1716; Priscilla, born June 17, 1718; Keziah, born Feb. 2, 1720; Abigail, born Nov. 4, 1721; Mary, born Aug. 12, 1723; Ruth, born Oct. 5, 1725; and Benjamin, born Feb. 2, 1727-28.

(IV) Benjamin Gifford, son of Stephen, was born Feb. 2, 1727-28. (A Benjamin by will, 25th of 10th month, 1778, probated May 4, 1779, gives to sons Stephen, Chadwick, Benjamin, and to daughters Grace and Ruth.—See "Leonard Papers," New Bedford Public Library.)

(V) John Gifford, son of Benjamin, born Aug. 28, 1754, married Ruth Luther, born Aug. 6, 1754. They lived in Westport, Mass. Their children were: Warren, born July 29, 1775; Weston, Oct. 12, 1776; Luther, Aug. 17, 1778; Anna, April 3, 1780; Lydia, Oct. 24, 1781; Peleg, Sept. 17, 1783; Levi, June 15, 1785; Isaac, Jan. 15, 1787; Maria, Sept. 2, 1788; Mary, July 2, 1790; Lucretia, May 10, 1793; Benjamin, Dec. 3, 1795; Weston (2), May 2, 1796; and one born dead, Jan. 19, 1792.

(VI) Weston Gifford was born in Fall River,

Mass., May 2, 1796. On Dec. 3, 1819, he married Sarah Wordell, born May 2, 1801, daughter of Gershom and Peace (Borden) Wordell, and they had three children: Weston A., who married Clara Russell, was a farmer, and resided in the Indian Town section of Fall River; Leonard; and Sarah J., who married Richmond Frelove, a farmer, and resided at Indian Town.

(VII) Leonard Gifford, son of Weston and Sarah (Wordell) Gifford, was born in Fall River, Mass., May 10, 1821. He resided in the Indian Town section, where he engaged in farming all his life, dying Feb. 26, 1903. On April 16, 1843, he married Lovina Frelove, born April 16, 1825, died March 4, 1895, daughter of Thomas and Betsey (Thurston) Frelove. Their children were: Edmund Leonard; Mary Maria, widow of George C. Terry, now residing in Fall River; John R., residing in Providence; Charles, who died in infancy; Charles H., residing in Fall River; Frank, who died in infancy; Melissa J., who married Fred Brightman and died in Fall River; Lovina Elizabeth, who married (first) Frank Terry and (second) Ezra Macomber, and died in Fall River; Andrew A., of Fall River; and Everett L., also of Fall River.

(VIII) Edmund Leonard Gifford, son of Leonard and Lovina (Frelove) Gifford, was born Jan. 8, 1844, at the family homestead on Blossom road, in the Indian Town section of the city of Fall River. When he was a young man he learned the mason's trade, which he always followed. For about twenty years he lived in North Westport, near the Narrows, and his business took him so much more into the city than in the town in which he lived that he was as well known on that side of the Watuppa pond as on the east side. Early in his business career he began to take jobs on his own account, and it was as a contracting mason and builder that he established a fine reputation. He was always known as a man who, when he undertook a piece of work, would see that it was done thoroughly and conscientiously. All of his contracts were carried out under his personal supervision. His reputation brought him about all the work that he could conveniently supervise. His most important undertakings were in the line of mill construction in the city. Of these works, the construction of the Richard Borden No. 2 mill was the largest. He had numerous contracts for additions to mill buildings and for their repair. One of his contracts under way at the time of his death was the construction of the addition to the American

Linen Company's buildings. A shrewd business man, wholly competent, absolutely honest and trustworthy in every respect, Mr. Gifford was quiet and rather retiring in a social way, but a "comfortable man" to know. He was a good judge of horses and always drove a good one. He moved from North Westport to Fall River and during all of the twenty years that he lived in the city occupied the house on Grove street in which he died June 18, 1909. He was buried in Oak Grove cemetery.

Mr. Gifford was made a Master Mason in Noquochoke Lodge, A. F. & A. M., at South Westport, and later became a member of Narragansett Lodge, at Fall River. He was a member of the Fall River Chapter, Fall River Council, Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, K. T., and the Scottish Rite bodies, reaching the thirty-second degree. He was also a member of the Mystic Shrine.

On Dec. 27, 1868, Mr. Gifford was married in North Westport to Mrs. Mary A. (Wordell) Wood, widow of Stephen A. Wood; she was born Oct. 17, 1844, in North Westport, daughter of Gershom and Sylvia (Mosher) Wordell. Two children were born to this union: Peace, on Feb. 5, 1870, and Frank Wood, on Oct. 17, 1874.

For many years Mrs. Gifford has been an invalid, and though not confined to the house has been unable to move without assistance. But though physically incapacitated, she has remained cheerful and by her unusual will power has been able to accomplish many things which would seem almost impossible. Her interest in her household and the affairs of the town remains undiminished.

(IX) Peace Gifford, born Feb. 5, 1870, was married April 29, 1890, to Clarence E. Hambly, a well-known merchant in Fall River. To them have been born two children: Mildred Linda Gifford, Nov. 30, 1892; and Earl Payson Brownell, Feb. 5, 1902. Mrs. Hambly is regent of Quequechan Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution.

(IX) Frank Wood Gifford, born Oct. 17, 1874, was associated in business with his father during the latter's lifetime and now carries on work in the same line on his own account. He was married (first), Oct. 17, 1895, to Edith E. Jones, and they had three children: Edmund Wood, born Jan. 8, 1898; Edith Mae, born April 3, 1899; and Frederick C., born in December, 1901, who died April 7, 1902. Mr. Gifford's second marriage was to Ethel Gifford, and they have three children: Althea Lincoln, born Aug. 30, 1904; Frances



Macomber, March 15, 1908; Beatrice Wordell, Nov. 4, 1909.

GEORGE E. BRIGGS, one of the active, public spirited citizens of New Bedford, Mass., was born in Bakerville, Dartmouth, Aug. 22, 1854.

The Briggs family was early planted in America, the ancestor of many of the name in southern Massachusetts being (I) Hon. John Briggs, who was born in 1609, and who died in 1690. He was one of those admitted as an inhabitant of the Island of Aquidneck in 1638, and was one of the company of thirty-eight who signed the compact for the formation of a "body politick" April 30, 1639, at Portsmouth, where he continued to reside, becoming one of the influential men of the Colony. He was made a freeman March 16, 1641; assistant in 1648; and in 1649 he was licensed to keep an ordinary and to entertain strangers. This ordinary he kept for many years, and there the court met as well as the town authorities. He was a commissioner in 1654-55-56-59-61-62-63; juryman in 1656; deputy to the General Court 1664-65-66-68-69. On Oct. 16, 1662, for forty-two pounds, he purchased of John Dunham, Sr., and Abigail, his wife, his share in the Dartmouth Purchase. A portion of this purchase he sold to Philip Cummings, of Dartmouth, June 20, 1687. He married Sarah Cornell, daughter of Thomas (Leonard's Notes), and their children were: John, who married Hannah Fisher; Thomas, who married Mary Fisher (she and Hannah were daughters of Edward and Judith Fisher of Portsmouth); Enoch, who married Hannah Wilcox; Job, whose wife's Christian name was Eleanor; Susanna, who married a Norway; and William.

(II) Thomas Briggs, son of Hon. John, died June 12, 1720. He was a member of Capt. Peleg Sanford's troop of horse in 1667. He was made a freeman May 6, 1673, and was chosen a member of the grand jury from Dartmouth June 2, 1685, of which town he was an inhabitant, having succeeded to his father's lands there. He married Mary Fisher, who died in 1717. Their children were: Mary, born Aug. 9, 1671, married John Akin; Susanna, born May 14, 1672, married Stephen Wilcox; Deborah, born Oct. 16, 1674, married Henry Howland; Hannah, born May 5, 1677, married a Dyre; John was born Oct. 2, 1678; Thomas, born Aug. 27, 1684, married April 25, 1706, Mary Allen, daughter of Ebenezer Allen.

(III) John Briggs, son of Thomas, born Oct. 2, 1678, died in 1753. He married Pa-

tience, and they made their home in Dartmouth. Their six children were: Wesson (or Weston), born Nov. 4, 1702, married Content Howland; Thomas, born Feb. 10, 1704, married Nov. 20, 1729, Hope Smith; Jeremiah married (intentions published Feb. 13, 1742) Amie Tripp; Ruth; Anna married 27th, 11th month, 1747-48, Benjamin Howland; and Mary married Feb. 10, 1731, George Allen.

(IV) Wesson Briggs, son of John, born Nov. 4, 1702, married Content Howland, daughter of Nathaniel Howland. He died in 1729, and she married (second) Jan. 17, 1733, Thomas Howland. She was appointed administratrix of his estate, which was inventoried at £546, 18s., 9d. To Wesson and Content Briggs were born: Lydia, born Aug. 22, 1725, married (intentions published Nov. 8, 1753) William Sherman; and Walter, born Nov. 25, 1727, married March 10, 1754, Hannah Russell.

(V) Walter Briggs, son of Wesson and Content, born Nov. 25, 1727, died in August, 1765. He married March 10, 1754, Hannah Russell, daughter of James Russell, and they had two children: Rebecca, born July 28, 1756, married March 9, 1775, Charles Russell; Weston married Judith Akin.

(VI) Weston Briggs, son of Walter, born Sept. 25, 1760, married (intentions published Oct. 19, 1783) Judith Akin, born Jan. 4, 1762. Their children were: Walter, born May 27, 1786, who married Phebe Akin; Hannah, born March 24, 1788; Elihu, born April 29, 1790, mentioned below; Mary, born June 5, 1794; Weston, born May 27, 1801; David, born Aug. 18, 1802; and John, born July 31, 1805.

(VII) Elihu Briggs, son of Weston, born April 29, 1790, married Nov. 8, 1810, Polly Kelley, daughter of Browning O. Kelley, and they had children as follows: (1) Judith A., born July 11, 1811, married Henry M. Smith Jan. 23, 1834, and died Jan. 30, 1906. (2) Charles, born Sept. 24, 1814, died Aug. 12, 1889. He was twice married, on May 2, 1836, to Hannah Wilbur, and Nov. 20, 1856, to Harriet S. Cotton. (3) Mary, born March 29, 1816, died in 1841. She was married April 14, 1834, to Joshua G. Baker. (4) Amy, born in 1817, married Amos C. Baker March 23, 1836, and died March 2, 1896. (5) Elihu is mentioned below. (6) David C., born Aug. 11, 1822, died Nov. 4, 1883. He married (first) Betsey Jane Smith June 19, 1847, and (second) Susan Sophia Henry May 3, 1852. (7) Susan K., born Sept. 26, 1825, married Joshua G. Baker Jan. 15, 1842, and died Jan. 9, 1860. (8) William Penn, born Jan. 2, 1830, died Jan. 23, 1893. On Jan. 3, 1859, he married Susan

E. Brownell, and on Oct. 16, 1881, he married Arabella T. Hafford. (9) George Fox, born Jan. 2, 1830, was lost at sea from the bark "Harvest," of New Bedford, in 1851.

(VIII) Elihu Briggs, son of Elihu and Polly, born Nov. 18, 1819, died Aug. 23, 1902. On Oct. 24, 1841, he married (first) Lydia A. Brown, and (second) April 17, 1851, Mary E. Baker, born May 2, 1833, daughter of the late Capt. Michael and Jane Eliza (Dixon) Baker. Mrs. Jane Eliza (Dixon) Baker was born in Alexandria, Va., Jan. 2, 1808, and occupied the old homestead at Bakerville which sheltered her for nearly fourscore years. She died in 1901.

(IX) George E. Briggs, son of Elihu and Mary E. (Baker) Briggs, attended the district schools of Dartmouth for the first decade of his life, and completed his education at the New Bedford high school. In 1871 he began a four years' service in the Morse Twist Drill and Machine Company. In 1875 he left to learn the carpenter's trade with his father, who for many years was successfully engaged in contracting and building in this vicinity, and in 1879 they formed a partnership which continued until 1883, when it was dissolved, the son carrying on the business alone. Many buildings in the city attest to his superior workmanship. He continued in this business as a contractor until 1891. He had, naturally, become much interested in real estate and its development, and had erected about one hundred tenements on his own account. These interests have engrossed much of his attention since.

Mr. Briggs has never been a man who sought public position, but he recognizes public service as an obligation of good citizenship, and does not believe in shirking such duties as may come. He served in the common council in 1882-83-84, and on the board of assessors in 1894-95-96, the last two years being chairman of the board. His work as a member of this body has given him the greatest prominence. He had taken an active part in agitating reform in the method of assessing taxes on real estate, and in March, 1894, consented to become a candidate for the unexpired term of William A. Russell. He was elected, and many radical measures were instituted. In the face of unparalleled business depression the land values were increased from \$9,876,647 to \$14,712,601, the total value of assessed estate from \$44,475,095 to \$51,434,925, and with a tax levy over \$26,000 larger than the levy of 1893 the tax rate was reduced from \$17.50 to \$15.60, and more than one third of the valuations had

been reduced or left unchanged. In the following December he was a candidate for reelection, and although he was repudiated by both leading political parties, owing to personal grievances of their leaders caused by the assessment, he was reelected by an overwhelming plurality. Mr. Briggs was a leader in the organization of the Whitman Mills, which after the depression of 1894 greatly stimulated the growth of the entire city in 1895-96, and he has been a director of the corporation since its organization. In 1897 he was an energetic promoter of the semi-centennial celebration and as chairman of the committees having charge of the most important features contributed largely to its success.

Mr. Briggs was one of the incorporators of the New Bedford Textile School, an enterprise that passed through some vicissitudes before being placed securely on its feet—two of its presidents being lost by death in one year, and it was further affected by financial depression in the country and a prolonged strike in local industrial circles. Mr. Briggs accepted the presidency in 1898, when the future of the school seemed uncertain, and at a time when everybody else seemed to have lost interest in the enterprise. By his energy and push he succeeded in arousing the latent energies of the directors, and mainly through his efforts the building and equipment of the school was begun. \$50,000 was soon after paid into its treasury from the city and Commonwealth, and a new brick building, 64 by 110 feet, three stories high, with limestone trimmings, was constructed, and it was dedicated in 1899, this being the first building constructed for a textile school in this country, the schools at Philadelphia and Lowell occupying buildings erected for other purposes. Mr. Briggs continued at the head of this institution for four years, during which period its affairs prospered greatly and during which time the property between the school and Maxfield street was acquired and a large extension to the south constructed. In recent years Mr. Briggs has devoted much time to foreign travel, making several voyages to Europe and South America.

On Nov. 18, 1885, Mr. Briggs was married to Louise, daughter of Thomas Donaghy, of New Bedford, and they have one son, George E., Jr., born Nov. 26, 1891, who graduated from the New Bedford high school in June, 1910, and the following September entered Dartmouth College.

WILLIAM HENRY SHAW, late of Brockton, where for a number of years he was exten-

sively engaged in general contracting, and where his death occurred Sept. 20, 1905, was a descendant of one of New England's oldest families, the name being a common one and the family numerous in a number of the towns of the Old Colony since less than a decade after the landing of the Pilgrims.

(I) John Shaw, the immigrant of this branch of the Shaw family, was in New England as early as 1627, in which year he was a planter at Plymouth and shared in the division of cattle. He became one of the first settlers of Middleboro in 1662, and was a purchaser of land in Dartmouth in 1665. His wife Alice was buried at Plymouth, Mass., March 6, 1654-55. He died Oct. 24, 1694. His children were: John, Jr., James, Jonathan and Abigail (who married Stephen Bryant).

(II) Jonathan Shaw, born in England, came with his parents to New England, and was an early settler at Plymouth. He was twice married, (first) to Phebe Watson and (second) to Persis, widow of Benajah Pratt and daughter of Deacon John Dunham. His children were: Hannah, Jonathan, Jr., Phebe, Mary, George, Lydia, and Benjamin and Benoni, twins.

(III) Jonathan Shaw, Jr., was born in 1663. His first wife, Mehitable (Pratt), died in 1712, and he married (second) in 1715 Mary Darling, who died a widow in 1754, aged eighty years. His children were: Jonathan, Phebe, Persis, Mehitable, James, Hannah, Elizabeth, Priscilla, Abigail, Samuel and Rebecca.

(IV) Jonathan Shaw (3), born in 1689, in Middleboro, Mass., married (first) Elizabeth Atwood and (second) Sarah Rich. His children, all save the youngest born to the first marriage, were: Nathaniel, Mary, Nathaniel (2), Elizabeth, Sarah, Jonathan and Thomas.

(V) Capt. Nathaniel Shaw, born in 1718, married Hannah Perkins, daughter of Luke Perkins, and their children were: Mary, Elizabeth, Nathaniel, Joseph, Hannah, Ruth, Jonathan, Deliverance and Zilpha. The father, as had his father and grandfather Shaw before him, lived in what became the town of Plympton. Nathaniel Shaw was commissioned captain of the North Plympton company of military in 1762.

(VI) Lieut. Joseph Shaw, son of Capt. Nathaniel, was born in the town of Plympton in 1749, and died Aug. 4, 1805, at the age of fifty-six years. He made his home in the town of his nativity, which later became the town of Carver. He was a man well known and followed the occupation of farming. He was a

soldier in the Revolutionary war, and died while in the prime of life. He married Lydia Shaw, and their children were: George, Lydia, Nathaniel, Joseph, Jr., Oliver, Ruth, Isaac, Betsey, Waitstill, Hannah, Cephas and Elkina.

(VII) Nathaniel Shaw, son of Lieut. Joseph, born in 1780, married Lucy Fuller, daughter of Issachar and Lucy (Tinkham) Fuller, and they made their home in Carver, where he was engaged in farming and where they died. Their children were: Nathaniel, Gilbert, George, Wilson, Joseph and Lucy.

(VIII) Nathaniel Shaw (2), son of Nathaniel, was born in Carver, where he was engaged in farming, and also was extensively engaged in lumbering and the manufacture of box boards. He died in his native town, where he had married Betsey Shurtliff, daughter of Abiel Shurtliff, and they were the parents of children as follows: Lucy, Betsey, Elbridge, Watson, Nathaniel, Gilbert, Joseph and Sabie.

(IX) Gilbert Shaw, son of Nathaniel (2), was born in Carver, Mass., where he was engaged in farming and teaming. He died in Brockton, where he had lived several years prior to his death. He married Frances E. Mitchell, who was a native of Virginia, and their children were: William H. is mentioned below; Gilbert Warren resides in Plympton, where he is a manufacturer of wooden boxes; Elmer resides in Wareham, where he is engaged in teaming and contracting; Emma is the wife of Henry Freeman, and they reside in Kingston, Mass.; Hattie is the wife of Ellis B. Ford, and they reside in Brockton; Melinda is the wife of George W. Cushman, and they reside in Kingston, Massachusetts.

(X) William Henry Shaw, son of Gilbert and Frances E. (Mitchell) Shaw, was born Aug. 18, 1857, in the town of Carver, Mass., and acquired his education in the Carver schools. At the age of sixteen he began his business career as a contracting teamster. He early showed a remarkable faculty for handling big teaming propositions and moving problems and in the earliest days of Brockton's rapid growth was active in his line of business. He operated many teams and for a long time had immense teaming contracts for the growing city, looking after street, health, water and other departmental teaming work. He also operated the street sprinkling system at various times. There was no man who knew how to handle big jobs better than Mr. Shaw and he was frequently employed in Boston, Middleboro and other sections of the State, and also took and carried through a number of excavating projects, such as the opening of new road-

ways, the cutting of ways for street car routes and railroad spurs.

Mr. Shaw was a hard worker and never hesitated to take hold of a job with pick and shovel, or as driver and worker around the wagons. He paid a great deal of attention to his equipments, especially to his horses, and was about the stable a great deal in the morning looking after the animals.

Mr. Shaw was for upward of fifteen years connected with the board of health, and the sanitary work incidental thereto. He had also had for years teams and men employed in the highway department, handling the snow plows for a number of winters and also running sprinkling carts.

Something more than a year prior to his death Mr. Shaw was sent for by Worcester parties to unload some big cars for the Worcester & Boston Street Railway Company, which several other contractors had tried, unsuccessfully, to cope with. Mr. Shaw unloaded the cars without trouble and proved his title to his reputation. He also hauled the big new cars from South Framingham to Wellesley some time before his death, pushing them through on Sundays to carry out the contract, and had an interesting court experience at that time with some of the irate citizens who were opposed to the railway going through Wellesley streets. He also had the sub-contract, through the contracting firm of J. F. Shaw & Co., of Boston, for the construction of the street car railway from Fall River, Mass., to Newport, R. I., as well as the contract for the construction of the line from Norwich to New London, Conn. His last important job was the hauling and setting up of the big pumping engine of the Brockton waterworks in the Silver Lake section.

In political faith Mr. Shaw was a stalwart Republican. He attended the Unity Church, of which his wife is a regular attendant.

On Nov. 29, 1883, Mr. Shaw was united in marriage to Etta Frances Eames, daughter of Daniel and Margaret (Sawyer) Eames, of Brockton, and to this union came one son, Edward Lincoln, born June 11, 1886, in Brockton, where he was for a time prior to his father's death associated with the latter in the contracting business. Since his father's death he has continued in the general expressing business, and also conducts a harnessmaking shop. He married March 27, 1909, Mary Y. McMann, of Brockton, and they are the parents of one daughter.

William H. Shaw died suddenly of heart failure in his barn near his home, at No. 451

Warren avenue, Brockton, Sept. 20, 1905, the event being a strange coincidence, for several years before his father, far advanced in years, expired suddenly in the same barn, early in the morning (the time of day of the son's death, and from the same cause).

In the death of Mr. Shaw the city of Brockton lost a citizen well known by a wide circle of social and business acquaintances. Said at the time one who knew him: "William Henry Shaw, who has just passed to a better world, was one of the most amiable and genial of men in this city. Naturally of great executive ability, ill health sometimes prevented the accomplishment of business projects that a more robust constitution would have made easy. He was a warm-hearted friend to all the public and will be sadly missed wherever known."

Mrs. William H. Shaw is also descended from historic old New England ancestry, her line through the Eames family being as follows:

Anthony Eames, born in Dorsetshire, England, about 1595, came to this country, and was at Charlestown, a proprietor, 1634. He removed to Hingham, there in 1636, and a freeman March 9, 1636-37; was representative that year and the following, and in 1643. He was lieutenant, and about his choice as captain grew the fierce controversy that long convulsed the Colony. He removed to Marshfield and was representative in Plymouth Colony most of the time between 1653 and 1661 inclusive. He perhaps was father of John, who died at Hingham, and of Mark. His son Mark bought a house and land with him in Marshfield Dec. 10, 1651. The Christian name of the wife of Anthony Eames is said to have been Margery or Marjorie, whom he married in England.

Deacon Josiah Eames, whose wife also was an Eames before her marriage, probably a descendant of Anthony Eames (above), came to Bridgewater from Marshfield and lived in the North Precinct, later North Bridgewater and now Brockton.

Elisha Eames, son of Deacon Josiah, married Sarah, born in 1767, daughter of Timothy and Sarah (Alden) Packard, he a descendant of Samuel Packard, who came from Windham, near Hingham, England, in the ship "Diligence," in 1638, and settled in Hingham, Mass., thence removing to West Bridgewater, from whom his descent was through Zaccheus and Capt. Abiel Packard; and she a descendant of John Alden and Priscilla (Mullens), of the "Mayflower," 1620, through Joseph, Deacon Joseph and Samuel Alden. Mr. and Mrs. Eames had children: Josiah and Isaac.



The mother died July 18, 1790, and the father married (second) Anna Mann, of Randolph, Mass.; they had one daughter, Betsey.

Josiah Eames, son of Elisha, married Rebecca Noyes, daughter of Ephraim Noyes, and their children were: Rebecca married Josiah Leonard, and she died in East Stoughton; Sarah died at the age of twenty-seven years, unmarried; Luther married (first) Betsey C. Hathaway and (second) Mary M. Cole, and he died in North Carver; Daniel married (first) Lucy Kingman and (second) Margaret Sawyer; Betsey married Ira Bisbee and she died in North Bridgewater; Ephraim, who married Lois Leach, is residing in Pocasset, Mass.; Spencer died at the age of twenty-two years; Diantha, who married Asa Stone, Jr., died in Providence, Rhode Island.

Daniel Eames, son of Josiah, was born April 4, 1815, in Abington, Mass., and died March 2, 1885, in Brockton, where the greater part of his life was spent. For a number of years he was engaged in the livery and boarding stable business. In early life he conducted an express route between Brockton and Boston. Of an industrious nature, he carried on various lines of business during his long life, for a time being engaged in general teaming, and was one of the first to venture in the ice business in the town of North Bridgewater. For several years he also conducted a marble works. He was fond of dumb animals, to which he was always kind and considerate. Although not of rugged constitution, he was nevertheless industrious and energetic.

Mr. Eames married (first) Nov. 2, 1837, Lucy Kingman, daughter of Seth Kingman, and to this union were born the following children: Sarah, who died in infancy; Ellis Bradford, who died in infancy; Daniel Bradford, born June 6, 1844, a physician by profession, who resides at Point Loma, Cal.; and George Edward, who died in infancy. The mother of these children died Nov. 22, 1855, and Mr. Eames married (second) Oct. 2, 1856, Margaret Sawyer, daughter of Lewis and Margaret (Brown) Sawyer, of Rutland, Vt. She passed away in Brockton Oct. 9, 1907. By this marriage there were two daughters, namely: Sarah Ann, born Feb. 5, 1858, who died in Brockton, unmarried; and Etta Frances, born May 18, 1863, who married William H. Shaw.

PERKINS (Plympton family). Since the early years of the eighteenth century the Plympton branch of the earlier Hampton-Charlestown family of this name has lived and

figured prominently in the affairs of the town. The records of Plympton evidence their activity in important and official relations. Of the early generations, one Josiah Perkins was town clerk for the long period of forty years, from 1739 to 1779. He was followed in that same relation by Zephaniah Perkins, who served from 1780 to 1786, and also as town treasurer, 1780-81. William Perkins was selectman in 1831-32; Martin, in 1837; and William, perhaps, a later William, was selectman in 1865, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871 and 1880; and a William Perkins was town clerk from 1862 to 1871. During the American Revolution the Perkinses of Plympton were active from start to finish, among those represented in the ranks of the Patriot army being Josiah, Luke, Gideon, Joshua, Zephaniah, Joshua, Jr., Nathan, Ebenezer and Calvin Perkins.

There follows in part the genealogy of the Plympton Perkins family.

(I) Abraham Perkins appears in 1638 as one of the first settlers of Hampton, then in Massachusetts, now New Hampshire, in which town he was made a freeman May 13, 1640. Mr. Perkins was a man of good education, an excellent penman, and was much employed in town business. An old family Bible still preserved among his descendants gives the births of eleven of his thirteen children. He died Aug. 31, 1683, aged about seventy-two. His widow Mary died May 29, 1706, aged eighty-eight. Their children were: Mary, born Sept. 2, 1639; Abraham, born Sept. 2, 1639; Luke, born in 1640-41; Humphrey, born Jan. 22, 1642; James, born April 11, 1644; Timothy, born Oct. 5, 1646; James (2), born Oct. 5, 1647; Jonathan, born May 30, 1650; David, born Feb. 28, 1653; Abigail, born April 2, 1655; Timothy, born June 26, 1657; Sarah, born July 26, 1659; and Humphrey (2), born May 17, 1661.

(II) Luke Perkins, born in 1640-41, married March 9, 1663, Hannah, widow of Henry Cookery, and daughter of Robert Long, Sr. As a boy of about fourteen, in 1654, he apprenticed himself with the consent of his parents to Samuel Carter, a shoemaker of Charlestown, Mass. Mrs. Perkins was admitted to the First Church in 1668. Luke Perkins died March 20, 1709-10, and his wife died Nov. 16, 1715. Their children were: Henry; John, born May 10, 1664; Luke, born March 14, 1665, who died when young; Luke (2), born March 18, 1667; Elizabeth, born April 15, 1670; John, born April 15, 1670; Abraham, baptized 28th of 5th month, 1672; Hannah,



*William Robison*

born Dec. 9, 1673; and Mary, born April 5, 1676.

(III) Luke Perkins (2), born March 18, 1667, was the ancestor of nearly all—if not all—who bear the Perkins name in Plymouth county. He married May 31, 1688, Martha, born Aug. 16, 1664, daughter of Lot and Elizabeth (Walton) Conant. Mr. Perkins lived in Marblehead, Beverly, Wenham, Ipswich and Plympton. The family moved from Ipswich to Plympton, Mass., about 1714. Mr. Perkins was a blacksmith, the first of that trade to settle in Plympton, and it is said that a lot of eighteen acres of land was deeded him at Rocky Run in Plympton as an inducement to settle there as a blacksmith. It is worthy of note that many of his descendants have been iron workers of one kind or another down to the present time. He received from his uncle David Perkins of Bridgewater the latter's lands in Abington, one third of the Solomon Leonard Purchase and two thirds of the John Robbins Purchase. Mr. Perkins died in Plympton, Dec. 27, 1748, aged nearly eighty-two years. His widow died Jan. 2, 1754, in her ninetieth year. Their children were: John, born April 5, 1689, at Marblehead; Martha, born Sept. 19, 1691; Hannah, born March 12, 1693; Luke, born Sept. 17, 1695; Mark, baptized April 30, 1699, in Beverly, Mass.; and Josiah, born in 1700.

(IV) Deacon Josiah Perkins, son of Luke and Martha, born in 1700, died Oct. 15, 1789. He married (first) Deborah, daughter of Nehemiah Bennett, of Middleboro, Mass., and their children were born as follows: Nathan, 1723; William, 1724; John, 1726; Martha, 1727; Joshua, 1729; Abner, 1731; Josiah, 1732; Luke, 1733; Abner (2), 1735; Deborah, 1737; Hannah, 1740; Zephaniah, 1742; Isaac, 1744. The father married (second) Rebecca Parker. He was town clerk for forty years.

(V) Zephaniah Perkins, born April 19, 1742, died May 4, 1808, in Plympton. He married Dec. 22, 1763, Patience Bosworth Ripley, of Plympton, daughter of William Ripley, and their children were: Hannah, born July 23, 1764; Seth, Aug. 25, 1766; Rebecca, Dec. 3, 1768; William, March 29, 1772; Daniel, Dec. 10, 1773; Patience, Aug. 2, 1784.

(VI) William Perkins, born March 29, 1772, died in Plympton April 9, 1847. He received his schooling in Plympton, leaving school at the age of sixteen, and engaged in farming for a number of years, also lumbering, and, like his forefathers, following blacksmithing. His farm consisted of about one hundred acres of cultivated land and considerable out-

lying woodland. He was a prominent man in his day, served many years as selectman and held other town offices; was a Whig in political faith, and in religious connection a member of the First Congregational Church at Plympton. On Dec. 16, 1816, he married Sophia Loring Bradford, who was born March 23, 1793, daughter of Capt. John and Eunice (Loring) Bradford, and died March 20, 1842. Their children, all born in Plympton, were: Sophia Bradford, born Nov. 4, 1817, married Darius White, July 2, 1846; Rebecca, born April 8, 1820, married (first) April 26, 1840, Ebenezer Tyler Dean, of Plympton, and (second) June 2, 1846, Alonzo Wright, of Plympton; William is mentioned below.

Capt. John Bradford, father of Mrs. Perkins, was a descendant of Gov. William Bradford, of the "Mayflower," through Maj. William Bradford (2) (deputy governor of Plymouth Colony) and his wife Alice (Richards). Maj. John Bradford and his wife Mercy (Warren), Lieut. Samuel Bradford (who moved from Kingston to Plympton some time between the years 1709 and 1714) and his wife Sarah (Gray) and Capt. John Bradford (2) and his wife Elizabeth (Holmes).

(VII) WILLIAM PERKINS (2), born Feb. 23, 1824, upon his farm in Plympton, Mass., which has been in the Perkins name for nearly two centuries (five generations), was a representative of two of the old families of that place. He married June 6, 1850, Ann Jeanett Churchill, of Plympton, born May 13, 1831, daughter of Simeon and Sally (Bisbee-Cushman) Churchill, and a descendant of John Churchill (who came from England to Plymouth as early as 1643), through William Churchill and his wife Lydia (Bryant), Isaac Churchill and his wife Susanna (Leach), Isaac Churchill (2) and his wife Eunice (Ripley), Josiah Churchill and his wife Deborah (Phinney), and Simeon Churchill and his wife Sally (Bisbee-Cushman) Churchill. To Mr. and Mrs. Perkins were born seven children: (1) Laura Williams, born Feb. 26, 1851, died June 11, 1906. On April 2, 1873, she married (first) William Leander Bonney, of Plympton, by whom she had one child, Esther Williams, born June 9, 1874. Mrs. Bonney subsequently married Joshua F. Knowles, of Brockton, Mass. (2) William, Jr., born Jan. 4, 1854, was married Nov. 5, 1894, to Ada King Ashley Churchill, and they have two children, Gladys, born June 26, 1895, and Marion, born Jan. 14, 1904. (3) Clara Edward, born March 26, 1857, married July 16, 1881, Fred A. Ward, and they have a son, Jay

Austin Perkins Ward. (4) Josiah, born Oct. 10, 1859, died June 20, 1860. (5) Helen Esther, born June 14, 1864, was married Nov. 26, 1890, to Gilbert Warren Shaw, and they have had five children, born as follows: Florence Jeanette, Aug. 31, 1891; William and Winifred, twins, Jan. 23, 1894; Henry Gilbert, April 2, 1902; and Russell Ellis, July 17, 1906. (6) Nettie Ella, born April 20, 1867, married Minot Prince Bradford Jan. 10, 1891, and they have one child, Bertha Warren, born Oct. 8, 1895. (7) Charles Bradford, born Sept. 2, 1871, married Ada Reed Ford, of Plympton, Mass., July 23, 1899, and they have one child, Helen Elizabeth, born Aug. 28, 1905.

Mr. Perkins went to district school in Plympton until about seventeen years of age. He then took up farming as his regular occupation, helping his father, and after his father's death he took the homestead, and also followed blacksmithing, like his father and grandfather before him. However, his other business interests, outside of this work, developed and became extensive. He was engaged in the manufacture of lumber and had one of the largest paper and wooden box factories in southeastern Massachusetts, in this establishment giving employment to from twenty-five to thirty men and women. He owned a very large amount of woodland, cutting enough year in and year out to keep his mill going. During his last few years he had retired somewhat, however, from the active management of his interests, which devolved upon his son, William Perkins, Jr., father and son doing business together under the firm name of William Perkins & Son. His other son, Charles Bradford Perkins, is employed in the mill. Mr. Perkins had much experience in the settlement of estates and the affairs of his native town, having held various public offices. In the estimation of his fellow citizens he had done almost everything possible to advance the interests of the town.

Mr. Perkins was a member of the First Congregational Church of Plympton. He was an early convert to temperance and never used strong liquors or tobacco. Half a century ago he was a regular attendant at the meetings of the Antislavery Society, and a frequent contributor to its funds. William Lloyd Garrison, Wendell Phillips, Abby Kelly Foster, Parker Pillsbury, Lucy Stone, and others of the Antislavery leaders of those early days, found shelter and entertainment at his house. He was a member of the Liberty party, the first political party especially organized to op-

pose the slave power. Later he belonged to the Free-soil party, and from the advent of the Republican party he had been one of its active adherents. He had served in the Massachusetts General Court, was selectman of the town, and held various other offices of trust. His death occurred at his home in Plympton April 20, 1911, when he was aged eighty-seven years.

LOREN AUGUSTUS FLAGG, who is successfully engaged as a general merchant at Elmwood (of which village he is also postmaster), in the town of East Bridgewater, Mass., is well known as a business man in that town and in the surrounding communities as well. Mr. Flagg was born Sept. 27, 1846, in Middlebury, Vt., son of William and Lucina (Miller) Flagg.

The common ancestor of the Colonial Flaggs of New England was Thomas Flagg. While the name is variously spelled, the earlier and no doubt correct spelling of the surname was Flagg. Thomas Flagg was the son of Bartholomew and Alicia Flagg (or Fleg), and was baptized at Whinburgh, County of Norfolk, England, in 1615. His ancestry in England is said to be traced to William Flagg, who died in 1426, and mention is made of various Fleggs and De Fleggs in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries when the head of this family was Lord of the Manor of Flegg Hall, Winterton, Hundred of East Flegg, County of Norfolk.

(1) Thomas Flagg, the immigrant American settler, came to this country with Richard Carver in 1637, embarking at Scratby, County of Norfolk. He was located at Watertown as early as 1641, when he had a homestead of six acres and other land. He was selectman there in 1671-72-73-74-75-76-78-81-85-86-87. He died Feb. 6, 1697-98. His wife Mary died Dec. 30, 1702. Their children were: (1) Gershom removed to Woburn about 1668. He was a lieutenant, and was killed by the Indians July 6, 1690. He married Hannah Leffingwell, and had ten children. (2) John married Mary Gale, and settled in Watertown. They had three children. (3) Bartholomew, a captain in King Philip's war, died probably before 1697. (4) Thomas married Mary Dix, had six children, and settled at Watertown. (5) William was a soldier on guard at Lancaster in King Philip's war, and was killed by the Indians in the massacre Aug. 22, 1675. (6) Michael settled at Watertown. He was one of the first proprietors of the attempted settlement of Worcester in 1674, and he served in King Philip's war. He married (first)



Mary Bigelow, and (second) Mary (Lawrence) Earle, and died in Watertown. (7) Eleazer moved to Concord, and there married Deborah (Wright) Barnes. Like three of his brothers he served in King Philip's war. (8) Elizabeth married Joshua Bigelow. (9) Mary married Samuel Bigelow. (10) Rebecca married Deacon Stephen Cook. (11) Benjamin, born June 25, 1652, is mentioned below. (12) Allen married Sarah Bell, settled at Watertown, and had nine children.

(II) Benjamin Flagg, son of Thomas, born June 25, 1652, removed to Worcester at the time of the third and successful attempt to settle there in 1718, and was very prominent among the early settlers. He married in 1689 or 1690 Experience Child, and had nine children, all born in Watertown, as follows: Benjamin, born Aug. 25, 1691, died in Worcester, June 12, 1751; Experience, born May 5, 1693, married Caleb Ball of Concord; Abigail, born April 16, 1694-95; Bartholomew, born Nov. 16, 1697; Elizabeth, born Dec. 28, 1699, married Peter King; Gershom, born July 11, 1702; Mary, baptized April 9, 1704; Ebenezer, born Jan. 21, 1705-06; and Richard, born May 30, 1708.

(III) Ebenezer Flagg, son of Benjamin, born Jan. 21, 1705-06, in Watertown, married Lydia ———, and among their children was a son, Rufus.

(IV) Rufus Flagg, son of Ebenezer and Lydia, born Jan. 18, 1742-43, in Worcester, married Hannah ———, and had a son Perley, born Feb. 13, 1775.

(V) Perley Flagg, son of Rufus and Hannah, born Feb. 13, 1775, married Persis Fisk, daughter of Asa Fisk, of Brimfield, Mass., and they went to Worcester, Mass., and there lived and died. They became the parents of William, Austin, Rosanna, and two who died in infancy. After the death of her husband Mrs. Persis (Fisk) Flagg married Sylvanus Bolton, and they with her children moved in 1816 to Braintree, Vt., making the journey on foot, and during their first year in that country they suffered much from want of food, often going supperless to bed. Of the two sons, William is mentioned below, while Austin, who is the father of Wallace C. Flagg, of Brockton, is mentioned elsewhere in these volumes.

(VI) William Flagg, son of Perley, was born June 24, 1805, at South Brimfield, Mass., and when but eleven years of age removed to Vermont with his mother. He was a carpenter by trade, and resided in Braintree until he was of age, when he went first to Bristol, and later to Middlebury, Vt., where he lived. He was

killed Aug. 24, 1854, at Rutland, Vt., by a fall resulting from the collapsing of the staging upon which he and his men were at work lathing the inside of a meetinghouse. He married Sept. 26, 1836, Lucina Miller, of Sudbury, Vt., and their children were as follows: George B. died in infancy; Arabella E. married Zeba H. Marshall, of West Bridgewater, where she now resides, a widow; Agnes married Charles Perkins, of West Bridgewater, and she is now a widow, making her home in Middlebury, Vt.; George N., who died unmarried June 20, 1869, on board the U. S. S. "Saratoga," of yellow fever, as that vessel was coming into New York harbor, was a student at Annapolis during the Civil war and at the time of his death was a lieutenant in the United States navy; Loren Augustus is mentioned below; Caroline M. married James Alger, of West Bridgewater, where she now resides, a widow; William resides in Oakland, Cal., where he has made his home for a number of years; Love Louise married Herbert L. Kingman, of Brockton, where she died. The mother of these children, who was born Oct. 15, 1809, survived the father a number of years, passing away in West Bridgewater, Nov. 30, 1883, aged seventy-four years.

(VII) Loren Augustus Flagg, son of William and Lucina (Miller) Flagg, was born Sept. 27, 1846, in Middlebury, Vt., and his early educational training, acquired in the common schools, was supplemented by a term's attendance at the academy in his native town. The loss of his father when he was but eight years of age resulted in his having to begin work early in life, and he became apprenticed to the carpenter's trade with John Simmons, in whose employ he remained until he had reached the age of twenty-one years. Upon attaining his majority he came to Massachusetts, and after several months' employment at the Eagle Cotton Gin Works, at Bridgewater, he entered the employ of his brother-in-law, the late Charles Perkins, as a clerk in the latter's general store at West Bridgewater, in which capacity he remained for a period of about five years. Mr. Flagg then engaged in the butchering business in the employ of his father-in-law, the late Cyrus Alger, of West Bridgewater, continuing with the latter until he sold out the business to Herbert L. Kingman, in whose employ Mr. Flagg remained for several years. He then bought the stage and express route known as Alger's Express, running between Cochesett P. O., in the town of West Bridgewater, to the East and West Bridgewater railroad depot, later establishing an express and stage route from Cochesett to

Brockton, in which business he continued for several years, eventually engaging in a general teaming business which he conducted with success until 1898. In May of the latter year Mr. Flagg purchased the general store of the late Warren K. Churchill at Elmwood, in the town of East Bridgewater, which business he has since successfully conducted, and during which time he has also served efficiently as postmaster of the Elmwood postoffice. Mr. Flagg carries a general line of merchandise, including groceries, provisions, hardware, and is also agent for various agricultural implements. He is of an enterprising and industrious nature, and bears the reputation of being a business man of honor and integrity; as a citizen he commands and enjoys the respect and esteem of the entire community.

In political faith he is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, and while a resident of West Bridgewater served as road surveyor. He has always taken an active interest in the fire department of the various communities in which he has lived, and while yet a resident of Vermont was an active member of the volunteer department of his native town. For several years he was assistant engineer of the fire department of East Bridgewater, and was also forest fire warden of the town for a number of years. His fraternal connections are with the Masonic organization, he being a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., of Brockton, and he also holds membership in Howard Lodge, No. 116, Knights of Pythias, of West Bridgewater, of which he was a charter member. Both he and his wife are identified with the Church of the New Jerusalem of Elmwood, to which they give their support. During the Civil War, Mr. Flagg offered his services to his country, but was not accepted on account of his age and size. He, however, enlisted in the State Militia of Vermont, and served as fourth corporal in Company K, during that memorable war.

On Dec. 22, 1870, Mr. Flagg was united in marriage to Loraine Alger, daughter of the late Cyrus and Sarah (Hayward) Alger, of West Bridgewater, both of whom were descendants of historic old New England families. To Mr. and Mrs. Flagg have been born the following children: Harold William, born Sept. 18, 1877, who is associated with his father as a clerk in his general store, married Louise Paine, of Elmwood, and they are the parents of one son, Francis Flagg; Lila Maude, born May 19, 1884, is unmarried, at home; Loren Wallace, born Feb. 14, 1886, is bookkeeper for

the firm of A. H. Alger & Co., paper box manufacturers, of Brockton.

**JOHN B. SULLIVAN.** In the death of John B. Sullivan New Bedford lost one of its foremost citizens, a well-known and successful builder and contractor. Mr. Sullivan was a native of Castletown, Berhaven, County Cork, Ireland, born June 24, 1847, son of Timothy and Honora (Harrington) Sullivan.

Whatever education Mr. Sullivan received was obtained in the schools of his native land, where he remained until 1867, when, at the age of twenty, he left home and came to America, locating at New Bedford, Mass. This city was his home for the remainder of his life. Here he learned the trade of stonemason, and worked at it as a journeyman until 1882, in the summer of which year he started into business for himself. He took contracts for excavating and draining small cellars, and this kind of work kept him busy, so much so, in fact, that from the very start he was obliged to hire assistants. He later branched out, building stone foundations, the material for which purpose was quarried out of field stone. From time to time he increased his facilities, and the business of contracting and building continued to expand. In 1892 he bought the Brownell & Murkland quarries, and later acquired other stone ledges in and around New Bedford. He was also interested in quarries in Fall River and at Providence, R. I. For some time he built foundations for wooden structures, including the large Hacienda block at the north end of New Bedford. Later he went largely into the contracting and building business, becoming the foremost contractor in southern Massachusetts. He took in his son Mark E. as a partner, under the firm name of John B. Sullivan & Son, and among the many structures which have been built by this enterprising firm may be mentioned: St. Killian's church, the Phillips avenue school, the Coggeshall street school, Smith Brothers' brewery, Shawmut avenue school, the park hotel, the Lord building, Cornell building, Donaghy school, St. James' church, No. 8 engine house, No. 3 engine house, No. 10 engine house, St. Joseph's school, St. Mary's Home, tower of St. Lawrence's church, new buildings of Tabor Academy at Marion, church in Nantucket, United States Marine hospital at Vineyard Haven, one of the Taunton mills, the Harrington school, Beacon mill, Strange forge drill factory, W. S. Hill Electric Company building, Holy Family school, Rt. Rev. Mgr. Smyth's residence on Summer street, and the

additions to the public library and city hall. Mr. Sullivan also had the contract for the removal of the ledge near Fort Phenix, Fairhaven, which obstructed the view from the residence of the late Henry H. Rogers, this work requiring the services of 120 men and taking a year and nine months. The stone taken out was later used in the building of the Rogers Memorial church and parish house in Fairhaven. One of the largest contracts Mr. Sullivan had was the block paving of the new freight yards, which was over 35,000 square yards. His business amounted to over half a million dollars annually. When he began Mr. Sullivan had one horse, and at the time of his death he had no fewer than forty teams.

Mr. Sullivan owned a large farm at Acushnet and he was interested in real estate in and around New Bedford. He built a fine house on Cottage street, which is one of the finest in that section, and is now occupied by his widow and children. Mr. Sullivan died at his home Feb. 9, 1907, after returning from a requiem mass said for the late Bishop Stang, of Fall River. He was buried in St. Mary's cemetery. Mr. Sullivan was very well known and was well liked by all. In his business life he bore a high reputation for honesty, and for fulfilling his obligations at whatever cost to himself. In his habits he was temperate. In politics he was a Democrat of the old school. He held membership in St. Lawrence's church and was a trustee of the parish and belonged to the Holy Name Society. He was a member of the Master Builders' Association, and was an organizer of the Board of Trade of New Bedford, and of the Plymouth Club.

In August, 1872, Mr. Sullivan married Margaret Sullivan, born in County Cork, Ireland. She died in 1878 and was buried in St. Mary's cemetery. They had one child, Mark E. Mr. Sullivan married (second), Sept. 14, 1884, at New Bedford, Rev. Father Brady officiating, Catherine E. Sullivan, who survives. To this marriage came two children: Mary C., who was educated in the public schools, St. Joseph parochial school in New Bedford and at the Friends' Academy, and now resides with her mother; and Francis B., who attended St. Joseph's parochial school and Holy Cross College, Worcester, and is now connected with John B. Sullivan & Son.

MARK E. SULLIVAN, eldest son of the late John B. Sullivan, was born in New Bedford, and educated in the schools of his native town. He became interested in the contracting and building business with his father at an early age, and since he became a member of the

firm has shown the same masterly skill that characterized his father's work. In the last year the business has increased and will average a million dollars for the year. Mr. Sullivan is a man of many friends, and when the cares of the business hours are over delights in welcoming them to his home. He married Sarah G. Kennedy, and has one son, John B.

BARZILLAI ELLIS WRIGHT, of Plympton, has passed all his life in that town, engaged principally as market gardener, and well known in the various official capacities in which he has served the town. He was born there Oct. 30, 1832, and is a descendant in the seventh generation from Richard Wright, the emigrant ancestor of this line.

(I) Richard Wright, whom Davis calls perhaps a son of William Wright, who came in the "Fortune" to Plymouth, in 1621, and whose wife was Priscilla, was a proprietor of Plymouth, 1636; was among those able to bear arms, 1643, and made a freeman in 1644. He married Nov. 6, 1644, Esther, daughter of Francis Cooke, of the "Mayflower," 1620. He died in 1691, aged about eighty-three years. His children were: Esther, born in 1649; Isaac, born and died in 1652; Adam; Mary, and John. Of these, John went into the military service, leaving a will which was probated, June 7, 1676, in which the father and Adam, Isaac, and Esther were legatees. In his will, dated June 8th, probated June 24, 1691, Richard bequeaths his estate to his three children, Adam, Esther and Mary, the last a widow.

(II) Adam Wright, son of Richard, married (first) Sarah, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Standish) Soule, he a son of John and grandson of George Soule of the "Mayflower," and she a daughter of Alexander and Sarah (Alden) Standish, and granddaughter of Capt. Myles Standish, of the "Mayflower"; while Sarah (Alden) Standish was a daughter of John Alden and his wife, Priscilla (Mullens), all of the "Mayflower." Mr. Wright lived in that part of Plymouth that became Plympton. He married (second) Mehetabel Barrow. His children were: John, Isaac (both born to the first marriage), Samuel, Moses, James, Nathan, Esther, Sarah, Mary and Rachel. The father died in 1724, aged about eighty years.

(III) Isaac Wright, son of Adam, married in 1717 Mary, daughter of John Cole, and their children were: Susanna, born in 1719; Joseph, born in 1721; Mary, born in 1726, who married Ebenezer Thompson, of Halifax; Rachel, born in 1732; and Isaac, born in 1736. The

family lived in that part of Plympton that became Carver.

(IV) Isaac Wright (2), son of Isaac, was born in 1736, at the same homestead where his father was born and reared, and there grew to manhood. He married in 1761 Faith, daughter of Zebedee Chandler, and their children were: Caleb, born in 1762; William, born in 1764; Isaac, born in 1766, who married Selah Ellis; Chandler, who married Susanna Ellis, and died in 1824 in West Cambridge, Mass.; Nathaniel, who married Lydia Holmes, and settled in Boston; Molly, who married Stephen Doten, of Plymouth; Zebedee; Caleb, born in 1774, who married Hannah Tyler, of Boston; Winslow, who settled in Boston, and married (first) Sally Dunlap, (second) Mary Wright and (third) Jane Melville; and Hannah, who married Stephen Doten, of Plymouth.

(V) William Wright, son of Isaac, was born in 1764, in Plympton, Mass., where his life was spent, engaged in farming. He married Patience Ellis, of Plympton.

(VI) Barzillai Ellis Wright, son of William, born June 13, 1793, in Plympton, died there June 6, 1850. He went to the district school until he was about sixteen years old, after which he assisted his father with the farm work and cutting lumber for the local box factories. His next employment was in a sawmill, where he was injured and incapacitated for manual labor. He then left home, going to Chelsea, Mass., where he took a position as toll collector on one of the principal roads leading out of that place. Returning home to Plympton, he commenced peddling general merchandise, which business he continued to follow until his retirement, about two years before his death. His farm, which comprised about fifty acres, was one of the best kept in the section, and he also owned considerable woodland. He was interested in public affairs, held a number of town offices, and altogether was active in the various phases of life in his community, where he was highly respected for his industry and intelligence. He was a Whig in politics and in religion a Baptist, belonging to the church at Halifax, Massachusetts.

On Dec. 8, 1822, Mr. Wright married Priscilla Cooper, of Plympton, who lived to the great age of ninety-seven years, dying in Plympton in 1898. They had children as follows: (1) Priscilla Cooper, born Feb. 7, 1824, died June 29, 1843, unmarried. (2) Eliza Ann, born April 22, 1825, was married April 27, 1848, in Plympton, to Robert M. Chamberlain, of Abington, Mass., who is mentioned elsewhere in these volumes. (3) Sarah Newton,

born Nov. 5, 1829, died Dec. 19, 1895. On Jan. 7, 1859, she married John Sherman, of Plympton, and they had three children: Sarah Jennie, born Sept. 24, 1863, who married John S. Robbins, of Carver, Mass., and has one child, Helen Sherman; Georgietta, born June 30, 1865, who died in 1881, and Nellie F., born May 21, 1869, who is unmarried. (4) Barzillai Ellis is mentioned below.

(VII) Barzillai Ellis Wright attended district school in Plympton until he was sixteen years old, continuing his studies in the Jenks Academy in Middleboro. His teacher, Miss Parker, and the principal, J. W. Jenks, he holds in affectionate remembrance to this day for their interest in his progress. Throughout his school years he attended principally in the winter season, working on the farm during the summers. He himself taught school one winter in Plympton, but farming has been his chief occupation, and he has made a success of his chosen calling. He lives on the old place, and since his father's death has bought up land near the homestead, now owning about two hundred acres of woodland besides the fifty acres he cultivates. He is interested principally in market gardening. His father, grandfather and great-grandfather lived and died in the house he occupies. For one year Mr. Wright traveled for Chase & Co., of New York, selling nursery stock, trees, seeds and farming tools. He is a stockholder in the Union Hall at Plympton. Like his father, he has taken an active part in the local government, having for years been one of the leading men in the public life of the community. For thirty years he was a member of the school committee; for eighteen years was overseer of the poor; for five years town clerk; for five years constable; for ten years justice of the peace; for five years road commissioner, and has also served in other offices. He has been a strong Republican in political conviction. Although brought up a Baptist he attends the Congregational Church. In spite of his advanced age and his long years of work Mr. Wright retains his faculties to a remarkable degree, and he is even able to read without glasses.

On Dec. 21, 1863, Mr. Wright married Juliet Churchill, of Plympton, and they have had seven children, as follows: (1) Barzillai Ellis, born Feb. 27, 1865, married Laura Thurston, of Lynn, Mass., June 16, 1897, and they have two children, Eleanor, born March 20, 1901, and Mildred, born Jan. 16, 1908. (2) Flora Newton, born Jan. 7, 1867, was married Nov. 19, 1902, to George Leonard Reed, of Brockton, Mass., and they



have one child, Charles Porter, born Dec. 3, 1903. (3) Winifred Standish, born June 13, 1871, is unmarried. (4) Sarah Elizabeth, born May 9, 1874, is unmarried and is engaged as a trained nurse in Boston, Mass. (5) Lloyd Dexter, born April 29, 1876, married Edna Louise Dennett, of Plympton, Mass., Jan. 5, 1905, and they have one child, Alexander, born May 22, 1906. (6) Alexander Churchill, born Oct. 17, 1878, is employed in a box factory and lives with his parents, unmarried. (7) Wallace Stanley, born June 12, 1885, is a traveling salesman for the Snow Iron Works, of Boston, Mass. He is unmarried.

Mrs. Barzillai E. Wright is a granddaughter of Josiah Churchill, who was born in Plympton and died there. He married Deborah Phinney of that same town.

Alexander Churchill, father of Mrs. Wright, born April 3, 1807, in Plympton, died Aug. 7, 1879. He married Lydia Bradford Bosworth, of Halifax, Mass., on Aug. 25, 1835, and to them were born the following children: (1) Alexander Lyman, born Feb. 26, 1837, in Plympton, married Flora Newell, of Providence, R. I., and they had two children, Alexander L. and Flora Clements. Alexander Lyman Churchill served as a chief engineer in the United States revenue service. He was a soldier in the Civil war as a minuteman from Massachusetts, was stationed at Fortress Monroe, and was in all the principal battles of the war. He died Jan. 1, 1896, at Washington, D. C. (2) Sarah Elizabeth, born March 24, 1839, died Aug. 25, 1903, unmarried. (3) Juliet, born Jan. 31, 1841, is the wife of Barzillai Ellis Wright. (4) Lydia Ann, born April 21, 1844, married Joshua Knowles, of Brockton, Mass., in February, 1875, and they had three children, Freeman, Ethel and Frederick.

**ELLERY CHANNING WRIGHT.** of the firm of Woodard & Wright, last manufacturers of Brockton, Mass., is a successful and as well a representative business man of that city, with the business interests of which he has been identified for the past thirty years and more. Mr. Wright is a native of this Commonwealth, born in East Sandwich, Mass., Aug. 20, 1852.

Joseph Wright, grandfather of Ellery Channing, was a mariner residing in Sandwich, Mass. The Christian name of his wife was Mercy, and among their children was Isaiah, born May 9, 1821.

Isaiah Wright, son of Joseph and Mercy, born May 9, 1821, in East Sandwich, Mass., died Jan. 10, 1863, in Sandwich, Mass. He

followed the sea all his life, and in the early days was engaged in the whaling trade, making many long and successful voyages in quest of sperm oil and whalebone, which in those days was so extensively used. He married Harriet Ann Bowman, daughter of Abram Bowman, of West Falmouth, Mass., who long survived her husband, dying in Campello, at the home of her son, Ellery C., in March, 1906, and was laid to rest in West Falmouth. Their only child was Ellery Channing.

Ellery Channing Wright was born at East Sandwich, Mass., and as a boy attended the Fifth district school at West Falmouth. His father dying when he was but a mere child, he went to live with his maternal grandfather and grandmother, with whom he made his home until he was about twelve years of age. His mother marrying again, young Wright went to live with his stepfather, Frederick Ray, keeper of the Nobsque Point lighthouse at Wood's Hole, and there he continued, his schooling interspersed with assisting in the care of the lighthouse, until he was twenty years of age. At that time he went to Hyde Park, Mass., and apprenticed himself to the carpenter's trade, but in a few months his employer died, and he then took up the lasting of shoes in the employ of Calvin Tilton, at Wood's Hole, the shoes being obtained at the Brockton factories, where they were cut out, and after being finished were returned to the factories ready for the market. Mr. Wright continued thus employed for a year or two, during which time he acquired a knowledge of shoemaking, and finally came to Brockton and entered the factory of Orr & Sears, where for several months he was employed as a laster of shoes. Then for several months he was engaged with Otis Curtis at last shaving, after which he went to Boston, where he spent the next year at last shaving in the factory of the Frohock Last Company. He was next engaged for some months at the shaving of lasts in the shoe factory of Charles H. Tilton, at Ashland, Mass. From there he went to Stoughton, Mass., where for about seven years he was employed at last shaving for Walker & Phinney. In 1880 Mr. Wright came to Campello, and in company with others established the firm of Churchill, Lee & Co., last manufacturers, the factory being located on Station avenue, where he is today located as a member of the firm of Woodard & Wright. The firm of Churchill, Lee & Co., continued in business for about one and a half years, at the end of which time Mr. Churchill withdrew from the firm, Messrs. Wright and Lee purchasing his interest, and

the firm name was changed to Lee & Wright. For the succeeding four and a half years they continued in business, Horace F. Woodard, at the end of that time, purchasing Mr. Lee's interest and the firm becoming Woodard & Wright, remaining as such to the present time. This firm's product is well and favorably known to the shoe trade throughout the country as the "W. & W." lasts, which include men's, boys' and youth's lasts of all kinds. This plant has a capacity of some 35,000 lasts per month, and gives employment to from seventy-five to one hundred skilled hands.

Fraternally Mr. Wright is a member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello, and was formerly a member of the Knights of Honor. He is a member of the Brockton Board of Trade, and is ever ready to lend a helping hand to any project which has for its object the betterment of the industrial conditions of his adopted city. Mr. Wright is fond of good horses, and is an enthusiastic member of the Gentlemen's Driving Club. He is also fond of all outdoor sports, horses, dogs and guns, and spends a portion of each year in the enjoyment of fishing and hunting trips. He also has a summer home in West Falmouth, where he owns a tract of about one hundred acres of land, and where the greater part of each summer is spent by him and his family.

In political faith he is a staunch Republican, but further than performing his duties as a voter he is not actively interested in public affairs. He and his family attend the South Congregational Church of Campello, toward which he is liberal in his support.

Mr. Wright married (first) Adelaide Prescott, of East Northport, Maine, who died without issue within a year of their marriage. He married (second) Nov. 30, 1876, Sarah Elizabeth Drake, daughter of Ebenezer H. and Phebe Shepard (Lunn) Drake, of Stoughton, Mass. To this union have been born children as follows: Harriet Drake, born Aug. 2, 1878, married C. Wilbur Rhodes, of Cambridge, and they reside in Brockton, the parents of four children, Marjorie (born Dec. 5, 1901), Robert (born June 15, 1903), Mary (born March 3, 1905) and Elizabeth (born Nov. 10, 1908); Mary Alice, born March 17, 1881, married William Merrill, of Boston, and they reside at Jamaica Plain; Frank Ray, born Oct. 19, 1882, salesman for Woodard & Wright, married Mabel Wilde, of Brockton, where they reside; Louis Forest, born Jan. 12, 1886, a graduate of Dartmouth College, class of 1909, married Janet Ansel Wright, of Rockland, Mass., and they have one son, Louis Elwin,

born Sept. 17, 1910; George Ellery, born Feb. 22, 1891, is a student in the Brockton high school.

Mr. Wright is of an inventive turn of mind, and has invented and patented a number of devices in connection with the lastmaking business, among them what is familiarly known to the trade as the E. C. W. Heeling bolt, as well as the machine for making the same. He has also been identified with other concerns in his adopted city, having been an incorporator of the G. V. Scott Machine Company, of which he was president for several years, and he was also an incorporator of the Clark Re-Lasting and Shoe Treering Company of Brockton, of which he was treasurer for some years. Mr. Wright is genial and affable in his make-up, whole-souled, and generous in his impulses, and he enjoys the esteem of a large circle of acquaintances.

ROBERT W. ZUILL, who has the distinction of being one of the youngest mill treasurers in the city of Fall River, is connected in that capacity with the Cornell Mills. He has reached this position of honor and trust as a result of his individual efforts.

William P. Zuill, grandfather of Robert W., was born in the Bermudas and came to New York when a young man. There he learned the trade of sailmaker. Later he located at New Bedford, Mass., and after a few years' residence in that place removed to Fall River, where he resided the rest of his life, with the exception of two years spent in California, during the gold excitement. He died March 16, 1895, aged seventy-six years. He was a member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M. He married Elizabeth M. Fuller, of New London, Conn., who survived him, dying March 28, 1898, aged sixty-seven years. They had three children, two daughters and one son. Of the former, Addie died unmarried and Gertrude married Clarence Buffinton.

William P. Zuill, only son of his parents and father of Robert W., was born Nov. 21, 1853, in New Bedford, and learned the trade of sailmaker with his father. He is a resident of Fall River, where he is engaged at his trade. He was married in that place to Abbie Luella Manchester, born in that city July 4, 1855, and their only child is Robert W.

Robert W. Zuill was born Nov. 13, 1873, in Fall River, and received his education in the public schools, leaving the high school at the end of the junior year. In December, 1891, he became connected with the Cornell Mills as assistant bookkeeper, under the late Fred E.



*Rott Mizell*

Waterman, then treasurer of the mills, and he remained there until May, 1901, when Mr. Waterman became treasurer, also, of the Stafford Mills, to which mills Mr. Zuill went in the same capacity. In November, 1908, he returned thence to the Cornell Mills as head bookkeeper, continuing as such until the death of Mr. Waterman, May 14, 1909. Mr. Zuill then became treasurer pro tem. of the Cornell Mills, being elected permanent treasurer May 25, 1909. At the same time he was elected a director of the Cornell Mills. As will be observed, Mr. Zuill's training in the mill business was received under the care and direction of Mr. Waterman, who was one of the most capable mill treasurers Fall River has ever had, and who early recognized the ability of Mr. Zuill. He was Mr. Waterman's own choice for the position, a mark of confidence he prizes highly.

Mr. Zuill is a member of the Arkwright Club of Boston, a member of the Fall River Yacht Club and of the Quequechan Club. Fraternally he is a member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Fall River Chapter, R. A. M., Fall River Council, R. & S. M., and Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, K. T. He is unmarried.

ANTONE L. SYLVIA, retired merchant, New Bedford, is one whose life affords an illustration of the possibilities of our country—of what may be accomplished here by one who is willing to put forth effort and who is of ambition; a poor boy, a foreigner, he came to our shores practically without a dollar, and unaided and alone rose to position in the business world and society and to a competency.

The life of Mr. Sylvia is worthy of emulation, bringing with it, as it has, not only success in business, but the respect of the entire community in which it has been passed. Truly Mr. Sylvia is a self-made man. His only assets on leaving his native land were the desire, will and ambition to accomplish something, and two dollars in money. Thus equipped, with a stout heart and resolute purpose, he has become a man among men.

Born June 7, 1840, on St. George, Azores Islands, young Sylvia there lived and worked on his father's farm until he was fifteen years of age. His older brother, Joseph Sylvia, who has visited the United States on a whale ship, on his return home had rehearsed the advantages to be gained here, and Antone was determined to seek his fortune in the new country. With two dollars in his pocket, the gift of his brother, he left his native land with that

same brother as a passenger on the schooner "Silver Cloud," of New London, bound for Boston, where he landed, coming directly to New Bedford and reaching here Aug. 7, 1855. It is worthy of mention that the schooner in which he made the passage was fitted the next year at New London as a whaler, went to the Desolation Islands, and was there capsized with all on board.

On arriving in New Bedford Mr. Sylvia went directly to the home of the late Joseph Frasier, who kept an outfitting establishment in those days at the corner of Howland and South Water streets. The whaling industry was in its prime and young Sylvia found plenty to do as a clerk for Mr. Frasier. He was quick to learn and it was not long before Mr. Frasier saw in him the making of a successful business man. He remained with him until March 24, 1860, when his employer died, and upon his death Mr. Sylvia, not yet twenty years of age, purchased the business in company with the late Frank T. Perry and continued it under the firm name of Sylvia & Perry.

In the fall of 1861 Mr. Sylvia returned to his old home to visit his aged mother, and remained at the Western Islands five months. His father had died two years after his arrival here in 1855, and his return to St. George was for the purpose of inducing his mother to make her home with him here in New Bedford, but she could not be prevailed upon to leave her island home, and when he came away he left her well provided for in her declining years.

On his return to New Bedford, in the spring of 1862, Mr. Sylvia bought out his partner's interest in the firm, and from that time until he retired he carried on a very extensive business in the outfitting line in that section of the city. His retirement occurred in 1890. In the twenty-eight years that he conducted the establishment it grew from a small clothing store to one of the leading concerns in the city in the whaling industry. At one time Mr. Sylvia furnished supplies for no less than eighteen vessels, in all of which he was part owner.

Although relieved from active business cares Mr. Sylvia is by no means idle, as he is now agent for several whaling vessels, the fitting of which he personally supervises. At one time, in company with Loum Snow, Jr., he built the bark "Veronica," which ran as a packet between this port and the Western Islands. When she was lost at Madeira, in 1889, he and Mr. Snow bought the "Moses B. Tower," which



was continued in the trade. Mr. Sylvia was also at one time financially interested in the Cape Verde trade, sending out vessels with merchandise and they returning with passengers. While interested in these vessels he made frequent visits to the Western Islands in connection with the business in which he and Mr. Snow were interested.

Mr. Sylvia at one time was interested in the business conducted under the firm name of Frank Paul & Co., engaged in the grocery and shoe trade, on the southwest corner of Howland and Water streets, and for seventeen years he was the silent partner of Anthony Robinson, the well-known cigar manufacturer. The firm of Anthony Robinson & Co. not only carried on the manufacture of cigars but exported tobacco. Mr. Sylvia is greatly interested in real estate, and he is a stockholder in and a director of the Dartmouth & Westport Street Railroad Company, and a trustee of the Five Cents Savings Bank.

In 1862 Mr. Sylvia married the widow of his former employer, Joseph Frasier. She died in 1892. She had three children by her first marriage, namely: Edward M., captain of whaling vessel; Joseph, who died young; and John W., a clerk in the post office at New Bedford, who married Mary Banks, of New York, and has four children, John E. (engaged in the express business in New Bedford), Joseph A. (a physician in New Bedford), Catharine H. (married Capt. Joseph T. Edwards, of New Bedford), and Mary F.

Mr. Sylvia is one of the leading representatives of the Portuguese Americans in New Bedford. Not only is he highly respected, but there is not a man of his nationality in the United States who is any better known. His career is one which should appeal to every young man, for his life is an illustration of what can be accomplished by steady habits and perseverance. He has long been identified with the Republican party, and has been active in local politics, and in his day could have had almost any position within the gift of the people. During the years 1875, 1876 and 1877 he was a member of the common council. He has declined aldermanic nominations, but has served as a member of the New Bedford Park Commission. He is a member of the Plymouth Club of New Bedford, of the Monte Pio Luso Americano Society of New Bedford, and of the Knights of Columbus. He is a member of St. John the Baptist Roman Catholic Church, of New Bedford, which he has served as a trustee, and he is also a trustee of St. Mary's Home.

**BENJAMIN WHITEMORE ROBBINS**, of the town of Carver, Plymouth county, is engaged in farming, particularly the growing of cranberries, of which he has made a specialty for the past thirty years. He has made a decided success of his agricultural operations, and has been active in citizenship as well as in business matters for many years. He is a native of the town, born Aug. 12, 1835.

The first progenitor in America of the Robbins family of the Duxbury-Plymouth section was Nicholas Robbins, shoemaker, who was a proprietor at Cambridge. He sold, about 1638, land there and removed to Duxbury, where he bought land on Oct. 4th of the same year. His will, probated the 4th of the 1st month, 1650, mentions his wife, Ann, and children: John, Katherine, Mary and Hannah.

Manasseh Robbins, great-grandfather of Benjamin W. Robbins, married Abigail Barrows, and their children were: Joseph, Benjamin, Ephraim and Manasseh.

Joseph Robbins, the grandfather, was born in June, 1764, and died in Carver Sept. 9, 1843. He married Patience Lucas, who was born in 1765 and died Aug. 5, 1821, and they became the parents of six children, viz.: Hannah, born April 14, 1790, who married Joseph Sears, of Carver, and died in September, 1864 (their children were Allen, Willard, Almira and Leander); Abigail, born in December, 1788, who died in June, 1834; Ephraim, born in 1793, who married in New York, and died in May, 1842 (his children were Emily, Ebenezer, Ellison, Eli, Enos, Elizabeth and Eleanor); Joseph, born March 4, 1796, who married Rebecca Burgess, of Carver, died in May, 1861 (their children were Sarah, Patience, Josiah, Annie, Abigail and Ephraim); Chandler, mentioned below; and Patience, born Jan. 12, 1805, who died in 1885, unmarried.

Chandler Robbins, father of Benjamin W. Robbins, was born in February, 1801, in the town of Carver, where he was reared and where he spent the greater part of his life. He died in 1886, aged eighty-five years. He married Sarah Burgess, who was born April 16, 1798, at Plymouth, daughter of John and Annie (Tribble) Burgess, of Plymouth, and she died March 9, 1872. Seven children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Chandler Robbins, as follows: (1) Chandler, born Jan. 1, 1824, died in March, 1895. He married Bathsheba Williams, born Aug. 2, 1824, and they had two children, born as follows: Horace Chandler, Oct. 11, 1850 (married Jane E. How, born Dec. 29, 1851); and Frank, Oct. 29, 1855 (married Emma Keen and has one son, Ar-

thur H.). (2) Sarah, born Dec. 18, 1825, died March 20, 1828. (3) Sarah (2), born March 18, 1830, married Charles Shaw, born Jan. 31, 1831, in Carver, and their children were: Clarence, born Nov. 15, 1854 (married Ada Bassett, of Kingston); Andrew, born July 24, 1856, who died Oct. 19, 1856; Charles, born Sept. 18, 1860 (married Abbie Evans); Ephraim, born July 28, 1862, who died Nov. 9, 1862; Abbie, born Jan. 16, 1870. (4) John, born July 7, 1832, was killed in the second battle of Bull Run, while serving as a private of Company E, 18th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry. (5) Benjamin W. is mentioned below. (6) Joseph, born Aug. 12, 1835 (twin to Benjamin), died Dec. 16, 1888. He served during the Civil war in the same regiment as his brother John and received three wounds at the second battle of Bull Run. He married Lucy M. Faxon, daughter of James and Lucy (Sherman) Faxon, and they had two children, James (who died in infancy) and Jennie S., the latter born in November, 1870. (7) Hannah, born June 12, 1837, died June 15, 1909. She married Richard W. Wilbur, of Bridgewater, and they had three children, Nathan, Harry and Mabel.

Benjamin W. Robbins attended the district schools of Carver until he was sixteen years old. After hiring out as a farm hand for a few years he returned home and worked with his father, farming in the summer season and lumbering during the winter, continuing thus until 1880. Meantime, however, in 1860, the estate which afterward became his was intrusted to his charge, and he showed himself worthy of the confidence reposed in him, looking after its 150 acres with excellent judgment and showing good management in all his ventures. In 1880 he went into the cranberry business, now owning several acres of bogs, which he has cultivated most profitably. Mr. Robbins has kept pace with the progress of the day in his operations, and has done his share in the promotion of one of the most important industries of this section. Besides attending to his own affairs, he has found time for able service in public office, having filled many local positions of trust and also represented his district in the General Court (1882-83). As fire warden, an office he filled for a number of years, he did good work, winning the encomiums of his fellow citizens generally. He is a Republican in political matters, and a Congregationalist in religious connection, being a member and deacon of the church at Carver. He belonged to the Order of Good Templars, a temperance organization for a number of years.

On April 9, 1862, Mr. Robbins married Lydia Maria Hammond, who was born Sept. 10, 1834, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Shaw) Hammond, of Carver, and their family consisted of five children: (1) Annie H., born Sept. 14, 1863, died Nov. 11, 1896. She was the wife of Theron M. Cole, of Carver, and had four children, born as follows: Philip Stanlay, Dec. 25, 1886; Frank Harrison, Sept. 6, 1889; Elsie Louise, April 20, 1892; and Annie Hammond, Oct. 25, 1896. (2) John Sprague, born March 29, 1865, lives in Plympton, Mass. On Nov. 10, 1887, he married Jennie Sherman, daughter of John and Sarah Newton (Wright) Sherman, of Plympton, and they have one child, Helen Sherman, born Feb. 21, 1891. (3) Lucian T., born April 25, 1870, married Josephine Smith Morrill, of Bridgewater, and they have one child, Edith Marion, born July 19, 1900. (4) Evelyn Florence, born May 15, 1875, attended the Northfield Seminary. She married Irving Niles Tilden, of New Bedford, and has two children, Mary Wales, born Oct. 19, 1904, and Benjamin Robbins, born March 21, 1907. (5) Maurice F., born April 19, 1879, married Adelaide Elizabeth Linton, of Nova Scotia, and they have had children as follows: Henry Howard, born April 19, 1899; Gertrude Linton, July 8, 1900; Lillian Hammond, Oct. 28, 1901; Harold Benjamin, Oct. 16, 1902; Everett Warren, July 6, 1905 (died Dec. 8, 1906); George R., Dec. 24, 1908.

**MANNING** (Brockton family). The Manning family at Brockton to which belongs Lucian Wellington Manning, the merchant, who for some years has been one of the substantial men of that community, is a branch of the Salem-Ipswich family of the name and one of upward of two hundred and thirty years' standing there.

The ancestors of the Manning families early founded in this country were from England, where representatives of the general family had long been numerous. The name occurred in twenty-two counties in that kingdom as early as 1272. The predecessors of these early inhabitants went to England from what is now Germany. It is stated in Hasted's Kent (1797) in reference to the Mannings: "They are said to be descended from an ancient and noble family which took its name from Manning, a town in Saxony, whence they came to England prior to the Conquest."

Lucian Wellington Manning, the merchant at Brockton, is a descendant in the seventh generation from Richard Manning, of Dartmouth, Devonshire, England, from whom his descent

is through Thomas Manning, his first American ancestor, John, John (2), William and Rev. Lucius Washington Manning. These generations in the order named and somewhat in detail follow.

(I) Richard Manning was born at Dartmouth, England, and baptized there in infancy in 1622. He married Anstice Calley, and likely died in Dartmouth. His children, all born in Dartmouth, were: Nicholas, born June 23, 1644; Richard, June 22, 1646; Anstice, Jan. 8, 1650-51; Margaret, Oct. 9, 1657; Jacob, Dec. 25, 1660; Thomas, Feb. 11, 1664-65; and Sarah, Aug. 28, 1667. Nicholas Manning, the eldest son, came to New England and located at Salem as early as 1662, and was probably the only member of the family who came to this country until 1679, when widow Anstice and her five younger children came to Salem in the "Hannah and Elizabeth," the son Nicholas bringing them over. All resided at Salem for a time. Nicholas had already married there,\* as did Jacob, Anstice, Margaret and Sarah, in due time.

(II) Thomas Manning, youngest son of Richard, was born at Dartmouth Feb. 11, 1664, and came to New England with his mother and the other children in 1679, he being then fifteen years of age. After a few years spent at Salem he removed to Ipswich, a point some fifteen miles to the north, where the rest of his life was passed. Like his brothers he was a gunsmith by trade. He was called to public trusts, a fact that shows the esteem in which he was held by his fellow citizens. He bought land at various times until his holdings were extensive. He was also a yeoman as well as gunsmith, giving attention to farming. He was elected surveyor of highways, 1696-97, 1707 and 1734; hayward, 1702; tithingman, 1722; and also held other offices. He married Mary Giddings, born in December, 1669. They died, he May 14, 1737, and she Feb. 24, 1738-39. Their children were: Anstice, born in 1695; Thomas; Richard, born about 1700; Mary, about 1702; John, March 16, 1703; and Joseph (twin to John).

(III) John Manning, son of Thomas and Mary, born March 16, 1703, in Ipswich, lived in his native town, occupying and cultivating the farm he had received by will from his father. He died before Sept. 18, 1775, when his will was proved. He married (first) July 2, 1728, Jane Bradstreet, baptized Feb. 15, 1707-08, died July 13, 1732. He married (second) Feb. 20, 1733-34, Elizabeth Wallis, who died Dec. 21, 1738. He married (third) June 14, 1739, Ruth Potter, born Aug. 4, 1709,

died July 13, 1791. Mr. Manning's children were: John, born June 19, 1732 (to the first marriage); Elizabeth, baptized Oct. 20, 1734; Mary, baptized Oct. 19, 1735; Rebecca, baptized Nov. 20, 1737; Anna, baptized Dec. 17, 1738 (all to the second marriage); Ruth, baptized April 13, 1740; John, baptized June 14, 1741; Anstice, baptized Dec. 19, 1742; Jane, baptized Dec. 15, 1745; Sarah, baptized Jan. 10, 1747; Thomas, born Jan. 23, 1750; and Richard, born May 29, 1755.

(IV) John Manning (2), son of John, baptized June 14, 1741, at Ipswich, Mass., was a farmer in his native town. He was a soldier in two wars—for thirty-nine weeks in 1760 in the French and Indian war, in Capt. Isaac Herrick's company; and in the Revolution, marching on the Lexington alarm April 19, 1775, under Capt. Thomas Burnham; served in 1777 under Capt. David Low; and in 1781 under Capt. John Robinson, being sergeant in both companies. He died Feb. 5, 1814. On Feb. 16, 1764, he married Mary Proctor, baptized May 17, 1747, daughter of Joseph Proctor. She died May 28, 1827, at Ipswich. Their children were: John, born Feb. 15, 1765; Joseph, baptized May 31, 1767; Mary, baptized Sept. 17, 1769; Thomas, baptized May 7, 1775; Richard, baptized May 4, 1777; Sarah, baptized July 15, 1787; and William, born May 20, 1793.

(V) William Manning, son of John (2), born May 20, 1793, in Ipswich, Mass., married Mary Parsons, born Feb. 29, 1784, at Ipswich. She died there Jan. 9, 1860, and he died May 27, 1860, after a life devoted to farming in his native town. Their children were: William Augustus, born June 28, 1816; John Henry, April 29, 1818; Alfred, July 29, 1819; Harriet, May 19, 1822; and Lucius Washington, March 24, 1824.

(VI) Lucius Washington Manning, son of William, born March 24, 1824, in Ipswich, acquired his education in the schools of Ipswich, and also at the seminary there. Called to the ministry, he began preaching at the early age of nineteen years, and also taught school while living in the various Cape Cod towns. In his later life as a clergyman he preached in the following Massachusetts towns: Harwich, West Dennis, Sandwich and South Dennis. His health failing he was obliged to spend about six months in Cuba, and on his return filled pastorates at Provincetown, Concord, Stoughton, New Bedford, North Dighton, Mass., Carolina Mills, R. I., and Norton, Mass. For several years prior to his death he was retired. The Rev. Mr. Manning married Fannie Gor-

ham Farris, born Oct. 27, 1830, at South Yarmouth, Mass., daughter of Amos and Nancy (Gorham) Farris. She died Feb. 14, 1898, in Brockton, where after her husband's death she made her home with her son. Rev. Mr. Manning died July 28, 1888, at Mount Vernon, Maine, where he was preaching at the time in the absence of the regular pastor. His children were: Ervilla, born April 8, 1851, now the widow of Capt. Darius M. White, and residing at West Dennis, Mass.; Lucian Wellington, born May 21, 1855, at South Yarmouth, Mass.; and Annie Farris, born Nov. 4, 1862, at Rochester, Mass., residing in Boston, unmarried.

(VII) LUCIAN WELLINGTON MANNING, only son of the late Rev. Lucius Washington and Fannie Gorham (Farris) Manning, was born May 21, 1855, at South Yarmouth, Mass. His schooling was acquired in the common schools of New Bedford and North Dighton, Mass., and at the East Greenwich (R. I.) Academy, where he took a commercial course. After leaving school, in November, 1875, he went to Waltham, Mass., where he became a clerk in the grocery and provision store of W. A. Northrup & Co., in whose employ he remained for about two years, after which he went to North Dighton and for four years had charge of a grocery there. He next became head clerk in the store of Edward Almy, in the same town, and in that capacity served seven years. In 1886 he came to Brockton and became a clerk in the grocery and provision store of Drake & Crooker, whose store was then located on Main street, and in whose employ he remained about one year, when he accepted a similar position with James L. Houghton, who was located on the same street, and with whom he remained two and a half years. Mr. Manning then engaged in the business on his own account, in company with Frank E. David, under the firm name of David & Manning, establishing a grocery and provision store at No. 360 Centre street, this partnership continuing about four years, when Mr. Manning sold his interests in the business to his partner, and in March, 1894, opened the grocery, provision and grain store at No. 844 North Montello street, in a building which he had a year or two previously built for that purpose, and where he has since been successfully engaged in business alone.

In political views, Mr. Manning takes an independent stand, being a strong advocate of temperance and an earnest worker for the cause. He belongs to the Unitarian Church of Brockton, and is liberal in its support. Of quiet and retiring nature, he has never allied

himself with any fraternal or social organizations, preferring to devote the hours not required in the pursuit of his business to the quiet of his home. During his mother's life he made his home with her, delighting in the making of her last years bright and happy.

On March 15, 1898, Mr. Manning was united in marriage with Mrs. Charlotte (Gerrard) McAlpine, daughter of Richard Gerrard, and widow of James McAlpine, of Brockton. They have no children.

NEWTON HERBERT ALGER, late of Taunton, for many years engaged in business there as an extensive dealer in meats and provisions, was born Jan. 28, 1848, in the town of Bridgewater, Plymouth Co., Mass., and died in Taunton, June 23, 1908. He was a descendant of one of the old families of the old town of Bridgewater, being of the eighth generation in direct line from Thomas Alger, as shown in the record of the family herewith given.

(I) Thomas Alger, the first of the name in Bridgewater, located first in the town of Taunton, and later came to that part of Bridgewater known as West Bridgewater. In 1665 he married Elizabeth Packard, daughter of Samuel Packard, and among their children were Israel and Deliverance.

(II) Israel Alger, son of Thomas, made his home in Bridgewater, where he followed farming and where he died. He married Patience Hayward, daughter of Nathaniel Hayward, and their five children were: Israel, born in 1689; Joseph, 1694; Thomas, 1697; Nathaniel, 1700; and John, 1704 (died 1730).

(III) Thomas Alger, son of Israel, was born in Bridgewater in 1697, and in 1724 married Sarah Dunbar, daughter of Peter Dunbar.

(IV) Thomas Alger, son of Thomas, was born in Bridgewater, and died in 1793. He married Mehitabel Briggs, of Norton, and she died in 1795. In the Massachusetts records of soldiers and sailors who fought in the war of the Revolution there is record of a Thomas Alger who was a private in Capt. Nathan Packard's (Light Infantry) Company, Col. John Jacob's Regiment; enlisted Oct. 9, 1779, discharged Nov. 8, 1779, one month's service at Rhode Island. The children born to Thomas and Mehitabel were: James and Daniel, both of whom were baptized in 1766.

(V) James Alger, son of Thomas, made his home in the town of Bridgewater, part of his property lying in West Bridgewater. By occupation he was a farmer. He served in the war of the Revolution, his records appearing in "Soldiers and Sailors of Massachusetts" as fol-



lows: James Alger, of Bridgewater, matross, Capt. Daniel Lothrop's Company, Col. John Bailey's Regiment; enlisted April 10, 1775, discharged May 2, 1775—service twenty-three days; also private, muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775, enlisted May 3, 1775, service three months, six days. James Alger married Mc-hitabel Briggs, of Norton (same name as his mother), and their children were: Daniel, James, and several daughters, one of whom was Olive (who married Daniel Tyler, of Pittsfield).

(VI) Daniel Alger, eldest son of James, was born on the line of West Bridgewater, the Bridgewater and West Bridgewater town lines running through his house. After his marriage he moved to East Bridgewater, where he for some time engaged in farming. His health failed and he was obliged to give up work and he passed his last years with his children. He died at the old home in Bridgewater. In 1806 he married Salome Keith, born in 1787, daughter of Joseph and Betty (Sherman) Keith. They had nine children, as follows: Emily Williams, born Oct. 1, 1807; Daniel Francis, March 29, 1810; James Newton, Oct. 26, 1812; Joseph Allen, Jan. 1, 1815; Eliza Sherman, Nov. 11, 1817; Salome, March 20, 1820; Morton, Oct. 7, 1822; George F., Dec. 19, 1825; and Stillman, June 29, 1828, the last named being now the only survivor of the family.

(VII) James Newton Alger, son of Daniel and Salome (Keith) Alger, was born in the town of Bridgewater Oct. 26, 1812. He grew to manhood in his native town, and there engaged in the butcher business, becoming one of the best known men in his line. He had a meat market on Weybosset street, Providence, and had a number of meat carts which traveled through the towns of Taunton, Bridgewater, East Bridgewater and the other surrounding towns and territory, besides which he bought cattle and sheep in large numbers in the Brighton market. He lived successively in the towns of Bridgewater and Raynham, and later in Taunton, where the remainder of his life was spent. For many years before his death he lived retired from business and was in ill health. He died in Taunton Dec. 28, 1899, and was buried in Mayflower Hill cemetery. Mr. Alger was a citizen of upright life and character, highly respected by all who knew him. In Taunton he married Roxanna M. Dean, of that place, daughter of Orren Dean, and she died in Taunton many years before her husband. She is buried in Mayflower Hill cemetery. Mr. and Mrs. Alger had the following children: William Henry, born July 23,

1839; Hellen Maria, March 7, 1841; James Morton, Nov. 14, 1842; George Francis, March 18, 1846; Newton Herbert, Jan. 28, 1848; Daniel O., Aug. 30, 1849; Eliza Eaton, Oct. 3, 1850; Emily P., Oct. 3, 1852 (married Albert Pizer, and died in Taunton); Frank Allen, May 8, 1854 (died in infancy); Frank Allen (2), Nov. 13, 1855; Frederick, June 5, 1857 (died young); Julia, Feb. 20, 1859 (died young); Edward Brown, July 26, 1862 (died young); and Alice M., 1864 (married Chester Lovell of Taunton).

(VIII) Newton Herbert Alger, son of James Newton Alger, was educated in Bridgewater and Taunton. From early boyhood he worked at the meat business with his father, and was later associated with his brother in that line in Taunton, where he still later had a store of his own on Jefferson street. In time, as his sons grew up, they assisted him in the business, which grew to large proportions, a large line of meats and provisions being carried. They ran several teams. Mr. Alger continued his connection therewith until his death, at the age of sixty years. He is buried in Mayflower Hill cemetery. A man well known and very highly respected, he lived an unassuming life, devoted to his business and home affairs.

On May 11, 1880, Mr. Alger was married in Taunton, to Abbie Ann Albro, a native of that place, daughter of James D. and Irene Almy (Chase) Albro, and to them were born children as follows: Irene Maude, who died in infancy; Howard Almy, who succeeded to his father's business (he married Margaret May McCarte and has two children, May Isabelle and Irene Margaret); Forest Morton, a traveling salesman, of Boston; Russell George, who is a selling agent and traveling salesman; and Ernest Albro, who is engaged in the office of the Jordan Marsh Co., of Boston, Massachusetts.

Mrs. Abbie A. Alger is a descendant of some of the oldest and best known families of Rhode Island.

THE ALBRO FAMILY, her ancestors in the paternal line, trace back to (I) John Albro, born in 1617, who embarked April 30, 1634, in the ship "Francis," from Ipswich for New England, under the care of William Freeborn, and in 1638 accompanied Mr. Freeborn to Rhode Island. He was a resident of Portsmouth, and married Dorothy Potter, born in 1617. Mr. Albro rose successively from corporal in 1644 to lieutenant, captain and major. He was a member of the town council soon after 1649, and frequently served as moderator of town meetings, even into old age. He was commissioner in 1660 and 1661. He was as-

stant many times between 1671 and 1686, and figured prominently in important public relations. He died Dec. 14, 1712, and his wife, Dorothy, passed away Feb. 19, 1696. Their children were: Samuel, Elizabeth, Mary, John and Susanna.

(II) John Albro (2), son of John, married April 27, 1693, Mary Stokes, and they were residents of Portsmouth, R. I. Mr. Albro was one of those to whom in 1677, was granted 5,000 acres of land to be called East Greenwich. He died Dec. 4, 1724. His children were: John, Mary, Sarah and Samuel.

(III) Samuel Albro, son of John (2), born June 16, 1701, married Nov. 25, 1725, Ruth Lawton, and they were of Portsmouth, R. I., he a freeman in 1722. He died Oct. 5, 1766, and she after that year. Their children were: Samuel, born Feb. 10, 1727; Mary, Aug. 31, 1728; John, Jan. 30, 1730; Daniel, Jan. 17, 1731; Jonathan, Jan. 2, 1734; David, April 1, 1736; James; Ruth; Elizabeth; Josias; and Sarah.

(IV) James Albro, son of Samuel, married April 19, 1764, Elizabeth (maybe Ruth), daughter of Gideon Durfee. Their children of Portsmouth town record were: Ruth, born Feb. 28, 1765; Samuel, Jan. 4, 1767; Gideon, Jan. 20, 1769; James, Dec. 30, 1771; Christopher Durfee, May 20, 1775; Elizabeth, July 17, 1780; and Eleanor Durfee, Oct. 18, 1783.

(V) Gideon Albro, son of James, born Jan. 20, 1769, was married by Elder William Bliss in 1794, to Lydia Peckham, daughter of Joshua Peckham, of Portsmouth, R. I. They had one child, Lydia, born Jan. 3, 1795. On Aug. 3, 1799, he was married (second) by Mr. Eddy of Newport to Sarah Dickson, of North Kingston, R. I., daughter of Robert and Martha Dickson. The children of this union were born as follows: Rhoda, Dec. 27, 1800; Hannah, May 6, 1802; Gideon, Sept. 23, 1803 (died Sept. 9, 1861); Elizabeth, Sept. 11, 1805; Edward, Oct. 27, 1808; Gardiner, Oct. 6, 1810; Charles, Oct. 21, 1812; Sarah, Feb. 25, 1816; James Durfee, April 9, 1818; Eleanor, Dec. 15, 1820; Moses, July 10, 1825; Martha, July 15, 1826. The father died in October, 1849, aged eighty years; the mother died in June, 1865, aged eighty-five.

(VI) James Durfee Albro, son of Gideon and Sarah (Dickson) Albro, was born April 9, 1818. He became one of the best known and most reliable grocers of Taunton, where he conducted business on Bay street for upward of half a century. His first business venture was in Fall River, and he later located in Taunton, where he did a general grocery business success-

fully for over fifty years, during which time he became noted for honesty and honorable dealings. He died Jan. 5, 1900, and was buried in Mayflower Hill cemetery. Mr. Albro was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He married Irene Almy Chase, who was born Oct. 30, 1819, daughter of Holder and Eliza (Estes) Chase, and she survives him, making her home with her son in Providence, R. I. Though ninety-two years old she is still active. Mr. and Mrs. Albro had the following children: Bradford Durfee, now deceased, was a Civil war soldier; George Franklin, an engraver and toolmaker, resides in Providence; Abbie Almy is the widow of Newton Herbert Alger, of Taunton; James Holder and Anna Elizabeth died young.

THE CHASE FAMILY, from which Mrs. Alger is descended in the maternal line, is the posterity of (1) William Chase, born about 1595, in England, who with his wife Mary and son, William, came to America in the ship with Governor Winthrop and his colony in 1630, settling first in Roxbury. He soon became a member of the church of which the Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, was pastor. On Oct. 19, 1630, he applied for freemanship and was admitted a freeman May 14, 1634. In 1637, or thereabouts, he became one of the company who made a new settlement at Yarmouth, of which town he was made constable in 1639. He resided at Yarmouth the rest of his life, dying in May, 1659. His widow died the following October. Their children were: William, born about 1622, in England; Mary, born in May, 1637, in Roxbury; and Mary (2), born in 1639, in Yarmouth.

(II) William Chase (2), son of William and Mary, born about 1622, in England, came to America with his parents, married and was a resident of Yarmouth. He died Feb. 27, 1685. His children were: William, Jacob, John, Elizabeth, Abraham, Joseph, Benjamin and Samuel.

(III) Benjamin Chase, son of William (2), married Amey Borden, she born May 30, 1678, daughter of John and Mary (Earle) Borden, and died before 1716. They were residents of Portsmouth, R. I. Their children were: Patience, born April 16, 1699; Elizabeth, born June 16, 1701; Amey, born July 21, 1702; Nathan, born Jan. 13, 1704; and Benjamin and Abner.

(IV) Nathan Chase, born Jan. 13, 1704, married April 29, 1731, Elizabeth Shaw, and they were residents of Portsmouth. Their children were: Borden, born Feb. 28, 1731-32; Holder, born Aug. 24, 1733; Amey, born Dec.

6, 1734; Clark, born May 2, 1736; Anna, born April 12, 1738; Content, born July 5, 1741; Benjamin, born Dec. 25, 1747; and Hannah, born March 15, 1749-50.

(V) Holder Chase, born Aug. 24, 1733, married Feb. 21, 1760, Freeborn Dennis, daughter of Joseph, and their children were: Nathan, Sarah, Nathan (2), Anna, Eliza, Borden, Amey, Abner, Clark and Freeborn.

(VI) Nathan Chase, son of Holder, married Anne Sherman, daughter of Sampson and Ruth Sherman. He died Nov. 12, 1827, aged sixty-one years, and his wife died in Newport, Oct. 22, 1852, aged eighty-one years, eleven months and five days. Their children were born as follows: Hannah, Nov. 22, 1793; Almy, July 20, 1795; Holder, March 17, 1797; Eliza, Feb. 25, 1799; Mary, Sept. 21, 1800; Abby, July 25, 1802; Rowland, Jan. 28, 1804; Obediah, March 2, 1806; Ruth Ann, Sept. 21, 1810.

(VII) Holder Chase, son of Nathan, born March 17, 1797, married Sept. 7, 1817, Eliza Estes, who was born Sept. 16, 1799, daughter of Peter and Mercy (Durfee) Estes, and they had the following children: Jane Louise, born July 23, 1818; Irene Almy, Oct. 30, 1819 (married James Durfee Albro, of Taunton, Mass.); Holder Weeden, March 16, 1821; Eliza Estes, Jan. 26, 1823 (married Charles Kerby); Thomas Godfrey, Dec. 10, 1824; Abby Ann, June 4, 1826 (married Josiah Ellis); Obediah Davis, March 30, 1831.

GUSTAVUS ATWOOD, a resident of the town of Carver, Plymouth county, who has for years been regarded as one of its most thoroughly wide-awake citizens, was born there Nov. 18, 1843, on his present farm, son of Sumner and Clio (Humphrey) Atwood. He is a representative in the seventh generation from John Atwood, the immigrant ancestor of this old Massachusetts family, his line of descent being as given herewith.

(I) John Atwood, of Plymouth, a native of England, was called "Wood, alias Atwood." The medieval spelling of the surname Atwood was *Atte Wode*, afterward modified to Atwood and in many cases to Wood. John Atwood was a proprietor of Plymouth in 1636, jurymen in 1638, and on the list able to bear arms, 1643. He married Sarah, daughter of Richard Masterson. His will bequeathed all his estate to his widow, Sarah, to be divided after her death among their children, who were: John, born March 4, 1649; Nathaniel, born Feb. 25, 1651; Isaac, born Feb. 27, 1653; Mary Holmes, whose second husband was Maj. William Brad-

ford; Sarah Fallowell; Abigail Leonard; Mercy; Elizabeth; and Hannah Cooper.

(II) Nathaniel Atwood, called Wood, born Feb. 25, 1651, settled in that part of Plymouth which in 1709 was set off as Plympton, and in 1790 was incorporated as Carver. He was a deacon of the Plymouth Church. He married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Morey, and had: John, born in 1684; Elizabeth, born in 1687; Joanna, born in 1689; Mary, born in 1691; Nathaniel, born in 1693; Isaac, born in 1695; Barnabas, born in 1697; and Joanna (2), born in 1700.

(III) Lieut. Nathaniel Atwood (2), of Plympton, born in 1693, married (first) Mary, daughter of Francis Adams, and their children were: Mary, born in 1723, who married Benjamin Shaw; Nathaniel, born in 1725; Francis, born in 1728. He married (second) Mrs. Abigail Lucas, and had children: Sarah, born in 1731, who married Joseph Barrows; Mercy, who married Joseph Warren; Ebenezer, born in 1735; Keziah, born in 1737; William, born in 1740; Joseph, born in 1741; and Ichabod, born in 1744, who married Hannah Shaw.

(IV) Nathaniel Atwood (3), born in 1725, married (first) Dec. 5, 1747-48, Susannah Shurtleff, who was born in 1728, daughter of Barnabas and Jemima (Adams) Shurtleff, of Plympton, Mass. His second marriage was to Lydia Bolt of Plympton (another account says his second wife was Elizabeth Timberlake), to whom records say he was married in 1776. His children were: Abner; Zenas; Levi; Nathaniel; Joshua; Mary, who married a Shurtleff; Joanna, who married Aaron Carey; Huldah, who married a Vaughn; Mercy, who married David Shurtleff, and Samuel. The father of this family died Oct. 19, 1804.

(V) Nathaniel Atwood (4), born Feb. 14, 1767, died Dec. 14, 1837. His wife, Lydia (Washburn), whom he married June 5, 1788, was born July 14, 1766, and died June 1, 1856, in her ninetieth year. They had ten children, viz.: (1) William, born Nov. 3, 1788, died April 4, 1851. He married Lois Smith, of Middleboro, and their children were Josiah, Julia, Lewis, Lois, Priscilla, Lydia, Fannie and William. (2) Margaret, born Nov. 22, 1790, died March 16, 1870. She married David Bates, of Plymouth; they had no children. (3) Sylvia, born Jan. 25, 1793, died June 22, 1835, unmarried. (4) Levi, born June 24, 1795, died Dec. 7, 1837. He married Sarah B. Green, of Dalton, Mass., and their children were: Andrew Jackson, born in Dalton in April, 1822; Thomas Green, born in Dalton July 17, 1823;



*Richard D. Wood*



Levi Lincoln, born in Dalton June 26, 1825; Sarah Green, born in Dalton Nov. 11, 1827; Lewis Pease, born in Pittsfield Sept. 24, 1829; Mary Catherine, born in Dalton in 1831 (?); Byron, born in Pittsfield in 1833; Lydia, born in Saccarappa, Maine, Feb. 15, 1837. Lydia Jane died Sept. 16, 1837; Nathaniel Byron died Feb. 27, 1836, aged four years, seven months. (5) Nathaniel, born Dec. 4, 1797, died Oct. 16, 1827. (6) Jemima, born Jan. 2, 1800, died Sept. 1, 1882. She was the wife of Nathaniel Shurtleff, of Carver, and had one child, Lydia, who married William Thomas. (7) Lydia, born April 11, 1802, died Jan. 28, 1838. She was the wife of David Bates, of Plymouth (who after her death married her sister Margaret), and they had three children, David Minor, Sylvia and Nathaniel Byron. (8) Susanna, born June 12, 1804, died June 17, 1878, unmarried. (9) Sumner is mentioned below. (10) Mary, born April 25, 1809, died Sept. 2, 1895. She married (first) William Briggs, of Marion, Mass., by whom she had William T., Mary A. and Samuel B., and (second) Jonathan Perry, of Rochester; there were no children by the second union.

(VI) Sumner Atwood, born July 3, 1806, in Carver, died Oct. 1, 1890. He received his education in the district schools of the town, and followed farming all his life, also running a shingle and long board sawmill. He was prominent in the community, holding a number of town offices, and was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. His wife, Clio (Humphrey), was born in Carver Oct. 24, 1816, daughter of Asa and Mary (Maxim) Humphrey, of that town, and died Jan. 18, 1892. They had a family of seven children: (1) Harriet, born Oct. 2, 1839, died Oct. 24, 1905. She married Solomon F. McFarlin, of Carver, and their children were: Frederick A., Wilson, Alberta, and Henry Clayton. (2) Charles Frederick, born March 22, 1841, died Feb. 12, 1843. (3) Gustavus is mentioned below. (4) Susan Melissa, born Sept. 19, 1845, married Horatio McFarlin, of Carver, and had children: Mira, Herbert, Rufus and Sumner. They live in Oakland, Cal. (5) Frederick Sumner, born July 17, 1847, died Jan. 10, 1858. (6) Emma Jane, born July 8, 1849, married Dec. 26, 1868, Ephraim H. Gammons, of Middleboro, and they have had two children: Jennie Maria, born Jan. 21, 1874; and Arthur Leland, born Aug. 8, 1876, who died Sept. 22, 1879. (7) Mary Humphrey, born April 24, 1857, married March 1, 1879, Nelson Shaw, of Carver, and their children are Ethel M. and Viola.

(VII) Gustavus Atwood was born Nov. 18, 1843, in Carver, and gained his education in the district schools of Carver, and was reared to farm life. When sixteen he commenced to farm regularly with his father, and he remained with his parents as long as they lived, caring for them in their declining years. When he was thirty years old they gave him a deed to half of the estate, and after they died he came into possession of the other half. He owns about ninety acres of farm land, fifty of which are comprised in the homestead place, the rest outlying, and he is also a large owner of cedar swamp. Mr. Atwood has always been a busy man, and he engages in various lines which keep him active all the year round. He follows general farming and cranberry growing during the summer season, and he also does all sorts of general jobbing work, painting, papering, carpentering and masonry, his work showing him to be a conscientious as well as skillful craftsman. He also has a saw and grist mill, where he gives employment to several men, giving this plant his principal attention in the winter season. He manufactures timber and shingles, shipping his timber to Fairhaven as well as supplying the local market. Making the most of all his undertakings, and being industrious and persevering, he has kept his affairs in excellent shape, enlarging his operations from year to year, and ranking among the substantial business men of the town. His fellow citizens think so well of his ability as a manager that he has been called upon to act as administrator of several estates, and also as executor and guardian.

Mr. Atwood has taken part in the public affairs of his section for many years. In 1878 he was appointed a member of the school committee to fill a vacancy caused by the death of a committeeman, and served for several months; in the spring of 1884 he was elected a member of that committee, and has served continuously for a period of about eighteen years. He is a trustee of the E. T. Pratt school fund, amounting to three thousand dollars, held for the public schools of Carver. In 1879 he was elected selectman, assessor and overseer of the poor, and was reelected twice, serving three years in succession. In 1896 he was elected to the State Legislature from the Sixth Plymouth district, serving one term during which time he was a member of the committee on Labor. He ran for this office on the Republican ticket, without opposition, a compliment which few men have received at the hands of their fellow citizens. Mr. Atwood has been a justice of the peace for over

thirty years, having received his first appointment to that office in 1883, from Benjamin F. Butler, was reappointed in 1890 by J. Q. A. Brackett, and in 1904 by John L. Bates. He also writes conveyances, does drafting and is a surveyor. Mr. Atwood has always been an ardent advocate of temperance, and is a member of Winthrop Lodge, No. 247, I. O. G. T., of Carver. He attends the Methodist Episcopal Church.

On Feb. 20, 1870, Mr. Atwood married Mercy Jane McFarlin, who was born Nov. 3, 1838, daughter of John and Rebecca (Blackman) McFarlin, of Rochester, Mass., and died July 7, 1901. To this union were born four children: (1) Gustavus Gilbert, born March 11, 1871, graduated from the Maine State College, entered the civil engineering profession, and is now engaged with Holbrook, Cabot & Rollins, contractors, of Boston and New York. On July 3, 1896, he married Mary Lavinia Osborne, daughter of Joseph C. and Eliza Jane (Witherel) Osborne, of Middleboro. They have two children, Gilbert Humphrey and Mary Hazel. (2) Charles Herbert, born Feb. 24, 1873, resides at home and has general charge of affairs in his father's absence. He married Elsie C. Case, who was born April 5, 1883, daughter of James E. and Waitstill (Tillson) Case, and died March 1, 1909. They had one child, LeForest Herbert, who died with his mother. (3) Albert Sumner, born Sept. 30, 1875, died Sept. 16, 1876. (4) Nathaniel Francis, born June 26, 1878, received his early education in the district schools of Carver and later attended the Moody Mount Hermon School for Boys. He is now a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, his charges comprising Cutler, Tremont, Black Island, Bass Harbor and Sherman Mills, Maine. He now preaches at these different places in turn, and at Kingman, Maine. Mr. Atwood married Helen Angel, of Sunapee, N. H., who died leaving no children.

**HENRY HANDY GIFFORD**, a venerable citizen of Fall River, where he has resided since 1873, is a descendant of one of the oldest families of this section of Massachusetts. His line from William Gifford, the first of the name in this country, is through Robert, Stephen, Benjamin, John and Levi. The earlier generations will be found recorded in detail elsewhere in this work.

Levi Gifford, father of Henry H., was born in Westport June 15, 1785, and worked with his father until he was eighteen, at which age he bought his time from his father for three

hundred dollars, a very large sum for those times. Going to New Bedford, he began to learn the trade of shipbuilder, and before he was twenty-one he was able to pay his father the amount agreed upon for his time. Settling in his native town, he worked at his trade in addition to farming, and there his death occurred when he was seventy-seven years old. He was interred in a family cemetery on his farm, but his remains were later removed to the cemetery at Head-of-Westport. He attended the Freewill Baptist Church at Head-of-Westport and cut the first timbers used in the construction of the old building. He married Prudence Brownell, a native of Westport, who was a school teacher in her early life, teaching in what is now Fall River and "boarding round," as was the custom in those days. Mrs. Gifford died several years prior to her husband. They had ten children, as follows: Maria married William Brawley and died in Westport; Emily married Howard Tripp and died in Westport; Alexander, who was a stonemason, married Hannah Sisson and died in Westport; Amy married Capt. Weston Tripp and died in Westport; Charles died in Westport, unmarried; Edwin, a merchant, who died at North Easton, Mass., married Adeline Tripp; Abraham, a physician, married Hope Potter, and died in Westport, though he resided in Florida for many years; Henry H. is mentioned below; Benjamin F. is married and resides in New Bedford; Levi L. married and resided in Buffalo, N. Y., where he was engaged as a merchant, and there died.

Henry H. Gifford was born Oct. 10, 1826, in Westport, and there received such education as the times afforded, his advantages being somewhat limited. But he early learned the lesson of hard work and was trained in the manner of farmers' sons of that period. At the age of seventeen he went to sea, sailing from Westport Point on the whaling bark "President," which was out nine months on that voyage, Capt. Barker of Westport dying aboard during that time. He was buried at Pernambuco. A few days after arriving home young Gifford sailed again, on the whaler "Theophilus Chace," and after he had been out about a year on this trip he met with an accident that nearly cost him his life. The small boat he was in, in pursuit of a whale, was smashed to pieces, and he and several others were thrown into the water, where they remained half a day, hanging to a part of the boat. This experience so upset his health that Mr. Gifford was sick in the fore-castle for six months and finally was sent home, apparently to die. But he recovered in more

favorable surroundings, and was soon offered an officer's lay to sail in the same vessel. He declined, however, and the boat sailed from Westport Point and was never again heard from.

Mr. Gifford continued to live in Westport until 1873, engaged in merchandising, part of the time as clerk and for a number of years preceding that date being in the business on his own account. In 1873 he removed with his family to Fall River, where he has had his home, practically, ever since. For many years he dealt in horses, and he also conducted a prosperous commission business for a number of years, having an office on Fourteenth street. He did well from a material standpoint, and has accumulated property, having holdings in the vicinity of Stafford Square, and also owning a farm in Dartmouth and one in Westport. His life has been one of constant activity, and though now advanced in years he does not seem contented unless he is doing something. Some five years ago he had the misfortune to break one of his limbs, and he has never fully recovered, but he cannot endure idleness and manages to keep himself busy at something. His memory is excellent, and during a career which has included many of the ups and downs of life he has gathered a fund of interesting reminiscences concerning people and events. His home is at No. 45 County street, Fall River.

Mr. Gifford was married in Westport to Sarah Briggs, a native of that town, who died in Fall River in August, 1895, aged sixty-two years. Ten children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Gifford, three of whom died in infancy, the survivors being: Henrietta, who died aged ten years; Charles F.; Clara L., who married (first) Charles Sison and (second) Benjamin T. Mayhew, and resides in Fall River; Frank H., a resident of Westport, who carries on a fish business in Fall River; Albert C., living in Fall River; Walter E. and Arthur G., both of whom are in the fish business in Fall River.

CHARLES F. GIFFORD, eldest son of Henry H., was born in Westport, and removed to Fall River with the family in 1873. A few years later he opened a fish market on Bedford street which he carried on for many years. However, he had always been a great lover of horses, a taste which was undoubtedly inherent, and in about 1894 he gave up the fish business and opened a stable near the Narrows, for the trading and sale of horses. He prospered greatly, and finding his original quarters inadequate built a large stable near Stafford Square, where he was in business until his death. Though

naturally best known among people in his own line of business he was well acquainted in other circles in Fall River, and he was universally respected for his honesty and integrity. His unusual success in his chosen field was due principally to this cause, for his word was regarded as absolutely reliable, and it was no uncommon thing for his customers to tell him to send them horses without any inspection on their part, their confidence in his judgment and honor being well justified by his upright dealing. At the time of his death he was considered the largest individual dealer in horses in New England, and he shipped more green horses than any other dealer in the East. He also had large sales stables in New Bedford and Newport.

Mr. Gifford married Patience Malcolm, who survived him only a few months, dying Sept. 23, 1906. His death occurred very suddenly, March 27, 1906, when he was in his fifty-second year.

**KILBURN.** The Kilburns (Kilbournes, Kilbourns, Kilborns) of the Western Continent are descended from a common ancestor.

(I) Thomas Kilbourne, who was born in the parish of Wood Dutton, Cambridgeshire, England, in 1578, on May 8th of which year he was baptized, was, unlike most of the pioneers of New England, a member of the Church of England, as appears from the fact that he was a church warden of his native parish in 1632. He and his wife Frances had eight children: Margaret, Thomas, Elizabeth, George, Mary, Lydia, Frances and John. On April 15, 1635, Thomas Kilbourne with a portion of his family embarked from London for New England in the ship "Increase," Robert Lea, master. The family settled at Wethersfield, Conn., where Thomas Kilbourne died previous to 1639. His widow died in 1650.

(II) John Kilbourne, youngest son of Thomas and Frances, was baptized at Wood Dutton, England, Sept. 29, 1624. On April 15, 1635, a lad of ten years, he embarked for New England with his parents on board the "Increase." After the settlement of the family in Wethersfield he passed the remainder of his days there, and was long a useful and prominent citizen. In May, 1657, he was confirmed by the General Court to be sergeant at Wethersfield, and from that time forward was almost uniformly designated as sergeant on the town records. At the October session of the General Court, 1660, Sergeant Kilbourne took a seat in that body for the first time from Wethersfield. He was a member for seven stated

and special sessions at the time when the famous charter was granted to the Colony in 1662, one of the most liberal and republican instruments of civil government that the world at that time had ever seen, and which continued to be the constitution of the Colony and the State of Connecticut up to the adoption of the first State constitution in 1818. In town affairs he was conspicuous for a period of nearly forty years. His first wife, Naomi, whom he married in 1650, died Oct. 1, 1659, leaving three children, John, Thomas and Naomi. He married (second) Sarah, daughter of John Bronson, of Farmington, and by her had Ebenezer, Sarah, George, Mary, Joseph and Abraham. He died April 9, 1703, in his seventy-ninth year.

(III) John Kilbourn, son of Sergt. John (who was the ancestor of all the Glastonbury, Conn., branch), was born at Wethersfield Feb. 15, 1651. He married March 4, 1673, Susannah Hills, daughter of William Hills. He was admitted a freeman Oct. 13, 1681. On the list of town officers of Wethersfield and Glastonbury his name frequently appears. His first wife died May 12, 1702, and he married (second) Elizabeth, daughter of John Mitchell, of Hartford. He died Nov. 25, 1711, and his wife Elizabeth June 8, 1718. The children of John and Susannah, his first wife, were: Susannah, John, Ebenezer, Jonathan, Benjamin, David and Abraham.

(IV) John Kilbourn, son of John and Susannah (Hills), was born in Glastonbury Oct. 30, 1677, and on Jan. 25, 1699, he married Sarah Kimberly. Their children were: Samuel, John, Sarah and Benjamin. John Kilbourn was chosen surveyor of Glastonbury in 1710. His first wife, Sarah, died Dec. 25, 1713, and he removed to Springfield, Mass., where he married (second) in September, 1720, Mercy Day. The children of the second marriage were: Rachel, born July 8, 1721; David, March 3, 1724; and Mercy, Nov. 14, 1725.

(V) Capt. John Kilbourn, born probably in Glastonbury in 1704, resided in Springfield, Mass., in 1725. On Oct. 26, 1732, he married in Middletown, Conn., Mehetable, daughter of Andrew and Mehetable Bacon. Their children were: Mary, born Nov. 12, 1733; Mehetable, Feb. 16, 1735; John, April 1, 1736. He married (second) Hannah Fox, of Glastonbury, and she died Jan. 1, 1807, aged eighty-four years. In 1737 he settled in Northfield, Mass., and in 1749 he removed still farther up the Connecticut river, and became the first settler of Walpole, N. H. He was selectman of Walpole six times between 1755 and 1762, in-

clusive. He was prominent and active in all public matters in Walpole up to the time of his death. In the "Early History of New England," by Rev. Henry White, and also in Thatcher's "Tales of the Indians," very interesting accounts are given of the trials and adventures of John Kilbourn with the Indians, and how many times his life was in danger before peace came to his chosen home.

(VI) Capt. John Kilbourn, born April 1, 1736, son of John and Mehetable (Bacon), came to Walpole with his father, and married March 10, 1762, Content Carpenter, daughter of Rev. Ezra Carpenter, of Swanzey, N. H. He resided in Walpole until the winter of 1793, when he removed to Shrewsbury, Vt., at which place he died July 20, 1819, aged eighty-three years. His wife died Oct. 22, 1813, aged seventy-three years. Their children were: Theodosha, born May 10, 1763, who died Jan. 23, 1766; John, Esq., born Aug. 20, 1765; Theodosha (2), born Dec. 23, 1768; Ezra C., born Sept. 30, 1772; Elijah, twin to Ezra C.; Elizabeth, born Feb. 3, 1776; and Esther, born Oct. 12, 1778.

(VII) Elijah Kilburn, born Sept. 30, 1772, son of Capt. John and Content (Carpenter), married in 1798 Rebecca Jennison, daughter of John and Sybil Jennison. He died in Walpole in 1847, and she in 1849. Their children were: Harriet, born in 1799; Mary H., born in 1801; Josiah; George, born in 1803, for a number of years superintendent of the Lonsdale Cotton Manufacturing and Bleaching Company of Rhode Island; John, born in 1808, who married Maria Gage and settled in Fall River, Mass.; Frederick, born April 4, 1809; Elijah C., born in 1811, who removed to Fall River, Mass., in 1847; Rebecca, born in 1815, who married Rodney Smith, and lived in Hadley; and William J., born Sept. 21, 1818.

(VIII) WILLIAM J. KILBURN, born Sept. 21, 1818, son of Elijah and Rebecca (Jennison), settled in Augusta, Maine, where he was for many years engaged as a wholesale dry goods merchant in the firm of William J. Kilburn & Co. He was a member of the common council of the city of Augusta in 1851 and 1852. He subsequently in 1862 moved to Keene, N. H., and established himself in the dry goods business, where he was very successful. In the early seventies he retired from business and came to New Bedford, Mass., where he had a number of relatives. Mr. Kilburn engaged in various enterprises in New Bedford and met with general success. His financial judgment was good, and he was generally regarded as a shrewd operator in the



market. He was especially strong when the big boom in copper made large fortunes for lucky holders, and was one of those who retired at the right time. He was a director of the Citizens' National Bank in its day, and a trustee of the New Bedford Five Cents Savings Bank. In politics he was a Republican, and in 1874 served as an alderman from Ward One.

Mr. Kilburn was a typical gentleman of the old school, modest and retiring in manner, courteous to all. Though reared by parents strictly orthodox in their religious belief he was an independent thinker, and in his mature years became a Unitarian. He left to posterity the heritage of a good name and the memory of a simple, kindly and benevolent, though strong and upright, character. He died Nov. 23, 1901.

On Nov. 17, 1857, at Hallowell, Maine, Mr. Kilburn married Augusta P. Aiken, who was born in that town Oct. 31, 1830, daughter of Jesse and Mary Ann (Fuller) Aiken. Mrs. Kilburn died March 18th, 1910. Three children were born of this union, namely: Arthur Aiken, born Aug. 21, 1862, married Mrs. Fanita (Miller) Brandeis, and lives in Medfield, Mass.; Mary Everett, born May 23, 1864, married Oct. 21, 1886, John A. Lighthall, of Syracuse, and has six children, Philip Kilburn (born Dec. 24, 1887), Margaret Thorn (Nov. 2, 1889), Zayde Augusta (March 31, 1892), Katherine Kilburn (Jan. 7, 1896), Richard John (June 9, 1898) and Mary Sackett (June 2, 1906); and Katherine Hoffman, born Sept. 18, 1869, married Dec. 25, 1900, William A. MacCord, a native of Quebec, Canada, who was representative from the Seventh district, New Bedford, in 1899-1900, and is one of the best known attorneys in New Bedford.

**MARCUS CHANNING SOUTHWORTH**, of Brockton, where he is extensively engaged in dairying and general agriculture, is a descendant in both paternal and maternal lines of several of New England's earliest settled families, members of which have been prominently identified with the growth and development of the community wherein the first interior settlement of this Commonwealth was made. Mr. Southworth was born Feb. 14, 1857, in North Bridgewater, on the same farm on which he has since resided, only child of the late Marcus and Eliza (Snell) Southworth.

(I) Edward Southworth, of Duke Place, London, England, was early at Leyden, Holland, where he died; he married, May 28, 1613, Alice, born in 1590, daughter of Alexander Carpenter, of Wrington, Somersetshire, Eng-

land. Mr. Southworth died in August, 1620, leaving sons, Constant and Thomas. His widow Alice came to New England in July, 1623, in the ship "Ann," stopping at Plymouth, where in the following August she married Gov. William Bradford, of Plymouth Colony. She died April 5, 1670. The sons came to New England in 1628 at the request of Governor Bradford.

(II) Constant Southworth, son of Edward, born in 1615, came to New England as stated in 1628 with his brother Thomas. He was an early settler in Duxbury, Mass. He served in the Pequot war in 1637; was ensign in the Duxbury company in 1646, and lieutenant in 1653. He was deputy for twenty-two years from 1647; treasurer of Plymouth Colony sixteen years; member of the council of war in 1658; commissioner of the United Colonies in 1668; commissary-general during King Philip's war, and was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater. He married Nov. 2, 1637, Elizabeth, daughter of William Collier, a prominent citizen of Duxbury. He died March 10, 1679. His children were: Edward, Nathaniel, William, Alice, Mary, Mercy, Elizabeth and Priscilla.

(III) Nathaniel Southworth, son of Constant, born in 1648, married Jan. 10, 1672, Desire, daughter of Edward Gray. Their children were: Constant, born in 1674; Mary, born in 1676; Ichabod, born in 1678; Elizabeth; Nathaniel, born in 1684; and Edward, born in 1688.

(IV) Edward Southworth, son of Nathaniel, was born in 1688. On June 25, 1711, he married Bridget Bosworth, and their children were: Constant, who married Martha Keith; Bridget, who married Thomas Collier; Ebenezer, who married Elizabeth; Edward, who married Lydia Packard; Theophilus; Sarah; Lemuel, who married Patience West; Benjamin, who married Mary Smith; Mary, who married Eliphalet Jones. This family all removed to the North parish of Bridgewater during its early settlement.

(V) Constant Southworth, eldest child of Edward, born July 25, 1712, married April 15, 1734, Martha Keith, daughter of Joseph Keith, and a descendant of Rev. James Keith, the first minister of Bridgewater. Their children were: Betsey, who married Joseph Cole; Nathaniel, who married Catherine Howard; Ezekiel, who married Mary Newman; Martha, who died in infancy; Mary, who died in infancy; Desire, who died young; Jedidiah, who married Mary Atherton; Constant, Jr., who died young; Sarah, who died unmarried; and

Ichabod, who died young. The father died in 1775, in his sixty-fourth year.

(VI) Capt. Jedidiah Southworth, son of Constant, was born Jan. 6, 1745, and died March 11, 1809. About the time of his marriage he moved to Stoughton, and those of the name in that town are descended from him. In company with his father-in-law, Capt. Consider Atherton, he marched on the Lexington alarm, and was captain in the American army in nine months from that date, serving through the entire war. With his company he built a fort on what is now South Boston Point. He was a member of the convention in Massachusetts that accepted the constitution. Prior to, during and for many years after the Revolution his name appears on nearly every page of Stoughton records, and he largely shaped the life of the times, serving the people in various capacities with honesty and zeal. He married Mary Atherton, daughter of Capt. Consider Atherton, and their children were: Jedidiah, who married Sally Hewett; Constant, who married (first) Jerusha Hawes, (second) Sarah Pitts, and (third) Eliza Moore; Consider, who married Mary Hixon; Polly, who married Wendall Morton; and Betsey, who married (first) Jacob Holmes and (second) Jonathan Blanchard. The mother died Oct. 30, 1785, aged thirty-eight years.

(VII) Jedidiah Southworth (2), son of Capt. Jedidiah, was born April 10, 1771. He became a farmer in Stoughton, where he died Oct. 3, 1838. In February, 1792, he married Sally Hewett, daughter of Job Hewett, of Easton. She died Aug. 15, 1864. The children born of this marriage were: Apollos, born Nov. 16, 1792, married Deborah Fisher, of Canton, Mass.; Sally, born April 28, 1795, died unmarried; Jarvis, born Nov. 13, 1797, died in infancy; Luther, born Dec. 13, 1799, married (first) Chloë Henry and (second) Sarah Ann Richards; Mary Atherton, born April 27, 1802, married Horatio Baker, of Dorchester, Mass.; Lucy Hewett, born Sept. 21, 1804, married (first) Loring Puffer, of Dorchester, and (second) Joseph D. Snell, of Campello; Martha Keith, born Aug. 11, 1807, married James Shepard, of Dorchester; Albert, born Aug. 1, 1810, married Harriet Hammond, of Pembroke, Mass.; and Marcus, born Nov. 16, 1813, is mentioned below. Job Hewett, father of Sally (Hewett) Southworth, was a soldier in the Revolution, and came of fighting stock.

(VIII) Marcus Southworth, son of Jedidiah and Sally (Hewett) Southworth, was born Nov. 16, 1813, at Stoughton, and died in West Bridgewater March 29, 1896. He passed the

first twenty years of his life on his father's farm, though occasionally working in the cotton and woolen factories in Stoughton and Dedham. Before 1840 he went to North Easton to work for Oliver Ames, and for more than thirty years was in many ways the latter's "man of all work." He was a good road builder, and built many of the stone walls enclosing the Ames estate, acted as carpenter, built cellars, etc. During all these years he enjoyed the confidence and friendship of the different members of the Ames family. In 1856 he bought the farm of the late Joseph D. Snell, on Chestnut street, Brockton, and in a short time had greatly improved it and brought it to a high state of cultivation. He was a devout member of the Methodist Church. He was fearless and outspoken, and many remember the active part he took in the old town meetings, but he was always on the side of progress. In his business relations he was honest and upright. Mr. Southworth married for his first wife, in 1836, Sarah Packard, daughter of Perez Packard, of Easton, Mass., and to this union were born three children: Charles, who died young; Sarah Jane, who died young; and Martha Ann, born June 17, 1844, at North Easton, who married Joshua R. Bartlett, of North Bridgewater, Dec. 14, 1862, and had six children: Abbie Louisa (born in North Bridgewater, Jan. 16, 1864, died March 16, 1865, at Stoughton, Mass.); Edward Clark (born Dec. 13, 1865, at East Templeton, who died at Templeton Oct. 25, 1871); Mary Ellen (born Aug. 17, 1867, at East Templeton); Maria Heuener (born May 9, 1869, at Albany, N. Y.); Edwin Southworth (born March 10, 1872, at Fitzwilliam, N. H.); and Alice Gove (born Aug. 17, 1875, at Antrim, N. H., where she died Dec. 16, 1875). His first wife died Dec. 5, 1854, and Mr. Southworth married (second) about 1856 Eliza Snell, daughter of Jonathan Snell, of West Bridgewater, by whom he had one son, Marcus Channing.

(IX) Marcus Channing Southworth was born Feb. 14, 1857, in North Bridgewater, on the farm which has since been his home. He acquired his early schooling in the district schools of the neighborhood, which he attended until he was about eighteen years of age. Upon leaving school he immediately began work on the homestead farm, assisting his father during his life and after his death continuing the development of the farm. Besides general farming and market gardening, he is also extensively engaged in dairying, in connection with which he keeps from eighty-five to ninety cows, the product of which is used in supplying

his various milk routes in Brockton and vicinity. His farm, which comprises about sixty-five acres of fertile land, situated in the southwestern part of the city, near the West Bridgewater town line, is kept in a good state of cultivation, the latest improved machinery being used in the tilling of the soil, and the farm buildings modern and up to date in their appointments.

Fraternally Mr. Southworth is a member of Dionysus Lodge, No. 112, K. of P., of Campello, of which he was a charter member. In politics he is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party. He is a member of the South Street Methodist Episcopal Church, of Campello, to which his wife also belongs.

On May 1, 1884, Mr. Southworth married Hattie L. Field, daughter of John B. Field, of Bernardston, Franklin Co., Mass., and this union has been blessed with one son, Ernest C., born Jan. 26, 1886, who is associated with his father, and resides at home; he is unmarried.

**CAPT. GEORGE ALBERT COVELL**, one of the well-known sailing masters whose prowess on the deep seas helped to make New Bedford the greatest whaling port in the New World, as well as famous in song and story, was born there July 17, 1821, son of Capt. Clement P. and Almy B. (Allen) Covell, and of a family of sea captains.

William Covell, grandfather of George Albert, seems to have been of a family early engaged in whale fishing. As early as 1785 one Daniel Covell sailed from Wellfleet, Mass., in the schooner "Sculpion," of forty tons, and again in 1786. It is not certain, but is thought most likely, that he was of the same family. William Covell had children: Charles; Hiram; Lloyd; Clement Pease; Denis; William, who married Mary Cook and had four children, William, Martha, John and Rosalinda; Clarissa; Hannah, who married Obed Wood and had five children; Mary, who married James Wood and had two children, James Augustus and Frank; and Martha. Of this family the five sons first named became captains of whaling vessels and made some very successful voyages. Charles was captain of the "Parnasso" from 1817 to 1826, when he was succeeded by his brother Hiram; Lloyd was captain of the "Elizabeth" in 1826; one was captain of the "Golconda" in 1832; one sailed from New Bedford in 1817 as captain of the "Phebe Ann," and another in 1820 as captain of the "President."

Clement Pease Covell, son of William, was born on Martha's Vineyard Oct. 13, 1794. While he probably became master of whaling vessels before 1826, yet this is the first year when he can be definitely located. He then became captain of the "Sally Ann," of 311 tons, making voyages in her in 1826-27-29. In 1830 he became captain of the "Hercules," 290 tons. In 1831, as captain of the "Two Brothers," 288 tons, he made a successful voyage far into the South Atlantic ocean, and again in the same vessel in 1832. In 1836 he was master of the "Mount Vernon," 352 tons, and went to the Indian ocean and had a very successful voyage covering one year. In 1838 he sailed as captain of the "Washington" to New Zealand, for two years, returning July 1, 1840. This seems to have been his last voyage. On Aug. 22, 1820, he married Almy Bennett Allen, born April 27, 1796, of New Bedford. He died Nov. 17, 1848. His children were: George Albert, born July 17, 1821; Eliza H., Dec. 11, 1823; Helen Mar, March 12, 1833; Almy Ann, April 6, 1835; and Clement Augustus, Jan. 4, 1842 (married Carrie Childs).

George Albert Covell attended private school and an academy in New Bedford, and began his seafaring life as cabin boy for his father when fourteen years of age. On his second voyage out he sailed as boat steerer, and on his third he held the office of second mate, returning as mate, while his fourth voyage marked his advent into the list of whaling captains. This was on the "Mount Vernon," on which he sailed two voyages. The first he left New Bedford for the northwest coast Nov. 23, 1843, and returned May 21, 1846, having taken 270 barrels of sperm oil, 2,230 barrels of whale oil, and 20,000 pounds of whalebone. On the second voyage he left New Bedford for the northwest coast Aug. 6, 1846, and returned July 11, 1849, having taken 140 barrels of sperm oil, 3,140 barrels of whale oil, and 32,000 pounds of whalebone. On this trip his first mate, John L. Spencer, was killed by a whale. In 1850 he went to Sag Harbor, and bought the ship "Illinois," of 413 tons, in which he and his family became part owners. On Aug. 15th of that year he sailed for the North Pacific, and returned May 20, 1853, having taken 31 barrels of sperm oil, 2,657 barrels of whale oil, and 32,900 pounds of whalebone, besides 8,352 pounds of whalebone he had previously sent home. On Oct. 18, 1853, he sailed again for the North Pacific, and the vessel returned July 2, 1857, having taken on this trip only 212 barrels of sperm, 66 barrels of whale oil,

and 5,100 pounds of whalebone. This was Mr. Covell's last whaling voyage, as on this trip he suffered a stroke of paralysis, and sent the vessel home under the first mate, while he remained for one year in the Sandwich Islands, in that balmy climate completely regaining his health. On his return home he lived substantially in retirement, engaging in no regular business.

Captain Covell was twice married. By his first wife, Abby Y. Luscomb, he had a son George A., Jr., born May 20, 1841, who married Mary M. Gibbs and has two children, Helen E. and Grace. He married (second) on Dec. 23, 1861, Lucy A. Lovell, born May 5, 1841, daughter of Sylvanus and Joanna Lovell, of Middleboro. To this union were born children as follows: Abby Almy, born Nov. 23, 1862, married Henry Wentworth Taber, son of William and Caroline (Holmes) Taber, and has two children, Elliot Covell (born May 9, 1889) and Helen (born April 5, 1894); William Pitman, born June 11, 1865, is mentioned below; and Frances Gertrude, born Aug. 18, 1887. Capt. George Albert Covell died March 24, 1879.

WILLIAM PITMAN COVELL, son of Capt. George Albert and Lucy A. (Lovell) Covell, was educated in the schools of New Bedford. At the age of seventeen years he went into the office of the Wamsutta Mills with the late Andrew G. Pierce, who was a great friend of the family, and when the Pierce Mill was built he was transferred to take charge of the books there. Mr. Covell is also treasurer of the Regina Manufacturing Company, of East Greenwich, R. I. He is interested in civic affairs and is secretary of the Republican city committee. Fraternally he is a Knight Templar; for several years he was president of the Dartmouth Club.

On June 21, 1892, Mr. Covell married Addie H., daughter of Barton Ricketson, Jr., and has a daughter Cecile, born Sept. 17, 1894.

LOVELL. (I) Robert Lovell was a member of the company of the Rev. Joseph Hull, at Weymouth, England, March 20, 1635, and came to Wessagusset, New England, during the following summer. The name of the town was changed at that time to Weymouth in kindly remembrance of the port from which they sailed. Robert Lovell is termed "husbandman," and his age is given as forty years. His wife Elizabeth was thirty-five. Their children: Annie, aged sixteen; Zachous, aged fifteen; John, aged eight; Ellen and James, twins, aged one. Joseph Chicken, a servant,

was aged sixteen. In his will Robert Lovell names John and James, and Andrew Ford, husband of Ellen. His property extended from the Tide Mill to King Oak Hill in scattered lots, and probably covered the place on the east side of the latter hill, which was in after time the homestead of Capt. Enoch Lovell, grandfather of Gen. Solomon Lovell.

(II) James Lovell, son of Robert, who was one year old in 1635, remained in Weymouth, living probably in the family homestead on the eastern slope of King Oak Hill. He died in 1706, leaving a large estate. His will is on record in Boston. To him and his wife Jane were born: Deborah, born June 8, 1664, who married a Pratt; James, born March 17, 1667; Hannah, born Sept. 29, 1668, who married a Cleaves; Enoch, born Dec. 29, 1670; Mary, born Jan. 5, 1673, who married a Chard; John, born April 19, 1676, who married Mary Shaw; Elizabeth, born Sept. 22, 1679, who died Nov. 27, 1738; Joseph, born Oct. 25, 1684; and, by a second wife, a daughter Anna, born in 1697.

(III) John Lovell, son of James, born April 19, 1676, married Mary Shaw, daughter of John and Hannah Shaw, and removed to Middleboro. His children were: John, born in 1702; Peter, 1706; Ebenezer, 1712; Mary, 1714; Joseph, 1717; Hannah, 1720; and Thankful, 1723.

(IV) Joseph Lovell, born in 1717, son of John and Mary, married Patience Barrows, of Plympton.

(V) Sylvanus Lovell, son of Joseph and Patience, married Lucy Savery, of Wareham, and died in 1800. His children were: Patience, Betsy, Thomas and Sylvanus, Jr.

(VI) Sylvanus Lovell, Jr., son of Sylvanus and Lucy, born May 24, 1800, married Joanna Briggs, of Middleboro, born May 22, 1799. Their children were: Sylvanus Henry, born March 4, 1828; Joanna Frances, born April 10, 1833; and Lucy Anna, born May 5, 1841.

(VII) Sylvanus Henry Lovell, born March 4, 1828, son of Sylvanus and Joanna, married Eliza Dunham, of New Bedford, and had children: (1) Charles Henry was born May 22, 1852. (2) Walter Herbert was born Oct. 18, 1854. (3) Harriet Eliza, born June 2, 1856, married Charles Brown, of New York; they had no children. (4) Carrie Frances married William Wood (deceased), by whom she had two sons, Walter and Frederic, and married (second) Henry Hoffman, by whom she has a daughter, Marjorie. (5) Annie Evelyn married Charles B. Mason, of Danbury, Conn., and has one son, Lovell Waldo.

(VII) Joanna Frances Lovell, born April



10, 1833, daughter of Sylvanus and Joanna, married Capt. George H. Clark, of Somerset, and had children: Frederic Lovell, born Sept. 10, 1855, died March 17, 1867; Lucy Frances, born Sept. 28, 1863, married Frederick A. Brownell; Maria Burnett, born May 25, 1866, married Elliot H. Wefer.

(VII) Lucy Anna Lovell, daughter of Sylvanus and Joanna, born May 5, 1841, married Capt. George A. Covell, of New Bedford, on Dec. 23, 1861, and had children: Abby Almy, born Nov. 23, 1862; William Pitman, born June 11, 1865; and Frances Gertrude, born Aug. 18, 1867.

**SAVERY.** (I) Thomas Savery and wife were living at Plymouth in 1643. They were the first of the name in the New World, and are the ancestors of the majority of those bearing the name in New England.

(II) Samuel Savery, son of Thomas, was born June 4, 1651. His wife's name is unknown.

(III) Thomas Savery, son of Samuel, born in 1681 (O. S.), married in 1705 Esther Saunders, or Saunderson. He died about 1731.

(IV) Samuel Savery, son of Thomas, born in 1718, was one of the leading men of Wareham, served as selectman, and was chairman of the most important town committees; member of the committee of Correspondence and Safety in the Revolutionary war, and had a commission as captain in the Continental army. He married Elizabeth Bumpus, who died in 1787, aged sixty-nine years. He died in 1812, aged ninety-three years.

(V) Samuel Savery, Jr., son of Capt. Samuel, was born Feb. 14, 1747. He was sergeant of a detachment of troops guarding Wareham harbor June 24, 1814. He died Nov. 28, 1836, aged nearly ninety years. On Dec. 13, 1770, he married Ruth Gibbs, who died in 1817, aged sixty-five years.

(VI) Lucy Savery, daughter of Samuel, Jr., born in Wareham July 29, 1772, married Sylvanus Lovell, of Middleboro, in 1791. Their children were: Patience, Betsy, Thomas and Sylvanus, Jr.

(VII) Sylvanus Lovell, Jr., son of Sylvanus and Lucy, married Joanna Briggs, of Middleboro, and had children: Sylvanus Henry, Joanna Frances and Lucy Anna, the latter marrying Capt. George Albert Covell.

**HUMPHREY** (Wareham family). The family of this name at Wareham, the head of which is the venerable Galen Humphrey, long

a substantial man of that community, a successful dealer in hardware, and whose son and successor in that line of business is the present Albert Humphrey, one of the active and leading business men of the town, is one of long and honorable standing in the ancient town of Weymouth, Mass., the Weymouth family being a branch of the earlier Dorchester family, the progenitor of which was Jonas Humphrey. It is the purpose of this article to deal with the Wrentham family alluded to, the Humphrey lineage of which is set forth in the following, beginning with the first American ancestor, and continuing in chronological order to the present.

(I) Jonas Humphrey, a native of Wendover, County of Bucks, England, a glovemaking by trade, came to New England with his family in 1637, and settled in Dorchester, where he seems to have been a man of standing and respectability, and he united with the church there in 1639. The Christian name of his first wife was Frances. He married later Jane Clapp, widow of George Weeks. Mr. Humphrey died March 19, 1662, in Dorchester. His children, all born to Frances, were: James and Jonas, both born in England; Elizabeth; Susanna, and Sarah.

(II) Jonas Humphrey (2), born about 1620 in Wendover, England, removed with his father in 1637 to Dorchester, New England, and for a time resided there, but later settled in Weymouth, Mass., perhaps not permanently, about 1653. He resided in the northern part of the town, and the old homestead was kept in the family name for upward of two centuries. Mr. Humphrey was a man of capacity and influence, one of the leaders of the town. He was for many years a selectman, and a part of the time was chairman of the board. He was a deacon in the church. The Christian name of his wife was Martha. Mr. Humphrey died Feb. 11, 1698-99, aged seventy-nine years. His children were: Samuel, Nathaniel, Jonas, John, Sarah and James.

(III) Jonas Humphrey (3), son of Jonas (2), born Feb. 24, 1655, in Weymouth, Mass., married Mary, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Phillips, of Weymouth, and they resided in that town. He served in the Indian campaign of 1675, against King Philip, being a member of Captain Johnson's company. He was industrious and provident, and left quite an estate. He died Oct. 30, 1689. His children were Jonas, James and Mary.

(IV) Jonas Humphrey (4), son of Jonas (3), was born Sept. 3, 1684, in Weymouth, Mass. His first wife, Martha, died in 1712. He

married (second) in 1716 Mary Neal, of Braintree, Mass. Mr. Humphrey lived and died in Weymouth, his death occurring in 1761; his widow passed away about five years later. One son, John, was born to the first wife, and the following named children to the second: Mary, Martha, Samuel, Hannah, Samuel (2) and James.

(V) Samuel Humphrey, son of Jonas and Mary (Neal) Humphrey, born June 7, 1728, in Weymouth, Mass., married (first) Nov. 7, 1751, Sarah, born Aug. 31, 1727, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Phillips) Badlam. She is reported to have been a talented and well-educated young woman. She died in 1772, when about forty-five years of age, and Mr. Humphrey married (second) April 7, 1774, Sarah, widow of Ebenezer Bicknell, Jr., and daughter of John and Deborah (Whitmarsh) Tirrell. She was born in Weymouth Aug. 24, 1730. Mr. Humphrey was a housewright and resided upon the "homestead" in Old Spain, on what is now North street, nearly opposite the entrance to Neck street. Just prior to the American Revolution he purchased of the heirs the old estate of the Dyers, which had been in that family for a hundred and forty years, on the old Plymouth road, at its junction with the road leading to Old Spain. This property remained in the Humphrey family for three generations. Mr. Humphrey possessed considerable mechanical ingenuity, which was exhibited in the pursuit of his calling in the manufacture of very nice desks, tables, chairs and baskets—very fine specimens of workmanship for the time. He died Nov. 10, 1800, aged seventy-two years, leaving an estate appraised at approximately \$5,000. His wife, Sarah (2), died Sept. 17, 1811, aged eighty-one. His children, all born in Weymouth, were: Sarah, born Sept. 1, 1752, who died in January, 1753; James, born Dec. 5, 1754; Samuel, born April 22, 1758, who died April 28, 1759; Samuel (2), born Sept. 30, 1761; Joseph, born Sept. 27, 1763, who died in December of that same year; and Sarah, born Nov. 4, 1765, who married Joseph Cain.

(VI) James Humphrey, son of Samuel and Sarah (Badlam) Humphrey, born Dec. 5, 1754, in Weymouth, Mass., married Nov. 6, 1777, Deborah, born July 15, 1753, in Weymouth, daughter of Abel and Deborah (Loud) Tirrell. Mr. Humphrey was a man of much literary taste in his early years and it was the intention of his parents to give him a college education, so he was prepared for Harvard, but circumstances and conditions later prevented this. Soon after his marriage Mr. Humphrey

began teaching a public school for six months in the year. This he continued to do for twenty-four consecutive years, and for two years at intervals afterward. He had the reputation of being a competent teacher in the English, Latin and Greek languages, and was particularly successful in teaching mathematics. He frequently taught private schools, and had large classes from out of town points, in navigation. For much of the time from 1781 to 1805 he served as selectman, assessor and overseer of the poor of the town of Weymouth. He devoted much of the last thirty years of his life to public business, of which period for some twenty years he was acting justice of the peace; for several years he was also a notary public. He died March 12, 1819, in his sixty-fifth year. His wife survived him nearly twenty-four years, dying Dec. 30, 1842, in the ninetieth year of her age. Their children were: Asa, born Sept. 25, 1778; Ebenezer, Aug. 27, 1781; Lemuel, May 11, 1784; Deborah, March 25, 1787 (married Jan. 6, 1808, Abiel Wilder, a native of Hingham); Lucy, Dec. 31, 1789 (married Elisha Cushing, a native of Hingham); Levi, Nov. 13, 1792; Susan, Jan. 15, 1796 (died Nov. 5, 1825, unmarried); Lydia, Aug. 16, 1798 (married Capt. Hervey Cushing, a native of Weymouth).

(VII) Asa Humphrey, son of James and Deborah (Tirrell) Humphrey, born Sept. 25, 1778, in Weymouth, Mass., married March 30, 1809, Mary, daughter of John and Martha (Norris) Maxim, who was a native of Carver, Mass. Mr. Humphrey received a good education, and taught school for three terms. He edited and published a book on English prosody (1849) and also one on punctuation. He learned the shoemaker's trade and located in South Carver, Mass., where he resided until his death, which occurred Jan. 24, 1861. His wife survived and died Dec. 21, 1872. Their children, all born in Carver, were: Harriet, born May 14, 1810, married Emory Champney, of Wendell, Mass.; Deborah, born May 16, 1812, married Nelson Stone, of Wayland, Mass.; Eliza, born Sept. 3, 1814, married Daniel Hicks Wetherell, of Taunton, Mass.; Clio, born Oct. 21, 1816, married Sumner Atwood, of South Carver, Mass.; Fenton, born Feb. 16, 1819, married Mary Griffith; Charlotte, born May 22, 1820, married Elbridge G. Baker; Galen was born Sept. 2, 1823; Lucy, born April 10, 1825, married Ezra Blackwell, of Sandwich, Massachusetts.

(VIII) GALEN HUMPHREY, son of Asa and Mary (Maxim) Humphrey, born Sept. 2, 1823, in Carver, Mass., attended the public schools

of his native town, and fitted himself for a position as teacher in the public schools, having taught two years in Middleboro, Plymouth county, and two years in the town of Carver before he reached his majority. At the age of twenty he removed to Hopkinton, Mass., where he attended Grove Seminary. In 1845 he went to East Wareham, where for five consecutive terms he taught school. In 1850 he started for California, the Eldorado of the West, taking the pioneer route. He remained in that vicinity until the spring of 1852, engaged in prospecting and mining, but not meeting with the wished-for success in his search for gold he then returned to his native State. From that time on until 1863 he was engaged in farming in East Wareham, also in teaching, having taught school eighteen winters and one summer session. Subsequently he carried on a good grocery business for fifteen years, but disposing of his store came to Wareham, and from 1880 to 1883 was engaged as a merchant, the business since then being carried on by his son and successor. Mr. Humphrey early became interested in cranberry culture, and was among the pioneer growers in his section, and in this line of work he is still engaged. He has also surveyed and laid out a number of cranberry bogs in Wareham and vicinity. Though advanced in years he is still in possession of all his faculties and reads easily without the aid of glasses. He is frequently called upon to settle estates, and has done a great deal of probate work. He has always been interested in the development of his section, and he has done a great deal to assist in this development. In 1859 he published a book, designed for the farmer and the mechanic, giving tables for surveying wood and lumber, and showing the contents of nearly five thousand measurements, and this handy book is still in use.

On Jan. 19, 1853, Mr. Humphrey married Nancy Nichols Besse, who was born Nov. 24, 1831, daughter of Seth and Sarah (Briggs) Besse. Mrs. Humphrey is active in religious and temperance work, and has long been a member of the W. C. T. U. To this union were born children as follows: (1) Sophia Besse, born Nov. 23, 1853, married May 26, 1887, Almon H. Stone, of Phillipston, Mass., and has one child, Nelson, born Sept. 9, 1891. (2) Albert, born Dec. 3, 1855, in Wareham, was educated in the public and high schools of Wareham, where he graduated, and he also had private lessons. He then engaged in business with his father, succeeding the latter on his retirement. In January, 1892, he married Emma G. Pettigrew, of Phillipston, and they

have had children: Mary Evers, born in February, 1893, who died in October, 1907; Lawrence Edmund, Robert Clinton, and George Albert. (3) Clinton, born April 30, 1858, was educated in the public and high schools of Wareham, and later entered a business college, where he took a business course in penmanship, after which he began the study of civil engineering and surveying, a profession which on account of ill health he followed in California; he died May 1, 1889, in Wareham. He was a member of the Methodist Church. (4) Horace Mann, born Jan. 25, 1867, married Emma Gertrude Gallienne, and has one child, Louise Besse.

Politically Mr. Humphrey is a decided Republican, and faithfully adheres to the principles of that party. He is also a staunch temperance advocate. He has been a member of the school committee for fifteen years, a justice of the peace for the same period, and has served as selectman, assessor and overseer of the poor, besides being roadmaster and holding other minor offices. He and his estimable wife are members of the Methodist Church.

**BESSE.** The Besse family, to which Mrs. Galen Humphrey belongs, is an ancient Cape Cod family, of some two hundred and seventy-five years' standing in Massachusetts.

(I) Anthony Besse, aged forty-six, came in the "James" in 1635. He was for a time at Lynn and was among the first from that point who settled in Sandwich. He preached, it is said, to the Indians. In his will of Feb. 10, 1656, he mentions his wife, Jane, and children Nehemiah, David, Anne, Mary and Elizabeth. The widow Jane remarried, marrying (second) George Barlow. Her will bears date of Aug. 6, 1693, and in it she mentions daughters Anne Hallett, Elizabeth Bodfish and Rebecca Hunter, and sons Nehemiah Besse and John Barlow.

(II) Nehemiah Besse, son of Anthony, married Mary, and their children were: Mary, born in November, 1680, who married Dec. 3, 1700, Benjamin Curtis, of Plymouth; Nehemiah, born July 3, 1682; Hannah, born in 1684-85, who married Oct. 5, 1708, Thomas Jones; Robert, born April 30, 1690, who married May 9, 1712, Ruth Pray, of Bridgewater; Joshua, born Feb. 14, 1692-93; David, born Dec. 23, 1693; Benjamin, born Sept. 20, 1696, and Ebenezer, born April 30, 1699.

(III) David Besse, son of Nehemiah, born Dec. 23, 1693, married July 18, 1717, Mary Pray, of Bridgewater. This David Besse, it is assumed, is the David of Plymouth who had

by wife Mary children: Samuel, born in 1726; Thankful, born in 1727; and Nehemiah, born in 1729.

(IV) Samuel Besse, of Wareham, father of a David there, it is assumed, was the son of David and Mary (Pray) Besse.

(V) David Besse, son of Samuel, married and his children were: Jabez, Elizabeth, David, Rebecca and Samuel. The father is, perhaps, the David Besse of Wareham who was a private in Capt. John Gibb's company, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment (4th Plymouth county), who enlisted Sept. 6, 1778, and was discharged Sept. 10th, of that same year, the company marching to Dartmouth; and David Besse, Jr., of Wareham, who was a member of that same company and regiment which marched Dec. 10, 1776, on an alarm to Rhode Island, performing eleven days' service, was with hardly a doubt the son.

(VI) David Besse, Jr., of Wareham, son of David, married May 12, 1762, Jedidah Burgess, who was baptized Aug. 28, 1747, daughter of Jedidah and Jedidah (Gibbs) Burgess, of Wareham. Their children were: Laurana, born Sept. 27, 1763; Elizabeth, born Oct. 3, 1765, who married in 1798, Lot Sturtevant; Seth, born Dec. 22, 1767; David, born Dec. 11, 1769, who married in 1799, Betsey Conant; Alden, born Oct. 11, 1772; Sylvanus, born Oct. 13, 1773, who married in 1799, Thankful Bates; Rebecca, born Feb. 24, 1775; Lot, born March 9, 1776; Rebecca, born March 24, 1779; Jedidah, born Feb. 20, 1781; Charity, born April 4, 1783; Samuel, born Aug. 31, 1785; Polly, born May 29, 1788; and Abigail, born Jan. 9, 1790.

(VII) David Besse, son of David and Jedidah, born Dec. 11, 1769, married in 1799, Betsey Conant, and their children were: Sophia, born Dec. 4, 1799; Seth, May 12, 1802; William, Sept. 22, 1804; David, December, 1806; Elmira, April 6, 1809; and Lothrop Augustus, June 18, 1812.

(VIII) Seth Besse, brother of William, son of David and Betsey, born May 12, 1802, married Sarah (Briggs), widow of his brother, William Besse, and daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Myrick) Briggs, and their children were: Nancy Nichols, who married Galen Humphrey, and resides in Wareham, Mass.; Abby, who married Charles Briggs, and resides in Wareham; and Seth, who was lost at sea. There were two children born to her former marriage, Capt. William H. Besse, a sea captain, who died in New Bedford, and Sarah, who married Lewis D. Perry and died in Wareham.

DR. N. LOUISE LAWRENCE, a well-known physician of Boston, where for the past fourteen years she has been successfully engaged in the practice of medicine, is a native of Bristol county, Mass., born in the town of Westport Jan. 14, 1863, daughter of the late John C. Macomber.

The Macomber family, of which Dr. Lawrence is a representative, is one of the oldest and best known in Massachusetts, its members having been among the very first settlers of New England. They are of Scotch extraction. In 1904 Dove, Lockhart & Smart, lawyers of Edinburgh, wrote to Charles Sumner Macomber, lawyer of Ida Grove, Iowa, as follows: "Judging from your name we should say you were undoubtedly a Scot by origin. The name 'Macomber,' in its various forms, 'McCoombe,' 'McCumber,' 'Macomber,' 'McOmish,' 'McCombie,' is well known here. As you are no doubt aware, it is claimed (and the claim we believe is generally admitted) that the Macomers are a branch of the clan McIntosh, also sometimes called the Shaws. The branch was founded by Shaw McDuff, second son of the fifth Earl of Fife. You are also no doubt aware the clan McIntosh was one of the clans which took part in the memorable duel on the North Inch of Perth, vide Scott's 'Fair Maid of Perth,' where they are designated the clan Chattan. You will also see in Scott's 'Waverley' that a scion of the clan, 'Evan Dhu Macombish,' is one of the leading personages."

(I) William Macomber, cooper, of Dorchester, 1638, has first mention in America on the Plymouth Colony records April 22d of that year. He settled in Marshfield and was a surveyor there in 1653. A sworn statement made March 1, 1655, gives his age as forty-five years, which would make him born in 1610. Tradition says he was a brother of John Macomber of Taunton, and there seems to be evidence in proof of this. He died about 1670. It appears that the Christian name of his wife was Ursilla. Children: John, who married Hannah Babbit; William; Thomas, who married Sarah Crocker; Matthew, born Feb. 3, 1648, who died unmarried in 1670; Edith, who married in Marshfield, in November, 1664, John Lincoln, of Hingham; Sarah, who married in Marshfield, Nov. 6, 1666, William Briggs; Hannah, who married in October, 1672, Joseph Randall, of Scituate; and Ursilla, who married in Marshfield, Dec. 9, 1673, Nicholas White, Jr.

(II) William Macomber (2), son of William, born in Marshfield, Mass., married Mary. In May, 1665, James Cooke of Plymouth said



to William Macomber, Jr., of Marshfield, a quarter part of a share of land at Dartmouth, given to him by his deceased father, Francis Cooke. This lot was in the present town of Westport. The will of William Macomber, probated July 2, 1711, names wife Mary and all his children whose births are found on the Dartmouth town records, and they were: Elizabeth, born March 17, 1673; William, born Dec. 24, 1674 (married Elizabeth Randall); Thomas, born June 3, 1679; Abiel, born Jan. 12, 1685 (married Susannah Childs); John, born July 11, 1687; Ephraim, born Feb. 11, 1692 (married Jane Dyre); and Mary, born Feb. 15, 1695 (married Thomas Manchester).

(III) John Macomber, son of William (2), was born July 11, 1687, in Dartmouth, Mass. He married Sept. 11, 1711, Bethiah, born Sept. 3, 1687, daughter of John Taber (who married Mary, daughter of John and Sarah Warren Cooke, both of "Mayflower" descent). Children: Philip, born Sept. 11, 1712; Mercy, born March 28, 1714 (married Josiah Closson); Abiel; John, born Jan. 8, 1719-20 (married Desire Potter); William, born March 15, 1721-22 (married Lusanna Hicks); and Job, born Feb. 13, 1723-24 (married Mary Case).

(IV) Philip Macomber, son of John, born Sept. 11, 1712, in Dartmouth, married (published Sept. 30, 1732) Margaret Potter, daughter of John and Mary. His will was probated May 5, 1801. His children recorded in Dartmouth except last three and they named in will were: Zebedee, born Dec. 4, 1733, is mentioned below; John, born May 5, 1735, married Hannah Hart; Peace, born Nov. 22, 1736, married Stephen Davis; Philip, born Aug. 22, 1738, married Susannah Hart; Patience, born Nov. 16, 1739, married Abner Potter; Margaret, born Aug. 31, 1741, married Seth Allen; Judea was born March 29, 1743; Abiel, born Jan. 26, 1745, married Phebe Brightman; Rest, born March 10, 1747, married Samuel Springer; Noe was born Jan. 25, 1748; Archer, born April 4, 1751, married Eunice Cornell; Constant married Mrs. Mary (Earle) Hicks; Humphrey married Phebe Brightman and (second) Mary Manchester; Abigail (?) married Thomas Case; and there was probably another daughter.

(V) Zebedee Macomber, son of Philip, born Dec. 4, 1733, in Dartmouth, Mass., married (published Aug. 30, 1755) Elizabeth, daughter of William Cornell. He died Sept. 8, 1788. Children recorded in Dartmouth: Perry, born Aug. 3, 1756; and Lillie, born in June, 1761, who married Samuel Gifford.

(VI) Perry Macomber, son of Zebedee, born

Aug. 3, 1756, in Dartmouth, Mass., married (first) Rachel, daughter of Elijah and Deborah (Wilbur) Gifford, born April 24, 1762; and (second) Aug. 31, 1809, Sarah Gifford. His will was probated June 3, 1839. Children recorded in Dartmouth, Mass.: Elizabeth, born July 26, 1786; Deborah, born Jan. 10, 1788, who married John B. Chace and (second) William Wilbur; Zebedee A., born Dec. 11, 1790, who married Mary Smith; Elijah G., born Aug. 24, 1792, who married Phebe Howland; Edith G., born Sept. 9, 1794, who married Langworthy Almy; Rachel, born Jan. 23, 1797; Perry G., born June 26, 1799; and William, born Aug. 5, 1801, who died Aug. 25, 1808.

(VII) Perry Gifford Macomber, son of Perry, born June 26, 1799, in Dartmouth, Mass., married (first) May 1, 1821, Amy, born Aug. 4, 1800, daughter of John and Mary (Potter) Cornell; she died at Cambridge, Mass., July 23, 1856. Mr. Macomber married (second) Sept. 19, 1858, Marianne B., daughter of Robert and Lydia (Wood) Peverly, born March 1, 1838, at Portsmouth, N. H. He was a farmer and lived for a time in Westport, Mass., and then was engaged for a period in the grocery business in Fall River, where he made his home. He died July 4, 1873, and his second wife Aug. 18, 1906, at Jamaica Plain, Mass. Children: Sarah, born Feb. 20, 1822, who married William Pulseifer, of Ipswich, Mass.; John C., born April 4, 1824; William A., born Feb. 28, 1826 (all born to the first marriage); Amy R., born Aug. 12, 1860, who married Eugene A. Sawyer; and Warren Appleton, born April 6, 1864.

(VIII) John C. Macomber, son of Perry G. and Amy (Cornell) Macomber, was born April 4, 1824, at Westport, Mass., in the house of Dr. Parris. When he was six years of age his parents removed to Fall River, where the family resided for several years, John C. employing himself in attendance at school, securing an education. At the age of twenty-four he returned to Westport and entered the employ of Peckham Gifford, dealer in general merchandise, and was admitted to a partnership in 1855, the firm becoming Anthony & Macomber. These men continued in business together with success, with the exception of one year that Mr. Macomber passed in Springfield, Mass., until the year 1885, when Mr. Macomber retired from active business.

In the year 1861 Mr. Macomber was appointed by President Lincoln postmaster of Westport. This office he held with the exception of two years until 1903, and most effi-

ently and satisfactorily. In 1884 he was elected treasurer and collector of the town, which offices he held continuously, two years excepted, until 1901, then declining reelection. He was one of the board of selectmen in 1887. One has only to read between the lines of this brief sketch to judge of the worth of such a man to the community in which he lived. His record as a public servant and citizen is an honorable one. He was held in high esteem and respect.

Mr. Macomber was married at Cambridgeport, Mass., Nov. 24, 1853, to Eliza A. Pulsifer, of Ipswich. She died Aug. 8, 1903, in Westport, Mass., and was buried in the Westport cemetery. Mr. Macomber died Sept. 11, 1905, and is also buried there. He was a staunch and true Republican. The family were members of the Congregational Church. Mr. and Mrs. Macomber had two children, Mary F. and N. Louise. Mary F., born Feb. 3, 1855, married May 16, 1873, George D. Winchester, and they reside at Roxbury, Mass. They have one child, Maude Louise, born in December, 1880, who graduated from Boston University in 1900 and studied languages in Europe. She married Dr. Walter Hulihan, a well-known educator of Sewanee, Tennessee.

(IX) Dr. N. Louise (Macomber) Lawrence, daughter of John C. and Eliza A. (Pulsifer) Macomber, was born in the town of Westport, Mass., Jan. 14, 1863. After completing her literary education she entered the Woman's Medical College of Pennsylvania, at Philadelphia, where she took the full course, graduating with the degree of M. D. in 1896. After her graduation she located in New Bedford, Mass., where she practiced for two years, then removing to Boston, locating in the Back Bay section of that city. Here she has continued to the present day, having her office and residence at No. 425 Marlborough street. Through her skill and unusual ability she has built up a fine practice and made a success of her life work. Dr. Lawrence is a member of the American Medical Society, the Massachusetts Medical Society and the New England Hospital Society. She was a member of the staff of the New England hospital, also of Pope's dispensary, member of the staff of Vincent Memorial hospital, and of Trinity dispensary. Dr. Lawrence is a staunch advocate and supporter of woman's rights and woman's suffrage and is very prominent in work along those lines in Boston. She is a member of the Professional Woman's Club and also the Woman's Suffrage societies and takes a prominent part

in all their movements. She married David Ellis Lawrence in 1885.

**WILLIAM HARRISON BROWNELL**, who is successfully engaged in agricultural pursuits in Brockton, is a native of Rhode Island, in which State his ancestors were among the early settlers and prominent in the development of its resources. He was born Feb. 2, 1842, in Little Compton, Rhode Island.

(I) Thomas Brownell, the first American ancestor of the family, came from Derbyshire, England, and was of Portsmouth, R. I., in 1647, on May 20th of which year he was appointed "water bailie" for the Colony. He was commissioner in 1655, 1661, 1662 and 1663, and deputy in 1664. He died about 1665. To him and his wife Ann were born children as follows: Mary, Sarah, Martha, George, William, Thomas, Robert and Ann.

(II) Thomas Brownell (2), son of Thomas and Ann, was born in 1650, and died May 18, 1732. He made his home in Little Compton, R. I. He married Mary Pearce, born May 6, 1654, daughter of Richard and Susanna (Wright) Pearce. She died May 4, 1736, and her will was proved Nov. 19, 1736. His will was proved June 20, 1732. Their children were: Thomas, born Feb. 16, 1679; John, Feb. 21, 1682; George, Jan. 19, 1685; Jeremiah, Oct. 10, 1689; Mary, March 22, 1692; and Charles, Dec. 23, 1694.

(III) Thomas Brownell (3), born Feb. 16, 1679, married Dec. 25, 1714, Mary Crandall. He died in January, 1752. Their children were: Richard, born Dec. 10, 1715; Mary, July 15, 1717 (married Peleg Simmons); Thomas, Feb. 5, 1720 (married Eunice Taylor); Sarah, July 31, 1722 (married Thomas Brownell); Gideon, Oct. 5, 1724; and Phebe, Feb. 16, 1726 (married Benjamin Stoddard).

(IV) Richard Brownell, son of Thomas (3), born Dec. 10, 1715, married Feb. 24, 1741, Mary Wilbur, born in 1719, daughter of William and Esther (Burgess) Wilbur, and their children were: Priscilla, born Dec. 20, 1741, who married Charles Manchester; James, born July 5, 1743; and Gideon, born Dec. 28, 1745, who died in 1749.

(V) James Brownell, son of Richard, born July 5, 1743, married Hannah, daughter of Thomas Manchester. He died in 1811. Their children were: Elias, born Nov. 12, 1778, married Hannah Palmer; Amasa was born in 1780; Alexander R., born in 1782, married Deborah Briggs; Christopher, born in 1784, married Sarah Taylor; Deborah, born Nov. 18, 1784, married Daniel Manchester; Wilbur,

born in 1787, married Fallee Briggs; Abel was born in 1791; Harvey, born in 1793, married Harriet Pierce; and Sophia, born in 1799, married Charles M. Sowle.

(VI) Amasa Brownell, son of James, was born in 1780 in Little Compton, R. I., and died there. He was a shoemaker and farmer, owning a large tract of land in Little Compton, which he cultivated and improved. He married Esther Wilbur, and their children were: Huldah, who married Benjamin Davis; Andrew, who died in Westport, Mass.; Oliver M., who was one of the "forty-niners" who went to California during the gold excitement, and on his return East settled at New Bedford, where he served as city marshal and died; and Frederick, mentioned below.

(VII) Frederick Brownell, son of Amasa, was born April 14, 1810, in Little Compton, R. I., and in his native town spent his whole life, dying there July 26, 1892. He is buried in Pleasant View cemetery there. He was extensively engaged in agricultural pursuits, and being of an industrious and prudent nature acquired a good competency. He was a member of the Baptist Church, and a regular attendant at its services. In political views he took an independent stand, although he usually supported the candidates of the Whig and later of the Republican party. He married Mary Ann Palmer, of Little Compton, where she died Nov. 19, 1894, in her seventy-ninth year, the mother of the following children: Huldah Ann, who married Charles Henry Finney, and died in Tiverton, R. I., leaving one son, Henry H.; Esther, who died in Fall River, unmarried, May 24, 1907; William Harrison, mentioned below; and Sophia Augusta, who married Joseph D. Allen and resides in Fall River, Massachusetts.

(VIII) William Harrison Brownell was born Feb. 2, 1842, in Little Compton, R. I. He received his schooling in the district schools of his native town, which he attended during the winter months until he was about eighteen years of age, his summers being spent in assisting with the work on the home farm. After leaving school he continued at home until he had reached his majority, when he took a trip to the West, spending about two years in Kansas and other sections of the Middle West. Returning East he then engaged in farming at Brayton's Point, Somerset, Mass., where he remained until about 1873, in which year he located in Brockton, purchasing a farm in the section known as Brockton Heights, which he conducted for some years and then purchased his present farm of about

forty acres nearby located on Pleasant street, where he has since been successfully and industriously engaged in farming, his land being kept in a good state of cultivation.

Like his father before him Mr. Brownell is of a quiet, unassuming nature, devoted to his home and its surroundings. A Republican in political views, he exercises his right of franchise but has never cared for public office, preferring to give his undivided attention to the land.

In 1862 Mr. Brownell was married to Frances Davis, daughter of John and Mary (Robinson) Davis. She died in Brockton May 26, 1899, the mother of the following children: A son died in infancy; Alice M. married, in 1891, William J. Rankin, of Brockton, and they have one son, William Brownell; Mary Ann died at the age of eleven years; Bertha Lillian married in 1896 Edward A. Willis, of Brockton, and they have had two children—Reginald Davis and Alton Harrison, the latter now deceased.

JOSEPH DEAN ALLEN, a substantial citizen of Fall River, is descended on both sides from early settled families of southeastern Massachusetts. He was born April 24, 1842, in what is now Fall River, son of Rhodolphus H. and Mary T. (Dean) Allen, the former of whom died Oct. 28, 1889, in his eighty-second year, and the latter on July 25, 1885, in her seventy-fifth year.

Joseph D. Allen was reared to farm work and remained at home until he reached the age of eighteen years, when he began to learn the trade of carpenter, which he followed for many years in southern Bristol county, being for twenty-one years carpenter in the Narragansett mill at Fall River. He then engaged in the grocery business at the corner of North Main street and President avenue, Fall River, his son being associated with him. Later he engaged at farming, which he has since continued, and also sells considerable sand, owning two banks.

On May 24, 1868, Mr. Allen was married to Sophia Augusta Brownell, born April 2, 1843, in Little Compton, R. I., daughter of Frederick and Mary Ann (Palmer) Brownell, a record of which family appears above. One son was born to Mr. and Mrs. Allen, Lester Frederic, on July 7, 1874. He graduated from the Fall River high school and studied civil engineering in Providence. For a time he was engaged in mercantile lines in Boston, and later was associated with his father in the store at Fall River. For several years past he has

been engaged at farming, first in Little Compton, R. I., and later in Fall River. He married Annie J. C. Lockhart, and they have four children, born as follows: Arthur J., March 10, 1903; Jeanette S., Oct. 12, 1904; Esther M., Oct. 6, 1906; John F., Dec. 17, 1909.

**WINSTANLEY.** The Winstanley family is one ancient and honored in England, traceable to the time of Henry III. Sir Thomas Winstanley is mentioned by Froissart and Barne as one of the knights attendant on the Black Prince in the expedition into Spain. There is a place in the County of Lancaster bearing the family name—Winstanley. Braunston, in the County of Leicester, was a seat of the Winstanley family. James Winstanley, a scion of the Winstanleys of Lancashire, recorder of Leicester, purchased the manor of Braunston, in 1650, and was grandfather of James Winstanley, Esq., of Braunston, M. P. for the borough of Leicester from 1701 to 1718-19, etc. This much for the Winstanley family of England, all having coats of arms.

But this article is to deal, and briefly, with a branch of the English family, representatives of which are now residents of Fall River, Mass., where the head of the Fall River family—the late Emanuel Winstanley—located and wrought so admirably that he accumulated wealth and left a competence to his family. His only child was the late James H. Winstanley of Fall River.

**EMANUEL WINSTANLEY**, son of Emanuel and Mary Winstanley, was born in 1826 in Hyde, England, and learned the trade of spinner. He came to Fall River with his wife in about the middle forties and was employed in the mills here. He was very industrious, and careful with his earnings, which he judiciously invested in real estate, and as it advanced greatly in value he disposed of it at a good profit. One of his investments that proved to be very profitable was the purchase of the Townsend farm, which he intended for a home, but disposed of it as a site for the Shove mills. He continued to add to his holdings, which in time became so extensive that he devoted his entire attention to his real estate interests. At the time of his death they were very large. He died July 8, 1887. In England, he married Mary, daughter of William and Ann Wood, and she survived him, dying in Fall River Feb. 27, 1890, in the sixty-fifth year of her age. Their only child was James H.

**JAMES H. WINSTANLEY**, a native of Fall River, born July 31, 1853, was reared, educated and always lived in that city. His

father having been successful, accumulating a handsome estate, the son on the death of his father came into possession of a fortune. For many years James H. Winstanley was occupied the greater part of his time in caring for his holdings. Much of the property inherited from the father was in tenement houses in various parts of Fall River. Some time before his death, in talking to a friend, he remarked that he owned fifty-eight tenements and six stores; some of these were located at the junction of South Main and Shove streets, on Bedford, Spring, Summer, Dickinson, Birch and Main streets. The old Winstanley homestead, which was built by the older Winstanley, was sold some years prior to the death of James H. for the use of the sisterhood of the parish of the Church of the Blessed Sacrament.

Mr. Winstanley took an active interest at times in politics. He was an efficient member of the common council in 1898 and 1899. He was both an Odd Fellow and a Knight of Pythias, holding membership in the first named order in Friendly Union Lodge, and in the latter in Mount Vernon Lodge; he was a member of the Uniform Rank of the latter body.

On Dec. 22, 1875, Mr. Winstanley married Lizzie B. Allen, a native of Fall River, daughter of Samuel B. and Hannah W. (Bennett) Allen, and a descendant of an old family in this section. Mrs. Winstanley is a member of Weetamoe Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star. Five children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Winstanley, as follows: Edward E. died at the age of three years; Samuel A. died when one year old; Mary E. is the wife of Edwin H. Booth, of Fall River, and they have one daughter, Gertrude L.; Ernest B. died at the age of two years, eight months; Edna M. is the widow of Frederick Crossley, who was accidentally killed by a trolley car in Fall River May 8, 1910, and has a son, Frederick Winstanley Crossley, born Dec. 1, 1910.

Mr. Winstanley died March 10, 1907, at his home, No. 2107 South Main street, and he was buried in Oak Grove cemetery.

**SNELL** (New Bedford family). While Snell is not properly a Dartmouth or New Bedford name, and the family not one of long standing here, it is one ancient and honored in the Old Colony, and for half a century and more the Snells have been a substantial family at New Bedford, where have lived some of the descendants of Anthony and Elizabeth Ann (Davis) Snell, who were married and lived for a time at Dedham, Mass. The head of





the New Bedford family is David Anthony Snell, who has through a long period of years been one of the substantial and good citizens of this his adopted city.

Thomas Snell, the ancestor of the numerous Snell family of the interior part of the Old Colony, was a nephew of Deacon Samuel Edson, one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, coming thither from Salem. Mr. Snell came to this country from England, and in 1665 settled in Bridgewater, which was the first interior settlement of the Old Colony. The first settlement was made in what became West Bridgewater, where located Thomas Snell. He was probably the largest land holder in the town, and some portions of it bore, if they do not still bear, his name, as Snell's Plain, Snell's Meadows, etc. Mr. Snell married Martha, daughter of Arthur Harris, and had: Thomas, born in 1671; Josiah, 1674; Samuel, 1676; Amos, 1678; John, 1680; Joseph, 1683; Ann, 1685; Mary, 1689; and Martha, 1692.

Of some of the earlier generations of the Snells who left the Bridgewaters, Samuel Snell, son of the settler, removed to the town of Tiverton, and of him more presently. Thomas Snell (3), son of Thomas Snell (2) and grandson of Thomas, the settler, married and located in Woolwich, Maine, and left a family there. The latter's brother, Eleazer, went to New York, and had a family there; and another brother, Seth, went to the town of Warren, R. I., and left a large family. Ebenezer Snell, son of Deacon Zachariah, grandson of Josiah and great-grandson of Thomas, the settler, located in Cummington; he married Sarah, daughter of Capt. Abiel Packard, in 1764, and they were the parents of Rev. Thomas Snell, of North Brookfield, and of a daughter who married Dr. Peter Bryant, and who was the mother of the poet, William Cullen Bryant.

While not being able to a certainty to trace the lineage of our New Bedford citizen, David Anthony Snell, a sameness in Christian names may indicate his descending through the Tiverton (R. I.) branch of the family alluded to in the foregoing. Samuel Snell, son of the settler, as stated above, removed to Tiverton, then a town in Massachusetts, but later one of Rhode Island. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, and their children of Tiverton town record were: Samuel, born Sept. 19, 1708; Job, June 30, 1710; Martha, March 21, 1712-13; Mary, Feb. 22, 1715-16; and Anthony, March 20, 1718-19.

Samuel Snell, Jr., married Nov. 20, 1728, Mary Head, of Little Compton, and their chil-

dren were: Samuel, born March 12, 1730-31; Isaac, Jan. 16, 1732; Anthony, Nov. 5, 1738; Benjamin, Dec. 25, 1745; and Pardon, Aug. 18, 1750.

Of these Isaac Snell is of record in Little Compton as marrying in 1754 Sarah, and their children of Little Compton record were: Michael Crawford, born June 21, 1755; Deborah, Aug. 16, 1757; Sarah, Dec. 30, 1759; Isaac, Aug. 12, 1762; Phebe, Dec. 15, 1765; Job, July 7, 1767; Frizeweed, Dec. 2, 1769; Anthony, May 27, 1772; Samuel, July 11, 1774; and Mary, Aug. 24, 1776.

When married at Dedham, Jan. 14, 1826, to Elizabeth Ann Davis, Anthony Snell, father of David Anthony Snell, of New Bedford, is styled in those records Anthony Snell, Jr. His father was Anthony Snell, who enlisted for the Revolutionary war from Swansea, Mass., July 1, 1778, serving six months in Rhode Island. He also enlisted a second time, in Capt. Henry Brightman's company, Col. James Dean's regiment, March 8, 1781. He married a Miss Luther and they lived in Dighton. Anthony Snell, Jr., may have been the son noted above as born in Little Compton, R. I., in 1772. He had eleven children, David Anthony being the eldest. The father, after moving from point to point, finally settled on a farm in Bristol, R. I. He died in New Bedford.

DAVID ANTHONY SNELL, son of Anthony Snell (2) and his wife Elizabeth Ann (Davis), was born Nov. 6, 1826, in Dedham, Mass. The conditions and circumstances around his boyhood were such that he had but limited educational privileges. The eldest of a large family of children, it was necessary that he should assist in the caring for the family. So he early learned habits of industry and self-reliance, such as stood him good in after years when thrown upon his own resources to begin life for himself. The experience of his earlier years taught him to be observing and made him a good judge of human nature, and he understood that success in one's undertakings depended largely upon diligence and painstaking effort. Endowed with rather a hopeful and sanguine temperament and the disposition to do, it was not long ere he began in great earnestness the task before him of finding and getting into the channel that would lead him to success and a competency. The vocation of farming on a rugged New England farm had little attraction for him, and, turning his attention in another direction, he found employment in a cotton mill in a neighboring town, and when but seventeen years of age

filled the position of overseer in the mill. He familiarized himself with the working operations of machinery, then learned most thoroughly the business of baking, with the end in view of making that his business. It was not long before he felt competent and was prepared to enter that field of effort on his own account, which he did, opening a small establishment at Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, Massachusetts.

Mr. Snell, desirous of a larger field for operation, removed to New Bedford in 1851, and here he purchased the bakery and good will of Mr. Jacob B. Hadley, which plant was located on Water street. In 1859 he sold the stand and business, and leased the Granite building on the corner of Water and Rodman streets, in which he placed the best approved machinery then out. He was the first one to put in the patent oven in New England, such as is now used. It was not long ere on came the Civil war, which opened to him a much greater field of operation. The entire capacity of his works was soon utilized in supplying bread for the army, his contracts with the government equalling if not exceeding those of any other manufacturer in this region, and the quality of his bread made it a favorite wherever it went. After the close of the war he resumed the general baking business, in which he continued through the rest of his active life. He kept abreast of the times, established a reputation for fair dealing and for the good quality of his product, won and held friends and customers and met with that abundant success his efforts merited. In 1894 the establishment of Mr. Snell became a branch of the New York Biscuit Company, which later was absorbed by the National Biscuit Company, Mr. Snell making an advantageous deal. He has been very successful. He is a thirty-second-degree Mason. For over thirty-two years he has been a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston.

Mr. Snell married (first), Julia Dexter, daughter of Capt. Thomas Dexter, and (second) Lydia Toppam, daughter of Capt. William Toppam. He has one surviving son, William G., who was born to the first marriage; he is a member of the firm of Snell & Simpson, of New Bedford.

**FREDERICK HANSON**, or "Fred" Hanson as he is better known, is one of the oldest active business men and best known citizens in Brockton, where he is the proprietor of the Brockton Granite and Marble Works. He is a native son of Massachusetts, born May 2,

1835, in Weymouth, son of Thomas R. and Clarissa (Dudley) Hanson.

Thomas R. Hanson, the father, was born at Kennebunk Port, Maine, and there grew to manhood and received his education. In 1832 he came to Massachusetts, locating at Weymouth, where he became the first cashier of the Union Bank of Weymouth and Braintree, a position of responsibility he filled with credit and ability. He also became treasurer of the Savings Bank of Weymouth; and was a stockholder in and director of the Mutual Insurance Company, of Weymouth, of which he was also secretary. The many positions of trust bestowed upon him are the best evidences of the confidence in which he was held by his associates in the business world, as well as of the efficiency of his work and his fidelity to duty. He died in Weymouth at the age of sixty-five years. He was twice married, marrying (first) Clarissa Dudley, a descendant of Governor Dudley, and she died the mother of six children: Edward, who resides in East Orange, N. J.; Frederick, mentioned below; George, deceased; Henry, who died young; Charles, who died in infancy; and Robert, who died young. His second marriage was to Vira Chandler, of Maine, and two children were born of this union: Clara, who resides in Weymouth; and Charles, who died young.

Frederick Hanson was born May 2, 1835, in Weymouth, Mass., and passed his boyhood days in his native town, where he attended the public schools. He completed his education in a private academy at Braintree, Mass., and on May 1, 1851, at the age of sixteen years, came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton) and became an apprentice to Howard & Clark, who were engaged in the furniture and cabinet-making business. His term of apprenticeship was for five years, the first two years of which he spent working at the bench, the remaining three being engaged as bookkeeper and salesman for the firm, in whose employ he continued for a period of fourteen years in all. In 1859 he engaged in the furniture business on his own account in Bridgewater, where he continued for two and a half years, when he returned to North Bridgewater, where he was engaged in the same line until his enlistment for service in the defense of his country in the Civil war. Mr. Hanson enlisted for service in the Union army in July, 1864, in Company C, 60th Mass. Vol. Inf., under Captain Sproule and Col. Ansel D. Wass, and shared the fortunes of his company and regiment until he was mustered out at Boston in November, 1864. During his service in the army Mr.

Hanson was engaged in guard duty at Indianapolis, and the time he spent living in the open, he declares, did more to build up his system than anything else.

Returning from the war he formed a partnership with his father-in-law, the late George W. Bryant, under the firm name of Bryant & Hanson, and conducted a marble business in North Bridgewater. The partnership lasted for a period of ten years, when Mr. Bryant retired, and Mr. Hanson continued the business alone with the exception of one year, in which John Shepard was his partner. The business has been successful, and for forty-five years Mr. Hanson has conducted it under the name of the Brockton Granite and Marble Works. He has given his whole time and attention to his business affairs, and has been successful. His work is to be found not alone in the cemeteries at Brockton but in those of all the neighboring towns. Although Mr. Hanson is now drawing near to the fourscore mark he is still active and attends to business. In 1880 he built a fine home in Warren avenue, in which he takes much pleasure and pride.

In politics Mr. Hanson is a staunch Republican, and has been active in public affairs in Brockton and the State at large. In 1896 and 1897 he represented the Tenth Plymouth district in the State Legislature, and while there served on the committees on Sewerage and Drainage and on State House. He has also filled the offices of clerk and inspector of elections, from Ward Two, in Brockton. The lighting of Perkins park by electricity was due to his suggestion and his work. As chairman of the committee during the Fair held by the Grand Army of the Republic in the early eighties, he made a contract with the New England Western Electric Light Company of Boston to light the park. The dynamos were placed in the old Horace Keith factory at the west end of the park, thus installing the first electric lighting plant in the town. The following year Fletcher Webster Post held a carnival in the E. D. & O. B. Reynolds plow factory, and acting upon the suggestion of the late Augustus T. Jones Mr. Hanson succeeded in getting the railroad to run special trains from the old depot to the factory in which the entertainment was being held. Mr. Hanson is a member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., of Brockton, which he has served as quartermaster. He is a member of the Church of the New Jerusalem, which he has served as clerk and treasurer.

Mr. Hanson has been married four times. He married (first) in North Bridgewater,

March 1, 1857, Abbie J. Bryant, daughter of George W. Bryant. She died in 1871. Four children were born to this union: Carrie Dudley, who married A. H. Matson, and resides in Harwichport, Mass.; Charles Fred, who died when four years old; Herbert Dudley, who died when two years old; and a son that died in infancy. Mr. Hanson married (second) in July, 1873, Margaret C. Hooper, daughter of Thomas Hooper, of Bridgewater, and she died in 1903. His third marriage was to Sarah E. Cobb, widow of Ezra T. Cobb. She was an invalid for several years and died in October, 1908. On May 2, 1910, which was Mr. Hanson's seventy-fifth birthday, he was married (fourth) to Mrs. Emily J. Cole, daughter of Silas and Mary (Dyer) Whiting, and widow of Horatio Cole, of South Braintree. Mrs. Hanson had been married twice before, and both her former husbands were veterans of the Civil war. Mr. and Mrs. Hanson are of the same age, their birthdays coming on the same day, and they have known each other since childhood, when they were playmates together in Weymouth.

CAPT. PHINEAS TERRY, a native of Fairhaven, returned to that town after retiring from his active career, and was long one of the esteemed residents of that place. He was a descendant of one of the first families of Freetown, Mass., tracing his lineage from Lieut. Thomas Terry.

(I) Lieut. Thomas Terry, who was supposed to have been a native of England and came to the New World in the early part of the seventeenth century, settled at Braintree, Mass. Later he located at Block Island, and was made a freeman of that town in 1664. He was deputy to the General Court in 1665. He was foremost in obtaining a town charter for Block Island in 1672. He removed from Block Island to Freetown, Mass., locating on Bryant's Neck, purchasing land of John Bryant, of Taunton, buying parts of the 17th lot June 16, 1683, and in 1690. He was one of the first board of selectmen of Freetown, elected June 2, 1685, and was reelected in 1686, serving until 1690. He was commissioned lieutenant June 4, 1686; was representative to the General Court, 1689; and about that time was one of the largest taxpayers in Freetown. His wife Ann, whose maiden name was probably Williams, died in 1704. His death occurred in 1702. Children: Thomas, John and Benjamin.

(II) Benjamin Terry, son of Lieut. Thomas, married Margaret.



(III) Benjamin Terry (2), son of Benjamin and Margaret, born in Freetown, married Dec. 15, 1741, Joanna Pope. They lived in Dartmouth. His children were born as follows: Sarah, Nov. 17, 1743; Deborah, April 1, 1745; Thomas, Dec. 19, 1748; Benjamin, March 12, 1750; Joanna, March 20, 1753; Patience, Nov. 17, 1755.

(IV) Benjamin Terry (3), son of Benjamin (2), was born in the town of Dartmouth, Mass., March 12, 1750, and married (intentions published Dec. 17, 1773) Mary Eldridge, born March 24, 1753, in Fairhaven, daughter of Isaiah and Sarah (Delano) Eldridge. She died July 12, 1841, and Mr. Terry died April 29, 1817. Children: Elias, Phineas, Isaiah, Sanford, Benjamin, Joanna, Sarah, Ruby and Mary.

(V) Capt. Phineas Terry, son of Benjamin and Mary (Eldridge) Terry, born on Long Plain, Fairhaven, in November, 1778, there attended school and in that town learned the trade of carpenter as an apprentice to Russell & Pope, contractors and builders. After filling the apprenticeship of seven years, not caring for that kind of work, he took up a seafaring life at the age of twenty-one, shipping in the mercantile service in New York, on one of Minton & Grinnell's ships. He went on foreign voyages. During the war of 1812 he was one of the minute-men and did guard duty on the coast. He made his home at Goshen, N. Y., while he followed the sea, and he was master of several ships in the merchant service. In 1829 he gave up the sea and returned with his family to the home of his boyhood, where he spent the remainder of his life. He resided on Middle street, Fairhaven, continuing to make his home there up to the time of his death, Oct. 6, 1867; he is buried in Riverside cemetery, Fairhaven. Captain Terry was a man of just and honorable character, and made the Golden Rule his motto in life. He was a staunch Whig, later a Republican and an Anti-slavery man. He was made a Mason at Liverpool, England, in 1806.

On April 3, 1808, he married Elizabeth Pellington, a native of Gislebreth, England, who died in October, 1877, aged ninety years, at her home in Fairhaven, Mass., and is buried in Riverside cemetery. They had children as follows: (1) William Fernando, born June 27, 1809, was a farmer and resided in Fairhaven. He married Eliza Delano, and they had one daughter, Catharine, wife of Elbridge G. Morton, of Fairhaven. (2) Mary, born in December, 1812, died unmarried, aged sixty years. (3) Elizabeth, born in November,

1812, became the wife of Jabez Delano, Jr., and resided in Fairhaven, the mother of a large family. (4) Phineas, born in February, 1817, a sea captain, who commanded one of the Vanderbilt line ships to the Pacific coast, died in Fairhaven. He married Cordelia Morton. (5) Harriet, born in May, 1819, married Henry Brownell, and died in Fairhaven, leaving issue. (6) Sarah, born in January, 1824, married Capt. William Washburn, of Fairhaven, where she died, leaving issue. (7) Benjamin, born in April, 1824, who married Eunice Handy, of Marion, was a cooper and died in Fairhaven. (8) Clinton, born in April, 1826, married Elizabeth Jackson. He was a sea captain and died in New York. (9) Thomas, born June 28, 1829, never married, and died in California, whither he went in 1849. (10) Helen Louise, born March 22, 1832, married William W. Hayes, a well-known lumberman of Farmington, N. H. (11) James, born in November, 1835, is a well-known citizen of Fairhaven. He is unmarried, and he and his sister, Mrs. Hayes, occupy the homestead on Middle street, Fairhaven.

MARTIN PACKARD, of Brockton, where for a quarter of a century he has served efficiently as superintendent of the Melrose cemetery, is a descendant of historic New England ancestry, being in direct line from Samuel Packard, the first of the name in this country. Mr. Packard was born Oct. 14, 1851, in Abington, Mass., in the same house in which both his father and his grandfather were born.

The grant of the plantation of ancient Bridgewater was made in 1645, but the actual settlement was not commenced until after 1651, the first lots being taken up in West Bridgewater, and there the first house was built and the first improvements were made. To this settlement came (1) Samuel Packard, and from that time to the present, a period of nearly two hundred and fifty years, the family has been one prominent and influential in the town, and it has become, too, a numerous family, many of its members both at home and abroad giving good account of themselves. Samuel Packard, whose name in the early records at Hingham and Bridgewater is spelled Packer, came from Windham, near Hingham, in England, with his wife and child in the "Diligence," of Ipswich, in 1638, and settled at Hingham. He was a proprietor in 1638. He removed to West Bridgewater, where he was constable in 1664, and licensed to keep an ordinary, or tavern, in 1670. His will, probated March 3, 1684-85, gives the Christian

name of his wife as Elizabeth. His children were: Elizabeth, Samuel, Zaccheus, Thomas, John, Nathaniel, Mary, Hannah, Israel, Jael, Deborah and Deliverance. Of the daughters, Elizabeth married Thomas Alger, of Easton; Mary married Richard Phillips, of Weymouth; Hannah married Thomas Randall; Jael married John Smith; Deborah married Samuel Washburn; and Deliverance married Thomas Washburn.

(II) Zaccheus Packard, son of Samuel, married Sarah, daughter of John Howard, and their children were: Israel, born in 1680; Sarah, in 1682 (married in 1704 Capt. Josiah Edson); Jonathan, in 1684; David, in 1687; Solomon, in 1689; James, in 1691; Zaccheus, in 1693; John, in 1695; Abiel, in 1699. The father died in 1723.

(III) Solomon Packard, son of Zaccheus, born March 20, 1689, married (first) Nov. 16, 1715, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Lathrop. After her death he married (second) Susanna, daughter of Samuel Kingman. Solomon Packard removed to the North parish, and lived on the place afterward the Waldo Hayward place, which still later was occupied by Zina Hayward. His children were: Sarah, born May 23, 1719, who married Isaac Fuller; Jacob, born Sept. 2, 1720; Nathan, born in March, 1722; Susanna, born March 11, 1724, who married Joseph Alden; Joanna, born Nov. 24, 1725, who married Isaac Alden; Martha, born Nov. 27, 1727, who married (first) Isaac Alden, Jr., and (second) Israel Bailey; Solomon, born Oct. 17, 1729, who married Hannah Bailey; Nathan (2), born Feb. 19, 1733, who married Martha Perkins; Benjamin, born Oct. 20, 1734, who married Ruth Leach; Zebulon, born Aug. 5, 1736, who married Rebecca Richardson; Micah, born Aug. 13, 1738. The father married (third) Dorothy, widow of Mark Perkins.

(IV) Jacob Packard, son of Solomon, born Sept. 2, 1720, married Nov. 24, 1742, Dorothy, daughter of Mark Perkins. He died Feb. 2, 1777. His children were: Jacob married Rebecca French, and removed to Warwick; Mark is mentioned below; Oliver married (first) Relief Edson and (second) Ami Hawes, of Stoughton; Asa, born May 3, 1758, married Nancy Quincy; Hezekiah was born Dec. 6, 1761; Rhoda married Abijah Stowell, of Newton; Dorothy married James Richards; Philibert, born Sept. 15, 1756, married Henry Thayer, and removed to Winchester, New Hampshire.

(V) Mark Packard, son of Solomon, married Dec. 15, 1774, Hannah, daughter of Wil-

liam Shaw. He went, it is said, to Winchester, N. H. His children were: Samuel, born Dec. 17, 1775, who married Mehitabel Harris; Jennet, born Aug. 20, 1777, who married Phineas Paul, of Quincy; Phile, born March 24, 1779; Daniel, born Feb. 19, 1781; Thirza; Sophia; Hannah, and Mark.

(VI) Daniel Packard, son of Mark, born Feb. 19, 1781, married Aug. 12, 1804, Martha, daughter of Abiel Harris, of Abington. Their children were: William married (first) Abigail Howard and (second) Lydia Bryant, and died in Sumner, Maine; Susan married Francis Nash; Eliza married Samuel Heath, and died in Sharon, Mass.; Reuma married John H. Poole, of Abington, where she died; Harrison married Louisa Hunt, and died in Abington; Lewis married Charlotte E. Kingsley, and died in Brockton; and Henry married Almida Howard, (second) Catherine Callahan and (third) Mrs. Lucinda (Packard) Palmer. Daniel Packard, the father, died in Abington, where he had lived for a number of years. He was a farmer and shoemaker.

(VII) Henry Packard, son of Daniel, was born March 3, 1821, in Abington, and died July 3, 1893, in Brockton. In early life he was engaged in the butchering business, later, however, becoming a shoemaker. For about a year and a half he and his family lived at Boonville, Ind., where he was engaged in custom shoemaking, after which he returned to his native town, and there lived for a couple of years. He next removed to Brockton, locating in the northern part of the city known as Montello, where he continued at shoemaking, being employed in the various shoe factories of the city until within a few years of his death. In political faith Mr. Packard was a supporter of Republican principles. He married (first) Almida Howard, daughter of Gideon and Sibil (Harris) Howard, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant in the seventh generation from John Howard, who came from England and settled in Duxbury. Mrs. Packard died in Abington in November, 1854, the mother of the following children: Martha Henrietta, who married Noah Thomas, of Plympton, Mass., but now of Brockton; Henry Ellis, a shoe cutter by trade in Brockton, unmarried; and Martin, mentioned below. Mr. Packard married (second) Catherine Callahan, who died in Brockton in November, 1874. To this union were born: Mary Elizabeth, who married (first) Dudley Wade and (second) Henry Colburn, and resides in Brockton; Julia Eliza, who died at the age of fifteen years; Melvin Francis, who died un-

married at the age of twenty-nine years; Daniel Wilmoth, who married Louise Palmer, and has charge of the W. L. Douglas Shoe Company's stores (they reside in Brockton, the parents of one daughter, Inez Wilmoth Packard); and Catherine Winifred, who died at the age of eleven years. Mr. Packard married (third) Mrs. Lucinda (Packard) Palmer, who died in Brockton, without issue.

(VIII) Martin Packard, son of Henry and Almeda (Howard) Packard, was born Oct. 14, 1851, in Abington, and received his early education in the schools of North Bridgewater, to which town his father removed when he was but a mere child. In 1861, at the age of ten years, he was put out to live with Darius Place, on Winter street, in whose family he lived for about six years. He then took up shoemaking with his father, and continued thus engaged until he had reached his majority, during which time he had acquired a thorough knowledge of shoemaking, being able to make a shoe complete. Mr. Packard then went to work in the shoe factory of Lilly, Brackett & Co., where he was employed some time in the lasting department, after which he took up mason work, and for several years was successfully engaged in mason contracting. In about 1886 Mr. Packard was made superintendent of the Melrose cemetery, in which capacity he has since continued, his long service and the excellent condition in which this burial ground is kept bespeaking the efficiency of its caretaker.

In political faith Mr. Packard is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party. He attends the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church, of which his wife is an active member, she having served as president of the Ladies' Aid Society in connection with the church work. Mrs. Packard is also a member of Fletcher Webster Corps, No. 7, Womans Relief Corps, of Brockton, and of the Good Templars. Mr. Packard early became a member of Hancock Engine Company, No. 1, of the volunteer fire department, and has continued an active member of same for over forty years, now being a member of the Hancock Veteran Volunteer Firemen's Association, and during his connection with same has attended all but two of the musters in which the Hancock Engine Company has participated.

On Jan. 19, 1873, Mr. Packard was united in marriage with Alice Howard, daughter of Albert Howard, Jr., and his wife Eliza Ann (Wood) Howard, of South Braintree, Mass., formerly of North Bridgewater. To Mr. and Mrs. Packard have been born children as fol-

lows: Julia Alice, born Oct. 9, 1873, died Jan. 23, 1874; Helen Amanda, born Nov. 3, 1874, married (first) Elmer Tyler and (second) Lewis S. Miller, by the latter marriage having a daughter, Alice Dorothy; Alice Belle, born Feb. 22, 1876, married Daniel A. I. Cameron, of North Easton, Mass., and has two children, Reginald Alexander and Marjorie Isabelle; Arthur Weston, born April 14, 1880, died June 9, 1886; Elliott Martin, born Jan. 9, 1882, died June 7, 1883; a son died in infancy; Walter Clifton, who is engaged in the hardware business in Brockton as junior member of the firm of Sager & Packard, married Wanda Eleanor Peterson, and has two children, Alice Wanda and Alma Bertha; Archie Preston, born Dec. 12, 1886, a U. S. Revenue cadet at Washington, D. C., and now following his trade, that of carpenter, in Brockton, married Deborah J. Depew, of Washington, D. C.; Henry Martin, born Aug. 12, 1889, who served over three years in the United States navy, and was a clarinet player on the battleship "Vermont" during the "round the world" cruise in 1908, is now located in Brockton, and married to Edna D. Lawrence, of Brockton; and Ada Estella, born Dec. 5, 1893, is at home.

HOWARD. Mrs. Packard is a descendant of old New England ancestry, being in direct line from John Howard, who was also the ancestor of Mr. Packard's mother, Mrs. Almeda (Howard) Packard. As far back as the second generation of the families of Packard and Howard in America marriages between the two have occurred.

(I) John Haward, as the name was then spelled, came from England with his brother James, and settled in Duxbury. He removed to the West parish of ancient Bridgewater, and became one of the first settlers of the town, in 1651. When a lad, it is said, he lived in the family of Capt. Miles Standish. He was a man of great influence in the new plantation, and was one of the first military officers in Bridgewater. Previous to 1700 the name was commonly spelled Haward, but after that date it has appeared uniformly Howard. Savage says John Haward was a representative in 1678, and often after, and credits him with being the progenitor of a distinguished and numerous family. His children were: John, James, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Sarah, Bethiah and Ephraim. John Haward, the father, was an innkeeper as early as 1670, and it is remarkable that a public house was kept

at the same place by his descendants until within very recent years.

(II) Ephraim Howard, son of John, married Mary, daughter of Rev. James Keith, who came from Aberdeen, Scotland, to this country when eighteen years of age, in 1662, and who was the first ordained minister of Bridgewater, having been ordained in February, 1664. Their children were: Jane, born Sept. 17, 1689; Susanna, March 8, 1692; Martha, Aug. 7, 1695; Ephraim, March 25, 1697; Daniel, Oct. 3, 1699; David, March 3, 1703; Silence, June 3, 1705; and Mary, Dec. 21, 1707.

(III) Daniel Howard, son of Ephraim, born Oct. 3, 1699, married Jan. 16, 1723-24, Damaris, daughter of Thomas Williams, of Taunton. Mr. Howard was one of the first settlers in the North parish of Bridgewater, a man of great respectability. He represented the town for many years in the General Court, besides filling many public offices of trust—justice of the peace and captain of a military company. He died in 1779, aged eighty years. His children were: Mary, born Aug. 24, 1727; Barnabas, born June 19, 1730; Silence, born Oct. 31, 1741.

(IV) Barnabas Howard, son of Daniel, born June 19, 1730, married July 2, 1754, Mehetabel, daughter of Seth Packard. He died Nov. 8, 1813, in his eighty-fourth year, and she died Nov. 28th of the same year. Their children were: Vesta, born Oct. 4, 1755; Damaris, March 20, 1757; Oliver, June 19, 1758; Daniel, Dec. 5, 1759; Barnabas, Oct. 20, 1761; Jonas, July 25, 1763; Mehetabel; Gideon, Feb. 27, 1767; Lois, Nov. 23, 1769; and Anna, July 29, 1771.

(V) Gideon Howard, son of Barnabas, born Feb. 27, 1767, married May 4, 1788, Molly, daughter of Nathan Willis. Their children were: Gideon, born April 29, 1789, married Sibil Harris, and their daughter Almeda married Henry Packard, father of Martin; Austin, born Sept. 7, 1791, married Abigail Crane; Martha Marsh, born Dec. 4, 1793, married Daniel H. Cary; Adeline, born April 20, 1796, married Samuel Harris, of Abington; Lucy, born June 13, 1798, married Lot Blanchard; Albert was born Oct. 2, 1800; Mary, born March 2, 1803, married Sihon Packard; Elijah, born April 8, 1805, married Abigail Faxon; Betsey, born Aug. 6, 1807, married Albert Holbrook, of Stoughton; Francis was born Aug. 10, 1809; and Nathaniel Willis, born April 16, 1812, married (first) Lucia Packard, (second) Martha Coffin, (third) Hannah Hunter and (fourth) Augusta Hunter.

(VI) Albert Howard, son of Gideon, born Oct. 2, 1800, married Oct. 2, 1822, Eliza Ann Blanchard, and their children were: Albert; Eliza Ann, who married Henry Pratt, of Randolph; Edwin, who married Ann Wild; Frank, who married Jane Shaw (he was a soldier in the Civil war); Daniel Cary, a soldier of the Civil war, who settled in the West; Jonathan Blanchard, who married Amelia Robbins; and George, who settled in Chicago, from which city he enlisted for service in the Civil war.

(VII) Albert Howard, Jr., son of Albert, was born in North Bridgewater, and became a shoemaker by trade. He married Eliza Ann Wood, daughter of Joel and Eliza Ann (Howard) Wood, and their children were: Eliza Ann, who married George W. Spear, and resides in Brockton; Alice, who married Martin Packard; Maria, who died unmarried at the age of twenty-three years; Sarah Jane, who married John L. Wood, and resides in South Braintree; Cora Belle, who married Walter C. Wood, and lives in Holbrook; and Francis, who married Mary Austin, and lives at Onset, Massachusetts.

WILLIAM H. CASWELL, one of the well-known citizens of New Bedford, where for a number of years he was successfully engaged in the painting business, was born in that city Nov. 28, 1830. His death occurred at his home there May 24, 1910. Mr. Caswell was a member of an old family of southern Massachusetts.

George Caswell, father of William H., was married in the town of Rochester, Mass., in 1805, to Betsey Terry, and their children were: George, born March 22, 1806; Nabby, born Sept. 29, 1807; Elizabeth, born Oct. 28, 1810; Caroline, born Feb. 26, 1812; Sarah (Sally), born Jan. 13, 1814; Thomas Terry, born April 23, 1816; Warden; Lydia; and William Henry, born Nov. 28, 1830.

William H. Caswell received his education in the public schools of Rochester, and in his youth learned the trade of painter in Taunton. He established himself in business in New Bedford, and for over a half century was engaged in that line and also as a dealer in paints and painters' supplies. He gave his whole time and attention to the business, never taking a vacation during the years he was actively engaged therein. He retired about seven years before his death, and was succeeded by his son.

Mr. Caswell was interested in real estate, being one of the large owners of realty in the



city. His farm extended from Parker to Durfee streets, east of Shawmut avenue. He was greatly interested in the development and improvement of this place. His success was due to his own unaided efforts, for he was in its most literal sense a self-made man. He was highly respected by the entire community, who knew him to be a man of sterling integrity. While as interested in public affairs as any other good citizen he was never anxious to appear in the limelight, leaving official positions for those who cared for them. He was a Republican in his political faith. His remains were interred in Oak Grove cemetery.

Mr. Caswell was twice married. His first wife, Eliza Devol, bore him two children: Emma, who died young; and William T., who succeeded to the business, in which he had been a partner for some time, on his father's retirement. Mr. Caswell married (second) Mrs. Eliza J. (Orpin) Howes, who was born at Nantucket, daughter of Edward G. and Eliza (Taylor) Orpin, and widow of Sylvanus B. Howes. No children were born of this second union. Mrs. Caswell has devoted much of her time to charitable work. Her father, Edward G. Orpin, was a native of Nantucket, and in his younger days followed the sea. In 1849 he went to California, and for a short time was engaged in prospecting, later returning to his native town, where he followed farming, and where both he and his wife died.

ALDEN ROUNSEVILLE, Jr., farmer and lumberman of the town of Rochester, Plymouth Co., Mass., does an extensive business in both lines, his holdings of farm and wood land comprising about twenty-five hundred acres and the product of his sawmill averaging one and a half million feet per year. He has been settled at his present location since 1857 as owner of the property, where his father was engaged before him.

The Rounseville family has been settled in Massachusetts since Colonial days, and Alden Rounseville, Jr., is a member of the fifth generation from Philip Rounseville, from whom we give the record in chronological order.

(I) Philip Rounseville, a clothier or cloth dresser, son of William, of Honiton, in Devonshire, England, came to this country in about 1696 or 1697, and was early near Assonet village in Freetown, where in 1708 he was employed in the cloth dressing establishment of Capt. Josiah Winslow. According to tradition he removed thence to what in recent years was the residence of Capt. Malachi Howland, where he built the dam of the Howland mill.

He next settled at Furnace village in East Freetown, where he purchased a large tract of land and erected the mill dam at that place, and lived to an old age in the pursuit of his calling. By his wife Mary (Howland), he had children: Philip; William, born Oct. 10, 1705, in Freetown; and John, born in 1706.

(II) Philip Rounseville (2) married Hannah Jenney, of Freetown, and had children: Hannah, born May 2, 1749; and Philip, born July 2, 1750.

(III) Philip Rounseville (3), born July 2, 1750, married Feb. 25, 1775, Mercy, daughter of Abiel and Anna (Peirce) Cole, granddaughter of Ebenezer Peirce and wife Mary (Hoskins) and great-granddaughter of Isaac Peirce, Jr., and wife Judith (Booth). Philip and Mercy Rounseville had children: Gamiel, born Oct. 12, 1776, who married Free love Thompson, of Middleboro; Hannah, born Feb. 7, 1780, who married Bradford Rounseville, of Freetown; Ebenezer, born Sept. 27, 1785, who married Sally Rounseville; Lydia, born Dec. 3, 1787; Benjamin, born Nov. 25, 1789, who married Anna Gifford, of Rochester; Joseph, born March 25, 1792, who married Delia Lawrence; Philena, born Aug. 12, 1794, who married Jonathan Washburn, of Dartmouth, Abiel, born Aug. 24, 1796, who married Betsey Ashley; Alden, born Oct. 26, 1797; and Robert Green, born Sept. 10, 1800, who married Delia Rounseville.

(IV) Alden Rounseville, Sr., born Oct. 26, 1797, in Freetown, died Dec. 6, 1881. He received his education in the district schools of Freetown, and at the age of sixteen went to Middleboro, where he was employed in Peirce's general store until he reached the age of twenty-one. Coming to Rochester when he reached his majority, he purchased a small farm near his father's, later building the sawmill which was such an important factor in his successful business career. It was run by waterpower, and he turned out long boards, box boards and shingles, doing a very profitable business, the foundation of the extensive trade now carried on by his son. He was a Democrat in politics, a Universalist in religious faith.

In 1820 Mr. Rounseville married Cornelia Ashley, daughter of Jethro and Lois (Gifford) Ashley, of Rochester. Mrs. Rounseville was born Jan. 26, 1802, and died Dec. 23, 1896. She was the mother of six children, namely: Alden is mentioned below; Horace, born Nov. 22, 1830, died in 1860; Cornelia, born Aug. 24, 1834, married Charles H. F. Church, son of Walter and Fannie (Reed) Church, of



0. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840.

1997 2000 2003 2006 2009 2012

1. The first of these is the fact that the  
2. United States has a large and growing  
3. population of people who are of  
4. Chinese descent. This is a result of  
5. immigration from China and other  
6. countries in the Far East. The  
7. Chinese population in the United States  
8. is now estimated to be over 2 million  
9. people. This is a significant number  
10. of people, and it is growing rapidly.  
11. The Chinese population in the United States  
12. is also becoming more integrated into  
13. the American society. This is a result  
14. of the fact that many Chinese people  
15. are now working in a variety of  
16. occupations, and they are also  
17. becoming more involved in the  
18. American culture. This is a positive  
19. development, and it is a sign that  
20. the Chinese population in the United States  
21. is becoming more of a part of the  
22. American society. This is a good thing,  
23. and it is a sign that the United States  
24. is becoming a more diverse and  
25. inclusive country.

| Time (min) | Temperature (°C) | Pressure (mm Hg) | Flow Rate (ml/min) | Detector Response |
|------------|------------------|------------------|--------------------|-------------------|
| 0          | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 10         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 20         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 30         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 40         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 50         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 60         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 70         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 80         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 90         | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 100        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 110        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 120        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 130        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 140        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 150        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 160        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 170        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 180        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 190        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 200        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 210        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 220        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 230        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 240        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 250        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 260        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 270        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 280        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 290        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 300        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 310        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 320        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 330        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 340        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 350        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 360        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 370        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 380        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 390        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 400        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 410        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 420        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 430        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 440        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 450        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 460        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 470        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 480        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 490        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 500        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 510        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 520        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 530        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 540        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 550        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 560        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 570        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 580        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 590        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 600        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 610        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 620        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 630        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 640        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 650        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 660        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 670        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 680        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 690        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 700        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 710        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 720        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 730        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 740        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 750        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 760        | 100              | 1.0              | 1.0                | 0.0               |
| 770        | 100              | 1.0              |                    |                   |

1941, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1945, 1946, 1947, 1948, 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1958, 1959, 1960, 1961, 1962, 1963, 1964, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1976, 1977, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1984, 1985, 1986, 1987, 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992, 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 26

1. The Commission has been informed that the Government of the United Kingdom has agreed to contribute to the cost of the study.

20. The following are the names of the  
21. The following are the names of the  
22. The following are the names of the  
23. The following are the names of the

The 1987 report also noted that the number of people who had been arrested for drug offenses had increased from 1986 to 1987.





Rochester, and had children, Fannie R., Isabel R. and Charles H. F., who were all drowned (Mr. Church was engaged as a blacksmith for many years); Philena Washburn, born May 24, 1838, has never married; Sarah, born Sept. 28, 1843, married John Cudworth, of Lakeville, and died March 28, 1909, the mother of Jessie, Horace, Cornelia, Philena, Carrie, Fannie, Lawrence, Abbie, Emma, Ella, Myron and Arthur; Marcus Morton died when two years old.

(V) Alden Rounseville, Jr., born April 10, 1827, in Freetown, Mass., received his education in the public schools of Acushnet and Rochester. At the age of sixteen he went whaling on the bark "Montezuma," from Wareham, Mass., his first voyage lasting twenty-five months and twenty-five days. He was next on the ship "Florida," on a voyage of twenty-six months and four days, during which he was in the Indian ocean, stopped at ports in New Zealand and many other places, including Australia, and had an adventurous experience. In 1849 he went to California in the ship "Magnolia" by way of Cape Horn, and was there three years, engaged in mining, in which he met with success. Returning home by way of the Isthmus in 1852, he made another whaling voyage, on the bark "Adams," to the Japan sea and the sea of Okhotsk. After three years at home he made his last voyage, on the ship "James Andrews."

In 1857 Mr. Rounseville settled down in Rochester, buying his father's farm and mill in that town, where he has ever since remained. The mill was run entirely by water power until 1895, when boilers were put in so that steam could be used when necessary, the business having become too extensive to depend altogether on the water, though it is still used when practicable. Mr. Rounseville's output of long lumber, shingles and box boards now amounts to one and a half million feet per year, his enterprising methods having effected a steady increase in the volume of business done at the mill since it came into his possession. Naturally he has become interested in wood lands, his total holdings of farm and wood lands now reaching twenty-five hundred acres. His farm, one of the finest in the town, is a mile square, and is profitably worked under his able management, for he has the faculty of turning all his resources to the best account.

Mr. Rounseville is not only a leading business man of Rochester, but has devoted considerable time to the affairs of the town, which he has served fifteen years as selectman and in

various minor offices. He is usually identified with the Republican party on political questions, but is independent in voting.

On June 26, 1857, Mr. Rounseville married Roxanna Gammons, who was born Jan. 17, 1836, daughter of Noble Benjamin and Roxanna (Swift) Gammons, of Rochester, and to them have been born five children: (1) Francis, born April 3, 1860, married Lucy Mendell, daughter of David and Mary Mendell, of Rochester. (2) Arthur, born April 30, 1861, is agent for the International Harvester Company and also works with his father at the mill. He married Sept. 22, 1886, Harriet Sherman, daughter of Thomas A. and Lucy (Chase) Sherman, of Rochester, and they have had three children, born as follows: Edna, April 12, 1889; Mildred, Dec. 1, 1890; Helen, Nov. 24, 1904. (3) Ella, born May 17, 1864, died April 21, 1883; she was drowned. (4) Horace, born April 16, 1868, is unmarried. (5) Albert, born May 10, 1871, is engaged with his father in the mill and is prominent in local affairs, having represented his district in the Legislature in 1892—one of the youngest men who ever served in that body; he has also been selectman and held many other offices. He married Catherine Fearing, daughter of Andrew and Sarah (Dexter) Fearing, of Rochester, and they have one child, Ralph Lloyd, born April 26, 1899.

NOBLE BENJAMIN GAMMONS, father of Mrs. Rounseville, was born Oct. 4, 1805, and died April 6, 1887. On May 21, 1822, he married Roxanna Swift, of Rochester, who was born Dec. 7, 1803, and died May 28, 1872. They had children as follows: John F., born Jan. 28, 1823, was lost at sea April 30, 1844 (he was unmarried); Abigail S., born June 6, 1825, died in 1836; Ann, born Dec. 8, 1827, died in September, 1836; Benjamin, born Feb. 12, 1832, married Mary Dearing, of Pittsburgh, Pa., and died July 15, 1903; Roxanna is the wife of Alden Rounseville, Jr.; Albert, born Jan. 12, 1840, died in 1841.

RUGG. The name Rugg belongs to an ancient family in the County of Norfolk, England, two members of which, says Lord Braybrooke, were aldermen of Norwich.

John Rugg appears of record in Lancaster, Mass., as early as 1654, on the 12th of February of which year he subscribed to the town covenant. He was made a freeman in 1669. He married (first) Martha, daughter of John Prescott, and (second) May 4, 1660, Hannah, who with son Joseph, his wife and

three children, was killed by the Indians in 1697. His two children born to the first marriage died when young; the others were: John, born June 4, 1662; Mercy, July 11, 1664; Thomas, Sept. 15, 1666; Joseph, Dec. 15, 1668 (with wife and three children and mother was killed by the Indians in 1697, and daughter Hannah taken a captive to Canada); Hannah, Jan. 2, 1670-71; Rebeckah, May 16, 1673 (had two children killed by the Indians in 1697); Daniel, Nov. 15, 1678; and Jonathan, Feb. 10, 1680-81.

(II) Jonathan Rugg, born Feb. 10, 1680-81, chose as his guardian John Houghton. He settled in Marlboro, Mass., and removed in 1704 to Framingham, where he bought fifty acres of land of Joseph Buckminster, and built a house and blacksmith shop on the west side of the road, opposite the great elm. He bought in 1708 the Hearthstone meadow. He was a blacksmith, and served as constable in 1722. He married (first) Sarah, daughter of John Newton, of Marlboro. She died May 7, 1710, and he married (second) Dec. 11th of the same year Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel Singletary, and he married (third) Elizabeth. He died Dec. 25, 1753, and his widow Elizabeth was living in 1754. His children were: Bathshebah, born Oct. 26, 1703; Sarah, Oct. 2, 1705; Hepzibah, Jan. 18, 1708; Abraham, April 27, 1710; Mehetabel, Sept. 15, 1711; Hannah, Nov. 28, 1713; Jonathan, Nov. 27, 1716; John, June 10, 1718; Ebenezer, July 22, 1720; and Jonathan, 1722.

(III) Jonathan Rugg (2), son of Jonathan, born in 1722, married Feb. 17, 1743, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Walkup. Mr. Rugg lived on his father's place. He died suddenly March 6, 1776. His widow died May 30, 1786. Their children were: Hannah, born Nov. 9, 1746; Elizabeth, May 13, 1748; Daniel, April 19, 1751; Jonathan, May 6, 1753; Molly, Aug. 14, 1756; and John, Aug. 31, 1764.

(IV) Daniel Rugg, son of Jonathan (2) and Hannah, born April 19, 1751, built a house on the east side of the road opposite his father's. In about 1793 he removed to Chesterfield, N. H. He married Sarah Bancroft, of Southboro, and both were admitted to the church April 4, 1774. Their children were: Elijah, born May 3, 1775; Nathan, June 8, 1777; Daniel, June 11, 1779; John, May 18, 1782; Sally, April 10, 1785; Betsey, June 22, 1789; and Hannah, Dec. 26, 1792.

CHARLES P. RUGG, son of Ziba and Caroline (Ide) Rugg (and perhaps a descendant of one of the above, maybe Ziba was son of Daniel,

born June 11, 1779), was born Aug. 12, 1827, in Hinsdale, N. H. He was prepared for college at Townsend Academy, Townsend, Vt. He entered Amherst College, from which he was graduated with honors in the class of 1854, receiving Phi Beta Kappa standing for his high scholarship. After his graduation Mr. Rugg immediately took up the profession of teaching. He taught for three years following his graduation in the Rochester Academy, Rochester, Mass., went thence to Fairhaven, and for four years was principal of the high school. He became principal of the New Bedford high school in 1861, and held the position continuously for twenty-five years.

At the time Mr. Rugg assumed his duties in New Bedford the high school was held in what is now the Middle street grammar school building, but in 1876 the present fine building on Summer street was occupied. In 1886 Mr. Rugg resigned his position, the date marking the completion of a half century of existence during which the high school had but two principals, John F. Emerson being Mr. Rugg's predecessor. After his retirement from the duties of teaching Mr. Rugg was engaged in no active business.

Mr. Rugg about the time of his retirement from the high school became interested in politics, and he was chosen by the Republicans a representative from the Fifth Bristol district to the General Assembly. He was again a member in 1889, 1893 and 1894. Among the important committees on which he served while in the Legislature were those on Harbors and Public Lands, Federal Relations and Railroads. In his legislative career he gave himself conscientiously to his duties and was regarded as a valuable member of the House.

Mr. Rugg was a regular attendant of the Trinitarian Church, of which he had been treasurer for a number of years. He had served as president of the New Bedford Lyceum, as chairman of the Republican City committee, and was a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings. He was a member and treasurer of the Wamsutta Club. Mr. Rugg was a man of genial, companionable disposition, who had a wide circle of friends, many of the hundreds of men and women of New Bedford of to-day, who were under his teaching, giving him their earnest respect and esteem, and he had the confidence of his fellow citizens. Mr. Rugg died June 9, 1896, at his home, No. 101 Spring street, New Bedford, Mass., in the sixty-ninth year of his age.

On Aug. 10, 1857, Mr. Rugg married Mary Phillips Ruggles, born Sept. 9, 1834, daughter

of James and Elizabeth (Tappan) Ruggles, he a native of Rochester, Mass., and she of Newburyport, Mass. To this union were born two children: George, born July 3, 1862, married Grace Rogers, of Brockton, and has two children, Gertrude R. (born Sept. 18, 1888) and Charles P. (born July 10, 1892); Elizabeth, born Sept. 26, 1867, married Albert W. Holmes, of New Bedford, and has two children, Albert W., Jr. (born Nov. 17, 1901), and Gordon (born Oct. 29, 1905).

**BENJAMIN SIDNEY KINGMAN**, now retired, who for a number of years was one of the representative business men of Brockton, where he was successfully engaged in the grocery business, is a worthy member of a time-honored family which has been prominently identified with the development and growth of this Commonwealth since its early settlement. Mr. Kingman was born May 1, 1852, in Bridgewater, in that part of the town known as Scotland, son of Benjamin Sidney and Sally S. (Lincoln) Kingman. His line from the emigrant ancestor is herewith given.

(I) Henry Kingman with his family embarked from Weymouth, England, before March 20, 1635, for New England and settled at Weymouth. At the time of his embarkation he was aged forty years, and his wife Joane thirty-nine. Their children were: Edward, aged sixteen; Joane, aged eleven; Anne, aged nine; Thomas, aged seven; and John, aged two. The father was made a freeman in 1636, was on the grand jury at Weymouth in 1637, was a representative in 1638 and again in 1652, was one of the committee to lay out highways in 1649. His wife lived to be seventy-four years of age.

(II) John Kingman, son of Henry, born before his parents came to this country, came with the family and settled first at Weymouth. He purchased in 1685 from Michael Bacon, Jr., of Billerica, the estate in West Bridgewater, Mass., formerly belonging to his uncle, Daniel Bacon, it being the place where lived Caleb Kingman. The Christian name of the wife of Mr. Kingman was Elizabeth, and their children were: John, born in 1664; Henry, born in 1668; Samuel, born in 1670; Elizabeth, born in 1673; Deliverance, born in 1676; and Susanna, born in 1679. The father died in 1690. Of these Elizabeth married Thomas Mitchell; Deliverance married Jacob Mitchell, both couples being married at the same time, in 1696; Susanna married in 1699 Capt. Chilton Latham; and another daughter married probably Nathaniel Packard.

(III) John Kingman (2), born in 1664, married (first) Desire, daughter of Isaac Harris, and their children were: Desire, born in 1690; Mary, born in 1692; Seth, born in 1696; Deliverance, born in 1698. After the death of the mother of these he married (second) in 1698 Bethiah Newcomb, and their children were: Isaac, born in 1699; John, born in 1703; Abigail, born in 1705; David, born in 1708; Ebenezer, born in 1711; Josiah, born in 1713; Bethiah, born in 1716. The father died in 1755, aged ninety-one. Of the daughters Desire married in 1721 John Orcutt; Deliverance married in 1725 Ebenezer Orcutt; Abigail married in 1730 Jacob Allen; and Bethiah married in 1736 James Allen.

(IV) Josiah Kingman, born in 1713, married in 1737 Mary, daughter of Josiah Williams, and their children were: Josiah, born in 1740; Molly, born in 1742; Edward, born in 1744; Benjamin, born in 1746; and Martha, born in 1750. The father settled in the town of East Bridgewater, Mass., and later removed to Easton, Mass., where he died. He kept a tavern or house of public entertainment, licensed in 1749, and he was still an innkeeper in 1754, his location in the town being "just above Ebenezer Randall's present house"; and after his death the tavern was kept by his widow, Mary; this was the tavern in which Gen. Washington stopped over night when he journeyed between Boston and New York during the Revolutionary war. Mrs. Mary Kingman after the death of her husband married in 1784 Ephraim Cary. She died in 1803 aged eighty-five years.

(V) Benjamin Kingman, son of Josiah, was born in 1746, and died in Easton, Mass., in 1829, aged eighty-three years. He married Martha Randall, who died in 1839, aged ninety years. Mr. Kingman was a member of Capt. Mace Williams's company, which marched on the 19th day of April, 1775, on the occasion of the Lexington alarm, but the company arrived too late to participate in the battle. Later he enlisted, in 1778, from Stoughtonham, now Sharon, for service in the Revolutionary war. His children were: Benjamin, Jr., mentioned below; Mace, who married Lucy Johnson; Damon, who married Polly Snell; Ebenezer, who married Sabia Capron; Polly, who married Daniel Ford; Eunice, who married George Williams; Rebecca, who married George Drake; and Martha, who married John Drew.

(VI) Benjamin Kingman, Jr., was born Sept. 25, 1780, in Easton, Mass., and died Aug. 26, 1809, aged twenty-nine years, in

Lanesboro, Mass., whither he removed as a young man, and where he was engaged in farming. There he married Sarah Sherman, who after his death married (second) Laban Lazell. By her first union, with Benjamin Kingman, she had children as follows: Maria, who married Albert Copeland, of West Bridgewater; Anna, who married James Ayers, of Rutland, Vt.; Luther, who died in Rochester, N. Y., and Benjamin Sidney, mentioned below.

(VII) Benjamin Sidney Kingman, son of Benjamin, Jr., was born Feb. 27, 1810, in Lanesboro, Mass., and as a boy came to West Bridgewater, where he lived with his uncle, Damon Kingman, until he was sixteen years of age, and where he acquired his early schooling. Returning to Lanesboro, he remained there for a time, finally returning to West Bridgewater, where he learned shoemaking, which he followed some years. He eventually, in about 1840, settled in Bridgewater, in the part of the town known as Scotland, where he established himself in the insurance business, accepting the agency of the Taunton Mutual Fire Insurance Company. He acted in that capacity until his death, and was also a director of the company for a number of years.

In political views Mr. Kingman was originally an old-line Whig, later becoming a staunch supporter of the Republican party principles. He was very active in religious affairs, and was a consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, belonging to the church at Cochesett, Mass., of which he was one of the original trustees from the time of its organization in 1874 until his death, and during the same period also served as steward of the church. In the death of Mr. Kingman, which occurred Jan. 24, 1881, the town of Bridgewater lost one of its most respected and honored citizens.

On June 14, 1836, Mr. Kingman married (first) Anna Hayward (who was a well known educator in her younger days, having been engaged in teaching up to the time of her marriage), daughter of Elijah Hayward, of East Bridgewater. Mrs. Kingman passed away June 4, 1839, in East Bridgewater, the mother of two sons, as follows: Laban, born Aug. 26, 1837, died unmarried Dec. 27, 1888, in Holyoke, Mass., where he was engaged in a mercantile business; Sidney, born May 7, 1839, died young. Mr. Kingman married (second) April 20, 1840, Sally S. Lincoln, daughter of Ezekiel and Elizabeth Gay (Starr) Lincoln, of Taunton, Mass. Mrs. Kingman

survived her husband, passing away in Bridgewater Sept. 25, 1893. She was the mother of the following children: Two sons and one daughter died in infancy; Sarah Sherman, born March 6, 1846, is unmarried and resides at the old homestead in Bridgewater; Martha Jane, born June 15, 1848, has devoted much study to music and literature and is engaged in teaching in Taunton, Mass.; Emerson and Ellen, twins, were born April 23, 1851, the former dying in infancy, and the latter Feb. 19, 1903, unmarried (she was for a number of years connected with missionary work in connection with the Dwight Moody Academy); Benjamin Sidney is mentioned below.

(VIII) Benjamin Sidney Kingman, youngest child of the late Benjamin Sidney and Sally S. (Lincoln) Kingman, was born May 1, 1852, in Bridgewater, and acquired his education in the district schools of his native town, the Bridgewater Academy and the Bridgewater high school. Leaving school at the age of about seventeen years, he became apprenticed to the carpenter's trade under the late Barnabas Snow, who was one of the leading builders of his day in North Bridgewater. Mr. Kingman, however, continued at this business only about one year, when on account of a bad fall he gave it up. He then became a clerk in the grocery store of David Bullock, at the corner of School and Montello streets, in which capacity he remained for about one year, until, in partnership with Mr. Bullock's son, Henry T. Bullock, under the firm name of Bullock & Kingman, he purchased the business. This partnership continued for a period of about five years, when Mr. Kingman sold his interest to Henry Littlefield, and then, in 1876, leased the point of land at the junction of North Main and East Main streets from the late Tyler Cobb. There he put up a building in which he established himself in the grocery and provision business, which he carried on in this store until 1881, when the building was sold and removed to Crescent street, and purchasing the land Mr. Kingman erected in its place a larger, commodious, three-story building, in which he continued successfully engaged in business until 1909, when he retired, selling out to his two clerks, who had been in his employ for several years, and who are now conducting the business under the firm name of Hopkins & Sampson. At the time of his retirement Mr. Kingman said: "I believe in giving the younger men a chance. When I was twenty-one years old Mr. Bullock sold me his interest in the business of D. Bullock & Son, which was at that time



a paying concern. He withdrew in my favor and thus gave me a start and I now intend to give my clerks, who have been faithful to me, a chance to make good." At the time Mr. Kingman first started in business on his own account North Main street, which is now one of Brockton's busy thoroughfares, was nothing more than a cart path and the mode of travel was by coach. Five years later, in 1881, the horse cars invaded that section of the town, and to-day the electric cars pass his door every few minutes, in both directions.

Although a staunch adherent to the principles of the Republican party Mr. Kingman has never aspired to public office, having preferred to give his entire time to his business and to his home, to both of which he has been devoted.

Mr. Kingman and his wife are members of the Franklin Methodist Episcopal Church, in the work of which they have both taken a very active part. Mr. Kingman was for about fifteen years superintendent of the Sunday school, and has served several years as recording steward, trustee and member of the official board of the church. Mrs. Kingman is a member of the Ladies' Aid Society of the church, in the work of which she has taken an active part.

On Nov. 18, 1874, Mr. Kingman was united in marriage to Josephine W. Snow, daughter of Barnabas and Isabella L. (Dunham) Snow, of Brockton, a record of the Snow family appearing elsewhere in these volumes. Mr. and Mrs. Kingman have no children.

**DUNHAM.** The Dunham family is not only a long established one in this country, but as well in England, where the earliest record of the Donhams is that of Rychert Donham, who was born in 1294, and at an early date settled in Devonshire, where he was engaged in raising sheep and the manufacture of woollen fabrics. He accumulated a large fortune and bought a large landed estate in Beaminster, County of Somerset. His son, Robert, was born in 1318, in Devonshire, where his family married into English families and became loyal subjects of England, and were its ardent supporters. The author of the Dunham Genealogy says that Rychert Donham may have been a Spanish adventurer. The branch of the Dunham family treated in this article was planted in New England by

(I) John Dunham, of Plymouth, who was a weaver by trade, and was a freeman in 1633. He was a deacon of the Plymouth Church, deputy to the General Court and a town officer. He is made by the author of the Dun-

ham Genealogy (1907) the John "Goodman" whose name appears in the published list of passengers of the "Mayflower," 1620, who was reported to have been a single man, and who is said to have died during the first winter at Plymouth. In the work alluded to it is said Mr. Dunham was born in the year 1588-89 in the village of Scrooby, in Nottinghamshire, England, and married in Leyden, Holland, Oct. 17, 1619, Abigail Wood; that their son, John, was born near the time of the departure of the Pilgrims for America, in 1620; that the mother and child were not able and not allowed to accompany him, but that she secretly joined him in Plymouth. Some of John Dunham's relatives, who were seeking him, were very rich, bitter and powerful, also at the head of the church authorities, and as the ship was to touch at English ports for provisions he was persuaded to change his name to John Goodman for safety. This he did, it is claimed, and retained the name of John Goodman until 1627, after the death of the King, when he again took the name of John Dunham, John Goodman disappearing from further history. Mr. Dunham was chosen a deacon of the church in 1633 under Elder William Brewster, and sustained that relation to the church for thirty-four years. He was representative in 1639 and often thereafter, covering a period of twenty-one years, and also held many high offices in the gift of the people. He died March 2, 1668-69, according to Pope, aged about eighty years. In speaking of his death the Plymouth Colonial Records give this information of Deacon John Dunham: "He was an approved servant of God and a useful man in his place, being a deacon in the church at Plymouth." His will was made Jan. 25, 1668-69, and in the same year his widow Abigail appears for letters of administration. The children of Deacon John Dunham and his wife Abigail (Wood), all born in Plymouth except John, who was born in Leyden, Holland, were: John, born in 1620; Abigail, born in 1623; Thomas, born in 1626; Samuel, born in 1628; Hannah, born in 1630; Jonathan, born in 1632; Persis, born in 1635; Joseph, born in 1637; Benjamin, born in 1638; Daniel, born in 1639; and Benajah, born in 1640.

(II) John Dunham, son of Deacon John, was born in 1620 in Leyden, Holland, and married in 1641 Dorothy. He became a freeman in 1641, when he was made a grand juror and a non-commissioned officer. He made his will at Plymouth Feb. 2, 1691, and it was probated in 1692, in which year he died, at Eastham, Mass. His children were: Mary,

born in 1642; Patience, born in 1645; John, born in 1649; Jonathan, born in 1650; Samuel, born in 1651; Susannah; Hannah, born in 1657, who died in 1659; Mercy, born in 1662; and Lydia, born in 1666.

(III) Samuel Dunham, son of John, born Feb. 25, 1651, at Plymouth, married (first) in 1680 Mary Harlow and (second) Jan. 15, 1693, Mrs. Sarah Watson. In 1699 he and his son Samuel enlisted under Capt. James Warren. His will was probated in 1718 at Plymouth. His children were: Samuel, born in 1681; William, born in 1684; Mary, born in 1687; Ebenezer, born in 1692; and Nathaniel, born in 1698.

(IV) Ebenezer Dunham, son of Samuel, was born in 1692, and married Abigail. Their children were: Abigail, who married James Weston; Samuel, born in 1732; Ebenezer, born in 1738; John; Moses; Mary; Barnabas, and William.

(V) John Dunham, son of Ebenezer, married in November, 1755, Mary Thomas, and their children were: Moses, born Jan. 23, 1757, who married Margaret Morton; Mary, born Dec. 15, 1758; Salome, born April 12, 1762; John, born Nov. 16, 1764; Thomas, born Oct. 2, 1766; Elizabeth, born Dec. 25, 1768; Abigail, born April 20, 1771; Caleb, born March 9, 1773; James, born May 25, 1775; Job, born April 20, 1777; and Calvin, born April 11, 1781. John Dunham, the father, lived in Carver and Middleboro, Massachusetts.

(VI) Calvin Dunham, son of John, was born in Carver, Mass., April 11, 1781, and died in Middleboro, Mass. He was engaged in farming in Carver and Middleboro. He married Hannah Harlow, and his children, the first four born in Carver, and the others in Middleboro, were as follows: Hannah, who died in infancy; Hannah (2); George; Calvin, who died in infancy; Calvin (2); Betsey; Mary; Soranus, and Lydia.

(VII) Soranus Dunham, son of Calvin and Hannah (Harlow) Dunham, was born April 6, 1815, in Middleboro, Mass. On June 5, 1842, he married Louisa Lincoln Cone, who was born in Middlebury, Ohio, April 12, 1826, daughter of Samuel and Matilda (Lincoln) Cone, of Fall River, Mass. To this union were born the following children: Josephine, who married Emerson Kingman, of Brockton, where she resides, a widow; Eudora, who married E. Morton Smith, of Brockton, where she died; Oscar E., mentioned below; Matilda, who married (first) Holman Gould and (second) Ellis W. Raymond, and they reside in Abington, Mass.; Abbie A., who is the wife

of Charles A. Eaton, of Brockton, where they reside; and Charles L., who married Minnie Carr, and they reside in Brockton, where he is employed as a toolmaker at the establishment of Snell & Atherton, Inc. Soranus Dunham early in life learned the cabinetmaker's trade in Fall River, and followed it for several years in that city. For a time, after coming to North Bridgewater (now Brockton) he worked for Howard & Clark, later opening a cabinetmaker's shop of his own on North Main street, which he conducted for a number of years. He was a natural-born mechanic, and was skilled in both wood and iron work, several articles of his handiwork still being in the possession of his descendants. After retiring from the cabinetmaking business he accepted a position with Snell & Atherton, shoe tool manufacturers, of North Bridgewater, in whose employ he continued until a few years prior to his death. He was a member of the Methodist Church at Fall River, and he and his wife both sang in the choir of the church. Mr. Dunham passed away July 13, 1881, in the sixty-seventh year of his age, at Lakeville, Mass., while on a visit to his youngest sister, Lydia. He was survived by his wife, who died in Brockton, Mass., July 1, 1904, in the seventy-ninth year of her age.

(VIII) OSCAR ELBERT DUNHAM, the eldest son of Soranus and Louisa Lincoln (Cone) Dunham, was born March 9, 1850, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, Mass., and in the district schools of his native town acquired his early education. At the age of fourteen years he became apprenticed to the machinist and toolmaker's trade with Snell & Atherton, receiving for his services six cents per hour, and has continued in the employ of this well known concern up to the present time, covering a period of nearly fifty years' continuous service. Like his father before him, Mr. Dunham is a skilled mechanic, and is the inventor of several implements used in the manufacture of shoes, among them being the "O. E. D." duplicate heel shave, which is sold all over the world, he having made the patterns and machines for the manufacture of the same. His ideas and inventions of shoe implements have for years composed a large portion of the business of Snell & Atherton, Inc., and that he has been a valued employee is a recognized fact, his long service with the same concern not only bespeaking his ability and faithfulness, but the loyalty of the concern to its employees. In 1892 Mr. Dunham was made superintendent of the plant, in which capacity he has since continued. On Jan. 1, 1902, he was presented

a gold watch by Snell & Atherton in recognition of thirty-seven years of faithful service.

Fraternally Mr. Dunham is a member of the various Masonic bodies, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton; and is also a member of Aleppo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston. In political faith he is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, and has served his native city as a member of the common council for three years from Ward Seven, during which service he was a member of the committee on Public Property. He and his family attend the Porter Congregational Church, to which they give their support.

On April 6, 1871, Mr. Dunham was united in marriage to Agnes A. Osborne, daughter of William B. and Mary A. (Jones) Osborne, of East Bridgewater, Mass., and to this union have been born the following children: Louis Merton died at the age of seven years; Arthur Edgar, who is a machinist and toolmaker by trade and is now master mechanic with the Brockton Welting Company, married Elizabeth G. Mooney, of Brockton, where they reside, and they have one son, Stanley Merton; Edna Louise is the wife of J. William Appleton, of Brockton, where they reside, the parents of one daughter, Doris Wilma; Bertha Florence died in infancy; Elmer Merton, a toolmaker by trade, in the employ of Snell & Atherton, Inc., married Ethel A. Lewis, of Brockton, and they are the parents of two daughters, Louise Jessie and Mildred Elizabeth; and Harold Wilmot, who graduated from the Brockton high school in 1909, and is now in the employ of the Leighton Auto Company, of Brockton, married Ethel M. Grant, of Brockton, and they have one daughter, Ruth L.

**BRIGHTMAN** (Fall River family). This family is an early Rhode Island family, and the branch at Fall River here considered, some of the descendants of the late Gardner Brightman, whose grandson, the present Charles P. Brightman, is now in active and useful citizenship in Fall River, where for years he has been an efficient public official, is one of long and honorable standing here and in the earlier town of Freetown, of which subdivision Fall River was formerly a part.

Henry Brightman, the progenitor of the Brightmans in and about that section of Rhode Island and Massachusetts lying adjacent to each other, is of record at Portsmouth, R. I., as early as June 6, 1670, in which year he be-

came a freeman and was juryman. He and his wife Joan sold property lying on the east side of Taunton river in March, 1677. He was one of the grantees of the five thousand acres of land which became the town of East Greenwich, R. I., though he never went there to settle. He became prominent in public life, serving as deputy from Portsmouth in 1682, 1685, 1690 and 1691. He was constable in 1687 and was on the grand jury in 1688. In 1674 he bought lot No. 4 in Freeman's Purchase, now Fall River, another lot, No. 5, in 1678, and a third lot, No. 6, in 1691, all in Freeman's Purchase, on the west side of the Taunton river. The ferry, which he bought in 1674, was included with lot No. 5 of the Freeman's Purchase. The Indian Caucorbitent established this ferry across the river, using a canoe, and his daughter, Weetamoe, used a raft for the purpose. Henry Brightman was deputy from Newport in 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708 and 1709. He died in 1728. His children were: (1) Henry married Elizabeth Lawton, lived in Portsmouth, and died in 1716 without issue. (2) Hester married John Chandler. (3) William married Jan. 22, 1708, Mercy Spurr, and was of Newport and Portsmouth, R. I. (4) Thomas lived in Dartmouth. (5) Sarah married Nov. 10, 1678, Hezekiah Hoar. (6) Joseph married Susannah Turner.

Joseph Brightman, born in 1691, located in Freetown, Mass., where in 1717 he was assessor of taxes, and in 1721 on the grand jury. His wife was Susannah Turner, daughter of Dr. Turner, and their children were: Henry, born Sept. 19, 1716; Joseph, April 26, 1718; George, Sept. 16, 1721; Mary, Aug. 13, 1727 (died Nov. 20, 1774); Elizabeth, July 9, 1730; James, May 22, 1734 (died Aug. 27, 1762); and Susanna, May 14, 1736. The father died March 3, 1753, and the mother Dec. 26, 1782. The first schoolhouse in Fall River was located on land given by Joseph Brightman. He seems to have been a farmer, but also to have operated a ferry. This was what was known as Slade's Ferry and was operated by the Brightmans and Slades. A deed of transfer dated July 8, 1794, "in consideration of thirty pounds, conveyed to Joseph Brightman, Jr., of Taunton, a fourth part of the Ferry with its privileges, commonly called Brightman & Slade's Ferry, which fell to our honored mother Susanna Tompkins, deceased, and also the Beach to the northward of said Ferry as far as to take in a small wharf called the Horse Wharf."

Joseph Brightman (2), son of Joseph, was

born April 26, 1718. He married (intentions published Dec. 11, 1741) Rebecca Hill, of Swansea, who was born in 1690. Their children were: Joseph, Henry, Peleg, Nathan, Jonathan, Prudence, Sarah, Rebecca and Nancy.

Joseph Brightman (3), son of Joseph (2), married Aug. 24, 1777, Elizabeth Hill, of Swansea, Mass., and their children were: James, born July 7, 1778; William; Gardner, born June 5, 1787, who died April 19, 1872; Daniel; Robert; and Joseph.

James Brightman, son of Joseph (3), was born July 7, 1778. He married Aug. 25, 1804, Sarah Hathaway, born Aug. 20, 1783, daughter of Elisha and Martha Hathaway, of Freetown. He died Nov. 20, 1863, in Fall River, and she passed away Sept. 30, 1860. Their children were: Hathaway, born Dec. 8, 1805, at Troy; Cory Durfee, born Jan. 11, 1808; Martha Ann, born May 10, 1810; Susannah, born March 13, 1812, who died Dec. 23, 1837, unmarried; Catharine Lawton, born Feb. 10, 1815; James Munroe, born May 2, 1818; Amanda Maria, born April 26, 1821; Hanan Wilbur, born May 2, 1824; Alonzo Norcross, born Dec. 28, 1827. Of these children, Hathaway and Cory Brightman owned and operated the ferry in conjunction with the Slades and they sold out to the Slades just before the bridge was built. The first ferry-boat was a canoe; later a raft was used; then a sail boat; then the horse boat propelled by horses, and then it was manipulated by steam. Hathaway owned a large farm adjacent to the ferry and operated it.

HATHAWAY BRIGHTMAN married Nov. 2, 1847, in New York City, Abby Slade, daughter of Caleb and Polly (Lewin) Slade. She was born March 23, 1822, and died March 28, 1892. He died April 10, 1868. Their children were: Helen Maretta, born Aug. 6, 1849, who died July 23, 1854; one child that was born and died in February, 1856; Eva St. Clair, born Feb. 24, 1858; George Slade, born June 30, 1860; and Alonzo Hathaway, born Oct. 15, 1863, who died March 23, 1900.

Cory Durfee Brightman was captain of the ferry for many years. He died March 18, 1900. He married Oct. 12, 1821, Betsey Marvel, daughter of Joseph and Sally (Slade) Marvel. They had no children.

Martha Ann married Aug. 15, 1832, Bilson W. Page, of Southington, Conn., son of Ebenezer Page, of the war of 1812; he died Sept. 1, 1876, and she passed away Oct. 28, 1898.

Catharine L. married (first) Abram Pierce, of Troy, who died July 16, 1842, and married

(second) Abram Brownell, of Westport, who died April 13, 1873. Her death occurred June 4, 1890.

James Munroe Brightman married May 24, 1841, Elizabeth Nichols and (second) Aug. 3, 1850, Ruth Ripley, of Maine. His children (first marriage) were: Mary B., Amanda M.; (second marriage) J. Marion (April 14, 1852), and Fremont (July 28, 1860), the latter the father of two children, Lillian and Lester.

Amanda M. married Orrin Eddy, and died Feb. 18, 1844.

Hanan W. married Jan. 17, 1848, Clarinda Records, born June 12, 1831. He died Feb. 24, 1902, and she died April 17, 1892. Their children were: Augustus, born Nov. 13, 1851; Elizabeth, Jan. 2, 1860; Charles E., May 14, 1862; and Oliver C., July 21, 1864 (died July 22, 1882).

Alonzo N. married Jan. 7, 1851, Sarah Jane Slade, daughter of Pierce and Elizabeth (Slade) Slade, born in 1830. He died June 27, 1858, and she Jan. 12, 1858. One son was born to them, David Slade, Feb. 1, 1855. He married March 6, 1892, Nancy Webber Lake, born in 1868, daughter of Orlean and Annie (McCoy) Lake.

Gardner Brightman, son of Joseph and Elizabeth, was born June 5, 1787, in that part of Freetown which became Fall River. He married in December, 1808, Hannah, born July 15, 1787, daughter of George Brightman, Jr., and his wife Hannah (Daggett) Brightman. Gardner Brightman died April 19, 1872, aged eighty-four years, ten months, fourteen days. Their children were: Eliza, born May 18, 1809; Edwin, born April 14, 1812; and Horatio Nelson, born Feb. 27, 1819.

The father of Mrs. Gardner Brightman was George, son of George and Hannah Brightman. He married Hannah Daggett, and their children were: Elizabeth (Betsey), born March 9, 1785, married Henry Gibb; Edmund, born July 10, 1786, married Betsey Southwick, and their children were John, Joseph, George and Matilda; Hannah, born April 1, 1788, married Gardner Brightman; Susannah, born Dec. 2, 1789, married Joseph Brightman; Nathan, born Jan. 20, 1792, married Hannah Elsbree and (second) Sally Davis; Henry, born Dec. 13, 1793, died unmarried; Lydia, born Oct. 10, 1796, married Mr. Pierce; George, born March 11, 1799, died unmarried; Bradford, born May 1, 1801, married (first) Roda Wardell and (second) Temperance Thomas, of





Freetown; Lucy, born Feb. 21, 1805, married a Mr. Paine; two other daughters married a Barrow and a Gurney, respectively.

Capt. Horatio Nelson Brightman, son of Gardner and Hannah (Brightman) Brightman, born Feb. 27, 1819, in Fall River, Mass., married June 14, 1843, Rebecca Loraine Drake, born Oct. 20, 1825, daughter of Hartford and Lavinia (Britton) Drake, he being a direct descendant of Thomas Drake, a native of Colyton, County of Devon, England, the youngest son of William Drake, Esq., of Gardbury, in Colyton, who came to New England about 1653-54, and settled in Weymouth, Mass., from whom his descent is through Benjamin and Sarah (Pool) Drake, of Weymouth and Easton, Joseph and Bethiah Drake, of Easton, Joseph and Ruth (Keith) Drake (he a soldier of the Revolution), of Easton and Sharon, and George and Rebecca (Kingman) Drake, of Holliston, Mass. Horatio N. Brightman died Aug. 27, 1900.

The children of Horatio N. and Rebecca Loraine (Drake) Brightman were: Helen, born Dec. 24, 1844, who died Feb. 28, 1847; Charles P., born Aug. 5, 1848; Frank W., born Dec. 13, 1850, who died March 1, 1901; William, born June 11, 1853, who died in 1854; Mary D., born March 28, 1855; Annie L., born Dec. 7, 1856; Jeannette, born Sept. 17, 1861, who died Aug. 3, 1897; Burt N., born March 30, 1866.

Charles P. Brightman, son of Horatio Nelson and Rebecca Loraine (Drake) Brightman, was born Aug. 5, 1848, in Fall River, Mass., and while he was yet a school boy on came the Civil war with its demand for the youth of our country to rally to her defense, and among the volunteers was young Brightman, who left the schoolroom for the tented field. After sharing the fortunes of war with his command, the 21st Unattached Company of Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, he returned home with an honorable though short war record, and again entered the schoolroom, at the age of sixteen years. He began to learn the trade of a machinist in the shops of Gifford & Houghton in his city, in which line of effort he was employed for five years. He then through the influence of the late Hon. James Buffington, the then member of Congress from the Fall River district, secured a position in the city post office under Edwin Shaw. Capable and efficient and so conducting himself as to win the confidence and esteem of his superior, it was not long before his good qualities were recognized and a promotion followed. Suffice it to say that he became chief clerk and continued in the

service of the government for thirteen years. This experience admirably fitted him for other duties in the public service, and in 1886 he was chosen by the city council treasurer of Fall River, and as well tax collector until 1900, when they divided the offices and Mr. Brightman continued treasurer. By virtue of this office Mr. Brightman is treasurer of the trust and sinking funds of the city. In the mandamus case involving the disposal of the water department's funds before Judge Braley, in Boston, the following extract is taken from the comments of the Judge: "Judge Braley also spoke of the good showing made on the stand by City Treasurer Brightman and City Auditor Clarke. He said the citizens of Fall River ought to be proud of the high degree of efficiency shown by the treasurer and auditor in preparing the facts in the case. He had heard many similar officers from other places and was very glad to say that these two had made the best impression on him through their thorough grasp on all financial matters relating to the city. The preparation of the tables submitted had been admirably done."

Mr. Brightman is also one of the trustees of the Fall River Savings Bank. It goes without saying that Mr. Brightman is one of the valued public servants of the community, one of its useful citizens and substantial men. He is a member of the G. A. R., Richard Borden Post, No. 46; of Fall River Lodge, No. 219; charter member of King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Royal Arch Chapter, Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, and Palestine Temple, of Providence.

Mr. Brightman has been twice married, having married (first) Susie Harrison, who lived only a little more than a year after her marriage. Mr. Brightman married second Abbie J., daughter of David Albert, of Fall River, and these children have come to them: Harold, born Nov. 5, 1889, a student in Harvard University; and Gladys.

THOMAS FOSTER CROWELL, who is successfully engaged in the contracting and building business in Brockton, is a native of Massachusetts and a descendant of one of the earliest settled New England families. He was born in West Dennis, Aug. 18, 1867.

The seat of the ancient family of Crow in England was at Brasted, in the County of Suffolk, and Bilney, in the County of Norfolk. The surname Crow occurs on the Hundred rolls as early as 1200. There is a tradition in the American family that the ancestors were Welsh.

(I) John Crowell (name in early times generally written Crow, but the present spelling became universal, as is seen on the Yarmouth, Mass., records), the immigrant ancestor, came from England and settled in Charlestown, Mass., as early as 1635. His wife preceded him the year before, and upon his arrival in this country had bought a house of William Jennings. John Crowell was town officer at Charlestown, and was given the title of "Mr." reserved for ministers and men of gentle birth or superior station. He owned land in Malden and Dorchester which he disposed of, and in 1638 he disposed of his property in Charlestown. His wife Elishua united with the Charlestown church Jan. 4, 1634-35. Mr. Crowell was admitted a freeman in 1640, and was deputy to the General Court from Yarmouth in 1641-43. He removed to Yarmouth and took the oath of allegiance to the Plymouth Colony, Dec. 18, 1638; was a magistrate at Yarmouth as early as 1640. He died in January, 1673. His children, according to the Crowell Genealogy, were: Moses, baptized at Charlestown June 24, 1637 (died when young); John, born about 1639; Thomas; Elizabeth; and Elishua.

(II) Thomas Crowell, son of John, born about 1645, married Agnes. He resided at Bass Ponds, Yarmouth, later called Crowe Town (now West Dennis). Mr. Crowell died March 9, 1689-90, aged forty-five. Children: John; and Thomas, who married Elizabeth Jones.

(III) John Crowell (2), of Bass Ponds, son of Thomas, married Sarah, eldest daughter of David and Jane O'Kellia. He died in 1715. Children: Thomas, born May 1, 1691; Sarah, born March 16, 1693 (married Jonathan Hatch); John, born Oct. 21, 1695 (married March 3, 1719, Experience Higgins, of Eastham); Jemima, born Jan. 31, 1698 (died in 1745); Thankful, born Nov. 9, 1700 (married William Eldridge); Joshua, born Feb. 25, 1793 (died young); Hannah, born Feb. 8, 1705; and Ephraim, born March 31, 1711 (married Elizabeth Baker).

(IV) Thomas Crowell (2), of Bass Ponds, son of John (2), born May 1, 1691, married about 1715 Sarah. He died Nov. 24, 1730. Children: Joshua, born April 26, 1716, married (first) Lydia Small and (second) Tabitha Baker; Edward, born March 26, 1718, is mentioned below; David, born July 1, 1723, married Hannah Wixon; Thomas, born Oct. 12, 1725, married Thankful Baker; Jonathan, born March 20, 1728, married Phebe Snow, of Harwich; and Solomon, born Aug. 31, 1730, married Ruth Young.

(V) Edward Crowell, of Dennis, Mass., son of Thomas (2), born March 26, 1718, married Feb. 23, 1743, Betsey Baker, born in 1724 and died July 14, 1819, aged ninety-four years, ten months, twelve days. He died Aug. 10, 1813, aged ninety-five years, four months, fifteen days. Children: Sarah, born Feb. 25, 1744-45; Betty, born Aug. 6, 1746, died in December, 1833; Rebecca, born May 20, 1748, married Aaron Crowell; Phebe, born March 14, 1750, married David Lewis; Thankful, born June 28, 1752, married Elnathan Lewis; Edward, born April 12, 1754, married Thankful Cahoon; Ebenezer, born Jan. 18, 1756, married Phebe Bangs; Elisha, born Dec. 16, 1757, married Sarah Nickerson; Thomas, born Jan. 18, 1760, is mentioned below; Mehetabel, born Nov. 15, 1762, married Nathan Hall; and Desire, born Sept. 5, 1764, died April 29, 1833.

(VI) Thomas Crowell, son of Edward, born in West Dennis, Jan. 18, 1760, married (first) in November, 1783, Anna Howes, daughter of Nathaniel Howes, of Dennis. She died March 24, 1832, and he married (second) Abigail Bray, a widow. He died in West Dennis Sept. 6, 1855, aged ninety-five years, seven months, nineteen days. Children: Lavina, born Aug. 30, 1784, married Eben Kelley and died June 4, 1828; Hannah, born April 19, 1787, married James Small, and died Jan. 18, 1842; Edward was born Sept. 12, 1789; Levi, born July 2, 1793, married (first) Ruth Hall and (second) Tirza Hall, sisters, daughters of Henry Hall, of Dennis, Mass., and (third) Julia Ann Baker; Anna, born Dec. 5, 1795, married Ebenezer Kelley; Betty, born Jan. 31, 1799, married Seth Collins; Desire, born Sept. 4, 1802, married Jabez Berry; and Ansel, born Aug. 19, 1807, married Hannah Howes, and was lost at sea.

Thomas Crowell, the father of this family, was engaged in agricultural pursuits. He was noted in the community for his cheerful and ever pleasant disposition, was cordial and kindly to all, and his neighbors found him a good friend at all times.

(VII) Edward Crowell, son of Thomas (3), was born Sept. 12, 1789, in West Dennis, where he resided all his life, and where he died Dec. 9, 1858. He was a sea captain, engaged in the coasting trade between Boston and New York. On March 15, 1816, he married Sarah Baker, born Nov. 3, 1799, daughter of Heman and Susan (Baker) Baker, and she survived him, dying May 6, 1876. Their children were: Sylvia B., born Oct. 4, 1817, died in West Dennis Oct. 15, 1837, married Elisha Crowell; Susan K., born Nov. 2, 1819, died in West

Dennis Aug. 21, 1856, married Obed Baker 3d; Edward, Jr., born May 5, 1822, married Bethia Stetson, of Chatham, Mass., where he died July 20, 1887; Thomas, born Nov. 4, 1824, died Sept. 3, 1826; Thomas (2), born Aug. 27, 1827, died April 4, 1848; Sarah A., born Nov. 8, 1829, married Capt. Obed Baker, Jr., and is now a widow residing at Brockton; Browning B., born Dec. 27, 1832, a seafaring man who died Oct. 10, 1910, at Harwichport, Mass., married Bethia Kelley; Uriah H. is mentioned below; Heman B., born Feb. 22, 1836, married Maria P. Crowell, of West Dennis, where he died April 2, 1908; Elijah, born Aug. 28, 1838, died Aug. 7, 1839; George H., born Oct. 6, 1840, died Aug. 24, 1875, in the thirty-fifth year of his age, and was buried at sea (he was unmarried); a daughter died in infancy.

(VIII) Uriah Howes Crowell, son of Edward, was born Feb. 18, 1834, in West Dennis, Mass., and, after attending the district schools of his native town, early in life went to sea, as had many of his ancestors, following that vocation until he reached his majority. But as a seafaring life was distasteful to him he eventually established himself in the general store business in West Dennis, which he successfully conducted for a number of years, until on account of failing health he was compelled to retire from active business. Though stern when the occasion demanded it, he was possessed of a kind and genial disposition, and was highly respected in the community in which he spent the greater part of his active business life. He was a Republican in political faith, but owing to ill health was not permitted to take an active part in public affairs, even though he had so desired. He was a consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and during his active years took a keen interest in the affairs of the church and its work. He died in West Dennis Oct. 31, 1872. He married Jan. 1, 1860, Sarah Thomas Crowell, daughter of Simeon and Ruth Chapman (Nickerson) Crowell, of West Dennis, who survives her husband, and resides at West Dennis.

Mrs. Crowell is also a lineal descendant of John Crowell, the pioneer, her line being through Thomas Crowell (of what is now West Dennis, born about 1645, married Agnes); John Crowell (2), of Bass Ponds (married Sarah O'Kellia, and died in 1715); Thomas Crowell (2), of Bass Ponds (born May 1, 1691, died Nov. 24, 1730; married Sarah); Jonathan Crowell, of Harwich, (born March 20, 1728, married Phebe Snow); Isaac Crowell (born July 4, 1775, married Lydia Bassett, and

they died Nov. 30, 1839, and May 1, 1863, respectively); Simeon Crowell (born June 18, 1809, married Ruth C. Nickerson and died May 22, 1871).

To Mr. and Mrs. Uriah Howes Crowell were born children as follows: Ruth C., who died unmarried at the age of twenty-two years; Thomas Foster, mentioned below; Sarah, who died at the age of twelve years; and Uriah, twin to Sarah, who died in infancy.

(IX) Thomas Foster Crowell received his education in the public schools, attending the grammar school of his native town. Leaving school when fifteen years of age he took up farming with his uncle, Obed Baker 3d, with whom he spent about two years. He then became apprenticed to the carpenter's trade under Allen S. Crowell, under whose instruction he remained about three years. He then spent about four years as a journeyman carpenter, working in Cambridge, Somerville and Boston, and in 1894 came to Brockton, where for several years he was in the employ of Charles H. Cross, the greater part of which time he was foreman.

In 1898 Mr. Crowell engaged in the contracting and building business on his own account as a partner with Harry C. Briggs, under the firm name of Crowell & Briggs. This partnership continued for a period of about six years, when they dissolved, and Mr. Crowell has since been successfully engaged in the business of contracting and building on his own account. As contractor and builder he has erected numerous buildings in and about Brockton, including school buildings, churches, factories and many residences. He is also the architect and designer of many of the buildings which he has erected, and handles all kinds of construction and building, from the excavation work to the finished structure.

Fraternally Mr. Crowell is a Mason, holding membership in St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; and Brockton Council, R. & S. M., of Brockton. He and his family attend the South Congregational Church at Campello. In political faith Mr. Crowell is an independent Republican.

On June 8, 1892, Mr. Crowell was united in marriage with Susan Baker Leach, daughter of Lemuel and Susan Baker (Morton) Leach, of Plymouth, Mass., and this union has been blessed with three children, as follows: George Ira, born Jan. 29, 1894; Christopher Chase, born Jan. 16, 1895; and Morton Foster, born May 29, 1899.

Although a comparatively young man Mr.



Crowell has been successful in his business career. He is careful and painstaking in his work, and as a consequence finds employment for about ten skilled mechanics the year round. He is a director of the Campello Coöperative Bank, and a trustee of the Brockton Investment Association.

**CAPT. JOHN ROGERS** (deceased), master mariner in the whaling service, in which he was a pioneer and met with many exciting experiences in shipwreck, and later widely known citizen and business man of New Bedford, was born Feb. 2, 1837, son of John and Anna B. (Bernarda) Rogers, in Fayal. He died July 25, 1907, at St. Luke's hospital, and was buried in St. Mary's Catholic cemetery.

On Aug. 10, 1852, when fifteen years of age, Captain Rogers ran away from home to join an American whaling vessel, the bark "United States," which was commanded by Capt. Thomas Wilcox, of Stonington. He shipped at Fayal as a sailor before the mast, and his first voyage was to South Shetland. The bark returned to Stonington in May, 1853, with 1,500 barrels of oil, and young Rogers soon reshipped in the same vessel, making another good voyage. In 1855 he shipped in the "Tiger," from Stonington, as boat steerer; the voyage was to the Okhotsk sea, but in 1856 he left her in Honolulu to join the schooner "Restless," on which he remained six months, sailing between Honolulu and San Francisco. His next berth was in the schooner "File," sailing for Manila, and later he went in the same vessel to the Arctic on a trading voyage. In 1857 he sailed on the bark "Metropolis" as third mate with Captain Comstock, for the coast of California. At Honolulu he joined the brig "Victoria," Captain Fish, for a trading trip to the Arctic, again as third mate. His next two voyages were on the bark "Neptune," Captain Comstock, and the bark "Vernon," Captain Fisher. He then shipped on the bark "Benjamin Bush," Captain Fisher, and in November, 1861, arrived again at Honolulu. Then followed a two years' voyage to the Okhotsk with Captain Whiteside in the ship "Emily Morgan." On Dec. 20, 1862, he left in the same ship for the port of New Bedford, arriving there March 25, 1864. Following a trip to Fayal as passenger on the brigantine "Lugern" he shipped to the Arctic on the "Cornelius Howland." In November, 1865, he shipped on the same vessel as second mate with Captain Holmes. In the fall of 1867 he made the trip overland from San Francisco to New Bedford. In September, 1869, he shipped as second mate in the

bark "Onward," Captain Bulver, for a voyage of two years to the Arctic. In the course of this voyage he visited Japan, and Dec. 18, 1870, shipped as first mate with Captain Lovelin. On Sept. 10, 1871, the "Reindeer," in company with thirty-two other ships, was wrecked in the Arctic off Point Belcher. Ten days later he boarded the bark "Arctic," on which 350 of the stranded men were taken to Honolulu, the bark "Europa" carrying 350 more. Arriving home, he shipped on the "Europa" as second mate for another two years' voyage to the Arctic.

Mr. Rogers's first voyage as mate was in the bark "Illinois" in 1873, and in 1876, while in the "Meringo," his vessel ran into the "Illinois," sinking her fifty miles north of Cape Paties; one man was lost and the "Meringo" took thirty-six of the survivors on board. In August the fleet was caught in the pack ice, and the latter part of the month eighteen ships were abandoned to their fate. This was off Harrison bay, twenty-five miles from land, and after camping three days on the ice Rogers and his companions reached Point Barrow, where they found three ships, the bark "Rainbow," the bark "Florence" and the bark "Three Brothers." The next voyage of Captain Rogers was as first mate with Captain Lapham, and after a successful trip he joined the bark "Coral" in 1879. He went out again in the "Progress" in 1880, and in 1882 shipped on the "Mary and Susan" as first mate with Captain Barker. In 1883 he took passage from San Francisco on the "Bounding Billow," to join the bark "Rainbow" in the Arctic. Returning to New Bedford in the winter of that year, he took passage in May, 1884, for Fayal, on the bark "Veronica."

Captain Rogers's first voyage as master was on the bark "Mary and Susan" in July, 1884. Later he sailed as first mate with Captain Barnes in the "Young Phenix" and in August, 1886, while in the "Mary and Susan," was wrecked off Point Barrow. In February, 1889, he shipped as master of the bark "Tamerline" from the New Bedford port. Captain Rogers's last voyage was in the "Sea Ranger," in 1892, when he sailed from San Francisco with Captain Foley for the Arctic. In the summer of that year the ship was lost near Sitka; one of the crew had died, and in trying to run in shore the captain went too close and struck a rock; the crew reached shore in their boats, but they lost all their belongings. They experienced considerable difficulty in getting food. Captain Rogers arrived home in the fall of that

year, and from that time on to the close of his life passed the time on land.

In 1897 Captain Rogers became associated with his son John F. in the undertaking business at No. 100 Potomska street, New Bedford, and in this they continued successfully until the death of both. Since then Frank L. Rogers has conducted the business, associating himself with Mr. Sylvia, under the firm name of Rogers & Sylvia.

Captain Rogers was twice married. On March 5, 1868, he wedded Elizabeth Quinlan, of Taunton, who died leaving three children: John F., who was engaged in the undertaking business with his father and died Jan. 28, 1907; Thomas J., who died in young manhood; and Mary L., who died in young womanhood. In 1880 Captain Rogers married (second) Annie Conlin, daughter of Bernard and Margaret Conlin. Two children were born of this union: Frank L.; and Anna C., who was educated in St. Mary's School, New Bedford high school, and Harrington normal school, New Bedford. In 1906 Captain and Mrs. Rogers spent three months abroad, visiting Spain, Portugal, France and other parts of Europe, and the Western Islands. The Captain was a member of the Monte Pio Society. In politics he was a staunch Republican, and in religion a member of St. James R. C. Church. He was an upright man and good citizen, who enjoyed the esteem of all.

FRANK L. ROGERS, only surviving son of Captain Rogers, was born in New Bedford. He was educated in St. Mary's Parochial School, New Bedford high school and Georgetown College, at Washington, D. C., graduating from the latter in 1903. He then entered Harvard law school, later Boston University, graduating in 1906, and was admitted to the bar of the State. For the past four years he has been engaged in practice in New Bedford, with offices in the Masonic building. He is a justice of the peace and notary public, having been appointed by Gov. Curtis Guild, Jr., in 1906. Mr. Rogers is a member of the school board of New Bedford.

In addition to his law practice Mr. Rogers is carrying on the undertaking business which was established by his father and brother John F. In order to qualify for this business he took a course in anatomy and embalming in the Boston School of Anatomy and Embalming, at Boston, and graduated therefrom in 1909. The undertaking business is conducted under the firm name of Rogers & Sylvia, at the same place his father and brother were located, No. 100 Potomska street.

PHILIP H. SANFORD was born Oct. 16, 1826, on the Cranberry farm in North Westport, Bristol Co., Mass., and died at his home in Fall River, Dec. 29, 1904.

George Sanford, his father, lived in the stone house on Sanford road, opposite the Wordell cemetery. By trade he was a ship carpenter. He and his wife Lucy (Chase) had children as follows: Philip H., Ray Greene, Roann R., Mary Jane, Edwin D., Amanda M., Leander Foster, George A., and Charles Augustus.

Philip H. Sanford spent the early part of his life in Westport, and for many years was engaged in the teaming business in Fall River. On June 6, 1851, he married Sarah A. Wordell, who was born May 12, 1832, daughter of Gershom and Sylvia (Mosher) Wordell. To Mr. and Mrs. Sanford were born seven children: (1) Clarence D., born April 1, 1853, died April 3, 1911. (2) Adrianna R., born Nov. 12, 1854, was married Sept. 24, 1874, to Charles H. Marble, and they had children: Inez Gertrude, born March 12, 1876, who died Aug. 1, 1876; Anna Myrtilla, born Aug. 5, 1877; Warren Merton, born Sept. 29, 1879, who died the same day; Sarah Phillips, born April 13, 1881, who married Herbert V. Wilcox, and has one child, Marion; Alice Raymond, born Dec. 30, 1884, who died Feb. 22, 1885; Charles Herman, born Jan. 13, 1889, who died Nov. 29, 1893; and Norman Winfred, born Feb. 16, 1893. (3) Roann Richmond was born Sept. 12, 1858. (4) Edwin D., born Jan. 14, 1863, died Feb. 23, 1864. (5) Hannah T., born March 17, 1865, died Aug. 10, 1866. (6) Hannah N., born Sept. 18, 1868, died June 22, 1906. (7) George A., born July 31, 1874, married Oct. 18, 1899, Laura Bradford, and has a son, Wendell Bradford, born June 1, 1906.

Mrs. Sarah A. (Wordell) Sanford, widow of Philip H. Sanford, is a descendant in the seventh generation from William Wordell, her first ancestor in America, from whom we give her lineage, the generations being numbered in chronological order from him.

(1) William Wordell (spelled in early records Wodell) was of Boston as early as 1637. In 1643 he was one of the eleven purchasers of the tract of land called Shawomet (Warwick). He had a grant of land in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1643, and in that same year he was taken with others before the court at Boston charged with heresy and sedition. He was later banished from both Massachusetts and Warwick. He returned to Portsmouth; was a freeman in 1655; later was commissioner, and for many years between 1664 and 1686 was deputy. He

died in 1693. The Christian name of his wife was Mary, and their children were: Mary, born in November, 1640; Gershom, July 14, 1642; Sarah, in October, 1644; Alice, Feb. 10, 1650; and Frances, July 6, 1652.

(II) Gershom Wodell, born July 14, 1642, married Mary Tripp, daughter of John and Mary (Paine) Tripp, and they were residents of Portsmouth, R. I. Their children were: William (born in 1663), Mary, Elizabeth, Richard, Return, Gershom, Sarah and Innocent.

(III) Gershom Wodell (2), son of Gershom, married Sarah, born Feb. 3, 1670, daughter of Jacob and Joanna (Slocum) Mott, and they resided in Tiverton, of which town Mr. Wodell was an inhabitant at the formation in 1692. He died Sept. 4, 1741. Their children were: William (born June 13, 1702), Gershom, Elizabeth, Ruth, Patience, Alice and Innocent.

(IV) Gershom Wordell (3), son of Gershom (2) and Sarah (Mott) Wodell, married in 1743 in Freetown, Mass., Mary, born Feb. 7, 1720; daughter of Thomas and Mary (Duffee) Gage, of Freetown. Their children of Tiverton town record were: Susannah, born Oct. 25, 1743; Gershom, born Jan. 15, 1745; Mary, born Aug. 23, 1747; Sarah, born April 14, 1749; and Elizabeth, born Aug. 30, 1750; and, according to Eli Wodell, Phineas, Silas, Thomas, Lovina and Constant, born in that part of Dartmouth now Westport.

(V) Gershom Wordell (4), son of Gershom (3), born Jan. 15, 1745, in Tiverton, R. I., was a farmer, and located at North Westport on the farm occupied in recent years by the late Rufus E. Wordell and family. He married, according to the same authority, (first) July 27, 1794, Peace Borden and (second) Susannah, widow of Richard Wordell and daughter of Nathaniel Soule, said to be a direct descendant of George, one of the signers of the "Mayflower Compact," 1620. Mr. Wordell died Jan. 26, 1832. His wife Peace died Dec. 15, 1812, and his wife Susannah died in 1869, aged about ninety-five years. By his first marriage he was the father of eight children, five sons, three daughters, as follows: Abram, a farmer, who resided in the east part of the town of Fall River, married Hannah Thurston; Joshua, a farmer, who resided at North Westport, married Anna Cowen (he was a deacon of the church at North Westport from the time of its organization until his death); Gershom is mentioned below; Edmund, a farmer on the homestead, married Lucinda W. Tripp; Elkanah, a farmer in the south part of Westport, married Judith Gifford; Patience mar-

ried Samuel Chase and removed to Raymer-town, N. Y., where she died; Sarah married Weston Gifford and resided in Fall River; Rachel married Holder Wordell, a farmer, and resided in North Dartmouth, where she died, Mr. Wordell, who survived her many years, living to be over one hundred years old. By his second wife, Susannah, Gershom Wordell (4) had one son, Richmond, who married Susannah Hoyle and resided in Fall River.

(VI) Gershom Wordell (5), son of Gershom (4) and Peace Wordell, was born July 14, 1803, in Westport, and was reared to farm work. At the time of his marriage, however, he was employed in the shipyards at New Bedford, but later removed to Dartmouth, where he followed farming until his removal to North Westport in the early thirties. There he settled on a part of his father's farm and erected the house now standing there and occupied by his son, Arthur B. Wordell. At this place he spent the remainder of his life, successfully engaged at farming and market gardening. He died May 1, 1882, and was buried in the Wordell cemetery at North Westport.

On Sept. 16, 1827, Mr. Wordell married Sylvia Mosher, who was born Feb. 14, 1805, in North Dartmouth, daughter of Gideon and Sarah Mosher, and died Oct. 3, 1868. A family of ten children was born to this union: (1) Jethro M. married Nancy E. Terry and resided in Fall River, where he died. (2) Gideon M. is a farmer in Little Compton, R. I. (3) Sarah A. is the widow of Philip H. Sanford, and makes her home in Fall River. (4) Gershom A. married (first) Mary Hicks and (second) Mary Grinnell. He resided for a time in Westport, later removing to Robinson, Brown Co., Kans., where he remained seventeen years, engaged at farming, eventually returning to Fall River, where he lived retired until his death. (5) Cynthia M., widow of Humphrey H. Wordell, a farmer, resides at North Westport. (6) Sylvia died in infancy. (7) Elizabeth J. is the wife of R. Henry Cottle, of North Westport. (8) Mary A. married (first) Stephen A. Wood and (second) Edmund L. Gifford and resides in Fall River. (9) Ruth J. married (first) Charles Cummings and (second) Julius Brownell and resides in Fall River. (10) Arthur B. married (first) Maria J. Sherman and (second) Abbie E. Tripp. He is a farmer and resides in North Westport.

ARNOLD BLISS SISSON, late of Dartmouth, Mass., was a well-known and prominent agriculturist, and a worthy representative of one of New England's oldest families.

(I) Richard Sisson, born in 1608, early at Portsmouth, R. I., where he was a freeman in 1653. He was of Dartmouth, Mass., in 1667. He held by purchase a 2/300 part of Conanicut and Dutch islands; and in 1671 was surveyor of highways. The Christian name of his wife was Mary. He died in 1684, and his wife in 1692. Their children were: George, Elizabeth, James, John, Anne and Mary.

(II) James Sisson, son of Richard, married Lydia Hathaway, born in 1662, daughter of John and Sarah (Cook) Hathaway, and they were residents of Dartmouth, Mass. Mr. Sisson was surveyor of highways in 1685, constable in 1686, and selectman in 1689. He died in 1734, and his wife in 1714. Their children were: Richard, Mary, James, Jonathan, Philip, Thomas, Content, Sarah, Hannah and Rebecca.

(III) Richard Sisson (2), son of James, was born Feb. 19, 1682, and died in 1744. He married in 1704 Mehetabel, and they lived in Dartmouth, Mass. Their children were: Susanna, born Oct. 24, 1705, who married Beriah Goddard; Richard, born July 17, 1705; Thomas, born April 22, 1707; George, born March 26, 1711; Lydia, born Sept. 8, 1714, who married Jonathan Soule; James, born July 16, 1716; Lemuel, born Sept. 21, 1725, who married Deborah Wing; and Avis, who married a Sherman.

(IV) James Sisson, son of Richard (2), was born July 16, 1716. He married (intentions published) Nov. 10, 1750, Hannah Howland, and their children were: Daniel, born in December, 1754; Louis, born Feb. 14, 1757; and Silvis, born July 2, 1768.

(V) Daniel Sisson, son of James, was born Dec. 13 (or 19), 1754. On July 29, 1784, he married Rhoda Sisson, born in Dartmouth, daughter of Philip and Hope (Anthony) Sisson, and their children were: Polly, born Aug. 30, 1785; Hannah, Oct. 7, 1786; George, in September, 1789; Warren, Dec. 21, 1792; and Daniel, June 23, 1795.

(VI) Warren Sisson, son of Daniel, born in Dartmouth Dec. 21, 1792, there grew to manhood and followed farming during the greater part of his life, and there died. He married Nancy Bliss, of Dartmouth, and they became the parents of the following children: Benjamin, a seafaring man, who died in Chicago; Hannah, who married William Norton, of New Bedford; Rhoda, who married Thomas Akins, of Dartmouth, and died in Falmouth, Mass.; George, who died in Nebraska; Charles, who died at sea; Daniel, who resides in Falmouth; Eliza, widow of John Gray, who died

in California (she resides in Falmouth); Arnold Bliss; Nancy, who married Capt. Arza Fish, of Falmouth, and both are deceased; Mary, who died unmarried; Warren, residing at Falmouth; and William Frederick, who died in California.

(VII) Arnold Bliss Sisson, son of Warren, was born in Dartmouth in 1830, and there attended the district school. When the California gold fever of 1849 was at its height he in company with Stephen M. Anthony and others went to the Pacific coast and engaged in prospecting. He made three trips thither from the East, spending in all ten years on the coast. On his return from the West he settled down to farm life on what is known as the Cove road, on a tract of land owned by his father-in-law, Stephen Anthony, and there he operated about one hundred acres of fine land. There he died in 1887, and was buried at Falmouth. In politics Mr. Sisson was a Republican, but he cared nothing about public life.

On April 6, 1856, in Dartmouth, Mass., Mr. Sisson married Hannah A. Anthony, born in Dartmouth, daughter of Stephen M. and Eliza W. (Barker) Anthony. Since her husband's death Mrs. Sisson has made her home in New Bedford, where resides her son. Mr. and Mrs. Sisson had two children: Charles Arnold, deceased, married Lucretia Haskell, and they had four children, Lillian, Edward, Ralph and Helen; William Herbert Anthony, a decorator in New Bedford, married Fannie S. Hewins.

**BARKER.** The Barker family, to which Mrs. Sisson belongs in maternal lines, is old and prominent.

(I) Robert Barker, born in 1616, came to New England at a very early date with John Thorp, and later served an apprenticeship at the carpenter's trade with William Parmer, which was completed April 1, 1637. In 1641, with others, he bought from Jonathan Brewster, son of Elder Brewster, a ferry and one hundred acres of land at Marshfield. Later he located at Duxbury, where for several years he served as surveyor. His death occurred about 1691. He married Lucy Williams, who died March 7, 1681-82. Their children were: Robert, born Feb. 27, 163-, died Sept. 25, 1729; Francis died in 1720; Isaac died in 1710; Abigail died in May, 1718; and Rebecca died in 1697.

(II) Isaac Barker, third son of Robert, was a surveyor of Duxbury in 1674, and a constable in 1687. He married Dec. 8, 1685, Judith, daughter of Gov. Thomas and Mary (Collier) Prince. After the death of Mr. Barker, in



1710, his widow married William Tubbs, of Pembroke. The children born to Mr. Barker were: Samuel, born Sept. 2, 1667, who died Feb. 1, 1738-39; Isaac; Robert, born in 1673, who died Sept. 6, 1765; Jabez; Francis; Rebecca; Mary; Lydia; Judith; Martha, and Bathsheba.

(III) Jabez Barker, son of Isaac, married 6th day, 2d month, 1710, Rebecca Russell, born Jan. 3, 1688, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Russell. Their children were: Constant, born 30th day, 3d month, 1711; Hannah, born 5th day, 11th month, 1713-14; Joseph, born 10th day, 3d month, 1715 (married Rebecca Smith); Seth, born 15th day, 5th month, 1717; Francis, born 29th day, 11th month, 1719-1720 (married Sarah Howland); Isaac, born 21st day, 2d month, 1723 (married Elizabeth Howland); and Jabez, born 29th day, 6th month, 1725.

(IV) Jabez Barker (2), son of Jabez, born 29th day, 6th month, 1725, married Mehetabel and their children were: Susannah, born March 3, 1748; Mary, June 18, 1751; Sylvester, Sept. 12, 1753; Robert, March 2, 1756; Stephen, Aug. 4, 1759; Penelope, Sept. 5, 1761; Samuel, Jan. 23, 1764; Rebecca, June 13, 1767 (married April 12, 1792, Benjamin Chase); Rube, Feb. 8, 1771 (married Henry Wilcox).

(V) Stephen Barker, son of Jabez, born in Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 4, 1759, married (first) Margaret Tripp, and (second) Silvia Soule Ricketson (a widow) on April 17, 1802. His children, all born to the first marriage, were: Samuel, born Sept. 17, 1783, married Sarah White; Alden, born Dec. 7, 1785, married July 3, 18—, Mehitabel Tucker; Abraham, born July 15, 1788, married in May, 1807, Elizabeth (Eliza) White, who died Jan. 1, 1819, aged twenty-eight, and (second) Oct. 12, 1819, Betsey Hammond; Lemuel, born June 18, 1790, married (intentions published) May 5, 1819, Ruth (Allen).

(VI) Lemuel Barker, son of Stephen, was born in Dartmouth June 18, 1790. He made his home in Dartmouth, but followed the sea for several years. During the French wars he was captured and kept in a French prison for some time. The declining years of his life he passed at his home in South Dartmouth, where he died; he was buried in the cemetery there. He married (intentions published) May 5, 1819, Ruth Soule (Allen ?), born in Dartmouth, daughter of William and Silvia (Akin) Soule. Their children were: Eliza W., who married Stephen M. Anthony; Rebecca, who married Benjamin Kelley; Adelaide, who married

Capt. Robert Wyatt; Margaret, who died unmarried; and William S., who died in California, leaving a widow.

SWAN. The early home of the Swan family of Massachusetts was at Salem, but later generations have found homes elsewhere in Massachusetts and New England, and wherever found they have been worthy and influential citizens, distinguished in business and in the professions, and upright in private life.

(1) Henry Swan was of Salem, Mass., where he had a grant of a half acre of land Feb. 11, 1639. He was admitted to the church May 19, 1639, and on May 22d of the same year was made a freeman of the Colony. He married Joanna, daughter of Thomas Ruck, and had two children baptized in Salem: Thomas, baptized Feb. 26, 1643; Elizabeth, baptized Feb. 8, 1646; and Sarah, who died in Boston Dec. 10, 1651. Henry Swan was dead in 1651, as appears from the Boston records at the time of the death of his daughter Sarah. His father-in-law, Thomas Ruck, removed about this time from Salem to Boston, where he kept an inn called the "Swan." It is probable that Henry Swan died in Salem, and that his widow and her children accompanied her father. Before Sept. 24, 1671, she had married (second) Henry Farnham, as is proved by an abstract from Suffolk records, Lib. 7, F. 254, as follows: "I, Thos. Swan, chirurgion, and Mary, my wife, for fifty pounds paid by Symon Lynd, of Boston, merchant, sell one-third part of housing & ground, orchard, warfe, cellars and ground to low-water mark, formerly belonged to my grandfather, Thos. Ruck, of Boston, & which he lived in & upon, and after his decease left the whole to his wife, my grandmother, Elizabeth Ruck, & after her decease the one-third part of the whole to my mother, Johanna Farnham, and after her decease to me, which aforementioned estates, together with what he, my said grandfather, bequeathed her, she my said mother, bath, with the consent & approbation of her now husband, Henry Farnham, given & fully made over to me forever to enjoy, sell or dispose as I shall see good, situate at the north end of Boston, bounded with Samuel Ruck, Symon Lynd, John Snell & Charles River." Dated Sept. 24, 1671, and signed.

(II) Thomas Swan, son of Henry, baptized Feb. 26, 1643, died Feb. 8, 1687. He married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Dorothy Lamb, of Roxbury. She was baptized by Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, Sept. 29, 1644, and "solemnly owned ye covenant 4, 7

mo. 1670," and was admitted to full communion 6th of 2d month, 1684. She married (second) a Mr. Bayley, as is shown by Suffolk deeds, L. 23, F. 224, April 24, 1707, by "deed of gift Mary Bayley conveys to her son Ebenezer Swan, of Roxbury, mariner, her house in Roxbury, in consideration of love and affection, and of several sums of money, hath paid unto his two brothers; provided also that he pay to his sister Mary Prentice £20, after her [the mother's] decease, in installments of £5 a year." Thomas Swan was a physician in Roxbury and Boston. His house was set on fire July 11, 1681, by Maria, a negro servant of Joshua Lamb. On her confession of the crime she was sentenced by the court to be burned at the stake. The Roxbury Church records contain the following account of the case: "Sister Cleaves, alias Stevens, was publicly admonished for unreasonable entertainment and corrupting other folks' servants and children and hath corrupted Mr. Lamb's negro who in a discontent set her Mrs. house on fire in the dead of night and also Mr. Swan's; one girl was burned and all the rest had much adoe to escape with their lives."

Dr. Swan is named in the will of his grandfather, Thomas Ruck, of Boston, dated Dec. 7, 1662, who gave his three children, John, Samuel and "Joane," wife of Henry Farnham, his estate after their mother's decease, Joane's third part to go to her son Thomas Swan at her decease.

(III) Ebenezer Swan, son of Dr. Thomas, was born May 12, 1686. On Dec. 23, 1706, he married Prudence, daughter of Timothy Foster, of Dorchester. She was born Dec. 3, 1684, and died July 10, 1765. Her mother was Relief (married first to John Douse, of Charlestown), daughter of John Holland, a merchant of Dorchester. Mrs. Prudence Swan was admitted to church July 9, 1710. After the death of her husband at sea in 1716 she married Rev. John Prentice, of Lancaster, Mass., by whom she had three daughters: Rebecca, who married Rev. John Mellen, of Sterling (one of her sons was Judge Mellen, of Portland, Maine); Prudence, who married Rev. Mr. Brown, of Sterling, a Harvard graduate, not then settled; and Relief, who married Rev. John Rogers, of Leominster, in 1750. To Ebenezer and Prudence Swan were born children as follows: Ebenezer, born Jan. 17, 1708; Josiah, born July 9, 1710, who died July 17, 1710; Josiah (2), born March 18, 1711-12; Thomas, baptized Jan. 17, 1713-14, who was lost at sea when about thirty-seven

years old; and William, baptized Aug. 14, 1715.

(IV) Josiah Swan, son of Ebenezer, born March 18, 1711-12, graduated from Harvard in 1733, and was settled in the ministry at Dunstable. He was ordained Dec. 27, 1738, but resigned about 1746, and subsequently taught school in Lancaster. He married Jane, born March 19, 1709, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Abiah Blanchard, and sister of Colonel Blanchard. Their children were: Josiah, William, Ebenezer, Thomas and Frances.

(V) William Swan, son of Josiah, baptized in 1715, became a gold and silversmith in Boston. He removed to Marlboro about 1752, on account of smallpox, which was raging in Boston. About 1774 he went to Worcester, where he died April 12 (or 18), 1774, aged fifty-eight years. His widow then removed to Northfield, Mass., where she died March 19, 1813, aged eighty-seven years. Mr. Swan married (intentions published Dec. 27, 1742) Livina, daughter of Gershom Keyes, merchant of Boston. Their children were: (1) Sarah, born March 7, 1744, died Sept. 3, 1745. (2) William is mentioned below. (3) Thomas, born Nov. 10, 1747, died Dec. 3, 1748. (4) Livina, born Aug. 1, 1749, married July 15, 1779, Maj. Jonathan Hunt, lieutenant governor of Vermont, and their son Hon. Jonathan Hunt, member of Congress, was the father of the distinguished artist, William Morris Hunt. (5) Thomas was born Aug. 7, 1751. (6) Edward, born Feb. 8, 1754, a soldier of the Revolution, died in service in 1779 at West Point. (7) Catherine, born April 12, 1756, died in 1809, married Caleb Lyman, of Northfield, and had ten children. (8) Timothy was born July 23, 1758. (9) Henry, born Oct. 10, 1760, is said to have been a Methodist minister at Rome, N. Y. (10) Benjamin was born Nov. 12, 1762. (11) Lucretia, born Feb. 14, 1764, married about 1785 Deacon John Webster, of Chester, N. H., a graduate of Dartmouth College, and settled at Huntsburg, Vt. (12) Elizabeth, born April 20, 1766, married March 5, 1791, John or Samuel, son of Rev. John Hubbard, of Northfield, and settled in Huntsburg, Vermont.

(VI) William Swan (2), son of William, was born in Boston March 18, 1746. He was for several years a merchant in Groton, and in August, 1794, removed to Otisfield, Maine, thence to Gardiner, that State, in December, 1795, and subsequently to Winslow, Maine. He died June 24, 1835. During the Revolution he was an officer in the 6th Massachusetts

Regiment, and his commission is now in the possession of his descendants, and is dated Oct. 19, 1778, at Massachusetts Bay. On Dec. 2, 1789, he was appointed a justice of the peace, with authority to act as a trial justice, his commission bearing the signature of John Hancock, governor, and Samuel Adams, lieutenant governor. Mr. Swan was a genial Christian gentleman, and enjoyed in a marked degree the respect and confidence of all who knew him. He himself was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal Church, but he was in sympathy with the efforts of all denominations to advance the cause of religion. On April 18, 1776, he married Mercy Porter, of Weymouth, born Aug. 14, 1755, died in September, 1815. Ten children blessed this union, as follows: (1) Sarah, born May 6, 1777, died in 1840, married Hon. Thomas Rice (born March 30, 1768, died Aug. 20, 1854), a member of Congress from 1817 to 1821, and a lawyer at Winslow, Maine. No children. (2) Elizabeth, born Jan. 23, 1780, died Jan. 28, 1809, married George Crosby, a merchant of Augusta, Maine. No children. (3) William, born Jan. 6, 1782, died Sept. 18, 1853, married Dec. 31, 1827, Mary, daughter of Richard Codman, Esq., and she died Jan. 19, 1854. They had an adopted daughter. The records of the grand lodge of Masons of Maine say in regard to William Swan: "He was a member of the House of Representatives in 1826 to 1829, and many years president of one of the banks of the city. He was master of the grand lodge, and grand high priest of the grand chapter." He was for many years a prominent officer in the Second Parish (Orthodox) Church of Portland. (4) Edward, born Sept. 19, 1783, married Susan Shaw, of Gardiner, Maine. (5) Francis was born June 26, 1785. (6) Thomas, born Feb. 28, 1787, died at Guadaloupe, W. I., Jan. 5, 1805. (7) Sophia, born Aug. 18, 1789, died Nov. 14, 1814. (8) Mary, born Nov. 23, 1792, died in July, 1838, at Calais, Maine. (9) Lavina, born March 5, 1797, died July 15, 1826, married Rev. Thomas Adams, of Vassalboro, Maine (born Feb. 7, 1792, died Feb. 5, 1881, graduated from Dartmouth College in 1814), and their daughter Sarah was born June 22, 1824. (10) Catharine died in her youth.

(VII) Francis Swan, son of William (2), was born June 26, 1785, in Groton, Mass. He commenced business in Gardiner, Maine, in partnership with his brother Edward, in 1807. In 1809 he began in the mercantile business in Winslow, Maine, where he remained until 1834. His old home in Winslow where all his

children were born still stands, delightfully situated on the banks of the Sebasticook river, near its junction with the Kennebec, and directly facing the site of Fort Halifax on the opposite bank. The old blockhouse of the fort, still standing, was built in 1757 during the French and Indian war. In 1834 Mr. Swan moved to Calais, Maine, having with others purchased the township of "wild land" known as Fowler and Ely, situated about twenty-two miles from Calais. The management of this property he controlled for many years, retaining one third of same during his life. He retired from active business in 1848, and his death occurred in June, 1862. He was a man of firm principles, acknowledged integrity of character and sound judgment. He was an orthodox Congregationalist and for more than twenty-five years was a member of the church of that denomination. On Nov. 12, 1814, he married Hannah Child, born at Augusta, Maine, March 2, 1795, daughter of James and Hannah (Cushing) Child. She died at Calais May 20, 1869. His children were born of this marriage, namely: (1) Sarah Porter, born Feb. 5, 1816, in Winslow, died at Santa Cruz, W. I. She married Richard Henry Manning, of Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1840, and he died Nov. 2, 1887. They had one daughter, Sarah Augusta, born in July, 1841, who married June 13, 1865, Dean Sage, and had children, Susan Linn (born Oct. 1, 1866), Henry Manning (born May 18, 1868), Sarah Porter (born June 8, 1874), Dean, Jr. (born Dec. 13, 1875), and Elizabeth Manning (born March 27, 1878). (2) James Child, born Aug. 4, 1817, at Winslow, died Oct. 15, 1853, at Calais. On Sept. 9, 1845, he married Helen Trask, of Portland, who died at Somerville, Mass., Feb. 13, 1887, and their children were: Helen, born May 21, 1846 (died March 29, 1854); Sarah Porter, April 25, 1848; Anna Child, March 11, 1850; Agnes Minot, Sept. 25, 1852 (died Aug. 31, 1854). (3) William Henry, born Jan. 13, 1819, never married, and died in New York City in 1890. (4) Francis Keyes is mentioned below. (5) Charles Edward, born Sept. 5, 1822, graduated from Bowdoin College in 1844. He married (first) Mary D., daughter of Hon. George Downes, of Calais, and had two daughters who died in infancy. Mrs. Swan died July 9, 1851, and on Sept. 8, 1890, he married (second) Mrs. Minnie N. Horton, daughter of Gilman D. King, of Calais. (6) Eugene, born July 23, 1824, never married, but lived at Calais with his brother Charles upon the homestead occupied by their parents from 1836 until

their decease. He died at Baldwinsville, Mass., March 30, 1900.

(VIII) Francis Keyes Swan, son of Francis, was born Oct. 20, 1820, in Winslow, Maine. He entered Waterville College (Colby University) in 1836, but prolonged ill health caused him to leave college, in 1838, and in 1841 he engaged in business with his father in Calais, so continuing until 1848. In 1849-50 he was cashier of the Gardiner Bank at Gardiner, Maine, and in 1852-53 was cashier of the Calais Bank, which office he resigned on the death of his brother James to take charge of the Calais & Baring railroad as manager and treasurer. He was bank commissioner of the State of Maine from 1861 to 1866. He also engaged in the fire and marine insurance business from 1853 to 1867. In the autumn of 1865 he removed to Portland, and early in 1867 he formed a copartnership with George P. Barrett, under the firm name of Swan & Barrett, as bankers and dealers in investment securities, in which he continued nearly nineteen years, retiring from active business in July, 1885. He died in May, 1896, in Portland, Maine. On March 16, 1843, he married Emily Bradbury, of Alfred, Maine, born May 18, 1821, died in Portland Dec. 4, 1877. Her father, Jeremiah Bradbury, a lawyer by profession, was appointed clerk of judicial courts of York county, Maine, in 1820, and held that office for twenty years, residing at Alfred. In 1841 he removed to Calais and resumed practice, and died there in November, 1848. His wife, Mary Langdon (Storer) Bradbury, was a daughter of Capt. Seth Storer, a ship owner and master, engaged in the European and East Indian trade. Capt. Seth Storer was a son of Col. John Storer, of Wells, Maine, and his wife Mary (Langdon), the latter a sister of Gov. John Langdon, of Portsmouth, N. H., a patriot and statesman, a member of the Continental Congress, one of the first United States senators from New Hampshire, and governor of that State for five years. To Francis Keyes Swan and wife were born the following children: Henry Storer is mentioned below; Emily, born Oct. 24, 1846, in Calais, married Dec. 31, 1879, Dr. F. H. Gerrish, of Portland, Maine (no children); Marcia Bradbury, born May 31, 1853, is unmarried and living in Boston; and Florence Wainwright, born Aug. 20, 1857, is unmarried and living in Portland.

(IX) DR. HENRY STORER SWAN, son of Francis Keyes, was born Dec. 8, 1844, in Calais, Maine. He was prepared for college at Andover, Mass., and entered Yale College in

1863. Impaired health two years later made it necessary for him to give up his studies for a time, but on recovering his strength he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons at New York City, and graduated therefrom in 1871. From April, 1871, to April, 1873, he was connected, as interne, with Bellevue Hospital, New York. He located for general practice at Mamaroneck, N. Y., where he was successfully engaged from October, 1874, to 1882. In the winter of the latter year he went to South Orange, N. J., where he remained until in August, 1883, and from that time until 1892 he practiced in Bristol, R. I. From Bristol he came to Middleboro, Mass., and after ten years took up his residence in Lakeville, where he now lives, engaged in practice.

The Doctor has been twice married. On April 7, 1877, he married Mrs. Annie C. (Codman) Shaw, daughter of the Hon. Randolph A. L. Codman, a brilliant and talented lawyer of Portland, Maine. She died Aug. 11, 1891, and was buried in Juniper Hill cemetery, Bristol, R. I. He married (second) Jan. 16, 1902, Mrs. Matilda Jean Peirce, daughter of Josiah Bisbee Bump, of Lakeville. Mrs. Swan was educated in the public schools, Peirce Academy of Middleboro, and the State normal school at Bridgewater, graduating from the latter on Jan. 24, 1871. She then was engaged in teaching for a period of about ten years. She married (first) Frank Sampson Peirce, of Lakeville. After her marriage she took a special course of instruction in massage treatment with Dr. Douglas Graham, of Boston, and for some time practiced as a masseuse in Lakeville. She is an intelligent and versatile woman, of gracious personality, and is active in the social and literary life of the community. She is a member of the Central Baptist Church, which she joined in October, 1866. She holds membership in the Alden Kindred of America, and is a charter member of Nemasket Chapter, D. A. R., of Middleboro, being eligible to the same through being a great-great-granddaughter of Col. John Nelson, who served on General Washington's staff during the Revolutionary war. She is also a member of the Cabot Club, of Middleboro, of the Middleboro District Nursing Association, and of the National Geographic Society, of Washington, D. C.

BUMP. The Bump family to which Mrs. Swan belongs is of ancient record in Massachusetts. Edward Bumpus (name originally spelled Bompasse, but now spelled Bumpus or Bump), the ancestor of the Middleboro branch



of the family, came in 1621 in the "Fortune," and was later at Duxbury, where, at Eagle Nest Creek, he built a house which he sold in 1634. He then removed to Marshfield. Still later he lived in Middleboro; was in the fort there at the breaking out of King Philip's war. He was one of the original owners of the Twenty-six Men's Purchase. He was one of the proprietors of the liberties of Middleboro in 1677. While a resident of Duxbury he married, the Christian name of his wife being Hannah. At his death, Feb. 3, 1693, he was called "old Edward Bumpus." His children were: John, born in 1636; Edward, in 1638; Joseph, in 1639; Jacob, in 1644; Hannah, in 1646; Philip; and Thomas, in 1660. Of these, John later lived in Rochester, where some of his children were born. Several of the sons of Edward Bumpus became permanent settlers in Middleboro. Among his descendants was the late Warren Bump.

Warren Bump was born in Middleboro in 1794, and died in Bridgewater in 1838. He married Betsey Bisbee, born Jan. 16, 1797, daughter of Hopestill and Betsey (Clark) Bisbee, of Middleboro. She died Feb. 15, 1868, the mother of twelve children, the first ten born in Middleboro, and the remaining two in Bridgewater. These children were: (1) Noble Purington, born June 24, 1814, died in February, 1873, married Betsy Packard, of Bridgewater, and their children were Isaac Francis, Horatio Warren, Myra, Charlotte and Wales Alden. (2) Alden Bisbee, born Oct. 18, 1815, died Nov. 30, 1898, married (first) in May, 1852, Sarah Southworth, of Duxbury, who died March 21, 1854, leaving children, Herbert Alden and Sarah Faxon. He married (second) Hannah Clark, who died June 10, 1869, leaving one child, Louisa Annette. (3) Philander Warren, born Oct. 29, 1817, died in September, 1907, married in 1849 Jane Irwin, of Middleboro, and had three children, Elizabeth, Warren and Susan. (4) Jonathan Clark, born Sept. 10, 1819, married (first) in December, 1837, Caroline Westgate, of Middleboro, and had children, Amanda, Hannah, Warren, Susan, George, Hattie, Lucius, Myrick, Myra and Everett. He married (second) Mrs. Cynthia Parsons, of Brockton, who died in 1885. (5) Betsy Clark, born Feb. 14, 1822, died Jan. 2, 1888, married June 20, 1847, in Middleboro, Loring Barrows, of Middleboro, and had children, Susan (born in February, 1850), Clement (1856), Ruby Jane Spear (July, 1851), Elizabeth (August, 1852) and Ida (1861). (6) Ansel Bisbee, born March 9, 1824, died in April, 1882, married Dec. 14,

1845, Lorinda Richmond (no children). (7) Josiah Bisbee, born Feb. 3, 1826, died May 8, 1898, married Bathsheba Matilda Sampson. (8) Thomas Wood, born May 7, 1828, married March 11, 1849, Nancy J. Shaw, born Dec. 3, 1828, died March 8, 1906. Their children were: Clara King, born Nov. 18, 1849; Sarah Shaw, Nov. 18, 1851; and Nancy Cora, July, 1855 (died young). (9) Sarah Jane, born March 21, 1830, died April 11, 1891, married Nov. 14, 1848, George A. Hammond, of Fairhaven, Mass., and their children were: George Warren, born May 28, 1851; and Horace Clifford, born May 28, 1854, who died in 1857. (10) Job Henry, born March 29, 1832, died in November, 1902, married in October, 1852, Nancy M. Lindley, of Watertown, who died in March, 1909, the mother of Maria F., Charles E., Myron, Walter and George L. (11) Susan, born May 17, 1834, died in December, 1845. (12) Georgiana, born June 13, 1836, married Ezra Briggs (grandson of Elder Briggs of the First Baptist Church of Middleboro), who died in California Feb. 10, 1898, the father of Georgiana M. (born Aug. 20, 1852) and George Elliott (born Oct. 11, 1872).

Mrs. Betsey (Bisbee) Bump, wife of Warren Bump, was a descendant of Thomas Bisbee, who with wife and six children and three servants sailed from Sandwich, England, in the ship "Hercules," and landed in the spring of 1634 at Scituate harbor. He brought with him certificates from Thomas Warren, rector of St. Peter's Church, Sandwich, and from Thomas Harmon, vicar of Hedcorn, of his conversion and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church, etc. At Scituate he became a member of Lothrop's church, the first gathered there, and was chosen one of its first deacons. He later removed to Duxbury, where he was representative to the General Court in 1643. He was later of Marshfield and Sudbury. From this Thomas Bisbee Betsey (Bisbee) Bump's descent is through Elisha Bisbee, of Scituate; John Bisbee, of Scituate and Pembroke, and his wife Joanna (Brooks); Hopestill Bisbee, of Plympton, and his wife Hannah (Churchill); Hopestill Bisbee (2), of Plympton and Rochester, Mass., and his wife Abigail (Churchill); and Hopestill Bisbee (3), of Rochester and Middleboro, and his wife Betsey (Clark).

JOSIAH BISBEE BUMP, son of Warren and father of Mrs. Swan, was born Feb. 3, 1826, in Middleboro, and was quite young when his father died. At the age of seven years he went to live with a great-uncle, Levi Bisbee, who owned a large farm on the northerly shore



of Snippetuit pond in Rochester. Here he had a home until he was sixteen, being well grounded in the principles of farming as then carried on. For two years he worked in a brick yard in Taunton, following which he learned the shoemaker's trade, at which he worked until 1851, when he went West and engaged in lumbering in California and Oregon. Returning East in 1855 he located in Lakeville, Mass., where he was engaged chiefly in farming until his death, May 8, 1898. He was a man of energy and endurance, believing conscientiously in the gospel of hard work. Himself an efficient worker, he thoroughly understood every part of his occupation. He was possessed of great physical strength and endurance, and never spared himself in the service of his friends. His opinions were always respected, and frequently sought on all matters pertaining to his calling. He was prompt and punctual in all business transactions and never promised anything but what he knew he could perform. He was not a demonstrative man, but no one ever had his friendship without knowing that it meant much and feeling that its value was without measure or price.

On Oct. 3, 1847, Mr. Bump married Bathsheba Matilda Sampson, daughter of Capt. Abiel M. and Bathsheba (Nelson) Sampson, of Providence. By this union there was one child, Matilda Jean, born June 15, 1849, now Mrs. Henry Storer Swan, of Lakeville. Mr. Bump became a member of Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., May 30, 1865.

**SAMPSON.** Mrs. Bathsheba Matilda (Sampson) Bump is a descendant of (I) Abraham Sampson (name early spelled Samson), who was an early settler at Duxbury, as early as 1643, in which year he was among those able to bear arms. It is thought he came to New England about 1629 or 1630, and it is supposed he was a brother of Henry Sampson, of the "Mayflower," 1620. He was one of the fifty-four original grantees of Bridgewater, 1645, all of whom resided in Duxbury. He did not remove thither. He was surveyor of highways in 1648; constable in 1653. He was admitted a freeman of Plymouth Colony in 1654. He married a daughter of Lieut. Samuel Nash, of Duxbury. According to Winsor he had a second wife, whose name he failed to give. Abraham Sampson had sons: Samuel, born about 1646; George, in 1655; Abraham, about 1658; Isaac, in 1660, and perhaps others.

(II) Isaac Sampson, son of Abraham, born

in Duxbury, in 1660, married Lydia, daughter of Alexander Standish and his wife Sarah (Alden), he a son of Capt. Miles Standish of the "Mayflower," 1620, and she a daughter of John Alden and his wife Priscilla (Mullins), both of the "Mayflower," 1620. Isaac Sampson became one of the first settlers of Plympton. He died Sept. 3, 1726, aged sixty-six. His children were: Isaac, born April 18, 1688; Jonathan, Feb. 9, 1690; Josiah, June 5, 1692; Lydia, April 22, 1694; Ephraim, May 8, 1698; Peleg and Priscilla, Nov. 12, 1700; and Barnabas, Feb. 12, 1704-05.

(III) Isaac Sampson (2), son of Isaac, born April 18, 1688, was twice married, the Christian names only of his wives being known—Sarah and Elizabeth, respectively. He resided in Plympton until after the death of his first wife, about 1730. He then removed to Middleboro, where he died in 1750, aged sixty-two years. His children were: Hannah, born April 21, 1716; Uriah, born July 30, 1717; Sarah, born Jan. 4, 1719-20; John; and Margaret, born April 15, 1728 (all born to the first wife and in Plympton); Isaac; Elizabeth; Lydia; Anna; Phebe, and Jacob (all born in Middleboro).

(IV) Uriah Sampson, son of Isaac (2), born July 30, 1717, in Plympton, married Dec. 25, 1746, Anna White. Mr. Sampson was a "yeoman," and a large landholder. He lived near the beautiful Assawampsett lake in that part of Middleboro that became Lakeville. He was a man of influence and wealth, and left handsome legacies to his posterity, who were numerous and highly respectable. His children were: Ezra, born Feb. 12, 1749; John, March 27, 1751; Sarah, April 8, 1753; Hannah, April 15, 1755; Uriah, Oct. 9, 1759; Isaac, Jan. 8, 1762; Anna, Nov. 19, 1764; Elias; Daniel; Mary, and Phebe.

(V) Elias Sampson, son of Uriah, married Betsey Macomber. He lived in what is now Lakeville, and was an innholder, keeping for fifty and more years the well-known "Sampson's Tavern," which property was so conducted by his descendants until 1852. His children were: Abiel M., Elias, Ebenezer, Uriah, Charles, Eliza and Almira.

(VI) Abiel M. Sampson, son of Elias, born Dec. 3, 1796, married Bathsheba Nelson, daughter of Ezra Nelson, and granddaughter of Col. John Nelson, of Revolutionary fame. Among their children were: Ezra Nelson, born June 14, 1816; Abiel M., born Feb. 19, 1818; Abigail King, born May 7, 1820; Henry Roundseville, born Dec. 8, 1822; and Bathsheba Matilda, born Oct. 4, 1825, who married Josiah

Bisbee Bump, they being the parents of Mrs. Henry Storer Swan.

**ALMY.** The origin of the Almy family, of Rhode Island and Massachusetts, which for the past two hundred and fifty and more years has been well and prominently represented in many of the towns of both Commonwealths, is traced back to

(I) William Almy, who was born in England in 1601 and who died in 1676. He came to this country prior to 1630, but returned almost immediately to England, coming here again in 1635 in the ship "Abigail," and bringing with him his wife Audrey and two children, Ann and Christopher. He first located in Lynn, Mass., later in 1637, was at Sandwich, and on Nov. 14, 1644, had land granted him at Wading River, Portsmouth, R. I. Here the balance of his life was spent. In 1655 he was made a freeman, juryman in 1656 and commissioner in 1656, 1657 and 1663. His will was proved April 23, 1677. His daughter Ann was born in 1627, and his son Christopher in 1632.

(II) Christopher Almy, son of William, born in 1632, died Jan. 30, 1713. He was made a freeman in 1658. In 1667 he and others bought lands of the Indians in Monmouth, N. J., and he lived there some years, returning to Rhode Island before the year 1680. On March 5, 1680, he and several others bought Pocasset (now Tiverton) lands for £1,100, he having three and three fourths shares out of thirty shares in the whole. He was made a deputy in 1690, and also assistant. On Feb. 27, 1690, he was elected governor, but refused to serve for reasons satisfactory to the Assembly. This was the first election of governor after the deposition of Andros. In 1693 he was sent to England as a messenger from Rhode Island, and on Aug. 24th of that year he delivered an address and his own petition to Queen Mary, stating the grievances of the Colony and praying that she may grant such encouragement therein as she sees fit. The Assembly allowed him £135, 10s., 8d., for his charge and expenses in England for the Colony's use. On July 9, 1661, Christopher Almy married Elizabeth Cornell, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Cornell, and they had children: Sarah, born April 17, 1662; Elizabeth, Sept. 29, 1663; William, Oct. 27, 1665; Ann, Nov. 29, 1667; Christopher, Dec. 26, 1669; Rebecca, Jan. 26, 1671; John, April, 1673 (died in 1673); John (2); Job, and Catherine.

(II) Job Almy, another son of William the

emigrant, lived in Portsmouth, R. I., then in Warwick, R. I., and then again in Portsmouth. He was a deputy from Warwick in 1670-72, and an assistant in 1673-74-75. He died in 1684 and his will was proved March 1, 1684. Job Almy married Mary Unthank, daughter of Christopher and Susanna Unthank, who died in 1724. After Mr. Almy's death she married Thomas Townsend. The children of Job and Mary (Unthank) Almy were: William, born Jan. 20, 1664, died March 10, 1664; Christopher, born Jan. 20, 1664, died March 10, 1664; William, born Sept. 5, 1665, died June 3, 1666; Susanna, born Jan. 29, 1667, died in 1710; Audrey was born April 5, 1669; Deborah was born Aug. 5, 1671; Catharine was born Jan. 22, 1674; John was born Jan. 25, 1676; Mary was born Sept. 6, 1678; Job was born March 3, 1681; Anthony, born March 24, 1683, died in 1711.

(III) Job Almy (2), son of Job and Mary (Unthank) Almy, born March 3, 1681, died Jan. 25, 1767. On Dec. 6, 1705, he married Bridget Sanford, daughter of Peleg and Mary (Coddington) Sanford, and they were the parents of: Job, born March 4, 1707; Peleg, Oct. 25, 1709; Mary, June 20, 1711; Eliphal, Aug. 3, 1713; Bridget, May 16, 1716; Ann, Jan. 28, 1718; John, April 18, 1720; Job, May 16, 1722; Deborah, March 21, 1724.

(IV) John Almy, son of Job (2) and Bridget (Sanford) Almy, born April 18, 1720, married Hannah, and became the father of children as follows: Sanford, born Aug. 28, 1759; Peleg, Jan. 8, 1761; John, April 16, 1764; Cook, Sept. 24, 1765. The mother of these children died Oct. 25, 1765.

(V) Sanford Almy, son of John and Hannah Almy, born Aug. 28, 1759, married Sept. 27, 1781, Lydia Gray, daughter of Pardon and Mary (Brown) Gray. Their children were: George, born July 7, 1782; John, July 17, 1783; Hannah, March 20, 1785; Frederick, Nov. 20, 1786; Sanford, Sept. 20, 1788; Humphrey, Aug. 27, 1790; Pardon, June 18, 1792; Mary, Nov. 16, 1794; Angelina, Oct. 26, 1796; Clarinda, Aug. 24, 1799; Larinda, Sept. 12, 1801; Lydia, March 7, 1804 (married Joseph Brownell); John Edwin, Nov. 19, 1807; and Fanny T., March 14, 1810 (died Feb. 13, 1813).

(VI) George Almy, eldest son of Sanford and Lydia (Gray) Almy, born July 7, 1782, married Feb. 11, 1818, Ruth Manchester, daughter of Abraham and Anna (Cook) Manchester. She died May 25, 1834, and he married (second) June 22, 1837, Nancy Gray, daughter of Philip Gray. His children, all



born to the first union, were: Bridget Sanford, born Feb. 13, 1819, died the same day; Francis Brown was born Sept. 4, 1820; Amanda Gray was born Feb. 13, 1822; Harriet Cook, born Oct. 17, 1823, died July 1, 1857; Joseph Warren, born July 18, 1825, died Nov. 25, 1831; George Washington, born Feb. 7, 1827, died Dec. 1, 1831; William Penn was born Nov. 16, 1828; Anthony Wayne, born July 30, 1830, died April 15, 1844; Warren Washington was born Nov. 12, 1831; Ruth Manchester was born Jan. 11, 1834. George Almy, the father, died Jan. 7, 1859. He was a merchant at Tiverton Four Corners, one of the most prominent men of that town.

(VII) Warren Washington Almy, born Nov. 12, 1831, married Sarah Louise Gray, born Sept. 16, 1833. Nine children were born to them, as follows; Jennie, born in 1851, died April 15, 1876; George Washington was born Dec. 20, 1854; Josephine, born in 1860, died in 1889; Edward, born Nov. 30, 1862, married Abby Gray, born in 1858, and they have one son, Edward, Jr.; Louise was born Dec. 23, 1864; Harriet, born Aug. 13, 1867, married Henry Lincoln Peckham; Belle, born Sept. 26, 1869, married Frank McKibben; Norman L. was born May 2, 1872; and Maud, Oct. 30, 1874.

Warren W. Almy, the father, died Sept. 19, 1908, preceded by the wife and mother, who passed away Jan. 28, 1907. He passed all his life in the town of Tiverton. In early life he engaged in trap fishing, and later was a farmer. He attended the Congregational Church.

(VIII) NORMAN LEE ALMY, son of Warren W. and Sarah L. (Gray) Almy, born May 2, 1872, received his primary education in the schools of Tiverton, and at the age of fifteen years went to New Bedford to complete his education in the high school there. In 1889 he entered the crockery store of Purrington & Brown, as a clerk, in which capacity he continued for a period of four years. For the two years following he was employed by the reorganized firm of Purrington, Brown & Richards, and after that he entered the employ of C. F. Wing in the wall paper department. Since leaving the latter he has been in no active business, but has given his time to looking after estates as executor and administrator.

On June 1, 1896, Mr. Almy married Henrietta C. Burt, born July 20, 1870, daughter of the late Samuel P. Burt, of New Bedford. They have three children: Madeline Eleanor, born Feb. 26, 1897; Roger Warren, Oct. 3, 1898; and Burt Howard, March 15, 1900. Mr. Almy is a Republican in politics, and his religious

connection is with the North Congregational Church, of New Bedford.

CHARLES ALLEN CASE, in his lifetime a well known druggist at New Bedford, Mass., where he was born Sept. 10, 1845, was a son of Allen and Cordelia (Leonard) Case, and a descendant of a family early founded in New England by

(I) William Case, who was of Newport as early as 1655, in which year he was made a freeman. At the time of his selling his interest in Conanicut and Dutch Island to Caleb Carr, of Newport, Jan. 22, 1658, he called himself William Case, Sr. He was deputy in 1667, 1673, 1674 and 1675. His wife, whose Christian name was Mary, outlived him. Their children were: William, Joseph and James.

(II) James Case, son of William, was of Portsmouth and Little Compton, R. I., and is of record in the former place in 1677 and 1680, being taxed in the year last named. He was of Little Compton in October, 1682. He and wife Anna deeded property in Newport in January, 1689, and in that same month and year bought land in Little Compton of Benjamin Church. Their children were: Susanna, born May 18, 1686; and Isaac, born Aug. 19, 1688.

(III) Isaac Case, of Little Compton, son of James, born Aug. 19, 1688, had children: William; Job; Thomas, born July 4, 1720; Martha, born March 27, 1722; John, born May 12, 1724; and Mary, born June 28, 1726.

(IV) John Case, son of Isaac, born May 12, 1724, made his home in Dartmouth, where he was a landowner. He was married three times. His first wife was Annie Hicks. He married (second), intentions published July 18, 1757, Rachel Allen. On Sept. 17, 1774, he married (third) Rachel Tripp. He gives by will of May 6, 1788, to wife Rachel, "all the goods she brought with her." His thirteen children were: Isaiah, born April 30, 1758; Adam, born March 6, 1760, who married Alice Cornell; David, born March 16, 1762, who married Edith Anthony; William, born May 23, 1764; Job, born June 19, 1766, who married Susanna Jenne; Anna, born April 3, 1768, who married Pardon Cornell; Allen; Daniel; Caleb; Joseph, born Nov. 22, 1773; Ruth, born Feb. 13, 1771, who married George Sisson; Alice, and Mary.

(V) Capt. Allen Case, son of John, was born in Dartmouth, and followed the sea as a master mariner. He died Jan. 18, 1828, while still in the prime of life. On Jan. 30,

1800, he married Hannah Cook, who died March 15, 1877. Their children were: Thomas C., born May 11, 1802, who died April 24, 1837; Mary Ann, born March 13, 1804; Avis C., born March 13, 1807, who married Abraham Delano, and died Nov. 5, 1843; Allen, born Nov. 25, 1810; Elizabeth T., born Nov. 6, 1818, who married Frederick Weed, and died April 25, 1870; Sarah, born Jan. 5, 1821; and Charles C., born Aug. 6, 1823, who married Lydia More.

(VI) Allen Case, son of Capt. Allen, was born Nov. 25, 1810, in New Bedford, Mass., and acquired his education in the public schools of his native town. As a young man he was employed for a period as clerk in one of the dry goods stores of the city, but believing it a good thing to have a trade he learned that of a cooper under the direction of the late Abraham Delano. Later on he became a partner in the business with Mr. Delano, and the two carried on the cooperage business together, and successfully, for years. Their place of business was on Fish island, and the firm style was Delano & Case. These gentlemen received the first schooner-load of staves that landed at a wharf north of the New Bedford and Fairhaven bridge. In the prosperous days of the whaling industry in and about New Bedford the firm of Delano & Case did an extensive business. Along in the middle forties they disposed of their business to Adams & Peck in order that they might become oil inspectors and gaugers. In the year 1866 the firm of Delano & Case was dissolved, Mr. Case continuing as an oil inspector until 1871, when he retired from active business. On Oct. 27, 1836, he married Cordelia Leonard. Two children were born to them: Avis Delano, born Aug. 22, 1842, married May 28, 1863, Philip Howland (died Aug. 13, 1874), and died Sept. 6, 1873; Charles Allen was born Sept. 10, 1845. Allen Case, the father, died Oct. 23, 1889.

(VII) Charles Allen Case, son of Allen, acquired his education in private schools of his native city. He began his business career as a traveling salesman, later giving up that occupation to become an apothecary, learning the business under Ezra Holmes. For twenty-four years he successfully conducted a drug store at the corner of Purchase and Hillman streets, the business being founded in 1846 by M. Israel, who was in turn succeeded by A. R. Holmes and he by Ezra Holmes. Mr. Case acquiring it in 1882.

Mr. Case was somewhat active and prominent in politics as a Democrat, and at various

times was honored by his fellow citizens as their choice for public responsibilities. He served efficiently as a member of the common council of New Bedford in 1876-77, and again in 1885-86. In 1878 he represented his city in the House of Representatives of the Massachusetts Assembly. He was a member of the New Bedford Protecting Society. Some few years before his death Mr. Case, owing to failing health, was compelled to give up active business. He died at his home on Purchase street, New Bedford, Mass., April 28, 1905, and was buried in Oak Grove cemetery. He attended the Baptist Church. Socially he was a member of the Elks.

On Jan. 16, 1889, at Gardiner, Maine, Mr. Case married Nellie M. Townsend, born June 9, 1861, in that town, daughter of Stephen Townsend. Two children blessed this union: Allen, born Oct. 30, 1890, in New Bedford, was educated in the public schools and in Mosher's Select School in New Bedford, and at Worcester Academy, Worcester, Mass.; and Leonard Townsend, born Jan. 8, 1896, is now a student in high school.

**TOWNSEND.** The Townsend family to which Mrs. Case belongs is of English origin and of early settlement in New England.

(I) Thomas Townsend, son of Henry and Margaret (Forth) Townsend, was baptized Jan. 8, 1594-95, at Bracon-Ash, in the County of Norfolk, England. He lived at Gedding, Suffolkshire, until he was of age, thence went to London, and in 1637 came over to Lynn, Mass., where he died Dec. 22, 1677. He became a citizen of much wealth and influence. His wife Mary was sister of Ann, wife of John Neagate, merchant and selectman of Boston.

This Thomas Townsend was tenth in descent from Roger Townsend (name variously spelled down to a comparatively recent date), through Thomas, Roger, John, Roger (2), Sir Roger, Sir Robert, Thomas and Henry Townsend. This Townsend family is traced to Sir Lodovic Walter atte Townshende, son of Sir Lodovic de Townshend, a Norman nobleman who came to England soon after the Conquest.

(II) Samuel Townsend, son of Thomas the immigrant settler, married Abigail, daughter of Samuel Davis. He lived in Rumney Marsh, where he held important offices. He died at Chelsea Dec. 21, 1704. His wife died Jan. 7, 1728, aged eighty-seven years.

(III) Abraham Townsend, son of Samuel, born May 20, 1682, married (first) Mary Eustice, who died June 28, 1718, and he married (second) Dec. 8, 1720, Judith, daughter



of Robert and Rachel (Gibbins) Edgecomb. He had issue by both wives. He was a man of public spirit and executive ability and took a leading position among the early settlers of Biddeford, Maine, to which place he removed.

(IV) John or James Townsend.

(V) James Townsend, grandson of Abraham, and son either of John or James, married Abigail Pettie, of North Yarmouth, and they lived in Dresden and Freeport, Maine.

(VI) Charles Townsend, son of James, was born in Freeport in 1799. He lived in Bowdoinham, Maine, and followed the sea, becoming master of vessels engaged in the coast trade, running from Maine ports to Boston. While on a trip to Boston from Freeport he was taken ill and was obliged to put in to port at Salem, from which point he was sent home, and he died in August, 1828. In 1821, at Bowdoinham, he married Rachel Whitmore, daughter of William and Rachel Whitmore. After the death of Mr. Townsend she married (second), in 1830, Walter Curtis. To Mr. and Mrs. Townsend were born: Stephen; True W.; and James, who is engaged in the real estate business in Boston. By her marriage with Mr. Curtis she had William, Samuel, Ford B. and Mary Ann.

(VII) Stephen Townsend, son of Capt. Charles, was born in Bowdoinham Aug. 13, 1822, and there grew to manhood. He became engaged in dealing in lumber and shingles, and owned and operated a saw and shingle mill at Gardiner, where he made his home, and where he died March 16, 1901. He was buried at Gardiner. He was a prominent citizen, and held a number of town offices. He married (first) Roxanna Brann, of West Gardiner, and they had children: Luella, who married Charles Stackpole, and died Sept. 14, 1899; Rachel, who married Marcellus Blair, and lives at Gardiner; Cora, who died young; Nellie M., who married Charles Allen Case, and lives in New Bedford; Caroline (Carrie), who married Charles A. Hanson, a broker at East Orange, N. J.; Hattie A., of Gardiner. The mother died at Gardiner in 1870, and Mr. Townsend subsequently married (second) Henrietta Taylor, who died July 26, 1897. No children were born to the second marriage.

**BURRELL.** The branch of the Burrell family treated in this article is descended from John Burrell, the immigrant, of Weymouth, from whom the lineage is through Ephraim, Samuel, David, David Burrell (2) and Jarvis Daniels Burrell.

(I) John Burrell, of Weymouth, by wife

Rebecca had children: Thomas, born Feb. 2, 1659, and perhaps others before Ephraim, who was born July 19, 1664. Of this name, whether father or son, was one who served in the company of Isaac Johnson, in December, 1675, probably engaged in the deadly assault when his captain was killed.

(II) Ephraim Burrell, of Weymouth, son of John, born July 19, 1664, married Lydia, and had children: Lydia, born April 23, 1689; Mary, born May 23, 1690; Samuel, born Oct. 7, 1691; Ephraim, born Feb. 14, 1695; John, born Jan. 12, 1698; Sarah, born May 28, 1699; and perhaps others.

(III) Samuel Burrell, of Weymouth and Stoughton, son of Ephraim, born Oct. 7, 1691, married (first) Content Whitecomb, and of their four daughters Elizabeth married Joseph Porter, of Abington. After the death of Mrs. Burrell Mr. Burrell married (second) Sarah Shaw Turner, widow of Seth Turner, of Weymouth, whose children were: Benjamin, born in 1721; Sarah, born in 1723; Jane, born in 1725; Col. Seth, born in 1727; Meriam, born in 1729. Of this family, Col. Seth Turner was the Col. Seth who settled in the South Precinct, now the town of Randolph. The children born to Samuel and Sarah (Shaw-Turner) Burrell were: David (born in 1740), Reuben, Samuel, Sarah and Mary.

(IV) David Burrell, son of Samuel and Sarah, born in 1740, married Mary Dyer, of Weymouth. Both died in 1817, he aged seventy-seven and she aged seventy-four years. On April 5, 1765, he and wife Mary deeded land to his brother Reuben in Weymouth, in which deed he calls himself yeoman and refers to the land as his by inheritance. On March 17, 1775, he was chosen hog reeve of the town of Braintree. On the Lexington alarm of April 19, 1775, he was enrolled in Capt. Eliphalet Sawin's company, and served eight days, probably at the Concord fight. In 1777 he enlisted for three years in the Continental army. The children born to David and Mary Burrell were: Mary, born in 1764; Abigail, born in 1766; David, born Jan. 24, 1769; Robert, who died young; Robert (2), born in 1772; and Samuel, born in 1774.

(V) Lieut. David Burrell, son of David, born Jan. 24, 1769, married Mary (called Mollie) Nash, of Weymouth, and they died, he March 7, 1854, aged eighty-five, and she Nov. 16, 1829, aged fifty-six years. Their children were: Moses, born in 1796; Jarvis, Jan. 1, 1798; Ludovicus, in 1800; David, Nov. 29, 1802; and Mary Dyer, in 1805. On June 25, 1792, David Burrell, of Braintree, in consid-



eration of \$140, paid to Nash Whitcomb, Jr., of Braintree, received thirty and a half acres of land, with buildings thereon, bounding easterly on land of Joseph White, Jr., westerly on lot lately owned by John Stetson, late of Scituate, deceased, northerly on land belonging to Noah Whitcomb, Sr., southerly on Caleb White's land, etc. This is supposed to have been the homestead of Lieut. David Burrell.

(VI) Jarvis Daniels Burrell, born Jan. 1, 1798, in Randolph (now Holbrook), Mass., son of Lieut. David, died Dec. 7, 1885, in West Bridgewater, Mass. He was engaged in business in Randolph for many years as a merchant. Gifted and versatile, he was for nearly three quarters of a century an honored and useful citizen, identified with almost every phase of the life of his community. He was for a number of years prominent in the State militia, in which he rose to the rank of major. A man of many attainments, he was chosen to various public positions of trust and responsibility, represented his town in the Legislature, and twice served as postmaster, the first time for a period of ten years, and the second time for a period of nineteen years, resigning about a year before his death. He was an active member of the Unitarian Church in West Bridgewater, in which he was leader of the choir for over twenty-one years. He was a Freemason, raised in Norfolk Union Lodge, Aug. 2, 1823, and was the oldest member at the time of his decease of Fellowship Lodge, A. F. & A. M., with which he was connected for over sixty-two years. In politics Mr. Burrell was early identified with the Free-soil party and later became an earnest Republican. He was active to the close of his days, interested in current events and keeping abreast of the times, and he read the daily papers without the aid of glasses until within a few days of his death.

On July 4, 1825, Mr. Burrell married Nancy Howard, of West Bridgewater, who was born March 4, 1805, daughter of Alpheus and Sallie (Thayer) Howard, and died May 5, 1879. Alpheus Howard was born Jan. 14, 1775, and died Feb. 14, 1822; his wife was born Jan. 4, 1784 (daughter of Leavitt Thayer, a Revolutionary soldier and pensioner—see muster roll, Capt. Abner Crane's company, 1779, State Archives), and died Dec. 10, 1855.

Mr. and Mrs. Burrell were both laid to rest in Pine Hill cemetery in West Bridgewater. To them came nine children, all born in West Bridgewater: (1) Mary Jane, born Jan. 30, 1827, died Sept. 16, 1828. (2) Jarvis is mentioned below. (3) Abigail Snell, born May 5, 1830, died Nov. 28, 1885, unmarried, and is

buried in West Bridgewater. (4) Sarah Thayer, born Feb. 9, 1834, married in San Francisco, Cal., June 30, 1856, Josiah Bacon, and they resided for a time in California, where Mr. Bacon died April 13, 1879, while on a business trip. Mrs. Bacon now makes her home in Boston, Mass. They had no children. (5) Nancy Jane, born April 3, 1835, always lived at home, and died Sept. 17, 1894, in East Bridgewater, unmarried. She is buried in Pine Hill cemetery. (6) Emily Louise, born June 17, 1837, married Wellington Caldwell, of East Bridgewater, and died in December, 1901, leaving no children, and is buried in Pine Hill cemetery. (7) David Thomas, born April 23, 1839, is mentioned farther on. (8) Lewis, born Nov. 9, 1841, died Nov. 13, 1841. (9) Ansel Howard, born Jan. 8, 1843, died Aug. 13, 1858.

(VII) JARVIS BURRELL, born June 15, 1828, in West Bridgewater, received a practical common school education. In his eighteenth year he began to learn the blacksmith's trade in West Bridgewater with Jonathan and Horatio Howard, later with Harrison White, who was boss blacksmith. He also spent one year with Henry Howland, with whom he finished his trade, after which he was employed by Horatio Washburn in West Bridgewater. He came to East Bridgewater in May, 1850. Here he entered the employ of E. Carver & Co., cotton gin manufacturers, predecessors of the present Carver Cotton Gin Company, working as a machinist until the spring of 1856. After that, until the breaking out of the Civil war interfered with the business for a time, he traveled through the South as salesman and agent. This was before the days of railroads, and he went from one plantation to another on horseback. While explaining the gin to the planters, he saw a number of improvements that could be made on the original patent, and when he returned to the shop it was as an experimenter and draftsman, and several years later he was made foreman of the iron department, which position he held for some time. Thus he continued in the employ of the same company for over forty-five years, although from July, 1861, to 1863 he was in business for himself, having a blacksmith shop in West Bridgewater. He bought a home in East Bridgewater, and removed there in April, 1863. He was also employed by the Morse Twist Drill Company of East Bridgewater for a few months, making improvements for them. For about six months in 1864 he traveled for the Dental Vulcanite Company, of Boston, adjusting patents and licensing dentists. Though he retired in 1895.

from the Cotton Gin Company, he is still asked for advice about the machinery. He is yet able to attend to his printing business in which he engaged in 1895, doing the greater part of the printing for his home town.

Mr. Burrell's accomplishments as an inventor entitle him to special note. He made the first self-inking hand printing press on the market, it being known as the "Columbia Hand Press," made for Curtis & Mitchell, of Boston. One of his most important achievements consisted of the improvements he made on the machine for cutting molding for marble slabs for shelves and marble tops for furniture. It was placed on exhibition at the Mechanics' Fair at Boston, and proved such a success that it attracted the attention of both manufacturers and workmen, the former testifying that it did the work of from twelve to fifteen men without any increase in the cost of tools, while the latter showed their opinion of its merits by having a labor committee wait upon the inventor to protest against the use of the machine, which they asserted would rob men of their work. He told them of his resolution to continue making the machines, and had the courage to stick to it, at the same time proving to the workmen that they were losing nothing in the matter of employment, even though they accomplished more in the same length of time. He has also taken out patents and improvements on steam gauges, which he sold to the gauge manufacturers, and he has made many improvements in printing machinery and presses. After leaving the cotton gin company he engaged in the printing business on his own account, getting out cards of all kinds, circulars, pamphlets, catalogues, etc., and his genius naturally found a new outlet when he began to handle the new class of machinery, on which he made many changes for the better. When the firm of Curtis & Mitchell was in existence in Boston, it controlled all his improvements in this field. Mr. Burrell not only made a high reputation as an inventor of unusual aptitude, but also as a business man of ability and irreproachable integrity. His standing is of the highest, and has been won by a long life of industry and probity.

Mr. Burrell has given his services to his fellow men in various public capacities. In politics he is a Republican. He was secretary and treasurer of the school board for some time, and in 1893 was elected town treasurer, an office he held for nine successive years by annual reelection; and has been sealer of weights and measures for five or six years. He made and designed the seal of the town of East Bridge-

water. He is a member of the Board of Trade of East Bridgewater; of the East Bridgewater Improvement and Social Club; of the Bridgewater Historical Society; and fraternally of the Freemasons, which he first joined in Bridgewater as a member of Fellowship Lodge, withdrawing from that body to join Satucket Lodge, of East Bridgewater; he is a charter member of Harmony Chapter, R. A. M., at Bridgewater, which he has served as treasurer, and is a member of Old Colony Commandery, K. T., of Abington. He and his wife attend the Unitarian Church.

On Jan. 24, 1856, Mr. Burrell married Sarah Ann Snell, born Jan. 24, 1836, in West Bridgewater, daughter of Ephraim and Pollie (Bartlett) Snell, the former born Aug. 1, 1800, died July 4, 1847, the latter born Oct. 24, 1801, died in January, 1895; both Mrs. Burrell's parents are buried in Pine Hill cemetery, West Bridgewater. Children as follows were born to Mr. and Mrs. Burrell: (1) Ina Louise, born Dec. 22, 1856, in West Bridgewater, was married Sept. 7, 1876, to Frederick C. Nutter, and had one child, Maude Clifton, born June 27, 1877. Mrs. Nutter died July 5, 1886. (2) Alice May, born May 12, 1861, in West Bridgewater, was married Nov. 19, 1885, to Frank Otis Keith, of East Bridgewater, son of Isaac N. and Frances (Torrey) Keith, and they reside in East Bridgewater. They have had three children: Barbara Louise, born Jan. 11, 1888 (died May 25, 1888), Marjorie Leonard, born April 29, 1889 (died July 29, 1889) and James Burrell, born March 9, 1897. (3) Lura Jarvis, born Oct. 30, 1862, was married Sept. 30, 1886, to Arthur Greenwood Waterman, born May 31, 1861, son of John and Emily (Jordan) Waterman, of East Bridgewater. They have an adopted child, Judith Kathleen, born Oct. 8, 1897, in Boston. (4) George Ansel, born Aug. 28, 1869, attended the district and high schools of East Bridgewater and later took a special course in drafting at the School of Technology at Boston, which he attended for two years. He is now employed in the drafting room of the Carver Cotton Gin Company in East Bridgewater, where he has been engaged for the last nineteen years. He has been twice married, his first wife being Louise Morton Keith, daughter of Isaac and Lucy Taber (Ingley) Keith, of East Bridgewater. She died May 8, 1905, the mother of one son, Lawrence Keith, born Oct. 15, 1899, in East Bridgewater. On Dec. 29, 1906, Mr. Burrell married (second) Lida May Morse, who was born in Ord, Nebr., daughter of Andrew and Emily (Wentworth) Morse, and to

them has come one child, Barbara Howard, born April 11, 1909, in East Bridgewater.

(VIII) DAVID THOMAS BURRELL, son of Jarvis Daniels, born April 23, 1839, in West Bridgewater, attended the district schools, later having the advantage of one term at the Bridgewater Academy. At the age of seventeen years he entered the employ of the Carver Cotton Gin Company in East Bridgewater, where he remained for three years as a machinist. Later he learned watch and clock repairing, at which he spent three years. Moving to Bridgewater he went into the photograph business, being located opposite Central Square. He had learned photography during his spare moments, and later he moved to Brockton, opening a studio at the corner of Main and Centre streets. His business grew to such an extent that he came to employ in time six men, and he conducted it until Jan. 1, 1905, when he sold out to I. A. Kent and retired. He had made a specialty of groups and interior work, and had as much work as he could handle at all times. In 1884 he had sold out to E. A. Bass, and went to Providence, where at No. 300 Westminster street he carried on a photographic business, but in 1889 he repurchased his old place in Brockton, and with Mr. Bass as a partner, under the firm name of Bass & Burrell, again took up his work in that city. At the end of a year he bought Mr. Bass's interest, and then carried on the business in his own name.

Mr. Burrell has always been quick to see the practical side of new inventions, and to adopt them. He and W. J. Jenks and Abner Fuller, the latter the editor of the *Brockton Enterprise*, were the first to install telephones in the town of North Bridgewater. They ran a line to Campello, and later incorporated a small company, \$10,000 capital, and ran a line to Whitman. Mr. Burrell has the distinction of having put in the first line, demonstrating its practicability by its use between his home and studio. These three enterprising citizens mentioned sold out their holdings to the New England Telegraph and Telephone Company.

After the death of his first wife Mr. Burrell made a three months' trip abroad, visiting Belgium, France, England and many places of note. He is a charter member of the Boston Photographers' Association, and of the New England Photographers' Association; and is also a charter member of the Commercial Club of Brockton.

Mrs. Burrell, like her husband, is an artist. She was educated in the public schools and at an art school in Boston, and was first employed

in the studio at retouching. She then studied still life painting with Artist Leavitt, in Providence. For many years she has been engaged in painting miniatures, in which work she excels. Mrs. Burrell has been constantly associated with her husband in his business, and has been greatly interested in the development of the work along modern artistic lines. Mr. and Mrs. Burrell attend the Church of the New Jerusalem at Brockton.

Mr. Burrell has been twice married. By his first wife, whose maiden name was Belle F. Holmes (daughter of Lewis Holmes), Mr. Burrell had twin sons, Albert and Frank, born Dec. 12, 1872. Albert served in the 26th Regiment, U. S. V., in the Philippines, rose to the rank of corporal, and after his discharge followed his profession of civil engineer and surveyor, having charge of building a sewerage and drainage system in Iloilo, his knowledge of Spanish acquired in school being of great value to him. When cholera raged there he was in charge of 300 men engaged in the sanitary department, all but thirty-three of whom were dead at the end of three weeks. He died Dec. 26, 1906, two hours after returning home from a reception given General Lee. His wife was an accomplished Spanish woman, daughter of a musician and composer, who had herself been educated in Paris. Frank Burrell is also in the United States army, as commissary, and is now at Zamboanga, Mindanao, P. I. He, too, has wedded a Spanish girl, and makes his home in the Islands. Mr. Burrell married (second) Sept. 7, 1876, Alice Leonard Shaw, daughter of the late Francis M. and Mary Leonard (Eaton) Shaw, of Brockton, and they have had two children: Amy Leonard, born April 21, 1880, who was married June 23, 1902, to Charles J. Linehan, of Brockton, and they have three children, Frances Burrell, Kathryn and Alice; and Doris Howard, born Aug. 1, 1881, who died Aug. 23, 1881. The family home is at No. 56 Green street, Brockton.

---

HOWARD. The Howard lineage of Mrs. Jarvis Daniels Burrell, beginning with the emigrant ancestor, is as follows:

(I) John Howard, in company with his brother James came from England to America and settled in Duxbury, where he was among those able to bear arms in 1643. He lived in the family of Capt. Myles Standish. He was one of the original proprietors and first settlers of the town of Bridgewater, etc.

(II) Ephraim Howard, born in 1667, mar-

ried Mary, daughter of Rev. James Keith, of Bridgewater.

(III) David Howard, born March 3, 1703, married Bethiah, daughter of Samuel Leonard, of Taunton.

(IV) Capt. Eliakim Howard, born May 19, 1739, married Mary, daughter of Seth and Mary (Ames) Howard. He was prominent in the affairs of the town; was town clerk and treasurer for forty-three years, 1779-1822; was an officer in the Revolution, etc.

(V) Alpheus Howard, born Jan. 14, 1775, married Sallie, daughter of Capt. Leavitt and Abigail (Snell) Thayer.

(VI) Nancy Howard, born March 4, 1805, married Jarvis Daniels Burrell, of Randolph, Massachusetts.

WINSLOW GRAY, superintendent of the post office at Campello, Plymouth Co., Mass., has been connected with that office since 1897, when he became postmaster there, serving as such until it became an independent station of the Brockton office, at which time he was made superintendent of his station. Mr. Gray is a descendant of one of the oldest families of the Plymouth Colony. Edward Gray, his first ancestor in America, having come hither in the early days. We give the record in numerical order from this ancestor.

(I) Edward Gray, according to Historian Davis's "Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth," was a native of England and came to Plymouth in 1643 with his brother Thomas. They were only boys, and family tradition says they were smuggled aboard the ship in which they made the voyage in order to get them out of the country, interested parties at home intriguing to get possession of certain property which rightly belonged to Edward and Thomas Gray. The former became a merchant in Plymouth and a man of much influence in the Colony. He was an extensive landowner at Rocky Nook, which is now included in the town of Kingston, near the border of Plymouth. In 1651 he married Mary Winslow, daughter of John and Mary (Chilton) Winslow and niece of Edward Winslow, the first governor of Plymouth Colony; she was a granddaughter of James Chilton, who came in the "Mayflower," 1620. Mr. Gray married for his second wife Dorothy Lettice, daughter of Thomas Lettice, and he died in June, 1681, aged fifty-two years. His children were as follows: Desire, born in 1651 (married Nathaniel Southworth); Mary, 1653; Elizabeth, 1658; Elizabeth, 1659; John—all born to the first union; Edward, 1667; Susan, 1668 (married John Cole); Rebecca (married

Stephen Cole); and Lydia (married Caleb Loring).

(II) John Gray, son of Edward and Mary (Winslow) Gray, was born in Plymouth Colony in 1661, and married Joanna Morton. Their children were: Edward, born in 1687; Mary, 1688; Ann, 1691 (married Edward Tinkham); Desire, 1693; Joanna, 1696 (married Ebenezer Fuller); Samuel, 1702; Mary, 1704 (married Jabez Fuller).

(III) Samuel Gray, son of John, born in 1702 at Rocky Nook, in what is now the town of Kingston, Mass., married Patience Wadsworth, and they had five children: Elizabeth, John (born in 1729), Mary (married Benjamin Cook), Samuel and Wait.

(IV) Samuel Gray (2), son of Samuel, was born at Rocky Nook and spent his life there. He married Eunice Delano, a descendant of Philippe Delano, of Duxbury, and they had one son, John, and five daughters, namely: Mary; Elizabeth, who married Stephen Churchill; Hannah, who married Samuel Hunt; Sophia, who married Snow Magoon; and Eunice, who married Stephen Everson.

(V) John Gray, son of Samuel (2), married in 1775 Desire Cushman, and they became the parents of five children: Molly, John (born in 1777), Thomas, Betsey (who married Joseph P. Cushman) and Lewis.

(VI) Lewis Gray, son of John, born May 3, 1790, at Rocky Nook, in the town of Kingston, Mass., followed farming there. On May 27, 1812, he was married there to Judith Holmes, who was born March 7, 1790, daughter of Barnabas and Anna (Damon) Holmes, and a direct descendant of John Holmes and his wife Sarah through John Holmes (2) and his wife Patience (Faunce), George Holmes and his wife Lydia (Wood), George Holmes (2) and his wife Lydia (West) and Barnabas Holmes and his wife Anna (Damon). Six children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Lewis Gray, as follows: Judith, May 26, 1813 (married Benjamin Dimond); Mary Lewis, Nov. 11, 1815; Lewis Thomas, March 19, 1818; William, Oct. 1, 1821; Lydia, Nov. 1, 1824; Barnabas Holmes, Nov. 17, 1827.

(VII) Barnabas Holmes Gray, son of Lewis and Judith (Holmes) Gray, was born at Rocky Nook Nov. 17, 1827, and there grew to manhood. Meantime he learned the trade of carpenter. Locating in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), he followed his trade and cabinet-making in connection, being for some time employed by Packard, Foss & Co., manufacturers of musical instruments at Campello, and later with Nelson J. Foss, who kept a hay and grain



store, and was station agent and postmaster at Campello. After assisting Mr. Foss in his various business concerns for several years he worked at the shoe business for the late Charles P. Keith, and his son, the present Preston B. Keith, in whose employ he continued until his death. He passed away at his home at No. 1251 Main street, Campello, where he had built a fine residence in 1869, his death occurring Oct. 4, 1888. He is buried in the Union cemetery at Brockton. Mr. Gray was quite an active member of the South Congregational Church, taught in the Sunday school and served as Sunday school superintendent. He was a staunch Republican in political opinion but not at all active in party affairs.

On May 8, 1851, Mr. Gray married in Brockton (then North Bridgewater) Rhoda Perkins Keith, daughter of Charles Keith, and she survives him, making her home in Campello, where she is being tenderly cared for in her declining years, making her home with her son. Like her husband she is a member of the South Congregational Church.

(VIII) Winslow Gray, only child of Barnabas Holmes and Rhoda Perkins (Keith) Gray, was born in Campello Oct. 26, 1857, and received his early education in the public schools there, later attending the Brockton high school. His first position was with Spalding, Hay & Wales, dry goods merchants, in Boston, with whom he continued one year. He then accepted a position with his cousin, Preston B. Keith, shoe manufacturer, of Brockton, entering the office of his large establishment as head bookkeeper; he also had charge of the office force, a responsible and important position which he held for a period of eighteen years. In 1897 Mr. Gray was appointed postmaster at Campello by President McKinley, receiving reappointment in February, 1902, by President Roosevelt, and continuing to serve as such until July 1, 1902, when Brockton and Campello were consolidated under one head, Mr. Gray being made superintendent at the Campello station. He has held that position ever since, proving a faithful and competent official. Mr. Gray is strictly honorable in all his relations with his fellow citizens, and though a good citizen in every sense of the term he takes no part in public matters. He is a Republican in political sentiment. Mr. Gray has been a member of the New England Postmasters' Association and well known in that organization. He is a member of the South Congregational Church.

On Nov. 2, 1882, Mr. Gray was married in Brockton to Mabelle Eunice Hicks, who was

born Aug. 23, 1859, daughter of Charles F. and Eunice Edson (Reed) Hicks, and a descendant of some of the oldest families of the Plymouth Colony, including the Faunces, Hardens, Reeds, Fullers, Packards, Snells, Bensons and other distinguished New Englanders, whose names have been identified with the history of this section from the earliest days. Mr. and Mrs. Gray have no children.

The Reed family, from which Mrs. Gray is descended in the maternal line, was founded on this side of the Atlantic by (I) William Reade, who sailed from Gravesend in 1635 and settled in Weymouth, Massachusetts.

(II) William Reed, son of William and Ives Reed, born in Weymouth Oct. 16, 1639, married Esther Thompson, of Middleboro, daughter of John and Mary (Cook) Thompson and granddaughter of Francis Cook, a passenger on the "Mayflower," 1620.

(III) John Reed, son of William and Esther (Thompson) Reed, born July 10, 1687, was twice married, his first wife being Sarah Hersey and his second Mary Whitmarsh.

(IV) Ezekiel Reed, son of John and Mary (Whitmarsh) Reed, born Nov. 14, 1719, married in 1743 Hannah Beal.

(V) Ezekiel Reed (2), son of Ezekiel and Hannah (Beal) Reed, married April 3, 1768, Mary Rogers, of Marshfield.

(VI) Ezekiel Reed (3), son of Ezekiel (2) and Mary (Rogers) Reed, born Sept. 16, 1772, died Oct. 12, 1864. In 1794 he married Rebecca Edson, who was born June 7, 1770, and died Jan. 3, 1845. They settled in West Bridgewater.

(VII) Charles Briggs Reed, son of Ezekiel (3), was born May 21, 1806, in West Bridgewater, and on Aug. 15, 1831, married Eunice Benson Harden, who was born Aug. 17, 1805, daughter of Jonathan and Lucy (Faunce) Harden. Mr. Reed died May 4, 1835, his wife Oct. 22, 1855. They had three children: Susan Frances, born June 13, 1832, who married Simeon Cary Keith; Emily Briggs, born Dec. 19, 1833, who married Henry Copeland; and Eunice Edson, born Jan. 3, 1836, who married Charles Francis Hicks and was the mother of Mabelle Eunice Hicks, who is the wife of Winslow Gray.

EDMUND DUNBAR REYNOLDS, of Brockton, where he is extensively engaged in dairying and farming, is a descendant of one of the community's time-honored families. Mr. Reynolds was born Jan. 1, 1840, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, in the same house where he now lives on Pleasant street, son of

the late Oliver and Olive Keith (Gay) Reynolds, and a descendant of Robert Reynolds, who early emigrated to the Old Colony.

(1) Robert Reynolds appears in Boston as early as 1632, and was evidently there about 1630. He is believed to have been born in England. He joined the church at Boston Aug. 10, 1634. He is mentioned Sept. 3, 1634, as a shoemaker and freeman. Soon thereafter he removed to Watertown and finally went with his brother John to Wethersfield, Conn., being dismissed March 29, 1636, by the church to form a church in Wethersfield. He, however, soon returned to Boston, and there passed the rest of his life, dying April 27, 1659. The Christian name of his wife was Mary. She died Jan. 18, 1663. Their children, all believed to have been born in England, were: Nathaniel; Ruth, married to John Whitney; Tabitha, married to Matthew Abdy; Sarah, married to Robert Mason; and Mary, married to Richard Sanger.

(II) Capt. Nathaniel Reynolds, son of Robert, born about 1627, in England, came when a child to New England with his parents. He became a freeman in 1665; was a shoemaker. In a record dated Chelmsford, Feb. 25, 1676, he was called captain, probably for service in King Philip's war. He was a lieutenant in an artillery company. [Professor Munro, of Brown University, says in his History of Bristol (1880) that Nathaniel Reynolds was a member of the Artillery Company, and did good service in the Indian war as captain of a company under Colonel Church.] He removed to Bristol (now Rhode Island) in 1680, and was recognized in the first town meeting there. He became one of the principal men of the town. He married (first) Nov. 30, 1657, the ceremony being performed by Gov. John Endicott, Sarah, daughter of John Dwight, of Dedham. She died July 8, 1663, and he married (second) Priscilla, daughter of Peter Brackett, a well-to-do tradesman of Boston. He had three children by his first wife and eight by his second. He died at Bristol, July 10, 1708. His children were: Sarah, born July 26, 1659, married John Fosdick; Mary, born Nov. 20, 1660, died young; Nathaniel was born March 3, 1662-63; John, Aug. 4, 1668; Peter, Jan. 26, 1670; Philip, Sept. 15, 1674; Joseph, Dec. 29, 1676; Hannah, Jan. 15, 1682 (married Samuel Royall); Mary, 1684 (married Nathaniel Woodbury); Benjamin, May 10, 1686; Ruth, Dec. 9, 1688 (married Josiah Cary).

(III) Nathaniel Reynolds (2), son of Capt. Nathaniel, born March 3, 1662-63, lived in

Boston, and there died prior to 1717. The Christian name of his wife was Ruth, and she died Sept. 19, 1716. They had nine children, names and dates of birth, etc., as follows: Sarah, born Oct. 25, 1687, married Robert Young; Ruth, born Sept. 11, 1689, died March 16, 1693; Mary, born Aug. 21, 1691, married Edward Marion; Nathaniel, born Jan. 14, 1694, married Mary Snell; John, born March 29, 1696, married Anna Blanch; Ebenezer, born in June, 1699, died July 29, 1701; Philip, born May 12, 1701, died Dec. 27, 1727; Ruth (2), born Sept. 1, 1704, died June 22, 1721; Naomi, born Oct. 27, 1706, married Samuel Ridgeway.

(IV) Nathaniel Reynolds (3), son of Nathaniel (2), born Jan. 14, 1694, in Boston, was a shoemaker, as was his father and grandfather. On Jan. 27, 1717, he married Mary Snell, daughter of Thomas Snell, of Bridgewater, and they had sons Nathaniel, born March 19, 1718; and Thomas, born Feb. 25, 1719. The father died in Boston Oct. 29, 1719, and his widow moved to her native town of Bridgewater, Mass., taking her two sons with her.

(V) Thomas Reynolds, son of Nathaniel (3), was born Feb. 25, 1719, in Boston, on Milk street, in the same house in which Benjamin Franklin was born in 1706. He married Nov. 3, 1748, Elizabeth Turner, and their children were: Amy, born Oct. 29, 1749, who died May 9, 1752; Joseph, born June 21, 1751; Amy (2), born Feb. 25, 1753, who married Silas Dunbar; Elizabeth, born June 22, 1755; Susanna, born April 24, 1757, who married Oliver Howard; Martha, born March 23, 1759, who married Capt. Parmenas Packard; Thomas, born Jan. 27, 1762; and Josiah.

(VI) Joseph Reynolds, son of Thomas, born June 21, 1751, married Sept. 17, 1772, Jemima, daughter of Luke Perkins, and their children were: Ichabod, born March 27, 1773, who married Polly Brett; Joseph, born April 18, 1775; Daniel; Simeon, who married Mary Snell; Azel, who married Susannah Nash; Thomas, born Jan. 19, 1776, who married Nancy Pike; Jemima; Olive, who married Joseph Macomber; Amy, who married Ziphion Howard; Susanna, who married Capt. Silas Dunbar; and Vesta, who married Isaac Clapp.

(VII) Joseph Reynolds (2), son of Joseph, born April 18, 1775, married (first) April 19, 1798, Martha (Patty), daughter of Silas and Amy (Reynolds) Dunbar, and after her death (second) Phebe, daughter of Noah Whitcomb. Mr. Reynolds was a resident of North Bridgewater, where he was occupied as a farmer and

shoemaker. He also made nails, which he marketed in Boston. He served as major in the State militia. He stood nearly six feet in height, possessed a hardy constitution and was a powerful man. He lived to be upward of ninety-three years of age, and died in August, 1868, in North Bridgewater, Mass. His children were: (1) Olive, born April 26, 1799, died in February, 1800. (2) Pamela, born Aug. 1, 1800, married Azel Packard, and died in North Bridgewater. (3) Sophia, born April 29, 1802, married Azel Macomber, of Jay, Maine, where she died. (4) Oliver, born Jan. 20, 1804, married Olive K. Gay, of Stoughton, and they both died in Brockton. (5) Nancy, born March 30, 1808, married Joseph Macomber, of Jay, Maine, where she died. (6) Daniel, born May 11, 1810, married Hannah Tribou, and died in North Bridgewater. (7) Susanna, born June 26, 1812, married Samuel Peabody, of Canton, Maine, where she died. (8) Luke, born April 10, 1815, was a shoemaker and mason, and is now living retired. He married Emeline Harding, of Abington. All these children were born to the first marriage. The following were by the second union: (9) Charles Turner, born May 6, 1818, died May 20, 1898. (10) Martha, born June 26, 1820, married Isaac A. Reynolds, of North Bridgewater, where she died. (11) Mary Ann, born July 28, 1822, married Samuel A. Clark, of Deering, N. H., and died in Abington, Mass. (12) Joseph, born Sept. 30, 1824, married Elizabeth M. Stoddard, of Canton, Mass., and both are now deceased. (13) Elizabeth Whitecomb, born April 8, 1827, married George H. Howard, of Easton; they reside in Brockton. (14) Harriet, born April 10, 1829, married Lewis Randall, of Easton, Mass., and both are deceased. (15) Olive died March 19, 1836, in infancy.

(VIII) Oliver Reynolds, son of Joseph and Martha (Dunbar) Reynolds, was born Jan. 20, 1804, in North Bridgewater, where he died May 14, 1880. In early life he was engaged in farming, later learning the mason's trade, which he followed for the remaining active days of his life. He was an industrious man and good mechanic, and was thorough in his work. During the winter months, when the mason's trade was dull, he took up shoemaking, taking the stock from the factories and making up the shoes at his home, and returning the finished product to the factory ready for market. He was a lover of music, and was able to perform on various instruments. For a number of years he played with the choir of the New Jerusalem Church, of which he was

a regular attendant. He was a kindly neighbor and genial in disposition. In politics he was a Republican. On Dec. 2, 1831, he married Olive Keith Gay, daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Keith) Gay, of Stoughton, Mass., and she died in Brockton Oct. 13, 1879, aged seventy-four years. The children born of this union were: Lemuel Gay, born Oct. 13, 1832, was killed by lightning June 19, 1854; Zilpha Shaw, born Aug. 12, 1833, died unmarried Jan. 6, 1907; Edmund Dunbar, born Jan. 1, 1840, is mentioned below; Eunice Southworth, born Nov. 24, 1843, died in Brockton May 24, 1908, the widow of Timothy Reed, who died aged thirty-two years, of East Bridgewater; Oliver Bradford, born Oct. 21, 1846, a mechanical expert in the employ of the Appleton Manufacturing Company, at Batavia, Ill., married Addie Minium; and Olive Emma, born Aug. 28, 1848, died Aug. 1, 1850.

(IX) Edmund Dunbar Reynolds, son of Oliver and Olive Keith (Gay) Reynolds, was born Jan. 1, 1840, in North Bridgewater, and in the district schools of his native town acquired his early schooling, attending same until he was about sixteen years of age. After leaving school he took up farming with his father, and this has practically been his life work. When his father died he assumed the responsibilities of the home farm, which he has since successfully conducted. Mr. Reynolds is a natural mechanic, and has devoted considerable study and labor to the construction of agricultural implements, and as a consequence he has invented and patented between fifteen and twenty implements, which have greatly lessened the labor of the farmer. Among these may be mentioned a hay tedder, sulky plow, horse hoe, seed drill, etc.

About twenty years ago Mr. Reynolds became interested in the Holstein strain of cattle, since which time he has given this breed his particular attention, and has raised some very fine specimens, now having a herd of about sixty head. His milk route in Brockton requires some 350 quarts of milk per day. Mr. Reynolds has a farm of about sixty-five acres which he uses almost exclusively for grazing purposes. In his political faith he is a Republican.

On April 9, 1865, Mr. Reynolds married Lois Mehitable Reed, daughter of Josiah and Jeannette (Keith) Reed, of East Bridgewater, and granddaughter of Ezekiel and Rebecca (Edson) Reed, of West Bridgewater. To Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds have been born the following children: Delmar Gay, born May 19,

1868, who is associated with his father in the dairying business, resides at home, unmarried; Lucius Edmund, born Aug. 18, 1870, a shoemaker by trade, married Anna Louise Bernard, of Holbrook, Mass., and they have two children, Edmund Jerome and Hartley Francis; Irene Florence, born in 1873, died in 1877; Norman Bradford, born Feb. 17, 1876, is at home associated with his father; and Albert Herman, born Feb. 10, 1880, who is engaged in the butter and egg business at Brockton, is unmarried and resides at home with his parents.

**BUMP.** The Bump family of the town of Middleboro, Plymouth county, is one of the oldest established families in that section of the State of Massachusetts. It is of French origin, and the name has been variously spelled, Bompasse and Bumpass being among the earlier forms. Its most noted living member is undoubtedly the Countess Magri, daughter of the late James Sullivan Bump, of Middleboro, which place she still calls home, maintaining the beautiful residence at Warrentown built by her first husband, the famous General Tom Thumb, in 1869. The tract of twenty acres surrounding this home was at one time the homestead of the Warren family, from which the Countess Magri is also descended, in the maternal line. We give herewith some account of her ancestors in both lines, the generations being numbered chronologically from the first ancestor of whom we have definite record.

(I) Edward Bumpas or Bump (early spelled Bumpass or Bompasse) came to Plymouth in 1621 in the "Fortune." He removed to Duxbury, where he bought land and built a house; was taxed in 1626; sold his property in 1634 and removed to Marshfield. He was able to bear arms in 1643. He was a proprietor in 1645, and took the oath of fidelity in 1657. He lived in Middleboro the latter part of his life, and was in the fort at the breaking out of King Philip's war. He was one of the original owners in the Twenty-six Men's Purchase, and was among the proprietors of the liberties of Middleboro in 1677. While living in Duxbury he married, his wife's name being Hannah. He died Feb. 3, 1693. His children were: Sarah, born March 9, 1631; Elizabeth, born March 29, 1633; John, born June 2, 1636; Edward, born April 15, 1638; Joseph, born Feb. 15, 1639-40; Isaac, born the last of March, 1642; Jacob, born March 25, 1644; Hannah, born April 3, 1646. Of these, John lived for a time in Middleboro, where were

born a number of his children: Mary, in 1671; John, in 1673; Samuel, in 1676; and James, in 1678. The father removed later to Rochester, where he had other children.

(II) Joseph Bumpas, son of Edward, born Feb. 15, 1639-40, lived in Middleboro, later as a "principal settler." His wife Weibra, who died Dec. 29, 1711, was one of the original members of the First Church at Middleboro, 1694. Mr. Bumpas died Feb. 10, 1704. The children born to them were: Lydia, born in 1669 (died June 12, 1710); Weibra, born in 1672; Joseph, born in 1674; Rebecca, born in 1677; James, born in 1679; Penelope, born in 1681; Mary, born in 1684; Mehetabel, born in 1691-92 (died June 12, 1710).

(III) Joseph Bumpas or Bump, son of Joseph and Weibra, born in 1674, married Mary, and their children, according to the Middleboro town record, were Rebecca, Joseph and Nathaniel.

(IV) Joseph Bump, son of Joseph and Mary, married Jan. 28, 1741, Mehitabel Tupper, and they had four children, born as follows: Jedediah, Sept. 11, 1742; Mary, Feb. 1, 1745; Joseph, Oct. 28, 1749; James, July 12, 1752.

(V) Joseph Bump, son of Joseph and Mehitabel, born Oct. 28, 1749, was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He made his home in that part of Middleboro known as Warrentown, where he was a landowner and farmer. He died there Feb. 17, 1817, in the sixty-ninth year of his age. On Oct. 8, 1775, he married Mercy Barden, who died July 5, 1811, aged fifty-seven years, and they had a family of ten children, born as follows: Joseph, Dec. 14, 1775; Polly, March 12, 1777; Nathaniel, Dec. 3, 1778; Sukey, Nov. 8, 1780; James, Feb. 3, 1783; Sally, March 27, 1785; Mercy, May 1, 1787; Betsey, March 21, 1789; Thomas, July 8, 1791; Levina, Nov. 8, 1793.

(VI) James Bump, son of Joseph and Mercy (Barden), was born Feb. 3, 1783, and died on his farm in 1851. He owned a tract of land in Warrentown which he cultivated, and where he spent his days. On May 19, 1805, he married Patience Morse, of Rochester, Plymouth county, and to their union were born children as follows: James Sullivan, born April 5, 1807; William Edwards, Sept. 9, 1808 (married Marcia Weston); Mercy, Sept. 14, 1810 (married Joseph Weaver); Simeon M., Sept. 3, 1815 (married Rachel Purdy Lucas); Betsey (who married Ruel Atwood, and died March 11, 1878, aged sixty-four years, two months); and Harriet Greenleaf, Feb. 27, 1820 (married Marston Thompson).



(VII) James Sullivan Bump, son of James, born on the farm in Warrentown, town of Middleboro, April 5, 1807, received his education in the local schools. He learned shovelmaking in the factory of Pierce & Wood, and was later employed at that trade at East Taunton. After giving up that business he settled down in Warrentown, where he owned a farm upon which he spent his remaining years, and which by industry and well directed labor he improved very materially. He died at this home July 14, 1880, and was buried in Nemasket Hill cemetery, Middleboro. He was a member of the First Congregational Church, and a Republican in political matters.

On Jan. 30, 1830, Mr. Bump married Huldah Pierce Warren, who was born Dec. 14, 1810, daughter of Benjamin and Huldah (Willie) Warren, and died June 16, 1895. She was buried in Nemasket Hill cemetery. Mrs. Bump was a member of the Congregational Church. By this union there were eight children: (1) James Sullivan, Jr., born Oct. 6, 1831, died in Middleboro. (2) Sarah Warren, born Feb. 8, 1834, married Edwin H. Wilbour; both are deceased. (3) Caroline Delia, born Nov. 17, 1835, married Warren H. Southworth, of Lakeville, Mass. (4) Benjamin W. was born Feb. 28, 1838. (5) Mercy Lavinia Warren was born Oct. 31, 1841. (6) Sylvanus Warren, born Jan. 17, 1845, at the homestead in Warrentown, town of Middleboro, was educated in the public schools of the locality and has continued to reside there. He follows farming, living on the old home place, which he and his brother George cultivate together. He married Mary A. Snow, and they have one son, Harry E., who lives in Boston, Mass. (7) George Henry Willis, born March 21, 1847, lives at the old home, as just noted. (8) Huldah Pierce, born June 2, 1849, at the old home in Warrentown, died July 23, 1878. Like her sister, she was of diminutive size but gifted mentally, and she traveled for years with her sister (well known as Mrs. Tom Thumb and now as the Countess Magri) under the name of Minnie Warren, by which she was well known to the public. She married Maj. Edward Newell.

(VIII) Mercy Lavinia Warren Bump was born in Warrentown, town of Middleboro, Oct. 31, 1841, and received her education in the public schools of the home neighborhood. At the age of fifteen years she was conducting a private school. The parents and other members of the family were of normal size, but she and her sister Huldah, known to the public as Minnie Warren, were of diminutive stature.

Nothing in the way of a public career for the daughters was ever dreamed of, however, until "Vinnie," as she was generally known, was a girl of sixteen. She was still interested in school when a representative of a large traveling show company came to see her with an offer which seemed very inviting. The parents were naturally opposed at first to the idea, but his promises of the best of care for the tiny girl and his assurances that she would always have a woman traveling companion won them over, and as "Vinnie" was anxious to go they finally consented. She made her first public appearance at St. Louis, under the name Lavinia Warren. She later appeared on Spalding & Rogers' show boats, which were big flatboats arranged like a theatre, performances being given while the boats went up and down the river. Ideas concerning theatre-going in those days differed greatly from present-day opinions on the subject. As many people objected to a place that even used a curtain, it was more advisable to have exhibitions in lecture halls and similar places, and she appeared accordingly in such places, at parlor entertainments and readings, etc., and children particularly were brought to see her, schools en masse often attending the performances. Her love for and interest in children doubtless accounts for her great success in entertaining them, for she has always enjoyed her triumphs and popularity among the little folks.

After four years in the Western and Southern States Lavinia Warren returned East, and, visiting Bridgeport, Conn., was there introduced to Charles S. Stratton, the famous General Tom Thumb, to whom she was married Feb. 10, 1863, in Grace Church, New York City. During a married life of over twenty years their fortunes were marked by popular favor everywhere, not only because of the interest attaching to themselves and the entertainments they gave, but also because of their genial, happy temperaments and high intelligence, which won them the esteem and friendship of cultivated people in every land. Few women in any station of life have enjoyed the advantages of travel and association with those in the higher walks of life that the Countess Magri has had in her long public career, and she has improved these advantages to the utmost, not merely for professional purposes but as opportunities for mental culture which only a woman possessed of strong mind and ambitions could recognize.

After a tour of the United States—East, West and South—and Canada they sailed from



New York for London, where they remained several weeks, during which time, in November, 1861, they were presented to their Royal Highnesses the Prince and Princess of Wales, at Marlborough House. After a trip to Paris, France, during which they were presented to Emperor Napoleon III. and Empress Eugenie, they returned to London to play an engagement at St. James' Hall, and it was during this visit to the metropolis of the world that they were commanded to appear before Her Most Gracious Majesty Queen Victoria, and to give their entertainment before the royal family, the Countess still having the gift presented her by the Queen on that occasion. Following this engagement they toured England, Ireland, Scotland, Wales and the Continent of Europe before returning to the United States, in every part of which country they appeared until General Tom Thumb decided to commence a tour of the world, in those days a much more ambitious project than now. The party consisted of Commodore Nutt and Minnie Warren, besides the General and his wife, and attendants, and they also took with them the ponies and carriage for their special use. The tour proved successful and interesting.

Returning to the United States, they continued to visit every part of the country together during the General's life. In January, 1883, the General and his wife were at a hotel in Milwaukee, Wis., which was burned, and the General's health was so affected by the experience that he passed away July 15th, following, at their home in Middleboro, Massachusetts.

On April 6, 1885, at the Church of the Holy Trinity, in New York City, Mrs. Stratton was married to Count Magri, a native of Bologna, Italy, who with his brother, Baron Ernest Magri, became engaged with General Tom Thumb in 1882. When the General's widow took out a company on the road in 1884 the brothers were engaged for a season, and the friendship culminated in the marriage of Count Magri to the General's widow, as related. Their wedding was solemnized in the presence of three thousand spectators. The Count and Countess passed the summer at his old home, Bologna, returning to America, which they have since toured a number of times, also making trips to Europe. It was the Countess's original intention to retire after she had completed her fiftieth year of public life, but she and the Count have just returned to this country after two years of unbroken success on the stage in London and Paris,

lecturing, and are now contemplating a tour on the vaudeville circuits of the United States. As previously stated, the Countess still maintains her beautiful home at Warrentown, in the town of Middleboro, where she is always glad to return for rest and recuperation, finding the greatest pleasure amid the scenes of her childhood. Her life has been one full to the brim with extraordinary experiences and more than ordinary success. But she has had unpleasant experiences as well, knowing well what the stings of jealousy and trickery mean. Nevertheless she is content to believe that her life on the whole has been one made up of more than the usual share of pleasure and friendliness, and she has gone through the world trying to spread her doctrine of sunshine and good will. Her wide travels and constant efforts to broaden her mind both in the pursuit of her work and the gratification of her own ambitions have made her sympathetic and intelligent above the ordinary. She has borne the honors shown her with a quiet dignity as remarkable as it is commendable, and which indicates strength of character of unusual degree. The associates of her professional life have become fast friends through the force of her sweet and winning personality and many marks of esteem aside from those shown her in her professional capacity have brightened the pathway of her life. One particular instance which she likes to recall is that Dr. Smith, the proprietor of the Polytechnic Hall in Melbourne, Australia, mentioned above as the scene of a successful engagement, named a daughter Minnie Lavinia after her and her sister, and the then Mrs. Stratton was godmother at the christening. Perhaps much of her great love for children may be traced to the kindness of the friends of her youth. She walked to the country school, as did all the other children of the neighborhood. But being smaller than they she sometimes had difficulty keeping up with them, and they took turns carrying her, the different children contending for the privilege. So it will be seen that her popularity began early.

Countess Magri is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, belonging to the chapter at Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, N. Y., and she is also an honorary member of the Deborah Sampson Chapter at Brockton, Mass. She is also a member of the Woman's Relief Corps, of Middleboro, her brother Benjamin W. having served in the Civil war; a member of Golden Gate Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of San Francisco; and an honorary mem-

ber of the Eastern Star at Brockton, Massachusetts.

In this connection we give her Warren line of ancestry, which is traced back to William the Conqueror. Warren was the name of a city or town in Normandy.

William came to England, settled in Lewes in Sussex, died in 1088 and was buried in the Climax Priory at Lewes.

William, Earl of Warren, son of William, Earl of Warren, and Gundreda, daughter of William the Conqueror.

Reginold de Warren, son of William, Earl of Warren, and Isobel, daughter of Hugh the Great, Earl of Vermandoise, widow of Robert de Beaumont, Earl of Mellent in Normandy.

William, son of Reginold de Warren (Earl) and Isobel, daughter of Roger de Mowbray.

John, son of William and Isobel, daughter of William Hoydon.

John, son of John and Alice, daughter of Roger de Townsend of Norfolk.

Sir Edward Warren, son of John and Joan, daughter of Sir Hugh de Pont of Etwell.

Sir Edward, Jr., son of Sir Edward, Sr., and Maude de Nerford of Norfolk, daughter of Richard de Skegeton.

Sir John, son of Sir Edward and Cecily, daughter of Sir Nicholas de Eton.

Nicholas, son of Sir John and Margaret, daughter of Sir John Stafford.

Sir Laurence, son of Nicholas and Agnes, daughter of Sir Richard Wymington.

John, born 1414, son of Sir Laurence and Margery, daughter of Hugh Birkley.

Sir Laurence, son of John and Isabel, daughter of John Stanley of Lotham.

William, son of Sir Laurence and Isabel, daughter of Robert Legh of Ablington, in Cheshire (married about 1458).

John, Sr., son of William, who settled in Camton, and wife Ann.

John, son of John, Sr., and wife Elizabeth.

Christopher Warren, son of John of Headboro, in Devon.

Richard Warren, son of Christopher and Alice, daughter of Thomas Webb.

Nathaniel Warren was the son of Richard (1) of the "Mayflower," 1620; died at Plymouth, 1628; his wife was widow Elizabeth (Marsh), arrived in America in the "Ann," in 1623.

Richard Warren (2) was the son of Nathaniel of Plymouth, who married Sarah Walker in 1645.

Samuel Warren, born in 1658, was the son of Richard Warren (2), of Middleboro.

Benjamin Warren, born July 30, 1720, died

Jan. 1, 1802, was the son of Samuel Warren and Priscilla.

Sylvanus Warren, born March 9, 1746, died May 14, 1809, was the son of Benjamin Warren and Jedidah Tupper.

Benjamin Warren, born April 13, 1787, died May 2, 1836, was son of Sylvanus Warren and Sarah Washburn.

Huldah Pierce Warren, born Dec. 14, 1810, died June 16, 1895, daughter of Benjamin Warren, married James Sullivan Bump.

**JOHN WILLIAM BAXENDALE.** This name Baxendale is one not common in this country, nor is the family bearing it numerous, but in England it has been of long standing. The family here treated, however, is one of some fifty years' residence in what is now the city of Brockton, and one of substance and respectability, the result of lives of effort and well directed purpose. Reference is here made especially to the late John V. Baxendale and his son, the late John William Baxendale, the former of whom was for a number of years successfully engaged in the shoe manufacturing business in one form or another, while the son during much of his life was also identified with the shoe industry.

This Brockton family of Baxendale came hither from the city of Philadelphia, but was originally from England. The head of the immediate family, Robert Baxendale, was a native of Lancashire, England, and his wife, formerly Hannah Dawson, of Leeds, England. In time they and other members of the family followed the eldest son to this country and made their home in Philadelphia.

**JOHN V. BAXENDALE**, son of Robert and Hannah (Dawson) Baxendale, was born in Preston, England, July 9, 1820. While yet a youth he went to the city of Leeds in his native country, whither the family removed, and there began his career in the cotton industry. Bright and full of ambition and energy and hope, he thought he saw opportunities greater in America for a young man than at home, so at the age of twenty years he crossed the sea, landing in the city of Philadelphia. He soon found employment in his line of work and became foreman in a cotton mill. It was soon proved to him that he had made no mistake in coming to the New World. His advance was rapid and ere long he sent for his parents and their family, who came and also became residents of Philadelphia. In time, with his keen business foresight, having learned of the prosperity the old town of North Bridgewater was assuming, it being then already famed for its



boot and shoe industry, he thought he could see there bright prospects and decided to remove thither. About 1858 he located in North Bridgewater and shortly afterward engaged in business. He entered into partnership in the manufacture of boots and shoes with the late Samuel Herrod, he furnishing the capital and Mr. Herrod the experience. Their first place of operation was on Pleasant street, their factory adjoining the present site of the home of the late Daniel S. Howard. Later, deciding to locate his business in the north end of the town, Mr. Baxendale purchased real estate in Montello, the land at this time lying between North Main street and Snow avenue, back to the railroad. Here he erected a factory on North Main street, which building was afterward destroyed by fire. Along not far from the middle seventies he built a factory near the old site on North Main street, in which he continued engaged in the manufacture of shoes for several years.

Some twenty years before his death Mr. Baxendale retired from active business with a competence. For years he was a resident of the north end of Brockton, where he was well and favorably known, as well as by the many with whom he earlier transacted business, and he was highly esteemed and respected. During his long active business life he did much toward the development of the growing city of his adoption. For years before his health declined he was a constant attendant of the First Congregational Church.

On Aug. 9, 1848, Mr. Baxendale married Jane Morrison, daughter of William Morrison, of Montreal, Canada, and there came to them two sons: John William, born July 12, 1856; and Albert Preston, born May 2, 1864, who died in the twenty-first year of his age. Mrs. Jane (Morrison) Baxendale died June 27, 1897, and thereafter until his own death her husband made his home with his son's family on North Main street. Mr. Baxendale died March 1, 1906, aged eighty-five years, seven months, twenty-two days, one of the last of the pioneer shoe manufacturers of Brockton.

John William Baxendale, son of the late John V. Baxendale, was born July 12, 1856, in Philadelphia, Pa., and when about three years of age was brought by his parents to North Bridgewater, now Brockton, where in the common and high schools he obtained his education, graduating from the high school in 1873. After leaving school he entered his father's shoe factory, where he had previously spent his leisure time gaining a knowledge of

shoemaking. After remaining with his father for a short time he entered the employ of Jay B. Reynolds in the latter's shoe factory, and was shortly made foreman of the cutting department, in which capacity he remained until 1886, when upon the removal of the business to Orange, Mass., Mr. Baxendale was made superintendent of the plant there, remaining in Orange for about five years, when his poor health obliged him to resign. Returning to Brockton, Mr. Baxendale was thereafter retired from business cares, and he died Nov. 13, 1904, in the forty-ninth year of his age. For some years prior to his death, when able, he did some real estate business, and in 1902 erected the apartment house on North Main street known as the "Albert."

Fraternally Mr. Baxendale was a member of the Knights of Pythias and the Red Men, which organizations he joined while in Orange. In politics he was a staunch Democrat, and took an active interest in the affairs of that party, having served for a number of years as a member of the City committee, and also as assistant assessor of the city. He attended Porter Congregational Church, at Brockton, and his wife is a member of the Congregational Church at Fall River.

On May 8, 1885, Mr. Baxendale was united in marriage with Sadie Anna Ashton, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Haigh) Ashton, of Fall River, Mass., her father a native of England, who came in young manhood to this country, settling at Fall River. To Mr. and Mrs. Baxendale were born two children: Sadie Morrison, born April 19, 1888, is at home; and Albert Preston, born Aug. 28, 1891, is a clerk in the office of the O. A. Miller Treeing Machine Company, of Brockton.

Upon the death of John William Baxendale the Democratic city committee of Brockton passed the following resolutions of respect to his memory:

WHEREAS, Mr. J. William Baxendale, for many years a member of the Democratic City Committee of Brockton, Assistant Assessor of the city, and a Precinct Officer in Ward Six, died Nov. 13, 1904, after a long illness, it is

*Resolved*, That we, the members of the Democratic City Committee, in meeting assembled, learn with deep regret of the death of Mr. Baxendale. We recognize in him a faithful, tireless and efficient worker in the ranks of Democracy, who was ever ready to assist in the work of sustaining and disseminating Democratic principles. And it is further

*Resolved*, That these resolutions be spread upon our records as a token of our respect for our departed member, and that a copy of same be forwarded to

his family, to whom we tender our heartfelt sympathy in their bereavement.

(Signed)

EDWARD S. COX,  
HENRY P. McWILLIAMS,  
ROBERT A. NOONAN,

Committee.

JOHN E. FITZGERALD,  
Secy. City Committee.

ALLEN. (I) George Allen, aged twenty-four, maybe son of Ralph Allen, of Thurstaston, County of Leicester, England, came from Weymouth, England, in 1635, bringing with him wife Catherine, aged thirty, and children: George, aged sixteen; William, aged eight; Matthew, aged six; and servant, Edward Poole, aged twenty-six (some other children came in a different vessel). He was at Lynn in 1636, but moved the next year to Sandwich; was one of the eleven original members of the church established in Sandwich in 1638. He and his son Ralph were earlier members of the church at Roxbury. He was constable in 1639, and for a short time in that year he and sons Samuel and Ralph were in Newport, R. I. He was surveyor of highways in 1640, and in that year and in 1641 and 1642 he was deputy. His will was proved 7th of 6th month, 1648. He was buried 2d of 5th month, 1648. Children: George, Matthew, Ralph, William, Francis, Henry, Samuel and James.

(II) Ralph Allen, son of George, married a daughter of William and Joan Swift. His will was probated July 1, 1698. Children: John, Joseph, Increase, Ebenezer, Zachariah, Patience, and maybe others.

(III) Joseph Allen, son of Ralph, married in July, 1662, and he and his wife Sarah had children: Benjamin, Tristram, Ralph, Daniel, Reuben, Abigail, Rose, Joseph, John, Philip, William, Josias, Sarah and Hannah.

(IV) John Allen, son of Joseph, born July 15, 1669, married Deborah. Children: Hannah, Philip and Deborah. The father died in 1754; will probated July 2, 1754.

(V) Philip Allen, son of John, born July 10, 1717, married 10th of 8th month, 1745, Susannah Allen, daughter of Jedediah Allen. His will was probated Oct. 6, 1778. Children: Abram, born 10th of 5th month, 1746, married Phebe Kirby; Deborah, born 8th of 7th month, 1749, married Thomas Almy; John was born 29th of 1st month, 1752; Jedediah was born 20th of 10th month, 1754 (new style); Benjamin, born 17th of 4th month, 1758, married Nancy Kirby; William was born 31st of 12th month, 1760; Philip was born 24th of 5th month, 1763; Reuben, born 11th of 7th month, 1766, married Bathsheba Kirby.

(VI) Jedediah Allen, son of Philip and

Susannah (Allen) Allen, born 20th of 10th month, 1754 (new style), married Aug. 10, 1775, Mercy (Mary?), daughter of Timothy Cornell.

(VII) Benjamin Allen, son of Jedediah and Mercy (Mary?) Allen, born March 4, 1778, married Hannah Head, born Aug. 20, 1778, daughter of John and Elizabeth Head. Their children were born as follows: Sarah, May 2, 1803 (married Patrick Clooney, and resided in Fall River); Thomas, Jan. 3, 1807; Benjamin Franklin, Feb. 19, 1810; Nancy, Aug. 8, 1813 (married Capt. James H. Slocomb); William Allen, May 19, 1816.

(VIII) William Allen, son of Benjamin, was born May 19, 1816, in the town of Dartmouth, and there attended school. He entered upon a seafaring life at an early age and became in due time one of the most successful whaling captains of New Bedford, being one of the best known whaling masters in his day. He made his home at Russell's Mills, in the town of Dartmouth, where he owned a farm and where the family resided. Captain Allen died at this home while still in the prime of life, Sept. 26, 1871, aged fifty-five years. He was buried in the South Dartmouth cemetery. On March 20, 1855, he married in New Bedford Sarah A. Weeks, daughter of Thomas Weeks, and she survived him many years, dying at her home in New Bedford March 3, 1901. She also is buried in the South Dartmouth cemetery. Mrs. Allen was a member of an old and well-known family of New England. Her children were: William Henry and Thomas Franklin. William Henry Allen, born Feb. 3, 1856, resides in Dartmouth and follows the trade of carpenter and joiner. He married Abbie L. Cleverly, and they had six children, Chester W., Marcus M. C., Frank L. (died aged twenty-four years, nine months), Harry W., Edith I. and Ethel L. (twins, the latter being deceased).

(IX) THOMAS FRANKLIN ALLEN, son of Capt. William, was born Aug. 18, 1859, on the island of St. Helena, where Napoleon was sent in exile, while his father was whaling in that vicinity, the mother accompanying him on his voyages. He obtained his primary education at Russell's Mills, in the town of Dartmouth, and later attended the high school. Coming to New Bedford while still in his teens, he entered the drug store kept by Dr. A. B. Cornish and Dr. W. C. Post, where he spent two years, after which he was for fifteen years in the store of Frank R. Headley, where he became head clerk. On account of his health he gave up the drug business and settled on the home-

stead at Russells Mills, where he still makes his summer home, spending the winter season, however, in New Bedford, where he has real estate interests. Mr. Allen is a man of domestic tastes, giving his attention almost entirely to his business and home. He is a member of Star in the East Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of the Chapter, Council, and Sutton Commandery, K. T. In politics he is a Republican, in religion, like all of his family, an adherent of the Baptist Church.

On April 10, 1902, Mr. Allen married Lucretia Anna Weeks, daughter of the late Capt. William Weeks. Mrs. Allen is like her husband of domestic temperament, devoted to the welfare of her home, which is a most happy one.

**CAPT. WILLIAM WEEKS**, master mariner, late of New Bedford, lived to be nearly ninety-three years of age, and at the time of his death it was stated that to him belonged the distinction of being the oldest whaling master in this country; and in the centennial edition of the *New Bedford Mercury*, 1907, his picture appears in the group of men who made New Bedford famous on the seas. Thirty-five years of his life were passed on the water.

The name Weeks is among the oldest in New England, and many were the immigrants who came hither from over the water. There are many traditions relating to the name, and English authorities state that the Devonshire family was descended from Robert LeWrey, who was living in 1135, the first year of the reign of King Stephen, and was undoubtedly of Norman blood. In early generations in England the name was often spelled Wyke, and many variations upon this spelling are found, Wyck, Wycke, Weik, Weick and others. It is found in early records in New England under a great variety of spellings, those most in use now being Weekes, Weeks and Wicks. George Weeks, who, according to the author of the *Weeks Genealogy* (1892), is of the family of Weeks of North Wycke ancestral stock, Devonshire, and probably of a junior branch of the family of Roger Wykes, of Bindon, Axmouth, came to New England, probably sailing soon after October, 1636, and settled in Dorchester. He is described as a member of a religious family and possessing much culture for the time. He was admitted a freeman at Dorchester May 13, 1640, and was one of the seven selectmen in 1647-48, and probably at other times. He was a farmer and surveyor, and an earnest friend of free education, his name appearing among those who conveyed to the town

Thompson's Island for the benefit of the schools.

(I) William and John Weeks, of Falmouth, Mass., probably brothers, are supposed to have been of the same Devonshire family as George, yet no trace of their British or direct ancestry has yet been found. William Weeks married in Falmouth, in 1662, Mary Robinson. John Weeks married July 7, 1675, Mary Rowley. He was admitted a freeman in 1689.

From this John Weeks, of Falmouth, Mass., sprang the late Capt. William Weeks, of New Bedford, the latter's line being through:

(II) John Weeks (2), of Falmouth, Mass., born Aug. 18, 1678, married Mercy, thought to have been a great-granddaughter of Gov. Thomas Prentice.

(III) Nathan Weeks was born April 28, 1713.

(IV) John Weeks, probably son of Nathan, married Nov. 4, 1762, Mercy Gifford, and they died, he, June 10, 1782, and she, Dec. 10, 1785.

(V) William Weeks, a farmer of West Falmouth, married Dec. 7, 1780, Mary Gifford. He died Dec. 1, 1817, and she died Sept. 12, 1819.

(V) Joshua Weeks, born July 28, 1765, in Falmouth, Mass., married (first) Sylvia Borden, who died Dec. 8, 1802, and he then married (second) (published Sept. 24, 1803) Mary Borden, sister to Sylvia. Mary was born Oct. 20, 1771, and died June 1, 1857. Mr. Weeks died Jan. 12, 1858. He lived in the town of Dartmouth, Mass. His children were: Rebecca, born Aug. 14, 1793, married Governor Kempton; George, born Nov. 17, 1795, married Keziah Baker; Nancy, born Dec. 23, 1797, married Mulford Baker; Henry, born March 24, 1800, married Tirzah Phinney; Polly, born June 20, 1802, married in 1818 John Nickerson, a farmer of West Dennis (all born to the first wife); Sylvia was born Aug. 16, 1804; Thomas J., born July 16, 1807, married Lucy Wilcox; Hiram, born June 29, 1809, married Cordelia Studley; Phebe was born June 14, 1811; William, born July 15, 1813, is mentioned below; Eliza Ann, born May 1, 1815, married James Hathaway, mariner of New Bedford; Joshua, born Jan. 14, 1820, married Elizabeth Ann Crapo and (second) Abbie G. Brownell; and John C., born Feb. 4, 1823, married Rebecca H. Smith, of Dartmouth, who survives him, residing in New Bedford.

(VI) Capt. William Weeks, son of Joshua and Mary (Borden) Weeks, was born July 15, 1813, in the town of Dartmouth, Mass. He received a common school education in his na-

tive town, then learned the blacksmith's trade. Although reared in a town of sailors he passed his boyhood without being enticed away by the sea's charm, as had been many of the boys about him. It was not until the age of twenty that he decided to try his fortune on the deep—in the whale fishery; but by long service thereafter he made up for the delay in getting started, as he was for thirty-five years—more than a third of a century—so engaged, twenty-seven of which years he was a master of ships—a master mariner and a good one. Captain Weeks sailed principally for the late Edward C. Jones, during this period in the ships "Endeavor," "Congress," "Iris," "Swallow" and "Lapwing," the latter ship being built for him in Mattapoisett. His cruises were for the greater part in the Indian ocean, and were all remarkably successful.

For some thirty-two years before his death Captain Weeks lived in New Bedford, his home all of this time being on the southwest corner of State and Willis streets. He possessed wonderful vitality, and lived to the ninety-third year of his age; and up to a short time before his death was hale and hearty, notwithstanding his length of years. He was a man of sterling character, and although his life was quiet his charities were many, but known only to those benefited. Captain Weeks died Jan. 8, 1906, at his home in New Bedford, Mass., aged ninety-two years, five months, twenty-three days. He is buried in Oak Grove cemetery, New Bedford.

Captain Weeks married (first) Myra Elliott Allen, by whom he had children: Almie, born Feb. 11, 1837, married Charles Cushman, of South Dartmouth, and both are deceased; Mary Adaline, born June 11, 1839, is a resident of New Bedford; Hannah C., born Jan. 6, 1842, married Isaiah Jones, of Sandwich, Mass., and both are deceased; Thomas F., born May 5, 1844, died at sea; Eliza A., born Jan. 1, 1847, died young; Myra Allen, born Oct. 7, 1850, married Capt. Andrew Hyer, and both are deceased (they left one child, Myra Hyer, of New Bedford); William Major, born Oct. 29, 1858, died young. After the death of the mother of this family Captain Weeks married (second) Dec. 8, 1861, Lucretia Haskell Faunce, who was born in North Dartmouth April 4, 1837, daughter of John and Eliza (Ashley) Faunce. The children of this union were as follows: Edward Jones, born Oct. 5, 1862, was a dentist in New Bedford and is now a resident of Waterville, Maine; John Faunce, born Feb. 2, 1865, died young; Eliza Lucretia, born Oct. 9, 1869, died

young; Lucretia Anna, born June 14, 1872, married Thomas F. Allen, of New Bedford; William Joshua was born Oct. 8, 1874; John L., born Aug. 8, 1879, resides in New Bedford, and is married to Grace Kellum, of Medfield. The mother of these died Sept. 9, 1911, and is buried in Oak Grove cemetery.

(VII) WILLIAM JOSHUA WEEKS, M. D., son of Capt. William Weeks, born Oct. 8, 1874, in New Bedford, received his preparatory education there, graduating from high school in 1893, after which he entered Harvard Medical School, where he took a full course. He graduated with the degree of M. D., and subsequently received the appointment of house physician at Malden hospital, Malden, Mass., in which he was the first interne, spending some years there, after which he associated himself with Dr. Charles E. Prior, of Malden. During an epidemic of scarlet fever in Malden he contracted the disease while attending a patient, and died a martyr to his profession, Dec. 23, 1903. He was a promising young man, with every prospect of a bright future, popular and well liked personally. On Oct. 24, 1901, he married Edith M. Hatch, daughter of George C. Hatch, of New Bedford. Dr. Weeks was an active member of the Baptist Church.

EZRA HOLMES, for over fifty years a resident of New Bedford and for twenty-nine years an officer in the House of Correction, is a native of the old town of Plymouth, born in that section known as Manomet Feb. 19, 1842, a member of a family well known there for two hundred and seventy and more years.

John Holmes is supposed to have come to America from England. As early as 1632 he was a resident of Plymouth Colony, and was a relative of others of the name who settled in other parts of Massachusetts. He was made a freeman in 1634, and was messenger to the General Court in 1638. He was among those able to bear arms, at Plymouth, in 1643. He died there Oct. 13, 1667, and his wife Sarah had died Aug. 18, 1650. His children were: John, born in 1636; Josiah; Nathaniel, and Sarah.

Nathaniel Holmes, son of John, made his home in Plymouth, where in 1667 he married Mary Faunce, daughter of John Faunce. Their children were: Elisha, born 1670; Mercy, 1673 (married Ebenezer Cobb); Nathaniel, 1676; Sarah, 1680; John, 1682; Elizabeth, 1686; and Ebenezer, 1688.

Nathaniel Holmes, Jr., son of Nathaniel, was born in the town of Plymouth in 1676,





and there made his home. In 1698 he married Joanna Clark, and their children were: Nathaniel, born in 1699; James, 1700; Bathsheba, 1703 (married Nathan Delano); Saul, 1707; Barnabas, 1710; Zephaniah (?), 1714; Joanna, 1715 (married Paul Cook); and Ephraim, 1719.

James Holmes, son of Nathaniel, Jr., was born in Plymouth in 1700. In 1729 he married there Content Sylvester, daughter of Joseph Sylvester. Their children were: Zachæus, born in 1729; Solomon, 1731; James, 1733; Seth, 1735; Nathaniel, 1738; Lothrop, 1740; Barnabas, 1743; Cabel (Caleb ?), 1743 (1745 ?); and Ezra, 1748.

Seth Holmes, son of James, born in Plymouth in 1735, married there in 1762 Mary Holmes, and they became the parents of twelve children, namely: Deborah, born in 1763; Mary, 1765; Rebecca, 1767; Seth, 1768; Sylvanus, 1770; Stephen, 1771; Jerusha, 1773; Amasa, 1775; Caleb, 1777; Nathan, 1779; Jesse, 1781; and Jerusha (2), 1783.

Stephen Holmes, son of Seth, born in 1771, married in 1798 Rebecca Bartlett, and their eight children were: Wealthy, born in 1799; Stephen, 1800; Clark, 1804; Cromwell W., 1806; Ezra, 1808; Truman, 1811; Marston; and Adriana. Stephen Holmes resided in that section of Plymouth known as Manomet, where he was a landowner and farmer, and there his death occurred.

Truman Holmes, son of Stephen, was born on the old home farm Feb. 22, 1811, and there grew to manhood, following bank fishing in his younger days. Later he took up farming near his father, and there he remained for the rest of his life, dying in June, 1893, at the age of eighty-two years; he was buried in the family lot at Manomet. He married Laurette Blackmer, born in Plymouth, daughter of John and Esther (Bartlett) Blackmer. She died in 1898, aged seventy-seven years, and was laid to rest beside her husband. Their children were: Ezra; Sarah Amanda, who died Dec. 31, 1909, unmarried; Truman Howard, who resides on the homestead; Mary Laurette, who married George W. Griswold, and resides at Mattapoisett; and William Thomas, who lives in East Boston, Massachusetts.

Ezra Holmes was born on his father's farm, and attended the district school. He remained at home until 1861, when he came to New Bedford and became a clerk in the drug store of Dr. Alexander Holmes, with whom he remained six years, at the end of that time buying out his employer. He carried on the business then for himself for fifteen years at

the corner of Purchase and Hillman streets, and in 1882 sold out. In January, 1883, he accepted the position of officer at the House of Correction in New Bedford, and for twenty-nine years has continued to fill that position to the very great satisfaction of the officials and the people. In 1907, on the twenty-fifth anniversary of his entering upon his duties there, the other officers in the institution presented him a handsome mantel clock. Mr. Holmes is not connected with any fraternal organization. His religious connection is with the North Congregational Society, and he has for twelve years served as treasurer of the Church, and for thirty-one years as secretary of the Sunday school, taking a deep interest in that work, and also in the Young Men's Christian Association. In politics he is a staunch Republican.

On Sept. 28, 1870, Mr. Holmes married, in Plymouth, Frelove Scott Barden Hovey, daughter of Josiah C. and Judith Witherell Hovey, and their union has been blessed with children as follows, all of whom have been educated in the public schools of New Bedford and have graduated from the high school: Margaret Hovey, who also completed a course at the Harrington Training School, taught in the city schools for fifteen years, and is now the wife of Arthur S. Briggs, of New Bedford; Elizabeth Clark, who graduated also from the New Bedford Business College, was for several years a stenographer, and is now the wife of Henry D. Waldron, of Fairhaven, Mass.; Joseph Buckminster, who is engaged in the bakery business in New Bedford; Philip Curtis, paymaster for the Grinnell Manufacturing Company in New Bedford; and Edward Winslow, who graduated from Brown University and Boston University Law School, and has practiced law at New Bedford and at Clayton, New Mexico.

HOVEY. Mrs. Holmes is a member of one of the oldest families in New England. Daniel Hovey, the first of the name in New England, came to the New World about 1637, and located in Massachusetts. He was born in England in 1619, and married in 1637 Rebecca Andrews, daughter of Robert Andrews. Their children were: Daniel, born in 1642; John; Thomas, born in 1648; James, who was killed by the Indians in King Philip's war, Aug. 2, 1675, at Brookfield, Mass.; Joseph and Nathaniel, twins, born March 20, 1667; Abigail, who married Thomas Hodgkiss; and Percilla, who married John Ayers.

John Hovey, son of Daniel, was born at Ipswich, and in 1665 married Dorcas Ivory, of Topsfield, Mass. Their children were: John, born in 1666; Dorcas, 1668; Elizabeth, 1673; Susanna, 1674; Luke, 1676; Ivory, 1678; and Abigail, 1680.

Ivory Hovey, son of John, born in 1678, resided in Ipswich. His children were: James, born in 1709; Ebenezer; John; Ivory; and a daughter who married an Adams.

Ivory Hovey, Jr., son of Ivory, married Olivia Jordan, and had children: Dominicus; Ivory; Samuel; Olive, who married a Pope; Ruth, who married (first) a Clark and (second) James Winsher; and Ann, who married Abner Bartlett.

Dominicus Hovey, son of Ivory, Jr., married, and by his wife Mehitabel had children as follows: Dominicus, Aaron and Gideon.

Dominicus Hovey, Jr., son of Dominicus, married Elizabeth, and to this union were born: Dominicus, born in 1800; Elizabeth, 1802 (married James Pickett, of Freetown); and Josiah C., 1806.

Josiah C. Hovey, born in 1806, in Plymouth, married in 1830 Judith Witherell, and their children were: Dominicus, born in 1831; Frances E., 1833; Adelaide A., 1836 (married Austin Morton, of Plymouth); Josiah C., 1842; and Frelove Scott Barden, 1844.

Frelove Scott Barden Hovey was born in the town of Plymouth Feb. 29, 1844. On Sept. 28, 1870, she married Ezra Holmes, of New Bedford.

LEAVITT THAYER HOWARD, who died July 10, 1886, in West Bridgewater, Mass., in that part of the town which now forms part of the city of Brockton, was one of that town's representative citizens, and a descendant of one of the earliest settled families of this Commonwealth.

(I) John Howard (name early spelled Haward) came from England at about the age of fifteen years, and settled in Duxbury, where he was among those able to bear arms in 1643. He lived in the family of Capt. Myles Standish, who came from Shoreley, Lancashire, England. John Howard soon removed to Bridgewater, of which town he was an original proprietor and settler, and became a man of much influence. His name appears in 1645 as one of the fifty-four proprietors of Bridgewater. He took the freeman's oath in 1657; was appointed ensign in 1664, and performed valuable service in King Philip's war. He was deputy to the General Court and also selectman of the town. He was also representative in 1683. He was

commissioned lieutenant in 1689. In his home Mr. Howard kept the first place of entertainment in the town, he being licensed to keep a tavern in 1670, and his descendants for several generations also kept tavern at the old stand, up to 1821. Mr. Howard married Martha, daughter of Thomas Hayward, one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater, who came in the ship "Hercules" in 1635, from Sandwich, County of Kent, England. John Howard died in 1700. His children, all born in what is now West Bridgewater, were: John, James, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Sarah, Bethiah and Ephraim.

(II) Ephraim Howard, son of Lieut. John, married Mary, daughter of Rev. James and Susanna (Edson) Keith, of Bridgewater, that part now West Bridgewater. He was representative to the General Court in 1723. He inherited from his father the land on which his house stood, near the present Howard Seminary. He died in West Bridgewater Aug. 11, 1750; she died in February, 1760. Their children were: Jane, born Sept. 17, 1689, married Nehemiah Washburn; Susanna, born March 8, 1692, married Samuel Jacobs; Martha, born Aug. 7, 1695, married Josiah Williams, of Taunton; Ephraim was born March 27, 1697; Daniel was born Oct. 3, 1699; David, born March 3, 1703, is mentioned below; Silence, born June 3, 1705, married John Burr; and Mary, born Dec. 21, 1707, married John Field and (second) Elisha Pierce.

(III) David Howard, son of Ephraim, born March 3, 1703, married Feb. 7, 1727, Bethiah, daughter of Samuel Leonard, of Taunton. She died in what is now West Bridgewater May 27, 1746, aged thirty-eight years, and he married (second) Oct. 19, 1748, Elizabeth Oakman. He died in Bridgewater June 4, 1751. His widow remarried. His children were: David, born Oct. 30, 1728; Phebe, Dec. 25, 1730; Simeon, May 10, 1733; Bethiah, Oct. 29, 1735 (married Gamaliel Leonard, of Raynham); Eliakim, May 19, 1739; Mary, Feb. 26, 1742 (married Eliphalet Phillips, of Bridgewater); and Catharine, June 25, 1744 (married Nathaniel Southworth, of Middleboro).

(IV) Capt. Eliakim Howard, son of David, born May 8 (19), 1739, married Dec. 20, 1759, Mary, daughter of Seth and Mary (Ames) Howard, of Bridgewater. Mr. Howard was prominent in the affairs of the town of Bridgewater. For the long period of forty-three years he was town clerk and treasurer, serving from 1779 to 1822, when the town was divided. He built the house which was occupied by his

grandson, Hon. James Howard, in West Bridgewater, Mass. He was a farmer and also conducted a gristmill. He was a captain in Col. Edward Mitchell's regiment, his company marching from Bridgewater to Braintree Neck, March 4, 1776. He was also captain of the 1st Company, 3d Plymouth County Regiment of Massachusetts militia, receiving his commission March 23, 1776; his company was ordered to march from Braintree to Bristol, R. I., on the alarm of Dec. 8, 1776. He was captain in Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment and marched to Rhode Island on an alarm. He died Jan. 31, 1827. His wife died Aug. 16, 1832. Their fourteen children, all born in what is now West Bridgewater, were: Bethiah, born June 27, 1760; Sylvia, Nov. 9, 1761 (married Ebenezer Bailey); Eliakim, April 18, 1763; Kezia, March 30, 1765 (married Noah Edson); Mary (Polly), June 30, 1767 (married Amasa Howard); Mehetabel, Oct. 12, 1768; Simeon, Feb. 18, 1770; Cyrus, April 10, 1771; Martha, July 31, 1772 (married James Newbury); Alpheus, Jan. 14, 1775; Susanna, Sept. 29, 1776; Sarah, April 10, 1778 (married Galen Howard); John, May 9, 1780; and Uriel, Dec. 29, 1781.

(V) Alpheus Howard, son of Capt. Eliakim, was born in West Bridgewater Jan. 14, 1775, and died there Feb. 14, 1822. He was a worker on cloth. On Feb. 24, 1803, he married Sally Thayer, daughter of Capt. Leavitt Thayer, who was captain of a company in the 3d Regiment, 1st Brigade, 5th Division, State militia. Their children were: Leavitt Thayer, mentioned below; Nancy, born March 4, 1805, who married Jarvis D. Burrill, and died May 8, 1879, in West Bridgewater; Thomas, born July 21, 1807, who died young; Jane, born April 21, 1810, who died young; and Lewis, born July 21, 1816, who died in West Bridgewater, unmarried.

(VI) Leavitt Thayer Howard, son of Alpheus, was born May 30, 1813, in West Bridgewater, Mass., and in the district schools of his native town obtained his educational training. Early in life he engaged in farming, and during the greater part of his life he followed that occupation to a more or less extent. He was also for a number of years engaged in lumbering, together with following the mason's trade. He was an industrious man, and always found something to do. He was prudent, and at his death had accumulated a competency. He possessed a cordial, genial nature, and was fond of company, and was a kind and considerate neighbor. For a number of years he held the rank of corporal in the State militia.

While he never cared for the holding of public office for himself, he was an influential worker in the Republican party. Although not a member of any church, he held a pew for a number of years in the South Congregational Church at Campello.

On June 3, 1841, Mr. Howard married Sylvia M. Howard, daughter of Thaddeus and Sylvia (Lothrop) Howard, of West Bridgewater, where she was born April 28, 1821. She is now (1911) in the ninetieth year of her age, and possesses all her faculties to a marked degree. To Mr. and Mrs. Howard were born seven children, three of whom died in infancy. The others were: Willard, born Dec. 20, 1842, married (first) Sarah M. Safford, and (second) Mary Dunham, has three children born to the first marriage, and one to the second (he resides in Campello); Mary Elizabeth, born April 26, 1845, married Charles E. Martin, of Brockton, where she died, leaving two children; Jane, born July 23, 1851, is unmarried and resides at the old homestead with her mother; and Frank L., born July 24, 1863, married Sarah Godfrey, has two sons, and lives in Montello.

Mr. Leavitt Thayer Howard died July 10, 1886, in West Bridgewater, where his long and industrious life had been spent, and where he enjoyed the respect and esteem of the community at large.

JOSEPH M. HOLLYWOOD, for more than a quarter of a century the efficient and popular postmaster at Brockton, and a man highly respected for his high standards of citizenship, is a native of Brockton, born in what was then North Bridgewater Oct. 10, 1856, son of the late Peter Frank Hollywood and his wife Julia D'Aubgne (Hamblin).

The Hollywood family is of English origin. Peter Hollywood, the first of the family in America, was born in the County of Kent, England. He learned the tailor's trade in his native land, and came to the New World in his young manhood, locating finally in Canton, N. Y., where he worked at his trade. He married Catharine Prentice, a native of York State, and a member of an old New England family founded by Valentine Prentice, who with his wife Alice and son John came to New England in 1631, with Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians. The name Prentice is found in England in 1318, when there is record of Thomas Prentez. It is variously spelled Prentice, Prentiss, or Prentis. Mrs. Hollywood died at Rochester, N. Y., in 1831,



followed by her husband to the grave a year later.

Peter Frank Hollywood, son of Peter, was born in Canton, N. Y., Aug. 9, 1821, and was only a boy when his parents died. His opportunities for an education were limited, but he made the best of what he had, and by the exercise of a naturally keen intellect and powers of observation became well informed on a wide range of topics. He became an apprentice to the tailor's trade, at which he worked in Rochester and other towns in New York, and in 1845 came to Massachusetts, locating at what was then North Bridgewater, but is now Brockton, where he found employment at his trade. Later he went to the town of Wareham, but after working there for a time came again to Brockton, and this time started in business for himself, opening a tailoring establishment at Main and Green streets. He successfully conducted a custom and merchant tailoring business until 1892, when he suffered from a paralytic stroke and was obliged to retire. For over six years he was confined to his bed, and his death occurred March 23, 1904, at his home on Prospect street, in the eighty-third year of his age; he was laid to rest in Union cemetery. He was well known and respected for his upright life and honorable dealings, and in his home circle was a devoted husband and father. He was past master of Paul Revere Lodge, and his portrait hangs on the wall in Masonic Temple. He was prominently identified with the early growth of North Bridgewater, and particularly with the schools, serving on the school committee several years. In Wareham, Mass., Feb. 17, 1846, he married Julia D'Aubgne Hamblin, who was born Dec. 25, 1825, in Wareham, daughter of Elkanah and Emeline Louise (Gifford) Hamblin. Mrs. Hollywood is still living, and in spite of her more than fourscore years is bright and active, and interested in all about her. She makes her home with her son Joseph M. To Peter Frank Hollywood and wife were born: (1) Alice, born Dec. 23, 1846, died Dec. 27, 1846. (2) Peter Frank, born Sept. 1, 1847, a farmer at Claremont, N. H., married in Montague, Mass., March 30, 1889, Cora Belle Peelor, born Jan. 5, 1862, daughter of Charles Willis and Emeline (Paine) Peelor. (3) George H., born July 31, 1849, went to sea in boyhood, sailing out of Boston on a vessel owned by Thomas F. Weld, and engaged in foreign trade. Later he sailed on a whaler from Provincetown, Mass., and still later was in the Pacific steamship service, being second officer on the steamship "Colema," plying between San Francisco, Cal.,

and Japan. On his return East as second mate he took the steamer "Sem Leo" from Chester, Pa., to San Francisco, returning overland. He died in New York City Jan. 10, 1884, after twenty-four hours' illness with pneumonia, and was buried in Union cemetery, Brockton. He was unmarried. (4) Jennie Prentice, born Aug. 27, 1851, married Nov. 5, 1879, Clarence R. Fillebrown, of Brockton, son of James Rodman and Amanda Malvina Fillebrown, and prominently identified with the Brockton Savings Bank and the Brockton National Bank, being vice president and cashier of the latter. (5) Joseph Millett is the youngest in the family.

Joseph Millett Hollywood was educated in public and high school in North Bridgewater, and under his father learned the tailor's trade, working with him four years. He then became ticket agent for the Old Colony Railroad Company, at Brockton, where he continued until 1882, when he received the appointment of assistant postmaster to George H. Fullerton, in Brockton. In November, 1883, he was appointed postmaster by President Arthur, and from that time to the present he has faithfully performed the duties of the office, winning the approval of the public by his intelligent efforts to better the service. Much has been accomplished under his administration to enhance the efficiency of the city's postal conditions, and the citizens have not been slow to recognize Mr. Hollywood's efforts in their behalf. He is a Republican in politics, but has never taken much part in party work. He is a member of the National Association of Postmasters; of the New England Postmasters' Association; and of the Commercial Club and the Board of Trade of Brockton.

On June 24, 1886, Mr. Hollywood married Helen Frances Courser, who was born in Henniker, N. H., Jan. 16, 1858, daughter of Charles Henry and Mary Jane (Blanchard) Courser. She died Sept. 30, 1900, and was buried at Henniker, N. H. Mrs. Hollywood was a remarkable woman, one who always saw the bright side of things, and cheerfully did her part, whatever that part was. So bright and happy was she that she magnetized the conditions around her, and seemed to radiate good cheer and scatter sunshine wherever she went.

---

HAMBLIN. The Hamblin family is an old and prominent one in America, and Cape Cod

has been the home of the family since the time of the first settler.

(I) James Hamlin, the immigrant and Barnstable settler, was made a freeman in 1643, and his name appears frequently in the records of Plymouth Colony. He was all his life called "Goodman." The Christian name of his wife was Anne, and their children were: James, Sarah, Mary, James (2), Hannah, Bartholomew, John, one unnamed, Sarah (2), Eleazer and Israel. The father died in 1690.

(II) James Hamlin, baptized April 10, 1636, probably in England, came to America with his mother and sisters prior to 1642. He married Nov. 20, 1662, Mary, born in 1642, daughter of John and Abigail Dunham, and was a farmer, removing as early as 1702 to Hamblin Plains in West Barnstable. Like his father Mr. Hamlin's name frequently appears on the records of Plymouth Colony, and he and his wife, too, were members of the church, as his father had been before him. He was named by the General Court in 1705 as a representative to that body from Barnstable. It seems from his will that he was of Tisbury in 1717. He died at the latter point May 3, 1718. His children born in Barnstable were: Mary, Elizabeth, Eleazer, Experience, James, Jonathan, a son, Ebenezer, Elisha, Hope, Job, John, Benjamin and Elkanah.

(III) Elkanah Hamblin, baptized March 16, 1685, in Barnstable, married (first) April 1, 1711, his cousin Abigail, daughter of John and Sarah (Besse) Hamlin. She died May 29, 1733, and he married (second) Aug. 11, 1734, Margaret Bates, of Plymouth. He died at Barnstable in 1764. His children, all born to the first wife and in Barnstable, were: Sylvanus, Reuben, Abigail, John, Rachel, Patience and Tabitha.

(IV) Reuben Hamblin, born March 13, 1714, in Barnstable, married there May 29, 1739, his cousin Hope Hamblin. Both died in Barnstable, he in 1754, and she in 1762. Their children were: Elkanah, Benjamin, Abigail, Lemuel, Thomas and Hannah.

(V) Benjamin Hamblin, born May 7, 1742, in Barnstable, married there Nov. 27, 1760, Drusilla Dexter. The Massachusetts records show that one Benjamin Hamlin was a private in Capt. Joseph Griffith's company, Col. John Jacob's Massachusetts Militia regiment, in January, 1778, a resident of Barnstable, and that he enlisted in the Continental army June 10, 1778, was discharged in January, 1779, and was again a private in Samuel Fisher's company; also a private in Capt. Samuel Fisher's company, Col. Nathaniel Freeman's regiment,

and served on the alarm at Dartmouth and Falmouth eight days in September, 1779. Perhaps Mr. Hamblin removed with his children to Rochester, Mass. His children were: Reuben, Constant, Elkanah and Hope.

(VI) Reuben Hamblin, born about 1761, married in Rochester, Mass., Aug. 5, 1787, Phebe Parlow, both at the time of Rochester. He, too, was a soldier of the Revolution, was a private in Capt. George Dunham's company, in Col. John Bailey's 2d Massachusetts regiment, enlisting for three years; return made March 5-22, 1777, by James Hatch, muster master; age sixteen; resident of Rochester; also in list of men raised to serve in the Continental army from Capt. Nathaniel Hammond's company, in 4th Plymouth County regiment, as returned to Ebenezer Sprout, of Middleboro, Mass., Feb. 19, 1778; resident of Rochester, and engaged for the town; joined Capt. Isaac Pope's company in Colonel Shepard's regiment for three years or during the war; also private in 8th company, in Col. John Bailey's regiment, 2d Massachusetts, Continental army, his pay account for service from March 17, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; also a certificate of Adam Bailey, paymaster, dated Boston June 10, 1779, states that he joined Col. John Bailey's regiment before Aug. 15, 1777, and had not been absent since, except on furlough; also private in Capt. Adam Bailey's company, in Col. John Bailey's 2d Massachusetts regiment, from Jan. 1, 1780, to Jan. 1, 1782; also in a descriptive list of the company dated Jan. 10, 1781; his age is given as nineteen years; stature five feet, six inches; light hair and complexion; birthplace and residence, Sandwich. He and his wife died in Rochester, he Dec. 9, 1798, and she March 30, 1802. Their children born in Rochester were: Reuben, Nathaniel, Hope, Elkanah, Drusilla and Elkanah (2).

(VII) Elkanah Hamblin, born Feb. 12, 1798, in Rochester, Mass., married Feb. 1, 1823, Emeline Louise Gifford, widow of his brother Reuben. He was a whaler in his earlier years, occupying the position of mate, and later followed the occupation of blacksmithing. He lived in Wareham, Mass., where he died Nov. 10, 1880, and his wife July 11, 1875. Their children were: Julia D'Aubgne; Sarah Plummer; Jane Mills; George Sanford and Margaret Clark.

(VIII) Julia D'Aubgne Hamblin, born at Wareham Dec. 25, 1825, daughter of Elkanah and Emeline Louise (Gifford) Hamblin, married Feb. 17, 1846, Peter Frank Hollywood.

**CAPT. HERVEY E. LUCE**, a well-known master mariner of the old school, and one of the prominent citizens of New Bedford, died at his home on Maxfield street March 3, 1906. He was born on Martha's Vineyard, at North Tisbury, May 13, 1827, son of Edmund and Sally (Luce) Luce. The Luce family is old and numerous on Martha's Vineyard, where it was planted before the middle of the seventeenth century.

(I) Henry Luce, of Rehoboth, 1648, later of Martha's Vineyard, is believed to be the common ancestor of the New England Luces who trace to the early history of this section. The Christian name of his wife was Remember.

(II) Robert Luce, of Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Mass., was a son of Henry and Remember, and he became the father of a son Jonathan.

(III) Jonathan Luce, of Tisbury, son of Robert, married Lydia. He was deacon of the church at Tisbury. He died Aug. 2, 1763, aged sixty-eight years.

(IV) Joseph Luce, son of Jonathan, born Sept. 25, 1726, resided all his life in the town of Tisbury, where he died March 22, 1808. On April 4, 1746, he married Jedidah Claghorn, and their children were: Two that died in infancy; Lemuel, born Dec. 14, 1753; Desier, June 22, 1756; Rebecca, March 18, 1758; Barzilla, Nov. 13, 1760; Jedidah, April 7, 1762; Thaddeus, June 20, 1763; Joseph, April 27, 1765; Charlotte, Aug. 31, 1767; and Edmund.

(V) Joseph Luce (2), son of Joseph, born April 27, 1765, in Tisbury, grew to manhood and spent his entire life in his native town. On Aug. 31, 1794, he married Elizabeth Lambert and their children were: Jedidah, born Sept. 28, 1801; Edmund, baptized June 4, 1807; Seth, baptized June 4, 1807; William, baptized June 4, 1807; Joseph, baptized April 13, 1808. The wife and mother died Dec. 10, 1834, aged sixty-nine years, ten months, twenty-three days.

(VI) Edmund Luce, son of Joseph (2), born in August, 1795, and baptized June 4, 1807, was a seafaring man, and made his home in the town of Tisbury, where he died. On Sept. 10, 1820, he married Sally Luce, and their children were: William, born in June, 1821; Edmund, 1824; Hervey E., May 13, 1827; Hiram, 1829; George, 1831; Joseph, 1833; and Presbury, 1836.

(VII) Capt. Hervey E. Luce, son of Edmund, born May 13, 1827, in North Tisbury, received his education there, and then learned the cooper's trade. This, however, did not prove congenial, and on July 9, 1845, he

answered the call of the sea, sailing on the whaler "Champion," Capt. William Merry, from Edgartown, bound for the Kodiak grounds. On July 15, 1848, he sailed as boat steerer on the "L. C. Richmond," Capt. Charles S. Norton. He was promoted to second mate, sailing in the "Navy" Oct. 2, 1851, under Capt. John W. Norton, the voyage lasting until April 7, 1855. Then, after ten months at home, he sailed on the "Morning Light" as mate under Capt. John O. Norton, and on the next voyage of that vessel, Sept. 22, 1859, Captain Luce was her commander. His next ship was the "Morning Star," sailing from New Bedford Aug. 7, 1862, and returning April 21, 1863, during which time she came near falling into the hands of the Confederate "Alabama." On May 24, 1864, Captain Luce took command of the "Cleone" and after a four years' cruise in the Atlantic and Pacific oceans returned with 1,800 barrels of sperm oil, 200 barrels of whale oil, and 3,898 pounds of bone. He escaped the "Shenandoah" by running up past Cape East, in company with other vessels. On Oct. 6, 1868, he sailed the "Cleone" for the South Pacific, and after being caught in a severe storm in the South Atlantic was obliged to put into Mauritius for repairs before his voyage could be completed. On Sept. 13, 1876, Captain Luce became master of the "Bounding Billow," on a four-year voyage to the South Pacific, and in 1882 took the "George & Susan" to Honolulu, he returning overland from the coast. In 1883 he went overland to San Francisco, thence to Honolulu, where he joined the "Europa" and brought her home. Shortly after this he was sent to Talcahuano, Chili, to bring home the "John & Winthrop." His last voyage was similar, as he was sent to St. Paul de Loanda, Africa, for the "Sea Fox," where she was left after her captain had been killed on the African coast. After his return with the "Sea Fox" Captain Luce retired, and his was a familiar figure in the days of the old Chronometer Club, in the Five Cents Savings Bank building, where he delighted in talking to his brother sea captains, telling tales of the sea, or in shrewdly and intelligently discussing the public questions of the day.

Captain Luce was a Mason, belonging to Sutton Commandery, Knights Templar. He was also an honorary member of the New Bedford City Guards. His religious connection was with the First Baptist Church, and he was a regular attendant at divine services. He was genial in manner and made many friends.

On April 22, 1851, Captain Luce was mar-

ried to Sarah Reynolds Luce, born in Tisbury, daughter of Edwin A. and Sarah (Reynolds) Luce, and granddaughter of Mayhew A. and Cynthia (Norton) Luce, all of Martha's Vineyard. Captain and Mrs. Luce celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of their marriage April 22, 1901. Mrs. Luce made several voyages with her husband. She now makes her home in New Bedford, in the house to which she and the Captain moved in 1872. Two children were born to them: (1) GEORGE H. LUCE is a carpenter, and is also engaged in fishing in North Tisbury, Mass. (2) ARTHUR G. LUCE, born in New Bedford April 24, 1864, attended the public schools, after which he began work in the *Mercury* office, where he has continued for over thirty years. In 1894 he became business manager, and continues in that capacity, being one of the best known men in the newspaper world of Massachusetts. He is a staunch Republican. In 1885 he married Lottie Luce, of West Tisbury, and they have two children, Esther H. and Joseph A., the former a graduate of Mount Holyoke College.

FRED M. DENNIE. In the death of Fred M. Dennie, which occurred June 10, 1899, in Brockton, Mass., that city lost one of its successful business men and enterprising citizens. Although born in San Francisco, Cal., his ancestors were of old New England stock, and his life from the time he was two and one half years old was spent within the borders of Massachusetts.

The Dennie family seems to have been one of consequence in Boston in its earlier history, though only fragmentary vital records of it appear in those of the city. Francis S. Drake, under the heading of Brighton in the Provincial period, considering Brighton a part of Cambridge, in mentioning some of the old-time mansions and their occupants, in the "Memorial History of Boston," Vol. II, page 374, thus refers to John Dennie:

"On Price's view of Boston of 1743 is a magnificent house of great size and height and quaint architecture, with terraces and gardens, called 'Capt. Cunningham's seat.' It was burned down in 1770, while occupied by John Dennie, a prominent loyalist. His friends generously contributing to his relief, it was at once rebuilt and is now the estate and residence of Daniel Nevins."

This John Dennie was one of the merchants of Boston in the middle of the eighteenth century, and in the history alluded to above his autograph is given with those of many other merchants of that period.

While a connection between this John Dennie and the later James Dennie, merchant of that city, is not established, it is not unlikely they were of the same stock, as there were but few of the surname in Boston or seemingly in New England.

James Dennie, grandfather of Fred M. Dennie, was a merchant in Boston, and married Eliza T. Martin, of Newport, R. I., and among his children were: James, Jr., John, Sarah (married a Mr. Boardman) and Edward.

John Dennie, father of Fred M., was a school teacher during the greater part of his life, and for a time resided in Boston, later going West, where he died. He married Cynthia Dennis, daughter of Samuel Dennis, of Boston, and later of Concord, Mass. Their children were: John Martin, who resides in Boston, where he is engaged in the real estate business, and Fred M., mentioned below.

Fred M. Dennie, son of John and Cynthia (Dennis) Dennie, was born in San Francisco, Cal., Nov. 10, 1852, and when but two and one half years old returned to Concord, Mass., with his mother, and in the common schools of the latter town received his educational training. After leaving school he continued on the farm with his mother until her death. He then came to Brockton, where on March 10, 1888, he purchased the express business of W. O. Jones, which he styled Dennie's Campello & Boston Express, successfully conducting it until his death, which occurred June 10, 1899, in the forty-seventh year of his age. In his business relations Mr. Dennie had occasion to meet many of the business men of the city, and he had a host of friends among them. In all his dealings he was upright and honorable, and had on various occasions proved that the interests of the community were of interest to him. He was charitably disposed, but was, however, very unostentatious in his benevolence, and would never admit giving such assistance to those whom he benefited. In political faith he was a stalwart Republican, but he never cared for nor sought public office.

Fraternally Mr. Dennie was a prominent member of the various Masonic bodies, holding membership in St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., Brockton Council, R. & S. M., and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton; and was also a member of Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston. He was also a leading member of the B. P. O. Elks Lodge, which gave up its charter in 1899; of the Elks Club, and of Pequot



Tribe, No. 35, Improved Order of Red Men. Socially he was a member of the Commercial Club, of Brockton, which numbers among its membership the leading business and professional men of the city.

Mr. Dennie attended religious worship at the Church of the Unity (Unitarian), in the support of which he was liberal.

On March 31, 1874, Mr. Dennie was united in marriage to Jessie Fremont Barrett, daughter of Edward S. and Martha (Blanchard) Barrett, of Concord, Mass., and this union was blessed with children as follows: Harold B., who is a traveling salesman for the Washburn-Crosby Company, of Minneapolis, Minn., married Clara Abbott, of Olean, N. Y., and they have had the following children, Richard Abbott, Marian B., Doris E. (who died aged six years) and J. Martha; Elizabeth Colburn is the wife of Arthur T. Linehan, of Brockton, who is a traveling salesman for the E. C. Hall Company, wholesale grocers, of Brockton; Ruth May is the wife of Stewart Baker McLeod, a practicing attorney of Brockton, and they have one son, Stewart Baker McLeod, Jr.; Frank Edward, a graduate of Brown University, class of 1909, and who has been very prominent in athletic sports, is now engaged in civil engineering; Richard Barrett died in infancy.

**GAMMONS.** There are only two of the name of Gammon or Gammons mentioned by the writers of the pioneers of New England, namely: Robert Gammon, of Pemaquid, who took the oath of fidelity in 1674; and Philip Gammon, a fisherman at Casco, who married before 1690 Mary, eldest daughter of John Parrot.

At Plymouth and in several of the towns in Plymouth county and the Old Colony for generations have lived the Gammonses, some of whom at least descend from William Gammons, who married at Plymouth in 1736 Hannah Hubbard. He was probably the William Gammons, of Plymouth, who served in the Canada expedition as a member of Capt. Josiah Thatcher's company. Col. John Thomas's regiment, the troops landing at Halifax May 11, 1759.

Lemuel Gammons, of Rochester, undoubtedly of the Plymouth Gammons family, by his wife Rachel Ellis had (according to family records) children as follows: Roland Ellis, mentioned below; Curtis B.; Mathias, who married twice, and had children by the first marriage, Amos, Lemuel, Mathias and Rev. John Gray Gammons; Lemuel; Calvin Mit-

chell, who is mentioned below; Alanson, who married a Bryant; Joshua Ellis; Hannah, who married John Gault, of Wareham; and Rachel, who married Darius Morse, of Providence, Rhode Island.

Roland Ellis Gammons, son of Lemuel, was born April 22, 1798, in Rochester, Mass., and died March 2, 1879, in Middleboro. He married Patience Perry (born July 26, 1799, died April 30, 1874), daughter of John and Lavinia Perry, of Middleboro. Their children were: (1) Joshua, born Dec. 8, 1818, married Ruth Burnham. (2) Louisa, born Nov. 14, 1821, married Thomas Smith. (3) Patience, born Nov. 8, 1823, married Bernard Glancy. (4) Almeda, born Jan. 26, 1826, married John L. Thomas. (5) Roland Franklin, born May 26, 1830, died at sea Oct. 15, 1851. (6) Hannah S., born Dec. 22, 1834, died Feb. 15, 1890, unmarried. (7) Mary Mayo, born Oct. 10, 1836, died July 17, 1837. (8) George Thomas Mayo is mentioned below. (9) John, born Jan. 27, 1843, died Oct. 25, 1903, unmarried.

Roland Ellis Gammons, the father, passed his early days in his home with his parents, but later went to live with his uncle, Joshua Ellis, in Boston, where he remained until he attained his majority. From that time on his life was mainly passed in Middleboro, at farming and lumbering. At the age of twelve years he was converted, and united with the Free-will Baptist Church, but after a few years joined the Methodists, and lived faithful to the precepts of that faith. He held many offices in the church, and served on two committees for building churches, doing his best to perform all the duties that came to him.

**GEORGE THOMAS MAYO GAMMONS**, son of Roland Ellis, was born May 30, 1838, in Middleboro, and passed his boyhood in his native home, attending the common schools until he was eleven years old. He remained with his father until he was twenty-one when he started out for himself farming and lumbering and dealing in wood. He has always had his home in his native State and has so ordered his life that he has been one of the sturdy, useful and respected citizens of his community. On March 1, 1877, he was converted and joined the Methodist Church, and with his wife and all their family belongs to the church of that denomination at South Middleboro.

On Dec. 27, 1860, Mr. Gammons was united in marriage with Mary Clark Perkins, born July 13, 1839, daughter of Nathaniel and Eveline (Perry) Perkins, of Middleboro, Mass. Their children, both born in Middleboro, are:



Charles Otis, born April 6, 1868, who resides at home unmarried; and Annie Wardsworth, born June 25, 1870, who married James B. Tripp, of Middleboro, where they reside.

Calvin Mitchell Gammons, son of Lemuel and Rachel (Ellis) Gammons, attended the schools in Rochester, later working on his father's farm. He then had a farm of his own for a number of years, but after all his children were born he moved to South Middleboro, and worked for many years in a nearby sawmill. He and his wife were both members of the Methodist Episcopal Church at South Middleboro, of which his cousin, Rev. John G. Gammons, was the first minister. Mr. Gammons married Sophia Nelson Fuller, daughter of Ebenezer Fuller, of Halifax. Their children were: (1) Betsy married Warren Chubbuck, of Rochester, and had children, Louisa, Ida, Ellen, Rebecca, Amelia and Lettie. (2) Hannah married Weldon Chubbuck, of Rochester, and had children, D. Frank, Amanda, Francis and Anna. Her second marriage was to Charles Tripp, of Middleboro, by whom she had children, Emma, Herbert and Rose. (3) Curtis married Angeline Adams, of Pocasset, and had Amelia and Grace. (4) Julia married John B. Wiswell, of Halifax, now of Brockton, and had children, Alice, Dora and Mabel (married William Avery). (5) Amelia died unmarried at the age of twenty-two years. (6) Ephraim Henry is mentioned below. (7) Ebenezer, born Feb. 22, 1847, married Arlett Atwood, daughter of Stephen Atwood, of Carver, and had two children, Lizzie, who married Alton J. Baker, and Lena, who married Webb Vaughn. (8) Edward died unmarried aged twenty-two years.

EPHRAIM HENRY GAMMONS, son of Calvin Mitchell, born Feb. 1, 1845, was educated in the district schools in Rochester. At the age of thirteen he went to work for Stillman Benson, and was an engineer in his sawmill. Later he worked sawing logs to box boards, working for Mr. Benson over thirty years all told. Then in partnership with Charles E. Hunt, under the firm name of Gammons & Hunt, he started a sawmill in Middleboro for sawing box boards, and they have made a great success of this enterprise. For one year Mr. Gammons lived in Brockton, where he was engineer in a shoe shop, but soon tired of this and went back to the lumber business. He is a large owner of timberland in nearby towns, and also grows cranberries, but this latter line is carried on on a small scale only. Since 1892 Mr. Gammons has been postmaster at South

Middleboro, and the office is located in his home. In politics he is a Republican, with Prohibition tendencies. Both he and his wife are members of the Methodist Episcopal Church in South Middleboro.

On Dec. 26, 1868, Mr. Gammons married Emma Jane Atwood, who was born July 8, 1849, daughter of Sumner and Clio (Humphrey) Atwood, of Carver. They have had two children: Jennie Maria, born Jan. 21, 1874, who married July 8, 1908, Joseph Franklin Phillips, son of Henry and Sarah (Austin) Phillips, of New York City; and Arthur Leland, born Aug. 8, 1876, who died Sept. 22, 1879.

PAULL. The town of original or ancient Taunton has from the very dawn of its civilization been the home of the Paul or Paull family. Out of this town came that of Dighton, and from the two came the town of Berkley, and here among the pioneers lived the Paulls, who helped to make the early history of the town and whose descendants have kept alive the ancestral honor. As is noted further on Richard Paul was one of the original proprietors of Taunton, and William Paul was one of the proprietors of Dighton. On the incorporation of the latter town in 1712 Edward Paul became one of the first selectmen of the town. He had given land on the east side of the river when a new town was contemplated there, and on its formation years later, in 1735, as Berkley, John Paul was chosen one of the first selectmen of the town. And a John Paul later on is credited with being one of the dozen or more men who under Colonel Barton during the Revolution entered the British lines in Rhode Island in the night and captured their commander, General Prescott.

It was from this early Taunton, Dighton and Berkley Paul family that came the late Elbridge Gerry Paull, a native of Berkley, but who had long been a resident of Freetown, where he was connected in a business way with the milling interests of the town, and who later removed to the village of Fairhaven, where has figured for a third of a century his son, the present Elbridge Gerry Paull, now general superintendent of all of the mills of the Atlas Tack Company. The father died in 1886.

(1) William Paull (June 10, 1635), a Scotch lad aged twenty years, left Gravesend, England, on the ship "True Love," Capt. Robert Dennis, master, and landed at Newport, R. I., then settled in that part of Cohan-

nett now Berkley. He was a weaver by trade. He married Mary Richmond, and died May 9, 1704. His children were: James, born April 7, 1657, married Mary ———; John, born July 10, 1660, married Dorothy Walker; Edward, born Feb. 7, 1663, married Esther Bobbit; Mary, born Feb. 8, 1666, married Thomas Jones; Sarah, born July 5, 1668, married Henry Tew; Abigail, born May 15, 1673, married Joseph Woods; Ebenezer, born in 1677, married Sarah Sanford; Benjamin was born in 1681.

(II) Benjamin Paull, born in 1681, died Jan. 12, 1757. He inherited Skunk Hill lands from his father. He was selectman of Berkley in 1742. He and his wife Ruth had the following children: Benjamin, born Aug. 7, 1705, married Anne Staples; Christopher, born Nov. 24, 1708, married Experience Briggs; Ruth, born Feb. 13, 1711, married Josiah Macomber; Rebecca, born Oct. 20, 1714, married Thomas Pool; Ebenezer, born Sept. 21, 1717, married (first) Susannah Williams and (second) Hopestill Phillips; John, born Nov. 25, 1719, married Ruth Dean; Abigail, born July 16, 1721, married Stephen B——; Sarah, born Sept. 9, 1723, married Micah Pratt.

(III) Ebenezer Paull, born Sept. 21, 1717, married in 1743 Susannah Williams and (second) in 1749 Hopestill Phillips, and died Sept. 23, 1784. Children: By first marriage—Samuel, born July 8, 1745; Susannah, Jan. 16, 1747 (married George Macomber); Mary, Nov. 29, 1748 (died Jan. 8, 1759); by second marriage—Hopestill, July 13, 1750 (married Nathan Briggs); Mary, April 3, 1752 (died April 5, 1763); Ebenezer, March 17, 1754; James, July 4, 1759 (married Jemima Myrick); Esther, July 1, 1762 (married Joseph Briggs); Zenas, Aug. 19, 1764 (died Sept. 25, 1774).

(IV) Ebenezer Paull (2), born March 17, 1754, died March 10, 1835. He was a soldier in the Revolution. He was twice married, first to Hannah Staples and later to Lavinia Tisdale, and by the first union had three children: Zenas, born May 3, 1778; Susannah, born Nov. 10, 1781; and Ahasuerus, born Aug. 17, 1783.

(V) Ahasuerus Paull, born Aug. 17, 1783, died Dec. 3, 1847. He served as a soldier in the war of 1812. He was a farmer by occupation. He married Sarah Paull, who was born May 16, 1786, daughter of Samuel and Desire (Pratt) Paull, and died April 26, 1843. He married for his second wife Lovica Cornings. His children, all born to the first marriage, were as follows: (1) Dyer, born Nov. 8, 1807,

married Patience Parris May 19, 1827, and died July 26, 1845. His children were Dyer Sampson (born April 12, 1828), Eliza Allen (born Sept. 5, 1829), Ebenezer Stephen (born April 25, 1831), Ivis Peckens, Charles Henry, and Hannah Jane (born May 6, 1842). (2) Ahasuerus, born Nov. 19, 1808, died Dec. 4, 1862. On March 4, 1841, he married Hannah Coombes. They had no children. (3) Ebenezer, born June 29, 1810, died Dec. 4, 1862. In 1835 he married Ann Maria Phillips, and they had three children: George Emery, born Oct. 19, 1836; Ann Frances, Oct. 29, 1838; and Sarah Emeline, July 7, 1841. (4) Elbridge Gerry is mentioned below. (5) Samuel, born Feb. 11, 1814, died Dec. 6, 1847. He married Mary Elms. (6) Zenas, born June 7, 1817, died Oct. 25, 1875. In May, 1840, he married Sarah Emeline Andrews, and they had three children: Mary Thomas, born July 8, 1848; Moses T., March 8, 1855; Sarah Emeline, May 16, 1857. (7) Sarah and (8) Keziah, twins, born Dec. 26, 1819, died Oct. 19, 1820. (9) Desire, born Dec. 25, 1820, was married Aug. 15, 1841, to Daniel Staples, and they had seven children, born as follows: Sarah T., Jan. 19, 1844; Emeline T., May 6, 1846; Samuel Paull, July 10, 1848; Mercy Maria, Nov. 6, 1849; Annie N., April 15, 1856; Mary Etta, Aug. 9, 1857; George A., July 12, 1859. (10) Sarah T., born Nov. 3, 1821, died Jan. 11, 1832. (11) James, born Nov. 21, 1822, died Dec. 23, 1826. (12) Sarah Maria, born March 10, 1824, was married March 10, 1845, to William Baker Staples, and they had seven children, born as follows: Sarah Adeline, July 28, 1846; a child, Oct. 16, 1850; William A. Paull, Nov. 8, 1851; Elizabeth Jane, Aug. 15, 1856; Susie Thurston, April 7, 1859; George Otis, May 3, 1860; Frederic M., June 30, 1862. (13) Christopher, born Dec. 26, 1826, died the same day.

(VI) Elbridge Gerry Paull, born Feb. 22, 1812, died July 8, 1886. On April 19, 1835, he married Abigail Parris, who was born Nov. 30, 1814, daughter of Sampson and Patience Parris, and to this marriage came children as follows: Elbridge G., Jr., born April 21, 1836; Mary Elizabeth, Sept. 12, 1838; Patience Louisa, Feb. 13, 1840; Asa Ebenezer, Sept. 29, 1841 (died Nov. 22, 1905); James M., June 29, 1843; George Washington, Feb. 24, 1845; James K., July 20, 1846; Alcander Willis, Feb. 28, 1848 (died Jan. 16, 1873); Lewis Frank, Feb. 11, 1850 (died in 1898). Mr. Paull farmed and ran a saw and gristmill in Freetown.

(VII) ELBRIDGE GERRY PAULL, son of



Elbridge Gerry and Abigail (Parris) Paull, was born April 21, 1836, in Freetown, Mass. After attending the public schools of Freetown until sixteen years of age he began to learn the machinist's and blacksmith's trades in the machine shop of D. F. Strange, with whom he remained for five years and acquired a thorough knowledge of the business. Following this he was for the next two years employed at smithing in the works of the Dean Cotton Machine Company, of Taunton, Mass. From Taunton he went to Somerset, and for seven years was employed in the same capacity at the works of the Mount Hope Iron Company. Accompanied, in 1865, by Cyrus D. Hunt and Russell Hathaway he came to Fairhaven to start the American Tack Company, and was employed in the plant as blacksmith until 1886, when he became superintendent. With this concern and its successor he has since remained. On the merging of the company in 1891 with the Atlas Tack Company, he became superintendent of the concern.

Mr. Paull has since been made general superintendent of all six of the mills of the Atlas Tack Company, three of which are located at Taunton, one in Whitman, one in Plymouth and one in Fairhaven. They were all concentrated in Fairhaven in 1901, and are owned by the H. H. Rogers estate. It goes without saying that Mr. Paull is not only a practical tackmaker and skilled mechanic, but a man of large executive ability and good judgment, requirements in such an important position.

A staunch Republican in his political views, Mr. Paull is not without helpful influence in party affairs. Ever alert and interested in the welfare of his adopted village and its people, he is an active member of the village improvement society and prominent in furthering its ends. He has served his community as a member of the school committee, as assessor and as a member of the sewer commission. He is also a member of George H. Taber Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and of the chapter and council. He is a member of the Unitarian Church at Fairhaven.

On March 28, 1859, Mr. Paull married Nancy M., daughter of Malbon and Mary Richmond (Chace) Hathaway, of Freetown. This union has been blessed by one daughter and two sons, Anne, the daughter, dying Dec. 26, 1864. Norman M., born Jan. 12, 1871, was married Oct. 22, 1900, to Alice Tallman, daughter of Edward G. and Ella (Delano) Tallman, and they have a daughter, Elizabeth Delano, born Aug. 10, 1901. Alton B., born

Sept. 13, 1873, was married Oct. 24, 1907, to Estelle Richmond Delano, daughter of John W. and Estelle Delano, and they have had one daughter, Dorothea Richmond, born Sept. 22, 1908.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN DUNHAM, one of the representative citizens of Brockton, Mass., is a descendant of several of New England's earliest settled families. Mr. Dunham was born Feb. 13, 1831, in Bristol, Maine, at the Pemaquid lighthouse, of which his father was at that time keeper, and he was five years old when his parents removed to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), where he has since resided. He is a descendant of John Dunham, his lineage being as follows:

(I) John Dunham, of Plymouth, weaver, was a freeman of 1633, a deacon, deputy and town officer. He is made by the author of the *Dunham Genealogy* (1907) the John Goodman whose name appears in the published list of passengers of the "Mayflower" in 1620, and who was reported to have been a single man, and who is said to have died during the first winter. In the work alluded to it is said Mr. Dunham was born in the year 1588-89 in the village of Scrooby, in Nottinghamshire, England, and married in Leyden, Holland, Oct. 17, 1619, Abigail Wood; that their son John was born near the time of the departure of the Pilgrims for America, in 1620; that the mother and child were not able and not allowed to accompany him, but that she secretly joined him in Plymouth, etc. Mr. Dunham was chosen a deacon in the church in 1633 under Elder Brewster. He was representative in 1639 and often after that. He died March 2, 1668-69, according to Pope aged about eighty. In speaking of his death *The Plymouth Colonial Records* gave this information of Deacon John Dunham: "He was an approved servant of God and a useful man in his place, being a deacon in the Church of Plymouth." The children of Deacon John and Abigail Dunham, all born in Plymouth except John, who was born in Leyden, Holland, were: John, born in 1620; Abigail, born in 1623; Thomas, born in 1626; Samuel, born in 1628; Hannah, born in 1630; Jonathan, born in 1632; Persis, born in 1635; Joseph, born Nov. 18, 1637; Benjamin, born in 1638; Daniel, born in 1639; and Benajah, born in 1640.

(II) Joseph Dunham, born Nov. 18, 1637, married (first) Nov. 18, 1657, Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel Morton, and (second) Hester Wormall, daughter of Joseph Wormall, of Rowley. His children, born in Plymouth,

were: Eleazer, born in 1658; Mercy, born in 1660; Nathaniel, born in 1665; Micaiah, born about 1680; Joseph, born in 1682; Benaiah, born in 1683; Daniel, born in 1689.

(III) Eleazer Dunham, born in 1658, married in 1682 in Barnstable, Bathsheba Pratt, and their children were: Eleazer, born in 1682; Nathaniel, born in 1685; Mercy, born in 1686; Israel, born in 1689; Elisha, born in 1692; Josiah, born in 1694; Bathsheba, born in 1696; Susanna, born in 1698; and Joshua, born in 1701.

(IV) Israel Dunham, of Plympton, born in 1689, married Joanna, born in 1691, daughter of John Rickard. He was a deacon in the church in Plympton, and moderator in 1764, 1765, 1766 and 1768. His children were: Sylvanus, born in 1714; Cornelius, born in 1716; Ebenezer, born in 1720; Susanna, born in 1721; and James, born in 1723.

(V) Cornelius Dunham, born in 1716, in Plympton, married Patience Barrows. They died, he March 21, 1766, in Abington, Mass., and she Sept. 15, 1807. Their children were: Cornelius, born Sept. 17, 1748, in Carver; George, born in 1753; James, born in 1754; Patience; and Susanna, born in 1756.

(VI) Capt. Cornelius Dunham, born Sept. 17, 1748, in Carver, Mass., died July 15, 1835, at the Pemaquid lighthouse, Bristol, Maine. He was a deep sea sailor, and as master of various vessels visited many of the ports of foreign countries. At one time when he brought his vessel into Boston harbor he anchored where the Quincy Market building now stands, the land where this building is now located being then covered with water. During the Revolutionary war his vessel was captured and he was taken prisoner. After the war, among other relics which he purchased was the sword used in that memorable conflict by Gen. Joseph Warren. During a visit of his vessel to Amsterdam Captain Dunham came into possession of the Dunham family coat of arms, which is still a treasured possession of his grandson, Benjamin F. Dunham. In 1774 Captain Dunham married Lydia Atwood, of Abington, where she died June 8, 1841, and to this union were born children as follows: Ezra, a farmer, who died in Abington, Mass.; Thomas and Isaac, twins, the former of whom died young; and Lydia, who married Dr. Frederick Bartlett, of Plymouth, Massachusetts.

(VII) Isaac Dunham, son of Capt. Cornelius, was born Oct. 11, 1787, in Plymouth, Mass., and in early life followed the sea, serving on coasters and schooners, during which

time he visited many of the foreign ports. During the war of 1812 he served on a privateer. Soon after his marriage he settled in Hartford, Maine, where he was engaged in farming, later removing to Belfast, Maine, where he also followed farming. In 1827, when the Pemaquid lighthouse at Bristol, Maine, was built, he became the first keeper of that light, in which capacity he acted for about nine years. In 1836 he came to North Bridgewater, where he took up farming for about three years, when he became the first keeper of the Nausett lighthouse at Eastham, Mass., in 1839, remaining as keeper of that light for a period of about four years, when he resigned, and for the next four or five years was engaged at the Lowell railroad depot in Boston; during this time he resided at East Cambridge, Mass. Returning to North Bridgewater he again took up farming, at which vocation he was occupied until the Minot's Ledge Light, at Cohasset, Mass., was completed, when he became the first keeper of this lighthouse, which he lighted first Jan. 1, 1850. This lighthouse was off shore some distance and was constructed of iron piping, and from the first Mr. Dunham did not consider it safe, so he resigned his position in the fall of that year, and the following April 16, 1851, during a storm, the lighthouse was completely demolished, the two keepers being lost and their bodies never recovered. Mr. Dunham then returned to North Bridgewater, where he spent the remainder of his days, and where he passed away March 25, 1856. Mr. Dunham was musically inclined, and during the time he lived at Eastham, Mass., was a singer in and leader of the choir of the church, which he attended regularly.

On Oct. 7, 1811, Mr. Dunham married Abigail Cary, who was born in North Bridgewater, the daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Perkins) Cary, and a direct descendant of John Cary, who was the first of the name in this country, coming from England and settling in Duxbury, Mass., in 1639, later becoming one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, of which he was the first town clerk. Mrs. Dunham died in her native town Dec. 25, 1873, aged eighty-three years, the mother of eight children, two of whom died young, the others being as follows: Henry Cornelius, born May 25, 1814, in Hartford, Maine, came in 1839 to North Bridgewater, where he married Lucia Brett; he was a shoe manufacturer in North Bridgewater, where he died. Abigail, born Aug. 31, 1819, married Sidney Eaton, of Chelsea, Mass., and died in North Bridgewater.

Isabella, born April 13, 1822, is the widow of Barnabas Snow, formerly of Eastham, Mass., and later of North Bridgewater, where he was extensively engaged as a builder and where she now resides. Mary Aurelia, born July 11, 1824, married Isaac Brett, of North Bridgewater, where she died. Isaac Atwood, born March 6, 1827, married Augusta L. Packard, of North Bridgewater, where he was a shoe toolmaker and inventor, being the first maker of a shoe edge plane; he died in Brockton Oct. 22, 1896. Benjamin Franklin is mentioned below.

(VIII) Benjamin Franklin Dunham, youngest child of the late Isaac and Abigail (Cary) Dunham, was born Feb. 13, 1831, in Bristol, Maine, and when he was about five years of age his parents removed to North Bridgewater, now Brockton, where he received his schooling in the district schools and at the Adelpian Academy, which was then being conducted by the Loomis Brothers. After leaving school he became engaged in boot and shoe making, first in taking the stock from the factories and making up the product at home, it being returned to the factories ready for the market, as was the custom of the day. Mr. Dunham continued thus until he entered the factory of the late Charles R. Ford, where for several years he was employed in the stitching room, running a stitching machine. He then became foreman of the stitching room in the James Means shoe factory, in which capacity he remained until 1886, in which year he became employed in the factory of the George G. Snow Shoe Company, at skiving, where he has ever since been engaged. Mr. Dunham possesses a mechanical turn of mind, and among the results of his inventive genius is the Dunham Skiver, which he invented, and which he first patented in May, 1891, improving it in July, 1897; it is now universally used in the manufacture of shoes. Mr. Dunham finally sold his interest in this machine to the Amazeen Machine Company.

In political faith Mr. Dunham is a Republican, but being of a home-loving nature and domestic in his habits he has never aspired to public office. He affiliates with the Porter Congregational Church at Brockton, of which his wife was an active member, and as an interested member of the various societies of the church she was active in the work of the same, and also as a teacher in the Sunday school, serving in the latter capacity for a number of years; she took an active interest in the Foreign Missionary Society. Mr. Dun-

ham is fond of music and for several years sang in the choir of the Porter Church.

On May 15, 1854, Mr. Dunham was united in marriage to Ann Maria Packard, who was born Sept. 22, 1833, in the old Augustus Jones house still standing at Prospect and Main streets, daughter of Elbridge Howard and Nancy (Cary) Packard, on both sides belonging to families which have been prominent in the life of the community from Colonial times. Both of Mrs. Dunham's parents died in North Bridgewater, where Mr. Packard was engaged in harnessmaking, having a shop on Main street. Mrs. Dunham was a direct descendant through (VI) Elbridge H. and Nancy (Cary) Packard, (V) Alden and Persis (Howard) Packard, (IV) Simeon and Mary (Perkins) Packard, (III) Zaccheus and Mercy (Alden) Packard, (II) Zaccheus and Sarah (Howard) Packard, of (I) Samuel Packard, who with his wife and child came from Windham, near Hingham, England, in the ship "Diligence," of Ipswich, and first settled in Hingham, Mass., in 1638, whence he removed to the West parish of Bridgewater, where he became one of the first settlers. Mrs. Dunham was also a descendant of various other illustrious ancestors, among them being John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, of the "Mayflower," and she was prominent in the annual reunions of the Cary family.

Mr. and Mrs. Dunham had no children. She died April 21, 1911, in her seventy-eighth year, at the home in Brockton she and Mr. Dunham occupied for twenty-five years, No. 39 Haverhill street. She was a charter member of the Brockton Woman's Club and took a prominent part in its work, was an ardent advocate of temperance and for many years a member of the W. C. T. U., and for many years she belonged to the Y. M. C. A. auxiliary, proving a true friend to the girls who took advantage of its benefits.

**MARSTON.** The Marston family is one of long standing in this Commonwealth, where those of the name have resided since the early settlement of this country, descendants in the main of John Marston, who came from England to this country in 1637, and settled in Salem, Mass. This article is to treat especially of that branch of the family to which belonged the late Zenas Lovell Marston, who was for a number of years engaged in the manufacture of organs in Brockton, and his sons, Arthur B. Marston, who is one of the city's successful and enterprising merchants, and Harry L. Marston, who has long been prominently iden-

tified with the Brockton fire department, of which for several years he has been the efficient chief. The genealogy in chronological order from the first American ancestor follows.

(I) John Marston, of Ormesby, town of Yarmouth, Norfolkshire, England, aged twenty years, came to this country in 1637 in the ship "Rose" of Yarmouth. The American records make him two years older, born in 1615. He settled at Salem. He married Alice, supposed to be Alice Eden, aged twenty-one years then, who came from the same place and in the same ship and at the same date as John did, her age being registered as eighteen. Mr. Marston was a carpenter by trade, and at one time a member of the Society of Friends, and fined for not complying with the rules of the Established Church. He united with the First Church at Salem June 9, 1640, and "was made freeman June 2, 1641." He had granted to him by the town of Salem a lot of land near Royalside, April 10, 1646, also other land later. He died Dec. 19, 1681. He had ten children baptized in the First Church. His children were: John, born Nov. 26, 1641; Ephraim, born Oct. 30, 1643; Manasseh, baptized Sept. 7, 1645; Sarah, baptized March 17, 1647; Benjamin, born Jan. 9, 1650; Hannah, baptized April 17, 1653; Thomas, baptized Feb. 11, 1655; Elizabeth, baptized Aug. 13, 1657 (the last three died young); Abigail, born Dec. 19, 1658; and Mary, born March 22, 1660.

(II) John Marston (2), son of John, born Nov. 26, 1641, in Salem, Mass., married (first) Sept. 5, 1664, Mary Chichester, daughter of James. She died May 25, 1686, aged forty-three years, and he married (second) Sept. 15, 1686, Mary Turner, daughter of Thomas and Mary Gardiner, and widow of Habakkuk Turner. Mr. Marston was chosen deacon of the First Church Oct. 14, 1685. He was a carpenter, and was living in Salem in 1725, at the age of eighty-four years. He was grantor or grantee in sixteen deeds between 1667 and 1725. He had eight children: John, born May 26, 1666, who died in infancy; John (2), born Sept. 2, 1667; Mary, born Nov. 14, 1669; James, born Nov. 28, 1672; Sarah, born Aug. 8, 1675; Manasseh, born Oct. 25, 1677 (the last three likely died young); Elizabeth, born July 10, 1687; and Ruth, born about 1690.

(III) John Marston (3), son of John (2), born Sept. 2, 1667, in Salem, Mass., married about 1690, Susanna, born Jan. 16, 1667, daughter of Thomas and Susanna (Worcester) Stacy. Like his father and grandfather before

him Mr. Marston was a carpenter, and resided in Salem, where he died prior to 1716. His children were: Susanna, baptized in November, 1691; Benjamin, born about 1694; Mary, born May 30, 1697; Sarah, born April 28, 1700; and Margaret, born Jan. 2, 1703.

(IV) Benjamin Marston, son of John (3), born in 1693-94, in Salem, Mass., married April 26, 1716, Lydia Goodspeed, daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia (Crowell) Goodspeed, of Barnstable. He was living in Taunton Dec. 8, 1716, but soon after moved to Barnstable, and settled for life. He built there a gristmill, and also a mill for carding wool and fulling cloth. In later years machinery was added for spinning and weaving, and this pioneer woolen factory became the nucleus of a flourishing village which grew up around it, and was called "Marstons Mills," which is perpetuated as the name of the post office. He died about April, 1769, aged seventy-five or seventy-six years. His will was made Oct. 9, 1765, and proved May 9, 1769, in which document he devised to Benjamin, Jr., the gristmill; to son Nymphas, lands; and to son Prince, the clothier works and tools. His children were: John, born Dec. 25, 1717, who died when young; Patience, born Jan. 1, 1720; Benjamin, born Jan. 2, 1725; Nymphas, born Feb. 12, 1727; Lydia, born in March, 1731; Prince, born March 24, 1735; and John, born Dec. 3, 1738.

(V) Prince Marston, son of Benjamin, born March 24, 1735, in Barnstable, Mass., married July 21, 1757, Sarah, born May 25, 1738, daughter of Kenelon Winslow, of Brewster. Mr. Marston settled on the homestead at Marstons Mills, and succeeded his father in the management of the mills. He lived to advanced years. Four of his sons settled on or near the homestead. His children were: Isaiah, born Aug. 27, 1758; Nymphas, born July 24, 1760; one born in 1762 that died in infancy unnamed; Winslow, born June 1, 1764; John, born April 6, 1766; Benjamin, born Feb. 9, 1768; Lydia, born Feb. 12, 1770; and Prince, born Aug. 29, 1773.

(VI) John Marston, son of Prince, born April 6, 1766, in Barnstable, Mass., married about 1788 Olive Goodspeed, and settled in Barnstable. He lived to be seventy years of age, dying in April, 1836. Their children were: Lydia, born Nov. 12, 1789, who married Zenas Lovell; Arthur B., born Feb. 2, 1797; and Zebdial S., born Nov. 15, 1804.

(VII) Arthur B. Marston, son of John, born Feb. 2, 1797, in Barnstable, Mass., married (first) Jan. 1, 1820, Hannah Jones. She died



in 1827, and he married (second) in 1839 Nancy C. Meigs. He settled at Marstons Mills in Barnstable. His children were: Maria, born July 8, 1821, who married Isaac Young; Zenas L., born Aug. 5, 1823; Arthur, born April 12, 1826 (all born to the first marriage); Olive G., born June 18, 1840, who married Benjamin Jones and (second) Andrew Phinney; and John T., born Sept. 27, 1842.

(VIII) ZENAS LOVELL MARSTON, son of Arthur B., was born Aug. 5, 1823, at Marstons Mills, Barnstable county. As a young man he settled in Chatham, Mass., where for several years he owned and conducted a general store. In November, 1858, he moved to North Bridgewater, now Brockton, where he was engaged in the manufacture of organs, for a number of years being the senior member of the firm of Marston & Chandler. Soon after coming to North Bridgewater he became actively engaged with the volunteer fire department, and for several years was a member of the board of engineers of the department. Mr. Marston attended the South Congregational Church, at Campello, and for a number of years served as its sexton. He passed away in Brockton June 20, 1902, in the seventy-ninth year of his age. As a citizen he held the respect of all who knew him. On Dec. 23, 1847, Mr. Marston married Rhoda C. Young, daughter of Joseph and Bethiah Young, of Chatham, where her father was a large landowner and where her people long resided. Mrs. Marston died in Brockton Feb. 15, 1895, aged sixty-six years. To Mr. and Mrs. Marston were born the following children: Anna B., born June 28, 1850, married George E. Taber, and is now a widow, residing in Brockton; Zenas G., born Feb. 2, 1855, a shoe worker, married Minette Emerson, and resides in Brockton; Arthur B., born March 13, 1857, is mentioned below; Harry L., born March 26, 1862, is mentioned below; Rosie C., born Dec. 12, 1866, is unmarried and residing in Brockton; Carl R., born Jan. 4, 1870, a shoe worker, married Florence Wilbur, of Westdale, and they reside in Brockton.

(IX) ARTHUR B. MARSTON, 3d, son of the late Zenas Lovell, was born March 13, 1857, in Chatham, Mass., and was about one year old when his parents removed to North Bridgewater. In the common and high schools there he acquired his early educational training. When but a mere boy he evinced a desire to be "up and doing" and began to peddle apples and cakes, becoming well known on the streets and in the sections of the town where he displayed his goods. At the age of sixteen years,

on March 17, 1873, he entered the well known clothing and men's furnishings store of Howard & Caldwell, with which firm he has ever since remained. He was admitted to an interest in the business in 1886, and in June, 1910, purchased the business, of which he is now the sole proprietor, although it is still conducted under the old established name of Howard & Caldwell. Mr. Marston was also for a number of years proprietor of the Plymouth County Piano Company, of Brockton, which business was established by him and which he conducted until 1910, when he closed it out. This concern was engaged in the selling of high-grade pianos and other musical instruments. Mr. Marston has also been engaged in the development of real estate in the city, and in 1910 completed the handsome and substantial four-story brick and iron block known as the Marston building and Marston Hall, one of the modern and up-to-date buildings of the city. It is arranged for stores and offices, and the hall, which occupies the second floor, is equipped with a stage 13x24 feet, with dressing rooms on either side; the seating capacity surpasses that of any other public hall in Brockton. For several years he has served as a director of the Campello Coöperative Bank.

Mr. Marston is a member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; and Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton. He was formerly a member of Electric Lodge, No. 204, I. O. O. F., of Brockton, but several years ago transferred to Campello Lodge, No. 227. He belongs to Campello Lodge, No. 30, A. O. U. W.; Garfield Commandery, No. 158, United Order of the Golden Cross; and Damocles Lodge, No. 16, K. of P. For several years he was a member of the Commercial Club. He and his family are active members of the South Congregational Church, of Campello, and for a number of years he has served as chairman of the music committee of the society. In political faith Mr. Marston is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, but has never aspired to public office.

On June 11, 1879, Mr. Marston was united in marriage with Abbie H. Eldredge, daughter of Charles H. and Abigail (Holmes) Eldredge, of Brockton, and this union has been blessed with two children, Ruth Eldredge and Clyde Bradley. Mr. Marston and his family reside in a handsome residence on West Chestnut street, where their many friends always receive a most cordial welcome.

(IX) HARRY LOVELL MARSTON, son of the

late Zenas Lovell, was born March 26, 1862, at Campello, in the town of North Bridgewater. He acquired his educational training in the common schools of his native town, and the Brockton high school, graduating from the latter in 1877. After leaving school he went to work in the shoe factory of Horace Bryant, remaining there for about one year, when he became employed in the Charles W. Copeland shoe factory, at Campello, where he learned upper leather cutting, remaining an employee of this factory for a period of about four years. During the summers for the next four years he was engaged as clerk in the "Pawnee House," at Martha's Vineyard, his winters being devoted to working at shoe-making in various factories in his native town. Like his father, he early became a member of the fire department, and in January, 1886, he became a member of the paid department, being assigned to duty at the Central fire station, in Pleasant street, as a horseman and driver, continuing in that capacity until 1892, in which year he was appointed chief of the Brockton fire department, in which position he has since continued. The fire department of the city has ever had a good reputation for efficiency, and when it is considered how many wooden buildings there are, compactly located, the city has been remarkably fortunate in not having many very serious conflagrations. However, under the efficient management of Chief Marston, the department has been greatly improved, new apparatus obtained, and there are now six engine houses in the active department, sixty men being regularly employed, together with twenty-five "call" men; and the department as a whole is recognized as one of the most proficient and best managed of any city of equal size in the New England States. Chief Marston has been an active member of the department since 1876, when he became a member of Enterprise Engine Company, No. 2, and his long service has thoroughly equipped him with the practical knowledge necessary in fire fighting. Before becoming chief he was an engineman, superintendent of fire alarms and inspector of wires, which latter position he also continues to hold in connection with being chief.

Mr. Marston is an active member of the Masonic fraternity, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., and Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton; and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., of Boston. He also belongs to Brockton Lodge, No. 240, I. O. O. F.; and Montello Lodge, No. 125, K. of P. In political faith he is independent, with

Republican tendencies, while in city affairs he votes for the man he thinks best qualified for the office.

On Nov. 10, 1888, Mr. Marston was married to Mrs. Annie M. (Groton) Carver, daughter of Henderson and Mary Ann (Moody) Groton, of Waldoboro, Maine, and widow of Capt. James Carver, of Searsport, Maine. By her first marriage Mrs. Marston had a daughter, Alice G. Carver, who married Harry C. Howard, of Brockton, treasurer of the George Howard & Sons Co., contractors and builders. Mr. and Mrs. Marston have one daughter, Rosie Marie, at home.

CHARLES WHEELER TILTON, of Brockton, veteran of the Civil war, former representative in the General Court of the State, and an honored and respected citizen of his community, is a descendant of a family of long and honorable standing in New England. Mr. Tilton was born April 6, 1836, in China, Maine, son of Zadok and Tiley P. (Snell) Tilton.

The Tiltons are an ancient family across the water, where the town Tilton, in Leicestershire, England, was in existence prior to the time of William the Conqueror, and in "Domesday Book" are mentioned the town and the family. Some of the Tilton families in this country are said to use the Digby coat of arms, the Digby family of England being, it is said, Tiltons, dropping the Digby De Tilton early in the seventeenth century, using simply the name Digby.

William and John Tilton came to this country as early as 1641, and are said to have been men of education; they were brothers, William being the elder. Both probably for a time were at Lynn, and John is referred to as of Salem, 1641. The latter's wife, or son John's wife, was presented to the court for opposing infant baptism in 1641. She was fined by the church, which, it is said, resulted in part of the congregation who sympathized with her withdrawing, and all moving to Gravesend, Long Island. The books of the town government of Gravesend, kept by John Tilton, are still in existence, and show fine penmanship and ability. From this family, some of whom later removed to Monmouth county, N. J., came the Tiltons of New Jersey, Delaware and Maryland. Washington's first surgeon, Gen. James Tilton, was of the Delaware family. The tradition of the Brockton Tilton family is that their forefather, John Tilton, lived for a time at Chilmark, Dukes Co., Mass.; that he married, had a family and

later removed to the State of Maine, a doubt being as to whether he was not born in New Jersey; and that his wife was a Tilton of Martha's Vineyard. The vital records of the town of Chilmark show the Tiltons there as early as the beginning of the eighteenth century, the record of the family of John and Sarah Tilton being: Sirano, born Dec. 10, 1700; Thomas, born in 1702; John, born March 24, 1705-06; Joseph, born Dec. 13, 1710; Sarah, born Aug. 25, 1717; and Samuel, born Jan. 17, 1723-24.

John Tilton married (first) Aug. 30, 1738, Sarah Gibbs, and (second) March 11, 1787, Bethiah Tilton, and among his children were Zadok, Gibbs, and several daughters.

Gibbs Tilton, grandfather of Charles Wheeler Tilton, was born at Chilmark, Mass., and died at Unity, Maine, aged ninety-three years. He was a carpenter by trade, and when about eighteen years of age removed to Albion, Maine, and there followed farming in connection with contracting and building. He married Huldah Chase, born Feb. 10, 1777, at Gorham, Maine, who died at Chelsea, Maine, at the age of ninety-six years, and whose father, Stephen Chase, was one of the early settlers of Maine; her mother lived to the remarkable age of 106 years. The children of Gibbs and Huldah (Chase) Tilton who outlived infancy, and several of whom lived to be nearly one hundred years old, were as follows: Stephen (born Dec. 12, 1802, in Vassalboro, Maine, died at Unity, Maine, March 27, 1898), Bethiah, Jane, Zadok, Hannah and Hezekiah (who became a Methodist minister).

Zadok Tilton, son of Gibbs, was born in Albion, Maine, and died in Troy, Maine, about 1870, on his sixty-fifth birthday. He was engaged in farming, and was also a carpenter. He was one of the original Abolitionists, and a staunch supporter of the cause. Originally he belonged to the Society of Friends, but later became a Methodist preacher. He married Tiley (or Silence) Perry Snell, daughter of Zebedee and Hannah (Ames) Snell, of China, Maine, formerly of North Bridgewater, Mass., she being a direct descendant in the fourth generation of Deacon Zachariah Snell, who was one of the early settlers of the North parish of Bridgewater. Mrs. Tilton died at Troy, Maine, the mother of the following children: John Warren, who died aged eleven years; Levina S., who married James B. Ames, of North Bridgewater, where she died in 1857; Eunice Albina, who married Albert F. Landers, and is now a widow, residing at Chilmark, Mass.; Charles W., mentioned below;

Hubert P., who married Adeline Crawford, and died in Albion, Maine; George Edwin, a member of the 7th Maine Volunteers in the Civil war, who died in the service, unmarried; Byron P., a member of the 4th Maine Volunteers, who was wounded at the battle of Fredericksburg, being crippled thereby for life, and who died at Albion, Maine, in April, 1908 (he married Elizabeth Snell, of China, Maine); Horace A., a retired contractor, residing at Tisbury, Mass., who married Eunice Tilton, of Chilmark; and Abbie P., who married J. Albert Jenkins, and resides in Winslow, Maine.

Charles Wheeler Tilton, son of Zadok and Tiley P. (Snell) Tilton, was born April 6, 1836, in China, Maine, and acquired his education in the district schools of Troy, Maine, whither his parents removed when he was about seven years of age. Until he was eighteen years of age he attended school in the winter months, and in summers was occupied in assisting with the work on the home farm. In 1854 he came to North Bridgewater, now Brockton, and for about two years was engaged in driving an express wagon for his brother-in-law, James B. Ames, who was then conducting an express business between Boston and North Bridgewater, Mr. Tilton having charge of the collections and deliveries in the latter town. He then took up shoemaking, and after working in the factory of Bela B. Brown for several months entered the employ of the late Eliphalet L. Thayer, who was extensively engaged in manufacturing shoes, and for about seventeen years Mr. Tilton was foreman of the finishing room. After working for Jones & Packard for about three years he entered the employ of Lilly, Brackett & Co., remaining in their employ for a period of seventeen years. After following the work of finishing shoes for over forty years Mr. Tilton became foreman of the cutting department of the Brockton Welting Company, one of the flourishing industrial establishments of Brockton, whose business was established by his sons, he having been in the employ of the latter concern since September, 1897, having under his charge about forty hands.

In response to the call of Abraham Lincoln for volunteers during the Civil war, Mr. Tilton offered his services to his country, enlisting in September, 1862, in Company K, 43d Mass. Vol. Inf., at North Bridgewater, and he was mustered into service Sept. 16, 1862, serving with his regiment and participating in several of the leading battles of the war, among them the engagements at Kinston, Whitehall and Goldsboro, until July, 1863, when he was

mustered out of service at Readville, Mass. During a part of the time he was a member of the 43d Pioneer Corps. Mr. Tilton is an active member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., which he served several years as chaplain. Mr. Tilton and his wife are members of the First Congregational Church of Brockton, Mr. Tilton having served for a number of years as a member of the parish committee, and was also a member of the committee having in charge the building of the present handsome church edifice.

In political faith Mr. Tilton is a supporter of the principles of the Republican party, having voted that party's ticket for President and governor since reaching his majority with but one exception, and that when he voted the Prohibition ticket. Mr. Tilton has been active in the affairs of his town and city, and has held various offices of trust and honor. In 1881 he was inspector of elections, in 1883, 1884 and 1885 was a member of the common council, and in 1886 a member of the board of aldermen, serving in these bodies as a representative of Ward One. For nine years he was a member of the board of registration. In 1896, 1897 and 1898 he represented the double district of Brockton, comprising Wards One, Two and Five, in the General Court, and during the first year of that service was a member of the committee on Counties, and the last two years a member of the committee on Prisons, during which time he visited nearly every jail and prison in the State.

On Jan. 20, 1858, Mr. Tilton was married to Lydiaette Thayer, who was born Sept. 15, 1837, daughter of Eliphalet and Lydia (Stone) Thayer, of North Bridgewater, and a member of one of North Bridgewater's prominent old families, she being a direct descendant in the eighth generation from Richard Thayer, who came from England to this country in 1640, and settled at Braintree, Mass. To Mr. and Mrs. Tilton have been born four sons, as follows: George Lafayette, born June 2, 1859, who is foreman in the finishing department of Thompson Brothers' shoe factory, at Brockton, married Josephine Hall, and has a daughter, Bertha Marion; Rufus Elmer, born March 16, 1860, secretary and treasurer of the Brockton Welting Company, of which he was one of the founders, married Mary Davis, of Brockton, and has a son, Rufus Elmer, Jr.; Edward Ellsworth, born July 13, 1861, president of the Brockton Welting Company, of which he was one of the founders, married Ella Clifford, of Brockton, and has a son, Arthur Byron; and Charles Herman, born Dec.

31, 1866, foreman of the finishing department of the Bion F. Reynolds shoe factory, married Nettie Reed, of Brockton, and has three children, Ardis Louise, Stanley Reed and Marion Lydiaette.

AUGUSTUS FRANKLIN PERRY, late of Fairhaven, Mass., was a native of the city of New Bedford, born Feb. 17, 1838. He was the only child born to the union of Franklin and Caroline (Bryant) Perry.

The Perry family of which Mr. Perry was a descendant is one of the best known families in New England. Its founder in America was Edward Perry, who was a native of England, born in Devonshire about 1630, and was one of the earliest members of the Society of Friends. He came to New England, locating at Sandwich, in Barnstable county, Mass., where he married in 1653 Mary Freeman, daughter of Edmund Freeman, who was lieutenant governor of the Colony. Mr. Perry was a prominent speaker in the Society of Friends and was an earnest defender of its doctrines. From Edward Perry through his sons Samuel and Benjamin spring the Rhode Island Perrys. Commodore Matthew G. Perry and Oliver Hazard Perry descending from Benjamin.

Samuel Perry, son of Edward, married in 1689 Esther Taber, and for his second wife married Sarah Leonard. Their son,

Ebenezer Perry, married Abigail Fessenden, and for his second wife married, in 1750, Abigail Hammond.

Samuel Perry, son of Ebenezer and Abigail (Fessenden) Perry, was born June 27, 1731, in Sandwich, Mass., and became a well-known physician of that place, and later of New Bedford. His home was on the east side of the Acushnet road, near the village of Acushnet. He spent the remainder of his life in the town of New Bedford, following his profession. He died April 15, 1805, in the seventy-fourth year of his age. Dr. Perry married April 14, 1754, Susanna Swift, born Nov. 14, 1734, daughter of Jireh Swift, and she died June 8, 1806, in her seventy-second year. They became the parents of several children, among whom were Dr. Ebenezer, who was a distinguished physician of New Bedford, and Dr. Samuel.

Dr. Samuel Perry, son of Dr. Samuel and Susanna (Swift) Perry, born in 1763, took up the study of medicine, which he followed in New Bedford, becoming a well-known practitioner. He died Oct. 26, 1820, aged fifty-seven years. In 1793 he married Sylvia Clapp,



of Rochester, Mass., who died April 15, 1815, aged forty-four years. His second marriage, March 18, 1816, was to Susan C. Ingraham. His children were born as follows: Samuel, April 25, 1796 (died at Havana, Cuba, May 7, 1821); Thadeus, Aug. 29, 1798; Franklin, April 11, 1802; Sylvia C., Feb. 29, 1804; Harriet, Feb. 6, 1806; Augustus, June 30, 1808; (and by the second marriage) Leonard, Feb. 23, 1817 (lost at sea in 1826); George Ingraham, Dec. 19, 1818 (died May 17, 1842); Duncan Ingraham, Sept. 3, 1820 (died March 4, 1885).

Franklin Perry, son of Dr. Samuel and Sylvia (Clapp) Perry, born at New Bedford April 11, 1802, made his home in New Bedford, where he was educated and where he became engaged in the mercantile business, being a member of the firm of Bryant & Perry. He died in California while in the prime of life, March 6, 1853. His wife, Caroline (Bryant), born in New Bedford, daughter of Gamaliel Bryant, Jr., died Dec. 6, 1893. They had one child, Augustus Franklin.

Augustus Franklin Perry, only child of Franklin Perry, obtained his education in the public and high schools of New Bedford. At the age of fifteen he lost his father by death, and in 1857 he went to Boston, and became a bookkeeper for the firm of Almy, Patterson & Co. Later he was connected with the firm of O. G. Kimball, of Boston, for many years. Mr. Perry made his home in Fairhaven, at the old Terry homestead on Middle street, where he had been in the habit of spending his summers, he and his wife sojourning in California and Florida during the winter seasons. They were in California at the time of the earthquake, 1906. Mr. Perry died Sept. 12, 1910, while on a visit to Hartland, Vt., with his wife. He was laid to rest in Oak Grove cemetery, New Bedford. A man highly respected by all who knew him, he was faithful to his obligations in every relation of life and deserved the esteem in which he was held. He took a deep interest in the Perry family history, to which he gave much time and attention.

On Nov. 21, 1867, in Fairhaven, Mr. Perry married Susan Burt Terry, daughter of Isaiah Franklin Terry. They had no children. Mrs. Perry makes her home at the Terry homestead in Fairhaven.

The Bryant family, to which the late Augustus Franklin Perry was related on the maternal side, is of old and well-known Massachusetts stock.

(I) Stephen Bryant came from England and

was at Plymouth as early as 1638. He was among those at Duxbury able to bear arms in 1643. He married Abigail, daughter of John Shaw, and their children were: John, born April 7, 1650; Abigail; Mary, born May 29, 1654; Stephen, born Feb. 2, 1658; Sarah, born Nov. 28, 1659; Lydia, born Oct. 23, 1662; and Elizabeth, born Oct. 17, 1665.

(II) Stephen Bryant (2), son of Stephen, born Feb. 2, 1658, married Mehetabel, and their children were: Stephen, David, William, Hannah, Ichabod and Timothy.

(III) Ichabod Bryant, son of Stephen (2), born probably in what is now Middleboro, Mass., married Ruth Staples. He removed to the North Parish of Bridgewater during the early settlement of the place. He died Nov. 22, 1759. His widow died March 27, 1777, aged seventy-five years. Their children were: Philip, Nathan, Seth, Job, Gamaliel, Phebe, Ruth, Sarah, Anna and Prudence.

(IV) Gamaliel Bryant, son of Ichabod, born in what is now Brockton (then Bridgewater), settled in New Bedford. He married Deborah Swift.

(V) Gamaliel Bryant, Jr., son of Gamaliel and Deborah (Swift), was born at New Bedford, where he engaged in the mercantile business, and there died. He married Mary Potter, and they had children as follows: Eliza, Lois, Mary, Oliver, Frederick, Harriet, Lydia, Caroline (who married Franklin Perry, and died Dec. 6, 1893); Charlotte, Jane, Phebe Hussey (who was the second wife of Capt. Isaiah F. Terry, of Fairhaven) and Sophia.

ISAIAH F. TERRY (deceased), who during his life was a well-known citizen of Fairhaven, Bristol Co., Mass., was a descendant of one of the first families of Freetown. The founder of this branch of the Terry family was (I) Lieut. Thomas Terry, who was supposed to have been a native of England and came to the New World in the early part of the seventeenth century, settling at Braintree, Mass. Later he located at Block Island, and was made a freeman of that town in 1664. He was deputy to the General Court in 1665. He was foremost in obtaining a town charter for Block Island in 1672. He removed from Block Island to Freetown, Mass., locating on Bryant's Neck, purchasing land of John Bryant, of Taunton, buying parts of the 17th lot June 16, 1683, and in 1690. He was one of the first board of selectmen of Freetown, elected June 2, 1685, and was reelected in 1686, serving until 1690. He was commissioned lieutenant June 4, 1686; was representative to

the General Court, 1689; and about that time was one of the largest taxpayers in Freetown. His wife Ann, whose maiden name was probably Williams, died in 1704. His death occurred in 1702. Children: Thomas, John and Benjamin.

(II) Benjamin Terry, son of Lieut. Thomas, married Margaret.

(III) Benjamin Terry (2), son of Benjamin and Margaret, born in Fairhaven, married Dec. 15, 1741, Joanna Pope. They lived in Dartmouth. Their children were born as follows: Sarah, Nov. 17, 1743; Deborah, April 1, 1745; Thomas, Dec. 19, 1748; Benjamin, March 12, 1750; Joanna, March 20, 1753; Patience, Nov. 17, 1755.

(IV) Benjamin Terry (3), son of Benjamin (2), was born in the town of Dartmouth, Mass., March 12, 1750, and married (intentions published Dec. 17, 1773) Mary Eldredge, born March 24, 1753, in Fairhaven, daughter of Isaiah and Sarah (Delano) Eldredge. She died July 12, 1841, and Mr. Terry died April 29, 1817. Children: Elias, Phineas, Isaiah, Sanford, Benjamin, Joanna, Sarah, Ruby and Mary.

(V) Elias Terry, son of Benjamin (3), married Elizabeth Stevens, of Fairhaven, where he made his home and where he died. He was a seafaring man and commanded merchant vessels. Their children were: Alfred, who died young; Harriet, who died young; Isaiah F.; Deborah, who married Philip Nye, of Fairhaven; John, who married Sarah Eldredge, of Fairhaven; and Elizabeth, who married Francis H. Stoddard.

(VI) Isaiah Franklin Terry, son of Capt. Elias, born in the town of Fairhaven Dec. 15, 1805, attended the local school and Hawes Academy. His father dying while he was still in his teens, Mr. Terry early started out to make his own way. Going to New York, he entered the employ of Hicks, Jenkins & Co., ship merchants of that city, with whom he spent many years, returning eventually to the home of his boyhood, where he was employed by Ezekiel R. Sawin, who was engaged in the ship supply business in Fairhaven, Union Wharf. He remained with Mr. Sawin for several years, when he became engaged in business for himself, as ship agent and insurance adjuster, which work he continued a number of years. Later he formed a partnership with his brother-in-law, Francis H. Stoddard, under the firm name of Terry & Stoddard. They became quite extensively engaged in the oil business. The buildings they erected and occupied were bought later by the New Bedford & Fair-

haven Street Railway Company and used for storing cars. After the firm dissolved partnership Mr. Terry lived retired. During the gold fever excitement of 1849 he fitted up one of his ships and sent it to San Francisco with a large number of passengers and considerable freight. He was a man of enterprise and progressive ideas, and was for a long number of years identified with the whaling industry of Fairhaven and New Bedford. He took much pride in his native town (Fairhaven), and did much to build up its financial institutions. He was one of the incorporators and first directors of the Fairhaven National Bank, which position he held for eighteen years. He also assisted in establishing the Fairhaven Savings Bank and served as trustee thereof from 1832 to 1879—a period of forty-seven years; for sixteen years he was the president of the bank. He was one of the stockholders of the Fairhaven Branch Railroad Company and served on the board of directors from the beginning until the road was sold. He died at the Terry homestead, on Middle street, Fairhaven, Dec. 20, 1896, of pneumonia, at the ripe age of ninety-one years, and was laid to rest in Riverside cemetery, Fairhaven. A man well known and highly respected for his honorable life and integrity, he was a good citizen and devoted to his family.

On May 29, 1832, Mr. Terry married in Fairhaven Caroline Coleman Jenney, daughter of Levi and Susannah (Proctor) Jenney. She was born May 25, 1812, died Feb. 6, 1851, and is buried in Riverside cemetery, Fairhaven. Children: Loretta Hitchcock, born Nov. 13, 1833, died Jan. 25, 1835; Franklin, born Nov. 6, 1835, resides in Philadelphia; Atkins Adams, born March 12, 1838, died July 29, 1841; Susan Burt, born July 31, 1840, married Nov. 21, 1867, Augustus Franklin Perry; Joseph Tripp, born Jan. 24, 1843, resides in San Francisco, Cal.; Bernard Jenney, born March 25, 1845, was lost at sea, March 12, 1862; Horatio Proctor, born Sept. 5, 1847, resides in San Francisco; John Coleman, born Feb. 17, 1850, died in San Francisco, Cal., Feb. 11, 1908. Mr. Terry married for his second wife, March 31, 1853, Phebe Hussey Bryant, daughter of Gamaliel, Jr., and Mary (Potter) Bryant. They had no children. She died in Fairhaven and is buried in Riverside cemetery.

The Jenney family, of which Mrs. Caroline Coleman (Jenney) Terry was a descendant, is an old and well-known family of New England. The name was spelled Jenne as far down as the days of the Revolutionary war.

(I) John Jenney, brewer, the first American ancestor and progenitor of these Jenneys, was a resident of Norwich, England. He went early to Holland, and at Leyden, Nov. 1, 1614, married Sarah Carey, of Monkston, England, and lived afterward at Rotterdam. He and his wife with their three children came in the "James," arriving in August, 1623. The "James" was a little vessel of forty-four tons burden, built for the Pilgrims of Leyden, and it arrived at the same time as the "Ann." Mr. Jenney was a highly respected and useful citizen of Plymouth and a man of considerable substance; was assistant—one of the governor's council—in 1637 and 1639, and representative in 1641. He died in 1644, his wife surviving. The children of John and Sarah were: Samuel, Abigail, Sarah (came with parents to New England), Susanna and John. The father and son Samuel were in the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. Of these children Samuel married Ann Lettice, daughter of Thomas and Ann; Abigail married Henry Wood; Sarah married Thomas Pope; John also married. The mother became one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth and here they removed and were among the earliest settlers of the new territory and here became a numerous and prominent family, and were among the largest land holders, deriving this interest from the mother's purchase. The family were neighbors and friends of the Spooners, and both families were closely connected by frequent intermarriages. The Thomas Pope referred to as marrying into the Jenney family was a very prominent and useful citizen of Plymouth, to which he came as early as 1631. He was almost continuously in official position. He removed to Dartmouth about 1670.

Settlements were made on the site of Fairhaven village coincident with those of New Bedford, and shared to some extent in the early whale fishery and other industries of the latter place. Lettice, Samuel and Mark Jenne were early settlers here. One John Jenney gave the ground for the new meetinghouse which replaced that of the old Congregational Society in the old parish of Dartmouth located at the head of the Acushnet and was built in 1708-09. One Benjamin Jenney was one of the early whaling captains of Oxford village and Fairhaven, where that industry was engaged in as early as 1760. In Acushnet is located one of the earliest burial places in Bristol county, where rest the remains of many of the earliest settlers of old Dartmouth, and upon land given by John Jenney. On the incorporation of New Bedford in 1787 one

Henry Jenney was chosen one of the fence viewers. Levi Jenney was elected town clerk of Fairhaven in 1816, and he and Reuben Jenney had in 1798 been identified with the movement of building the academy between Oxford and Fairhaven.

The name was perpetuated through (II) Samuel Jenney, who removed early to Dartmouth. He married Ann Lettice, daughter of Thomas and Ann, and their children were: Samuel, Mark, John, Sarah, Ruth and Lettice.

(III) Lettice Jenne, son of Samuel, died in 1734. He married Desire, who died Jan. 2, 1773, aged ninety-five years.

(IV) Cornelius Jenne, born Nov. 3, 1697, died Oct. 12, 1774. His wife, Elizabeth, died Oct. 12, 1743, aged forty-six, and is buried in Acushnet cemetery. They were the parents of seven children.

(V) Cornelius Jenne (2), son of Cornelius and Elizabeth, married Nov. 28, 1745, Eleanor Young, of Chatham. Children: Jethro, Levi, Benjamin, Cornelius, Timothy, Ichabod, Henry, Jabez, Jebezel and Rebecca.

(VI) Levi Jenne, son of Cornelius (2), was born in the town of Dartmouth and there grew to manhood. He was engaged in a seafaring life, being a commander of vessels. During the Revolutionary war he enlisted, becoming a private in Lieut. Nathaniel Pope's company, later commanded by Lieut. Joseph Damon, Col. John Hathaway's (2d Bristol County) regiment; enlisted Aug. 3, 1780, discharged Aug. 9, 1780; served six days, on alarm at Rhode Island. Capt. Levi Jenne died Oct. 11, 1806. He was married May 19, 1775, by Rev. Samuel West, to Mary (Molly) Blossom, born March 2, 1758, daughter of Benjamin and Bathsheba (Percival) Blossom. She died Oct. 25, 1807, in Fairhaven, Mass. Children: Bathsheba, born Aug. 15, 1776; Levi, Feb. 26, 1778; Joseph, Feb. 22, 1780; Elisha, March 15, 1783 (drowned Jan. 12, 1801); Molly, Dec. 14, 1784; Isaac, April 29, 1787; Ansel, Feb. 17, 1789; Stephen, July 31, 1791; Betsey, July 25, 1793; a son, April 3, 1797 (died April 20, 1797); Benard, Feb. 14, 1799.

(VII) Levi Jenney, Jr., son of Levi Jenne, born in what is now the town of Fairhaven Feb. 26, 1778, made his home all his life in his native town and was quite prominent in local affairs. He served as town clerk in 1816 and 1817; was selectman of the town in 1832-33; and was quite active in financial affairs, being officially connected with the Fairhaven Institute for Savings. He died in Fairhaven Feb. 16, 1849, and is buried in Riverside

cemetery, Fairhaven. On Oct. 12, 1800, Mr. Jenney married Susannah Proctor, born Dec. 23, 1781, daughter of Samuel and Susanna (Alden) Proctor; she died Sept. 15, 1865, and is buried in Riverside cemetery. Their daughter, Caroline Coleman Jenney, born in Fairhaven, married May 29, 1832, Isaiah Franklin Terry, of Fairhaven, and died Feb. 6, 1851.

Mrs. Terry on her mother's side descended from John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden. Her grandfather, Samuel Proctor, Jr., was a native of New Bedford, son of Samuel and Elizabeth Proctor, the former a ship owner and merchant of New Bedford. He died Feb. 16, 1801, and is buried at Acushnet. His wife Elizabeth died Aug. 17, 1780, aged forty-nine. This Samuel was a soldier in the war of the Revolution, a private in Capt. Henry Jenne's company, Col. John Hathaway's (2d Bristol County) regiment, entered the service Aug. 2, 1780, discharged Aug. 8, 1780; served six days, at Rhode Island, on alarm; roll certified at Dartmouth.

Samuel Proctor, known as Samuel Proctor, Jr., son of Samuel and Elizabeth Proctor, was quite a prominent ship owner and merchant in New Bedford. He died April 25, 1797. He was a soldier in the war of the Revolution. His wife, Susanna Alden, born Aug. 29, 1745, daughter of John and Lydia (Lazell) Alden, was a direct descendant of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, of the "Mayflower," through Joseph Alden and his wife Mary (Simmons); John Alden and his wife Hannah (White), and John Alden (3) and his wife Lydia (Lazell), daughter of Simon Lazell. Susannah Proctor, daughter of Samuel and Susanna (Alden) Proctor, married Levi Jenney.

GEORGE ADAMS PACKARD, who died in Brockton July 31, 1907, was an honored and respected citizen of the community in which his long and useful life had been spent, and he was a worthy descendant of one of the oldest settled families of North Bridgewater (which has since become the thriving city of Brockton), being of the seventh generation of the family in America.

(I) Samuel Packard, the progenitor of the family in the New World, came with his wife and child from Windham, near Hingham, England, in the ship "Diligence" of Ipswich, in 1638, and settled at Hingham, Mass., where he became proprietor that year. He later removed to the West parish of Bridgewater, in which town he was constable in 1664, and was licensed to keep a tavern in 1670. His will was probated March 3, 1684-85, from which it

appears that the Christian name of his wife was Elizabeth. His children were: Elizabeth, Samuel, Zaccheus, Thomas, John, Nathaniel, Mary, Hannah, Israel, Jael, Deborah and Deliverance.

(II) Zaccheus Packard, son of Samuel, married Sarah Howard, daughter of John Howard, and their children were: Israel, Sarah, Jonathan, David, Solomon, James, Zaccheus, Jr., John and Abiel. The last six sons all settled in the North parish of Bridgewater. The father died Aug. 3, 1723.

(III) David Packard, son of Zaccheus, was born Feb. 11, 1687, and died Nov. 3, 1755. On Dec. 17, 1712, he married Hannah Ames, daughter of John Ames. She died Jan. 10, 1767, in North Bridgewater. David Packard was one of the early settlers of North Bridgewater. His children were David, William, Hannah, Isaac, Mary, Ebenezer, Abiah, Mehitabel and Jane.

(IV) William Packard, son of David, was born Nov. 14, 1715, and died Oct. 28, 1805. On Sept. 16, 1740, he married Sarah Richards, daughter of Benjamin Richards, and she died Jan. 4, 1806. Their children were: Amy, Hannah, William, Jr., Lemuel, Sarah, Sylvanus, Keziah and Matilda.

(V) Capt. Lemuel Packard, son of William, was born June 9, 1747, and died Nov. 7, 1822. He was a captain in the militia, and also served as justice of the peace. In 1774 he married Sarah Hunt, daughter of Micah Hunt, of Abington, and their children were: Lemuel, Sally, Micah, John, Arza, David, Sylvanus, Martin, Orren, Ozen and Isaac. The wife and mother died March 11, 1825.

(VI) Isaac Packard, youngest child of Capt. Lemuel, was born March 13, 1796, in North Bridgewater. He was a clock manufacturer and trader, and was also engaged in farming. He served in the war of 1812, as a private in Capt. Nehemiah Lincoln's company, under the command of Lieut. Col. Caleb Howard, stationed at Plymouth, Mass. He was musically inclined, and for a number of years sang in the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church, of which he was an active and faithful member. He died April 8, 1837, at Brockton Heights. On March 11, 1821, he married Sally Packard, daughter of Lemuel Packard, and their children were: Isaac Austin, born Dec. 21, 1822, who married Olive L. Snow, and died at Lynn, Mass., Oct. 14, 1848; George Adams, born Sept. 1, 1827, mentioned below; and Julia Elizabeth, born June 10, 1831, who married Rev. Henry Baylies, a Methodist min-



ister, of Bristol, R. I., where she died Dec. 10, 1859.

(VII) George Adams Packard, son of Isaac and Sally (Packard) Packard, was born Sept. 1, 1827, in North Bridgewater, in that part of the town known as Brockton Heights, in the same house where he had always resided and where he died July 31, 1907. He attended a school for children which was carried on in the old Colonel Southworth home, which at that time stood on Main street on the present site of the Home National bank. At the age of sixteen he went to live with his uncle Alden Packard, at Wilbraham, Mass., where he remained a few years, during which time he attended an academy at that place. Returning to North Bridgewater he became employed in the cabinet shop which was located where now is the Hancock engine house on Pearl street, and after remaining there for a time became employed by Howard & Clark at cabinet-making. He eventually engaged in the making of shoes, which was carried on to some extent in his section, and a fire destroying the shoe shop in which he and his neighbors were employed, in the early fifties, Mr. Packard was induced to set up business on his own account, thus becoming one of the early shoe manufacturers in what is now the prosperous city of Brockton. He employed about forty hands, and turned out many pairs of the old-fashioned brogans. After conducting this business for some years he engaged in the grocery business, establishing himself at the corner of Pleasant and Pearl streets, and he conducted that business some years in the same building in which he was engaged in manufacturing shoes. Here Mr. Packard carried on business successfully for a number of years, and was also postmaster for that section of the town. For several years prior to his retirement his son Henry F. Packard was associated with him in business, and in 1873 the business was sold to J. J. Whipple & Co. After his retirement from the grocery business he engaged at clerking in the coal and wood yard of the late Daniel Hayward, finally retiring from all business cares and spending his last years in ease and comfort.

Joining the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church in 1871, Mr. Packard continued an active member of the church until his death, ill health, however, for a few years prior to his death preventing his regular attendance at divine service and compelling him to be content with the North district class meetings which were often held in his home. He was also a member of the Y. M. C. A., and very

much interested in its work. Like his father he was musically inclined, and for a number of years was leader of the choir of the church, which he also served as steward.

In politics Mr. Packard was a staunch Republican, and was a member of the first city council in 1882 from Ward Seven, and his witty and timely speeches were a feature of the sessions. He was an honorary member of the Hancock Veteran Firemen's Association; and was a charter member of Harrison Lodge, No. 248, I. O. G. T., in which he was very much interested, it being his custom for many years to give the welcoming speech at the anniversary celebrations of the order.

Mr. Packard was twice married. On May 30, 1847, he married Elizabeth Ann Carr, who was born June 19, 1828, daughter of Simeon and Anna (Reynolds) Carr, of North Bridgewater, and granddaughter of William and Rhoda (French) Carr, of Stoughton, Mass. To Mr. and Mrs. Packard were born the following children: (1) George Prescott, born March 8, 1849, married (first) Mary Tyler, by whom he had two children, Ida and Lester, and (second) Mrs. Lavina Goodwin; he is a farmer and resides in Brockton. (2) Florence Cary, born Nov. 20, 1851, married Charles E. Willis, of Brockton, where she died Sept. 28, 1878. (3) Henry Franklin, born Dec. 20, 1853, is engaged in the grocery business as a member of the firm of Pierce & Packard; he married Louise Monk, of Brockton, and they have two children, Albert Francis and Warren Henry. (4) Julia Thomas, born April 18, 1856, married Rev. R. E. Buckley, of Abington, Ill., a presiding elder of the Methodist Church, and they have two children, Lena and Harold. (5) Charles Wesley, born May 4, 1859, is a clerk for Pierce & Packard, at Brockton; he married Luella Randall, of Easton, and has two children, Mary and Mildred. (6) Clifford Anderson, born July 31, 1864, is employed in the George E. Keith Company's shoe factory; he married Cora Clark, of Brockton. (7) Annie Frances, born July 8, 1866, married Clarence E. Anglim, a shoemaker at Brockton, and they have five children, Alice, Edwin, Mabel, Harold and Marian. (8) Herbert W., born Jan. 2, 1870, is a shoemaker at Brockton; he married Josephine Bartlett, of Brockton, and they have a daughter, Emma Holmes. The mother of these children died March 13, 1874, in her forty-sixth year. Mr. Packard married (second) Oct. 18, 1875, Sarah Frances Sawin, daughter of Daniel A. and Sarah (Mann) Sawin, of Randolph, who survives him, residing at the old homestead at the

corner of Pleasant and North Pearl streets, Brockton Heights.

**LUCAS WALES ALDEN.** On the other side of the water, in southern England, the Aldens were of the better class of yeomanry, some gentlemen. The name occurs in Norway spelled Auldin or Auldine. One of the minor castles on the Rhine is the property of a family of Van Aldens, and the name is not uncommon in Germany; while here in this country the name is one ancient and historic since the coming to New England in 1620 of the youthful cooper, John Alden, who was destined to become the magistrate of Plymouth Colony, and the incident of whose courtship has been immortalized in one of Longfellow's longer poems, and who, although the youngest of the Pilgrims, became one of the most prominent and influential members of the Colony. This article, however, is to deal with a branch of the Alden family—descendants of the Pilgrim John through his son Joseph Alden—who were among the first settlers of the ancient town of Bridgewater, in which community they have since resided, and which has in the person of the present Lucas Wales Alden, of Brockton, a worthy representative. The genealogy of this branch of the family follows, the generations being given in chronological order.

(I) Hon. John Alden, born in 1599, a cooper by trade, joined the Pilgrims at Southampton, England, where the "Mayflower" victualled, and came with them to Plymouth, Mass., in 1620, and is said to have been the first person that landed on Plymouth Rock. He lived at Plymouth a few years, and then removed to Duxbury, on a farm that is now in the possession of his descendants. He was the youngest of those who signed the immortal compact of civil government in the cabin of the "Mayflower" at Provincetown, Nov. 15, 1620. He was a man of great integrity and worth, and was held in the highest esteem by the men of that time, and filled many offices of honor and responsibility with great credit. He was for many years one of the governor's assistants, and otherwise much employed and greatly distinguished in the Colony. When he landed on these shores he was a single man, but in 1621 he married Priscilla Mullins, daughter of William Mullins, his marriage being the second or third in the Colony. Tradition says that Priscilla was eighteen years old when she landed, and was noted for her dainty cooking, as well as for the beauty of her dark hair and dark eyes. He died at Duxbury, Sept. 12,

1687, the last survivor of the signers of the compact. To John and Priscilla Alden were born eight children, as follows: John, Jr., Joseph, David, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Sarah, Ruth and Mary.

(II) Joseph Alden, son of Hon. John, became one of the early settlers of the ancient town of Bridgewater, in 1654, and throughout the Bridgewaters his posterity are still numerous. He married Mary Simmons, daughter of Moses Simmons, who was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater, and their children were: Isaac, who married Mehitable Allen; Joseph, who married Hannah Dunham; John, who married Hannah White; Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Snow; and Mary, who married Samuel Allen. The father died Feb. 8, 1697, aged seventy-three years.

(III) Deacon Joseph Alden, son of Joseph, was born in 1668, and in 1690 married Hannah Dunham, daughter of Daniel Dunham, of Plymouth. Their children were: Daniel, who married Abigail Shaw; Joseph, who died young; Eleazer, who married Martha Shaw; Hannah, who married Mark Lathrop; Mary, who married Timothy Edson; Joseph, who died young; Jonathan, who died young; Samuel, who married (first) Abiah Edson and (second) Rebecca Washburn; Mehitable, who married Barnabas Eaton; and Seth, who married Mehitable Carver. The father died Dec. 22, 1747, aged eighty years, and the mother died the same year.

(IV) Samuel Alden, son of Deacon Joseph, was born Aug. 20, 1705, and married (first) in 1728 Abiah Edson, daughter of Capt. Josiah Edson, and a descendant of Deacon Samuel Edson, who was one of the early settlers of ancient Bridgewater. Samuel Alden and his wife resided at Titicut, in the town of Middleboro, Mass., and their children were: Abiah, who married Seth Harris; Mehitable, who married Joshua Packard; Sarah; Samuel, who is mentioned below; Josiah, who married Bathsheba Jones; Simeon, who married Mary Packard; and Silas, who died at the age of twenty-one years. After the mother of these children died the father married (second), in 1752, Rebecca Washburn.

(V) Samuel Alden (2), son of Samuel, was born in 1736, and married Hannah Williams, and they lived in the northeast corner of Abington, near the line of the North parish of Bridgewater, afterward included in the town of North Bridgewater. Their children were: Daniel, who married Sarah Cary; Silas and Joseph, who removed to Jav. Maine; Samuel, who married Sally Ford; Williams, who mar-

ried Thankful Linfield; Seth, who married Harmony Southworth; Hosea, who married Milly Edson; and Hannah, who married James Cary.

(VI) Daniel Alden, son of Samuel, married Dec. 18, 1786, Sarah Cary, daughter of Deacon Jonathan and Mary (Curtis) Cary, and a direct descendant in the fifth generation from John Cary, who came to this country from England and settled first at Duxbury, Mass., in 1639, later becoming one of the original proprietors of ancient Bridgewater, where he became the first town clerk. Mr. Alden died Sept. 10, 1799, and his widow married, in 1809, Lazarus A. Beal, of Weymouth, Mass. She died March 5, 1846, aged eighty-three years. The children of Daniel and Sarah (Cary) Alden were: Otis, who married Harriet Adams, of Jay, Maine; Daniel, who is mentioned below; Alpheus, who married (first) Charlotte Tucker and (second) Priscilla Crosby; and Sally, who married Jonathan Burr, of Worthington, Massachusetts.

(VII) Deacon Daniel Alden (2), son of Daniel, was born June 10, 1791, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, in that part of the town known as Cary Hill. He was a carpenter and builder by trade, and as a young man removed to Randolph, Mass., where he followed that occupation with success for a number of years, and where still stand many buildings erected by him. He was a devout Christian, and for many years, up till his death, was deacon of the First Baptist Church of Randolph. He built the church parsonage, in which he resided for some time prior to selling it to the church. He possessed a genial, social disposition, and a domestic nature, being much devoted to his home. He served in the war of 1812, receiving a pension for his services. In political faith he was a Whig in early life, later becoming a Republican. Deacon Alden passed away in Randolph March 22, 1879, in the eighty-eighth year of his age, honored and respected in the community in which his long life had so largely been spent. He was four times married. On Dec. 11, 1815, he married (first) Eunice Southworth, born in 1793, daughter of Perez Southworth, of North Bridgewater, and she died July 8, 1817, the mother of one son, Daniel Southworth, born July 1, 1817, died Dec. 14, 1844. He married (second) in 1819 Olive Tucker, born in 1793, in Canton, Mass., and to this union were born children as follows: Olive Tucker, born Nov. 5, 1820, married (first) Edward S. Packard and (second) Dr. Abel W. Kingman, of North Bridgewater, and she died in Brockton April 23, 1900;

Nancy Judson, born Feb. 25, 1822, married Samuel French, of North Bridgewater, where she died Aug. 3, 1848; and Lucia Ware, born April 13, 1825, married Lucius French, of North Bridgewater, and died in Oakland, Cal., April 30, 1906. The mother of these children died Sept. 4, 1826, and the father married (third) in 1828 Abigail Marsh, born Feb. 19, 1800, in Hingham, Mass. To this union were born: Abigail Amanda, born Sept. 2, 1829, became the second wife of Samuel French, of Brockton, where she now resides, a widow. Mary Marsh, born Nov. 27, 1830, married John Hill, of Peterboro, N. H., where she died May 9, 1859; Maria Saunders, born May 16, 1832, died Oct. 9, 1833; Francis Wayland, born Sept. 23, 1834, who is a retired shoemaker residing in Randolph, Mass., where he has been deacon of the First Baptist Church a number of years, married Caroline Theresa Dyer, of Randolph; Lucas Wales, born Aug. 29, 1836, is mentioned below; and Maria Antoinette, born Oct. 12, 1838, died Oct. 21, 1839. The mother of these children died Oct. 8, 1839, in the fortieth year of her age. The father later married (fourth) Mrs. Grace (Ide) Peabody, of Claremont, N. H. No children were born of the last union.

(VIII) Lucas Wales Alden, son of Deacon Daniel and Abigail (Marsh) Alden, was born Aug. 29, 1836, in Randolph, Mass., where his schooling was begun. At the age of twelve years he came to North Bridgewater, where he lived with his brothers-in-law, Samuel French and Edward S. Packard, for several years, during which time he furthered his educational training in the public schools. After spending some time in traveling he returned to Randolph in 1859, and there was engaged in the butchering business until he enlisted for service in the Civil war. On Sept. 17, 1862, Mr. Alden, in response to the call of President Lincoln for 300,000 volunteers, leaving his young bride of but a few months at home, enlisted at Randolph in Company D, 4th Mass. V. I., and was mustered into the service of his country at Lakeville, Mass., for three months' service as a musician, during which service he played the alto horn in a detailed band. He enlisted a second time, Aug. 16, 1864, at Boston, to serve one year or until the close of the war, and was mustered into service two days later, in the 26th Unattached Company, which became Company K, 4th Massachusetts Heavy Artillery. He was honorably discharged June 17, 1865, with his company at Fort Richardson, Va., by reason of the close of the war.

Returning home from the war Mr. Alden

again located in North Bridgewater, where in the fall of 1865 he purchased the meat market and provision store of Capt. Lewis Swain, at the corner of Main and East Market streets, Campello, which he conducted with success until 1885, when on account of ill health he closed out the business. Shortly thereafter he went to Taunton, Mass., where he opened a wholesale meat and provision house for Armour & Co., of Chicago, continuing in charge of that establishment for several months. Returning to Brockton, he then became clerk in the Belmont Hotel Market in the employ of the late Sanford Winter, continuing in that capacity for several months, or until he again opened a meat market and provision store at his old stand, corner of Main and East Market streets, Campello. This he carried on until about 1893, when he closed it out and became a clerk in the hardware store of Ebenezer Alden, in Campello, in which capacity he remained for about two years. Mr. Alden was then appointed inspector of meats and provisions for the city of Brockton, which office he filled two years. After conducting a confectionery store at his old stand, Main and East Market streets, Campello, he again became clerk in the hardware store of Ebenezer Alden, where he continued a year or two, since which time he has been in the employ of the George E. Keith Company, in the purchasing department, having charge of the filling of requisitions for the various shoe shops of that concern.

Fraternally Mr. Alden is a member of the Masonic fraternity, having been made a Mason in Paul Revere Lodge, later becoming a charter member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; and he is also a member of Satucket Chapter, R. A. M. He also belongs to Campello Lodge, No. 30, A. O. U. W. He is a member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., which he has served as quartermaster since 1900, and Mrs. Alden is an active member of Fletcher Webster Corps, No. 7, W. R. C. In politics Mr. Alden is a Republican, and a staunch supporter of temperance. Both Mr. and Mrs. Alden are members of the Warren Avenue Baptist Church of Campello, and take an active interest in the work of the same, Mr. Alden having been a deacon of the church since 1905.

On Dec. 29, 1861, Mr. Alden was united in marriage with Mary Ann Davenport, of East Bridgewater, daughter of Nathaniel Mariam and Charlotte Clark (French) Davenport, of Canton and Milton, Mass., respectively, and two daughters were born to them: Mary Marsh, born Jan. 3, 1865, died May 28, 1874;

and Minnie Marsh, born Oct. 27, 1876, married June 25, 1903, Charles McLean Kempton, of Brockton, a salesman in the employ of Wadsworth, Howland & Co., wholesale dealers of paints, etc., of Boston, and they have two daughters, Dorothy Alden (born April 24, 1904) and Ruth Kempton (born Nov. 8, 1905).

**BUFFINGTON** (Fall River family). For two hundred and more years the record of the Buffington family has been a part of the history of the Swansea, Somerset, Westport and Fall River section of the Commonwealth, and many of its members, as evidenced by the records, have given a good account of themselves. When the town of Fall River was incorporated in 1803 Daniel Buffington occupied one of the six houses then on Main street, and in 1804 one of the eighteen of the entire village. With Moses, Joseph and Robinson Buffington, and others, he was a promoter of the Troy Manufacturing Company (now the Troy Cotton and Woolen Manufactory) in 1813, and all perhaps excepting Moses of the Fall River Manufactory in that same year, the two important establishments which were the substantial pioneers in the clothmaking industry in Fall River, and the active stimulus to the inception of later similar projects. Israel Buffington, a native of Somerset, became a prominent and successful manufacturer in the Fall River district, and for years was president of the Massasoit Bank. James Buffington, who was one of the incorporators of the Five Cents Savings Bank in 1855, was several years selectman, was the city's first mayor and a member of the United States Congress for a number of terms from the Fall River district. Edward P. Buffington, a native of Westport, but a Fall River resident from boyhood and who shared in the growth of the village and city, served as a representative in the Massachusetts Assembly and as alderman and mayor. And Samuel Robinson Buffington, long one of the prominent business men of Fall River, also served in important official relations.

The name Buffington was not a common one nor the family a numerous one in early New England, yet a record of it here reaches back some two hundred and more years, and to the old historic town of Salem, Mass., where lived Thomas Buffinton (or Buffington); he himself, however, spelled his name Bovanton. He married there Dec. 30, 1671, Sarah Southwick, and had Thomas, born March 1, 1673; Benjamin, born July 24, 1675; and Abigail, born July 25, 1699. Of these, Thomas mar-



ried Feb. 28, 1699, Hannah Ross, and had several children, whose names were not found by Savage in his research. Benjamin also married, and had Benjamin (born May 4, 1699) and two others.

Along in the early years of the eighteenth century there is found the Buffinton name and family in the town of Swansea, Mass., and of the same Christian names as at Salem, indicating a possible connection between the families of the two points. The Swansea Buffintons (here so spelled) were Friends, and the vital records of that Society proclaim that Benjamin Buffinton, born in Lynn, Mass., 9th of 2d month, 1701, died 9th of 4th month, 1760, and was buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea, and that his wife Isabel, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Chace, born 6th of 5th month, 1705, at Swansea, died 6th of 4th month, 1791, and was buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea. His parents were of the Friends' religious persuasion, and he received his religious instruction in that Society. His father removing his family within the bounds of the Swansea Monthly Meeting he became a member thereof and there continued to live for the remainder of his days. There follows the record of his children, born in Swansea: Benjamin, born 7th of 9th month, 1737; Moses, born 8th of 3d month, 1741; Stephen, born 25th of 11th month, 1743; Elizabeth, born 21st of 6th month, 1746; and Hannah, born 30th of 5th month, 1749.

Moses Buffinton, son of Benjamin, born 8th of 3d month, 1741, in Swansea, Mass., married (first) Isabel, born 4th of 5th month, 1741, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Chace) Baker, and (second) Patience Chace. He resided in Swansea, where were born all of his children excepting Daniel and Aaron, and they in the town of Dighton. Mr. Buffinton died 7th of 4th month, 1817. His wife Isabel died 4th of 5th month, 1781, and both were buried in the Friends' yard at Swansea, Mass. Their children were: Benjamin, born 1st of 11th month, 1762; Sarah, born 25th of 9th month, 1764; Rebecca, born 24th of 8th month, 1768; Ama, born 25th of 7th month, 1770; Daniel, born 7th of 1st month, 1773; Moses (married Sarah Chase); Aaron, born 21st of 7th month, 1776 (died 15th of 11th month, 1777); Bethany, born 28th of 7th month, 1778 (died 31st of 8th month, 1779); Aaron, born 24th of 4th month, 1780. The children of Moses Buffinton's second marriage were: Eber, born 6th of 12th month, 1783; Mary, born 21st of 9th month, 1786; and Elisabeth, born 8th of 6th month, 1788 (married Nathan Chase).

Daniel Buffinton, son of Moses, born 7th of 1st month, 1773, married (first) Rebecca Earle, daughter of Caleb Earle, of Somerset, and (second) Ruth Hart. By the first marriage there was a family of three children: Daniel married (first) Hannah Buffinton and (second) Eliza Gray; Caleb never married; Oliver is mentioned below. The children of the second marriage were four in number: Benjamin married Eliza Carr; Edward married Sarah Ann Hathaway, of Northbridge, Mass.; Ruth married (first) Edward Holder, of Bolton, Mass., and (second) James Brownell, and had one daughter by her second marriage, Mary Ella, Mrs. James C. C. Davoll, who had two children, Edward and Bradford D.; Henry Slade was educated in the public schools and was always a great reader, especially fond of history and of hunting old books.

OLIVER BUFFINTON, son of Daniel, born Aug. 19, 1805, followed farming in his early life on a farm worked by his father but owned by Samuel Rodman, of New Bedford; it comprised 450 acres. Later he was engaged as a cotton manufacturer for many years, doing business in Fall River in association with Israel Buffinton; and he afterward manufactured cotton yarn, cotton batting, etc. In 1857 he was elected superintendent of Oak Grove cemetery, in which position he served eleven years, at the end of that time withdrawing from active life and spending the balance of his days in retirement. He had his home and a tract of five acres on Hanover street. Mr. Buffinton was an early advocate of Anti-slavery principles, and he was a man of earnest nature and strong convictions. He was a good business man, diligent and attentive to his interests, which he managed very successfully.

Mr. Buffinton married Elizabeth (Mason) Reynolds, daughter of Abel and Elizabeth (Mason) Reynolds, and she survived him, dying April 29, 1892; and he died Jan. 20, 1883. Their children were: (1) Mary Elizabeth was born April 4, 1830. (2) William Henry, born Feb. 14, 1832, died Jan. 24, 1857. (3) Waldo Ames, born March 20, 1838, married Mary Elizabeth Almy, and they had three children, William Henry, born April 29, 1869, who married Sarah Sabrina Holway, of Chatham; Gertrude, who died aged two years and Annie Elizabeth, born June 28, 1879, who married Fergus Ferguson, and has a son, William Buffinton Ferguson. (4) Lydia Ann, born Feb. 24, 1840, died Oct. 7, 1841. (5) Frank was born July 8, 1846.

In 1860 Miss Mary E. Buffinton started the florist business which she and her brother,

Frank Buffinton, now own and conduct in partnership, and which is the oldest establishment of the kind in Fall River. Under their careful foresight and direction the trade has been developed to extensive proportions, and the business is not only one of the best known, but also one of the largest, in the city. The patronage has been acquired and held by the most honorable business methods, and the Buffintons have a high reputation for integrity and straightforward dealing.

**FREDERICK LUCIUS TROW**, who died in Brockton, Mass., July 3, 1905, in the eighty-second year of his age, was one of that city's honored and respected citizens, and a worthy descendant of illustrious ancestry, as indicated in the detailed history of the family given below.

(I) Capt. Bartholomew Trow, of Charlestown, Mass., early in the eighteenth century, where he and his wife are of record in the year 1718-19, owned the Covenant Aug. 6, 1720. He was taxed from 1727 to 1756. In 1736 he lived in the new house left by J. Asbury. He was a soldier in Moulton's regiment, in Pepperell's army, at Louisburg, in 1745. He was buried Oct. 27, 1758. He married Mary, born April 26, 1697, daughter of Capt. Eleazer and Mary (Edmands) Dowse, the former a son of Lawrence Dowse, a carpenter, who was admitted to the church in Boston in 1645, and who in 1649 was an inhabitant of Charlestown, was constable in 1656, and was admitted to the church there in 1652, etc. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Trow were: Mary, baptized Aug. 6, 1720; Eleazer, Aug. 28, 1721; Sarah, March 23, 1722-23; Anna, Jan. 27, 1725-26; Elizabeth, April 7, 1728; Martha, July 3, 1730; Joanna, April 13, 1732; Katherine, baptized June 9, 1734; Bartholomew, baptized July 25, 1736; and Richard, baptized Aug. 26, 1739.

(II) Capt. Bartholomew Trow (2), son of Capt. Bartholomew, baptized July 25, 1736, married Aug. 3, 1758, Mary, born Feb. 1, 1737-38, daughter of Richard and Mary (King) Call, granddaughter of Capt. John Call, great-granddaughter of Ensign John Call, and great-great-granddaughter of Thomas Call, a baker and tilemaker, who came in 1636 from Faversham, County of Kent, England, and became an inhabitant of Charlestown in 1637. Mrs. Trow died May 14, 1823, and Mr. Trow Sept. 20, 1806. Their children were: Mary, baptized March 18, 1759; Elizabeth, baptized Oct. 12, 1760; Mary (2), baptized July 18, 1762; Joanna, who died young; Richard, bap-

tized Nov. 10, 1765; Hannah, baptized Aug. 16, 1767; Sarah, baptized Aug. 16, 1769; Bartholomew, born Jan. 20, 1771, who died young; Joanna (2), baptized Aug. 9, 1772, who died early; Joanna (3), April 27, 1774; Martha; and Bartholomew (2), born Feb. 26, 1780.

Capt. Bartholomew Trow (2) at the opening of the American Revolution lived in Charlestown. When the eventful morning of June 17, 1775, broke on the shores of the Old Bay State, Captain Trow, who commanded a company in Colonel Gardner's regiment, was ready for his country's service. His house was in the midst of Charlestown village, which at that time contained 289 dwelling houses and 375 families, the whole population amounting to a little over 2,000 souls. When on the morning of the 17th sufficient daylight appeared to enable the British to see what the Yankees had been about during the night, and when, though scarcely able to credit their senses, they realized that a formidable breastwork was already raised to defy them, a terrible cannonade from the British began. The battery on Copp's Hill sent forth volleys of heavy shot with the hope of demolishing the redoubt and scattering the occupants. At the same time the battleship "Somerset," with sixty-eight guns and 520 men, lying near where is now the draw of the old Charlestown bridge, joined with all her might in the same business. Also four other armed vessels united in sending forth death-dealing missiles toward the same point. These four were the frigate "Glasgow," twenty guns and 130 men, near where Craige's bridge now is; the "Lively," same equipment, stationed near Madison's ship yard (now the navy yard); the "Falcon," near Morton's Point, on the northeast corner of the peninsula of Charlestown; and the "Cerberus," thirty-six guns.

In the midst of this terrible commotion Captain Trow buckled on his armor, and on leaving the house directed his eldest son, a mere lad, to stay at the house and take care of his mother and brothers and sisters. But the boy, not satisfied with this kind of service, wished to rush into the fight. However, he had no musket, and his father urged upon him the necessity of helping the family to find a place of safety. The entreaties of the father could not dissuade the boy from his purpose. Go into the fight he would, musket or no musket, family or no family, and off he started. The feelings of a wife and mother situated as Mrs. Trow now found herself can scarcely be imagined. With her little ones trembling around her she must

find a refuge. To remain at the house was at the peril of her life, she soon found. The only egress from Charlestown by land was within the range of the "Glasgow" and two other vessels, while the British commanded the river on the east, west and south. This left but one way for her to go—across the Mystic river into Malden. With her children she hurried to the river front, and soon found a boat ready to cross with other fugitives. In the boat she placed the little ones, and then stepped into it herself, and was just in the act of lifting in the last little one, a child of seven years, when the skipper exclaimed, "Not another person shall come into the boat; if he does we shall all go to the bottom." Aware of the truth of the statement, the mother's instinct, as the boat was thrust from the shore, caused her to grasp the little one by the upper part of its clothing and firmly hold it, while the boat proceeded. Shot was flying through the air over their heads. The captain ordered all on board to place their heads as low as possible to avoid the deadly missiles. The mother held the head of her child just above the surface of the water, and thus, though in great danger, all landed safely in Malden. After getting her children housed in a barn, out of danger, she hastened back to the home, where she gathered up a few articles of value, again returning to her children in safety. The father and son, in the meantime, had hastened to the scene of action. The day advanced and the fight began. Twice the sturdy yeomanry, fighting in defense of liberty and home, drove back their assailants; General Howe sent over his orders to Boston to set fire to Charlestown, and Generals Burgoyne and Clinton saw that the order was immediately executed, by means of carcasses thrown from Copp's Hill. These, with the aid of some marines landing from the "Somerset," thoroughly completed the work, and the mass of wooden buildings was enveloped in one great sheet of flame, the home of Captain Trow among the rest. The awful spectacle of the conflagration of his home served only to aid the liberty-loving patriot to strain every nerve for the continuance of the fight. The son had fearlessly taken his place by the side of armed companions. He had no musket or sword, but he had doubtless read or heard the story of the youthful shepherd king of ancient times and remembered the success that attended the defender of the rightful cause, for, in lieu of more modern weapons, he selected such pebbles as seemed best adapted to his purpose. As the enemy approached the redoubt, and the order "fire" was given, he helped to repel the

assailants with a shower of stones; and all through the contest, despite hunger, thirst, fatigue and the ghastly sights of the dying and the dead around him, he applied all his energies to the use of these primitive missiles of warfare, until the ammunition of the Americans gave out, the British obtained a nominal victory, and the contest for the day was ended.

(III) Bartholomew Trow (3), son of Capt. Bartholomew (2), was born in Boston Feb. 26, 1780, and was at one time assistant messenger to the governor and the council. He located in the town of East Bridgewater in 1800, in company with Capt. Nathaniel Cross. At the suggestion of Gen. Silvanus Lazell, who manifested a strong desire to see various branches of art and trade flourish in East Bridgewater and the prosperity of the town promoted, these two young men then established themselves in the business of carriage and harness making. Mr. Trow had a vigorous constitution, and lived beyond the ordinary span of human life. He was industrious and energetic, and always interested in the welfare of his town. He was ensign of the Bridgewater Light Infantry while it was stationed in 1814 at South Boston, to repel the invasion of the British in the war of 1812. In 1803 he married Molly, daughter of Capt. Levi Washburn, and their children were: Bartholomew; William Call; Mary; Joanne; George Augustus; Frederick, who died young; Francis and Frederick Lucius.

(IV) Frederick Lucius Trow, son of Bartholomew (3), born Aug. 31, 1823, in East Bridgewater, removed from East to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), in 1840, when there were less than 3,000 people in the town. Some years later he went to Cambridge, where he was employed at the time of his marriage in 1847. Soon after that event he returned to North Bridgewater, and thereafter made it his home the greater part of the time. He industriously followed his trade of carpenter, engaging in contracting to some extent. One season, however, he was employed at Chicago, constructing bridges for the government. He was recognized as a fine mechanic, and was conscientious in the performance of his work. During the Civil war he enlisted May 3, 1864, in Company C, 131st Ill. V. I., a regiment raised and equipped by the Board of Trade of Chicago, and in the ranks were found many merchants, responsible clerks, and men of that class. He was honorably discharged Oct. 25, 1864, at Chicago.

In politics Mr. Trow was a Republican. He was prominent in the Masonic order for many years, having been made a Mason in 1863 in

Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Brockton, of which he was worshipful master. He was at the time of his death one of the oldest living members of the lodge, and he was always anxious to promote its work. In his early life he was a Baptist, but later he attended Porter Congregational Church, Brockton. In February, 1903, Mr. Trow was mustered in for the second time as a member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., a special meeting being held at his bedside for that purpose. He had previously been a member of that post for many years, but had allowed his membership to lapse, and fearing that his end was near his wish to become again a comrade of the post was thus gratified.

In August, 1903, on the celebration of his eightieth birthday, he greeted over one hundred friends and acquaintances, among whom were many prominent Masons and former comrades of the war, the occasion being made notable by presentation and letters. He died at his home, No. 69 Wyman street, in the eighty-second year of his age, July 3, 1905. He enjoyed to the utmost the respect and esteem of the community in which the greater part of his life had been spent.

On March 8, 1847, Mr. Trow was united in marriage with Olive Hayward Marshall, of Marshall's Corner, North Bridgewater, Mass., daughter of Hayward and Almira (Wild) Marshall, and their children were: (1) Frederick Stickney, born April 25, 1849, died Dec. 15, 1849. (2) Lizzie Florence was born May 3, 1856. (3) Anna Marshall, born April 17, 1858, married Henry T. Cushman, of Raynham, Mass., and died aged twenty-four years, the mother of one son, Marshall Laurence Cushman, born Jan. 17, 1883, who was graduated from the University of Michigan, at Ann Arbor, in 1907, after which he furthered his medical and surgical studies in Europe, making a specialty of the study of autolaryngology, and is now settled at Lansing, Mich., as a specialist in diseases of the ear, nose, throat and eye. (4) Eugenia Torrey, born May 25, 1861, died Aug. 5, 1862.

In March, 1903, Mr. and Mrs. Trow celebrated the fifty-sixth anniversary of their marriage. The wife and daughter, Miss Lizzie, survive the husband and father. For some years the daughter has been a teacher in the Brockton schools.

**HUMPHREY.** The Humphrey family here considered is a branch of the Rhode Island-Vermont family of the name, represented in the town of Rochester, Plymouth Co., Mass.,

by George W. Humphrey, farmer and dairyman, a man of solidity and useful citizenship. The genealogy and family history of this branch of the New England Humphreys follow in chronological order from the immigrant settler.

(I) Jonas Humphrey, a native of the town of Wendover, in the County of Bucks, England, seems to have been a man of character and repute in his native land, holding the office of constable, no mean position of that day. Tradition has him a glovemaking by trade, in England, but that after coming to New England he turned his attention to tanning. He with his family came to New England in 1637, landing Sept. 9th of that year at Dorchester, where they lodged the first night in a house which with the land about it he purchased the day following and which continued in the possession of the family eight generations, if not longer, and where the various members carried on the same branch of business, the old tanyard continuing well into the nineteenth century. He united with the church in Dorchester in 1639. He was granted land in 1637 and in 1646 was a proprietor in the great lots. The Christian name of his first wife was Frances, but as to whether she was living at the time of his emigration seems to be unknown. He married (second) Jane Clapp, widow of George Weeks, she being born in Salcombe Regis, England; both she and Jonas died at Dorchester, he, in 1662, and she, in 1668. His children, all born to the first marriage, were: James, Jonas, Elizabeth, Susanna and Sarah.

(II) Deacon Jonas Humphrey, born in Wendover, England, about 1620, came with his father to New England in 1637 and settled at Dorchester; and after a few years removed to Weymouth, perhaps not permanently, settling there until about 1653. He resided in that part of Weymouth called "Old Spain" and the old homestead on Neck street remained in the family for nearly two centuries. He was a man of great capacity and influence and one of the leaders of the town. He served many years as selectman, a part of the time as chairman of the board. He was deacon of the church for a long time previous to his decease, on Feb. 11, 1698-99, at the age of seventy-nine years. He was made a freeman in 1653. The Christian name of his wife was Martha. His children, the eldest two born in Dorchester and the others in Weymouth, were: Samuel, born in 1649; Nathaniel, born in 1652; Jonas, born Feb. 24, 1655; John, born



Aug. 31, 1658; Sarah, born May 16, 1661; and James, born Sept. 10, 1665.

(III) Samuel Humphrey, born in 1649, in Dorchester, Mass., removed with his father when a child to Weymouth. He was made a freeman in 1678 and was a man of standing and respectability, serving the town as selectman before his removal to that part of Swansea which became Barrington, R. I., whither he took his family about 1698. He married at Weymouth Mary, daughter of James and Ann (Hatch) Torrey, of Scituate. Mr. Humphrey was one of the petitioners of Swansea in 1711 or 1712 for greater convenience in church and public business matters and some years later, in 1717, the town of Barrington was ordered erected. He became clerk and treasurer of Barrington in 1719. In 1717 he was chosen deacon of the Congregational Church, of which his son Josiah was elected deacon in 1735. The children of Samuel and Mary were all born in Weymouth, as follows: Sarah, Oct. 27, 1679; Samuel, Dec. 23, 1681; John, Feb. 19, 1683-84; Josiah, Dec. 9, 1686; James, April 21, 1689; and Mary, Jan. 30, 1693.

(IV) Josiah Humphrey, born in Weymouth, Mass., Dec. 9, 1686, married Hannah and their children of Barrington town record, according to Arnold, were: Josiah, born Oct. 13, 1717; Samuel, born Dec. 24, 1719; Hannah, born Jan. 2, 1721-22; Nathaniel, born Nov. 24, 1724 (died June 15, 1726); Mary, born July 7, 1729; Sarah, born July 11, 1731; Nathaniel (2), born Nov. 26, 1735; and Ruth, born March 1, 1737-38.

(V) Samuel Humphrey (2), born Dec. 24, 1719, married Feb. 27, 1742-43, Elizabeth Andros, and their children of Barrington and Warren town record were: Elizabeth, born Oct. 5, 1743; Hannah, May 1, 1746; Samuel, March 15, 1748; James, April 11, 1750; Lydia, May 4, 1752; Sarah, Nov. 24, 1754; John, April 8, 1757; Molly, April 17, 1759; Rachel, Feb. 8, 1762; and Ruth, May 31, 1764.

(VI) James Humphrey, born April 11, 1750, likely in Barrington, R. I., married it is said in Providence or vicinity Amy Hardy, Harden or Hardin, living for a time after his marriage at Warren, R. I., where his eldest two children were born. Then he removed to Alstead, N. H., and soon thereafter removed to Brookfield, Vt., where other children were born. Mr. Humphrey rendered considerable service in the war of the Revolution, as did many of this Barrington family of Humphrey, one of whom was a major and another a captain, the latter, Capt. John Humphrey, being a brother of James, while still another of his brothers—

Samuel Humphrey—was in the army. James was a sergeant in Capt. Thomas Allen's company, enlisting in February, 1777; he had previously served, and was again enlisted for one year from March 16, 1778. It has been stated that he was in the war from its beginning to its close; was at Valley Forge with Washington. It was not until after his return from the war that he married. His children were: Amy, born in Rhode Island, married William Messinger, of Jericho, Vt.; James, born March 9, 1780, likely in Rhode Island, married Orpha Dow, of Richmond, Vt.; Nancy, born at Brookfield, Vt., married Jesse Thomson, of Jericho, Vt., son of Dr. Thomson, who was the originator of the Thomsonian school of medicine; William was born April 14, 1783; Betsey, born Aug. 31, 1789, at Brookfield, Vt., married Silas Benham, of Jericho, Vt.; Elishaba died unmarried in Jericho, Vt.; John died quite young, unmarried; Ede is mentioned below; Truman died unmarried; Relief, born in 1792, in Brookfield, Vt., married Philander Benham, of Jericho, Vt.; and Dr. Harry, born at Brookfield, Vt., married Clarissa Lee, of Jericho, Vermont.

(VII) Ede Humphrey, son of James, born in 1790 in Richmond or Brookfield, Vt., married Phebe Lee, daughter of Solomon and Louisa N. (Lane) Lee, of Jericho, Vt., where they lived and died. He carried on general farming pursuits, including cattle raising and dairying. He made a specialty of growing potatoes for the starch factories at Burlington, Vt., receiving what in these days seems a ridiculously low price for them—twelve and a half cents a bushel. Mr. and Mrs. Humphrey were members of the Congregational Church at Jericho. Their children were: James Lee, who died in New Bedford, Mass. (he married Maria Bradford, of Fairhaven, Mass.); George W., mentioned below; Edwin, who was killed by lightning (he married Helen Martin, of Jericho, Vt.); and Albert Orlando, of Burlington, Vt., who married Cleo Church, of Underhill, Vermont.

(VIII) GEORGE W. HUMPHREY, son of Ede, born Oct. 7, 1824, in Jericho, Vt., received his early education in the district schools of his native place, later attending the seminary at Jericho. During the winter season for a number of years he followed teaching, being engaged at that work in Jericho and Bolton, Vt., and during the summer followed farming, principally the raising of potatoes, which were sold to the starch mills; he received twelve and a half cents a bushel. In 1843 Mr. Humphrey went to New Bedford, Mass., taught school for

one year in Fairhaven, and then entered the P. G. Macomber grain and flour store, where he was employed for seven years. Later he was in business for himself as a member of the firm of Humphrey Brothers, who dealt in general produce, butter and cheese at the corner of Union and Second streets, New Bedford. After five years he sold out his interest in this concern to his brother, in 1854 moving to Rochester, Plymouth county, where with his savings he bought a large farm, which he still owns. The place is one of the best kept in Rochester, and Mr. Humphrey has about one hundred acres under cultivation, besides about two hundred acres of woodland. He does a large dairy business, keeping about eighty cows, and the cream only is sent daily to New Bedford, where the other crops of the farm are also marketed. A large trade is done in poultry and eggs, Mr. Humphrey keeping between seven hundred and eight hundred chickens. He looked after everything himself until 1881, when he received injuries in a railroad accident which incapacitated him for active work, but he still superintends matters. His son Lawrence C. now assists him in the conduct of the farm, as well as the business details, which are important and numerous.

Mr. Humphrey is a strong Republican in political matters and has always staunchly supported his party and worked for its supremacy. He has taken considerable interest in local public affairs, was selectman for three years, member of the school committee, and has also held minor offices, feeling that no interest of the town is too trivial to receive the consideration of intelligent citizens. In 1872 and 1873 he represented Rochester, Carver, Lakeville, Marion and Mattapoisett in the State Legislature. He is still serving as a trustee of the Rochester public library. He attends the Congregational Church at Rochester.

While employed in New Bedford Mr. Humphrey met his future wife, the daughter of his employer. He was married there to Mary Macomber, who was born Sept. 27, 1834, daughter of Perry G. and Betsy (Allen) Macomber, of New Bedford, and she died Feb. 16, 1902. To this union were born five children: (1) Carrie Frances is unmarried and living at home. (2) George Ede died in young manhood. (3) Chester Williams, born Sept. 20, 1859, has been superintendent of schools for Rochester, Lakeville and Carver for many years. He married Elizabeth Hathaway, daughter of Capt. Judah and Hannah (Lewis) Hathaway, of Rochester, and they have five children, who were born as follows: Albert Lewis, May 5,

1889; Ellen H., March 18, 1893; Judah, Aug. 27, 1896; Pauline, Dec. 28, 1898; Elizabeth Lee, June 10, 1903. (4) Bessie Allen, born Aug. 31, 1862, is unmarried and living at home. (5) Lawrence Clifton, born Oct. 6, 1864, is engaged in farming with his father. He married Lizzie Schouler, daughter of Bruce and Viola (Willis) Schouler, of Boston, Mass., and they have three children: Helen M., born Sept. 27, 1894; Mary Allen, Feb. 1, 1897; Viola Willis, July 31, 1900.

NICHOLAS AYER CLARK, late of Brockton, where for a period covering a quarter of a century prior to his death, which occurred June 15, 1908, he was one of that city's successful and enterprising business men, was a native of West Fairlee, Orange Co., Vt., born Aug. 19, 1846, son of Henry H. and Eunice (Emery) Clark.

Mr. Clark was descended from sturdy English stock. His great-grandfather, John Clark, who was a sea captain, came to this country from England in 1782, and his grandfather, William Clark, who was born in Bradford, Orange Co., Vt., served as a soldier in the war of 1812. The latter married a Miss Chase, who lived in the same vicinity, and to them were born five children, three sons and two daughters.

Henry H. Clark, second child in the family of William Clark, and father of the late Nicholas A. Clark, was born in 1813, in Bradford, Vt., and died May 10, 1883, aged sixty-nine years, ten months, six days. His life was devoted to farming, and for a number of years he conducted a large farm, later purchasing a smaller but more valuable place, upon which the remainder of his life was spent. He married Eunice Emery, daughter of Noah Emery, of Groton, Vt., and she died at the age of fifty-seven years, the mother of five children, as follows: Elizabeth A., who married Abner Goodwin, and they reside at Groton, Vt.; Nicholas A., mentioned below; James, who lives at Bradford, Vt., where he is engaged in farming; Jennie, who is the wife of Frank Bagley, and they reside at West Fairlee, Vt.; and George, who is a resident of New York State.

Nicholas Ayer Clark, son of the late Henry H. and Eunice (Emery) Clark, as stated above was born in West Fairlee, Vt., Aug. 19, 1846, and in the common schools of Bradford, Vt., acquired his early educational training. After leaving school he worked on the homestead farm until the time of his enlistment in the service of his country during the Civil war.

He was only in his seventeenth year when he tendered his services, enlisting on June 2, 1863, and becoming a member of Battery L, 1st Heavy Artillery, Vermont Volunteers, being mustered into the service on June 4th, at Bradford. The command was assigned to duty at Fort Slocum, and while there he was stricken with scarlet fever, being taken to the Fort Slocum Hospital, and later removed to Fort Lincoln, D. C. He was finally honorably discharged from the service at the latter place on account of disability, April 13, 1864.

For a period of three years after his return from the army Mr. Clark was unable to work, owing to his weakened condition, but after regaining his strength he assisted his father on the farm for a time. Going then to East Corinth, Vt., he was there engaged in farming for about three years, receiving, besides his board, fifty dollars the first year, and one hundred and fifty the second and third years. Caleb Ladd, of Watertown, Mass., then hired him to work on his farm at the unusual wages in those days of twenty dollars per month, and he remained there for a year, during which time he saved two hundred dollars out of his wages. Mr. Clark then went to Boston, where about a week later he met K. R. Clifford, of Stoughton, Mass., with whom he made an agreement to learn the junk business, his remuneration to be fifty cents per day for the first month, after which he was to get two hundred and thirty-five dollars a year. The second year his wages were again increased, and during his third year he made a dollar per day. In 1873 Mr. Clark started in business on his own account in the same line, in Stoughton, continuing alone for about six years, after which for a period of about five years he was in partnership with his former employer, under the firm name of Clifford & Clark. At the end of that period, in 1883, Mr. Clark came to Brockton, where he became interested in the same line of business, in which he continued successfully engaged until his death, at which time he was the senior member of the firm of N. A. Clark & Co. Mr. Clark was one of the first to utilize the waste from the local shoe factories, and he dealt extensively in leather scraps, skivings and other goods, together with doing a general junk business, building up a large and profitable trade in these lines. It was no unusual or uncommon thing for him to ship twenty-five tons of leather scraps at a time. He prospered steadily, and besides his home, at No. 180 Centre street, he owned considerable other real estate in the city. Mr. Clark became well known in

Brockton, Stoughton and surrounding towns, and was universally respected for his high principles and unassuming uprightness. In political faith he was a Republican and took an active interest in party affairs, and served the city as a member of the common council from Ward Five; and was also actively interested in the movement which resulted in the building of the new high school. The death of Mr. Clark was looked upon by the community as the removal of a substantial and worthy citizen. Mr. Clark attended the Central Methodist Episcopal Church, of Brockton, of which his widow is a member, and whose pastor, Rev. Dr. Julian S. Wadsworth, officiated at his funeral. He was buried at Evergreen cemetery, Stoughton, members of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., of Brockton, of which he was an active member, acting as pallbearers.

On July 4, 1873, Mr. Clark was united in marriage to Melissa Clarissa Eames, daughter of John and Elzina (Woolcott) Eames, of Warren, N. H., who survives her husband, to whom she proved a devoted and considerate helpmate. To Mr. and Mrs. Clark were born two children: George Harvey, who was born June 27, 1874, and died Sept. 30, 1881; and Hervey Arthur, born April 2, 1878, who died Jan. 18, 1882.

**WILLISTON.** The Williston family has been a continuous one in southern Rhode Island for at least two hundred years, since the beginning of the eighteenth century, and at Fall River, Mass., a branch of the Rhode Island Willistons has been representative there for many years of the active, enterprising business men who have built up a great manufacturing city. Reference is made to the present Charles H. Williston, an extensive contractor in concrete walks and streets, and whose success in his vocation has made him one of the substantial men of the city.

The name Williston seemingly—maybe of Danish origin—was introduced into England with the Danish invasion of King Canute, when the commander-in-chief of the armies of Denmark bore the name of General Williston. It is said that in 1640 three brothers of the name of Williston came to America from Lancashire, England. Savage refers to John Williston, or Willingston, of Ipswich, 1668. Ichabod Williston, son of John, was born in 1667, and married in August, 1704, Dorothy Gardner, who was born in 1679. They apparently lived in Little Compton, where are recorded the births of their children. The parents died,

Mr. Williston Oct. 11, 1756, and Mrs. Williston Aug. 11, 1764. Their children were: John, born in 1705; Ruth, born in 1707; Joseph, born Aug. 11, 1709; Abigail, born May 10, 1716; Susanua, born March 28, 1721.

Of these, John Williston married Aug. 27, 1730, Hannah Sawyer, and their children of Little Compton town record were: Seabury, born July 27, 1731; Lucretia, born April 2, 1732; Judeth, born May 1, 1733; and Ichabod.

Ichabod Williston, son of John and Hannah (Sawyer) Williston, was a farmer and resided in Tiverton, R. I., his farm being about one and a half miles north of Adamsville. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He died on the farm above mentioned Nov. 5, 1838. He married June 11, 1772, Elizabeth Sanford, born in 1749, their marriage being of Tiverton (R. I.) town record, and she died May 19, 1835. They had children, as per Tiverton town record: Judah, born Dec. 17, 1772; Hannah, born April 25, 1775; Corey, born Sept. 7, 1777; Sarah, born July 19, 1780; Job, born Feb. 29, 1784; Pardon, born Dec. 26, 1788; Isaac Sanford, born June 8, 1795; Rhoba, born June 10, 1797.

Pardon Williston, son of Ichabod and Elizabeth (Sanford) Williston, was born Dec. 26, 1788, in Tiverton, R. I., and in early life was a seafaring man in the coasting and West Indies trade. He was a privateer in the war of 1812, was taken prisoner by the British, and was confined in Dartmoor prison at the time peace was declared. He followed farming in Tiverton and there died June 21, 1876, in the eighty-eighth year of his age. He and his wife were members of the Freewill Baptist Church at Adamsville. Mr. Williston was married Nov. 5, 1814, to Sarah Tripp, born May 19, 1795, and who died Nov. 12, 1878. Her parents were Isaac and Mary (Rounds) Tripp, of Westport, and her grandfather, Rev. David Rounds, was the first pastor of the Freewill Baptist Church at Adamsville. Mr. and Mrs. Williston had children as follows: (1) Elizabeth, born Feb. 20, 1816, married Charles H. Scott, a mill superintendent, and died Aug. 20, 1842, in Montville, Conn. (2) Pardon, born July 25, 1818, married Sarah Hart. He died aboard a whaling vessel on the Pacific ocean Dec. 29, 1863, and was buried on an island in California bay. (3) Nancy J., born July 8, 1821, married Thomas Hart, and died April 7, 1892, in Tiverton. (4) David L., born Sept. 20, 1823, died March 6, 1899, in San Francisco, unmarried. (5) Simeon H. was born Feb. 2, 1826. (6) John A., born July 30, 1829, was a farmer, and died in

Adamsville, unmarried. (7) Adoniram L., born Nov. 28, 1832, was a bridge builder. He died unmarried in Oakland, Cal. (8) Loretta L., born March 11, 1836, married Gardner Manchester, a seafaring man, and died in Adamsville July 8, 1872. (9) Mary B., born Dec. 17, 1840, is the widow of John B. Waite, a carpenter, and resides in Fall River.

Simeon H. Williston, son of Pardon and Sarah (Tripp) Williston, and father of Charles H., was born Feb. 2, 1826, in Tiverton, and in his early life went on the water, being engaged as a coastwise pilot. He was also employed as a stonemason, doing considerable work at that trade in Fall River during the forties. His home for the greater part of his life was in Tiverton, where he was engaged at farming and fishing, and there his active life was spent. For several years before his death he passed the winter season in Fall River and the summers in Tiverton. He died in Fall River April 26, 1906, and was buried in the North burial ground. Mr. Williston married June 17, 1852, Deborah D., daughter of Peleg and Deborah Sanford, of Adamsville. Mrs. Williston died July 7, 1874, aged forty-five years. Their children were: Ella M., who married Charles Kingman, a painter, and resides in Providence; John S., a salesman, who died in Chicago, unmarried; Charles H., who is mentioned below; Carrie L., married to Charles R. Roscoe, a grocer, and residing in Pawtucket; George H., who died in infancy; George H. (2), who married Denise Dion and resides in Fall River, where he is owner of the American Japan Tea Company establishment; Frank B., a salesman, residing in Providence, who married Fannie Steere; and Fred D., married to Eva Ellis and residing in Fall River.

CHARLES H. WILLISTON, son of Simeon H. and Deborah D. (Sanford) Williston, was born Sept. 8, 1859, in Tiverton, R. I. In his youth, in the year 1868, the family removed to Fall River, Mass. Receiving the rudiments of his education in the schools of his native town, on removing to Fall River he furthered his studies in the public schools there, and then began an apprenticeship under Mr. John Haskell, who introduced concrete paving in that city, and also conducted an extensive business in gravel roofing. On the death of Mr. Haskell, in August, 1877, Mr. Williston succeeded to the business. Although then but a young man Mr. Williston, having had good instruction in those lines, took hold with that vim which youth and ambition inspire and that energy that has since been characteristic of the man,



and in spite of many discouragements, which would have disheartened one less resolute, has built up an extensive trade and business, employing at times in its conduct approximately sixty to seventy hands. As may be judged, he has been quite successful in this line of effort. He does considerable work for the city itself. To his recommendation he it said that about the city are concrete walks laid by him over thirty years ago, in a good state of preservation. His business is not confined to the city of Fall River, but extends into neighboring towns and cities.

Mr. Williston is well and favorably known in Fall River and vicinity. He has a wide fraternal connection, being a member of Narragansett Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Annawan Lodge and Uniform Rank, Massasoit Division, Knights of Pythias; Friendly Union Lodge, I. O. O. F.; and the Improved Order of Red Men.

In 1877 Mr. Williston was married to Sarah E., daughter of Thomas and Sally (Winslow) Greene, of Taunton, and they have four children: (1) Clarence Herbert, a teacher of music, residing in Fall River, married Ethel Martin, of Fall River. (2) Idella died in infancy. (3) Arthur Sanford is in charge of the cloth department of the Fall River Bleachery. (4) Lester Shaw is assistant superintendent of the Barnaby Mills.

CYRUS HOWARD, JR., who during his life was one of the enterprising and successful business men of Brockton, Mass., where his death occurred Dec. 10, 1901, was a worthy representative of a family whose American progenitor was one of the first settlers of Bridgewater. Mr. Howard was born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton) Nov. 14, 1817, son of Cyrus and Sylvia (Howard) Howard. The ancestry of this branch of the Howard family follows, the generations being given in chronological order.

(I) John and James Haward (as the name was spelled until after 1700) came from England and settled in Duxbury, Mass. James went to Bermuda. John moved to the West parish of Bridgewater, and became one of the first settlers of the town, in 1651. When a lad, it is said, he lived in the family of Capt. Miles Standish. He was a man of great influence in the new plantation, and was one of the first military officers in Bridgewater. He was an innkeeper as early as 1670, and it is remarkable that a public house was kept there continuously by his descendants until a very few years ago. His children were: John, James,

Jonathan, Elizabeth, Sarah, Bethiah and Ephraim. John Haward died in 1700.

(II) John Howard, son of John, was born in West Bridgewater. He married Sarah Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, and their children were: Susanna, Edward, Robert, Martha, Sarah and Bethiah.

(III) Capt. Robert Howard, son of John (2), was born in 1699. On April 25, 1725, he married Abigail Keith, daughter of Joseph Keith. Captain Howard was one of the first settlers of the North parish of Bridgewater, and was captain of the militia. He lived to be eighty years of age, dying in 1779. His children were: John, Martha, Keziah, Robert, Adam, Abigail, Betty and Daniel.

(IV) Daniel Howard, youngest son of Capt. Robert, was born in North Bridgewater Jan. 6, 1750. In 1773 he married Vesta Howard, daughter of Barnabas Howard, and their children were: Darius, born Dec. 13, 1773, married (first) Sophia Howard and (second) Huldah Cary; Daniel, Jr., born Feb. 6, 1775, married (first) Susan Kingman and (second) Widow Mary Emerson; Ambrose, born July 30, 1776, married Ruth Parker, and removed to Winslow, Maine; Ziphion, born Dec. 15, 1779, married Amy Reynolds, and settled in Winslow, Maine; Vesta, born Nov. 12, 1781, married Robert S. Holbrook, of Stoughton; Damaris, born March 10, 1784, married Jabez Woodman, of New Gloucester, Maine; Cyrus, born July 22, 1788, is mentioned later; Sidney, born June 12, 1790, married Sally Littlefield, of Stoughton; Polly, born April 20, 1792, died unmarried; and Lewis, born July 10, 1794, married Eliza Ford, of Abington. Daniel Howard, the father, was a justice of the peace of North Bridgewater for several years, his commission, signed by Gov. John Hancock, still being in the possession of his descendants. He served in the Revolutionary war, being one of the minute men in Capt. Josiah Hayden's company, Colonel Bailey's regiment, that marched on the 19th of April, 1775, on the occasion of the Lexington alarm. He died April 20, 1821, aged seventy-one years.

(V) Cyrus Howard, son of Daniel, was born July 22, 1788, in North Bridgewater, in the same house where his long life was spent, and where he died March 17, 1873, in the eighty-fifth year of his age. He was a farmer, having about sixty acres of land, which he kept in a good state of cultivation. In political faith he was an old-line Whig, later becoming a Republican. He and his family affiliated with the Porter Congregational Church. Mr. Howard married (first) April 9, 1809, Sylvia How-

ard (daughter of Col. Caleb Howard, who was a lieutenant colonel in the war of 1812, and his wife Sylvia Alger), and to this union were born children as follows: Susan, born Aug. 15, 1812, married Oliver W. Hall, of North Bridgewater, where she died May 4, 1837; Cyrus, Jr., born Nov. 14, 1817, is mentioned below; and Sylvia, born Feb. 14, 1822, died in infancy. The mother of these children died, and Mr. Howard married (second) May 11, 1823, Abi Edson, daughter of William and Mary (Randall) Edson, and a descendant through (IV) William and Martha (Howard) Edson, (III) Benjamin and Joanna (Orcutt) Edson, (II) Joseph and Experience (Field) Edson of (I) Deacon Samuel Edson, who was born in England in 1612, and came to this country, first settling at Salem, but later becoming one of the early settlers of Bridgewater, where he married Susanna Orcutt. To Cyrus and Abi (Edson) Howard were born the following children: Caroline, born Dec. 25, 1825, died in infancy; Ambrose, born July 16, 1828, married Maria Chandler, and died in Turner, Maine; Caroline (2), born June 16, 1830, died unmarried July 7, 1852; Adoniram, born Oct. 12, 1834, was a shoemaker, married Harriet Adelaide Matthews, and is now living retired in Lowell, Mass.; and Susan, born May 15, 1837, married Albert R. Wade, who was mayor of Brockton, and is mentioned elsewhere. Mrs. Abi (Edson) Howard died Dec. 25, 1838, and Mr. Howard married (third) April 30, 1839, Mrs. Keziah (Randall) Hayden, daughter of John Randall, of Easton, Mass., and widow of John Hayden. She died April 30, 1857. By this third marriage there were children as follows: Edwin, born Feb. 25, 1842, a shoe cutter by trade and residing in Brockton, married (first) Etta Lovell and (second) Mrs. Inez Patterson; and Franklin, born July 3, 1844, a farmer in Brockton, married Minerva C. Hall, of East Dennis, Mass., and has three daughters, Mary K., Bertha F. and Lettie C.

(VI) Cyrus Howard, Jr., only son of Cyrus and Sylvia (Howard), was born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton) Nov. 14, 1817. As was customary with the boys of his day, he attended the district schools in the winter, and in the summer months was kept busy assisting his father with the work on the farm. After leaving school he eventually learned shoemaking, which occupation has at some time or other been the vocation of almost every man who has lived in North Bridgewater. After acquiring a thorough knowledge of that trade he followed it for a number of years. As the years went on he determined to engage in busi-

ness on his own account, and opened a meat and provision store on North Main street, where his daughter, Mrs. Thomas W. Frost, now resides, and this venture proved a success from the start. By close application to business, combined with his affable disposition and upright and straightforward dealings, he soon acquired a large patronage, and his business met with marked and deserved success. Mr. Howard continued to conduct this business for a number of years, finally retiring some years prior to his death, which occurred Dec. 10, 1901, at the advanced age of eighty-four years.

In political faith Mr. Howard was in early life a staunch supporter of the Whig party, casting his first Presidential vote for William Henry Harrison in 1840, and upon the formation of the Republican party, in 1856, he allied himself with the latter party, and during the remainder of his life was always loyal to its principles. Although ever interested in the welfare of his native town and city, he never cared for or sought public preferment. In religious faith he affiliated with the Church of the New Jerusalem, and was liberal in his support of the same, as well as of all worthy objects.

On Nov. 6, 1844, Mr. Howard was united in marriage to Hannah Field, born May 4, 1823, daughter of Zophar and Bernice (Howard) Field, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant in the sixth generation from John Field, the first person of the name in the ancient town of Bridgewater, he having come from Providence, R. I., to West Bridgewater in 1677. Mrs. Howard passed away in Brockton Oct. 14, 1873, the mother of the following children: Isabella Alma, born June 16, 1850; Caroline Agnes, born Jan. 19, 1858, who died Feb. 23, 1862; and Ernest Carlton, born March 29, 1863, who died Dec. 8, 1873.

(VII) Isabella Alma Howard, daughter of the late Cyrus and Hannah (Field) Howard, was married Dec. 14, 1881, to Thomas W. Frost, born Oct. 5, 1847, in Wolfboro, N. H., son of John and Lavinia Frost. Mr. Frost is a shoe finisher by trade, and after his marriage followed that occupation some years, since which time he has been engaged in the real estate business. Mr. and Mrs. Frost are members of the Church of the New Jerusalem. Mrs. Frost belongs to Deborah Sampson Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, and is also a member and active worker in a number of charitable and benevolent organizations. Mr. and Mrs. Frost have had one son, Ernest Howard, born May 14, 1883, in Brockton, who was educated in the public schools

and at Dartmouth College (from which he graduated), and is now assistant superintendent of the F. F. Field & Co. shoe factory at Providence, R. I.; he married Aug. 27, 1907, Mabel Carter, of Hanover, New Hampshire.

**WILLIAM HENRY THORNE**, superintendent of streets of the city of Brockton, has been a resident of that city since 1878 and the incumbent of his present position since 1904. Mr. Thorne has shown himself particularly capable in the matter of street construction and maintenance, and many of the most substantial improvements of this character in Brockton to-day are his work. As intimated, he is not a native of the place, having been born March 10, 1855, in Westbrook, Maine. We give herewith some account of the early generations of the family in this country.

The Thornes were early in New England, William Thorne being made a freeman at Lynn May 2, 1638. He became one of the founders of Flushing, L. I., being there in 1645. John Thorne came about the same time as William to Lynn or Salem, Mass. In 1658 Edward Thorne was in or about Salem. In 1675 John and Israel Thorne were in King Philip's war, etc.

Among the founders of Standish, Maine, appeared the name of Joseph Thorne, who with his son Joseph Thorne, Jr., was in the company of Capt. Moses Pearson at the siege of Louisburg in 1745, the younger Joseph being a waiter for the Captain. Joseph Thorne, Sr., was in Pearseontown as early as 1754, for the proprietors in September, 1755, voted him forty pounds for his cow "killed at the fort last winter." He first settled on Lot No. 38, of the first division, which he drew as his; it is on the old Portland road below Standish Corner. He married about 1725 Hannah Bartholomew and they had sons Israel (married Sarah York), Joseph and Bartholomew. The father died about 1800, and was buried on the fifteen-acre lot, the southeast half of No. 74, and a rough stone marked the spot many years ago; this was pulled up by a hired man who was plowing there, and thus every indication of the grave was obliterated.

Bartholomew Thorne, son of Joseph, Sr., married Lydia Couch, and lived and died in Flintstown (now Baldwin), Maine. He likely had some reputation as an Indian fighter, as he is alluded to as hunter and Indian killer. In 1762 the father conveyed the land upon which he had settled to his son Bartholomew, and he deeded it to Benjamin Titcomb in 1776.

Thomas Thorne, probably son of Bartholo-

mew, who is thought to be the ancestor of all the Thornes of Flintstown, married June 4, 1796, Margaret Guilford, of Livingston, Maine, he being at the time referred to as of Flintstown. He died Sept. 29, 1849.

John G. Thorne, son of Thomas and Margaret (Guilford) Thorne, was born in Baldwin, Maine, March 4, 1802. He married Mary W. Cramm, who was born June 15, 1800, and after the death of this wife married (second) Mrs. Nancy Rankins, who died in Hiram, Maine. During his active years Mr. Thorne made his home in Baldwin, where he followed farming, owning a tract of land. In his declining years he lived with his son William H., at Brockton, Mass. He died there May 8, 1885, and the remains were taken back to Maine and buried at Hiram. His children were born as follows: William Henry, Nov. 25, 1825; John, April 1, 1827; Lovisa, Feb. 14, 1832; Augustus, Jan. 21, 1834 (died Nov. 14, 1838); Van Buren, July 3, 1836 (died Dec. 18, 1838); Harriet G., June 19, 1839 (died Aug. 20, 1843); Warren G. (who is living in Sebago, Maine); and Celon, Dec. 16, 1842 (died Sept. 6, 1843).

William Henry Thorne, son of John G. and Mary W. Thorne, was born in Baldwin, Maine. In his youth he attended the local schools, and he grew to manhood on the home farm, where he remained until his marriage. After that he began work on his own account, taking up teaming, in which he was engaged until he enlisted for service in the Civil war. After returning from the war he engaged in road building and contracted for that kind of work, principally railroad construction. He had considerable of the contracting on the Portsmouth & Ogdensburg railroad, the Great Falls and Conway branch, the Boston & Maine, and also the Portsmouth & Dover railroad, and continued to follow that line until he came to Brockton, Mass., in 1879, meantime making his home principally at Bridgton, Maine, where he had a farm which he also operated. In 1861 he entered the Union service, enlisting in Company C, 17th Maine Volunteer Infantry, for three years. Because of his familiarity with the care of horses he was employed principally in veterinary work throughout his connection with the army, and was discharged with a most honorable record. After his return to civil life Mr. Thorne engaged in railroad contracting as stated above. In 1879 he settled in Brockton, Mass., where he maintained his home during the remainder of his life, doing much work as a contractor in the construction of the sewerage system of the city. He built the

home on Elm avenue where he died March 27, 1894, at the age of sixty-nine years, four months, two days. He was buried in the family cemetery at Hiram, Maine. Mr. Thorne was a member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., of Brockton. In politics he was a Democrat of the Jeffersonian type.

Mr. Thorne was married in Hiram, Maine, to Susan Rankins, who was a native of Baldwin, Maine, born July 20, 1820, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Perry) Rankins. She died at the home in Brockton, Mass., Aug. 13, 1890, and is buried at Hiram, Maine. Eight children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Thorne: Harriet Frances, born Aug. 11, 1850, is the widow of James Pickett and resides in Brockton; John, born March 14, 1852, died in Bridgton in 1870, aged eighteen years; Mary Jane, born Oct. 5, 1853, married (first) Irving Brown and (second) Harrison Fletcher, and resides in Brockton; William Henry was born March 10, 1855; Susan A., born Aug. 2, 1856, died young; Susan B., born Jan. 31, 1858, died young; Joseph E., born May 7, 1859, died young; Jessie A., born June 3, 1861, married George Willis and resides at Cambridge, Massachusetts.

William Henry Thorne, son of William Henry and Susan (Rankins) Thorne, was born March 10, 1855, at Westbrook, Maine. He received his education in the public schools of Bridgton, Maine, and at an early age began work on the home farm, also assisting his father in his railroad construction work. In time he commenced to learn the blacksmith's trade, at Kittery Point, Maine, but meeting with an accident he gave up his apprenticeship. In 1878 he came to Brockton, Mass., where he found his first employment on the farm of Thaddeus Gifford, and spent two years on that place, having the management of the farm during the time Mr. Gifford had charge of the streets of Brockton, which at that time was only a town. On leaving Mr. Gifford's employ he went to work for Edward Vitton, a box manufacturer, with whom he remained four years, engaged at teaming and similar work. He then entered into contract work with his father, constructing sewers throughout the city under the auspices of the board of health, and spent a year or so at that work. For the next few years he carried on general contract work, digging, constructing foundations, road making and grading, and his contracts included work on some of the finest residence grounds in the city, among others the property of ex-Governor Douglas, which was graded and laid out by Mr. Thorne. Then for fourteen years he was

foreman for the street department of the city, holding such position until 1898, when he engaged in the ice business in Brockton. After six years in that line he sold out the business in 1904, and that same year was elected superintendent of streets, which position he has held continuously since. Mr. Thorne's duties include the supervision of over one hundred and twenty-four miles of streets, sixteen miles of which were made permanent streets and macadamized under his direction. The building and maintenance of roadways has always been a subject of special interest with him, and he has given the solution of the problems this branch of the work offers particular attention, especially in its connection with city streets. He is considered an authority, and the satisfaction which his services has given justifies the reputation he bears. The demands of his office receive his best thought and energies, and the success he has met with in his work shows close application and conscientious effort. Mr. Thorne is highly respected, and a citizen who is popular with all classes. He is well known in local Republican circles, having been a member of the City Republican committee for several years. Socially he belongs to Electric Lodge, No. 204, I. O. O. F., at Brockton, of which he was a charter member.

On Nov. 13, 1875, Mr. Thorne was married, at Kittery Point, Maine, to Mary A. Foye, a native of that State, daughter of Luther P. and Sarah A. (Allen) Foye. They have had three children: Lillie Belle, who died young; John Augustus, who died young; and John Melvin, born Jan. 6, 1881, who was educated in the common and high schools of Brockton and Bryant & Stratton's Business College, Boston, and is now a traveling salesman in the employ of the V. & F. W. Filoon Company, of Brockton (he is unmarried). Mr. and Mrs. Thorne are members of the First Baptist Church of Brockton.

**COLE.** The Cole family has been found in Massachusetts from the earliest days of the Plymouth Colony, and the numerous posterity of the emigrant James Cole have been, like him, progressive business men, interested and active in public affairs, and in the general welfare and upbuilding of the communities in which they have resided. This article is to refer particularly to the late Leander Sampson Cole, of Kingston, Mass., whose line of descent from the emigrant (I) James is through (II) James (2), (III) Ephraim, (IV) James, (V) Hezekiah, (VI) Lieut. Col. Hezekiah and (VII) James Cole. These earlier generations



in detail and in the order named are given elsewhere in this work.

(VII) James Cole, son of Lieut. Col. Hezekiah and Jane (Bradford) Cole, was born in Carver, Mass., March 15, 1807, and there grew to manhood. He worked at basket making, also in the carding and grist mill owned and operated by his father, giving, however, most of his time to willow basket making. He carried on this work both in his native town and in Kingston, settling in later years in the latter town, near Jones river. He died there and was buried in Evergreen cemetery. He was a member of the Church of the New Jerusalem. Politically he was a Republican, and served acceptably as a member of the school committee. On Feb. 20, 1831, he married Abigail Sampson Ellis, and their children were: Thomas Ellis, born Nov. 5, 1832, married Anna Elizabeth Lanman, and died July 12, 1875; Charles Harrison, born Nov. 8, 1833, married Flora M. Atwood; Leander Sampson, born April 7, 1835, is mentioned below; Abbie Ann, born June 24, 1840, married June 14, 1863, Walter Cushman; Samuel Pierce, born Oct. 24, 1842, married Jan. 10, 1867, Sarah Thomas Cook; Alton B., born Sept. 30, 1849, married Florence Page. The mother of these children died in Kingston.

(VIII) LEANDER SAMPSON COLE, son of James, was born in Carver, Mass., April 7, 1835, and was for a number of years engaged as a contractor with Cobb & Drew, manufacturers of nails, rivets, etc. Mr. Cole passed away at his home in Kingston, July 24, 1910. He was a member of the Pilgrim Society of Plymouth and various other societies. On Jan. 5, 1865, Mr. Cole married Rosa A. Cobb, daughter of the late Benjamin Cobb. They had no children.

COBB. The Cobb family of Kingston, to which the late Mrs. Rosa A. (Cobb) Cole belonged, is one of long and honorable standing in the old Plymouth Colony, where (I) Henry Cobb, the progenitor of the family in America, appears in 1629. He was taxed in 1632, and made a freeman in 1633. He removed to Scituate, where, with his wife Patience, he joined in the organization of a church Jan. 20, 1634-35. He removed to Barnstable, being one of the first settlers there; a proprietor, Jan. 2, 1638-39. He was a deacon and ruling elder in the church. His wife died May 4, 1648, and he married (second) Dec. 12, 1649, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Hinckley. His children, born at Plymouth and recorded at Barnstable,

were: John, born June 7, 1632; James, born Jan. 14, 1634 (in Scituate); Mary, born March 24, 1637; Hannah, baptized Oct. 5, 1639; Patience, baptized at Barnstable March 13, 1641; Gershom, baptized Jan. 12, 1644; Eleazer, baptized April 2, 1648; Mehetabel, baptized Sept. 7, 1651; Sarah, born in 1658, who died the same year; Jonathan, born April 10, 1660; Sarah, born March 10, 1662-63; Henry, born Sept. 3, 1667; and Ephraim, born Sept. 11, 1671.

(II) John Cobb, son of Henry, born June 7, 1632, at Plymouth, married in 1658 Martha, daughter of William Nelson, and their children were: John, born in 1662; Samuel; Elizabeth; Israel; Patience, born in 1668; Ebenezer, born in 1671; Elisha, born in 1678; and James, born in 1682.

(III) Ebenezer Cobb, son of John, born in 1671, married in 1693 Mercy Holmes, and their children were: Ebenezer, born in 1694; Mercy, in 1696; Nathaniel, in 1698; Hannah, in 1699 (married Jacob Tinkham); Sarah, in 1702; Mercy, in 1705 (married Samuel Doten and Cornelius Holmes); Nathan, in 1707; John, in 1709; Mary, in 1711; Elizabeth, in 1714 (married Thomas Holmes); Job, in 1717; and Roland, in 1719.

(IV) Nathan Cobb, son of Ebenezer, born in 1707, married Joanna Bennett, and their children were: William, born 1735; Elizabeth, 1736 (married John Sampson); Deborah, 1738; Timothy, 1742; Nathan, 1743; Joseph, 1748; Benjamin, 1750; and Nehemiah.

(V) Benjamin Cobb, son of Nathan, born in 1750, in Plympton, Mass., married Sallie Ransom, and their children were: Olive, born 1775, who married Arthur Bennett; Sallie, born 1779; Charles, born 1780; Ebenezer, born 1781; Martha, born 1785; Benjamin, born 1788; Ransom, born 1792; Otis, born 1795.

(VI) Ebenezer Cobb, son of Benjamin, born Oct. 25, 1781, in Plympton, in that part which later became Carver, married Phebe Sherman, who was born July 23, 1781. Their children were: Mary Drew, born Dec. 6, 1804, who married Peregrine White Savery; Peleg Ransom, born July 13, 1807; Benjamin, born March 2, 1810; Phebe Sherman, born Sept. 13, 1813; Jerusha Woodward, born May 2, 18—, who married Thomas Cushman; and Ebenezer, born Nov. 22, 1818. The mother died Aug. 1, 1831 (?), and Mr. Cobb married (second) Lucy (Fuller) Shaw, a widow. Mr. Cobb was a nailmaker by occupation, and made his home in the town of Carver, where he owned real estate, and where he was one of the leading men of his day. He died March 30, 1864.

(VII) Benjamin Cobb, son of Ebenezer, born March 2, 1810, on the homestead in Carver, there grew to manhood, receiving such educational advantages as were afforded by the common schools. In his boyhood days he worked at boxmaking, and later was engaged at the furnace in making hollowware. In 1845 he came to Plymouth, and forming a partnership with William R. Drew embarked in the manufacturing of stoves. The business was conducted under the firm name of Cobb & Drew, and was continued until 1855, when the foundry was destroyed by fire. They then moved to Kingston, locating their plant at Rocky Nook, and here they added the manufacture of tacks, rivets, nails, etc., a business that has continued to the present day. Mr. Cobb remained active in the firm until his death in 1868, and his interest in the business was continued by his daughter Rosa A. (Mrs. Leander Sampson Cole), and she carried it forward with great success, assisted in the management by the late Byron C. Quinby. In 1907, after his death, the business was incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts, with Henry J. Seymour as president, Mrs. Cole being one of the large stockholders, and a director. In 1856 Mr. Cobb built the pleasant home which was occupied by Mrs. Cole until her recent death, and it is still one of the most attractive places in the town. He died there Dec. 27, 1868, and was laid to rest in Evergreen cemetery, Kingston, where a handsome monument marks his last resting place. He was a broad-minded and liberal man, who was always ready to help when his help was needed. Though he began life a poor boy, his hard work, honesty and strict integrity won for him a lasting place in the respect of his fellow men.

On Aug. 4, 1836, Mr. Cobb was united in marriage with Lavina Sherman, who was born in Carver Nov. 20, 1815, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Morton) Sherman, of Carver. Mrs. Cobb died Oct. 1, 1907, and was buried in Evergreen cemetery. The only child of this union was Rosa A.

Mrs. Rosa A. (Cobb) Cole was born in Carver, was educated in the public and high schools of Plymouth, and in 1865 married Leander Sampson Cole, of Carver. She lived at Kingston from the time Cobb & Drew removed their business to that point, and was not only prominent in social affairs but became well known as a thorough business woman. She took a deep interest in the welfare of Kingston and of her native town of Carver, was active in all kinds of good works, and noted for her generosity. Her tastes were

domestic, and in her beautiful home she found much pleasure and enjoyment. From the start she was interested in the Jordan hospital, of Plymouth, was a member of the Jordan Hospital Corporation, and had held offices on its boards. When she died, at her home in Kingston, Mass., Feb. 4, 1911, after a long illness, aged about seventy years, among her many public bequests was one of \$100,000 to the Jordan Hospital, others being: \$5,000 to the Public Library of Kingston; \$5,000 to the Plymouth Lodge of Masons, to which her husband belonged; \$2,000 to the Ryder Home for Aged People at Plymouth; \$2,000 to the Old Colony Club of Plymouth, to which belonged her late husband; and \$1,000 to the Public Library at Carver, Massachusetts.

**SHERMAN.** The Sherman family to which Mrs. Lavina (Sherman) Cobb belonged was one of this Commonwealth's earliest settled families, the first of the line, (I) William Sherman, settling at Plymouth in 1630-34. Nothing of him previous to this time has been found. In 1640-44 he removed to Marshfield, which has continued the family seat to the present. He lived first at Duxbury, where he was recorded as a yeoman and planter. He was on the Plymouth list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He was admitted an inhabitant of Marshfield Nov. 23, 1644, and held various town offices. Mr. Sherman made a good record for himself after his arrival in Plymouth, becoming a thrifty husbandman, and left to his children a rich inheritance of lands. Besides the tract purchased at Marshfield he held others at Rochester, part of which is still owned by his descendants. In old age, blessed in his family and his possessions, and honored by his neighbors, he died in 1679, and was buried in the family grounds at Marshfield.

In 1638 Mr. Sherman married Prudence Hill, and their children were: John, born in 1646; William, and Samuel.

(II) William Sherman (2), son of William, married in 1667 Desire, daughter of Edward Doty or Doten, a passenger of the "Mayflower." Mr. Sherman followed farming in Marshfield. He served in the war against King Philip, and died in 1724. His children were: Hannah, born Feb. 21, 1668; Elizabeth, March 11, 1670; William, April 19, 1672; Patience, Aug. 3, 1674; Experience, Sept. 22, 1678; and Ebenezer, April 21, 1680.

(III) William Sherman (3), son of William (2), born April 19, 1672, in Marshfield, Mass., married Feb. 3, 1697, Mary, daughter of Peregrine White (the latter born in Decem-

ber, 1620, on board the "Mayflower," in Plymouth Harbor, the first white child born in Plymouth Colony) and a granddaughter of William White and his wife Ann (Fuller). The children of William Sherman and his wife Mary (White) were: Thankful, born April 4, 1699; Sarah, May 8, 1701; Mary and Abigail, June 6, 1711; John, July 19, 1720; and Anthony, Dec. 21, 1722.

(IV) John Sherman, son of William (3), born July 19, 1720, in Marshfield, Mass., married in 1746 Elizabeth Dingley, granddaughter of John Dingley, of Marshfield, a prominent citizen and town officer. The children of John and Elizabeth Sherman were: Nathaniel, born in 1748, settled in Plympton, married Maria, daughter of James Clark; Ruth, born in 1750, married Josiah Bisbee, of Pembroke; Rufus, born in 1754, married in 1775 Phebe Rider, and settled in Plympton; Asa was born in 1756; Betsey, born in 1758, married William Finney, of Plymouth; John was born in 1762.

(V) Capt. John Sherman (2), son of John, was born June 9, 1762, in Marshfield, Mass., and during his infancy his parents removed to Plymouth, where they resided until he was twelve years of age, then removing to North Carver. In the latter town he was engaged in farming the remainder of his life, and there died in 1840. On Feb. 25, 1787, he married Lydia Doten, who was born Feb. 13, 1768, daughter of Ebenezer Doten, and a descendant of Edward Doten, who came over in the "Mayflower," 1620. Their children were: Ebenezer, born April 20, 1788, married Abigail Morton; John, born April 14, 1791, married Eleanor Barnes; Anthony, born Nov. 6, 1795, was drowned in youth; Reuben, born March 28, 1797, married Priscilla Hammond; Henry, born Aug. 24, 1803, died young; Henry (2) was born March 23, 1806; Anthony (2), born Feb. 24, 1809, married Hannah (Tillson) Cole. The father married (second) Lucy (Nelson) Crocker, daughter of Ebenezer Nelson, of North Carver. Mr. Sherman served in the Revolution. He was appointed captain of a company in the 1st Regiment, 1st Brigade, 5th Division of the militia of Massachusetts, Oct. 4, 1790.

(VI) Ebenezer Sherman, son of John, born April 20, 1788, resided in Carver, Mass. He married Abigail Morton, and had children: Lavina, born 1815, married Benjamin Cobb; Lucinda, born 1818, married Lothrop Barrows; Lucy M., born 1821, married (first) Charles Gibbs Morton and (second) Edward Hathaway; Abigail and Maria Ann (twins), born 1825, both died in infancy; Marcia Ann,

born 1826, married Everett T. Manter; Marcus M. was born 1831; and Ebenezer, 1835.

(VII) Lavina Sherman, daughter of Ebenezer, born Nov. 20, 1815, married Aug. 4, 1836, Benjamin Cobb, of Carver. She had one daughter, Rosa Ann, who married Leander Sampson Cole.

STILLMAN S. PERKINS, retired shoe manufacturer of Brockton, is one of that city's respected citizens, and a worthy descendant of several of New England's historic families. Mr. Perkins was born June 23, 1842, in Auburn, Maine, son of Luke and Susanna (Cary) Perkins, both of whom belonged to old families of North Bridgewater.

(I) Abraham Perkins appears in 1638 as one of the first settlers of Hampton, then in Massachusetts, now in New Hampshire, in which town he was made a freeman May 13, 1640. Mr. Perkins was a man of good education, an excellent penman, and was much employed in town business. An old family Bible still preserved among his descendants gives the birth dates of eleven of his thirteen children. He died Aug. 31, 1683, aged about seventy-two. His widow Mary died May 29, 1706, aged eighty-eight. Their children were: Mary, born Sept. 2, 1639; Abraham, Sept. 2, 1639; Luke, in 1640-41; Humphrey, Jan. 22, 1642; James, April 11, 1644; Timothy, Oct. 5, 1646; James (2), Oct. 5, 1647; Jonathan, May 30, 1650; David, Feb. 28, 1653; Abigail, April 2, 1655; Timothy, June 26, 1657; Sarah, July 26, 1659; and Humphrey, May 17, 1661.

(II) Luke Perkins, son of Abraham, born in 1640-41, married March 9, 1663, Hannah, widow of Henry Cookery, and daughter of Robert Long, Sr. As a boy of about fourteen in 1654 he apprenticed himself with the consent of his parents to Samuel Carter, a shoemaker of Charlestown, Mass. Mrs. Perkins was admitted to the First Church in 1668. Luke Perkins died March 20, 1709-10, and his wife Nov. 16, 1715. Their children were: Henry; John, born May 10, 1664; Luke, born March 14, 1665, who died when young; Luke (2), born March 18, 1667; Elizabeth, born April 15, 1670; John, born April 15, 1670; Abraham, baptized 28th of 5th month, 1672; Hannah, born Dec. 9, 1673; and Mary, born April 5, 1676.

(III) Luke Perkins (2), son of Luke, was born March 18, 1667. He married May 31, 1688, Martha, born Aug. 16, 1664, daughter of Lot and Elizabeth (Walton) Conant. Mr. Perkins lived in Marblehead, Beverly, Wenhams, Ipswich and Plympton. The family

went to Plympton, Mass., about 1714. Mr. Perkins was a blacksmith, and it is said that a lot of eighteen acres of land was deeded him at Rock Run in Plympton as an inducement to settle there as a blacksmith. He received from his uncle David Perkins, of Bridgewater, the latter's lands in Abington—one third of the Solomon Leonard purchase and two thirds of the John Robbin purchase. Mr. Perkins died in Plympton Dec. 27, 1748, in his eighty-second year. His widow died Jan. 2, 1754, in her ninetieth year. Their children were: John, born April 5, 1689, at Marblehead; Martha, born Sept. 19, 1691; Hannah, born March 12, 1693; Luke, born Sept. 17, 1695; Mark, baptized April 30, 1699, in Beverly, Mass., and Josiah, born in 1700.

(IV) Luke Perkins (3), son of Luke (2), born Sept. 17, 1695, married Jan. 28, 1716-17, Ruth, born March 25, 1700, daughter of Robert Cushman, of Kingston. The Cushman genealogy has it that this man's father was a resident of Kingston, and that the family went to Bridgewater. Davis in his Plymouth genealogies has Luke (3) living in Plympton. Hon. Joseph W. Porter, of Bangor, Maine, who is the authority for the foregoing genealogy, which is printed in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register of January, 1896, finds a man of this name in Wrentham in 1755, a blacksmith, who mortgaged a tract of land in that town and also a blacksmith shop and tools to Thomas Arnold, of Smithfield, Rhode Island.

(V) Luke Perkins (4), son of Luke (3), came from Ipswich with his uncle, Mark Perkins, to North Bridgewater in 1741. He married Aug. 24, 1749, Rebecca Packard, daughter of James Packard, and a descendant of Samuel Packard, who was one of the first settlers of Bridgewater. His children were: Anna, who married Jonas Reynolds; Jemima, who married Joseph Reynolds; Mary, who married Capt. William French; James, who married Betsey Packard, and removed to Minot, Maine; Luke, Jr., who married Mary Snell, and removed to Winthrop, Maine; Keziah, who married Matthew Packard; Susanna, who married Simeon Brett; Martha, who married Gideon Lincoln; and Phebe, who married Asaph Howard, and removed to Minot, Maine.

(VI) Deacon James Perkins, son of Luke (4), was born in North Bridgewater June 9, 1757. He was a farmer and blacksmith, and removed to Minot, Maine, where he purchased a farm on what was afterward known as Perkins Ridge, and where the remainder of his life

was spent. He was a devout member of the Baptist Church, and served as deacon of the church at Minot for a number of years. On Sept. 25, 1783, he married Betsey Packard, of North Bridgewater, daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Ames) Packard, and a direct descendant of Samuel Packard, one of the first settlers of Bridgewater. Their children were: Nancy M., Mrs. Hatch; James, who married Laura Leavitt, and died in Auburn, Maine; Betsey, who married Samuel Poole; Rebecca, who married Dr. Simeon Keith, of North Auburn, where she died; Josiah, who married Nancy Coombs, and died in Auburn; Simeon, who was engaged in teaching and died in Auburn (he married a Washburn); Mary, who married Samuel Winslow, and died in Auburn; Luke, who married Susanna Cary, and is mentioned below; and Martha, who married Loring Hersey, and died in Auburn.

(VII) Luke Perkins, son of Deacon James, was born March 20, 1805, in Minot, Maine, and after acquiring his early schooling was for a time engaged in teaching, after which he took up the study of medicine, but soon gave it up and engaged in farming, which continued to be his vocation during the remainder of his life. He was an industrious, hard-working man and public spirited citizen. He was ever active in furthering the cause of education. He was a member of the Congregational Church of West Auburn, Maine, and for a number of years was clerk of the church. In his political faith he was originally a Whig, later becoming a Republican, and he was a strong advocate of temperance. A few years prior to his death he returned to the native home of his father, Brockton, where he died Nov. 3, 1880. On Sept. 30, 1830, Mr. Perkins was married to Susanna Cary, who was born March 31, 1809, daughter of Barzilla and Vashti (Snell) Cary, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant in the seventh generation from John Cary, who came from Somersetshire, England, and settled in Duxbury, Mass., in 1639, and later became one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, of which he was the first town clerk. Mrs. Perkins died in Brockton, April 18, 1885, aged seventy-six years, the mother of children as follows: Rhoda Cary, born Dec. 29, 1831, married Hiram Dinsmore, and resides in Auburn, Maine; Susan Elizabeth, born May 28, 1835, married Francis Packard, and died in West Auburn in 1907; Vesta Snell, born Feb. 3, 1840, married Isaiah A. Beals, of Brockton, where she has continued to reside since her husband's decease; Stillman Simeon, born June 23, 1842, is mentioned below; George Albert,



born March 1, 1844, married Hattie Beals, of Auburn, Maine, and they now reside in Seattle, Wash.; and Martha Ellen, born June 12, 1849, died aged three years.

(VIII) Stillman Simeon Perkins, son of Luke and Susanna (Cary) Perkins, was born June 23, 1842, in Auburn, Maine, and acquired his educational training in the common schools of his native town and at the Lewiston Falls Academy, of Auburn, under the principalship of Prof. W. T. Webster. Leaving school when about twenty years of age he assisted with the work on the home farm until 1865, when he enlisted in the service of his country as a member of Capt. Gilman's company, unassigned infantry, and remained in the service until the close of the Civil war. Upon his return home from the army he again took up farming, and thus continued until the age of twenty-five years, when he came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), entering the shoe factory of his uncle, the late Daniel S. Howard, in whose employ he remained for a period of nine years as an upper leather cutter. In about 1878 Mr. Perkins established himself in the shoe manufacturing business in partnership with James A. Packard, under the firm name of James A. Packard & Co., this partnership continuing for a period of about one year, when Mr. Perkins engaged in the same business with the late Everett E. Joyce, under the firm name of Perkins & Joyce, and for a period of sixteen years this firm continued successfully engaged in the manufacture of what is known as the medium-grade shoe, with a capacity of about thirty cases of shoes per day. In 1896 Mr. Perkins sold his interest in the business to his partner, and has since been retired from active business cares. Since retiring from the shoe manufacturing business Mr. Perkins has been interested in real estate to some extent, developing several plots, and opening up Plymouth street, selling off the lots adjacent thereto for building purposes.

Fraternally Mr. Perkins is a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., and Electric Lodge, No. 204, I. O. O. F., and is also a member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., of Brockton. In political faith he is a Republican, and he is a staunch adherent of the temperance cause.

Both Mr. and Mrs. Perkins are active and consistent members of the Porter Congregational Church, of Brockton, in the work of which they take an active interest, and to which they give their support. While residing in Auburn, Maine, Mr. Perkins acted as

assistant to his father as clerk of the church in that town.

On May 23, 1868, Mr. Perkins was united in marriage to Mary Isadore Curtis, daughter of the late Isaac Francis and Mary (Gurney) Curtis, of North Bridgewater, and this union has been blessed with one son, Edward Lyman, who was born Sept. 7, 1869, in North Bridgewater, and was educated in the public schools of his native town and at Brown University, at Providence, R. I.; he is now engaged in the grocery and provision business in Brockton. He married Cordelia Brett Tobey, daughter of Joshua F. and Cordelia (Brett) Tobey, of Harwich, Mass., and they are the parents of four children, Dorothy Ellen, Mary Louise, Arthur Tobey and Edward Lyman, Jr.

THURSTON (Fall River family). The family bearing this name at Fall River, the head of which was the late Anthony Thurston, long one of the substantial men of that city, holding the position of superintendent of streets and highways, an office held by his father before him, and whose son, the present Frank Anthony Thurston, is now and has been for years sustaining the same relation to the public service and that most efficiently, is a branch of the earlier Freetown Thurston family and it of the still earlier Newport (R. I.) family.

From the first American ancestor, Edward Thurston, the descent of the Fall River branch of the Thurston family alluded to in the foregoing is through Thomas, Edward (2), Peleg, Varnum, Edward (3) and Anthony Thurston. These generations in detail and in the order named follow.

(1) Edward Thurston, a member of the Society of Friends, or a Quaker, was an inhabitant of Newport, R. I., probably some time previous to 1647. Sufficient, at least, to attend to the preliminaries of his marriage, which occurred in June of that year, he then marrying Elizabeth, daughter of Adam Mott, the latter coming from Cambridge, England, in 1694, in the "Defence." Elizabeth was born in 1629 and died Sept. 2, 1694. Mr. Thurston was made a freeman in 1655. He was commissioner in 1663; deputy in 1667-71-72-73-74-80-81-82-83-84-85-86; and assistant in 1675-86-90-91. He died March 1, 1707. Both he and his wife were buried in the Coddington burial ground. Their children were: Sarah, born March 10, 1648; Elizabeth, born in February, 1650; Edward, born April 1, 1652, who married Susanna Jefferay; Eleanor, born in March, 1655, who married (first) in

1674 George Havens, and (second) a Terry; Mary, born in February, 1657, who married Ebenezer Slocum; Jonathan, born Jan. 4, 1659; Daniel, born in April, 1661; Rebecca, born in April, 1662, who married (first) Peter Easton and (second) Weston Clarke; John, born in December, 1664; Content, born in June, 1667; Samuel, born Aug. 24, 1669, who married Abigail Clarke; and Thomas, born Oct. 8, 1671.

(II) Thomas Thurston, born Oct. 8, 1671, married Mehetabel, daughter of Peleg and Anne (Sisson) Tripp, and they lived in Freetown, Mass. He was a member of the grand jury in 1706; was selectman in 1708-09; surveyor of highways, 1712-13; and assessor in 1718-22. He died March 22, 1730. His will of March 20, 1730, was proved April 21st of the same year. In 1708 Mr. Thurston was owner of the south half of the tenth lot in Freetown, Mass., which was conveyed to him Oct. 3, 1702. His children were: Edward (born in 1696), Thomas Peleg, Jonathan, Samuel, John, Ruth, Elizabeth, Anne, Mehetabel, Mary and Nathaniel.

(III) Edward Thurston (2), born in 1696, married Hannah, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Gannet) Dodson, of Freetown, and granddaughter of Anthony Dodson, of Scituate, Mass. She died Sept. 15, 1778, aged seventy-five; he died Nov. 3, 1783, aged eighty-seven. Their children were: Edward, born Sept. 6, 1724, married Parnold Mote; Peleg was born Oct. 24, 1726; Hannah, born Feb. 24, 1729, married William Mosher, of Dartmouth; Thomas, born Dec. 25, 1730, married (first) Elizabeth Pearce and (second) Hannah Winslow; Sarah was born Nov. 24, 1732; Elizabeth was born Jan. 24, 1735; Mehetabel, born Feb. 28, 1737, married (first) Francis Harrison and (second) Joshua Weeks; Mary, born March 9, 1740, married (first) Joseph Terry and (second) Noah Edminister, of Freetown; Samuel was born March 7, 1743.

(IV) Peleg Thurston, born Oct. 24, 1726, in Freetown, Mass., married Amy Barton, of Warren, R. I., who died Oct. 8, 1796, aged fifty-nine. Mr. Thurston was a farmer of that part of Freetown which became Fall River. He died Sept. 29, 1822, aged ninety-five years. Their children were: Diadema, born in 1752; Peleg Rufus, born in 1765; James, born in 1770; Varnum, born in 1773; Hannah, who married Rubus Blossom; and May, who married Benjamin Terry.

(V) Varnum Thurston, born in 1773, in that part of Freetown that became Fall River, Mass., married Dec. 29, 1797, Mary, born Feb.

8, 1780, daughter of Peleg and Lydia (Simmons) Gardner, of Swansea, Mass. Mr. Thurston was a cooper and lived in Fall River, Mass. There he died April 3, 1828, at the age of fifty-five. His wife died July 5, 1862, aged eighty-two years. Their children were: Peleg G., born Sept. 5, 1799, who married Susan Blossom; Amy B., born April 3, 1801; Jonathan G., born Nov. 14, 1802; Edward, born Sept. 4, 1804; Samuel, born Dec. 27, 1806, who married Almira Boomer; James, born Nov. 8, 1808, who married Hannah Pierce; Susan G., born Dec. 11, 1810; Abraham G., born June 21, 1813, who married Catherine Borden Allen; Vernon, born Feb. 11, 1815, who married Abbey Streeter; Mary G., born Jan. 4, 1817; William B., born Nov. 8, 1818; Henry G., born Sept. 8, 1820; and Amy D., born July 29, 1824.

(VI) Edward Thurston, born Sept. 4, 1804, in Fall River, Mass., married Sarah Maria Mason. In his earlier years Mr. Thurston was occupied as a brick and stone mason and master builder, but later devoted himself to farming. His children were: Mary Maria, born Jan. 16, 1829, married William H. Hambly; Edward Mason, born July 18, 1832, married Wilbur Gardner; Anthony, born March 13, 1837, is mentioned below; John Mason, born June 18, 1848, died Nov. 19, 1854.

(VII) ANTHONY THURSTON, son of Edward and Sarah M. (Mason), born March 13, 1837, married June 1, 1858, Ann Maria Whipple, daughter of Clark Whipple, of Fall River. Their children were: Frank Anthony, born March 15, 1864; and John Mason, born Feb. 20, 1868.

Anthony Thurston lived in Fall River, Mass. In his youth he worked on his father's farm, and at the age of eleven was able to drive a team of three horses. He learned the mason's trade under his father. His school advantages were limited, but he managed to pick up the rudiments of an education, and later attended the Peirce Academy at Middleboro. After his location in Fall River he became interested in public affairs. He was a member of the city council in 1866 and 1867, representing the northern section of the city. For nine years he was assistant superintendent of streets and surveyor of highways under Danforth Horton, and superintendent from 1878, making his term of service twenty-five years. During this long period of service he took but one vacation of more than a day or two, and that was when he and his wife in 1876 visited the Centennial Exposition at Philadelphia. He was practical

in his ideas, and ever had the city's interest at heart. He was serene in temperament, and kind and just to those about him, many little deeds of kindness being told after he was gone by those who loved him. Fraternally he belonged to Friendly Union Lodge, I. O. O. F.; King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Fall River Chapter, R. A. M.; and to the Veteran Firemen's Association. He died Sept. 7, 1894, and was laid to rest in Oak Grove cemetery, Fall River, Massachusetts.

(VIII) FRANK A. THURSTON, son of Anthony and Ann Maria (Whipple), was born March 15, 1864, in Fall River, Mass. He attended the public and high schools of his native place, then furthered his studies at the Mowry and Goff English and Classical School in Providence, R. I., from which he was graduated in 1884. Soon after this event he began life for himself and at the lower round of the ladder—as a laborer in the street department of Fall River. It was not long, however, before he was taken into the office as clerk and time-keeper, and suffice it to say that such were the qualities exhibited by him in the performance of his daily duties that he was steadily advanced, becoming respectively chief clerk, assistant superintendent and superintendent; and in this connection it is worthy of remark, as will be noted above, that Mr. Thurston is of the third generation in line to have held this office, his father and grandfather before him being the others. No matter what the political complexion of the time was, these men, as it were seemingly by inheritance, fell heir to the position, and their administrations were characterized by that fairness and business-like way characteristic of the men. Mr. Thurston was elected in November, 1894, and has been reelected for each succeeding term to the present time. In national politics he is a Republican, but is independent on local issues. He is a straightforward business man, frank and open in his methods, and has always so conducted his office. Himself a disciplinarian, he requires and sees that each man under him, be he laborer, foreman or clerk, does his work well and is systematic in its performance. Fraternally he is a member of Fall River Lodge, No. 219, I. O. O. F.; King Philip Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; and of the K. of P.

In September, 1892, Mr. Thurston married Daisy E., daughter of Jason and Mary Bowles, of Plattsburg, N. Y. She died April 30, 1898, leaving no children. On June 9, 1904, he married (second) Mary Estelle Adams, sister to his first wife.

JUSTIN BENJAMIN PENNEY, treasurer of the Dean-Penney Company, of Brockton, manufacturers of sash, doors, blinds and all kinds of interior finish, is one of that city's representative and enterprising business men. Although his ancestors were early settlers of Massachusetts Mr. Penney is a native of Maine, born at Belgrade, that State, Sept. 8, 1858.

Tradition says that Thomas Penney was shipwrecked off the coast of Wells (now in the State of Maine), and escaping the wrath of the sea settled there, becoming the progenitor of a numerous branch of the Penney family. A Thomas Penney, the first of the surname in Wells, is found of record there as chosen pound-keeper in 1709. Records left by a member of the Wells family of Belgrade and Winslow, Maine, say that three brothers, Thomas, Eli and Abraham, came from England, Thomas alone remaining, the others returning. Thomas located in Wells.

According to records in the possession of the family, Thomas Penney (supposed to be identical with Thomas the pound-keeper at Wells in 1709) came over to America, and here married and had a son, Thomas, Jr., born in a garrison at the time of Lovewell's Indian war, at Wells. Thomas, Jr., was so small that at the age of three months they put him in a quart tankard and put the cover down easily, and were obliged to feed him by means of a feather.

Thomas Penney, Jr., son of Thomas, was born as above stated. His small size in infancy was no indication of the vigor of his later life, as he attained the age of ninety-nine years. On April 17, 1731, he married Abigail Gray, who bore him ten children. On Jan. 13, 1759, he married (second) Adah Spear, a widow with two children. Nine children were born of the second union. Among these children were: Allen and Peltiah, both Revolutionary soldiers; George; Salathiel, who married Nov. 20, 1780, Hannah Littlefield; Daniel; Thomas; Benjamin; Joseph; Hannah, who married Asabel Littlefield, and lived in Belgrade, where he died, after which his widow lived with a grandson in Winslow, and died there Jan. 5, 1868, aged 106 years, six months (She was buried beside her husband near the Belgrade depot at Belgrade); Sarah, who married John Littlefield and lived at Belgrade, but died at the home of a daughter in Skowhegan, Maine, July 10, 1845; Stephen; Phoebe; John; Abraham; Abigail, who in 1774 married Daniel Perkins, of York; Susanna, who married Aug. 10, 1811, James Hatch; and Olive, who married Feb. 8, 1766, Abraham

Hatch. Adah (Spear) Penney was taken captive by the Indians and kept prisoner eighteen years. She had a child born shortly after her capture, of which the Indians became very fond, but in one of their drunken orgies and war dances they accidentally killed it. To conceal all evidence they burned the body before the mother's eyes. The heartbroken woman found a rib bone in the ashes and hid it in the folds of her dress. At last the Indians discovered it, and feared she intended to keep it to show the whites and make trouble. She was finally set at liberty.

George Penney, son of Thomas, Jr., was born in September, 1752, at Wells, and died March 27, 1814, at Belgrade, Maine. On Jan. 8, 1776, he enlisted under Capt. Silas Wilds, Col. Edmond Phinney's regiment. He re-enlisted April 9, 1778, to serve in the Continental army three years or during the war, in Col. Ebenezer Sprout's 12th regiment. He served eight months, twenty-one days as a private; promoted to drummer Jan. 1, 1779; and to sergeant of Capt. Page's company; discharged April 8, 1782; service, six years, three months. George Penney was married three times. His third wife, whom he married Jan. 23, 1805, was Abigail Littlefield, of Wells. His children were: John, born about 1783, who died young; Christiana, born about 1784, who married Stephen Blanchard, and lived in Ohio, where she died in 1863 (her son John lived in the West, engaged in railroading); and John (2), born May 3, 1786.

John Penney, son of George, born May 3, 1786, in Wells, died March 20, 1872, at Belgrade, Maine. In 1807 he married Betsey Taylor, daughter of Rev. Elias Taylor. She died in June, 1835, the mother of the following children: Abigail, born Dec. 23, 1808, died in November, 1826; Knowlton, born Sept. 15, 1810, died May 30, 1868; Betsey, born in March, 1812, died in 1881; Martha, born Aug. 6, 1814, died in June, 1883; John Wormwell, born Oct. 14, 1819, died March 8, 1893; and George J., born Jan. 16, 1828, died Sept. 12, 1868. The father early in life located in Maine, where he was extensively engaged in farming, clearing his land and greatly improving it. His farm was in an excellent state of cultivation, and after his death it was cared for by his son, John Wormwell. He was a member of the Baptist Church at Belgrade.

John Wormwell Penney, son of John, born Oct. 14, 1819, died March 8, 1893. On Dec. 10, 1844, he married Hannah Williams, born Oct. 31, 1824, at Waterville, Maine, daughter of Benjamin Williams and his wife Mary

Mitchell. Mrs. Penney survives her husband, and resides in Belgrade. To her and her husband were born children as follows: Eliza, born in Belgrade in 1845, married Amos Rollins, and they reside in Boston; Martin, born in Belgrade in 1847, now a farmer in Melrose, Mass., married Emma Parker, of Saugus, Mass.; Newton, born in Belgrade in 1852, now conducting the old homestead farm, married Celia White, of Fort Fairfield, Maine; Laura, born in Belgrade in 1855, married Augustus Brown, and they reside in Acton, Mass.; Justin B., born Sept. 8, 1858, is mentioned below; and George, born in Belgrade in 1861, who resides in East Bridgewater, Mass., and is employed by the Dean-Penney Company, married Luella Watson and (second) Annie Oliver. The father of these children devoted his whole life to agricultural pursuits, and as a citizen commanded the respect of all who knew him. In his political views he was first a Whig, and upon the organization of the Republican party became one of its staunchest supporters. He was an active member of the Baptist Church, of which he was deacon for a number of years.

Justin Benjamin Penney, son of John Wormwell, was born Sept. 8, 1858, in Belgrade, Maine, and attended the common and high schools until he was about eighteen years of age. For some time after he left school he assisted his father on the farm, and also worked at the carpenter's trade. He continued at home until 1880, in which year he came to Brockton, and for a short time was employed in the "gang room" of the shoe factory of the Stacy-Adams Company. The next summer he conducted a restaurant at Onset Bay, Mass., after which he became the engineer at the Edwin Keith shoe factory, Campello, in which capacity he continued for four years. Mr. Penney next took up the carpenter's trade, being employed by Albert Hardy, and later by Samuel Ryder, who were then engaged in the building business. In 1895 he began contracting on his own account, first as a partner of Rodney Moore, a partnership which lasted about one year, when he purchased Mr. Moore's interest, and for the next ten years carried on the business alone, constructing many buildings which stand to-day as evidence of his superior ability. In February, 1905, on the incorporation of the Dean-Penney Company, Mr. Penney becoming a member of the corporation, was made treasurer of same, and in that position he has continued to the present time. This concern is engaged in the manufacture of sash, doors, blinds and all kinds of interior finish,



and also as wholesale and retail dealers in lumber of all kinds, as successors to the A. C. Thompson Company, which was one of the oldest established concerns of the city.

In the days of the old volunteer fire department of Brockton Mr. Penney served as a member of same for several years, and upon the establishment of the paid department, in 1887, he was a member of the department, which consisted of seven men, he being located at the Central station on Pleasant street. Fraternally Mr. Penney is a member of Brockton Lodge, No. 240, I. O. O. F., and of the Ellen Lee Rebekah Lodge, No. 160, I. O. O. F., of which latter his wife is past noble grand. In politics Mr. Penney is a Republican. He and his family attend the South Congregational Church at Campello.

On March 3, 1888, Mr. Penney was married to Carrie Freeman, of Brockton, daughter of Henry A. Freeman, formerly of Canton, Mass., where Mrs. Penney was born. To Mr. and Mrs. Penney have been born children as follows: Nathaniel, born Feb. 21, 1890, is associated with his father as an employee of the Dean-Penney Company; and Helen, born May 28, 1892, is at home.

**McCRILLIS (Brockton family).** Along in the early part of the eighteenth century there was a large immigration to this country from the North of Ireland to settle in the southwestern part of Maine, southern New Hampshire and in the eastern half of Massachusetts. Sixteen families commenced the settlement of Londonderry, N. H., in 1719. As a whole, these people were of God-fearing character, quiet, industrious and orderly, and though at first disliked by the first colonists they at length won the respect and good will of all the people, who found that their coming was a gain to the communities where they settled. They introduced the use of the spinning-wheel, and the cultivation of the potato, into New Hampshire. A great many of our eminent men in all departments of life have descended from these people. Between this time and the year 1742 there appear to have been four of the name of McCrillis who came to this country, probably brothers and from the North of Ireland, and settled in the towns near Portsmouth, N. H., William in Gilmanston, N. H., Henry in Nottingham, N. H., Daniel in Lebanon, Maine, and John, who settled finally with the William first named, in Coleraine, Mass. These McCrillises were identified with the people referred to in the foregoing and perhaps the first of the name of McCrillis came

with that company or with others who came soon after. Records of them are found in Lebanon, Maine, Nottingham and Deerfield, N. H., Boxford and Boston, Massachusetts.

From Daniel McCrillis, who is said to have settled in Lebanon, Maine, has descended the Brockton (Mass.) McCrillis family, the head of which was the late John S. McCrillis, who for some years prior to his death was one of the city's active and successful business men, and who years before had been identified with that great industry of Brockton—the making of shoes. From Daniel McCrillis just alluded to the lineage of the former Brockton townsman is through Robert, John K. and John McCrillis. These generations, somewhat in detail and in regular order, follow.

(I) Daniel McCrillis, as stated, settled in Lebanon, Maine. He had sons John and Robert and four daughters.

(II) Robert McCrillis, son of Daniel, went from New Hampshire to Clinton, Vt., and is believed to be the ancestor of all the Vermont families of the name of McCrillis. He lived, died and was buried on the farm which he owned. His five children were: Stephen, Daniel, Robert, John Kinney and Betsey.

(III) John Kinney McCrillis, son of Robert, was born Feb. 3, 1785, in Lebanon, Maine, and died Feb. 7, 1868, in Topsham, Vt. His children were: Joseph E., born March 20, 1808; John, May 21, 1810; Robert, March 15, 1812 (all in Corinth, Vt.); Lewis, April 17, 1814, in Topsham, Vt.; Hannah, April 3, 1817, and Abigail, Feb. 2, 1819 (both in Corinth, Vermont).

(IV) John McCrillis, son of John Kinney, born May 21, 1810, in Corinth, Vt., married Jan. 17, 1843, Sarah A. Coggeshall, daughter of Asahel Coggeshall, of Tiverton, R. I. For a time he lived in Fall River, and at Grafton, Mass., the first four of his children having been born in the former place and the others in Grafton. His children were: John S., born May 28, 1844, who is mentioned below; Annie C., born May 4, 1846, who married Henry Allison Wesson, of Grafton; Mary E., born Nov. 7, 1848, who resides in Brockton, unmarried; Herbert A., born July 18, 1851, who died young; Herbert O., born May 15, 1854, who is now living at Hyde Park, Mass.; Frank A., born May 10, 1857, who now lives at New Bedford, Mass.; and Walter C., born Dec. 20, 1863, who resides in Middleboro, Massachusetts.

(V) JOHN SHAW McCRILLIS, son of John, was born May 28, 1844, in Fall River, Mass. His parents removing to Grafton when he was

a mere boy, he there acquired his education, after which he learned the shoemaker's trade. Locating in North Bridgewater in his young manhood, he first engaged in the wood business, being the first to engage in the selling of short wood and kindlings, in which business he continued for a time, after which he began the manufacture of shoes in a small shop near the old railroad station. After a time he went to Nashua, N. H., where he was foreman in a shoe factory for several years, when he returned to Massachusetts, and for a time was foreman in the finishing room of the S. H. Howe shoe factory at Marlboro, when on account of ill health he was compelled to resign his position. He then decided to go West, and in Minneapolis he learned the laundry business, after which he went to Seattle, Wash., and to San Francisco, Cal., respectively, in both cities establishing himself in the laundry business, in which he was successfully engaged. In June, 1896, two years prior to his death, Mr. McCrillis returned to Brockton and purchased the Gardner Jones shoe factory on Dover street, and established the White Star Laundry, which he conducted up to the time his health failed, a few months before his death.

Mr. McCrillis was made a Mason in Middleboro, Mass., where he joined Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., later transferring his membership to Paul Revere Lodge, at Brockton, and was also a member of Meriden Sun Chapter, R. A. M., Hiram Council, R. & S. M., at Worcester, and St. George's Commandery, Knights Templar, at Nashua, N. H. He was also a member of the Knights of Honor and of the Royal Society of Good Fellows. In his political faith he was a Republican, but cared nothing for the honors of public office.

On Nov. 23, 1864, Mr. McCrillis was married to Hetty Tucker Bumpus, daughter of Jonathan Clark and Caroline (Westgate) Bumpus, of Lakeville, Mass., and to this union were born children as follows: (1) Merton L. C., born July 2, 1872, in North Bridgewater, has since his father's death, with his mother, conducted the laundry, which is a model one in its appointments. He married Nellie Maria Dyer, of Minnesota, and has two sons, Glenn Merton and Clark Edwin. (2) John Merle died in infancy. (3) Maury Packard, born Aug. 30, 1883, in Marlboro, Mass., is engaged in the job printing business in Brockton. He married Corrie Ella Campbell, of St. Albans, Vt., and their only daughter, Hetty Rhoda, died in infancy.

Mr. McCrillis passed away at his home, No.

19 Hervey street, Brockton, April 9, 1898, a victim of heart trouble, when in the fifty-fourth year of his age, respected by all who knew him.

HUDNER (Fall River family). The family bearing this name in Fall River, while not one of the ancient families of the city or of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, has been for upward of half a century representative of the best type of Irish citizenship that now is so conspicuous in that city for thrift, enterprise and public spirit—in short for substantial worth. Brief sketches of the immigrant, the late Thomas Hudner, and his son Michael T. Hudner, long one of the wholesale and retail dealers in meats, provisions, etc., and for some years proprietor of the "Mellen House," the leading hostelry of Fall River, follow.

Thomas Hudner, son of Thomas and Honora (Drohan) Hudner, was born Aug. 25, 1829, in Ireland. He came to this country in the year 1847, locating in Fall River, this State, which place with little exception continued to be his place of residence and field of labor. Young and eager to grasp opportunity, on the discovery of gold at the Pacific coast he was allured thither, going with a party of gold seekers by way of the isthmus of Panama, and becoming as it were a "forty-niner." Two or three years' experience in California as a gold seeker satisfied his ambition in that line, and he returned to Fall River believing the surer way to riches was that through regular business channels. He there found employment in the soap factory of Mr. James S. Anthony, and so useful did he make himself, so efficient and capable as the years passed, that he continued in Mr. Anthony's service for a quarter of a century or more, and on the consolidation of Mr. Anthony's establishment with that of the Hargraves Manufacturing Company he went with the new concern and remained with it for years, and officially, being superintendent of the factory. After his retirement from the concern just alluded to and from active business some thirty years prior to his death Mr. Hudner kept a kind of headquarters, as it were, at the office and store of his son, Michael T. Hudner, Esq., the extensive produce and market man of Fall River. He possessed a nature that endeared him to all whose privilege it was to know the man, and which gave him a large circle of friends by whom he was greatly respected and esteemed. For many years he was a familiar figure at the market of his

son on the corner of South Main and Borden streets.

After his return from California Mr. Hudner married, at Fall River, Mary Tobin, daughter of Michael and Mary (Connelly) Tobin, and of the four children born to them Michael T. is now the only survivor, one daughter having died at the age of twenty-four years, one son at the age of six years, and one daughter in infancy. Mrs. Hudner passed away Feb. 12, 1871, aged thirty-six years, seven months. Mr. Hudner died Feb. 25, 1910, after a week's sickness with pneumonia, when in the eighty-first year of his life, at the home of his son on the corner of Highland avenue and President street, Fall River, Massachusetts.

MICHAEL T. HUDNER, son of Thomas and Mary (Tobin) Hudner, was born Nov. 19, 1862, in Fall River, Mass., and in the public schools there acquired his education. In the year 1884 he engaged in the market business, on June 10th of that year opening a store at the corner of Second and Rodman streets. He has continued in this business ever since, and from the small beginning there made has, as the years have come and gone, and the city grown, by his keen business ability, by his energy and progressiveness, with careful management, kept pace with the advance and developed an extensive trade, until he now carries on a large wholesale and retail business, having five establishments in various parts of the city, as well as three in New Bedford. Remaining at the first stand some two and a half years, he moved in 1887 to the new Waterman block on Pleasant street, being located there until 1891. His next move was into the Thomas Waring building, on Main street, and still later, in 1893, he made another change in location—to his present South Main street quarters. This place at No. 150 South Main street, corner of Borden, now known as the Boston Market, is his main store, and is not only the largest and finest meat market in Fall River but also one of the largest and best equipped to be found anywhere in New England. The location is one of the best business sites in the city, and has doubtless been one factor in the success of this particular store, but Mr. Hudner has not depended solely on this element to bring and hold trade, as is testified by the thriving trade done at his other stands. Since establishing himself at his main place he has extended his interests greatly, having opened four other markets in the city, as business warranted the expansion and good locations were found.

These are the Washington market, at Globe Village, the Lincoln market of the Flint Village (No. 1682 Pleasant street), the Jefferson market at No. 1495 North Main street, Bowenville, and the Plymouth market at No. 61 Pleasant street. On Feb. 13, 1911, he opened a market in New Bedford, in the block he recently bought, at the corner of Union street and Acushnet avenue, and in the fall of 1911 opened a store on Acushnet avenue, at the north end, and another at the corner of South Water and Division streets, at the south end. None of these compares, however, with the main store, though the service and quality of the stock are the same at all the stores. The Boston market has four thousand square feet of floor space, and its arrangement and equipment are up-to-date in every detail, attractiveness and convenience having been combined in a notably successful manner in this model establishment. System is the keynote in the conduct of Mr. Hudner's extensive business, for with a trade which requires over a hundred clerks, and fifteen and more delivery wagons, the most efficient management is indispensable. Thousands of customers are catered to daily. In the store are facilities for displaying the stock in an inviting manner as well as for serving patrons; special cooling devices keep the stock on hand fresh and wholesome; and in his own building, the Hudner building, just across the street from the Boston market, is the storage warehouse. Then he has also his own refrigerating and electric light plant, which occupies about seven thousand square feet of floor space. From this plant wires for lighting the store and pipes for cooling the counters and ice boxes run under the street to the store, a most advantageous arrangement. Mr. Hudner sells everything obtainable in the meat and provision line, many things being found at his market which can be had nowhere else in the city—a fact which draws the most particular class of trade. Everything in season, and game and other delicacies in and out of season, is included in the varied assortments of high class foodstuffs he handles. Moreover, buying in such quantities as the extent of his trade demands, he is able to furnish his patrons with the highest quality at fair prices, and his reputation for high grade products in every line is the foundation upon which his large business has been built. From the very outset he has aimed to deserve the confidence of his customers, and to hold it by the most honorable methods, a fact which accounts for the continued prosperity of his various markets. As to the business manage-

ment of his stores, Mr. Hudner's genius and executive ability are apparent in every detail. The mere statement that he has attained the leading place in his line in a city as large as Fall River, and, indeed, extended his interest beyond its limits, is sufficient evidence of his masterly grasp of business principles and an unusual facility in their application. The concern he has built up is not only a credit to him but a matter of pride in the community. Nothing could show better the prosperity of a place than the fact that so large a business of the kind finds a profitable field there. In the year 1895 Mr. Hudner opened a large market and provision store at the corner of Washington and Bennett streets, Boston, continuing same with success until 1897, when he decided to devote his attention entirely to the business in Fall River and New Bedford. He maintains his headquarters at the office in the Hudner building, on South Main street, which he built in 1897 and which is one of the finest business blocks in Fall River. It is modernly equipped, with its own electric light plant, etc. In 1899 he built a three-story commercial building on the corner of Second and Borden streets.

From 1892 to 1894 and again in 1897 Mr. Hudner carried on the "Mellen House," Fall River's leading hostelry. One has only to read between the lines to judge of Mr. Hudner's enterprise and public spirit, and more of his ability and standing in the community, where he has the reputation of being one of Fall River's most capable business men, and one of its substantial and good citizens. For many years he was a director of the Union Bank and when it was merged into the Massasoit-Pocasset Bank he became a director of that institution.

On Oct. 21, 1889, Mr. Hudner married Helena, daughter of Michael Kennedy, her father a well-known citizen of New Bedford, Mass., where Mrs. Hudner before her marriage was successfully engaged in teaching school. Five children have come to this union: Mary, a graduate of Mount Saint Vincent on the Hudson; Thomas, a graduate of Andover, class of 1911, now a student at Harvard; Ethel, now in high school; Harold; and Charles, who died aged three years.

**SAMUEL ADAMS HOLBROOK**, late of Brockton, Mass., where for over forty years he was an enterprising and successful business man, and as well an honored and respected citizen, was born at Elmwood, in the town of East Bridgewater, Mass., July 24, 1834, son

of Arvin and Sarah J. (Keen) Holbrook, and a descendant of one of the earliest settled families of the New England States. A history of this branch of the Holbrook family follows, the generations being given in chronological order.

(I) Thomas Holbrook came, with his family, from England, and settled on tide-water in the northern part of Weymouth, the locality being locally known as "Old Spain." His name appears first of record in 1640, soon after the earliest preserved records begin. Vinton believes there is evidence that he was one of the company who arrived in 1624, with Mr. Barnard as their minister, from Weymouth in Dorsetshire; and gave this name to the place previously known as Wessagusset, Maine. The names of Thomas and John Holbrook appear among the first proprietors of Rehoboth, but for some reason they did not remove, but forfeited their lots. Thomas Holbrook seems to have been a man of consequence, as he was chosen townsman in 1641, 1645, 1646, 1651, 1652 and 1654. His will is dated Dec. 31, 1668, and proved April 24, 1677. He calls himself of Weymouth, mentions his wife Jane, eldest son John, other sons Thomas and William, daughters Anne Reynolds, Elizabeth Hatch and Jane Drake.

(II) Capt. William Holbrook, son of Thomas, married previous to 1655 Elizabeth Pitts, who died his widow in Scituate in 1701. He was made a freeman in 1647; was of Weymouth from 1655 to 1662, and probably most, or all, of his previous life. In 1660 he bought land in Conihasset (Cohasset), then a part of Scituate, but did not settle upon it. He had an allotment of land in Mendon in 1662, and must have settled there that year or the next; was doubtless there till Philip's war, 1675, when Mendon was destroyed by the Indians. He then returned to Weymouth; sold his land in Mendon to his brother Thomas and nephew Peter, and afterward resided in Scituate. He was both a deacon in the church and a captain in the military of the town. He died in 1699. His children were: William, born Jan. 20, 1657-58, at Weymouth, who married Margaret Fairbanks; Cornelius, born Nov. 19, 1662, at Weymouth; Samuel, born at Mendon; John, born at Mendon; Millicent; Persis; and Experience.

(III) Cornelius Holbrook, son of Capt. William, born Nov. 19, 1662, at Weymouth, married (first) Margery and (second) Experience. He settled at South Weymouth, lived to be eighty years of age, and died in 1742. He had one son, William, and seven daughters,



among them Mehitabel, born March 10, 1687; Elizabeth, in 1695; Abigail, in 1697; and Hannah, Feb. 9, 1712-13.

(IV) William Holbrook, son of Cornelius and Experience, born July 4, 1709, married May 11, 1738, Elizabeth Poole, and left a numerous posterity in the Weymouth-Abington section. Among his children were: William, born March 16, 1739; Abner, March 9, 1741; perhaps Nathaniel, born March 7, 1744; perhaps Margaret, born Feb. 16, 1747; Adams, born Aug. 4, 1750.

(V) Abner Holbrook, son of William, born March 9, 1741, died May 29, 1788. He resided in South Weymouth, Mass. He married Nov. 3, 1763, Jerusha Vining, and their children were: Betty, born in 1764; John, in 1765; Abner, in 1767; Sarah, in 1770; Abner (2), in 1772; David, in 1774; Jerusha, in 1776; James, in 1779; Jacob, in 1782; Lydia, in 1784; and Daniel, in 1787.

(VI) John Holbrook, son of Abner, born Oct. 25, 1765, died in about 1806 in South Weymouth, Mass., where he was engaged in farming. He married Sally Burrell (intentions published April 11, 1795), and their children were: John, Silas, Arvin and Eliza.

(VII) Arvin Holbrook, son of John, was born Feb. 14, 1804, in South Weymouth, Mass., and died April 16, 1874, in Elmwood, East Bridgewater. He was a shoe cutter by trade, and in about 1850 came to East Bridgewater, where he continued in pursuit of his trade until his death. He was a Republican in political faith. He married in 1833 Sarah Jane Keen, born Nov. 6, 1811, daughter of Samuel and Margaret O. (Clift) Keen, of East Bridgewater, and a direct descendant of Hon. Hugh Orr, of East Bridgewater. Mrs. Holbrook passed away Oct. 22, 1874. She had the following children: Samuel Adams, born July 24, 1834, mentioned below; Bethia Mitchell, born Nov. 21, 1836, who married Edward Kingman, of East Bridgewater, and died in that town April 1, 1904; Margaret O., born Dec. 24, 1841, who married Ames Hunting (now deceased), of East Bridgewater, where she resides; and Harriet Appleton, born March 4, 1846, who married Luther W. Richards, of East Bridgewater, and died in that town Jan. 29, 1892.

(VIII) Samuel Adams Holbrook, only son of the late Arvin and Sarah J. (Keen) Holbrook, was born July 24, 1834, in that part of East Bridgewater known as Elmwood, where he was reared, receiving his education in the district schools of the neighborhood. In 1855 he came to North Bridgewater (now Brock-

ton), and for a time was employed at shoemaking with Thayer & Cross, who were then located in a small building where now stands the Y. M. C. A. building, at the corner of Main and West Elm streets. He eventually entered the employ of the late Charles C. Field as a clerk in the latter's meat and provision store, remaining in his employ for thirteen years. He resigned this latter position in 1874 to engage in business on his own account, opening a market on Main street, in a building which stood where the Brockton *Enterprise* building is now located. There he remained for several years, later removing his business to the corner of Montello and Centre streets, where he continued until his death, Feb. 18, 1895, when he was aged sixty years, six months, twenty-five days. An honest, upright man in all his dealings, and possessing the cheery disposition and affable manner so desirable in a business man, he soon built up a flourishing trade, retaining his old customers and constantly adding new ones, and making his market one of the most successful in the city.

Mr. Holbrook was a man of musical tastes and inclinations, sang bass in the Gurney Glee Club, the Masonic Quartet of Paul Revere Lodge, and for nineteen years was a member of the choir of the First Congregational Church, of Brockton. He was a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., which he joined in 1870; and of the New England Order of Protection. Since his death, in honor of his memory and his long service to the church, his widow has presented the First Congregational Church one of its chime bells. Mr. Holbrook was of a home-loving nature, always genial, jovial and full of fun, and his cheery disposition, which was one of his strong characteristics, made him missed by old and young.

On Dec. 28, 1859, Mr. Holbrook was united in marriage with Susan J. Cross, daughter of the late Nathaniel H. and Lucy (Vose) Cross, of North Bridgewater, and granddaughter of Capt. Nathaniel and Margaret (Bird) Cross, of East Bridgewater. Mrs. Holbrook is also descended from Revolutionary stock, her maternal great-grandfather, Henry Bird, being a soldier in the Continental army at the surrender of General Burgoyne and his army at Saratoga, and in describing this surrender in later years it was a favorite expression with him to say: "Gad, it was good to see those pesky Hessians lay down their arms." Mrs. Holbrook survives her husband, and resides in Brockton, spending her declining years in the

pleasant company of her daughter and grandchildren. After her husband's death, she for several years continued to manage the business he had established, and in her intelligent conduct of its affairs proved herself a most capable and enterprising woman, fully equal to the responsibilities which devolved upon her. In 1909 she erected the "Holbrook Building" on Main street, which is a large four-story brick business block, one of the finest and most modern in the city and costing upward of \$100,000. This building occupies the land which was her fourth of the estate of her mother, Lucy V. Cross.

To Mr. and Mrs. Holbrook were born two daughters, namely: (1) Lucy Cross inherited musical talent from her father, possessing a fine alto voice, and sang a great deal in public; she married May 18, 1887, Thomas A. Norris, of Brockton, where she passed away Dec. 12, 1895, the mother of Harold Adams (who died aged seven years), Alfred Holbrook, Ruth Eleanor, Julian Thomas (who was accidentally killed May 26, 1910) and Susan Churchill Norris. (2) Jennie Adams married Feb. 6, 1895, W. Fred Allen, of Brockton, where he is connected with the *Brockton Times*, and they are the parents of two children, Samuel Holbrook (born Feb. 7, 1897) and Margaret Janice (born Oct. 12, 1900).

GEORGE HENRY RANDALL, of Rochester, Plymouth Co., Mass., is a prominent man in that locality, having served the community in a number of offices and having been engaged in business there for over forty years. He is a dealer in poultry, eggs and small fruits, including cranberries, raises all these products himself, and is also interested in lumbering. His business affairs have prospered under careful management, and he is ranked among the substantial citizens of the town. Mr. Randall was born in Rochester, July 23, 1842, son of Leander Randall and grandson of Job Randall. We give some general account of the early representatives of the name in this country.

(1) William Randall, says Deane, came into Scituate before 1640. His farm was on the brook that falls into Till's or Dwelley's creek. He is said by a member of the family to have come from England to Marshfield, where he lived for a short time. He was a freeman of 1654. There is no record of his marriage at Scituate. There are traces of him in Rhode Island as early as 1636, where he probably married. He was an enterprising and useful man in many respects. Latterly he and his wife were members of Mr. Witherell's Church. The

Christian name of his wife was Elizabeth, who died at Watertown, Dec. 24, 1672, aged about eighty. Their children: Sarah, born in 1640; Joseph, born in 1642; Hannah, born in 1644; William, born in 1647; John, born in 1650; Elizabeth, born in 1652; Job, born in 1656, and Isaac, born in 1658. The father's will was made Oct. 13, 1692, and proved Nov. 3, 1693.

(II) John Randall, son of William, born in 1640, inherited by the will of his father one-fifth of the estate which was given the wife for lifetime, and also one half of the father's land in Sippican, his brother Job receiving the other half and as well half of the father's land in Narragansett and all his Swansea land. Savage makes this John of Rochester and a probable son of William of Scituate. His children of Rochester town record were: John, born May 6, 1677; Patience, born Jan. 13, 1679; Thomas, born Jan. 25, 1681; Mercy, born Jan. 20, 1683; William, born Feb. 6, 1685; Job, born March 3, 1688; Judah, born April 29, 1690; and Lazarus, born Dec. 25, 1691.

Lewis Randall, of this Scituate-Rochester Randall family, married Sept. 14, 1766, in Rochester, Patience Briggs, of that same town. Their children of Rochester town record were: Thomas, born Jan. 30, 1767; Job, born Jan. 19, 1768; Elizabeth, born April 7, 1770; George, born Sept. 1, 1773; Leonard, born Dec. 27, 1775; Elisha, born March 9, 1777; Lewis, born July 5, 1780; Patience, born Nov. 6, 1782; Jeremiah, born May 24, 1784; Polly, born Jan. 22, 1787; Ransom, born Jan. 2, 1789; and Rhoda, born Jan. 24, 1791.

Job Randall, son of Lewis and Patience (Briggs) Randall, born Jan. 19, 1768, married Mary (Polly) Savery, and their children were: Susanna Peirce, born Nov. 5, 1790 (married Obed Westgate, of Middleboro, but left no children); Thomas, born Nov. 25, 1792; Elizabeth, born Aug. 1, 1795 (married Stephen Hiller, of Rochester, but left no children); Job, born July 1, 1796; Elexis, born April 3, 1797; Mary, born Oct. 25, 1799 (married Nathaniel Parlow, and had Abraham and Elizabeth); Calvin H., born Nov. 21, 1801; Serena Julia, born Feb. 2, 1803 (married Ephraim Benson, of Rochester, and had Benjamin, Rufus, Charles and Revilla); Leander, born Oct. 6, 1807; Jeremiah, born Oct. 14, 1809; and Caroline Crocker, born Oct. 30, 1814.

Leander Randall, son of Job, born Oct. 6, 1807, attended the district schools in the town of Rochester. He went to sea at an early age, being first engaged on a whaling vessel, and followed the water for over forty-five years, until he reached the age of sixty. He rose to

the position of first mate, which he held on the bark "Elizabeth" and the vessel "Pacific," both of which sailed out of Mattapoisett, Mass., which in those days was a part of Rochester. Upon retiring from marine life he engaged in farming in the town of Rochester, at first raising principally potatoes, corn and grain, and later taking up the growing of cranberries, in the winter time following lumbering. His farm comprised about fifty acres. He prospered in his work by industry and thrift and was esteemed wherever known. Mr. Randall was a member of the Good Travelers, a seamen's organization, and in religion was identified with the Congregational Church. Mr. Randall married Betsey Purington Crapo, born Jan. 12, 1807, who preceded him to the grave, dying Jan. 12, 1882; he died Sept. 12, 1887. Mrs. Randall's parents, John and Lydia Maria (Bisbee) Crapo, died, respectively, Nov. 12, 1831, and Sept. 11, 1869, the father being seventy-three years, ten months and three days old, the mother reaching the great age of one hundred and one years, twenty-one days. Mrs. Randall and her parents were all natives of Rochester. To Mr. and Mrs. Randall were born children as follows: (1) Calvin Hathaway, born Dec. 15, 1833, married Rebecca M. Shurtleff, daughter of William and Linda M. (Westgate) Shurtleff, of Plymouth. They had three children: Charles F., born March 13, 1865 (died Sept. 14, 1887); Arthur H., born Jan. 6, 1871 (died Dec. 4, 1872); and Bertha, born April 18, 1884. (2) Mary Caroline, born April 6, 1835, died Feb. 2, 1908. On June 7, 1868, she married Isaac Tripp, of Westport, Mass., and they had three children, born as follows: Harry I., July 1, 1870; Julia, April 29, 1874; and Clarence H., Nov. 16, 1876. (3) Job Leander, born March 21, 1838, married (first) Sept. 11, 1864, Marcia E. Bates, of Fairhaven, born May 1, 1842, died July 12, 1906, who was a daughter of Joshua T. and Ann M. (Bryant) Bates. For his second wife he married, Oct. 16, 1907, Catherine Ellis, of Rochester, daughter of Prince and Mary (Flynn) Eldridge. His children, all by the former union, were born as follows: George L., June 15, 1865; William H., Oct. 14, 1867; Walter H., Oct. 4, 1872; Arthur Herbert, Feb. 13, 1880; Lizzie M., June 8, 1882. (4) George H. is mentioned below. (5) Charles Frederick, born June 9, 1844, sailed as cabin boy in the bark "Josephine," Captain Kumskey, in the summer of 1859 from New Bedford, Mass., and died of diphtheria while in the Okhotsk sea, April 24, 1860.

George Henry Randall has been a lifelong resident of the town of Rochester. He attended the district schools and Rochester Academy, and when twenty years old entered the army as a member of the 41st Massachusetts Infantry, which in 1863 became the 3d Massachusetts Cavalry, in which he became corporal. He was mustered in at Lynnfield, Mass., in 1862, and mustered out May 20, 1865, at Falls Church, Va. He served with Sheridan in Virginia, taking part in several of the leading battles. Upon his return home, late in May, 1865, he commenced farming, principally market gardening and the raising of small fruits, to which he has since added cranberry growing. He devotes considerable attention to poultry raising, doing quite a large business in poultry and eggs, which he markets in New Bedford. He also carries on lumbering to some extent and has met with success in all these lines.

As a public-spirited member of the community and one who is willing to devote himself to its betterment Mr. Randall has filled a number of town offices, having been selectman eleven years, fish warden, road surveyor, fire warden, fence viewer, etc., to the duties of all of which positions he gave his best energies, discharging them with fidelity and intelligence. He is a Republican in political opinion. He is a member of the Grange and of the G. A. R., in the latter connection holding membership in R. A. Peirce Post, No. 190, of New Bedford. He and his wife are members of the Congregational Church of North Rochester.

On May 20, 1874, Mr. Randall was married, in South Middleboro, by Rev. Philip Crandon, to Harriet Ellen LeBaron, who was born in Rochester Nov. 16, 1842, daughter of James and Lucinda (Morton) LeBaron, and who at the time of her marriage to Mr. Randall was the widow of James Ricketson, of New Bedford. Mr. and Mrs. Randall have had three children, all of whom were born in Rochester: (1) Philip Crapo, born March 18, 1875, is engaged in the lumber business in New Bedford, Mass. On Oct. 23, 1900, he married Isabelle Stewart Grieve, daughter of William W. and Sarah (Gray) Grieve, and they have two children: Leslie LeB., born May 25, 1903; Harold C., born Aug. 1, 1907. (2) Bernice Caroline, born March 27, 1877, died June 18, 1879. (3) Edgar Francis, born April 10, 1883, is a house carpenter, living in Middleboro. On Oct. 31, 1905, he married Fannie L. Cudworth, of Lakeville, Mass., daughter of John and Sarah (Rounseville) Cudworth. They have had one child, Louise F., born June 5, 1907.

DAVIS ROBINSON ELDRED, of Brockton, now living retired from active business, and who for a number of years was actively engaged in business there as a mason contractor, is a native of this Commonwealth and a descendant of old New England ancestry. Mr. Eldred was born Dec. 25, 1827, in Falmouth, Mass., son of David and Martha (Robinson) Eldred.

John Eldred of Great Saxham, in Suffolk, descended from an ancient family claiming Saxon origin. He was born in 1552 and died in 1632. A great traveler, his ships and merchandise went to all parts of the world. He was one of the founders of Virginia, and from 1609 to 1624 he was a member of His Majesty's Council for the Virginian Company in London.

The Pilgrims who came to America in the "Mayflower," in 1620, obtained a patent from the London Company, intending to plant their colony in Virginia. As at this time John Eldred of Great Saxham was—and had been for years previously—a director of the Virginia Company in London, it is possible that the Eldreds who appeared in New England between 1635 and 1645—William, Robert, Samuel, John and Nathaniel—were in some way connected with this family. It is thought that William of Yarmouth, Robert of Yarmouth and Monomoy and Samuel of Cambridge and Stonington were brothers, and that they came from England about 1635. They all appear to have been men of standing and substance. William is known to have been a resident of Yarmouth from 1645 to 1667. He was many years constable and held many of the local offices. He was also deputy to the Colony Court. He married Anne Lumpkin of Yarmouth and left a large posterity on Cape Cod.

The branch of this family here treated is descended from Jehosophat Eldred, who is early of record in North Falmouth, Mass., where he bought land in 1731.

David Eldred, father of Davis R., was born June 10, 1791, in Falmouth, Mass., where the greater part of his life was spent, and where he followed the trade of ship carpenter. After the death of his wife he went to live with his daughter in Palmyra, N. Y., where he died. He was a lieutenant in the war of 1812. He married Jan. 18, 1817, Martha Robinson, of Falmouth, Mass., who was born July 19, 1796, and died in Fairhaven, Mass., Dec. 6, 1848, in the fifty-third year of her age. To this union were born children as follows: Sarah R., born Feb. 12, 1819, married Zenas Eldridge, of Falmouth, where she died; Willard R., born

Nov. 9, 1820, a carpenter and pattern-maker by trade, died in 1891, in Fairhaven; Lemuel, born July 11, 1822, a boatbuilder by trade, died in Fairhaven in 1853; Judith M., born April 8, 1824, married Ira Lakey, of Palmyra, N. Y., where she died; Mary Ann R., born May 25, 1826, became the second wife of Zenas Eldridge, and died in Fairhaven; Davis R., born Dec. 25, 1827, is mentioned below; George F., born June 6, 1829, who is a boatbuilder and ship carpenter by trade, resides in Fairhaven; Susan A., born March 20, 1831, died at the age of fifteen years; David, born Aug. 5, 1833, a shoe cutter by trade, resides in Brockton; Silvanus D., born May 5, 1835, died young; Martha, born May 12, 1838, married Carlton Lakey, of Palmyra, N. Y., where she passed away.

Davis Robinson Eldred acquired his early education in the district schools of his native town. After leaving school he became apprenticed to the mason's trade with Warren Maxfield, with whom he continued as an apprentice for a period of three years and as a journeyman mason for another two years. In 1849 he came to North Bridgewater, where for a period of seven years he followed his trade in the employ of Freeman and Lewis F. Washburn. Mr. Eldred then engaged in business on his own account as a mason contractor, in partnership with Charles Mason. This partnership continued for a term of about three years, after which time Mr. Eldred continued successfully engaged in the business on his own account until his retirement in 1902. During his career in active business, Mr. Eldred constructed the Central fire station on Pleasant street, and many of the substantial homes of Brockton, at times having in his employ from ten to fifteen skilled mechanics.

In political faith Mr. Eldred is a Republican, with independent tendencies. Upon coming to North Bridgewater he enlisted in the service of the volunteer fire department, and for a number of years was a member of Protector Engine Company No. 3; for a period of about fifteen years he was chief engineer of the fire department, continuing in that position until 1887.

Fraternally Mr. Eldred is a Mason, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Brockton. In religious faith he is a Congregationalist, being a member of the Porter Congregational Church of Brockton.

On Dec. 19, 1850, Mr. Eldred was married to Lucy Ann Shaw, daughter of John and Phebe T. (Tobey) Shaw, of Fairhaven, Mass. Mrs. Eldred passed away in Brockton July 3,



1902, aged seventy-four years, after a wedded life of over fifty years. She was the mother of the following children: John S., who is a mason by trade and resides in Brockton, married (first) Fannie Wells, of Rockland, and (second) Lucy Ann Fowler; Lucy died in infancy; Sarah Maria is the wife of Warren A. Woodward, of Brockton, and the mother of two children, Warren Davis and Allen F.; Davis R., Jr., died unmarried, on his twenty-first birthday; Emma F. died unmarried, aged twenty-two years.

Although beyond the age allotted to man, being in his eighty-fourth year, Mr. Eldred still retains his faculties to a marked degree, and while not actively engaged in business still takes an interest in the affairs of the community in which he has resided for over sixty years, and has lived to see the town of North Bridgewater grow from a population of about five thousand to the thriving city of Brockton of today.

**WILLIS.** Willis is one of about twenty British names derived from Will, alias Wille, and is of Welsh origin. In Massachusetts it designates a family of long standing, members of which have given good account of themselves both in civil life and in the service of their country in the Revolutionary and Civil wars. This article is to treat particularly of that branch of the family which has lived in and about North Bridgewater, now Brockton, the ancestry being given in chronological order.

(I) Nathaniel Willis, of Sandwich, was constable there in 1640-41, and his name was among those able to bear arms in 1643. He was a brother of Deacon John Willis, a Puritan of distinction and of great respectability, who first appears in 1637 in Duxbury, where he held several town offices; and who in 1650 was made one of the grantees of the ancient town of Bridgewater, to which he removed the next year, when he was elected her first representative in the General Court, and by annual elections continued a member of that body for twenty-five years ensuing. Nathaniel Willis became one of the grantees of Bridgewater (in 1645), where he soon after settled. He was dignified with the title of "Mr.," and according to tradition became the first schoolmaster in Bridgewater. He died about 1686, which year his estate was settled. He left a widow and two children. His children were: Elkanah, born May 29, 1639, at Sandwich; Judith, born June 14, 1641, at Sandwich; Mary, born April 14, 1648, at Sandwich; and Bethiah.

(II) Elkanah Willis, son of Nathaniel, born May 29, 1639, at Sandwich, died in 1711. His wife Mercy died in 1709. Their children were: Nathaniel and Judith.

(III) Nathaniel Willis, son of Elkanah, was born in 1678, and died in 1747. In 1712 he married Hannah Titus, of Rehoboth, Mass., daughter of John Titus, and she died in 1753. Their children were: Ephraim and Elkanah.

(IV) Ephraim Willis, son of Nathaniel, born in 1713, died Feb. 26, 1790. He was twice married and by his first wife, Ann, had a daughter Ann, who died in infancy. His wife died Aug. 29, 1751, and he married (second) April 13, 1758, Elizabeth Ganza, by whom he had four children, namely: Ephraim, John, Ann and Betsey.

(V) John Willis, son of Ephraim, was born Feb. 16, 1761. He was a shoemaker, was also engaged in farming, and was one of the largest landowners in the town of North Bridgewater, having nearly one thousand acres in the southwestern part of the town, a part of this being still occupied by his descendants. On July 5, 1781, he married Mary Egerton, daughter of Hezekiah Egerton, and their children were: Isaac, John, Jr., Abigail, Eunice, Nancy, Sally and Elizabeth. A John Willis served during the Revolution in Capt. Joseph Cole's company, Col. Robinson's regiment, five months and twenty-five days, enlisting July 6, 1777, for service in the New England States. He also served eleven days, marching in Capt. Nathan Packard's company, Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment, July 30, 1780, on an alarm at Rhode Island. He was also a member of Capt. Abram Washburn's company, Col. Theophilus Cotton's regiment, serving twenty-two days from March 10, 1781, the company marching to Newport to serve forty days.

(VI) Isaac Willis, son of John, was born Feb. 14, 1782, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, where he was engaged in farming and also made wrought-iron nails. He married Mary Ann Hubbard, and their children were: Mary, born March 7, 1804, married Melvin Perkins, of West Bridgewater; Susan, born Sept. 10, 1809, married William Blanchard; William Hubbard, born March 30, 1813, is mentioned below; Elisha, born June 10, 1817, married Mehitable Lambert.

(VII) **WILLIAM HUBBARD WILLIS**, son of Isaac, was born March 30, 1813, in North Bridgewater, where his life was spent, and where he died Dec. 6, 1880, aged sixty-seven years. He was a shoemaker, and was also engaged in farming, and in connection with the latter work was also extensively engaged in

the poultry business, carrying his products to the Boston markets. He possessed a very rugged constitution, and was a very hard-working man, rearing his sons along the same lines. He was very strict, though kind and affectionate, but believing in work before play brought up his children to complete their tasks before indulging in recreation. In politics he was a staunch Republican, but had no ambition to hold office. He was a member of the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church, and for several years services were held in his home.

On May 10, 1834, Mr. Willis was united in marriage with Caroline Rathka, who was born Nov. 16, 1818, adopted daughter of Franklin Ames, of West Bridgewater, and she died in Brockton, May 6, 1880, in her sixty-second year. To this union were born children as follows: Eliza Maria, born May 19, 1835, married George P. Whitten, and died in Brockton; Caroline Augusta, born May 21, 1836, married (first) Charles P. Whitten, (second) Caleb H. Phillips and (third) Martin Luther, of Brockton, where they reside; Dulcinea Jane, born Sept. 22, 1837, married John Ames, of Easton, Mass., and died in North Bridgewater; William Francis, born Aug. 22, 1839, who enlisted for the Civil war Feb. 3, 1863, in Company D, 58th Mass. V. I., and was honorably discharged May 18, 1865, married Elvira Graves, and resides in Brockton, where he is engaged in the real estate business; Daniel Winslow, born July 2, 1841, who served in the Civil war as a member of the 58th Mass. V. I., and was shot July 2, 1864, by a sharpshooter at Petersburg, was unmarried (he was a noted athlete, being the champion runner in his neighborhood); George Henry, born Jan. 2, 1843, who enlisted at Attleboro for the Civil war in Company I, 7th Mass. V. I., died July 8, 1861, in North Bridgewater; Edward Morris, born Feb. 12, 1844, is mentioned below; Joanna Lucilla, born May 2, 1847, died in infancy; Everett Montreville, born March 12, 1845, married Nellie Packard, of Brockton, where they both died; Ella Frances, born in February, 1849, married Samuel Raymond, and died in Brockton; Charles Ellis, born Feb. 26, 1851, is mentioned below; Frederick Howard, born Feb. 1, 1853, married Ella Drake, and died in Brockton; Alonzo Lucius, born July 7, 1854, now engaged in the wood and lumber business in Brockton, married Alva Ann Durkee, of Yarmouth, Nova Scotia; Eliza Emma, born March 21, 1855, died in infancy; Emma Frances, born Aug. 23, 1856, married Stephen Bigney, of Brockton, where they reside; Elmer Franklin, born Dec. 9, 1859, married Etta

Phillips, of Brockton, where he died; Horace Webster, born April 24, 1862, married Emma Randall, of Easton, Mass., where he is engaged in farming.

(VIII) EDWARD MORRIS WILLIS, son of William Hubbard and Caroline (Rathka) Willis, was born Feb. 12, 1844, in North Bridgewater, at the old home on Belmont street, and he attended the district schools of his neighborhood, during which period he was kept busy during the time out of school in assisting his father to make shoes, the stock being obtained at the factories, made up at home, and returned finished to the factories—as was then the custom. At the age of eighteen years he bought his time of his father for \$100, and then went to work for Pardon and Nathan Copeland in West Bridgewater, with whom he learned shoe cutting. He lived in the family of Pardon Copeland until word was received that his brother, Daniel Winslow, had been killed in the army, and being determined to take his place enlisted, July 8, 1864, in Company C, 60th Mass. V. I. During his service he was detailed to garrison duty at Indianapolis, Ind., where he was later detailed to the cook-house. There a barrel of beef fell on his foot, breaking his right ankle, and crippling him permanently. He was honorably discharged Nov. 30, 1864, at Boston, and returning home again took up shoemaking. He took stock from the factories and had a "gang" working at his home, continuing thus engaged for two years. Mr. Willis then became foreman in the Martin Wild factory, where he remained about two years, or until he assumed similar duties in the Peleg S. Leach factory, where he was for three years. Marcus Leach then began the manufacture of shoes, and Mr. Willis became his superintendent, starting his factory for him and remaining with him for three years. He next became foreman in the bottoming room of the Daniel S. Howard factory for about three years, and then for fourteen years was with the M. A. Packard Company. At the end of that long period he became superintendent for the late Albert Barrows, remaining in that capacity until the factory was destroyed by fire, in March, 1892. After acting as foreman for Myron F. Thomas for a year he went to Whitman, Mass., where he was superintendent for David Gurney for a year. The following year he was superintendent for Burley & Usher at Milton, N. H., and was then transferred to the same firm's factory at Springville, Maine, where he remained for eight years. His next location was in Newburyport, Mass., where he was superintendent of the E. P. Dodge factory

for about a year, going from there to Somersworth, N. H., where for four years he was superintendent of the shoe factory of Houghton, Hibbard & Warren. His work here ended when his left arm was caught in a bottom leveling machine, known as the "Giant," resulting in the loss of his left hand, the injuries causing him to retire from business for a year and a half. He then became superintendent of the Farmington Shoe Company, at Farmington, N. H., where he remained two years, and then returned to Brockton, where he spent about two years as a foreman in the P. B. Keith Shoe Company's factory, since which time he has been retired from active work.

Mr. Willis was a member of the G. A. R. post at Springville, Maine, and is now a member of Fletcher Webster Post, No. 13, G. A. R., of Brockton. Mrs. Willis is a member of the Womans Relief Corps. While a resident of Springville, Maine, he joined Springville Lodge, No. 69, I. O. O. F., and he also belongs to Damocles Lodge, No. 16, K. of P., of Brockton (his wife belonging to its auxiliary), and the N. E. O. P. In politics Mr. Willis is a Republican. He and his family attend the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church.

On May 10, 1866, Mr. Willis was married to Ellen Lucretia Osborne, daughter of Isaac P. and Ellen S. (Snow) Osborne, of Brockton, and this union has been blessed with children as follows: Everett Morris, born March 17, 1869, is secretary treasurer of the E. C. Hall Company, wholesale grocers of Brockton, and is married to Emma Fish, of Fairhaven, Mass., by whom he has four children, Stewart, Pauline, John and Mildred; Edward Alton, born Nov. 6, 1871, who is bookkeeper for the Brockton *Times*, married Lillian Brownell, of Brockton, and they have had two children, Reginald and Alton, the latter now deceased; Florence DeTracy, born Dec. 27, 1873, married Andrew Jackson McGibbon, of Farmington, N. H., and has three children, Roger Willis, Mabel Lord and Edward William; Bernard Taylor, born Sept. 20, 1878, secretary of the Alden Sheet Metal Working and Plumbing Company, of Brockton, married Rena Nickerson, of Harwich, Mass.; Channing Wilson, born Jan. 26, 1882, engaged in business in Boston, married Beatrice Brown, of Brockton, and they have two children, Doris Weymouth and Channing Wilson, Jr.; and Jay Sumner, born April 10, 1884, a bookkeeper with David Irving, of Brockton, married Odis Pearl Reynolds, of Brockton, and has a daughter, Dorothy Ellen.

(VIII) CHARLES ELLIS WILLIS, son of William Hubbard and Caroline (Rathka) Willis,

was born Feb. 26, 1851, in North Bridgewater, and attended the schools in the neighborhood of the family home on Belmont street until he was sixteen years of age. During the hours out of the schoolroom he assisted his father in making shoes. After leaving school he took up the lasting of shoes with his father, remaining at home until he reached his majority. He then went to work in the shoe factory of Marcus Leach, where he learned to run a shoe pegging machine, and after a time was able to peg six hundred pairs of shoes per day, running two rows of pegs around the sole of each shoe. After remaining there for a time he went to work in the Moses A. Packard shoe factory, where he learned to run a MacKay sewer, and the lightning nailing machine, and continued in the employ of this concern for nineteen years, holding the record as the champion shoe sewer in the State. He retired from the making of shoes to engage in the poultry and cattle business, in which he has continued to the present time. He dresses about forty thousand fowl, and slaughters several hundred cows and calves annually. He is also engaged in farming on a small scale, having about twenty-five acres, which tract is a part of the old Willis homestead.

On Nov. 11, 1874, Mr. Willis married Florence C. Packard, daughter of George A. and Elizabeth A. (Carr) Packard, of Brockton, where she died Sept. 28, 1878, in the twenty-seventh year of her age, leaving no children. On Feb. 15, 1880, he married (second) Ada H. Baker, daughter of Ensign Baker, of West Dennis, Mass., and to this union were born children as follows: Burleigh Sumner, born Nov. 25, 1880, who is now associated with his father in business, married Elizabeth Packard, of Brockton; Warren Winslow, born Jan. 5, 1881, employed at Woodard & Wright's last factory, Brockton, married Effie Chapman, of Chapman, Nova Scotia, and they have one daughter, Viola; Albert Weston, born Oct. 30, 1882, a carpenter by trade, married Hattie Hall, and they have two children, Gladys and Daniel W.; and Florence Isabelle, born Nov. 30, 1885, is at home, unmarried. In his political faith Mr. Willis is a Republican. He belongs to the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church, and was librarian of the Sunday school for several years.

OBED ALLEN GIFFORD, of the town of Rochester, Plymouth county, has long been engaged in farming and sawmilling there, having succeeded his father, Abram Gifford, in the latter business. The father also followed farm-

ing, but on a more limited scale than his son, the latter being an extensive land owner.

Abram Gifford was born in Rochester Jan. 20, 1803. He received his early education in the district schools of that town, later attending the Elijah Briggs school, at Rochester, until he was sixteen years of age. He then learned the carpenter's trade. When twenty-four years old he went to Provincetown, Barnstable Co., Mass., where he married and continued to follow his trade for ten years. Meantime he had been not only industrious, but frugal. Returning at the end of that time to his home town, Rochester, he built a waterpower sawmill with his savings and thus started the principal business of his life. He sawed lumber for his neighbors in the surrounding towns, and as prosperity enabled him to extend his operations he engaged in manufacturing the timber into boxboards and shingles. He carried on this business with success, retaining his interest in it until his death, which occurred Jan. 2, 1887, in Rochester. Mr. Gifford also engaged in farming, principally truck gardening, to some extent.

On Jan. 11, 1829, Mr. Gifford married Rebecca Allen Gifford, who was born Aug. 31, 1809, in Provincetown, Mass., daughter of Benjamin and Salome (Allen) Gifford. She survived him a number of years, dying March 10, 1905, in Lynn, Essex Co., Mass. They are interred in the Quaker burying ground at Acushnet, Bristol Co., Mass. Both were strong believers in the doctrines of the Society of Friends, and Mr. Gifford was overseer of the Friends' Meeting at Acushnet. They had children as follows: (1) Benjamin, born Nov. 18, 1829, in Provincetown, Mass., died in September, 1898, in Richmond, Maine, where he was buried. He married Catherine Berry, of New Bedford, who died June 18, 1907, in Bath, Maine. They had: Benjamin Herbert, born in 1857, who died May 19, 1892; Rebecca, born in 1859; and Edith, born in December, 1870, who married Charles Stinson, of Bath, Maine. (2) Salome, born March 1, 1831, in Provincetown, Mass., married Charles Gray, of London, England, and died in Houghton, Mich. Their children were Charles, Hannah and Albert, the last named, a lawyer, now residing in Brookline, Mass. (3) Ruth, born July 15, 1834, in Rochester, died May 29, 1882, in Lynn, Mass. On May 15, 1853, she married (first) Anthony Milton, of New Bedford, and had one daughter, Irene, born in December, 1856, who married Herbert McMaster, of Schenectady, N. Y. Her second husband was Charles Eaton. (4) Obed A. is men-

tioned below. (5) Lucy, born Jan. 27, 1841, in Rochester, died Aug. 24, 1896. On Jan. 18, 1860, she married Joshua Danforth, of Lynn, Mass., who was born April 1, 1836, and they had a son Jason, born in 1861, who was nearly five years old when he died. Mr. Danforth resides in Middleton, Essex Co., Massachusetts.

Obed Allen Gifford, born March 6, 1836, in Rochester, attended the district schools of that town until he was fourteen years old. He then went to sea for several years, shipping in the brig "Jane Howes," on which he sailed as cooper for a year and a half, and was next on the "Mary Frasier" for three years, in the same capacity; both were whaling vessels. Going to Buffalo, N. Y., he shipped on a lake steamer which plied between that port and Chicago, carrying lumber and grain. Later he was in Green Bay, Wis., for two years, and in Fond du Lac, Wis., where he also spent two years, in a lumber and saw mill. Returning home he took charge of his father's sawmill, which was turned over to him when his father died, and he has carried it on ever since. The water supply is unusually good, so that the mill can be operated almost all the year round, and Mr. Gifford turns out shingles, boxboards and some long boards, doing a thriving business. He owns about two hundred acres of land, nearly half of which is in an excellent state of cultivation, his farming operations being extensive and profitable. He has given practically all his time to his business interests, for although he takes a good citizen's interest in town affairs he has never held any office. He is regarded as a man of substance and worth wherever known.

On Dec. 31, 1856, Mr. Gifford married (first) Henrietta Clark, of Rochester, daughter of Gilbert and Polly (Smith) Clark, and she died Oct. 29, 1869, aged thirty years, ten months. His second marriage, on Nov. 23, 1870, was to Sarah Cushman Perkins, who was born July 10, 1845, daughter of Luke and Abigail (Cushman) Perkins, of Rochester. There were five children by the first union and two by the second, all born in Rochester, as follows: (1) Edwin Allen, born Aug. 2, 1857, in Rochester, was living in Harlem, N. Dak., when last heard from. He is married, and has three children: George, born Aug. 14, 1881; Jessie, born Aug. 29, 1883; and Nonie, born March 19, 1888. (2) Lydia, born April 19, 1861, in Rochester, was married Oct. 13, 1880, to Charles Smith, of Jefferson county, Wis., who was born Dec. 13, 1852. They had children as follows: Harold Asa, born Aug. 21,



1881, married Sept. 21, 1904, Myrtle E. Hurlbert, and they have a son, Merrill Hurlbert, born Nov. 15, 1905; Ellena May, born Jan. 4, 1883, was married March 24, 1908, to J. Roy Jackson, and has a daughter, Catherine D., born Feb. 14, 1909; Lisle Leonard, born May 10, 1886, was married Dec. 24, 1908, to Abbie M. Fleming; Stoughton Faville was born April 3, 1889; Jane Helen, March 9, 1893; Robert Lee, Sept. 14, 1896; and Howard Jay, March 1, 1898. (3) Abram, born June 5, 1862, in Rochester, was married Sept. 12, 1885, at Howard, Wis., to Ellena Lois Colsen, who was born June 12, 1867. Their children were born as follows: Harriet Elizabeth, June 1, 1886; Edward Nathaniel, Oct. 4, 1887; Alvenia Ellena, June 8, 1889; Bertha Eliza, June 3, 1891; Edgar Allen, April 11, 1892; George Gifford, March 20, 1901; Lois Amelia, June 9, 1903. (4) Obed A. and (5) Henrietta B., twins, born Aug. 2, 1865, both died the following year, Obed A. on Aug. 20, 1866, and Henrietta B. on Aug. 11, 1866. (6) George Sturtevant, born in October, 1872, died Dec. 12, 1872. (7) Abbie Jane, born Feb. 14, 1875, is living at home. She was educated in music by Professor Swain and at the Swain school, in New Bedford, and is a music teacher of ability.

Mrs. Gifford is a member of the Christian Church at East Freetown and her daughter is a member of the Baptist Church at Acushnet.

Through his mother, Rebecca Allen (Gifford) Gifford, Mr. Gifford is a great-grandson of James and Elizabeth (Swift) Gifford, the former of whom was born in 1751, and the latter in 1752. The former died in 1830, and the latter in 1834. The longevity of the Giffords is remarkable. James Gifford had a brother Noah who died about 1861, at the age of ninety-four. James and Elizabeth Gifford's children were all born in Rochester, as follows: Meribah, born July 13, 1776, died April 10, 1852; Abram, born in 1778, died in 1797; James, born in 1784, died Oct. 5, 1871, aged eighty-seven years, nine months, twenty-six days; Huldah D., born in 1785, died April 24, 1811, aged twenty-six years, five days; Benjamin, born in 1786, died Sept. 17, 1828, aged forty-two years, three months, twenty-two days; George (no record); Samuel (no record); Elizabeth, born in 1790, died March 29, 1847, aged fifty-seven years, eleven months, twenty-six days; Nathan died Jan. 30, 1888, aged 102 years; Hannah, born in 1793, died Jan. 23, 1850, aged fifty-six years, ten months; Lemuel, born in 1794, died Dec. 27, 1880, aged

eighty-six years, five months, twenty-three days; Ruth, born in 1800, died June 5, 1867, aged sixty-seven years, five months, twenty-three days.

Benjamin Gifford, Mr. Gifford's maternal grandfather, was born in 1786, and died Sept. 17, 1828, aged forty-two years, three months, twenty-two days. On Sept. 28, 1808, he married Salome Allen, born Sept. 15, 1785, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Allen, and she died June 5, 1818. His second marriage, on Dec. 31, 1818, was to Abigail Smith, who died Sept. 6, 1859. Of his seven children, four by the first union and three by the second, four lived to maturity: Rebecca Allen, born Aug. 31, 1809, married Abram Gifford; Isaiah, born Sept. 28, 1812, died in 1890; Jason, born April 22, 1815, died Feb. 19, 1816; Salome A., born May 23, 1818, died Aug. 22, 1818; Simeon S., born Oct. 4, 1819, married and reared a family in Provincetown, Mass.; James, born June 28, 1821, is still living in Provincetown, where he married and reared his family (he was formerly proprietor of the "Gifford House" there); Salome A., born March 20, 1824, died March 1, 1827.

Samuel Allen, Mr. Obed A. Gifford's maternal great-grandfather, was born June 5, 1745, son of Gideon and Elizabeth Allen, and died Oct. 30, 1838, at the great age of over ninety-three years. His wife, Rebecca, born Dec. 19, 1750, died Aug. 23, 1825, in the seventy-fifth year of her age. They had children as follows: Lucretia (Mrs. Holway), born Aug. 25, 1771, died Sept. 19, 1854; Rhoda, born Dec. 26, 1772, died Oct. 26, 1776; Gideon, born June 15, 1774, died in 1809, in the West Indies; Betsey (Mrs. Bennett), born March 27, 1776, died June 26, 1841; Rebecca was born Dec. 25, 1777; Rhoda (2), born Nov. 22, 1779, died Aug. 30, 1805; Polly, born Oct. 15, 1781, died Aug. 8, 1805; Salome, born Sept. 15, 1785, married Benjamin Gifford, and died June 5, 1818; Samuel, born Nov. 11, 1786, died April 11, 1820.

PERKINS. The Perkins family, of which Mrs. Obed A. Gifford is a member, traces back to Abraham Perkins, the record being as follows:

(1) Abraham Perkins appears in 1638 as one of the first settlers of Hampton, then in Massachusetts, now New Hampshire, in which town he was made a freeman May 13, 1640. Mr. Perkins was a man of good education, an

excellent penman, and was much employed in town business. An old family Bible still preserved among his descendants gives the births of eleven of his thirteen children. His will, dated Aug. 22, 1683, was probated Sept. 18, 1683; in it he names his wife and sons Jonathan, Humphrey, James, Luke and David. To the last two he gave but five shillings each, as they had already had their share. He died Aug. 31, 1683, aged about seventy-two. His widow Mary died May 29, 1706, aged eighty-eight. Their children were: Mary, born Sept. 2, 1639; Abraham, born Sept. 2, 1639; Luke, born in 1640-41; Humphrey, born Jan. 22, 1642; James, born April 11, 1644; Timothy, born Oct. 5, 1646; James (2), born Oct. 5, 1647; Jonathan, born May 30, 1650; David, born Feb. 28, 1653; Abigail, born April 2, 1655; Timothy (2), born July 26, 1657; Sarah, born July 26, 1659; and Humphrey (2), born May 17, 1661.

This Abraham Perkins was probably a son of John Perkins, who is said to have come over with Roger Williams in 1631, removed with John Winthrop, Jr., to Ipswich in 1633, represented that town in the General Court in 1636, and died in 1654.

(II) Luke Perkins, born in 1640-41, married March 9, 1663, Hannah, widow of Henry Cookery, and daughter of Robert Long, Sr. As a boy of about fourteen in 1654 he apprenticed himself with the consent of his parents to Samuel Carter, a shoemaker of Charlestown, Mass. Mrs. Perkins was admitted to the First Church in 1668. Luke Perkins died March 20, 1709-10, and his wife died Nov. 16, 1715. Their children were: Henry; John, born May 10, 1664; Luke, born March 14, 1665, who died when young; Luke (2), born March 18, 1667; Elizabeth, born April 15, 1670; John, born April 15, 1670; Abraham, baptized 28th of 5th month, 1672; Hannah, born Dec. 9, 1673; and Mary, born April 5, 1676.

(III) Luke Perkins (2), born March 18, 1667, married May 31, 1688, Martha, born Aug. 16, 1664, daughter of Lot and Elizabeth (Walton) Conant. Mr. Perkins lived in Marblehead, Beverly, Wenham, Ipswich and Plympton. The family went to Plympton, Mass., about 1714. Mr. Perkins was a blacksmith, and, it is said, a lot of eighteen acres was deeded him at Rock Run in Plympton as an inducement to settle there as a blacksmith. He received from his uncle David Perkins of Bridgewater the latter's lands in Abington—one-third of the Solomon Leonard Purchase and two-thirds of the John Robbins Purchase. Mr. Perkins died in Plympton Dec. 27, 1748,

aged eighty-two years. His widow died Jan. 2, 1754, in her ninetieth year. Their children were: John, born April 5, 1689, at Marblehead; Martha, born Sept. 19, 1691; Hannah, born March 12, 1693; Josiah; Luke, born Sept. 17, 1695; and Mark, baptized April 30, 1699, in Beverly, Massachusetts.

(IV) Deacon Josiah Perkins, of Plympton, son of Luke (2), served forty years as town clerk. He married Deborah, daughter of Nehemiah Bennett, of Middleboro, and their children were: Nathan, born in 1723; William, born in 1724; John, born in 1726; Martha, born in 1727; Joshua, born in 1729; Josiah, born in 1732; Luke, born in 1733; Abner (2), born in 1735; Deborah, born in 1737; Hannah, born in 1740; Zephaniah, born in 1742; Isaac, born in 1744. The father married for his second wife Rebecca Parker.

(V) Joshua Perkins, of Plympton, born in 1729, died in Carver and was buried in the cemetery at North Carver. He was captain of a military company and served in the Revolutionary war; it has been said that he once shod General Washington's horse during the war. He married Hannah, daughter of George Sampson, and their children were: Gideon, born in 1751; Sarah, born in 1753, who married Andrew Barrows; Deborah, who married Bartlett Murdock; Abigail, who married John Shaw; Joshua Lothrop, born in 1761; Hannah, born in 1763, who married Peleg Savery; Rebecca, born in 1765, who married John Griffith; Martha, who married Elisha Murdock; Betsey, born in 1769 (unmarried); Drusilla, who married Eliab Ward; Luke, born in 1773; Alvin, born about 1774; and Sampson, born in 1777.

(VI) Luke Perkins, of Carver, born in 1773, served in the war of 1812; he was lieutenant of his company. On Nov. 8, 1795, he married Kezia Bennett, and their children were: Jacob Thompson, born Jan. 22, 1799, died Nov. 11, 1820; Hannah, born July 20, 1801, married John Bent Carver, and died in 1825; Luke, born April 7, 1804, is mentioned below; Kezia, born Dec. 21, 1807, married in 1824 Israel Thomas, of South Carver, and died in May, 1891. Of the last named couple, Mr. Thomas died about 1860, aged about sixty-nine years, and is buried in South Carver. Mr. and Mrs. Thomas had children as follows: (1) Thompson Perkins, born about 1825, died in Kingston, Mass., about 1892; in about 1859 he married Augusta Chandler, of Kingston, daughter of Deacon Chandler of the Baptist Church of that place, and she survived him a short time. Their children were: Cora Jane, who died in

Kingston in 1870, aged eight years; and Israel Herbert, born about 1862. (2) Hannah, born about 1826, married about 1846 Truman Shaw, and has one child, Anna Truman, born in November, 1854. (3) Cordelia Jane, born in about 1828, was married in November, 1854, to Samuel Parker, of Nova Scotia, and they had children as follows: Adelbert G., born in December, 1857, is married and living in Ogden, Utah; Alena May, born in September, 1859, married Burton Kimball and lived at No. 4541 East Hollywood Place, Los Angeles, Cal., where she died in 1910 (they had a large family).

(VII) Luke Perkins, born in Carver April 7, 1804, died Aug. 17, 1887. He resided in that part of Carver known as Pope's Point, and was engaged in general farming and cranberry growing. In November, 1841, he married Abigail Cushman, of the same town, who was born Feb. 24, 1810, and died Nov. 17, 1899. Children: Luke, born in Rochester Dec. 26, 1843, died Aug. 16, 1894, unmarried; Sarah C., born in Rochester July 10, 1845, is the wife of Obed Allen Gifford; Abby Jane, born July 13, 1846, married May 8, 1878, Ebenezer B. Nye, of Sandwich, Mass., where she still resides, a widow.

CUSHMAN. Mrs. Sarah Cushman (Perkins) Gifford is a great-granddaughter of Noah Cushman, who had a brother Zenas and sisters Priscilla (who died unmarried) and Mrs. Zenas Wood. Zenas Cushman lived and died in Middleboro, passing away at the age of eighty-eight years; his wife's maiden name was Wilder. Zenas Wood died in Middleboro in October, 1854, at the age of eighty-two, and is buried at the Rock home (in what was formerly Stillwater), in Middleboro, near North Rochester.

Noah Cushman married Mercy Soule, who died March 24, 1788, aged thirty-nine years. To them came the following children, all born in Middleboro: William; Jacob; Noah; Andrew, who lived in Maine, where he married, and died when eighty-eight years old; Zenas, born in 1780; Soule; Hercules, a lawyer of Middleboro, who married a Washburn; Abigail, who married Capt. Asa Coombs, of Rochester (she died in 1863, he in 1858, aged seventy-eight); Mercy, who married Lathrop Perkins, and died in 1867 at the age of eighty-six; and Susanna (Mrs. Allen), born in Middleboro March 7, 1787, who died in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), July 4, 1862.

For his second wife Noah Cushman married Zilpah Thompson, by whom he had: Elias;

Joseph; Daniel; Salome C., who married Elnathan Hathaway, a lawyer (he died in Free-town in 1857); Zilpah, who married Capt. Michael Bennett (they lived in Rochester); Priscilla, who married Calvin Cannon, and died in March, 1857, aged fifty-two years; Joanna, and Rebecca. By his third wife, Zeruah (Thomas), Noah Cushman had one child, Zeruah, born in 1812, who married Capt. Daniel Shaw, of Carver; the living children of this couple are Jesse Murdock Shaw and Samuel Shaw. Noah Cushman died March 20, 1818, aged seventy-three years.

Zenas Cushman, son of Noah, born in 1780, died Oct. 16, 1851, aged seventy years, ten months. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. His wife, Sarah (Sturtevant), daughter of Dr. Thomas Sturtevant, died Oct. 12, 1854, aged seventy-two years, ten months. Their children were: (1) William died July 17, 1816, in his tenth year. (2) Sarah S., born Jan. 18, 1805, died July 15, 1844. She was married about 1837 to George W. Mitchell, who was born in 1803, and died in 1884 in Halifax, where they made their home. They had two children: Eugene Mitchell, born in September, 1841, enlisted for service in the Civil war, being a member of the 22d Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry. After a year's service he was taken with consumption and received an honorable discharge on account of disability; he never recovered, dying in April, 1865. Fannie S., daughter of George W. and Sarah S. (Cushman) Mitchell, born July 3, 1843, in Halifax, was matron in the sewing room of the Lyman school, at Westboro, for eleven years, but is now retired. She still lives in Westboro. (3) Abigail, born Feb. 24, 1810, married Luke Perkins. (4) Zenas, born Jan. 22, 1812, died in June, (about) 1878, aged sixty-six years. In 1843 he married Abbie Morse, of Mattapoisett. (5) Noah, born in October, 1815, died about 1881, aged sixty-six years. In 1843 he married Susan Washburn, daughter of Nahum and Anna Washburn, of Halifax, where they resided. (6) Eunice S., born Oct. 2, 1819, in Middleboro, Mass., died in Brockton May 30, 1907. In 1852 she married Freeman Dexter, of Brockton, a native of Winthrop, Maine, who died Sept. 16, 1869, at the age of seventy-one. He was a carpenter and followed his trade in Brockton over twenty years, building some of the first houses on Highland street and some of the oldest houses on Warren avenue. All of this family lived in Middleboro until they left the parental roof.

Mrs. Gifford's grandmother, Sarah (Sturte-

vant) Cushman, was a daughter of Dr. Thomas and Sarah (Soule) Sturtevant. Dr. Sturtevant was born Feb. 6, 1750, and died Nov. 14, 1836, his wife surviving until March 11, 1839, reaching the age of eighty-four years. The Doctor built the house, about half a mile from Middleboro Green, where he lived with his family, his children all being born there. Nine of the family died at this old home. The family attended the Congregational Church at Middleboro Green. Dr. and Mrs. Sturtevant had thirteen children, of whom we have the following record: (1) Sarah died in 1854, aged seventy-two years, ten months. (2) Priscilla married Robert Blair, who preceded her to the grave. She died Oct. 15, 1864, aged seventy-eight years, and was the last member of the family to reside and die at the old Dr. Sturtevant home. (3) George died Feb. 3, 1852, aged fifty-seven years. "That life is long which answers life's great end." Dr. George Sturtevant was a successful physician for many years. He learned the bookbinder's trade in New Bedford before he took up the study of medicine. He practiced his profession in Plympton some time before settling in Middleboro, where he was engaged in successful practice for sixteen years. After his death Dr. William Comstock (who married a daughter of Thomas Sturtevant, brother of Dr. George) succeeded him in practice at Middleboro Green, living in the old Dr. Sturtevant home for about five years and then moving to Middleboro village, where he lived and died, passing away about 1880. He practiced medicine in Middleboro over twenty-five years. (4) Fanny died Dec. 22, 1845, aged forty-nine. (5) Croad died Nov. 5, 1845, aged fifty-seven; his wife, Lucinda, died April 11, 1843, aged fifty-one. (6) Abigail died Dec. 30, 1834, aged fifty. (7) Eunice died March 14, 1815, aged twenty-three. (8) Zechariah died Sept. 29, 1800, aged ten years. (9) Son and (10) Daughter, twins, infants, died Jan. 2, 1788. (11) Thomas Sturtevant, the oldest son, was a lawyer. He served in the war of 1812, was taken prisoner, and while in prison wrote a beautiful paraphrase of the Lord's Prayer, which we quote below. (12) Josiah was a practicing physician and minister of a Congregational Church in West Barnstable, Mass., preaching there over twenty years. He died about 1818, at the age of forty-six years, leaving a wife and four children. One son was Zechariah Sturtevant, of New Bedford, deacon of the Congregational Church there; another, Rev. William Henry, was settled over a Congregational Church in West Tisbury (1865),

Martha's Vineyard. Both are now deceased. (13) William Henry, born in 1799, was a lawyer. He died leaving a wife and two daughters, who settled in South Carolina, both marrying. His widow lived until after the Civil war.

The paraphrase of the Lord's Prayer written by Thomas Sturtevant while a prisoner of war is as follows:

Our Lord and King, who reign'st enthroned on high,  
Father of light! mysterious Deity!  
Who are the great I am, the last, the first,  
Art righteous, holy, merciful and just,  
In realms of glory, scenes where angels sing,  
Heaven is the dwelling place of God our King,  
Hallowed thy name, which dost all names transcend.

Be thou adored, our great Almighty Friend,  
Thy glory shines beyond creation's space,  
Named in the book of justice and of grace.  
Thy kingdom towers beyond thy starry skies;  
Kingdom satanic falls, but thine shall rise.  
Come let thine empire, O thou Holy One,  
Thy great and everlasting will be done!  
Will God make known his will, his power display?

Be it the work of mortals to obey.  
Done is the great, the wonderful work of love,  
On Calvary's cross He died, but reigns above,  
Earth bears the record in thy holy word,  
As Heaven adores thy love, let earth, O Lord;  
It shines transcendent in th' eternal skies,  
Is praised in Heaven—for man the Savior dies;  
In songs immortal angels laud his name,  
Heaven shouts with joy, and saints his love proclaim.

Give us, O Lord, our food, nor cease to give  
Us that food on which our souls may live!  
This be our boon to-day, and days to come,  
Day without end in our eternal home:  
Our needy souls supply from day to day,  
Daily assist and aid us when we pray.  
Bread though we ask, yet Lord thy blessing lend,

And make us grateful when thy gifts descend.  
Forgive us our sins, which in destruction place  
Us the vile rebels of a rebel race;  
Our follies, faults and trespasses forgive,  
Debts which we ne'er can pay, or thou receive;  
As we, O Lord, our neighbor's faults o'erlook,  
We beg thou'dst blot ours from thy memory's book.

Forgive us our enemies, extend thy grace,  
Our souls to save, e'en Adam's guilty race.  
Debtors to thee in gratitude and love,  
And in that duty paid by saints above,  
Lead us from sin and in thy mercy raise  
Us from the tempter and his hellish ways.  
Not in our own, but in his name who bled,  
Into thy ear we pour our every need.  
Temptation's fatal charms help us to shun,  
But may we conquer through thy conquering Son!

Deliver us from all which can annoy  
Us in this world, and may our souls destroy,  
From all calamities which men betide,  
Evil and death, O turn our feet aside;  
For we are mortal worms, and cleave to clay;  
Thine 'tis to rule and mortal's to obey.



Is not thy mercy, Lord, forever free?  
 The whole creation knows no God but thee.  
 Kingdom and empire in thy presence fall!  
 The King eternal reigns the King of all.  
 Power is with thee—to thee be glory given,  
 And be thy name adored by earth and Heaven.  
 The praise of saints and angels is thine own;  
 Glory to thee, the everlasting One.  
 Forever be thy triune name adored;  
 Amen! Hosannah, blessed be the Lord!

Ebenezer Bourne Nye, who married Abby Jane Perkins, was a grandson of Ebenezer Nye, who was a private in the Revolutionary war, in Capt. Simeon Fish's company, Colonel Freeman's regiment; he served on an alarm at Dartmouth and Falmouth in September, 1778; also for the same company and regiment, service nine days, marched on an alarm at Falmouth Feb. 4, May 2 and May 16, 1779; also on payroll of a company raised in Falmouth, Barnstable county, by Joseph Dimmock, Esq., to guard the shores of that town; enlisted June 10, 1783. This Ebenezer Nye was born at Sandwich, Mass., Jan. 28, 1752, and died in 1835. His children were as follows: (1) Keziah, born Nov. 26, 1782, married Silas Fish, of Sandwich, who died Jan. 29, 1830, she surviving until Aug. 30, 1873. Their children were: Luna; Rebecca Nye, who married Franklin Nye, of Sandwich; Silas, born in March, 1809; George B., born in March, 1812; Mary N.; Russell, born April 4, 1818; Phoebe N., who married Isaiah Hatch. (2) Joshua, born Feb. 27, 1784, is mentioned below. (3) Paul was born March 26, 1786. (4) Rebecca was born Feb. 12, 1788. (5) George, born April 16, 1791, was lost at sea. (6) Eliza died unmarried Dec. 28, 1877.

Joshua Nye, born at Sandwich, Mass., Feb. 27, 1784, lived in Sandwich, and died Feb. 25, 1868, at the age of eighty-four. He served in the war of 1812. On Dec. 2, 1818, he married Mary Briggs, who was born in 1791, and died Oct. 21, 1874, aged eighty-two years. Children: George Bourne, born July 7, 1820; Mary G., born Nov. 17, 1822; and Ebenezer Bourne, born Jan. 26, 1832.

Ebenezer Bourne Nye, born Jan. 26, 1832, married Abby Jane Perkins, of Rochester, daughter of Luke Perkins, May 8, 1878, and their children were all born in West Sandwich, now Sagamore, as follows: Mary Briggs, June 15, 1879; Sarah Cushman, Jan. 2, 1881 (married Emanuel Beam, of Netherby, Ontario, April 9, 1907, and they have one son, Percy Nye Beam, born in October, 1909); Helen Bourne, Oct. 27, 1883; Joshua Gifford, Aug. 8, 1885; Abbie Janet, May 19, 1892.

JAMES C. TANNATT, of Brockton, where he was identified with the shoe manufacturing industry for a number of years, is a native of that city, which at the time of his birth, Oct. 4, 1855, was known as the town of North Bridgewater, and is the son of the late James S. and Rebecca Holbrook (Whiting) Tannatt. The name Tannatt is uncommon and the family is not numerous, nor was it apparently a very early one in New England.

(I) Thomas Tannatt is of Boston record as early as March 3, 1741, when is expressed his intention to marry Martha Bartlett, their marriage taking place May 1, 1742. It is assumed that this is the Capt. Thomas Tannatt who was one of the wardens and vestrymen of St. Paul's Church, at Newburyport, Mass., from 1743 to 1753. He died in the summer of 1759, leaving a son, Thomas Tannatt.

(II) Thomas Tannatt (2), son of Thomas, was a resident of Newburyport, Mass., where he was engaged in the baking business. On his sign was printed an heraldic device, or coat of arms, and the words: "All sorts of Bread made and sold by Thomas Tannatt, 1772." The sign referred to was displayed at a fair held in the city hall, Newburyport, April 12, 1858. He removed to Boston during the Revolutionary war, and there also was engaged in the baking business; he died in Boston and is buried on Copp's Hill. He sold his dwelling-house, bake-house and land in Newburyport Nov. 12, 1793. The wife of Thomas Tannatt was Mary Gallishan, and among their several children were five daughters and two sons, Abraham Gallishan and James Sullivan Tannatt.

(III) James Sullivan Tannatt, born in Boston in 1801, son of Thomas (2), married (first) in 1829, in New York State, Lydia B., born Aug. 24, 1797, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Hewett) Drake, the marriage of Thomas and Hannah Drake occurring in Mansfield, Mass., and his death in Easton, Mass. Mr. Drake was a patriot of the Revolution, serving under Capt. Josiah Keith and Col. Isaac Dean, the company marching on an alarm at Tiverton, R. I., in August, 1780. Mr. Tannatt died Aug. 23, 1843, in Peekskill, N. Y. James Sullivan, Jr., was born to them June 16, 1830, in Mansfield, Mass. James Sullivan Tannatt followed the trade of printer in Boston and later at Providence. It is said he started the first newspaper on Nantucket, in 1816, and was also engaged in the publishing business, in Peekskill, N. Y. He married (second) Mary Gilmour, and by this union were born three children, namely: (Gen.)

Thomas R., John, and Kate Tannatt Woods, the well-known authoress.

(IV) James S. Tannatt was born in Mansfield, Mass., June 16, 1830, and died July 13, 1862, while serving in the Civil war. He had enlisted at North Bridgewater in April, 1861, in Company F, 12th Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, was a corporal and later sergeant, and died of typhoid fever at Manassas, Va. Mr. Tannatt was a cabinetmaker and wood turner by trade. As a boy he lived in Providence, and upon coming to North Bridgewater was engaged at his trade with the late Tyler Cobb and others, making tool handles. In March, 1854, he married Rebecca Holbrook Whiting, of Canton, Mass., born March 30, 1833, daughter of Lemuel and Esther (Hayden) Whiting, and a descendant in the seventh generation from James Whiting, who was born in 1622 and came to this country, settling in Hingham, Mass., in 1647, married Mary Beal, and died Dec. 12, 1696. Mrs. Rebecca H. (Whiting) Tannatt survived her husband, passing away in Brockton, Mass., March 3, 1902, aged sixty-eight years. She was the mother of two sons, one that died in infancy and James C.

Ziba Hayden, Mrs. Tannatt's maternal grandfather, served in the Revolutionary war, enlisting five different times, and his home, at Canton, Mass., was built with bounty money received for his services in that struggle; he was a sergeant in the 3d Artillery, and served continuously from April 13, 1777, to April 15, 1780.

(V) James C. Tannatt, son of James S. and Rebecca Holbrook (Whiting) Tannatt, was born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton) Oct. 4, 1855, and after attending the district schools of his native town took a course at the Bryant & Stratton Business College, at Boston, from which he was graduated. Leaving school when about eighteen years of age, he entered the needle factory of Wallace Packard, which was then located where the railroad depot now stands, and where he was employed for about one year. He then entered the Stacy & Adams shoe factory, where he remained about one year, after which he followed shoemaking in various other shoe factories of the town for several years, during which time he acquired a comprehensive knowledge of the details of the business. Mr. Tannatt then, in company with Charles Gould, engaged in the manufacture of shoes, under the firm name of Gould & Tannatt, in a building on Pleasant street, later removing the business to a factory on School street, where they continued for a time,

until the business was sold out. After a while Mr. Tannatt again engaged in the manufacture of shoes, as a member of the firm of Joyce & Fletcher, which concern was later incorporated, and of which corporation Mr. Tannatt became a director. After several years as a member of the firm he withdrew from the same, and in company with Linus H. Shaw engaged in the manufacture of shoes, under the firm name of Shaw & Tannatt Company, this firm continuing in business for several years, engaged in the manufacture of what is known as the medium-grade shoe. Upon the dissolution of this company Mr. Tannatt reorganized the business under the name of the J. C. Tannatt Shoe Company, and for about one and a half years continued engaged in the manufacture of shoes, when, in 1907, he retired from active business.

Fraternally Mr. Tannatt is a member of the Masonic organization, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; and Bay State Commandery, Knights Templar, of Brockton. In political faith he is a Republican, and in 1901 and 1902 was a member of the city government, serving as a member of the common council from Ward Seven. Mr. and Mrs. Tannatt have affiliated with the First Congregational Church of Brockton, of which church Mrs. Tannatt has been an active and earnest member and worker.

On July 2, 1876, Mr. Tannatt was united in marriage with Jessie Benton Tyler, daughter of Abel Dudley and Frances LaVon (Morrow) Tyler, of North Bridgewater, and this union has been blessed with one daughter, Grace Howard, born Feb. 3, 1882, who married Oct. 14, 1903, George Noyes Hersey, of Wellesley Hills; he is a banker and broker, member of the firm of Paine, Webber & Co., of Boston. Mr. and Mrs. Hersey reside at Wellesley Hills, Mass.; they have had two daughters, Barbara, born June 17, 1905, and Helen, born Nov. 3, 1906, the latter dying May 21, 1908.

Mrs. Tannatt is descended from early New England ancestry, her mother, Frances L. (Morrow) Tyler, having been the daughter of John and Sally (Hill) Morrow, who were among the early settlers of Searsmont, Maine, whither they emigrated from Windham, N. H., where John Morrow was born Aug. 1, 1779; they made the trip from New Hampshire to Maine on horseback. On the paternal side Mrs. Tannatt is descended from (I) Job Tyler, who was born in England about 1619, and came to this country, becoming one of the first settlers of Boxford, Mass. He married Mary,

and died in 1700. (II) Moses Tyler, of Andover, born in 1641, married Prudence Blake.

(III) Ebenezer Tyler, of Boxford, born Sept. 18, 1673, married Elizabeth, and died Dec. 1, 1743. (IV) Nathaniel Tyler, born April 14,

1702, of Rowley and Dracut, Mass., married Sarah Wood. (V) Simeon Tyler, of Methuen,

Mass., was born Jan. 27, 1754. (VI) Abel Tyler married Catherine M. Ulmer, of Thomas-

ton, Maine, daughter of George and Mary (Beckett) Ulmer. George Ulmer was born in

Waldoboro, Maine, July 8, 1760. (VII) Abel Dudley and Frances LaVon (Morrow) Tyler

were the parents of the following children: Eugene V., who resides in Newtonville, Mass.;

Sarah A., who married L. S. Perrault, and died in Chicago; John M., who resides in Whit-

man, Mass.; Frances LaVon, who married (first) Davis H. Packard and (second) Win-

chester Turner (she now resides in New York); Abel Dudley, who died in Brockton; and Jessie

Benton, who is the wife of James C. Tannatt.

CHARLES E. CASE, one of the venerable citizens of Fall River who, after a life of indefatigable effort, is now enjoying a well-earned rest from all laborious duties, is descended from an old family of this section of New England.

William Case, of Dartmouth, great-grandfather of Charles E., by will of 10, 3, 1778, probated Feb. 2, 1779, gives to wife Alma. His children were: Isaac, who married Oct. 11, 1769; Wanton; Moses, who married July 19, 1787, Ruth Lawton; "Mo," who went to sea and never returned; Mary, published to Barnabas Davol April 15, 1774; Hannah, who married Oct. 11, 1781, Jonathan Gifford. William Case, may be son of Isaac, who was born Aug. 19, 1688, son of James and Anna, of Portsmouth and Little Compton, R. I., and grandson of William Case, of Newport, R. I., a freeman of 1655, whose wife was Mary, and who, June 22, 1658, calling himself William Case, Sr., sold Caleb Carr, of Newport, all his interest in Conanicut and Dutch island. William was deputy in 1667, 1673, 1674 and 1675.

Wanton Case, grandfather of Charles E., was born at Westport Point, Mass., and followed the occupation of farmer in the Hicks Bridge section of Westport all his active life, passing away in Acushnet at the age of ninety-five years. On Nov. 24, 1769, he married, probably in Tiverton, R. I. (as his marriage is of record there), Sarah Wood, daughter of George Wood, of Dartmouth, Mass., and to this union were born children as follows: Wil-

liam, John, Wanton, Jr., Pardon, Rescomb and Sarah.

Pardon Case was born at Hicks Bridge in Westport, and he died at Westport Point, in September, 1851, aged sixty-one years. He was a shipbuilder and farmer, following the latter calling in New Bedford for many years. He married Elephel Macomber, daughter of Charles Macomber, and she died at Westport Point at the age of fifty-nine years. Pardon and Elephel Case were the parents of the following: (1) Phebe married Joseph Lawrence, and died in Westport. (2) Rescomb, who was a carpenter by trade, married Alma Manchester. He died in Fall River. (3) Perry G. married (first) Caroline Shaw and after her death Martha W. Sherman. He was a successful contractor and builder at Newport, where he died in 1904. (4) Leander was a carriage painter by trade, and died in Fall River, unmarried. (5) Sarah married Stephen Hoskins, and died in New Bedford. (6) Charles E. (7) Mary E. married George Earle, and died in Fall River. (8) Lydia Ann married John Wilson, and died in New Bedford. (9) Phillip H. married Mary Ellen Irons, was engaged in the clothing business in California for several years, and now resides in Newport, R. I. (10) Susan is the widow of Capt. Thomas Nye and resides in New Bedford.

Charles E. Case was born July 13, 1826, in Westport, and remained at home until he reached the age of seventeen years, assisting his father on the farm and attending the district school. In April, 1843, he came to Fall River, about three months before the great fire, and began to learn the trade of carpenter with Ford & Miller, the well-known firm of contractors, of that time, serving an apprenticeship of three years, at the end of which time he became employed as a journeyman, for about two years. He then became foreman of the mechanical department of the Globe Print Works, at that time operated by W. G. Chapin & Co. He remained with this concern for a period of about twenty years, and then accepted a similar position with the American Print Works, then operated by Jefferson Borden. After working for this firm for sixteen years he retired in 1888, and has since lived quietly in his residence at the northeast corner of Rock and Bank streets, which he erected in 1863.

Mr. Case has always been a staunch Republican, and served as a member of the city council in 1866, 1867, 1870 and 1871. He is a member of Mount Hope Lodge, A. F. & A. M., Fall River Chapter, R. A. M., Fall River Council,

R. & S. M., and Godfrey de Bouillon Commandery, Knights Templar. When a young man he united with the M. E. Church at Westport Point, and after coming to Fall River joined the First M. E. Church of Fall River; in 1851, when St. Paul's M. E. Church was organized, he became a charter member and has since been one of the leading members of the church. He has been chairman of the board of trustees of the church for many years and for over fifty years has taught a class in the Sunday school, and there are still members of his class who were members when the class was organized.

Mr. Case was married (first) in Fall River to Abbie L. Chase, daughter of Joseph Chase, of Somerset. After her death he married (second) Nov. 10, 1858, Rhoda D. Smith, of Fall River, daughter of the late Iram and Betsey L. (Douglas) Smith, the father one of the leading citizens of Fall River in his day, being prominently identified with the manufacturing, banking, religious and civil affairs of the city and serving six terms as a representative in the lower house of the Massachusetts Assembly. The marriage of Charles E. and Rhoda D. Case was blessed with one son, Charles Douglas.

Charles Douglas Case, son of Charles E., received his education in the Fall River schools and graduated from the Fall River high school. He entered Harvard and was graduated from that institution, after which for a few years he was engaged in the cold storage and warehouse business in New York and later in Chicago. He is now manager of the Terminal Cold Storage Company of Boston, and has his residence at Winchester, Mass. He married Harriett Bronson, of Fall River, daughter of George Bronson, and granddaughter of Rev. Asa Bronson, at one time pastor of the First Baptist Church and later pastor of the Second Baptist Church at Fall River. Rev. Asa Bronson was one of the leaders in the rebuilding of Fall river after the great fire of 1843. Four children were born to this marriage: Charles D., Jr., Rhoda, Richard S. and Cassaline.

**HENRY HARRISON BENNETT**, of the town of Rochester, Plymouth county, has been engaged in farming there since the Civil war, and meantime has also been active in town affairs, having held several public offices. He is a citizen of substance and worth, and a representative of a much respected family.

(I) Capt. Peter Bennett, from whom Mr. Bennett is descended in the eighth generation, was a son of John Bennett and was from Bristol, England. He settled about 1692 in that

part of Middleboro known as Fall Brook. Here he bought a farm of John Nelson, which included what was afterward known as the Miller place. He was a man of enterprise and business ability, owning a water privilege on Fall brook, and had a gristmill near what is now Grove street. Captain Bennett, according to Weston's History of Middleboro, married Priscilla, daughter of Isaac Howland, and granddaughter of John Howland, of the "Mayflower," 1620. Capt. Peter Bennett, coming from Bristol, England, arrived in Virginia in 1665, and in Middleboro, as stated in 1692.

(II) Deacon John Bennett, Sr., son of Capt. Peter, of Bristol, England, a weaver by trade, it is said, on account of some domestic trouble at the death of his mother, came in 1665 to this country, at the age of twenty-three, stopping first at Jamestown, Va., thence in 1668 went to Beverly, Mass., where he became a landholder. From there he moved at the time of the Salem witchcraft, and after passing a year at Weymouth he went to Middleboro in 1687. He lived for a time near the Cox sawmill, then built a house between that formerly occupied by Elijah Shaw and the sawmill. Later he bought a farm and built a house. He took the oath of fidelity in 1689, and was selectman, of Middleboro, in 1692, 1693, 1695, 1697 and 1698. He was elected town clerk March 28, 1693, an office he held for some thirteen years. He was a proprietor in the Twenty-six Men's Purchase in 1696 and owned lots in the Sixteen Shilling Purchase; also in the South Purchase. He was one of the founders of the First Church at Middleboro, and a deacon in 1695. He died March 21, 1718, in his seventy-sixth year. His wife died March 22, 1718, in her seventieth year, and both were buried in one grave. In 1671 Mr. Bennett married Deborah Grover. Of their children the name John only is found.

(III) John Bennett, Jr., son of John and Deborah, was born in Middleboro and married Patience Cobb, of Middleboro.

(IV) Ebenezer Bennett, son of John, Jr., born Feb. 26, 1701, died Aug. 26, 1751, aged fifty years, six months; he was lost in the bay of Honduras. He married Esther Bennett, who was born Feb. 18, 1706, in Halifax, Mass., and died July 5, 1776, in Rochester.

(V) John Bennett, son of Ebenezer, born May 2, 1740, died Jan. 24, 1816. He married Keziah Shaw, who was born Aug. 27, 1743, in Carver, and died May 7, 1817, in Rochester.

(VI) Capt. John Bennett, son of John, born in Rochester Nov. 1, 1772, died Nov. 2, 1854.



He married Catherine Robinson, of Raynham, Mass., who was born in 1774, daughter of Josiah and Theodora (Godfrey) Robinson, and died Oct. 20, 1824. Mr. and Mrs. Bennett had the following children, all born in Rochester: (1) John is mentioned below. (2) Cyrus married Louisa Fish, of Barnstable, and had children: Cyrus and Louisa, both of whom died when young. (3) Galen Thompson, born Sept. 12, 1800, died Aug. 6, 1839. He married Emily (Wood) Keith, and they had one child, John G., born July 9, 1836, who was married May 5, 1861, to Mary L. Gerrish and had four children, born as follows: John E., Sept. 12, 1862 (died July 14, 1867); George Clinton, Oct. 29, 1864; Emily Pierce, Dec. 27, 1866; and Fred S. P., Nov. 9, 1874. (4) Mary married William Davis, of Middleboro. They had no children. (5) Catherine married Frank Mercer, of Rochester. (6) Eugenia married Alvin White, of Middleboro, and had four children: Mary B.; Frances, who married Lott Dean; Maria; and Annie, who married Edward Washburn, of Middleboro, and had one son, Albert H. Washburn, now a practicing lawyer in New York City.

(VII) John Bennett, son of Captain Bennett, born Feb. 14, 1796, in Rochester, grew to manhood there. He attended North Rochester Academy, leaving school at the age of sixteen, when he commenced farming and lumbering with his father. Later he went to Westport, Mass., where he remained a few years, working in a sawmill, and after his return home he worked for his grandfather in what was known as the Stillwater sawmill, which is no longer in existence. After the death of his grandfather and father, he himself ran the mill for a number of years, and in connection with that work engaged somewhat extensively in farming, continuing to be very active up to the time of his death. The property known as the Bennett farm has remained in the family for five successive generations. At one time the Bennett holdings comprised a tract about three miles long and two miles wide, but this has been divided and given to different members of the family. The old dwelling, which is still standing, is now occupied by Henry H. Bennett, son of John, and is said to be the oldest house in Rochester. It is situated on a hill, in a very advantageous location.

Mr. Bennett was a Whig and a Republican in political matters, and took an active interest in such questions. He held many of the minor town offices, serving his fellowmen efficiently in various capacities. He and his wife were

members of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Rochester.

In 1821 Mr. Bennett married (first) Sarah Clark, who was born in 1798, and died April 12, 1837, the mother of two children: Laura, born in 1823, who was married in 1843 to Thomas Perkins, of Fairhaven, Mass., and died April 5, 1848; and Catherine, born in 1829, who married Isaiah F. Swift, of Middleboro, and died March 5, 1865. In 1839 Mr. Bennett married (second) Martha Allen, of Bridgewater, who was born in 1796 and died Nov. 22, 1841. By this union there was one son, John Allen, born June 17, 1840, who served in the Civil war with the 13th Massachusetts Regiment and after the war was in business in Boston, later locating in Texas. Mr. Bennett's third marriage was to Phebe Porter Wood, who was born March 7, 1801, daughter of Nicholas Wood, a Revolutionary soldier. Mrs. Phebe Porter (Wood) Bennett survived her husband, dying Sept. 6, 1877. Mr. Bennett died Jan. 16, 1875. To this union was born one son, Henry Harrison.

(VIII) Henry Harrison Bennett, only child of John and Phebe Porter (Wood) Bennett, was born Jan. 7, 1844, in Rochester, and there attended the district schools in his early boyhood. Later he was a student at Peirce Academy at Middleboro for two years. He then enlisted for naval service in the Civil war at New Bedford, was mustered in at Boston, and in 1862 went aboard the "Ohio." He next went on the "Princeton" at Philadelphia, after which he went South, on the "Hendrik Hudson," blockading Southern ports and capturing two Rebel boats containing salt, liquors and quinine. He was also on the bark "Ethan Allen" for a short cruise, and made a voyage on the "General Shattuck" to the Newfoundland Banks searching for a pirate. Mr. Bennett was mustered out in 1863, and returning home was engaged in assisting his father for the next twelve years, as long as his father lived. After his father's decease he assumed full charge of the farm and mill, but the agricultural work was more to his taste, and in time he discontinued the mill work, turning all his energies to farming. He is principally engaged in the raising of small fruits, such as strawberries, raspberries and cranberries, his cranberry bogs having been among the first in the town of Rochester. He has been highly successful in his chosen line, and well deserves the prosperity which has rewarded his efforts, for it has been brought about by personal industry as well as by intelligent management.

Though busied with his own affairs Mr.

Bennett has always been a public-spirited member of his community and active in its administration. He was selectman for a period of twenty years, assessor and overseer of the poor for the same length of time, and is at present a trustee of the Rochester public library. He is a Republican in political opinion, and has been for several years chairman of the Republican town committee. Socially he unites with the Grange and the Freemasons, holding membership in Mayflower Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Middleboro, and is also a member of E. W. Peirce Post, No. 8, G. A. R., of Middleboro.

On July 14, 1867, Mr. Bennett was married to Nancy Augusta Barrows, daughter of Rev. Elijah W. and Louisa (Buffum) Barrows, the former of Mansfield, Conn., and the latter of Richmond, N. H. Mr. and Mrs. Bennett have had the following children, all born in Rochester: (1) Catherine M., born in July, 1868, died Nov. 1, 1868. (2) Mary E., born April 9, 1871, is a graduate of the Fairhaven Academy and of the Massachusetts General Hospital, where she took the course in chemistry. She has taught school in Tampa, Fla., Seattle, Wash., and is now in Mississippi. She is unmarried. (3) Grace Loring, born Feb. 25, 1873, graduated from the New Bedford high school and the Boston School of Oratory. She was married Sept. 25, 1900, to Carleton E. Davis, of Brookline, Mass., and they live in Kingston, N. Y., Mr. Davis being engineer in charge of one of the three departments on the new waterworks leading into New York City. Mr. and Mrs. Davis had one child, Catherine, who died in infancy. (4) Clara Fairbanks, born March 9, 1879, was married Aug. 3, 1910, to Marcus Allen Rice, a merchant and fruit grower of Citra, Florida.

Mr. and Mrs. Bennett are attendants of the Congregational Church of Rochester, of which Mrs. Bennett is a member, Mr. Bennett being a member of the parish, which he has served as treasurer for several years.

ADONIRAM FAUNCE, one of the representative citizens of Brockton, is a direct descendant of one of the earliest settlers of Plymouth Colony. Five generations lie buried on the historic Burial Hill in Plymouth. Among the many distinguished members of the family may be mentioned President Faunce of Brown University, Providence, R. I., one of the most noted educators of the present time.

(I) John Faunce arrived in the third ship, the "Ann," in 1623, at Plymouth. He married Patience, daughter of George and Juliana

(Carpenter) Morton, in 1634. George Morton came in the "Ann" in 1623, and died in 1624. His wife Juliana was a sister of Governor Bradford. The children of John and Patience Faunce were: Thomas, born in 1646-47; Priscilla, who married Joseph Warren; Mary, who married William Harlon; Sarah, who married Edward Doty and (second) John Burch; and Mercy, who married Nathaniel Holmes.

(II) Thomas Faunce, son of John, was the distinguished and beloved elder of Plymouth Church. History says he was born in 1647. At the age of ninety-nine years he had his chair carried to the shore, and there in the presence of the town magistrates solemnly identified the rock on which the Pilgrims landed, he being the only man then living who had talked with the Pilgrims themselves. He thus secured to the town of Plymouth the historic relic which was endangered through the attempts of a man named Hedge to build a wharf upon or over it. His descendants say he was 101 years old when he died, but the dates given in history make him ninety-nine—Feb. 27, 1745. On Burial Hill, among the old tombstones, may be found his, bearing this inscription: "Here lies the body of Mr. Thomas Faunce, ruling elder of the first church of Christ in Plymouth, deceased February 27, 1745, in the 99th year of his age. The fathers—where are they? Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord." This venerable contemporary of the Pilgrims was the last ruling elder of the First Church, from whom most of the traditions respecting the first comers were received, a source of information deserving of entire confidence. On Dec. 13, 1672, he married Jean, daughter of William Nelson. Their children were: Patience, born Nov. 7, 1673, who married Ephraim Kempton, and died in New Bedford in 1779, aged 105 years, six months; John, born Sept. 16, 1678; Martha, born Dec. 16, 1680, who married Isaac Doton; Priscilla, born Aug. 20, 1684; Thomas, born May 18, 1687, who married Sarah Ford; Joanna, born June 24, 1689, who married Ichabod Baddock, of Middleboro, Mass.; and Jean, born Nov. 18, 1692, who married Ebenezer Finney, of Bristol.

(III) John Faunce, son of Thomas, born Sept. 16, 1678, married Deborah Barnaby, and their children were: James, Thomas, Peleg, Lydia, Susan and Ruth.

(IV) James Faunce, son of John and Deborah, married Sarah Vaughn, and their children were: Nathaniel, James, John, Seth, Sarah, Polly, Susan and Ruth. The mother died, and James Faunce married (second)

Joanna Fuller, daughter of Jabez and Mercy (Gray) Fuller, and a direct descendant in the fifth generation of Samuel Fuller, of the "Mayflower," 1620, who was the first physician and surgeon in New England. By this union James Faunce had eleven children, three of whom died in infancy. The others were: Polly, Susan, Ruth, Barnaby, Elizabeth, William, Lucy and John. Mrs. Joanna (Fuller) Faunce died, and Mr. Faunce married (third) a widow, Mrs. Mary (Tilson) Cushman. James Faunce was a blacksmith by trade. He was a deacon of the Congregational Church in Halifax, and kept the communion service at his home. When his daughter Lucy was born she was put into a quart tankard of the communion service and the cover shut down.

(V) Barnaby Faunce, son of James, was born April 5, 1763, in Plympton, Mass. He was a farmer by occupation and died in his native town. He was twice married, and by his first wife had children as follows: Mary, born Aug. 8, 1790; Eunice, Aug. 8, 1794; Joanna, Dec. 25, 1796; and Lucy, Sept. 15, 1798. Mr. Faunce married (second) Hannah Reed, who was born in Taunton Sept. 30, 1778, and to this marriage were born: Almira, born Jan. 14, 1802; Irene, Jan. 6, 1804 (died unmarried); Ansel, Nov. 29, 1806 (died in Portland, Maine); Betsey, Nov. 4, 1807; Albert, Dec. 12, 1809 (died Dec. 14, 1836); Enos E., April 15, 1811; Alvin, April 27, 1813 (died Aug. 13, 1864); Hiram, March 7, 1815 (died June 25, 1880); Addison, Feb. 9, 1817 (died July 1, 1875); and Leonard, Dec. 9, 1819 (died Aug. 7, 1863).

(VI) Enos Edwin Faunce, son of Barnaby, was born April 15, 1811, in South Paris, Maine, and there engaged in farming. In March, 1832, he came to North Bridgewater, Mass., and settled in that part of town known as Montello, near the East Stoughton town line. After coming to North Bridgewater he continued at farming and also engaged in shoemaking. For over fifty years he was occupied at the latter industry, taking the stock from the factories and returning same when finished ready for the market. He was a member of the Baptist Church of East Stoughton, now Avon, as was his wife, and both were active in its work. On April 1, 1835, he married Mary Stetson, born in Quincy, Mass., March 18, 1816, daughter of William and Sally (Stetson) Stetson. She died Oct. 11, 1880, and Mr. Faunce died in Brockton Jan. 16, 1886. Their children were: (1) Edwin Emery, born Aug. 5, 1838, was a merchant for many years in Corona, Kans., where he is now living retired.

During the Civil war he was a member of the 75th Ill. V. I. He married Lydia Buck, and their only son, Henry Emery, was born Dec. 14, 1875. (2) Adoniram, born May 16, 1846, is mentioned below. (3) Rufus, born Feb. 7, 1850, died Jan. 8, 1853. (4) Minot, born May 30, 1852, a shoemaker at Brockton, married Mrs. Orpha M. (Churchill) Wells, of West Poland, Maine, and has two children, James Enos (born Feb. 12, 1881, married Clara Grundburg, of North Easton, Mass.) and Maurice Freeman (born Aug. 13, 1886).

(VII) Adoniram Faunce, son of Enos Edwin, was born in that part of North Bridgewater known as Montello May 16, 1846, and attended the common schools of his native town until he was sixteen years of age. He then went to work for his father at shoemaking, and thus continued until he was twenty years of age, when his father gave him his time, \$100 in cash and a new suit of clothes. Mr. Faunce then went to work in the shoe factory of Cowen, Hatch & Herrod, at Montello, in whose employ he remained as a laster of shoes for about nine years. As his health was not very good, and the confinement in a shoe shop was far from improving it, he gave up that work, and engaged in business for himself, traveling through southeastern Massachusetts for the next fourteen years, selling extracts and dry goods, etc., meeting with good success. Having acquired a comfortable competency he retired from business and has since occupied himself in looking after his real estate holdings.

Mr. Faunce is a member of the Porter Congregational Church of Brockton, and with his wife takes a keen interest in its work. He is also an honorary member of the American Board of Foreign Missions, in connection with the church. In political faith he is a supporter of the principles of the Republican party, but he has never been ambitious for political preferment.

On June 28, 1871, Mr. Faunce was married to Fidelia Reynolds Littlefield, daughter of Cassander and Sybil (Reynolds) Littlefield, of North Bridgewater. Mrs. Faunce died without issue Feb. 12, 1902, in Brockton. Mr. Faunce married (second) April 15, 1903, Mabel Pratt Richmond, daughter of Edwin Adelbert and Juliette (Pratt) Richmond, of North Middleboro, Mass., the former of whom served in the Civil war from Illinois, and they have one daughter, Ruth Pratt Faunce, born July 6, 1907, in Brockton. Mrs. Faunce is a member of Deborah Sampson Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Brockton (of which she has served for two years as a member

of the advisory board), being eligible to membership through both her paternal ancestor, Joseph Richmond, of Middleboro, and her maternal ancestor, Thomas Shaw, who died in the service during the Revolutionary war, July 6, 1778, aged forty years.

GEORGE HARVEY CARLETON, late of East Bridgewater, though not a native of that town was identified with it during the greater part of his active life, having settled there in his early manhood. He was born Feb. 13, 1832, in Northfield, Vt., but the family was early of Massachusetts, the first of this line to settle elsewhere being his great-grandfather. We give herewith some account of the early generations.

The lineage of Edward Carleton is traced back to Baldwin de Carleton of near Penrith at the time of the Conquest, from whom his descent is through Jeffrey, Edward, Henry, Gilbert, William, Adam, Adam (2), John, Henry, Thomas, Carleton, Sir Walter, Thomas, John, John (2), John (3), Edward and Erasmus Carleton, the latter the father of Edward the immigrant, and lived in St. Bartholomews, London. The Christian name of his wife was Elizabeth.

(I) Edward Carleton, born as early as 1600, came to this country and was an early settler at Rowley. He was admitted a freeman May 18, 1642. He became a man of importance; was deputy to the General Court in 1644 and 1647. With his wife and family he returned to England soon after 1647. He sent over his son John, who was born in England in 1630, to settle his affairs, and the son became a prominent settler. Edward Carleton returned to this country and died in 1660, in Roxbury, Massachusetts.

(II) John Carleton, son of Edward, the immigrant, as stated was born in England, about 1630, and after his father returned to England he was sent over to take possession of the father's property in Rowley. He remained in this country and married Hannah, daughter of Joseph Jewett. They lived in Bradford and Haverhill, Mass. He died in Haverhill Jan. 22, 1668.

(III) Thomas Carleton, son of John, was born Nov. 1, 1667, at Bradford, Mass. He married Elizabeth and lived in Bradford. Their children born in Bradford were: Thomas, born Oct. 10, 1697; Bethia, born May 8, 1700; George, born Sept. 26, 1702; Elizabeth, born March 7, 1706; and John, born July 29, 1708.

(IV) Ensign George Carleton, son of

Thomas, born Sept. 26, 1702, in Bradford, Mass., married Nov. 9, 1725, Mary, daughter of Samuel Hale, of Boxford, Mass. He died in Bradford, Feb. 13, 1783; his will was proved March 3, 1783. His wife died at Boxford, Nov. 28, 1780, aged seventy-five years. He had removed to Boxford in 1727, was dismissed from the first church at Bradford and admitted to the second church of Boxford, July 1, 1767. His children, all saving the first born at Boxford, were: Samuel, born June 22, 1726-27, at Bradford; George, born Dec. 20, 1729; Thomas, born Nov. 10, 1730; Oliver, born Sept. 11, 1732; William, born Dec. 8, 1734; Mary, who married Samuel Ayers, of Haverhill; and Sarah, who married Thomas Hovey, of Boxford, a soldier of the Revolution.

(V) Deacon Oliver Carleton, son of Ensign George, born Sept. 11, 1732, married Emma Washer, daughter of John Washer, of Amherst. He married (second) Mary Morton. He settled in the North Parish of Amherst, N. H., which became Mount Vernon, N. H. He died there in 1800. They had seven children, all of whom lived to maturity and had families of their own, viz.: John, born Oct. 16, 1762; Rebecca, born Jan. 21, 1764, who married Robert Parker, Jr.; Enoch, born Sept. 15, 1765, who married Hannah Peabody; Oliver, born Aug. 23, 1767; Amey, born May 24, 1769; Olliva, born 1769-70, who married William Grout; and Stephen, born Oct. 23, 1771.

(VI) Oliver Carleton (2), son of Oliver, married Mary Farnum, and they had children as follows: Oliver, born April 25, 1789, married Triphenia Blanchard; Joseph F., born May 16, 1791, married Clarissa Blanchard; Granville C., born Nov. 19, 1793, married Mary Mierder; Mary F., born Oct. 19, 1795, in Mount Vernon, N. H., married Amos Woodbury; John was born Nov. 12, 1797; Hannah F., born June 22, 1799, married Jeremiah Fuller; Stephen, born June 11, 1801, married Fannie Smith; Amy was born May 9, 1803; Benjamin Franklin, born July 25, 1805, married Betsey Lathrop; George, born June 21, 1807, married Althea Bates; Enoch, born May 10, 1809, married Mary Lane; Samuel, born June 22, 1811, married Eliza Spencer.

(VII) Stephen Carleton, son of Oliver (2), born June 11, 1801, lived in Claremont, N. H., where for a time he ran a woolen mill, later manufacturing sash, doors and blinds and also engaging in carpentering and contracting. He belonged to Claremont Lodge, I. O. O. F., and was a member of the Universalist Church of Claremont, though originally a member of



the Methodist Church of that place. In political matters he was a staunch Republican. He married Frances or Fannie Smith, and to them were born seven children: (1) Mary Melvina married Henry Freeman and had Helen M. (who married Dennis Sanborn) and Alice, (who married William Simonds). They lived in Claremont, N. H. (2) Amanda Frances, who is unmarried, lives at Claremont. (3) George Harvey is mentioned below. (4) Elijah Smith is residing in Claremont, unmarried; he served in the Union army during the Civil war. (5) Helen Maria, unmarried, also makes her home in Claremont. (6) Samuel Stephen (deceased) enlisted in Boston for service in the Civil war, entering the 25th Massachusetts Regiment, and received his death wound while on picket duty. (7) Charles Williams (deceased) was a teacher in the Universalist Church, and was a member of the Masonic and Odd Fellows fraternities. He married Amanda Hersey, and resided in Claremont; they had no children.

(VIII) George Harvey Carleton was very young when his father moved to West Fairlee, Vermont, whence he removed, however, after a brief residence, settling in Claremont, N. H. There the boy received his education in the district schools, and worked with his father, manufacturing sash and doors, until he came to East Bridgewater at the age of twenty. Here he found employment in Vinton's shoe factory which he retained for a number of years, also doing carpenter work and contracting on a small scale. Removing to Roxbury, he made his home there for a year or so, following his trade of pattern maker in Boston, but he returned to East Bridgewater. After working for a time with his father-in-law he was with Samuel L. Ryder, who was at that time engaged in the building business in East Bridgewater, and he was also employed in Brockton for a number of years, at cabinetmaking, turning out some of the finest work done in New England. Later he was engaged in Boston, making patterns for machinery, until his health failed, and coming back to East Bridgewater he found similar employment with Joshua Dean. For some years after this Mr. Carleton was station agent at Matfield (a part of East Bridgewater), for the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company, and while thus engaged he was instrumental in the establishment of the post office there, and was himself the postmaster for many years. Though always much interested in town affairs, he however never held any other offices. In his various lines of activity Mr. Carleton met many

people, and he was generally well liked, his honesty and sincerity making an excellent impression on all with whom he came in contact. He was a man of intelligence and wide sympathies and a liberal contributor to religious and charitable objects. He was a staunch Republican in political sentiment. He died July 11, 1895, in East Bridgewater, and was buried in the Union cemetery there.

On Sept. 14, 1856, Mr. Carleton married Mary West McLathlin, who was born in 1833, daughter of Martin and Hannah H. (Reed) McLathlin. Mrs. Carleton was a school teacher in East Bridgewater for a year or so. She is a woman of intelligence and active in good works, taking an especial interest in the Union Congregational Church in her town, which Mr. Carleton also attended. Mr. and Mrs. Carleton were members of the Universalist Church in Claremont, N. H. They had three children, all born in East Bridgewater: (1) Harvey Percy, born Oct. 26, 1858, died June 10, 1897, in South Berwick, Maine. He received his education in East Bridgewater, graduating from the district and high schools, and became an expert telegraph operator, in which connection he was very well known. For many years he was telegraph operator for the Boston & Maine Railway Company at South Berwick, Maine. He was a Mason and Odd Fellow, belonging to the lodges at South Berwick. During his school days he rescued a young lady from drowning in the Matfield river, at East Bridgewater. On Sept. 19, 1882, he married Annie Barker McIntire, daughter of William Augustus and Martha (Trask) McIntire, of Danvers, Mass. They had four children, all born in South Berwick, Maine, as follows: William Irving, Oct. 11, 1883; Emma Gertrude, Nov. 19, 1885 (a school teacher in Quincy, Mass.); Agnes May, April 12, 1888 (who is preparing to become a professional nurse, at Faulkner Hospital, Jamaica Plain, Mass.); and John Harvey, July 14, 1890 (who is attending the State University at Orono, Maine, studying civil engineering). (2) Mary Gertrude, born Jan. 9, 1863, was married Oct. 14, 1883, to Frank Albert Trescott, a native of Vermont, and she died Feb. 10, 1907; she is buried in Union cemetery. They had two children, Albert Carleton, born April 14, 1886 (died in September, 1886, and Clara Holden, born May 4, 1891 (died the same day. (3) George Louis, born July 5, 1871, attended the district and high schools of his home town and is now engaged in the clothing business for himself in East Bridgewater. He married Bertha Elizabeth Oberle, daughter of Frederick

Oberle, of Boston, and they have had four children, Elizabeth G., Mary L., Stephen O., and George Percy. Mrs. Mary West McLathlin Carleton is a great-granddaughter of

(I) John McLathlin, born in 1695, according to family tradition son of Robert and Isabella (Sampson) McLathlin, of Glasgow, Scotland. He came to this country in 1712, stopping for a time in Maine, and thence located in Duxbury, Mass., settling permanently in the southeastern part of Duxbury on an estate bought for a homestead in 1741. He there married in 1735, Margaret Miller, of Marshfield, said to have been a native of County Antrim, Ireland, born in 1715. He died in 1772, his wife in 1794. Their children were: John, born in 1737; Jane, 1738; Robert, 1740; William, 1742; Daniel, 1744; Thomas, 1747; Margaret, 1748 (who died in 1776, unmarried); Joseph, 1754; Mary, 1756 (who died in 1779, unmarried).

(II) Joseph McLathlin, of Pembroke, born in 1754, in Kingston, married Jane West of Kingston, and they had children born as follows: Joseph, 1778; Miller, 1780; Lydia, 1782; Margaret, 1784; Peter, 1786; John, 1789; Samuel W., 1791; Jane, 1793; Lewis, 1796; Pamela, 1798; Martin, 1800; Hiram W., 1803. The father died in 1819, the mother in 1830.

(III) Martin McLathlin, of Duxbury, settled in East Bridgewater, Mass. He was born in December, 1800, and married in 1823 Hannah Howard Reed, daughter of Col. Jesse Reed, of Marshfield, Mass. She died at East Bridgewater, Feb. 15, 1844, aged forty-one years. For his second wife he married Lucy McLathlin. They had no children. Mr. McLathlin died Sept. 14, 1860, aged fifty-nine years. He had five children, all born in East Bridgewater, namely: (1) Roxanna died in infancy. (2) Martin Parris, born July 24, 1825, died June 14, 1901. His wife, Elizabeth P. Vincent, of New Bedford, Mass., was born Feb. 27, 1837, and died Nov. 22, 1892. They had five children, Rena E. (married Ambrose Merrow), George V. (born Nov. 26, 1868, died Aug. 15, 1892), Martin M. (married Grace Grant), Ambrose (now deceased), and Sarah Louise. (3) George Thomas married Clara Holden. They are buried in Mount Auburn cemetery, in Somerville, Mass. (4) Hannah Reed, who died in January, 1908, was the wife of John Richards, Jr. They had children: Charlotte K., Harriet E., Susan McL. and John M. (5) Mary West is the widow of George Harvey Carleton.

Martin McLathlin was a machinist and fol-

lowed his trade in the employ of Scott and Zenas Keith, brothers, who manufactured tacks and nails of all kinds. He was well read and intelligent beyond the ordinary, and very ingenious and practical in his line, improving and completing many mechanical devices which his employers patented, as he himself had no particular desire for the credit or honor of such inventions as he made, being content with the satisfaction of having done the work.

NATHAN FRANCIS PACKARD, who passed away in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, Oct. 2, 1873, in the thirty-sixth year of his age, was a native of the town in which his life had been spent and in which his death occurred. He was born June 23, 1838, son of Nathan and Emily (Dunbar) Packard, and was a descendant of several of the community's earliest settled families.

(I) Samuel Packard, the first of the name in this country, with his wife Elizabeth and child, came from Windham, near Hingham, England, to America, in the ship "Diligence," of Ipswich, John Martin, master, on which vessel there were 133 passengers. He first settled in Hingham, Mass., in 1638, whence he removed to West Bridgewater, where he was constable, and where he was licensed to keep a tavern. His children were: Elizabeth, Samuel, Jr., Zaccheus, Thomas, John, Nathaniel, Mary, Hannah, Israel, Jael, Deborah and Deliverance.

(II) Nathaniel Packard, son of Samuel, married a daughter of John Kingman, and their children were: Samuel; Zachariah; George; Fearnot; Margaret; Sarah; Lydia; Faithful; Hannah; Deliverance; Elizabeth; Mary; and Deborah.

(III) Zachariah Packard, son of Nathaniel, married in 1724 Abigail, daughter of Richard Davenport, and their children were: Elijah, born in 1726; Abigail, in 1728; Nathaniel, in 1730; and Nathan, in 1733.

(IV) Capt. Nathan Packard, son of Zachariah, born in 1733, was active in the war of the Revolution. He was first lieutenant in Capt. Josiah Hayden's company, Colonel Bailey's regiment, which served as minute men that marched on April 19, 1775, on the Lexington alarm. He was captain of a company in Col. Thomas Carpenter's regiment of State militia, from July 25 to Sept. 9, 1778, in service in Rhode Island, and was captain of a company in Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment that marched on the Rhode Island alarm July 22, 1780, by order of council from North Bridgewater. He was an extensive landowner in that

section of the town known as Brockton Heights. Captain Packard died Feb. 17, 1798. He married in 1758 Lydia Jackson, daughter of Ephraim Jackson, one of the early settlers of Bridgewater. She died April 1, 1812. Their children were: Oliver, who married Mary Dunbar; Elijah, who married Susanna Beals; Nathan, who married Polly Manley; Ransom, who married Abigail Thresher; Perez, who married Elizabeth Reynolds; Sullivan, who married Lucy Jackson; Jonas, who died in 1819; Sarah, who married Zaphaniah Lathrop; Abigail, who married Jonas Howard; Lydia, who married Bernard Clapp; Olive, who married Samuel Dickerman; and Roxana, who married Samuel Randall.

(V) Nathan Packard, son of Capt. Nathan, was born in 1769, and died April 13, 1823, aged fifty-four years. In 1815 he married Polly Manley, daughter of Nathaniel and Betty (Hayward) Manley. She died Aug. 29, 1855, aged seventy-one years. Their children were: Nathan, born April 10, 1816, married Emily Dunbar; Daniel, born Sept. 17, 1817, died in infancy; Ransom, born Aug. 26, 1818; and Manley, born Dec. 16, 1819, married Olive Marshall.

(VI) Nathan Packard, son of Nathan, born April 10, 1816, in North Bridgewater, married in 1836 Emily Dunbar, born Jan. 5, 1813, daughter of Martin and Sally (Alger) Dunbar, granddaughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Copeland) Dunbar, great-granddaughter of Jacob and Hannah (Randall) Dunbar, great-great-granddaughter of Elisha and Mercy (Howard) Dunbar, great-great-great-granddaughter of James Dunbar, of Hingham, Mass., and a descendant of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins through the Copeland family. To Mr. and Mrs. Packard were born children as follows: Mary Manley, born Oct. 16, 1836, who married Milo Manley, mentioned elsewhere in these volumes; Nathan Francis, born June 23, 1838, mentioned below; Jesse Catesby, born May 25, 1843, who died Dec. 28, 1863; Alice Emily, born April 5, 1846, who died unmarried; Harry Herman, born Dec. 12, 1848, who died in infancy; Lillian Hale, born June 18, 1852, who died unmarried; Myra Ellen, born Nov. 20, 1854, who married Herbert Marshall, of Easton, Mass., and she now resides in Hartford, Conn.; and Sarah Elizabeth, born Sept. 26, 1859, who died unmarried. Mr. Packard was engaged in farming and lumbering during his life and lived on a part of the homestead farm known as the Packard place. He was a stalwart old school Democrat, and was active in

the affairs of his native town, serving as a member of the board of selectmen in 1862 and 1863, when much work devolved on the selectmen owing to the Civil war. He was one of the strong characters of the town in his day, quiet and sedate in manner, and always courteous, and he won and retained the respect and esteem of the community. He was not quick to form an opinion, but when he finally decided a matter it was settled for all time. He and his family were regular attendants of the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church.

(VII) Nathan Francis Packard, son of Nathan, was born June 23, 1838, in North Bridgewater, and after acquiring his education in the district schools of his neighborhood, he began farming with his father, remaining thus employed until in 1862. When in August of that year came from President Lincoln the call for 300,000 volunteers, Mr. Packard responded to the call, becoming a private in Company K, 3d Mass. V. I., under Col. Silas P. Richmond, for three months' service. After completing his enlistment, during which he participated in several battles, he was honorably discharged and returned home. He again took up farming and lumbering, and continued successfully engaged in same until his death, which occurred Oct. 2, 1873, when in the prime of life. He was an exceptionally industrious and hard-working man, whose ambitions led him to overtax his physical strength. He contracted consumption, and after suffering for five years, entered into rest. He was a domestic, home-loving man, and he never affiliated with any fraternal societies. In politics he was a Republican, casting his first vote for President for Abraham Lincoln. He was a consistent member of the Pearl Street Methodist Episcopal Church, of which his wife was also a member until her removal to Boston, where she now attends the church of the late Dr. Edward Everett Hale.

On Dec. 26, 1863, Mr. Packard was married to Harriet Jane Manley, daughter of Salmon and Iza Annette (Howard) Manley, of North Bridgewater, a record of which family appears elsewhere in this work. No children were born to them. After the death of her husband Mrs. Packard devoted herself to the care of her mother until the latter's death March 9, 1885, in the eighty-first year of her age. Since that event Mrs. Packard has made her home in Boston, excepting two years spent in Colorado in the family of her brother, Charles Manley, who died July 28, 1910. She then returned to Boston.

AZEL WASHBURN, who for many years was well known to the people of Middleboro, Mass., was born in Bridgewater, near Pratt-town, July 5, 1808. The Washburn family is one of the oldest in that section.

(I) John Washburn, the ancestor of most of the name in Massachusetts, was a resident of Duxbury, Mass., as early as 1632. He had two sons, John and Philip, who with him were original proprietors of Bridgewater. John Washburn died before 1670.

(II) John Washburn (2), son of John, located with his father at Bridgewater, and there married in 1645 Elizabeth Mitchell, daughter of Experience Mitchell. They became the parents of eleven children.

(III) Jonathan Washburn, son of John (2), married about 1683 Mary Vaughn. Their children were: Elizabeth, born 1684; Jonah, 1686; Benjamin, 1688; Ebenezer, 1690; Martha, 1692; Joanna, 1693; Nathan, 1699; Jonathan, 1700; and Cornelius, 1702.

(IV) Benjamin Washburn, son of Jonathan, born 1688, married in 1729 Martha Kingman, daughter of Henry Kingman. Their children were: Mary, born 1730; Martha, 1731; and Benjamin, 1733.

(V) Benjamin Washburn (2), son of Benjamin, born in 1733, married in 1762 Desire Sears, of Halifax, Mass. He was a soldier in the war of the Revolution, enlisting in Lieut. Samuel Dunbar's company, Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment; marched July 30, 1780, discharged Aug. 9, 1780—service eleven days; company marched to Tiverton, R. I., on an alarm. The children born to Benjamin Washburn were: Oliver, born 1763; Azel, 1765; Sally, 1767; Lydia, 1769 (married in 1799 Samuel Ryder); Deborah, 1771; Desire, 1773; Sears, 1777; Mary, 1780 (married Barzillai Latham); Huldah, 1784 (Mrs. Irish); Benjamin, 1786. The father died in 1796, the mother in 1800.

(VI) Oliver Washburn, son of Benjamin (2), born 1763, married in 1787 Martha Fobes, daughter of Eliab Fobes. Their children were: Thomas, born 1787 (died 1824); Reuel, born 1789; Eliab, born 1792 (died 1820); Harriet, born 1794; Oliver, born 1796; Chloe, born 1799 (married Isaac Washburn, of Brockton); Willard, born 1802. The wife and mother died, and Mr. Washburn married (second) in 1804 Mary Hayward, daughter of Benjamin Hayward, and the children of this union were: Willard, born 1805; Benjamin Hayward, 1806; Azel, 1808; Martha Fobes, 1810; Marshall, 1812; Harriet, 1813; Mary, 1815; and John Benson, 1817.

(VII) Azel Washburn, son of Oliver, born July 5, 1808, grew to manhood in his native town of Pratt-town, in Bridgewater. He learned the trade of nailer, at which with four of his brothers, Willard, Benjamin, Marshall and John B., he worked in East Wareham until 1853. He then came to Middleboro and found employment in the straw works of the Pickens brothers, where he continued until he received the appointment of janitor for the public schools of Middleboro. That position he held during the remainder of his life. He was quite an active man, and was highly respected as a good citizen. Politically he was first a Whig and later a Republican. He was a lover of his home, and was genial and social in disposition. He died March 8, 1880, at the age of seventy-one years, and was buried in Central cemetery.

Mr. Washburn was married in Middleboro to Anna O. Strobridge, daughter of Thomas and Harriet Montgomery Strobridge, and granddaughter of Henry Strobridge. They had one child, Harriet Montgomery Strobridge, who was educated in the public schools and Peirce Academy. Miss Washburn is of a most charitable disposition, and well known for her kindly deeds. She built a comfortable home for herself and has made many improvements in the old homestead, adjoining her present home. Mrs. Washburn died Aug. 30, 1900, aged eighty years, and her remains rest beside those of her husband in Central cemetery. Miss Washburn is a member of the Unitarian Church of Middleboro.

ETHAN ALLEN, a representative citizen of Brockton, where for over forty years he has been connected with the well known concern of Snell & Atherton, Inc., as a shoe toolmaker, is a descendant of one of New England's earliest settled families, and bears the name of one of America's most illustrious sons. Mr. Allen was born Feb. 16, 1848, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, the oldest son of the late Horatio Gates and Sarah (Snell) Allen.

The surname Allen comes from the Christian name Allen, which is very ancient. In the roll of Battle Abbey Fitz-Aleyne (son of Allen) occurs. Alan, constable of Scotland and Lord of Galloway and Cunningham, died in 1234. Surnames in England came into general use about the close of the twelfth century. One of the first using Allen as a surname was Thomas Allen, sheriff of London in 1414. Sir John Allen was mayor of London in 1525, Sir William Allen in 1571, and Sir Thomas Alleyne in 1659.



There were more than a score of emigrants of this surname from almost as many different families leaving England before 1650 to settle in New England. So numerous are the Allens here in New England, and so fragmentary are the vital records of many of the towns throughout this section, that to trace individual families is often most uncertain, as is the case in question. Gen. Ethan Allen, the hero of Ticonderoga, has given luster to the name; many of the Allens trace to the same ancestor, and when the Christian name Ethan is borne by members of the Allen family it, in the absence of direct connection with same, may not be out of reason to presume that such trace to the ancestor of Gen. Ethan Allen, who was Samuel Allen, an immigrant to New England from Braintree, County of Essex, England, who settled first in Cambridge, Mass., afterward in Windsor and Hartford, Conn. He was a brother of Col. Matthew Allen (or Allyn), of Cambridge, afterward of Windsor and Hartford, Conn., and of Deacon Thomas Allen, of Windsor. From Samuel Allen the descent of Gen. Ethan Allen is through Nehemiah Allen, Samuel Allen (2), and Joseph Allen, the latter of Deerfield, Mass., and Litchfield and Cornwall, Conn., in the former of which was born General Allen, though his boyhood was passed in Cornwall. It will be remembered that Gen. Ethan Allen held a commission in the army, and by his bold daring obtained the surrender of Ticonderoga and Crown Point.

The earliest knowledge of the forefathers of Ethan Allen, of Brockton, comes through the present family, his great-grandfather being Seth Allen, a patriot soldier of the Revolution, and presumably the son of Dr. Micah Allen, of Pembroke, Mass. (There was a Micah Allen who married Oct. 25, 1759, Charity White; and a Micah Allen, of Middleboro, born in 1736, in Halifax, who married Hannah Cushing.) Seth Allen, great-grandfather of Ethan, was a Revolutionary soldier, and during his service in the army contracted consumption, which eventually caused his death, in Sumner, Maine, whither he had removed when his son William was about one year old.

William Allen, son of Seth, was born in Pembroke, Mass., and as stated was taken to Sumner, Maine, when he was about one year old. He was a carpenter by trade, and had the reputation of being one of the best mechanics in that section of Maine. He served in the war of 1812. His death occurred in Sumner in about 1864-65. He married Naomi Hussey, of Buckfield, Maine, whose father was

killed in the Revolutionary war. To this union were born thirteen children, of whom three died in infancy. The others were: Aurelia, who married (first) Thomas Clapp, a Revolutionary soldier, and (second) Patrick McTiernan; Seth, who was drowned in Maine; Horatio Gates, mentioned below; Huldah, who died unmarried; Zura, who died young; Avis, who married Seth Boyden, a soldier in the Civil war (she died in Brockton); Louisa, who died aged twenty years; John Cushing, who served in the Civil war in a California regiment, in which State he died; Charity, who died young; and Charity Drew, who married William S. Hodges and (second) Samuel Turner, the latter a Civil war veteran, and they reside in Falmouth, Massachusetts.

Horatio Gates Allen, son of William and father of Ethan, was born Jan. 12, 1823, in Sumner, Maine, and died Aug. 14, 1886, in Brockton, Mass. At the age of fifteen he came to Massachusetts, settling first in Abington, where he learned the trade of shoemaker, and after working in that town for a time went to Braintree, where he followed his trade until he came to Brockton. In the latter town and vicinity he worked at his trade during the remainder of his active days. For a time he was foreman of the sole leather room of the F. O. Howard shoe factory, after which for several years he filled the same position at the Enos H. Reynolds shoe factory, finally accepting a similar position at the Burt & Packard factory, where he met with a misfortune, his right hand being crushed in a Walker die machine. This necessitated his retirement from active work in about 1878. Mr. Allen was a staunch Republican, and for several years was constable in his adopted town. For a number of years he was an active member of the Hancock Engine Company, and of this he was clerk for a number of years. He was a man who was pronounced in his views, and very outspoken in his opinions, but was genial and affable in manner, thus winning many friends for himself. In 1843 he married Sarah Snell, daughter of Jeremiah Snell, a soldier in the war of 1812, and his wife, Sarah Ford (Holbrook) Snell, of Brockton. Mrs. Allen died Feb. 18, 1901, the mother of the following children: Hannah Jane, born Feb. 24, 1844, married James F. Williams (now deceased), and she resides at Cohituate, in the town of Wayland, Mass.; Sarah Angeline, born March 16, 1846, married Charles Smith, of Sharon, Mass.; Ethan is mentioned below; Ella Frances married Dexter E. Wilbur, of Brockton; Martha Scott, born March 1, 1852, married Richard Clifford, of

Brockton, a Civil war veteran, now deceased, and she resides in Stoughton, Mass.; William Henry, born March 20, 1855, married Nellie Packard, of Brockton, where he has a pool and billiard parlor; and Ada Ashley, born July 26, 1857, died at the age of twenty years.

Ethan Allen was born in North Bridgewater Feb. 16, 1848, in that part of the town known as Brockton Heights. After acquiring his schooling in the district schools of his neighborhood, which he attended until he was sixteen years of age, he took up shoemaking, working for his father and others for a period of about two years. At the age of eighteen years he went to work for Capt. F. D. Drew, who was then engaged in shoe toolmaking on Torrey street, and remained with Captain Drew for about two years, during which time he acquired a knowledge of the making of shoe tools, after which he went to Sharon, Mass., where for the following two years he was employed at the same trade with the firm of H. A. Lothrop & Co. Returning to North Bridgewater, he on March 1, 1869, entered the employ of Snell & Atherton, the well known shoe tool manufacturers, as a shoe toolmaker, and in whose employ he has since continuously remained, covering a period of over forty years of service. This bespeaks not only faithful service on the part of Mr. Allen, but also appreciation of service on the part of the firm with which he has so long been identified.

Fraternally Mr. Allen is a Mason, holding membership in Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; Satucket Chapter, R. A. M.; Brockton Council, R. & S. M.; and Bay State Commandery, K. T., of Brockton. He is also a member of Brockton Lodge, No. 218, Knights of Honor. In his younger days he was a member of the Hancock Engine Company, and he is now a member of the Veteran Firemen's Association. In political faith he is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party.

On Nov. 29, 1871, Mr. Allen was united in marriage with Lydia Gay Smith, daughter of James and Eveline (Winter) Smith, of Sharon, Mass., and this union has been blessed with one son, William Grover, born Dec. 16, 1874, now a clerk in the Brockton Savings Bank, treasurer of the Brockton Hospital, one of the auditors of the Security Coöperative Bank, of Brockton, a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of which he is secretary, and of Satucket Chapter, R. A. M., of Brockton; he married Elizabeth Woodman, daughter of Alvin Woodman, of Brockton, and they

have one son, Richard Woodman Allen, born August 27, 1910.

**NATHANIEL BONNEY SHERMAN**, who was for a number of years successfully engaged in the grocery business in Brockton, where he was living retired from active business cares at the time of his death, was a native of Plymouth county, Mass., and a descendant of one of its earliest settled families. Mr. Sherman was born Dec. 23, 1836, in Rochester, Mass., son of Thomas and Jane W. (Bonney) Sherman.

(I) William Sherman, of whom nothing seems known until his appearance among the Pilgrims, he having settled at Plymouth, 1633-34, in 1640-44 removed to Marshfield, where he has continued the family seat to the present. He lived first in Duxbury, where he was recorded as a yeoman and planter, 1637. He was on the Plymouth list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He was admitted an inhabitant of Marshfield Nov. 23, 1644, and held various town offices. Mr. Sherman made a good record for himself after his arrival in Plymouth, becoming a thrifty husbandman, and left to his children a rich inheritance of lands. Besides the tract purchased at Marshfield he held others at Rochester, part of which is still owned by his descendants. In old age, blessed in his family and his possessions and honored by his neighbors, he died Oct. 25, 1679, and was buried in the family grounds at Marshfield. On Jan. 23, 1638, Mr. Sherman married Prudence Hill, and their children were: John, William (married Desire) and Samuel.

(II) John Sherman, born in 1646, son of William, married Oct. 25, 1677, Jane Hatch, daughter of Walter Hatch, of Scituate, Mass., and was a farmer living in Marshfield, Mass. Their children were: Bethia, born Aug. 11, 1678 (?), who married Israel Thomas; Abigail, born March 15, 1679 (?); John, born Oct. 17, 1682; Hannah, born April 29, 1685, who married John Holmes, of Rochester; Samuel, born Feb. 22, 1686, who died Sept. 7, 1725; Deborah, born Sept. 4, 1689, who married Capt. James Thomas; Lois, born Jan. 27, 1691, who married James Dexter, of Rochester; William, born June 23, 1693; and Eunice, born May 11, 1696, who married a Lapham.

(III) John Sherman (?), born Oct. 17, 1682, married March 26, 1712, Sarah Baker. He was one of the first settlers of the town of Rochester, locating on land purchased by his father. Their children were: Sarah, born Aug. 15, 1714; Jane, Oct. 2, 1716; Alice, July

29, 1719; John and Abigail (twins), July 27, 1721; Bethia, Jan. 26, 1724; William, Jan. 11, 1726; Lois, Oct. 28, 1728, and Samuel, Jan. 2, 1730.

(IV) John Sherman (3), born July 27, 1721, married in 1745 Mercy Lucas. He died Nov. 5, 1802. Their children were: John, born in 1746; William, born in 1748; Samuel, born in 1750; Bethia, born in 1753 (married Cornelius Clark); Nathaniel, born in 1755; Thomas, born in 1756; Micah, born in 1757; Jorshia, born in 1760; Deborah, born in 1763; Mercy, born in 1765.

(V) Thomas Sherman, grandfather of Nathaniel B. Sherman, born in 1756 in Rochester, Mass., spent his life there engaged in agricultural pursuits and there died. By his first wife he had two children, Zubie and John. He married (second) Deborah, born March 22, 1763, daughter of John and Bethia (Sherman) Winslow, he a direct descendant of Kenelm Winslow, who was a son of Edward and Magdalena (Ollyver) of Droitwich, England, and came to Plymouth, New England, probably in 1629, with his brother Josiah, from whom his descent is through Kenelm Winslow (2) and John Winslow. Thomas and Deborah Sherman had children: Zephaniah, born Jan. 1, 1792; Otis, born Jan. 7, 1794; Sarah Keene, born Jan. 14, 1796; Sylvia and Hannah W. (twins), born in 1797; Leonard, born Feb. 14, 1800; Deborah, born Jan. 19, 1802; and Thomas, born Jan. 7, 1804.

(VI) Thomas Sherman (2), father of Nathaniel B. Sherman, was born Jan. 7, 1804, in Rochester, Mass., where he died aged eighty years. He was a carpenter and builder in his younger days, devoting the latter part of his life more particularly to farming, was an industrious, hard-working man, and for his day was considered well-to-do. He was a Democrat of the old school, but was nevertheless a strong supporter and admirer of President Lincoln. He was a member of the Universalist Church. On Jan. 7, 1828, at Rochester, Mass., he married Jane West Bonney, a native of Plympton, Mass., born March 13, 1807, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (McLaughlin) Bonney, of Plympton. She died in East Bridgewater, Mass., about 1893, aged eighty-six years, the mother of the following children: Harriet, who died young; Thomas Augustus, born Nov. 12, 1832, now living in Rochester, Mass., where he is engaged in farming (he married Lydia Maria Chase, of New Bedford); Jane Maria, born Jan. 19, 1835, who died in Westdale, Mass. (she married Joseph Howland Cromwell, of New Bedford, who was lost

at sea); Nathaniel B., mentioned below; and Emily Taylor, born Feb. 2, 1845, who resides in East Bridgewater, the widow of Walter Gray Smellie, of Rochester, who was a millwright by trade.

(VII) Nathaniel Bonney Sherman, son of Thomas and Jane W. (Bonney) Sherman, was born Dec. 23, 1836, in Rochester, Mass., and attended the district schools of his native town until he was about fifteen years of age, when he went whaling. He continued at that calling until he was twenty-eight years old, and during the latter part of that period was mate and acting master of the vessel. Mr. Sherman, during his experience on the water traveled almost around the world, having rounded Cape Horn and the Cape of Good Hope. On one of his voyages his vessel encountered a hurricane near the coast of the Azores islands, and for a time was much in danger of being lost, but he finally got her into Fayal Harbor, where she rested safely until the storm was over. On his last voyage the vessel sprung a leak, and it was with difficulty that she was prevented from sinking. Returning home after this experience, Mr. Sherman decided to abandon his seafaring life, and in about 1864 first came to North Bridgewater (now Brockton), where he accepted employment in a shoe factory which was then being conducted by David Eldred for the firm of F. Jones & Co. He remained employed at this factory for a period of about ten years, when the plant was removed to Plymouth, and in the latter place he worked about one year, returning to his old home in Rochester, where he spent about a year engaged in farming. Going back to North Bridgewater, he again entered the shoe trade, this time in the James Means factory, where he continued for about a year as foreman of the dressing and packing room. With his savings Mr. Sherman then established himself in the grocery business, opening a store on North Warren avenue, and here he continued successfully in business until 1906, in which year, owing to ill health, he disposed of his business to his nephew, Lewis A. Sherman, who had served with him as a clerk for a period of about twenty-eight years. From that time Mr. Sherman lived retired from active business cares. He died at his home, No. 216 North Warren avenue, Aug. 10, 1911, and was buried at Rochester, his birthplace.

Politically, Mr. Sherman was a Democrat with independent tendencies. Socially he was a member of the Commercial Club, where he whiled away a few hours each day in company with a few friends. With his wife he was a

regular attendant of the Unitarian Church, which they supported.

In 1864 Mr. Sherman was married (first) to Charlotte Sherman, daughter of Otis Sherman, of Rochester. She passed away in 1891, in Brockton, without issue. On Dec. 5, 1893, Mr. Sherman married (second) Mrs. Emma (Howland) Smith, daughter of Weston and Rhoda (Sherman) Howland and widow of Francis G. Smith, of Mattapoisett, Mass. By her first marriage she had one daughter, Clara, who is the wife of Elihu Francis Pope, city treasurer of Brockton, where they reside; Mr. and Mrs. Pope are the parents of two children, Marian Frances and Russell Howland Pope. Mr. and Mrs. Sherman had no children.

DAVID G. SWAIN, adjuster of fire losses, and senior member of the well-known firm of D. G. Swain & Co., contractors and builders of Brockton, was born at Nantucket, Mass., May 4, 1851. The Swain family is an old and representative one in the State, and its home for many generations was at Nantucket.

Nathan Swain, grandfather of David G., was born at Nantucket, and there followed the occupation of farmer, being one of the largest land owners in that section. His children were: Susan, who married a Mr. Hoyett; Mary, who married Obed Gladding, and died at Nantucket; Eliza, who married Augustus Easton, of Nantucket; Reuben C.; and Charles C., who was master of a whaling vessel, and died in 1890. The last named married first Martha Green and (second) Isabelle Green, who is also now deceased.

Reuben C. Swain, son of Nathan, was born on the Nantucket farm, and there grew to manhood and learned the cooper's trade, an occupation he followed with great success during the remainder of his life. He died in 1855, and is buried at Nantucket. He married Hannah B. Green, born at Marstons Mills, West Barnstable, Mass., daughter of David and Hannah Green. She died in 1852, leaving one son, David Green.

David G. Swain was only a year old when his mother died, and but four years old when his father was taken away. In the home of his uncle, Capt. Charles C. Swain, he grew to manhood, attending the local schools and passing a boyhood similar to that of countless others of his day. At the age of seventeen he started out for himself, coming to Brockton, where he learned the trade of carpenter and joiner with John F. Beals, working for five dollars a month and board. Here he worked for two and a half years, and later for some time was

in the employ of Harvey Pratt, at Waltham, Mass. He then went to Newton, Mass., and worked as a journeyman for C. D. Sanger, at \$2.75 per day of ten hours. Later he worked at Sharon, Mass., building the hotel there, after which as a journeyman he worked for Harwood & Weston, contractors and builders. In 1878 he came to Brockton, and began in the contracting business with James P. Beals, with whom he remained until 1882, when he formed a partnership with his now deceased partner, Frank E. Barr, who died Jan. 14, 1911. They did business under the firm name of D. G. Swain & Co., for twenty-nine years, most successfully, their shop and office being located at No. 14 Foundry street. They constructed a large number of buildings, both public and private.

Besides contracting and building, Mr. Swain has been engaged in the real estate business, buying and selling, and also in adjusting fire losses. He gives largely of his attention to the settling of estates, his well-known integrity making him most desirable in this work. Mr. Swain is broad-minded and liberal. In public affairs he is progressive, and while interested in the success of his chosen political party, the Republican, he has never found time to be an active politician. He is a member of Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Brockton, and of Nantucket Lodge, I. O. O. F., and Wanamacka Encampment, both of Nantucket, Mass. His summer home is in Nantucket.

On March 14, 1885, Mr. Swain married Nancy C. Worth, of Nantucket, daughter of Capt. Franklin and Adaline (Chase) Worth, of Nantucket. Mr. and Mrs. Swain have no children.

FREDERICK WALDO PARK, of Brockton, where he has been identified with the shoe industry for a number of years, and one of that city's honored and respected citizens, is a descendant of old New England ancestry, including among his forbears several patriots of the war of the Revolution. Mr. Park is a descendant in the ninth generation of Richard Park, and the genealogy of this branch of the family follows in chronological order:

(I) Richard Park, born in England about 1602-03, emigrated to America in 1635, became a proprietor of Cambridge in 1636, and in 1647 crossed into Cambridge village (now Newton). He died in Cambridge in 1665. His first wife, who is supposed to have been Margery Crane, seems to have died early. He married (second) Sarah Collier Brewster, widow of Love Brewster (son of Elder William Brewster), who survived him. His children,



all by the first wife, were: Thomas (married Abigail Dix) and two daughters.

(II) Thomas Park, son of Richard, was born in England in 1628. He was of Cambridge village, and died Aug. 11, 1690. On Dec. 7, 1653, he married Abigail Dix, daughter of Edward Dix, and they had nine children, five sons and four daughters, namely: Thomas, born Nov. 2, 1654; John, Sept. 6, 1656; Abigail, March 3, 1658; Edward, April 8, 1661; Richard, Dec. 21, 1663; Sarah, 21st day, 1st month, 1666; Rebecca, 13th day, 2d month, 1668; Jonathan, Aug. 27, 1670; and Elizabeth, 28th day, 5th month, 1679.

(III) Lieut. Richard Park, son of Thomas and Abigail, was born Dec. 21, 1663, and died at Concord, Mass., June 29, 1725. He married (first) Sarah Cutler, who bore him five children, as follows: William; Thomas, born Feb. 9, 1690, who died in 1703; Abigail, born July 25, 1693; Richard, born March 1, 1696; and Sarah, born May 11, 1699. In 1699 he married (second) Elizabeth Billings, and they had children as follows: Joseph, Josiah, Jonathan, Isaac, Ephraim, Elizabeth, Sarah, Rebecca, Daniel and Zacheus. Lieut. Richard Park was a representative from Concord.

(IV) Ensign Richard Park, son of Lieut. Richard, born March 1, 1696, died Nov. 28, 1746. On July 17, 1717, he married (first) Sarah Fuller, and their six children were: William, born March 1, 1718-19; Thomas, Nov. 15, 1720; Jerusha, Nov. 22, 1722; Huldah, Dec. 18, 1724; Priscilla, April 5, 1726; and Abigail, June 28, 1728. He married (second) Esther Fuller.

(V) William Park, son of Ensign Richard, born March 1, 1718-19, died July 29, 1800. He was a Revolutionary soldier, enlisting from Watertown. He married Lucy Fuller, and they had the following children: Penue!l, born May 12, 1746; Richard, Feb. 23, 1748; Esther, Dec. 25, 1749; William, Aug. 25, 1751; Cornelius; Lucy; John; Joseph; Nathan; Jerusha, and Hannah.

(VI) Cornelius Park, son of William, was born June 2, 1753, and died Dec. 25, 1802, in Boston; he lies buried in Boston Common, his grave being marked by the Sons of the Revolution. He was a minute-man who marched April 19, 1775, on the Lexington alarm. By occupation he was a mariner. On Oct. 19, 1777, he married in Watertown Abigail Sanger, daughter of William Sanger (also a soldier of the Revolution).

(VII) Richard Park, son of Cornelius, was born May 10, 1782, and died in Taunton March 31, 1833. He was a paper manufac-

turer in Taunton, where he had a factory for the making of paper by hand. He was well-to-do for his day, and a man of influence in public affairs. He belonged to the Masonic fraternity. At Leominster, Mass., he married Betsey Fullam, born Sept. 21, 1784, died at Taunton May 10, 1870, daughter of Jacob Fullam and his wife Elizabeth (Whitcomb) Houghton. Their children were: Mary, born Oct. 23, 1806, married in May, 1826, Albert Gray Washburn, had two children, and died in Taunton April 12, 1899; Eliza, born Feb. 17, 1808, died April 20, 1812; Edwin, born May 2, 1809, married in January, 1833, for his second wife, Abigail Bowers Atwood (descended from "Mayflower" Pilgrims in several lines), born Oct. 14, 1814, died July 6, 1880, had eight children, and he died July 19, 1883 (he served in Company K, 4th Mass. V. I., in the Civil war); John, born Aug. 29, 1811, married twice, had a son Russell by first wife, and three daughters by second, and died in East Cambridge May 16, 1884; Henry Cosmo, born June 13, 1813, died Aug. 23, 1892, in Taunton, married twice, having a daughter Martha by first wife, and two sons and one daughter by the second (he moved to Galena, Ill., early in life, thence to Chicago, his death occurring in Taunton while on a visit); Jacob Fullam, born Oct. 7, 1814, is mentioned below; Eliza, born Sept. 25, 1816, married Sept. 20, 1834; Job Godfrey Luscomb, had four daughters and three sons, and died Feb. 14, 1890; George West, born April 20, 1818, moved in young manhood to Texas, where he died (he served in the Confederate navy in the Civil war; he married in Texas, and had two children, a son and a daughter); Richard Francis, born May 10, 1822, married Sarah Cushing, had six children, and removed to St. Louis, Mo., where both he and his wife died.

(VIII) Jacob Fullam Park, son of Richard, was born Oct. 7, 1814, in Taunton. In early life he engaged in paper manufacturing with his father, and also for some years followed blacksmithing. In later life he was for some years engaged in shoemaking, eventually taking up the stonemason's trade, which he followed the remainder of his days. He was possessed of a rugged constitution, and was very energetic and industrious. In his early life he allied himself with the old-line Whigs, and upon the organization of the Republican party in 1856 became a supporter of the principles it advocated. On Nov. 6, 1841, he married Sarah P. Ripley, of Plymouth. To this union were born children as follows: Harriet, who married Marcus M. Mann, of Brockton,

where she died; Sarah, who died in July, 1909, in Brockton, unmarried; Frederick Waldo, mentioned below; William, a shoe finisher by trade, who died in Rockland, Mass.; and Bradford, a shoe worker, who resides at Holbrook. The father of these children died in Rockland, Mass., Aug. 25, 1877, his wife surviving him and passing away in Brockton in 1890.

(IX) Frederick Waldo Park, son of the late Jacob F. and Sarah P. (Ripley), was born Oct. 22, 1845, in Dorchester, Mass. He acquired his early educational training in the district schools of Rockland, whither his parents removed when he was quite young. At the age of about fourteen he left school, and like other boys of his day and neighborhood went to work pegging shoes, continuing at this for a year or two. He then entered the shoe factory of Elijah Shaw, in Rockland, where he took up the trade of upper leather cutter. After a year there he entered the employ of Read, Billings & Clapp, in the same department, and remained there one and a half years. He was next employed for several months by Whitten & Bullard, of Hingham, Mass., after which he located in the village of Campello, in North Bridgewater, where for four and a half years he was upper leather cutter for Martin L. Keith. In 1871 Preston B. Keith established himself in the shoe manufacturing business in Campello, and Mr. Park became foreman of his "gang room" or making department, and in this capacity he has remained to the present time, covering a period of forty years.

Fraternally Mr. Park is a member of St. George Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of Campello, and of the A. O. U. W. In politics he is a Republican, but has never taken an active part in party work. He attends the South Congregational Church of Campello, of which his wife is a member and active worker in its societies. Mr. Park has for a number of years been a director of the Campello Coöperative Bank.

On Jan. 8, 1873, Mr. Park was united in marriage with Sarah Williams Keith, only daughter of the late Charles P. and Mary K. (Williams) Keith, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant of Rev. James Keith, the first ordained minister of the ancient town of Bridgewater. [See history of the Keith family elsewhere in these volumes.] To this union was born one son, Charles Milton, June 19, 1874, who married Nov. 30, 1897, Alice L. Pierce, daughter of William Dexter Pierce, of Brockton, and who is secretary and treasurer of the Preston B. Keith Shoe Company, of Brockton.

ARTHUR P. STARRETT, foreman of the stitching department at the W. L. Douglas shoe factory at Brockton, and former member of the common council, was born in Aylesford, Nova Scotia, Aug. 20, 1851, son of George and Phoebe (Johnston) Starrett.

The first of the Starrett family of whom there is definite record is Peter Starrett, who was born in Scotland about 1700. Tradition says he emigrated to Ireland about 1730. He married Elevena Armstrong. From Ireland the family emigrated to America, finding a home near the present city of Portland, Maine, but the outbreak of the war of the Revolution found them with unshaken faith and loyalty to the English king, and they went to Canada, locating in Nova Scotia, not far from the New Brunswick line.

John Starrett, son of Peter and Elevena, was born in 1745, and died Oct. 9, 1829. He married Hannah Bancroft.

Handley Starrett, son of John and Hannah, was born in Cumberland county, Nova Scotia, in 1793. About 1840 he moved to Port Williams, in that Province, and he was engaged in milling, owning and operating his own mill. He there took a part in public affairs, and held the office of prime magistrate. He afterward settled in Cambridge, Hants county, Nova Scotia. His children were: William, deceased; George, mentioned below; James; John; Elizabeth; Jennie; and Amanda.

George Starrett, son of Handley, was born in 1818. In his youth he learned the trade of shipbuilder, but owing to an accident became disqualified for that line of work. By a long course of study and great persistency he fitted himself for teaching, and this profession he followed for more than twenty years with great success. After the death of his wife he moved to a farm in Port Lorne, and there made his home until his death, in 1894. He married at Port Williams Phoebe Johnston, daughter of Uriah and Mariah Johnston, and they settled in Aylesford, where his wife died in 1884, aged sixty-six years. Their children were: Arthur P., Charles A., Annie M., Edith J., Bertha and Ella.

Arthur P. Starrett was two years old when his parents moved to Port Williams, and there he acquired his education. At the age of seventeen he left home, shipping on a vessel bound for the West Indies, experiencing the noted gale of September, 1868. Some two years later he located in Lynn, Mass., where he learned the carpenter's trade, and in 1872 he came to Brockton, where he went into the factory of Peleg S. Leach, to learn stitching.

After three years there he entered the employ of Daniel S. Howard, and at the end of three years more went to work in the same line for J. C. Jenkins. In February, 1881, he became foreman of the stitching room of the W. L. Douglas factory, and there he has since been employed, his long term of service telling its own story of thorough work faithfully performed.

Mr. Starrett was married, Feb. 4, 1872, in Lynn, to Lelah A. Banks, daughter of Joseph and Mehitable Banks, of Port Lorne, Nova Scotia. They had three children: Jennie F., a graduate of the Brockton high school, married to Charles W. Torrey, of Rockland; Charles E., employed in the same factory as his father; and Lena P., at home. Mrs. Starrett died May 5, 1898. In politics Mr. Starrett is a Republican, and as such was sent to the common council to represent Ward Three, and he has also served as alderman. Fraternally he is a member of Massasoit Lodge, No. 69, I. O. O. F.; Nemasket Encampment, No. 44; and Beatrice Lodge, No. 28, Daughters of Rebekah, in each of which he has passed all the chairs. He and Mrs. Starrett are both members of Brockton Colony, No. 138, Pilgrim Fathers.

**SIMEON WILLIAM EDSON**, of Brockton, a veteran of the Civil war, born March 26, 1836, is a descendant of one of the earliest settlers of the town of Bridgewater, where the first interior settlement was made in this Commonwealth, and from which the town of North Bridgewater, now Brockton, was set off. The history of the Edson family, through which branch Mr. Edson descends, is here presented, the generations being given in chronological order.

(I) Deacon Samuel Edson was born in England in 1612. He became an inhabitant of Salem, Mass., and was the first of the name that settled in the town of Bridgewater, locating in the West parish. He erected the first, and what was for a long time the only, mill in the old town. He married Susanna Orcutt, and his children were: Susanna, born in 1638, married Rev. James Keith; Sarah, born in 1640, married John Dean, of Taunton; Elizabeth, born in 1643, married Richard Phillips, of Weymouth; Samuel, born in 1645, married Susanna Byram; Mary, born in 1647, married Nicholas Byram, Jr.; Joseph, born in 1649, married Experience Field, of Providence, R. I.; Josiah, born in 1651, married Elizabeth Dean, of Taunton; and Bethiah, born in 1653, married Ezra Dean, of Taunton.

(II) Joseph Edson, son of Deacon Samuel Edson, was born in 1649, and died in 1712. In 1678 he married Experience Field of Providence, R. I., who died in 1685, the mother of: Joseph, born in 1679, who married Lydia Cary in 1704; Josiah, born in 1682, who married Sarah Packard in 1704; and Experience, born in 1685, who died young. Mr. Edson married (second) in 1686 Mary Turner, daughter of George Turner, and the children of this union were: Benjamin, born in 1686, married Joanna Orcutt in 1715; Samuel, born in 1687, married Mehitable Brett in 1721; Timothy, born in 1689, married Mary Alden in 1719; Mary married John Lathrop in 1716; Susanna married Solomon Johnson in 1723.

(III) Benjamin Edson, son of Joseph, born in 1686, moved from West Bridgewater to North Bridgewater. In 1715 he married Joanna Orcutt, daughter of William Orcutt, and their children were: Benjamin, born Oct. 3, 1715, married Ann Thayer; Nathan, born Jan. 3, 1718, died young; Peter, born May 17, 1720, married Sarah Southworth; Jacob, born April 16, 1722, died young; William, born Feb. 4, 1724, married Martha Howard; Seth, born April 24, 1726, moved to Stafford, Conn.; Ichabod, born Sept. 26, 1728, married Jemima Packard; Ebenezer, born Oct. 16, 1730, married Lucy Packard; Joanna, born Sept. 9, 1733, married Isaac Perkins May 2, 1754; and Abigail, born March 22, 1736, married Josiah Perkins. Benjamin Edson, the father, died May 13, 1758.

(IV) William Edson, son of Benjamin, born Feb. 4, 1724, died Feb. 13, 1800. On Nov. 27, 1754, he married Martha Howard, daughter of Robert Howard, and their children were: Keziah, born Sept. 30, 1755, married a Mr. Harkness; Robert, born Dec. 25, 1757, died young; Seth, born June 6, 1761, married Theodora Howard; Martha, born June 3, 1763, married Philip Packard; Abigail, born Aug. 16, 1765, married John Harris; William was born Sept. 17, 1767; and Jennet, born in 1769, married Seth Kingman.

(V) William Edson (2), son of William, born Sept. 17, 1767, died in 1848 in North Bridgewater, where he was engaged in farming. On July 11, 1790, he married (first) Mary Randall, and their children were: David, born Feb. 1, 1799, married Sarah Chandler; Amasa married Mary Edson; Milly married Hosea Alden, of Abington; Ruby married Samuel Spear, of Randolph; Abigail married Ebenezer Crocker, of Easton; Abi married Cyrus Howard; Patty married Joseph Porter; Mary

died unmarried; Mehitabel married F. W. Bent. After the death of the mother of these children, Mr. Edson married (second) in 1812 Hannah, the widow of Zadoc Perkins, and daughter of Abiah Packard. She died in February, 1852.

(VI) David Edson, son of William (2), was born Feb. 1, 1799. He engaged in farming during his life, and also made boots and shoes when it was the custom to take work home from the factories, make up the shoes, and return the finished product ready for market. His farm, which comprised about sixty acres of land, was located in the southeastern part of the town near the East Bridgewater line, on what is known as Edson street, which derives its name from the family. He was a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, having formerly been allied with the old-line Whigs. He was a hard-working and industrious man, and a respected citizen in the community where his long life was spent. He died in 1882, aged eighty-three years. He married Sarah Chandler, who was born in Halifax, Mass., daughter of Simeon Chandler, of Pembroke, Mass., where he was an extensive landowner. She died Jan. 8, 1892. To this union were born children as follows: (1) Henry, born in June, 1828, died in a hospital at Washington, D. C., from injuries received in the Civil war. He married Mary A. Garland, now deceased, and they had a son, Henry A., born in 1861. (2) Bartlett C., born March 15, 1830, who also served in the Civil war, is a shoe cutter by trade, and is now living retired in Brockton. On May 4, 1853, he married Hannah Foss, of Livermore, Maine, and their children were: Walter S., born Sept. 5, 1854, married F. Antoinette Howard, and had a son, Carl, who died in infancy; Albert E., born May 15, 1856, married Lina Bartol, and died June 29, 1886; David B., born Nov. 23, 1860, married Lizzie M. Gardner, and has two children, Chester Foss and Lina May. Mrs. Hannah (Foss) Edson died May 21, 1863, aged twenty-eight years, and Mr. Edson married (second) Sept. 12, 1867, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hathaway, of Abington. Their children are: Fred W., born Aug. 10, 1868; Charles H., June 21, 1872; and Ella Louise, Sept. 23, 1877. (3) Emily, born March 10, 1832, married Edward E. Bennett, of Brockton (now deceased), and has one son, Edward, born in 1861. Mrs. Bennett lives in Brockton. (4) Simeon William, born March 26, 1836, is mentioned below. (5) Daniel W., born Feb. 24, 1845, a shoe worker now living retired in

Brockton, married Charlotte E. (Leach) Hall, widow of David Hall, of Brockton, and (second) Mary E. Briggs, of Brockton.

(VII) Simeon William Edson was born in the old family homestead on Edson street, just opposite his present home. After attending the district schools of the neighborhood he remained with his parents, assisting in the work of the farm, until during the Civil war, when in 1863 President Lincoln issued a call for 300,000 more volunteers. He offered his services, enlisting in Company E, 22d Mass. V. I., at Taunton, Mass., and continued in the service until the battle of Spottsylvania Court House, May 8-18, 1864, the second greatest battle of the war, in which, on May 10th, Mr. Edson was shot in the left leg, which was amputated in the field hospital that evening. Upon recovering he returned home in August following, having received an honorable discharge. After his return from the war he continued at home with his parents during the remainder of their lives, and after they had entered into rest he continued to conduct the farm for several years. He has since then been retired from active work.

In political faith Mr. Edson is a Republican, but in town affairs takes a neutral stand. Being badly crippled by the loss of his leg he has never taken an active interest in public affairs, devoting his time to his home.

On June 3, 1896, Mr. Edson married Mrs. Hannah Olson, of Brockton, and immediately after their marriage they sailed for Europe, spending several months visiting in Sweden with the friends and acquaintances of Mrs. Edson's girlhood.

OBED H. ELLIS, a well-known veteran of the Civil war and for many years a clothing merchant at Whitman, where he still makes his home and where he has of recent years been successfully engaged in real estate transactions, was born at Nantucket, Mass., July 23, 1842.

Raymond Ellis, grandfather of Obed H., was a native of the Old Colony. He was a sea captain and vessel owner, and made his home at Nantucket, where he died.

John W. Ellis, son of Raymond, was born at Nantucket March 27, 1798, and grew to manhood in sight of the sea that called him, as it had his father before him. He followed whaling for a number of years, sailing from Nantucket to Greenland. Later in life he moved to South Abington (now Whitman), and there spent his declining years, cared for by his son Obed H. He was buried in Cole-



brook cemetery, Whitman. He married Nancy Almy, born Oct. 2, 1800, at Newburyport, Mass., who died at Whitman, and was buried in Colebrook cemetery. They had nine children, all now deceased except Obed H. and John Raymond, both residents of Whitman.

Obed H. Ellis passed his early years in Nantucket, his educational facilities being limited to those of the local district schools. He was employed at farm work until the clouds of the Civil war gathered, and the youth of the country were summoned to the nation's defense. On Dec. 26, 1861, he enlisted in Company H, 29th Mass. V. I., under Capt. H. R. Sibley and Colonel Peirce, for three years. He was discharged for disability in September, 1862, at Craney Island, Va., at the mouth of the Elizabeth river. Reënlisting Sept. 6, 1863, in the 1st Mass. Battery, he served under General Sheridan, and was transferred to the 5th Maine Battery, the latter being consolidated with the 9th Mass. Battery, with General Grant, before the battle of Petersburg. He was at Newport News when the "Merrimac" sank the "Cumberland," and was present at the burning of the "Congress," also at the burning of the Norfolk navy yard by our troops. He participated in the battle of Fair Oaks, the Seven Days' fight, the retreat from Richmond, was in the Valley under Sheridan, at Petersburg, and at the surrender of General Lee. At Petersburg he was detailed to serve in the 27th New York Battery until the place was captured. The most important event of his service was the carrying of the colors in the retreat from Richmond. He also marched in the grand review at Washington.

After his discharge from the army Mr. Ellis returned home, locating at what was then South Abington, now Whitman, and there he began the making of boots and shoes, a business he followed for ten years. He then started a mercantile business in Whitman, opening a ready-made clothing store, and for a period of thirty years conducted a successful business. Through his business ability and foresight he prospered in all his undertakings. In 1902 he retired from the mercantile world, selling out his interest to a faithful employee, O. F. Johnson, who had given him seventeen years of conscientious service. Mr. Ellis has since given his time and attention to his real estate holdings. He built a fine business block on Washington street, in which his clothing store was located. In 1876 he erected his present home on Washington street, and built nine other dwellings on Ellis avenue, which thoroughfare he opened and which bears

his name. He is a man of enterprise and progressive ideas. He is liberal-minded and generous and is always ready to lend a helping hand to those in need. Many a young man has received his start in life from Mr. Ellis, who gave not only encouragement but financial assistance.

Mr. Ellis is public-spirited, and takes a deep interest in the town of Whitman and its institutions and its people. In church work he has been quite active. He was for many years a member and deacon of the Free Will Baptist Church, but he now attends the First Congregational Church. He is a staunch Republican, but not an office seeker. Fraternally he is a Mason in good standing, holding membership in Puritan Lodge, A. F. & A. M.; and is a comrade of David A. Russell Post, No. 78, G. A. R., Whitman, of which he is post commander. He is a trustee of the Whitman Savings Bank; was president and director of the Colebrook Cemetery Association for several years, and was also superintendent of the cemetery for some years. He is a member of the Board of Trade of Whitman, and was its treasurer for a number of years, now being treasurer of the Board of Trade Corporation.

Mr. Ellis married (first) in 1863 Mary A. Clift, of Whitman. She died in 1864. The only child of this union died in infancy. He married (second) Eliza S. Earle, daughter of Capt. William Earle, who won his title of captain in the Civil war. To Mr. and Mrs. Ellis have been born six children, of whom two died in infancy. The others are: Anna, who married Rev. Lewis Dexter, and resides in Cleveland, Ohio; Grace, who married S. B. Jacobs, a clothing merchant at Attleboro, Mass.; Lucy D., who married David Josselyn, a jeweler at Attleboro, Mass.; and Viola, at home.

CHARLES HENRY CURTIS, in his lifetime one of the respected citizens of the community in which his whole life had been passed, was born June 29, 1842, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, son of Isaac F. and Mary (Gurney) Curtis.

(I) Henry Curtis, of Marblehead, according to Savage perhaps went to Pemequid before 1674, where he and Henry, Jr., in that year took the oath of fidelity.

(II) Theophilus Curtis, son of Henry, settled in Braintree, Mass., and married Oct. 30, 1663, Hannah Payne.

(III) Moses Curtis, son of Theophilus, born Nov. 28, 1678, in Braintree, Mass., married March 1, 1703, Dorothy Ashley. He settled

in Stoughton, Mass. Among his children were Ashley and William.

(IV) Ashley Curtis, of Stoughton, son of Moses, married March 16, 1738, Sarah Hayden, of Braintree, Massachusetts.

(V) Barnabas Curtis, son of Ashley, moved from Stoughton to North Bridgewater, Mass. He married June 6, 1774 (intentions published March 4, 1774), Esther Phinney, daughter of Pelatiah Phinney, and their children were: Olive, who married Seth Kingman; Hannah, who married Alpheus Tribou; Bela, who married Keziah Lincoln; Isaac, who married Mehitable Wales; and Josiah Washburn, who died young.

(VI) Isaac Curtis, son of Barnabas, was born June 15, 1786, in North Bridgewater. He married Mehitable Wales, daughter of John Wales, and their children were: John Wales, born Aug. 2, 1806, died Dec. 30, 1825; Francis, born June 9, 1808, died April 9, 1811; Henry Kingman, born Jan. 14, 1810, married Samantha Dunbar; Hannah, born Jan. 5, 1812, died July 24, 1814; and Isaac Francis, born Jan. 12, 1815, married Mary Gurney. The mother of these children died Jan. 7, 1854, aged sixty-five years, and the father married (second) Aug. 9, 1855, Betsey Sherman, daughter of John Prince, of Kingston, Mass., and widow of David M. Doten. Isaac Curtis was engaged in farming, and was also a shoemaker in North Bridgewater, where his whole life was spent.

(VII) Isaac Francis Curtis, son of Isaac, was born Jan. 12, 1815, in North Bridgewater, and became a boot and shoe manufacturer in his native town. He was honored and respected in the community. On May 26, 1836, he married Mary Gurney, who was born March 16, 1816, daughter of Azel and Polly (Knapp) Gurney, of North Bridgewater, and a direct descendant in the seventh generation from Richard Gurney, one of the early settlers of Braintree. To this union were born: Francis Lyman, born June 27, 1837, died Sept. 12, 1841; Mary Isadore, born June 10, 1840, married Stillman S. Perkins, a retired shoe manufacturer of Brockton, where they reside; Charles Henry, born June 29, 1842, is mentioned below; Edward Lyman, born July 19, 1844, died Sept. 7, 1863; and Otis Francis, born Feb. 3, 1848, a shoe manufacturer in Brockton for several years, and now living retired in Auburn, Maine, married Julia Packard, of Auburn, Maine.

(VIII) Charles Henry Curtis, son of Isaac F. and Mary (Gurney) Curtis, was born June 29, 1842, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton,

and in the district schools of his native town acquired his early schooling. After leaving school he took up shoemaking, which he followed for some years, finally engaging in the manufacture of shoes on his own account, in which he continued with success for some years. Retiring from the shoe manufacturing business, he eventually engaged in farming, which occupation he continued to follow until his death, which occurred in his native city Oct. 2, 1902, in the sixty-first year of his age. Mr. Curtis possessed a quiet, unassuming nature, and was devoted to his home and family. He was an active member of the Porter Congregational Church, of which his family are members. In his political faith he was a Republican, but other than doing his duty as a citizen in voting for those candidates he considered best qualified to fill the offices he took no part in political affairs.

On Dec. 28, 1875, Mr. Curtis married Sarah Adelaide Brett, daughter of Zenas and Almira (Packard) Brett, of North Bridgewater, and this union was blessed with children as follows: Frederick, who died in the seventh year of his age; Mary Ellen, who died aged three years; and William Francis, born Feb. 17, 1882, a graduate of the Brockton high school, and now a clerk in the office of the George E. Keith Company, shoe manufacturers of Brockton; he is unmarried and resides at home with his widowed mother.

Mrs. Curtis is also a descendant of one of North Bridgewater's most prominent families, her line of descent being as follows:

(I) William Brett came to Duxbury, Mass., in 1645, from Kent, England, and later became one of the original proprietors of the town of Bridgewater, where he was an elder of the church and one of the leading members of the community. He married Margaret, and they had a family of six children: William, Elihu, Nathaniel, Lydia, Alice and Hannah.

(II) Nathaniel Brett, son of William, married in 1683 Sarah Hayward, daughter of John Hayward. Mr. Brett was highly respected, was deacon in the church, and was town clerk for several years. He was the father of seven children: Alice, Seth, Mehitable, Sarah, Hannah, William and Nathaniel.

(III) Seth Brett, son of Nathaniel, born in 1688, married in 1712 Sarah Alden, daughter of Isaac and Mehitable (Allen) Alden, granddaughter of Joseph and Mary (Simmons) Alden, and great-granddaughter of Hon. John Alden, of the "Mayflower," 1620, and his wife, Priscilla Mullins. Mr. Brett died of smallpox, Jan. 11, 1722. Seth and Sarah (Alden) Brett

were the parents of five children: Samuel, Silas, Sarah, Simeon and Seth.

(IV) Samuel Brett, son of Seth, was born Aug. 22, 1714, and in 1737 married Hannah Packard, daughter of David and Hannah (Ames) Packard, and a direct descendant in the fourth generation of Samuel Packard, who came from Windham, England, to Hingham, Mass., in 1638, and later became one of the early settlers of old Bridgewater. Samuel Brett became one of the early settlers of the North parish of Bridgewater, where he died in 1807, aged ninety-two years. He was the father of eight children.

(V) William Brett, son of Samuel, was born April 7, 1758, and married (first) in 1782 Molly Allen, daughter of Ezra Allen. Their children were: Susanna, who died unmarried; Zenas, who married (first) Sibbil French and (second) Almira Packard; William, who married Harriet Pray, of Boston; Cyrus, who married Mary Ann Winchester; Sally, who died unmarried; Polly, who died unmarried; and Phebe, who married Jabez Kingman. After the death of the mother of these children, the father married (second) Aug. 27, 1801, Betty Phillips, and the children of this union were: Asa, who married Izaniah W. Curtis, of Stoughton; Mary, who married Moses Mellen; Betsey, who married Daniel O. Wade; and Almira, who married Lucian B. Keith. William Brett, the father, died in February, 1840.

(VI) Zenas Brett, son of William, was born July 31, 1785, in North Bridgewater, where his whole life was spent, and where he died Oct. 6, 1868. He engaged in farming and became one of the substantial men of his native town; for a number of years he also conducted a general store in the north end of the town, being succeeded in the latter business by his son, William F. Brett. Mr. Brett was married (first) June 27, 1813, to Sibbil French, daughter of Capt. William French, of Stoughton, Mass., and their children were: William French, born July 13, 1816, married Rebecca Packard, and for many years was one of the leading merchants of North Bridgewater; Mary Allen, born Aug. 13, 1818, died young; Zenas Franklin, born Oct. 20, 1822, married Julia F. Tilden, and for a number of years was a prominent merchant in Boston; Sybil Alma, born Oct. 23, 1824, resides in Brockton, unmarried; and Henry Allen, born April 4, 1830, married Hannah Foster Gibbs, and was a clothing merchant in North Bridgewater. Mrs. Sibbil (French) Brett died Sept. 22, 1834, and Mr. Brett married (second)

Nov. 28, 1836, Almira Packard, daughter of John and Martha (French) Packard, and a direct descendant in the seventh generation of Samuel Packard, the progenitor of the Packard family in this country. To this union were born the following children: Mary Ellen, born June 18, 1838, married Timothy Smith, of Boston; Charles Edward, born July 29, 1839, married Avis W. Underwood, of Harwich, Mass., where he died; Cordelia Almira, born May 25, 1841, married Joshua F. Tobey; Sarah Adelaide, born Nov. 22, 1843, married Charles Henry Curtis; and George Elmer, born May 24, 1849, died in infancy.

**HART.** The surname Hart is found in England, Ireland and Scotland. Stephen Hart was seated at Westmill, Hertfordshire, England, in the time of Edward III. One bearing the name Hart was lord mayor of London in 1589. Boston, in the County of Lincoln, England, was also the home of the Harts. But the one here of interest is the American ancestor of the Rhode Island and southeastern Massachusetts Hart family, one Nicholas Hart.

(I) Nicholas Hart, a merchant, was among those of Taunton able to bear arms in 1643. According to Savage he was there in 1642. He is supposed to have been a son of Richard Hartt, whose brother William Harte was a merchant tailor of London, England. Nicholas Hart was a Continental soldier in William Pool's company, 1643. He married Joana Rossiter, youngest daughter of Edward Rossiter, of Rhode Island, who came from London (England) with and was an assistant to Gov. John Winthrop of Massachusetts, who was chosen at London, England, in 1629, and came to America in the spring of 1630. Nicholas Hart lived in Warwick, R. I. He was for a short time of Boston, after being in Taunton, and he bought property in the spring of 1651 in Portsmouth, R. I. His only child seems to have been Richard.

(II) Richard Hart, son of Nicholas, had a grant of land in Portsmouth, R. I., in December, 1657, and he sold land there in November, 1662. The Christian name of his wife was Hannah, and their children were: Alice, born March 8, 1664, who married Governor Pearce; Richard, born in 1667; Mary, who married John Tripp; Nicholas, born in 1673; Samuel, born in 1680; and William, who married Sarah Taber.

(III) Samuel Hart, son of Richard, born in 1680, in Portsmouth, R. I., married March 29, 1705, Mrs. Martha Tripp, born May 24, 1678, widow of Jonathan, and daughter of

William and Sarah (Smiton) Brownell. Mr. Hart was a resident of Tiverton, R. I. Their children were: Jonathan, born June 6, 1706; Samuel, born Dec. 10, 1708; and Smithton, born Jan. 24, 1712.

(IV) Jonathan Hart, son of Samuel, born June 6, 1706, in Tiverton, R. I., married there March 26, 1733, Mercy Tripp, and their children born in Tiverton were: Jonathan, born Jan. 22, 1733-34; and Martha, born Feb. 26, 1739-40, who married Thomas Simmons, of Tiverton, Rhode Island.

(V) Jonathan Hart (2), son of Jonathan, born Jan. 22, 1733-34, in Tiverton, R. I., married Martha Carr. He was a farmer residing in Tiverton, R. I., where he died Jan. 9, 1776. His children, all born in Tiverton, were: Margaret, born July 28, 1753, who married (second) Constant Hart; Susannah, born Aug. 10, 1756, who married in Dartmouth, Mass., Jan. 1, 1781, George Davis, of Dartmouth, and went to New York State; Mary, born Oct. 17, 1757, who married Western Macomber; Isaac, born Nov. 12, 1759; Thankful, who died unmarried; Samuel, born May 5, 1764; and Judia.

(VI) Samuel Hart, son of Jonathan (2), born May 5, 1764, in Tiverton, R. I., married Mary Brayton, born Dec. 16, 1762, in what is now Fall River, Mass., daughter of Francis and Catherine (Huddleston) Brayton. Mr. Hart resided in what is now the town of Westport, Mass. He was a ship carpenter. He lived to be eighty-four years of age, dying May 3, 1848. His widow died May 29, 1851, aged eighty-eight years. Their children were: Peleg Brayton, born Feb. 6, 1786; Margaret Carr, born Jan. 11, 1791; Mary Hannah, born May 25, 1792, who married William Cranston and lived in New Bedford, Mass.; Phebe Mariah, born March 12, 1794, who married March 1, 1820, George Bliss, resided in New Bedford, and died Sept. 2, 1889; Jonathan, born Sept. 18, 1795; Francis Brayton, born Sept. 11, 1798, who resided in Providence and Burrillville, R. I.; Catherine Brayton, born Jan. 21, 1801, who married March 5, 1820, Stephen Borden, lived in Fall River, Mass., and died June 29, 1821; Thomas Brayton, born April 22, 1803; Anna Russell, born June 8, 1807; and Abraham Gifford, born Dec. 28, 1811, who became a sailor and was lost at sea when a young man.

(VII) Thomas Brayton Hart, son of Samuel and Mary (Brayton) Hart, born April 22, 1803, in Westport, Mass., married (intentions published) April 25, 1824, Amy Butts, born in Dartmouth, Mass., daughter of

Stephen and Priscilla (Pierce) Butts. Mr. Hart was a farmer residing in the town of Tiverton, R. I. He lived to his ninety-first year, dying March 6, 1895, in Westport, Mass. His wife died in that same town Dec. 25, 1877, aged seventy-six years, four months. Their children were: Albert Wellington, born July 29, 1824; Andrew William, born March 28, 1829; Priscilla Pierce, born May 7, 1831; Thomas Jefferson, born Nov. 6, 1833; Thankful Almy, born Dec. 6, 1837 (married Joseph A. Briggs); and Arma R., born Feb. 22, 1842 (married Samuel J. Tripp).

(VIII) Albert Wellington Hart, son of Thomas Brayton and Amy (Butts) Hart, born July 29, 1824, married in New York City, Sept. 28, 1848, Elizabeth S. Davis, born Aug. 22, 1826, daughter of Caleb and Rhoda B. (Tompkins) Davis. She died Oct. 2, 1882, at fifty-six years of age, and he married (second) July 23, 1884, Rhoda S. Davis, a sister, who died June 19, 1894. His children, all born to the first wife, were: Phebe Ann, born March 10, 1850, who married Stephen G. Holt; Mary Elizabeth, born Dec. 9, 1851, now Mrs. George Chapman, of Lakeville; and Albert Thomas, born Feb. 15, 1854—the eldest born in Somerset, Mass., the other two in Fall River.

In early life, beginning at the age of twenty, Mr. Hart led a seafaring life, occupied in the whaling service; he made four voyages of three years each, sailing from New Bedford. Subsequently he was on craft nearer home, and served as quartermaster during the Civil war on the transport "Canonicus." For ten years after the war he was in the employ of the American Linen Company. He was a man of domestic tastes, and inclined to the society of a few rather than association with the many. There was perhaps no better known resident in the southern section of Fall River than Mr. Hart; he had been for a half century a familiar figure, known to young and old.

(IX) ALBERT THOMAS HART, son of Albert Wellington and Elizabeth S. (Davis) Hart, born Feb. 15, 1854, in Fall River, Mass., married Nov. 18, 1877, Rose E., born May 17, 1854, daughter of James and Mary (Sheridan) Smith, and to them were born children as follows: Thomas, died in infancy; Mary E., born July 30, 1881, who died Aug. 1st of the same year; Harry Brayton, born July 24, 1884; Andrew, who died in infancy; Elizabeth Gertrude, born Dec. 27, 1889; and Ann Alida, born Dec. 27, 1891—all in Fall River, Massachusetts.

Mr. Hart attended school in Tiverton, R. I. In early life he learned the trade of blacksmith



and wheelwright, which he followed until twenty-five years old. For several years he worked in the furniture business for George Y. Frazer, and later with L. Nichols & Co., and in 1890, in company with Harry L. Howland, engaged in the furniture and house furnishings business under the name of Hart & Howland, at No. 108 Second street, Fall River. They have been uniformly successful as the years have come and gone and have a well-established trade in the community. Mr. Hart is a member of Fall River Lodge, No. 219, I. O. O. F.

(X) Harry B. Hart, son of Albert Thomas Hart, born July 24, 1884, is associated with the firm of Hart & Howland. He married Nov. 28, 1908, Harriet Worth Olding.

**SAMUEL GOODWIN**, proprietor of Dennie's Campello and Boston Express, is one of the enterprising and successful business men of Brockton, of which city he has been a representative citizen for a period of over thirty years. Mr. Goodwin is a native of England, born at Stockport April 8, 1856.

William Goodwin, Jr., his father, and the son of William Goodwin, Sr., was born in Stockport, England. As a boy he entered the Wilkinson cotton mills in his native town, becoming apprenticed to the machinist's trade. He was later made head machinist of these mills and still later promoted to the foremanship of his department, continuing in the employ of the same concern until he was compelled to retire from active work on account of failing eyesight. Thereafter he continued to live in ease and comfort until his death, which occurred in Newcastle, England. Mr. Goodwin married Elizabeth Aspden, daughter of Henry Aspden, of Stockport. She preceded her husband to the grave, passing away in Newcastle, the mother of three children: Mary, who married Fred Titley, and died in Newcastle, England, leaving three children: Samuel, mentioned below; and John Bennett, who resides in Newcastle, England, where he is foreman machinist in a large locomotive works (he is married and has two children).

Samuel Goodwin acquired his early educational training in the common schools of his native town. Leaving school when about eighteen years of age he became a clerk in a hat factory, where he remained until 1875, in which year he decided to come to America, sailing from Liverpool for New York. Arriving in this country he soon settled in Fall River, Mass., where for a term of about one and one half years he was employed in the

Tecumseh cotton mills. Mr. Goodwin then came to Brockton, in 1877, where he became bookkeeper for Herrod & Grant, shoe manufacturers, and continued in this capacity until the dissolution of the firm and afterward with Aaron M. Herrod, who carried on the business alone for some years. Mr. Goodwin's service as bookkeeper with this concern covered a period of twenty-one years, or until Mr. Herrod discontinued the business.

In 1899, upon the death of Fred M. Dennie, Mr. Goodwin purchased Dennie's Campello and Boston Express, in which business he has since successfully continued. He keeps fourteen teams, running six in Boston and four in Campello, the major portion of his business being the handling of the express and freight business of the large Campello shoe manufacturers, all of whom are his patrons. For a period of over twelve years he has been a director of the Security Coöperative Bank, of Brockton.

Socially and fraternally Mr. Goodwin holds membership in Massasoit Lodge, No. 69, I. O. O. F. (which he has served as treasurer for a period of nearly twenty years); in the Commercial Club, of Brockton, which is composed of the leading business and professional men of Brockton and vicinity; and in Mayflower Lodge No. 4, New England Order of Protection. He and his wife are consistent and active members of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, of Brockton, Mr. Goodwin having served the church as a member of the board of vestrymen and as clerk for a period covering about fifteen years, while Mrs. Goodwin is identified with and an active worker in the various societies connected with the church. In political faith Mr. Goodwin is a staunch adherent of the principles of the Republican party.

On May 8, 1879, Mr. Goodwin was united in marriage with Ellen Frost, daughter of John and Harriet (Simpson) Frost, of Fall River, Mass. Mr. and Mrs. Goodwin have no children.

**BATTLES.** The name introducing this article is of a family which has had long and honorable standing in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, where for over one hundred and fifty years members of it have resided and been prominent in the growth of that industrial center, many of whom have held positions of honor and trust and been actively identified with affairs that had for their object the welfare and advancement of the community. The ancestry of the branch of this family to which this article especially refers follows, the gener-

ations being given in chronological order, beginning with the first American ancestor.

(I) Thomas Battles (name variously spelled) was at Dedham, Mass., as early as 1642, and was a freeman in 1654. He was living in Sudbury in 1664, but was again at Dedham in 1674. It has been set forth as a tradition that Mr. Battles was from France, but this Savage thinks "very improbable." He married Sept. 5, 1648, Mary, daughter of Joshua Fisher. She died Aug. 7, 1691, and he died Feb. 8, 1706, called "the aged." Their children were: Mary, born May 6, 1650; John, baptized July 3, 1653; Sarah, born in 1654; Jonathan, born July 24, 1658; and Martha, born Aug. 19, 1660.

(II) John Battles, son of Thomas, born in 1653, married in 1678 Hannah Holbrook, and their children were: Hannah, born in 1680; Mary, born in 1684; John, born in 1689; and Ebenezer, born in 1692.

(III) John Battles (2), son of John, born in 1689, removed to Plymouth, Mass. His children by his wife Martha were: Jonathan, born in 1718; Martha, in 1720; John, in 1721; Edward, in 1723; Mary, in 1726; Bathsheba, in 1728; Timothy, in 1730; Rebecca, in 1732; Samuel, in 1734; and Joshua.

(IV) John Battles (3), son of John (2), removed from Plymouth to that part of the North parish of Bridgewater which later became East Stoughton and is now Avon. He married Hannah, daughter of Edward Curtis, and their children were: John, Jonathan, Samuel, Asa, Uriah, Edward (who went to Vermont), Curtis (who moved to Vermont), Hannah, Rebecca and Susanna.

(V) Capt. Samuel Battles, son of John (3), married in 1786 Dorothy, daughter of Christopher Dyer, and settled in what finally became Brockton. He was appointed first lieutenant in the State militia by Gov. Samuel Adams, and his commission, which bears the date Aug. 14, 1794, is in the possession of his great-grandson, Nahum Owen Battles. To Samuel and Dorothy Battles were born children as follows: Sibil, born Oct. 1, 1786, married Ruel Fobes; Lucinda, born July 25, 1788, married Luke Packard; Daniel Dyer, born Dec. 5, 1790, died young; David, born July 31, 1792, is mentioned below; Dorothy, born June 23, 1796, married Ansel Perkins; Samuel, born March 29, 1798, died young; Jason Dyer, born April 21, 1800, removed to Boston; Nahum, born July 23, 1802, is mentioned farther on; Mary Dyer, born Sept. 25, 1806, died young; Anson, born Jan. 25, 1810; married Sophia

Littlefield; Mary Dyer was born March 14, 1814.

(VI) David Battles, son of Samuel, born July 31, 1792, married in 1816 Jerusha Eaton Adams, daughter of Jedediah Adams, of Quincy, Mass. They died in North Bridgewater, Mr. Battles Dec. 14, 1857, and Mrs. Battles April 4, 1864. Mr. Battles was a mason by trade, and was also engaged in farming. In early life he joined the First Congregational Church, later becoming a member of the Porter Congregational Church, in which he took an active part until his death. His children were: Samuel, born Sept. 22, 1817, died unmarried in 1838; Caroline W., born July 15, 1822, died unmarried in 1834; Benjamin F., born Sept. 8, 1825, is mentioned below; Quincy Adams, born July 3, 1829, died in 1851; David Henry, born Dec. 25, 1840, died Aug. 22, 1843.

(VII) Benjamin Franklin Battles, son of David, born Sept. 8, 1825, in the old Battles homestead, on Battles street, North Bridgewater, four years after the town was incorporated, continued to live there through all these changing years. He saw the place grow from a small village into a large country town, and from a town into a most flourishing city, with his son, David W., as its mayor. A portion of his younger days was spent at farming and at masonry, which trade his father followed. As the town commenced to be a center for the shoe industry, he became interested in it and entered a shop, later opening one for himself on Battles street, in which he had quite a number of men working for him. When thirty-five years of age he took a position as cutter in the factory of Samuel Herrod. When the firm of Porter & Packard started in business in 1865 he went into their employ, and remained with them and their successors, C. F. Porter & Co., for many years. In his early life he displayed considerable ability as a musician, and was one of the eight members of the old North Bridgewater Boys' Band, which some years later was organized into a larger band by William J. Martland, the veteran bandmaster. Mr. Battles played a bass trombone. He bore the proud distinction of being a member of Martland's Band for forty years, retiring in the fall of 1882.

Mr. Battles was largely interested in real estate at the north end of the city in the vicinity of Battles street, which street is named for his family, and he was the originator of many of the improvements in that part of the city. Although not a politician he took the interest that all good citizens do in municipal

affairs, and was a member of the common council from Ward Seven in 1883, one year after the town became a city; he also served the following year, and then again in 1893.

Mr. Battles was a member of the Church of the New Jerusalem, which he served as a member of the standing committee for several years, and also for some years sang in the choir. In political faith he was an old-school Democrat in his earlier days, but in later life became independent of party ties.

Mr. Battles was a particularly hard-working man throughout his lifetime. For years he undertook the entire care of his large farm in addition to the regular day's work that he did at the shop. He loved to work on the farm, and this was his recreation. He was a thorough agriculturist and was a deep student of new methods and discoveries. He took great pride in his place, and it amply repaid him for his care, the gardens especially presenting a thrifty appearance. He planted and trained all kinds of fruit trees, grapes and other small fruit, giving them his personal care.

On Nov. 23, 1848, Mr. Battles was married to Mary Elizabeth Richmond, daughter of Philo W. and Abigail (Washburn) Richmond, of East Bridgewater, and a direct descendant in the eighth generation of John Richmond, the progenitor of the American family, who was a native of Ashton-Keynes, Wiltshire, England, came to this country with his sons, John and Edward, and was one of the purchasers of Taunton, Mass., in 1637, a large landholder and quite wealthy for the times. To Mr. and Mrs. Battles were born five children, as follows: George Franklin, born July 7, 1849, resides in Brockton, where he had engaged in the shoe industry all his life; he married Lucretia Stratton, of Manchester, N. H., and they had one daughter, Bertha Florence, who died aged ten years. Louisa Jane, born March 8, 1851, married Zephaniah H. Neal, and is now a widow residing in Brockton. David Wallace, born Jan. 20, 1854, is mentioned below. Ellis Richmond, born Oct. 8, 1857, died March 3, 1863. Cora Francis, born July 26, 1862, married George C. Gammon, and died in Brockton in 1901. Mr. Battles died at his home, No. 65 Battles street, Brockton, July 29, 1902, his wife and three children surviving him. He possessed many traits of character which caused him to be much respected and esteemed in the community in which his whole life had been spent.

(VIII) HON. DAVID WALLACE BATTLES, son of Benjamin Franklin and Mary Elizabeth

(Richmond) Battles, was born Jan. 20, 1854, in North Bridgewater, at the old homestead on Battles street. His early education was acquired in the common schools of his native town, after which he studied for two years at Cornell University. Leaving school when about nineteen years of age, he entered the shoe factory of the late Charles R. Ford, where he was employed in the sole leather department for two or three years, when he became foreman of the sole leather department in the F. E. White & Co. shoe factory, which position he filled with efficiency for a period of eighteen years. Upon retiring from the shoe industry, in 1901, Mr. Battles established himself in the real estate and insurance business, representing in the latter various well known old-line companies, and in this business venture has met with deserving and marked success.

Fraternally Mr. Battles is a member of various societies, in all of which he has taken an active and prominent part. He belongs to Paul Revere Lodge, A. F. & A. M. (of which he is past master), Satucket Chapter, R. A. M. (of which he is past high priest), Brockton Council, R. & S. M. (of which he is past thrice illustrious master), and Bay State Commandery, K. T. (of which he is past eminent commander), all of Brockton; and Aleppo Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., of Boston. He is also a member of Massasoit Lodge, No. 69, I. O. O. F., of which he was chaplain one term; Damocles Lodge, No. 16, K. of P.; Mayflower Lodge, No. 4, N. E. O. P. (charter member), of Brockton. He also holds membership with the Commercial Club of Brockton.

Politically Mr. Battles has always been a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, and has taken an active part in the councils of that party. For twelve years he served as a member of the school committee, and for a like period was a member of the board of trustees of the public library. In 1892, 1898 and 1899 he represented the city of Brockton in the General Court of the State. In 1901 he was the choice of his party for mayor, and was elected to that office in December by a handsome majority. During the year of his administration, beginning Jan. 1, 1902, the change in the water supply was made, the Silver Lake supply being adopted; and the erection of the new high school building—one of the largest and most modern structures in the State—begun, he appointing the commission which had charge of this. Mr. Battles is

also one of the incorporators of the Brockton Savings Bank.

On June 23, 1881, Mr. Battles was married to Fannie Bixby Howard, born Nov. 28, 1853, daughter of Darius Howard, a shoe manufacturer of North Bridgewater, and his wife, Ellen B. Broadhurst, and a descendant in the seventh generation of John Howard, one of the first settlers of the West parish of Bridgewater. Mrs. Battles died at her home in Brockton Dec. 12, 1886, the mother of two daughters: Edith Howard, a graduate of the Brockton high school, class of 1902, the State normal school at Bridgewater, and of Smith College (class of 1906), and now a teacher in the high school at Walpole, Mass.; and Mildred Broadhurst, a graduate of the Brockton high school, class of 1905, and a graduate of Mount Holyoke College, class of 1910. Mr. Battles married (second) July 12, 1894, L. Jennie Clark, daughter of Benjamin S. and Elizabeth (Blackmer) Clark, of Brockton, Mass. No children have been born of the second marriage.

Mr. Battles, like his ancestors, is possessed of a quiet, unpretentious manner, combined with a geniality which has won him many friends, and he is a worthy representative of a family so long identified with the community he so faithfully and so satisfactorily served as chief executive.

(VI) Nahum Battles, son of Samuel, was born July 23, 1802, in North Bridgewater, on what is now Battles street in Brockton. He was a mason by trade, and for a time was in partnership with his brother, David Battles. He resided during his whole life at the place of his birth, and there owned a tract of about one hundred acres of land which he cultivated. On March 30, 1826, he married Mary (or Polly) Brett, daughter of Joseph and Olive (Beals) Brett, of North Bridgewater, and a descendant in the eighth generation from William Brett, one of the original proprietors of the town of Bridgewater. Mr. and Mrs. Battles passed away in their native town, the parents of four children, namely: Hiram, born Aug. 12, 1829, a mason by trade, married Hannah Maria Crane, and is now deceased; Joseph, born Aug. 14, 1833, is mentioned below; Nahum Anson, born Sept. 16, 1835, conducted the homestead farm during his life, and died unmarried June 2, 1901; Mary, born Oct. 15, 1843, died unmarried July 3, 1867.

(VII) JOSEPH BATTLES, son of Nahum and Mary (Brett), was born Aug. 14, 1833, in

North Bridgewater, in the old homestead, where he now resides, and in the district schools of his neighborhood acquired his early schooling. His first work after leaving school was at shoemaking with his cousin, Benjamin F. Battles, in whose family he lived about eleven years, during which time he acquired a very comprehensive knowledge of shoemaking. He then went to Philadelphia, where he formed a partnership with Horace G. Keith, under the firm name of Keith & Battles, and was there engaged in the manufacture of boots, shoes and uppers, for about four years, Mr. Battles doing the selling of the goods. At the end of this time Mr. Battles disposed of his interests in the business and went to Oil City, Pa., where for about eight years he was engaged in buying oil for Fisher Brothers and the J. Bushnell Agency. Returning home he took up farming with his brother, Nahum Anson, at the homestead in summers, and was engaged in shoemaking during the winter months, for the next four years. Mr. Battles then accepted the position of night watchman at the Hub Gore Company's works, which is located near his home, and for nearly eight years he filled this position, during which time he never missed a night at his post of duty. With advancing years he resigned this position and has since been retired from active duties, making his home with his son, Nahum Owen Battles, who since the death of his uncle, Nahum Anson, has been successfully conducting the old homestead farm and dairy.

In his younger days Mr. Battles was an active member of various fraternal organizations, having joined Temple Lodge, A. F. & A. M., at Tidioute, Pa., and the Royal Arch chapter, council and commandery at Erie, Pa. While living in Philadelphia he became a member of the I. O. R. M. In politics he is a staunch Republican.

On Dec. 13, 1869, at Tidioute, Pa., Mr. Battles married Clarissa Francelia Houghton, who was born in Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y., daughter of Lucius and Hannah (Roberts) Houghton. She died in Brockton, Mass., Sept. 7, 1879. To this union were born four children, as follows: (1) Walter Francis, born in Tidioute, died in infancy. (2) Mary Josephine, born in Tidioute, married Charles A. Tinkham, of Raynham, Mass., and they now reside in Brockton. They have two children, Fannie Lydia and Nahum Anson. (3) Nahum Owen, born Sept. 9, 1874, at West Foxburg, Armstrong Co., Pa., resides in Brockton, where he is conducting the old homestead farm bequeathed him by his uncle, Nahum Anson Bat-



ties. He married Rebecca Sarah Sabin, daughter of Alfred Sabin, of Leicester, England, and they have four children, Dorothy Francis (born Sept. 8, 1900), Lucretia Frances (born Feb. 7, 1902), Olive Elizabeth (born Sept. 4, 1908), and Joseph Franklin (born Feb. 4, 1910). (4) William Arthur, born Feb. 9, 1878, in Brockton, is engaged in the shoe findings business in New Bedford, Mass.; he married Mary Featherstone, of Warrenton, England.

**BROWN.** (I) John Brown was an English shipbuilder of Plymouth, England. He had an acquaintance with the Pilgrims at Leyden, before 1620. The date of his coming to America is not known. In 1636 he was living in Duxbury, and in 1643 was of Taunton, Mass. He was assistant governor for seventeen years from 1636, and served as commissioner of the United Colonies from 1644 for twelve years. He died in Swansea, near Rehoboth, where he had large possessions, April 10, 1662. His will was made three days before. His wife Dorothy died in Swansea Jan. 27, 1674, aged ninety years. Their children were: James, who married in 1655 Lydia Howland; Mary, who married in 1656 Capt. Thomas Willet; and John, who married Lydia Buckland.

(II) John Brown, son of John Brown (the assistant) and Dorothy, was of Rehoboth and Swansea. His wife was Lydia Buckland. He died the last of March, 1662. The children of John and Lydia Brown were: John, born in September, 1650 (who married Ann Mason); Lydia, Aug. 5, 1655; Hannah, Jan. 29, 1657; Joseph, April 9, 1658; and Nathaniel, June 9, 1661. John Brown's will was made in October, 1661, and proved March 31, 1662.

(III) Capt. John Brown, son of John Brown and Lydia (Buckland), married Nov. 8, 1672, Ann Mason, daughter of Maj. John Mason. She was born in June, 1650. Their children were: Anne, born Sept. 19, 1673; John, April 28, 1675 (who married Abigail Cole); Samuel, Jan. 31, 1677; Lydia and Rachel, May 16, 1679; Martha, Nov. 2, 1681; Daniel, Oct. 29, 1683; Ebenezer, June 15, 1685; Daniel, Sept. 26, 1686; Stephen, Jan. 29, 1688; Joseph, May 19, 1690; Elizabeth, Dec. 12, 1691. Capt. John Brown died Nov. 24, 1709, and his widow and sons John and Samuel were appointed administrators of his estate Dec. 27, 1709.

(IV) Capt. John Brown, son of Capt. John Brown and Ann (Mason), married July 2, 1696, Abigail Cole, daughter of Lieut. James Cole and Mary his wife. She was born Dec.

1, 1681, and died in her thirtieth year, and he married (second) Mary (surname said to be Pierce). He died April 23, 1752. Children as follows were born to him: Mary, born Nov. 21, 1697, who married Daniel Gould; Ann, born April 1, 1700, who married Walter Chaloner; Elizabeth, born Oct. 4, 1702, who married John Hudson; John, born March 19, 1704-05; James, born Jan. 2, 1706-07, who married Ruth Pierce; Jeremiah, born June 26, 1710; David, born Feb. 22, 1718; Lydia, born April 28, 1720; Seth, born Sept. 5, 1725; Benjamin; Martha; and Rachel, confirmed in St. Michael's Church, 1732. Capt. John Brown's will was dated March 20, 1752, and proved May 5, 1752.

(V) Jeremiah Brown, son of Capt. John Brown and Abigail (Cole), married Elizabeth Sisson Jan. 10, 1731. They had two children: Jarvis, baptized April 10, 1733, at St. Michael's Episcopal Church, Bristol; and Rebecca, baptized Nov. 11, 1739. He was a communicant of said church in 1732. He died May 1, 1776, in his sixty-sixth year, and his wife Elizabeth died March 24, 1780. They are buried in Touisset.

(VI) Jarvis Brown, son of Jeremiah Brown and Elizabeth (Sisson), married Ann Kinnicut Dec. 5, 1754. He died Aug. 26, 1809, in his seventy-fifth year; she died Nov. 10, 1809, aged seventy-seven. Their children were: John, baptized Dec. 7, 1755, married Abigail Brown; Seth, baptized May 15, 1757, married Susanna Gardner; Abigail, baptized May 2, 1762, died at the age of fifteen years; Lydia, baptized June 19, 1768, married a Bowen. Jarvis Brown was confirmed in St. Michael's Church April 1, 1762, and his children were baptized there. The will of Jarvis Brown was dated Aug. 8, 1809, and was proved Sept. 5, 1809.

(VII) John Brown, son of Jarvis Brown and Ann (Kinnicut), married May 21, 1778, Abigail Brown, daughter of Aaron and Catharine (Bell) Brown. She was born Dec. 9, 1757, and died May 1, 1824, in her sixty-seventh year. He died Aug. 10, 1803, aged forty-nine (per tombstones). Their children born in Swansea were: Jeremiah, born July 16, 1785; Abigail, born April 29, 1787; James Kinnicut, born Oct. 28, 1789; Matilda, born Feb. 22, 1791; Czurina, born Aug. 7, 1795 (married a Pierce); Charlotte, born June 28, 1798 (married Stephen Wrightington); and Ann (Susanna), who died in 1826, unmarried.

(VIII) Jeremiah Brown, son of John Brown and Abigail (Brown), married Feb. 4, 1804, Hannah Gardner, born March 14, 1782,

died Aug. 18, 1828, daughter of Peleg and Lydia (Simmons) Gardner, of Swansea. Children as follows blessed this union: Rebecca L. G., born Dec. 24, 1808; Catharine, born Sept. 2, 1810; Lydia G., born Feb. 11, 1813 (married James M. Hathaway); John, born Nov. 4, 1814; Ruth B., born Nov. 19, 1816; Ophelia, born Feb. 5, 1818; Jarvis, born Sept. 27, 1819 (married Rachel Ripley); William H., born Feb. 14, 1821; Jeremiah, born Dec. 25, 1822; Hannah G., born July 29, 1824; and Abraham G., born July 13, 1828.

(IX) Jeremiah Brown, son of Jeremiah Brown and Hannah (Gardner), was born Dec. 25, 1822, in Swansea, Mass., and died at his home in Fall River Sept. 22, 1910. His wife, Emeline E. (Almy), died in 1908. Their children were Annie E. and Isaac A.

Mr. Brown spent the greater part of his life in Fall River and engaged in business on South Main street for a longer time than most of the present residents can remember. He amassed a comfortable fortune. Mr. Brown had many unique traits of character that won for him a wide acquaintanceship, and he was regarded as the soul of honor in all his business dealings. He had long enjoyed the reputation of being annually the first taxpayer to hand over his check to the city collector. As far as heard from no one ever woke up early enough to get ahead of him in this practice.

(X) Annie E. Brown, daughter of Jeremiah Brown and Emeline E. (Almy), was married Feb. 2, 1870, to Nathaniel B. Borden, Jr., who died Jan. 9, 1909. He was treasurer of the Barnard Mills. Mrs. Brown survives. They had the following children: Nathaniel B., born March 4, 1871, who married June 5, 1895, Annie Remington Smith, daughter of William W. Smith, and has one child, Louise Smith, born Jan. 8, 1899; Annie Brown, born Dec. 4, 1877; Arnold Buffum, born March 19, 1882, who died April 30, 1907; and Louise Gould, born Oct. 11, 1883.

(X) ISAAC A. BROWN, son of Jeremiah Brown and Emeline E. (Almy), was born in Fall River, Mass., Aug. 1, 1849. There he received his early education. For some years he was connected with a retail grocery business, and in 1872 became bookkeeper at the Narragansett Mills, holding that office for twenty-five years continuously. On March 23, 1897, he was elected treasurer of the mills to succeed James Waring, and he has since served in that capacity. Mr. Brown is a member of Mount Hope Lodge, A. F. & A. M. He married Lydia A. Davis, daughter of Jason Davis, of Fall River, and they have had one son and

one daughter: George E., married to Cora L. Brown; and Helen E., deceased.

GIFFORD. The family of Gifford is of high antiquity and was seated at Honfleur, in Normandy, three hundred years before the conquest of England by William the Norman. At the battle of Hastings, 1066, "Sire Randolph de Gifforde" was one of the Conqueror's standard bearers, and was rewarded by him with land in Somersetshire and Cheshire, which was created into a barony, from which his descendants had summons to Parliament. The genealogy of the family has been traced to Walter Gifford (son of Sir Ambrose Gifford), who, it is said, came to America and to the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1630, and is the ancestor of all those bearing the name in New England.

We have the following description of the Gifford coat of arms: Gules, three lions passant. Crest: An arm couped above the elbow, vested or, charged with two bars, wavy, azure; cuffed white; holding in the hand a stag's head caboshed, gules.

(1) William Gifford (son of William, grandson of Walter and great-grandson of Sir Ambrose Gifford), became an inhabitant of Sandwich, Mass., where he was early a proprietor of lands, and early joined the Quakers. He is believed by the genealogists of the Gifford family to have been previously, as early as 1647, at Stamford, Conn., in which year he was ordered to be whipped at the court's discretion and banished. He was a member of the grand inquest at Plymouth in 1650. With the exception of five years, between 1665 and 1670, when he and others were first proprietors and settlers of Monmouth, N. J., he continued to reside at Sandwich until his death. Being a Quaker he suffered severely from fines and vexatious suits in both Massachusetts and New Jersey. He was a large land holder in Sandwich, Falmouth and Dartmouth, Mass., and as well owned land in Rhode Island and Connecticut. He gave by will to his sons, Jonathan and James, in Falmouth; deeded lands in Dartmouth to his sons Robert and Christopher, both of whom erected homesteads on their estates. Robert continued to live in Dartmouth and Christopher continued to live in Little Compton, both having many descendants now living in southern Massachusetts and Rhode Island.

William Gifford was twice married: his second wife, to whom he was married 16th of 7th month, 1683, was Mary Mills. She died in 1687. His children born to the first marriage

were: John, Hannah, William, Christopher, Robert, Patience and Mary; and those of the second, Jonathan (born 1684) and James (born March 10, 1685-86). The father died in April, 1687. According to some accounts, Mary was born to the second marriage.

(II) James Gifford, son of William, was born March 10, 1685-86. He married March 30, 1710, Deborah Lewis. Their children were: Dinah, born Oct. 29, 1712, who married John Atkins; Remember, born in 1714; Sarah, born in 1716; James, born in 1717; Cornelius, born Feb. 19, 1718; Sylvanus, born Oct. 18, 1720, who married Geneseret Walker; Mary, born in 1722; Deborah, born in 1724; George, born in 1726; Thomas, born in 1728; and Eleanor, born in 1730, who married William Chanter.

(III) Thomas Gifford, son of James, born in 1728, married Dec. 22, 1748, Content Borden, and (second) Rebecca Thurston.

(IV) Lewis Gifford, son of Thomas and Rebecca (Thurston) Gifford, born in 1756, married (first) Jedidah Taber, born in 1767, daughter of Peter and Sarah (Jenkins) Taber; married (second) Sept. 26, 1799, Susan (Ashley) Allen, widow of Sylvanus Allen; lived in Dartmouth, Mass. He died Dec. 14, 1843, aged eighty-seven. His wife Susan died Oct. 5, 1833, aged sixty-six years. His children were: Dinah, who married Ezra Bolles; Peter, born Jan. 21, 1782, who married (first) Desire Holmes and (second) Susan; William, who married Feb. 14, 1819, Sallie Wordell; David, who married Betsey Briggs; Jonah, who married Betsey Munroe; Rebecca, born in 1788; one who married Elizabeth Allen; Kate, who married John Spooner; Stephen, of whom more below (all born to the first marriage); Lewis, who married Sept. 30, 1824, Elizabeth Winslow; Taber, born in 1804, who married Mary P. Winslow; Thomas, who married Matilda James; Jephtha, who died in infancy; and Susan, who died in infancy.

(V) Stephen Gifford, son of Lewis Gifford, lived at Smith Mills, in the town of Dartmouth, where he was engaged in farming. On Jan. 2, 1817, he married Phebe Washburn, and his children were: Lemuel; Adeline, who married Jephtha Rogers; Osea; Henry M.; Emma, who married James Dwight; George; and Elizabeth, who married Alvin Smith.

(VI) Henry M. Gifford, son of Stephen, was born in North Dartmouth, where he lived and died. He was a farmer in his early life, later working as a stonemason, engaged in building railroad bridges. He died in 1890, at the age of sixty-six. Mr. Gifford married Lydia Gifford, like himself a native of Dart-

mouth, daughter of George and Mary (Rider) Gifford, farming people, who lived in North Dartmouth. Nine children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Henry M. Gifford: Alvina (deceased), who married Theodore Wrightington; Henry W. (deceased); Phebe M., married to George W. Davis; Lewis, who married Margaret Thompson; Benjamin Franklin; Charles E., who married Georgianna Keneison; Walter P. (deceased), who married Rose Helleyer; Alvin S., who married Anna Wilbur and (second) Miss Ashley; and Annie J., wife of Edward Tripp.

(VII) BENJAMIN FRANKLIN GIFFORD, son of Henry M., was born Oct. 1, 1854, in North Dartmouth, and there grew to manhood, obtaining his education in the common schools. He began life as a farm hand, and at the age of sixteen became a locomotive fireman, being thus employed for nine years. He was then promoted to engineer on the New Bedford & Taunton railroad, now a part of the New York, New Haven & Hartford system, and continued in that capacity up to 1890. Meantime, in 1882, he located in Mansfield. In 1889 he purchased a farm in New Bedford, which he sold in 1891, returning thence to Mansfield, where he has since resided. For seven years Mr. Gifford was engineer of the Mansfield pumping station, and since 1898 he has been engaged in business as a stonemason contractor and builder. Since 1898 he has also operated a bowling alley and billiard parlor, and for six years was engaged in the retail coal business. He has been successful in his various undertakings and has become one of the prominent citizens of the town, where his enterprise and progressive disposition have been felt in various ways. He is a Republican in politics, and socially holds membership in Reliance Lodge, No. 72, A. O. U. W.

On Dec. 24, 1878, Mr. Gifford married Mary A., daughter of William H. and Rhoda G. (Sisson) Wilber, of New Bedford, and they have three children: Arthur B., born Nov. 7, 1885; Eva May, born Sept. 11, 1888; and William Henry, born May 14, 1896.

JOHN P. MORSE, treasurer and general manager of the Brockton Transportation Company, of Brockton and Boston, has been in the express business ever since he left the farm, a youth of seventeen, to make his own way in the business world. He commenced his career without any advantages of fortune so far as capital was concerned, but he inherited the industrious and thrifty disposition of a line

of sturdy New England ancestry, and his life has been a success from more than a financial standpoint. Mr. Morse was born Nov. 15, 1850, in Royalston, Worcester Co., Mass. He is a member of the ninth generation in his line in this country, descended from Samuel Morse. A record of his ancestry follows, given in chronological order.

(I) Samuel Morse, born in England in 1585, came to this country in 1635, bringing with him wife Elizabeth and seven children. They lived for a short time at Watertown, and thence removed to Dedham. When the settlement of Medfield was projected he cast his lot with the new town. He died in 1654. His children were: John, born in 1611, who was a merchant tailor in Boston; Daniel, born in 1613; Joseph, born in 1615; Abigail, who married Daniel Fisher, of Dedham; Samuel, who married Mary Bullen; Jeremiah, and Mary.

(II) Joseph Morse, born in 1615, went from Watertown to Dedham, and married in 1638 Hannah Phillips. He lived some time at Dorchester, where his family remained while he was building a house at Medfield and commencing the cultivation of his land. He died in 1654, before his place was in readiness for the removal of his family. The family removed to Medfield in 1654, and in 1658 his widow married Thomas Boyden, she dying in 1676 at the home of her eldest daughter. The children of Joseph Morse were: Samuel, born in 1639; Hannah, born in 1641; Sarah, born in 1643; Dorcas, born in 1645; Elizabeth, born in 1647; Joseph, born in 1649; Jeremiah, born in 1651; and one who probably died young.

(III) Jeremiah Morse, born in 1651, married Elizabeth Hamant, and settled in the south part of the town. He is said to have been a wheelwright by trade. He died in 1716. His children were: Elizabeth, born in 1678; Jeremiah, born in 1679; Elizabeth (2), born in 1681; Mary, born in 1685; Timothy, born in 1687 (settled in Walpole); Benjamin, born in 1692 (settled in Wrentham); Samuel, born in 1694; Abigail, born in 1696; Jedediah, born in 1700 (settled in Foxboro); and John, born in 1704 (married and settled in Wrentham).

(IV) Capt. Samuel Morse, born in 1694, inherited his father's homestead at the south part of the town. He was a blacksmith by trade. In 1716 he married Sarah Star, who died in 1722. He then married Abigail Fisher, of Dedham. He died in 1756, and his widow died in 1767, aged seventy-three. His children were: Samuel, born in 1718; Sarah, born in 1719; Bathsheba, born in 1721;

Abigail, born in 1728; Mary, born in 1731; William, born in 1736; Margaret, born in 1737; and Sarah, born in 1740.

(V) Samuel Morse, born in 1718, married in 1759 Catherine Clark, born in 1736, daughter of David and Mary (Smith) Clark. He owned the place which was formerly his father's, but this he sold in 1777 and removed to Hubbardston. He served several years as selectman, also as representative. His children were: Samuel, born in 1759; William, born in 1761; Thaddeus, born in 1763; Catherine, born in 1765; Sarah, born in 1767; Joseph, born in 1770; and Nathan C., born in 1779.

(VI) Samuel Morse, born in 1759, married Esther, daughter of Daniel Woodard, of Newton, and their children were: Russell, born July 12, 1786, is mentioned below; Samuel, born May 8, 1788, married Betsey Perry, from Fitzwilliam; James, born April 4, 1790, married Lucinda Dyke, of Westminster; John, born Nov. 14, 1791, married Electa Nurse and (second) Mrs. Elmi Gates; Richard, born Nov. 12, 1793, married Hannah Dyke, of Westminster; Asa, born May 10, 1796, married Elizabeth Goulding; Joel, born July 28, 1798, married Eliza Browning; Lucretia, born April 20, 1803, married Sewell Mirick, of Princeton.

(VII) Russell Morse, son of Samuel, born July 12, 1786, married July 30, 1807, Betsey Wait, and lived in Royalston, Mass. Their children were: Caroline, born Nov. 14, 1808, married Chauncy Chace, of Boston; Nelson, born Feb. 18, 1810, married Sarah Flagg; Esther, born Jan. 3, 1813, married George Chase; Elizabeth, born Feb. 16, 1815, married Elmer Bartlett; Russell was born May 17, 1819; Mary, born May 6, 1824, married Benjamin B. Bartlett; Emeline was born Feb. 17, 1827.

(VIII) Russell Morse (2), of Royalston, Mass., born there May 17, 1819, grew to manhood in his native place and there made his home, following the occupation of a farmer. He died in 1866, while in the prime of life, in his forty-eighth year, and was buried at Royalston. On March 2, 1843, he married Mary Ann Stevens, and to them were born four children: Edward, who resides at Atlanta, Ga.; Calista S., now the widow of George Wood, residing at Tampa, Fla.; John P., who is mentioned below; and Jennie E., who is living at East Saginaw, Michigan.

(IX) John P. Morse was reared on a farm and received his education in the district schools of the home locality. He continued on the farm for about a year after his father's



death, and at the age of seventeen started out to make his own way in life. His first employment away from home was at Winchendon, in his native county, where he was an express driver for two years, for the United States and Canada Express Company. In 1869 he went to Westboro, Mass., where he spent seven years with the Winslow Express Company, in which company he soon acquired an interest. This express company did business between Boston and Westboro. In 1876 he sold out this interest and located in Brockton, where for thirty-five years he has been in business in the same line. Upon coming to Brockton he bought the business of the Joslyn Express Company, which did a general express business between Brockton and Boston, and he has since retained his connection with this concern. In 1897 he took as a partner Stephen D. Hosmer, the firm, however, using the old name, the Joslyn Express Company. They have offices at Boston and Brockton, with a branch office at Montello. In this connection Mr. Morse was instrumental in the formation of the Brockton Transportation Company, which was incorporated in 1905, with A. B. Sampson as president, and John P. Morse, of Brockton, as treasurer and general manager. Mr. Morse's ability in this position has been of material benefit to the company, which owes its reputation for prompt and efficient service largely to his efforts. The Brockton Transportation Company does a general freight business, together with heavy teaming at both ends of the route, the Joslyn Express Company continuing to handle the express business.

Mr. Morse is a director of the Brockton National Bank and is also a trustee of the People's Savings Bank, and has other important commercial interests aside from his express business. In political faith he is a staunch Republican, and over twenty years ago gave two years' service as a member of the city council, 1886 and 1887, and he was also a member of the board of aldermen for two years, in 1888 and 1889, representing Ward Seven. Fraternally he was formerly a member of various Masonic bodies, including the Commandery and Shrine, and he is a member of the Commercial Club of Brockton.

Mr. Morse married (first) Mary H. Gleason, who was the mother of four children: J. Russell, a civil engineer now located at Tacoma, Wash.; Harold G., with the Brockton Transportation Company; Helena, who married Howard F. Johnson, a resident of Campello; and Roland J., with the Brockton Transporta-

tion Company. By his second marriage, to Alice M. Brewster, Mr. Morse has no children.

**MUNRO, MUNROE.** At the close of the seventeenth and the beginning of the eighteenth century, as indicated in the town records of the town of Bristol, then a part of Plymouth Colony, Massachusetts, there were several families there by the name which introduces this article, among them that of William and Mary Munro. The Munros of Bristol have been among the substantial families of the town from the advent of the family of William and Mary Munro, some two hundred and more years ago.

Hudson in his history of Lexington, Mass. (1868), in connection with the genealogy of the Lexington family, gives quite an interesting account of the Munroes of Scotland, from whom they were descended, and in this account we find the following:

The Munroes who acted a conspicuous part April 19, 1775, and were among the first settlers of Lexington, were of Scotch descent, though it has been said that they came from Ireland to Scotland at a remote period. The family of Munroes of Fowlis, from which the Lexington Munroes were descended, is among the most ancient and honorable families in the north part of Scotland and has generally been remarkable for a brave, martial and patriotic spirit. They have intermarried with many of the best families and nobility in the north of Scotland, and, what is more to their honor, they were among the very first in those parts who embraced the Reformation, which they zealously supported.

According to Buchanan, it was in the beginning of the eleventh century, and about the time of the Conquest of England, when Malcolm, the second of that name, King of Scots, first distributed the lands in Scotland to the principal families, on account of their eminent services in his battles with the Danes. According to tradition it was on that occasion that the country between the borough of Dingwall and the waters of Alness, in the shire of Ross, was given to Donald Munroe. A part of these lands was afterward erected by the king into a barony, called the Barony of Fowlis, and some of the Munroes were Lords of the Barony from its first erection.

George Munroe, ninth Baron of Fowlis in a direct line from Donald, the first baron, was slain in the memorable battle of Bannockburn, fought by Robert Bruce of Scotland against King Edward II. of England, in 1314; and George Munroe, tenth Baron of Fowlis, was

also slain, with others of the name at the battle of Halidon Hill, near Berwick, where the Scots were defeated July 19, 1333.

It is highly probable that the Munroes who settled in New England were prisoners of war taken by Cromwell and sold as slaves, or apprentices, as the term was. The custom was this: These prisoners were sold in England for a small sum to shippers who sent them to this country, where they were sold into service of from three to ten years to pay the first purchase, the cost of the passage and such profit as the dealers in flesh and blood might be able to make. The Munroes were probably some of those who were taken at the battle of Worcester, where Cromwell was victorious. In 1651 a cargo of prisoners was consigned to Thomas Kemble, of Boston. The list of prisoners contains the names of four Monrows, as the name was then spelled, Robert, John, Hugh and another whose name is obliterated; the latter is supposed to have been William, the ancestor of the Lexington Munroes. One of the number settled in Bristol, then in Massachusetts but now in Rhode Island. The Munroes of Bristol were relatives of those of Lexington, but how nearly related it is impossible to say with certainty. The first record of the Bristol (Mass.-R. I.) Munroes is that of the births of Elizabeth, born Sept. 11, 1699, John, May 14, 1701, and Samuel, May 15, 1703, children of Thomas and Mary Munroe. From that time the record is unbroken.

He being then a young man, without a family and destitute of property, the name of the first emigrant, William Munroe, does not appear upon the records until some time later. William Munrow (Munroe, Munro), says tradition, was bound out to a farmer by the name of Winship, who resided in that part of Cambridge called Mehotony (now Arlington), and when his indenture had expired he set up for himself, going farther back into the woods and procuring a tract of land within the present limits of Lexington, on a section now known as Scotland, in honor of the native place of the first settler. He was not only the ancestor of the Lexington (Mass.) Munroe families, but it is said, of Munros of Bristol and vicinity, the William Munro who settled in Bristol being his son.

It was in the section of Rhode Island just alluded to that lived the forefathers of the late Josiah Munroe, whose life in main was passed in Fall River, this Commonwealth, his parents residing in the town of Warren, R. I., which lies next to Bristol; and Warren was

the birthplace of Josiah, a brief account of whose career follows.

JOSIAH MUNROE, son of John H. and Susan (Ware) Munroe, was born Aug. 11, 1842, in Warren, R. I. He came to Fall River, Mass., in his youth, and ever afterward made this city his home. Learning the tailor's trade with his father, he followed that as an occupation and business throughout life, and with that success that made him comfortable. He was for many years located in business on North Main street, nearly opposite the "Wilbur House," later removing to Bedford street, near Rock. He understood his trade thoroughly, was a good workman, and as a man and citizen was respected and esteemed. Mr. Munroe was a charter member of Fall River Lodge, I. O. O. F. In 1862 Mr. Munroe married Helen J. Robertson, of Fall River, who survives him. She is a daughter of William S. and Harriet (Palmer) Robertson, the former from Renfrew, Scotland, the latter of Westport Harbor. To Mr. and Mrs. Munroe were born the following children: William R., now of Florence, Kans., who married Adina Belle Reid and (second) Elizabeth Playford (he has no children); Josiah Frank, of Fall River; Harriet C., wife of George R. Mason, of Fall River (they have one child, William); Charlotte B., of Fall River; and Mary A. T., who graduated from the Fall River high school in 1900, with high honors, winning the Davis medal for proficiency in study, and died Oct. 27, 1902, at the age of twenty years.

Mr. Munroe died of heart disease July 6, 1904, at his home on Belmont street, Fall River, Mass., aged sixty-one years, eleven months.

GEORGE DOUGLAS BARNETT, founder and proprietor of George D. Barnett & Co., manufacturers of flavoring extracts, perfumes and toilet articles, of Brockton, Mass., is one of the city's enterprising and representative business men. He was born in Danvers, Mass., Feb. 15, 1859, son of James and Ann Eliza (Wood) Barnett.

James Barnett, the father, was born in 1820, in Scotland, son of James and Margaret (Sherar) Barnett. In his native land he followed the tailoring business. When a young man he emigrated to America, and settled in Danvers, Mass., where he engaged in painting, finally establishing himself in that business on his own account as a contractor, and he met with success. He married Ann Eliza Wood, of Andover, Mass., daughter of John Wood, of New York. Mr. Barnett died at Danvers,

July 30, 1888, aged sixty-seven years, and his wife passed away Nov. 30, 1898, aged sixty-nine years, in Danvers. To their union were born children as follows: Carrie, who married Abbott Tilton Keyes, and died in Danvers; William Fremont, who resides in Danvers, a shoemaker by trade; and George Douglas, mentioned below.

After acquiring his educational training in the common schools of his native town George Douglas Barnett took up the study of dentistry in its various branches in the office of Dr. L. T. Foss, continuing as a student and assistant in his office for several years, during which time he gained a competent knowledge of the profession. In 1879 Dr. Barnett came to Brockton and entered into partnership with Dr. E. S. Powers, establishing himself in the practice of his chosen profession. This partnership continued for a period of about ten years, at the termination of which time Dr. Barnett purchased his partner's interest in the business and continued practice on his own account for several months, when on account of ill health he was compelled to abandon his profession. After spending some time in quest of renewed strength and vigor he in 1896 established himself in the business of manufacturing flavoring extracts, perfumes and toilet articles of all kinds, under the firm name of George D. Barnett & Co., and he has since continued in the same with marked success, having not only acquired a large local trade but as well an extensive mail order patronage, extending to various parts of the country. Dr. Barnett has also been actively interested in real estate in Brockton, where he has developed his holdings.

In political faith he is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party. He is musically inclined, and in his younger days devoted much time to the study of music and to musical lines, while a resident of Danvers belonging to the Danvers Drum Corps, of which he was a fifer, and upon coming to Brockton continued his activity in musical circles.

On May 29, 1890, Dr. Barnett was united in marriage with Martha P. Ames, daughter of Edwin Clark and Cordelia Frances (Stevens) Ames, the former of whom was a shoe manufacturer of Brockton. Mrs. Barnett is a direct descendant in the eighth generation, through Edwin Clark and Cordelia Frances (Stevens) Ames (VII), Theron and Patty (Packard) Ames (VI), Timothy and Abigail (Howard) Ames (V), Daniel and Hannah (Keith) Ames (IV), John and Sarah (Washburn) Ames (III), and John and Sarah (Wil-

lis) Ames (II) of William and Hannah Ames (I), the former of whom, with his brother John Ames (sons of Richard Ames, of Bruton, Somersetshire, England), was an early settler in this country, John settling in Bridgewater, while William became a settler of Braintree in 1640. To Dr. and Mrs. Barnett have been born three children, namely: Ruth L. F., born April 28, 1891, who graduated from the Brockton high school with the class of 1909 (being class poet) and who is now studying music in Boston; Edwin James, born Feb. 26, 1905; and Harold Fremont, born May 11, 1909.

CHARLES MAURICE MAXIM, a substantial farmer and representative citizen of the town of Rochester, Mass., was born at New Castle, Pa., Aug. 17, 1842, son of Marcus and Rebecca S. (Officer) Maxim, the former of Massachusetts and the latter of Pennsylvania.

Samuel Maxim, of unknown antecedents, died in Rochester, Mass., in 1763. The inventory of his estate of £257, 15s., 8d., bears date of May 27, 1729. The Christian name of his wife was Hannah, and his children: Jacob, Thaddeus, Dinah, Samuel, Edmund, Adonijah, John and Freelove.

Samuel Maxim (2), of Rochester, son of Samuel, died in 1762, leaving a wife Elizabeth. Among his children were: Samuel, Ezra, Elizabeth, Caleb, Nathan (who married Martha Chubbuck, of Wareham) and Jacob.

Jacob Maxim, of Rochester, son of Samuel (2), died in 1789, and in his will mentions his cousin Thomas, and Ruth, daughter of Thomas, also his sons Nathan and Samuel; also David and his daughter Dinah, and Dinah, wife of Andrew Sturtevant.

David Maxim, great-grandfather of Charles Maurice Maxim, of Rochester, Mass., married Mercy and had children as follows: Prince, Ebenezer, Jessie and Rebecca (married David Hathaway, of Rochester, Massachusetts).

Ebenezer Maxim, son of David, was born Feb. 24, 1783, and died in Rochester, Mass., Feb. 5, 1855. On Oct. 7, 1804, he married Hannah Fuller, who was born in Middleboro, Mass., March 7, 1787, and died in Rochester Aug. 1, 1863. She was the daughter of Gammaliel and Orpah (Bishop) Fuller, of Middleboro. To Ebenezer and Hannah Maxim were born the following children: (1) Ebenezer Thompson, born July 20, 1805, married Betsey Hoard, of Berkley, and had a daughter, Elizabeth Ann. (2) Orpah, born July 14, 1807, died Jan. 21, 1818. (3) Ferdinand F., born Feb. 28, 1810, died Jan. 27, 1818. (4) Lucy D., born May 14, 1812, married Ebenezer

Briggs, and had children, Lucy, Hannah, Marcus, Martin Van Buren, Hosea, Joseph and Ebenezer. (5) Henry L., born Aug. 20, 1814, died Feb. 3, 1818. (6) Marcus is mentioned below. (7) Henry F., born Feb. 19, 1819, married Nov. 23, 1840, Bethiah Atwood, daughter of Levi Atwood, of Carver, and had children: Elbridge A., Marcus F., and Henry T. (8) Hosea F., born April 2, 1821, died in August, 1894. He married Jan. 1, 1845, Sarah B. Nye, who died Jan. 10, 1889, and they had children, Sarah A., George B., Hosea F., Charles H. and Edward C. (9) George F., born Sept. 11, 1823, died Nov. 5, 1823. (10) Orpah F., born Aug. 3, 1825, married Robert W. Officer, of Pennsylvania, and had four children, Frank, Alexander, Robert and Helen F. (11) Levi B., born Oct. 3, 1827, died Oct. 29, 1828.

Marcus Maxim, son of Ebenezer and father of Charles Maurice, was born in Middleboro, Mass., Jan. 31, 1817, and died in Rochester Aug. 16, 1889. He attended school in Rochester and Middleboro, Mass. He learned the trade of nailmaker and then went to New Castle, Pa., where he married and reared his family. He was a man of remarkable business talents, and made a great success. He set up the first nailmaking plant in New Castle, and was himself an inventor of some note, having invented a spike known as the ship spike and also a nailmaker known by his name. He was the first to introduce large spikes in the United States. However, he was content to conduct his business on a small scale, though with his executive ability and mechanical skill he might have enlarged his plant to immense dimensions. In 1858 he returned to his home town for a short stay. Then going to Bath, Maine, he opened another spike manufacturing plant for the Patten Company, staying there for two years. Returning home, he started growing small fruits and cranberries, being one of the first to enter that business in the town. He also raised grapes in large quantities. His gardens were remarkable for the fact that everything was set out in straight lines, and one could walk through his orchards with pleasure and enjoy the layout of the land. Mr. Maxim was a man of unusual intelligence, was a great reader and a lover of Shakspeare, and put his gifts to good use. He was unselfish about devoting his time and energies to the service of his fellow men and held many minor town offices. He was a free thinker, and a Spiritualist in religious belief.

Mr. Maxim married Rebecca S. Officer, who was born Oct. 21, 1822, and died Nov. 21,

1871, in Rochester, Mass., daughter of Alexander Officer, of New Cumberland, York Co., Pa., and to this union were born the following children: A son who died in infancy; Charles Maurice, mentioned below; a son who died in infancy; Clarence Wilbur, mentioned below; Alexander, who died Aug. 11, 1857, in the sixth year of his age; and Orpah, born Sept. 16, 1856, who married Edward Clark Morse, and died without issue.

Charles Maurice Maxim, son of Marcus, was born in New Castle, Pa., Aug. 17, 1842, and lived there until his twelfth year, attending the public schools. In April, 1854, the family moved to a farm in Rochester, Mass., and in the spring of the following year went to Bath, Maine. There they remained but a few months, and then returned to Rochester, Mass., where the father took up farming. Young Maxim helped his father on the farm in the summers, and attended the district school in the winters. At the outbreak of the Civil war he enlisted in Company E, 23d Mass. Vol. Inf., being mustered into service Oct. 25, 1861, and going into camp at Lynnfield, Mass., the same day. On Nov. 11, 1861, the regiment left for Annapolis, Md., arriving a few days later, and there it remained drilling and practicing target shooting until early in January, when it was placed on transports, sailing with the Burnside expedition for Carolina waters. One large steamer of the fleet was lost off Cape Hatteras in a storm Jan. 12th. The fleet lay at Hatteras until Feb. 5th, when it sailed for Roanoke island, and on Feb. 7th bombarded the forts there. The troops were landed and the works captured the next day, together with a large number of prisoners. The Union troops remained there until March 10th, when they sailed to take part in the movement against Newbern, landing at Slocum's creek, on the Neuse river, sixteen miles below Newbern. March 13th, without opposition. They marched all that day through rain and mud, and bivouacked by the roadside at night. The enemy was encountered on the 14th, and retreated across the Trent river, burning the long bridge after them, and making it necessary to ferry the Union troops across to join General Foster's brigade (to which the 23d Massachusetts belonged). In April the 23d Regiment was on outpost duty at Batchelder's creek, on the railroad about eight miles above Newbern, and in May it entered Newbern to do provost duty until November, the men being on guard duty every other day and night. In December it took part in the Goldsboro expedition, and participated in the battles of Kinston, White-



hall and Goldsboro, suffering severely at Whitehall. In January, 1863, with other troops, it was sent to South Carolina and went into camp on St. Helena island and Hilton Head. In April the brigade once more reached Newbern, and took part in the relief of Washington, N. C., then besieged by the Confederates. Later in the month it was ordered to Carolina City, where it remained until its return to Newbern in July. In August Mr. Maxim was granted a furlough of fifteen days, and returned to his home in Massachusetts. He rejoined his regiment at Newport News, Va., whither it had gone in his absence. On Dec. 2, 1863, he and many others reenlisted, as veteran volunteers, for three years, and were furloughed for thirty days. They rejoined the regiment at Portsmouth, Va. On May 5th the 23d Massachusetts, being in the 1st Brigade, 2d Division, 18th Corps, together with the rest of the army, was transported to Bermuda Hundred, on the James river, below Richmond, and there took part in the operations against Richmond and Petersburg until the last of May. The 18th Corps was then sent to reinforce General Grant, joining the Army of the Potomac at Cold Harbor June 1st. There it remained until June 12th, when it was returned to Bermuda Hundred. On June 16th the 23d Massachusetts moved to the front and tore up the railroad track between Richmond and Petersburg, and was closely followed by the advance of Lee's army, on the way to reinforce Petersburg. On June 21st the regiment marched to Petersburg and took position in the trenches, remaining there until Aug. 25th, when ordered to return to Bermuda Hundred. Early in September the Brigade was ordered to Newbern, where it remained throughout the fall and winter, and in March, 1865, took part in a forward move with General Schofield's force as far as Kinston, and there took part in its last engagement. It was mustered out at Newbern June 25, 1865, and sailed for New York the same night, reaching Massachusetts a few days later.

After the war Mr. Maxim returned to Rochester, and remained there until the following May, when he went West to Chicago and entered the employ of an uncle, traveling over the Middle West. He returned to Rochester in December, 1868, purchased a farm, and after replacing the old house with a new one married and since then has made it his home. He is successfully engaged in general farming, has a small but good dairy and devotes considerable time to the raising of poultry. He also does some lumbering in the winter.

Mr. Maxim is a man of quiet tastes. He has fraternal connections with E. W. Pierce Post, No. 8, G. A. R., and the 23d Regiment, U. V. U., both of Middleboro. He is a member of Rochester Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

On Nov. 1, 1871, Mr. Maxim married Charity Ann Bishop, of Middleboro, born Nov. 23, 1846, daughter of Alpheus Kinny and Azubah Shaw (Clark) Bishop. By this union there is one child, Annie Bishop, born Sept. 8, 1872, in Rochester, who married Nov. 3, 1904, George A. Cowen, of Rochester, son of Charles Emerson and Maria (Mendall) Cowen.

CLARENCE WILBUR MAXIM, born Feb. 17, 1849, in New Castle, Pa., married Lucy Fuller Clark, who was born April 17, 1851, daughter of David and Joanna (Washburn) Clark, of Middleboro, and they have had three children: Mary R., born Nov. 19, 1876, died May 19, 1889; Flora died when three weeks, six days old; another child, born May 12, 1886, also died in infancy.

Mr. Maxim is one of the well-known men of Rochester and a prominent farmer and small fruit grower, making a specialty of cranberries, which he raises in large quantities. His farm consists of about 220 acres. He is a member of the Cape Cod Cranberry Sales Company. He has been selectman of Rochester for the past five years, and has held many minor offices; is a Republican in politics, and in religion a member of the Congregational Church.

**BISHOP.** John Bishop of Plympton in 1727, the time of the making of the will of Henry Kinny, was married to Anna Kinny, daughter of Henry Kinny, of Sutton, at the time of the settlement of his estate. The will of Henry Kinny is dated Feb. 1, 1727-28, proved Aug. 10, 1732, in which he mentions his widow Mary, his only son, Theophilus Kinny, of Sutton, and among other daughters Anna, the wife of John Bishop, of Plympton.

Henry Kinny, of Sutton, is perhaps the Henry of Salem who married May 14, 1691, Priscilla Lewis, and was the son of Henry, of Salem as early as 1653.

John Bishop, who married Anna Kinny, is perhaps a descendant of James Bishop, of Duxbury and Pembroke; owned property in the former place in 1679—at Indian Head river. Both he and his wife were born in Wareham, Massachusetts.

John Bishop, Jr., son of John and Anna (Kinny), born March 3, 1739, in Wareham, died April 20, 1817, in Middleboro. He married Hannah Coombs, born June 19, 1741, in Rochester, who died April 6, 1821, in Middle-

boro, Mass. Children: Joshua, Kinny and Orpah. The father, John Bishop, Jr., was the great-grandfather of Mrs. Charles Maurice Maxim. On Nov. 27, 1756, he bought the homestead where she was born, and which is now owned by Mr. Battis, of Boston, Mass. It lies partly in Middleboro and partly in Rochester, Mass., and continued in the possession of the Bishops until sold to Mr. Battis. Mr. Bishop was a general farmer and lumber dealer in Rochester.

Joshua Bishop, grandfather of Mrs. Maxim, was born May 16, 1782, and died Dec. 22, 1840. He married Lydia Ashley, born April 22, 1787, in Rochester, who died May 20, 1855, in Middleboro, Mass. Children: Anna, born Dec. 19, 1807, died in 1880 (she married first John Fuller and second Ira Clark); Charity, born Aug. 20, 1803, died Sept. 27, 1828; Alpheus K. is mentioned below.

Alpheus K. Bishop was born Sept. 28, 1811, in Middleboro, Mass., and died Sept. 20, 1890. He married Azubah Shaw Clark, born Jan. 17, 1822, died Feb. 27, 1882, daughter of Peleg B. Clark. Children: (1) Charity A. is the wife of Charles Maurice Maxim. (2) Joshua Kinny, born March 25, 1852, in Middleboro, married Hannah Z. Atwood, daughter of Ichabod and Zilpha (Carver) Atwood. (3) Howard Malecomb, born Sept. 29, 1855, married May 13, 1891, Cynthia E. Delano, of Marion, Massachusetts.

BRADFORD SMITH, who is now living retired in New Bedford, where for over fifty years he has made his home, is a native of the town of Norton, Mass., and a descendant of an old New England family.

While much of the earlier record of this family is incomplete, it is a matter of tradition that Mr. Smith is a descendant of the old Smith family of Rhode Island, which has been a continuous one there since the time of Roger Williams. What is now Smithfield, R. I., was, says tradition, the early home of the ancestors of Bradford Smith, and there, to-day, those bearing the name are numerous; and many are descendants of John Smith, known as "John, the Miller," as he owned a grist mill, who came to Providence during the time of Roger Williams and became a man of importance in the community.

James Smith, grandfather of Bradford Smith, was a son of James and lived in Providence, R. I., and in several towns of Bristol county, Mass., principally the Attleboros and Taunton. His death occurred in Taunton about 1826. He was twice married, his first

wife being Sally Daggett. There were five children born to the first marriage, viz.: James, who died in Norton; Otis, who died in Attleboro; Leonard, who died in Norton, married Lucinda Harvey; Zebina, who died when young in Taunton; and Nathan.

Nathan Smith, son of James, was born Nov. 22, 1807, in the town of Taunton, Mass., where he attended the little red school house. After his father's second marriage he left home, while still young, and went to Taunton, where he found employment in a nail factory. Later he went to work in the copper works at Norton, at the age of fifteen years, and here worked for some time, after which he was employed in the brass works in Taunton, also at the brick mill. From there he went to work as a machinist in Middleboro, and proved to be a man of genius along mechanical lines, inventing several labor-saving devices. He had charge for a time of the machine department of the cotton mill at Barrowsville, town of Norton, where he made cotton batting. Later he was employed in the Taunton & New Bedford Copper Works, having invented a process of mixing yellow metals, and he and his sons and his brother James and his son were the only persons who then knew the secret of yellow metal mixing. After spending six or seven years with the copper company at New Bedford he moved back to the town of Norton, and there made his home, near Lanes Mills, the rest of his life. He died July 23, 1872, and was buried in the Norton cemetery. In politics he was a staunch Democrat.

Nathan Smith married Nov. 6, 1836, in Norton, Olive Willis, born Feb. 16, 1811, and died July 18, 1883, daughter of Beriah and Olive (Burt) Willis and granddaughter of Esq. William and Prudence (Lincoln) Burt. Their children were as follows: Caroline M. still resides in Norton; Sanford E. also resides in Norton; Bradford; Laurette; Emerson was a well known contractor and died in New Bedford; Eliza A.; Matilda J. died in Norton; and Everett A. died in New Bedford.

Bradford Smith, son of Nathan, was born Aug. 31, 1840, and attended the local schools of his native town, working on the homestead farm during the summer season. During the winter months he worked in the machine shops with his father, learning from him the art of yellow metal mixing. He worked in the brass works until 1861, when he came to New Bedford with his father and worked in the employ of the Taunton & New Bedford Copper Works as a mixer of yellow metal. Here he remained for a period of forty years, having charge of

the yellow metal department of the brass works. Since his retirement from the copper works Mr. Smith has given his time and attention to real estate in New Bedford, and has a home on Purchase street. He spends his summer months in North Dartmouth. New Bedford has been his home for over fifty years and it has proved a field of opportunity for him, for he has by his thrift and industry become a successful man. He is a member of the Masonic order, Eureka Lodge, of New Bedford. In politics he is independent.

Mr. Smith married (first) April 12, 1882, Alma W. Gifford, of Dartmouth, born Nov. 18, 1846, daughter of Warren Gifford. She died April 28, 1884, the mother of one child, Willis Gifford, born Oct. 10, 1883, died Jan. 27, 1884. He married (second) March 20, 1893, Mary E. Potter, born March 20, 1854, in Dartmouth, daughter of George P. and Sarah (Smith) Potter, and granddaughter of Partrick and Sarah (Bowles) Potter. Partrick Potter had a second wife named Hannah Tripp. Two children were born to Bradford and Mary Smith, viz.: Bertha Estes, born Sept. 17, 1894; and Bradford, Jr., Sept. 21, 1897.

**WASHBURN.** The Washburn family is of long and honorable standing in this country, its progenitor being among the first settlers of Plymouth, since which time various members of the family have been identified with the history and growth of Plymouth county. This article is to treat particularly of that branch of the family to which belonged the late Francis Baker Washburn, founder of what is now one of the most important concerns of Brockton, the F. B. Washburn & Co. Corporation, of which he was so long the head, and his son, the present George R. Washburn, who is now the efficient head of the same concern. The record of this family follows, the generations being given in chronological order.

(I) John Washburn, whom Savage supposes came from Evesham, Worcestershire, England, was early on the Duxbury side of the water in Plymouth, of record in 1632, and in 1635 his wife Margery and children John and Philip followed in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann," certified from Evesham, England. Mr. Washburn became one of the original settlers of Bridgewater, as did his son John; father and sons were included among those able to bear arms in the Colony, 1643, and the father's name is among the first freemen of Duxbury; all three became residents and settlers in South Bridgewater as early as 1635. The father died before 1670.

(II) John Washburn (2), brought by his mother in 1635 from Evesham, Worcestershire, England, on Shakespeare's Avon, at the age of fourteen years, married in 1645 Elizabeth, daughter of Experience Mitchell. Their children were: John, Thomas, Joseph, Samuel, Jonathan, Benjamin, Mary, Elizabeth, Jane, James and Sarah. In 1670 the father sold his house and lands at Green's Harbor, Duxbury, which his father had given him.

(III) Jonathan Washburn, son of John (2), married about 1683 Mercy, daughter of George Vaughn, of Middleboro, and their children were: Elizabeth, born in 1684; Josiah, born in 1686; Benjamin, born in 1688; Ebenezer, born in 1690; Martha, born in 1692; Joanna, born in 1693; Nathan, born in 1699; Jonathan, born in 1700; and Cornelius, born in 1702.

(IV) Josiah Washburn, son of Jonathan, born in 1686, married in 1723 Elizabeth Davenport, and had children, Josiah and Jonathan.

(V) Josiah Washburn (2), son of Josiah, married in 1753 Phebe, daughter of Thomas Hayward, and their children were: Solomon, born in 1754; Seth, born in 1756; Thomas, born in 1758; Bethia, born in 1760; Mary, born in 1762; Hannah and Betty, born in 1766; and Jonathan, born in 1768.

(VI) Solomon Washburn, son of Josiah (2), born in 1754, married in 1773 Anne, daughter of Seth Mitchell, and their children were: Zenas, Anna, Solomon, Reuben, Thomas (born in 1787), Osier, Lewis and Nahum. This family removed from Bridgewater, some going to the westward.

(VII) Reuben Washburn, son of Solomon, was born July 24, 1783, in Bridgewater, Mass., and early in life went to Vermont, where he followed the trade of mason. He married Dec. 5, 1812, Olive Grant, born Aug. 19, 1787, of Troy, Vt., who was of the same family as Gen. U. S. Grant. Mr. Washburn died in Ohio, while his wife died in North Bridgewater. Their children were: A daughter, born Sept. 5, 1813, died in infancy; Olive Ann, born Sept. 28, 1815, married Harrison Atwood, of Middleboro, Mass.; Francis B., born Dec. 8, 1817, died young; Francis Baker, born May 19, 1821, is mentioned below; Lewis Freeman, born Aug. 17, 1823, a mason by trade, married Mary Ann Briggs, and died in Brockton, Aug. 1, 1887; Elizabeth P., born June 9, 1828, died May 3, 1831; Sidney L., born Nov. 16, 1830, married Mary Adelaide Bliss, of Attleboro, Mass., and died in Brockton, July 27, 1896; Reuben T., born June 6, 1833, died young.

(VIII) FRANCIS BAKER WASHBURN, son of Reuben and Olive (Grant) Washburn, was born May 19, 1821, in Troy, Orleans Co., Vt., and died May 5, 1890, in Brockton, where, with the exception of the time he was in California (1851-1853), he had resided from 1848. He was reared in the locality of his birth, in his boyhood receiving such educational advantages as the local schools of that day afforded, and, his father being a farmer and mason, he early acquired a knowledge of the mason's trade. At the age of seventeen he left home, going to Middleboro, Mass., where he entered upon a regular apprenticeship to the mason's trade with his cousin, Harrison Washburn, son of Thomas Washburn. In 1838 the city of Charleston, S. C., was devastated by fire, and his cousin followed the example of many tradesmen who went to the scene expecting to find skilled labor in great demand, Francis B. accompanying him. There the latter spent the larger part of his apprenticeship, Harrison Washburn having secured several large contracts. While living at Charleston, Harrison Washburn died Sept. 29, 1838, and Francis B. returned to his native town in Vermont, where he remained for a year or two, helping his father on the home place. His next location was in Cambridge, Mass., where he was proprietor of an eating house for two years, upon closing which he returned to Troy for a short time. He then removed to Fairhaven, Mass., where he again went to work at his trade, which he continued to follow profitably at that place until 1848. In that year he removed to what is now Brockton, then known as North Bridgewater, and started business in the southern part of the town, known as Campello. Three years later he went to California, where he remained for two years, and returning to North Bridgewater there passed the rest of his long life.

Upon his return from the West Mr. Washburn in company with George Henry Sherman bought out Hancock's express line to Boston, which they conducted for a year or two, when Mr. Washburn, selling out, bought a bread, cake and pastry business then carried on in the Studley building, at the corner of Main and Church streets, from David Wilder. He did so well that before long he felt justified in hiring a store in the old Goldthwaite building, now No. 103 Main street, Brockton, where he opened a restaurant in connection with his bakery, and a year later his brother, Sidney L. Washburn, entered into partnership with him. They started a bakery in the basement of the Goldthwaite building, and later, to meet the

demands of their constantly increasing trade, built a second bakery on High street. Their restaurant had the reputation of being the best in town, and was always well patronized by the townspeople, many of the older residents still remembering his establishment in its earlier days. Sidney L. Washburn having withdrawn from the business in 1863, Capt. R. B. Grover became a partner of F. B. Washburn in 1864, and with the late C. C. Bixby (who was a silent partner) they bought the old "Satucket House," erecting a brick bakery in the rear of the same, which was equipped with horse-tread power. They were the last proprietors of this famous hotel stand, at the corner of Main and School streets. They ran both the bakery and hotel for some time, but finally closed the place in Goldthwaite's block, and about 1864 built the brick bakery and confectionery manufactory back of what is now Washburn's block, on School street. After Captain Grover's retirement, in the seventies, Mr. Washburn carried on the business alone, managing it profitably, and continuing in charge of the "Brockton House" until it was burned, June 25, 1881, after which he replaced the old building with the present Washburn block. He managed the bakery himself until failing health made it necessary for him to relinquish some of his activities, when a copartnership was formed, his son, George R. Washburn, Ellis C. Fales and Frank E. Packard becoming his partners, and continuing thus for about three years as the F. B. Washburn Company, when in 1888 the business was incorporated under the laws of Massachusetts as the F. B. Washburn Co. Corporation, with a capital stock of \$60,000, the late Francis B. Washburn becoming president and George R. Washburn secretary and treasurer, and in such capacity the former remained until his death in 1890. In 1895 the business was reincorporated under the laws of Maine with a capital stock of \$250,000. In 1906 the present large plant on Court street was erected and equipped with all modern appliances at a cost of about \$200,000. This concern enjoys the highest standing among the old established business houses of the city, and is engaged extensively in the manufacture of all kinds of bread and confectionery, many of the products being widely known and shipped all over the United States, especially cocoanut macaroons and cocoanut biscuits. About two hundred hands are employed in the factory, and twenty-five teams used in Brockton and the surrounding towns in the delivery of the products. On April 7, 1893, the Washburn block at the corner of Main and School streets



was visited by fire, and several of the business firms and clubs which occupied quarters in this building suffered loss to the extent of about \$12,000.

In addition to his Brockton business Mr. Washburn for a time carried on a hotel at Craigville, on the Cape, which reverted to him through a business deal. He was a public-spirited citizen and an earnest advocate of beneficial measures and of changes in the administration of the city, as well as of various movements which had for their object its improvement in material ways. He was identified with the measures taken to change the name of North Bridgewater to Brockton; was a member of the committee that framed the city charter; and a member of the committee which had in charge the construction of the water-works. He was a Republican in political faith and had considerable influence in the local ranks of the party, though he took no part in its activities. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity.

In August, 1843, Mr. Washburn was married at Norway, Maine, to Nancy P. Abbott, of Maine, and to this union were born seven children, as follows: Reuben, who died in infancy; George Reuben, mentioned below; Emma, who died in infancy; Joseph, who died young; Ella Elizabeth, who married Kenneth McLeod, of Brockton, where she died; Emma Olivia, who died young; and Frank, who was in business with his father for a time, and who married Susan N. Phillips, and died in West Harwich, Massachusetts.

The F. B. Washburn Co. Corporation perpetuates a name which for many years was one of the most respected in Brockton and all over this section of the State. Mr. Washburn not only won success in a worldly sense, but, what is more, the esteem and confidence of the many who knew him throughout a career of prolonged activity, which added to the prestige of the community as well as to his own reputation. The present members of the firm are doing business upon the same honorable basis and occupy a leading position in their line, particularly in the New England States, where their product is so well and favorably known.

(IX) GEORGE REUBEN WASHBURN, only surviving child of the late Francis Baker and Nancy P. (Abbott) Washburn, was born July 14, 1858, in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, and began his educational training in the common schools of his native town, after which he was a student for three years at the Lawrence Academy, at Falmouth, Mass., and finally finished his training at the Bryant &

Stratton business college at Boston. After this he returned home and at once entered the employ of his father, under whom he acquired a thorough knowledge of the bakery and confectionery business, and in 1885, at the time the business became a copartnership, he became a member of the F. B. Washburn Company, of which he continued a partner until in 1888, when the business was incorporated as the F. B. Washburn Co. Corporation and he was elected secretary and treasurer of the latter, retaining these offices for some time. On relinquishing the duties of secretary he assumed the duties of general manager, in connection with the treasurership, in which capacities he continued until 1910, when he was elected president and general manager—his present relations to the concern. To the business acumen and ability of Mr. Washburn are largely due the growth and development of this business, which is to-day one of the largest and most prosperous in this line in the New England States.

Like his father Mr. Washburn is alive to the best interests of his native city, and although of a quiet, home-loving nature, he was for several years a member of the Board of Trade, and holds membership in the Commercial Club of Brockton. In political faith he is a stalwart adherent to the principles of the Republican party.

On Feb. 28, 1884, Mr. Washburn was united in marriage with Josephine Russell Beal, daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Emily Catherine (Russell) Beal, of Newton Centre, Mass., and granddaughter of Benjamin and Salome (Gibbs) Beal, of Milton, Mass., and to this union have been born two sons, namely: Francis B., born Nov. 15, 1886, who is associated with the F. B. Washburn Co. Corporation, of which he is also a director, and who married Lillian Burdett, of Brockton; and Percy, born July 19, 1888.

GEORGE BISHOP ASHLEY, a farmer of the town of Rochester, Plymouth county, was born in that town May 13, 1846, and is a son of Bishop Ashley.

The Massachusetts Ashleys descend largely from Robert and Thomas Ashley, who may have been brothers. Robert Ashley was at Springfield, where he was a proprietor and taxed, in 1638. Savage thinks that perhaps he had been for a short time previously at Roxbury, from which point Pynchon drew most of the early Springfield people. Robert Ashley left a numerous posterity. Thomas Ashley is credited with being the ancestor of the eastern Massachusetts Ashleys. A Thomas Ashley,

fisherman, Charlestown, was a resident of Cape Ann (Gloucester) in 1639 and in 1658 was admitted an inhabitant of Boston. He was perhaps the same Thomas Ashley that was of Maine, 1654, as the Maine Thomas, says Savage, may have removed to Boston in 1658.

William Ashley, son of Thomas, married Elizabeth Batson, of Wells, Maine.

Joseph Ashley, son of William and Elizabeth (probably), married (first) in Falmouth, 5th of 8th month, 1704, Elizabeth Percival, and their children were: Thomas, born Feb. 21, 1704-05; Jethro, Jan. 11, 1706-07; William, Sept. 12, 1708; Elizabeth, June 4, 1710-11; and Mary, March 12, 1718-19. This Joseph Ashley is of record as being one of the first settlers of the town. He married (second) in Rochester, Jan. 5, 1728-29, a daughter of William Hall, supposed to be Mrs. Mary Whitridge, widow, and the children of this marriage were Joseph and Abraham.

Percival Ashley, son of Abraham Ashley, born in 1740 in Freetown, died there. He married in Rochester, in 1761, Anna Bishop, and among their children was Bishop, the youngest child, born Oct. 5, 1785.

Bishop Ashley, father of George Bishop Ashley, was born Oct. 5, 1785, in Freetown, and died in the eighty-fifth year of his age, at Rochester, Mass. By his second wife, Roxanna (Sherman), daughter of Cornelius Sherman, he had the following children, all born in Rochester: (1) Harriet married Joseph Westgate, at Middleboro, and she now resides in East Rochester, a widow. She has had children as follows: Joseph E., Charles W., Thomas T., Adeline V., Hattie F., Mary L. and Roxanna J., the latter two now deceased. (2) Charles Warren married (first) Mary Shaw, of Lakeville, and (second) Mary Hathaway. He had children: Augustus and Minnie by the first marriage, and Annie and Pearl by the second. He lived in East Wareham, where he died June 8, 1910. (3) Mary married Thomas Taylor, of New Bedford, and had Thomas, who is in the shoe business in Taunton, Mass. (4) Rufus married Ardelia Davis, and resides in Providence, R. I.; they have a son William Morton. (5) George B. is mentioned below. (6) Edward married Juline Holmes, of Buzzard's Bay, and died May 8, 1885.

George Bishop Ashley attended the district schools at Rochester. At the breaking out of the Civil war he was only fifteen years of age, but he enlisted in 1862 in Company I, 33d Massachusetts Volunteers, in New Bedford, and was mustered in at Readville. He served

three years, until 1865, during the greater part of his service being engaged in provost duty. Returning home he bought a small farm and started raising hay and corn. After accumulating a little money he commenced speculating, buying and selling cattle and trading, in which he met with gratifying success. He built a substantial farm house on his property, which consisted of about one hundred acres, mostly under cultivation. He raised hay, which he marketed at Wareham, Mass. Some ten years ago he sold his farm and is now living on the New Bedford road, practically retired. Mr. Ashley is considered a very reliable dealer in horses and cattle, and his prosperity and high standing are the result of long years of upright dealing and transactions that could be depended upon. He is a Republican on political questions.

On Oct. 19, 1884, Mr. Ashley married Delia Richmond Raymond, daughter of Edward and Amelia Raymond, of Smith's Mills, Mass., and they have one child, Nellie Franklin, who was born Aug. 12, 1885, in Rochester; she was married Nov. 25, 1903, to Harold Wheaton Leonard, son of Albert C. and Chloe (Green) Leonard, of Wareham, Mass., and they reside in Rochester.

**INGRAHAM.** The family bearing this name is an ancient one in England. Genealogists begin the record of the Ingraham family with Randolph, son of Ingel'ram or Ing'ram, who was sheriff of Nottingham and Derby, in the reign of Henry II. (1133-1189), as were his sons Robert and William.

Several immigrants bearing the name Ingraham or Ingram were early in New England, among them Edward, who sailed in the ship "Blessing," 1635, and settled in Salem; Richard Ingram, who came over between 1638 and 1642, and settled in Rehoboth, removing some years subsequently to Northampton; Jared or Jarrett Ingram, a native of England, who settled in Boston, removing later to Rehoboth; and William Ingraham, of Boston. With some of the descendants of the latter this article has to deal.

(I) William Ingraham, of Boston 1653, cooper, married May 14, 1656, Mary Barstow, perhaps, says Savage, daughter of William Barstow, of Dedham, yet quite young.

(II) Timothy Ingraham married Sarah Cowell (?).

(III) John Ingraham married Dec. 12, 1723, Mary Fry.

(IV) Timothy Ingraham (2) married May 25, 1746, Mary West.

(V) Timothy Ingraham (3), born April 21, 1750, in Newport, R. I., married (first) Almy Peckham, by whom there was no issue. She died April 25, 1773, aged seventeen years. He married (second) May 26, 1774, Sarah Crossman, who lived to be eighty years of age and died Dec. 21, 1831. Children: Almy, born Aug. 11, 1775, married George Claghorn, Jr., son of the builder of the "Constitution"; Timothy, born 7, 31, 1777, died an infant; Sarah, born 12, 14, 1778, died an infant; Timothy (2), born Aug. 7, 1780, married Sarah Coggeshall (he died in Taunton and she in Middleboro); Robert was born Dec. 29, 1783; David, born May 14, 1786, died unmarried Dec. 24, 1831; James, born Sept. 1, 1789, married Abby Howland; and Sarah (2), born March 11, 1793, died in 1859, unmarried.

(VI) Robert Ingraham, born Dec. 29, 1783, married Nov. 2, 1819, Phebe Coffin, born 1, 18, 1799. Mr. Ingraham was a resident of New Bedford, engaged for years in the grocery business, located at the corner of Mill and Purchase streets. He died Feb. 2, 1859. His wife Phebe died Dec. 31, 1883, aged eighty-four years. Children: (1) George Coffin, born Sept. 3, 1821, died in infancy. (2) Mary Coffin, born Sept. 3, 1821, died in infancy. (3) Martha Crossman was born Sept. 4, 1824. (4) Robert Crossman, born Feb. 11, 1827, is mentioned below. (5) Charles Augustus, born June 27, 1828, died Sept. 28th of that same year. (6) Jane Smith, born June 4, 1830, married Oct. 30, 1852, Isaac Terry, of Fairhaven, Mass. (7) David Melville, born May 25, 1832, married Nov. 7, 1858, Louisa Marshall, of Port Allen, Iowa. (8) Andrew Coffin, born July 23, 1839, died Aug. 23d, of that same year. (9) Andrew Ingraham, born Dec. 9, 1841, married March 13, 1869, Mary E. Hunt. (10) Ellen B., born Dec. 15, 1844, married Francis A. Fales, of Worcester, Massachusetts.

(VII) ROBERT CROSSMAN INGRAHAM was born Feb. 11, 1827, in New Bedford, Mass. When about twenty years of age he was employed in the office of the New Bedford *Mercury*, then under the control of the elder Benjamin Lindsey. Subsequently he was employed by the New Bedford Social Library, a corporation which, in 1852, turned over its property to the city of New Bedford as the nucleus of the New Bedford free public library. The latter came formally into existence by ordinance of Aug. 16, 1852, and Oct. 21st of that same year the trustees elected Mr. Ingraham librarian. From that time until his death, a half century, the history of the free public library and of Mr. Ingraham's life were interwoven. At the be-

ginning the library contained about 5,500 volumes. For a considerable period after the library was established Mr. Ingraham was its sole custodian, attending not only to the duties of the ordinary administration, but to such work as sweeping the floors, dusting the shelves, covering the books and making the fires. He was the last man in the world to ask others to do for him, and his desire to do for himself was a characteristic which marked his work to the end. As the library grew in size and as the demands upon it increased assistance was given him, and he then devoted his time to attaining that thorough acquaintance with the resources of the library which was such a marvel to those who had occasion to consult him.

At the time Mr. Ingraham became librarian he had some knowledge of German, and of the library methods and cataloguing which were then in vogue. Upon this foundation he built up a breadth of culture and an acquaintance with library administration which made him noted in library circles. The first catalogue which he issued as librarian attracted a good deal of attention, both in this country and abroad, because of its minute detail.

Mr. Ingraham labored to make the public library a place for the preservation of local records. His hobby was the collection of everything possible relating to the history of southern Massachusetts, and it is doubted if any other public library in the United States contains so complete a fund of facts pertaining to local history as the library which was so long under Mr. Ingraham's charge. He felt it a part of the librarian's duty thoroughly to know the books upon the library shelves, and his familiarity with not only the titles but the contents of the books, made his advice and his memory invaluable to those who went to the library for information. It is related that not a few students from other cities sought the New Bedford library in which to make their researches because of the assistance which Mr. Ingraham through his peculiar knowledge was able to give them.

In addition to his work within the library, Mr. Ingraham carried on a considerable correspondence with the custodians of various other libraries and with literary men and historians. Outside of his library work he devoted himself to the study of lichens, and was in correspondence with Lesquereux and Sullivant and other European lichenologists of note. On several occasions the two just named acknowledged, in a very complimentary manner, the assistance which his research had afforded

## SOUTHEASTERN MASSACHUSETTS

them. This work was carried on solely because of his love of knowledge and of his desire to help others to information, a trait which was particularly characteristic of the man.

On July 9, 1874, Mr. Ingraham married Rhoby A. Cranston, of New Bedford, and they had one child, a daughter, Jane Terry, born Sept. 1, 1877, who married Henry Thurston, of Seattle, Washington.

Mr. Ingraham died March 3, 1901, at his home in New Bedford, Mass., aged seventy-four years, twenty days.

Perhaps of few men that ever lived in New Bedford can it be said that they held the respect of that community as did Mr. Ingraham in all the long years of his faithfulness; few men indeed attained the unanimous confidence and esteem which were his. He never angled for the praise of the people, but he won that which was better than praise, and he won it simply because he was faithful to his trust. In that one word faithfulness perhaps the whole secret is hidden.

"By his simple devotion to the one duty of his long life service, Robert C. Ingraham has made this community [New Bedford] his perpetual debtor."

In the new library "Ingraham Hall," named in his honor, and a bust of himself are perpetual reminders of his long and faithful services.

**MINOT LEONARD DANFORTH**, who throughout his long residence in Brockton was a worthy citizen of that place, was during all his active years, for over half a century, engaged in the business which has made this a manufacturing center of special note, having been a shoe cutter of established reputation. For many years he was foreman of the cutting department in the factory of Preston B. Keith.

Mr. Danforth was a native of the town of Taunton, Bristol Co., Mass., born Aug. 9, 1832, and was a descendant in the eighth generation from the emigrant ancestor of the Danforth family in this country. We give a somewhat detailed account of the earlier generations.

(I) Nicholas Danforth, yeoman, came in 1634 from Framlingham, England, settling at Cambridge. He was the son of Thomas and Jane (Sudbury) Danforth, grandson of Nicholas Danforth, great-grandson of Paul Danforth and great-great-grandson of William Danforth. The parish registers of Framlingham show that the emigrant was one of the leading men, being a "church warden," in 1622. He was baptized March 1, 1589. His

wife Elizabeth was buried in Framlingham Feb. 22, 1628, and on coming to New England he brought his children with him. He was a proprietor and selectman in 1635, and a freeman March 3, 1635-36. A citizen of excellent qualities and efficiency, he was town officer, deputy, etc. He died in February, 1638. His children were: Elizabeth, Mary, Anna, Thomas, Lydia, Samuel and Jonathan.

(II) Rev. Samuel Danforth, son of Nicholas, the emigrant, baptized Oct. 17, 1626, at Framlingham, England, came to Cambridge, New England, with his father in 1632. In accordance with the expressed wish of his mother, who died when he was but three years of age, he was destined for the ministry. He was brought up under the special care of the Cambridge minister, Rev. Thomas Shepard. He was a member of the second class graduated from Harvard College, that of 1643. He was ordained assistant to Rev. John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians," of Roxbury, Sept. 24, 1650, and continued in office there until his death, Nov. 19, 1674. He was particularly distinguished for the fervor of his piety, and the purity of his life. He was also an astronomer, and made almanacs, some of which were extant in the days of the historian Farmer, who says he had seen them. He married Nov. 5, 1651, Mary, born Sept. 12, 1633, daughter of Rev. John Wilson, pastor of the First Church of Boston, and of his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Mansfield. She survived her husband, remarried, and died Sept. 13, 1731. Their children were: Samuel, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah, John, Mary (2), Elizabeth (2), Samuel, Sarah (2), Thomas, Elizabeth (3) and Abiel.

(III) Rev. Samuel Danforth (2), born Dec. 18, 1666, in Roxbury, Mass., married Oct. 4, 1688, Hannah, born July 22, 1668, daughter of Rev. James Allen, pastor of the First Church of Boston (1668-1710). Mr. Danforth was graduated from Harvard College in 1683; was ordained pastor of the Church in Taunton and gave his life to the welfare of that town in a long and compact service. He was not only a religious teacher, but he also practised medicine and acted as a lawyer in certain cases, and further, sometimes taught school for the parish. He died Nov. 14, 1727. His wife survived him and died in 1761. Their children were: Elizabeth, Mary, Samuel, James, Sarah, Samuel (2), Mary (2), Hannah, Thomas, John, Martha, Bethiah, Rachel and Katherine.

(IV) Samuel Danforth (3), born Jan. 4, 1697, in Taunton, Mass., married Nov. 24,



1730, Bethiah, born Aug. 1, 1700, daughter of Nathaniel Crossman. Mr. Danforth was a clothier and farmer; for a time he was town treasurer. His death occurred Feb. 18, 1755, and that of Mrs. Danforth July 11, 1787. Their children were: Samuel, Abigail, a son, Nathaniel, John, Bethiah, Molly, Oliver, Job, Hannah and Elkanah.

(V) John Danforth, born Feb. 11, 1736, in Taunton, Mass., married Rhoda, daughter of Israel and Sarah (Richmond) Dean, of Taunton, and a direct descendant of John Dean, who came to New England in 1637, and his wife Alice, and through her mother of Richard Williams, who came from the vicinity of Essington and Whitenhurst, County of Gloucester, England, and his wife Frances, who came to Dorchester, in 1633, and located in Taunton about 1646. Mr. Danforth owned a large tract of land near what is now called Crane's Depot, in the town of Norton, Mass. He is said to have been a Loyalist, and it is said that his land was confiscated. There was, however, a John Danforth of Taunton who performed considerable service in the army during the Revolution. He afterward lived in a small house on the Dean property, which occupied the present site of the Dean street station. He removed to Whitehall, near Lake Champlain, N. Y., and later lived with his son, John, in Athol, Mass. Their children were: Polly, born Nov. 3, 1763; Rhoda, Dec. 18, 1766; John, July 18, 1768; Joshua, June 25, 1771; Richmond, March 3, 1775; Abiezer, Dec. 13, 1776; Sally Richmond, July 18, 1780; Lucinda, Oct. 1, 1782; and Lewis, Sept. 5, 1784.

(VI) John Danforth (2), born July 18, 1768, in Norton, Mass., married in 1789 Hannah Fitch, born Oct. 3, 1768, a niece of Gov. Thomas Fitch, of Connecticut, and also of Gov. Jonathan Trumbull. Mr. Danforth was the village smith at Athol, whither he removed, a man industrious and respected. He died in 1803. His wife survived him, was afterward twice married, and died April 29, 1859. Their children were: Erastus, born Dec. 10, 1791; Sophia, born June 21, 1793; Sallie, July 13, 1795; Henry, July 15, 1797; John, April 19, 1799; Sylvester, April 5, 1801; and Royal Williams, Dec. 1, 1802.

(VII) Royal Williams Danforth, born Dec. 1, 1802, in Taunton, Mass., married Sept. 27, 1829, Rhoda, born Aug. 23, 1811, daughter of Daniel and Polly (Willis) Howard. For many years Mr. Danforth was a resident of Raynham, Mass., a shoemaker by occupation, which trade he taught his boys. In his religious belief he was a strong Univer-

salist; was intense in his anti-alcoholic and anti-tobacco sentiments, in which the whole family agreed. He died at Raynham Dec. 5, 1877. His wife died at Raynham Dec. 25, 1868. Their children were: Susan Ann, born Oct. 30, 1830, married June 27, 1852, Edward H. Lincoln, of Raynham; Minot Leonard was born Aug. 9, 1832; Eliza Howard, born Aug. 24, 1834, married Oct. 31, 1858, Elmer Lincoln, of Raynham, and they reside in Taunton, Mass.; Daniel Bradford, born Sept. 29, 1837, lives at Danvers, Mass.; Ellen Harrison, born March 29, 1840, died May 12, 1860; Henry Gilmore, born Feb. 6, 1843, is a resident of Norton, Mass.; Sarah Frances, born March 16, 1845, died unmarried Dec. 2, 1892, at Weir Village, Taunton; Mary Sophia, born Oct. 26, 1847, married Jan. 15, 1874, Lewis Earle White, of Attleboro, where they reside; and Gertrude P., born Oct. 7, 1855, married Dec. 29, 1878, Edward S. Witherell, and resides in Easton, Massachusetts.

(VIII) Minot Leonard Danforth, son of Royal Williams and Rhoda (Howard) Danforth, attended school in Taunton, his native town, and was still young when he began to work in a shoe factory there conducted by a Mr. Gilmore. He learned the trade of shoe cutter, at which he was there employed until 1865, in December of which year he came to Brockton, then known as North Bridgewater. Here he passed the remainder of his long life. Entering the employ of Albert Keith, as shoe cutter, he rose to the position of foreman in his department, and later held a similar position in the cutting department of the shoe factory of Preston B. Keith, of Brockton. He was in the latter's employ to the end of his active years. He suffered from heart trouble for some time before his death, which occurred at his home on Keith avenue, Campello, June 8, 1906, near the close of his seventy-fourth year. Mr. Danforth was buried in the family lot at Raynham, Mass. He was a good man, quiet and retiring in his habits and possessing in a large measure the family traits of wise moderation in all things, and he had the unlimited respect of all who knew him. He was enterprising and progressive in his ideas, and took particular pride in his home, which he built. He built two homes on Keith avenue, Brockton, and one at Raynham, and managed his affairs intelligently and successfully.

On Oct. 12, 1854, Mr. Danforth married Lydia S. Dunn, who was born April 6, 1835, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia Ann (Hight) Dunn, the former a native of Hollis, Maine. Mr. Dunn lived for a number of years in

Brooklyn, N. Y., and was engaged as a lumber surveyor. His wife died in 1884 at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Danforth, and was buried at Hackensack, N. J., where Mr. Dunn died and is also buried. Mrs. Danforth is an intelligent, energetic woman, and during her long married life, which covered a period of almost fifty-two years, she proved a devoted companion and helpmate to Mr. Danforth. She is still active in spite of her seventy-six years. She now makes her home with her son Charles, on Keith avenue. Mr. and Mrs. Danforth became the parents of four children: Caroline Chase, born July 11, 1855, died Oct. 28, 1858; Charles Edward, born Aug. 5, 1858, married Zeuriah Brownell and has one son, Harold; William Chester, born Feb. 8, 1860, died Oct. 9, 1867; Henry Dunn, born Dec. 7, 1865, died Aug. 14, 1867.

LEVI ATWOOD, deceased, during his life a well-known citizen of Chatham, was engaged there in the general merchandise business for over half a century, for over twenty-five years was town clerk and treasurer of the town, and for a like period local editor of the *Chatham Monitor*.

Mr. Atwood was a descendant of (I) Stephen Atwood, who was born in England, in 1620, and was an inhabitant of Plymouth Colony, 1643, where on Nov. 16, 1644, he married Abigail, daughter of John Dunham. He is said to be the ancestor of all the Cape Cod Atwoods. He made his home in Eastham, Mass., where he spent the remainder of his life. His death occurred Feb. 1, 1693-94, in that part of Eastham that became Wellfleet.

(II) Joseph Atwood, of Wellfleet, is made by Dudley, in his work on the Bangs family, son of (I) Stephen Atwood, of Plymouth, Eastham and Wellfleet, and has him marrying Apphia Bangs Knowles, born Oct. 15, 1651, daughter of Edward Bangs, of Plymouth and Eastham (who came from England in the "Ann," in 1623), and widow of John Knowles, of Eastham, who was slain in King Philip's war in 1675. He was born in 1650 in Plymouth, and moved with his parents to Eastham, Mass. The probable children of Joseph and Apphia were: Joseph, who married and had a large family; Apphia, who married Aug. 5, 1716, Joseph Mayo; Israel (perhaps); Eleazer; Malchiel; and three others. Malchiel married Joanna Harding, and from them came the Atwoods of Truro and probably Provincetown. The Wellfleet Atwoods were a large family; they settled on Brook Island and Pamet Point. They were a tall, muscular race.

It used to be said that ten Atwoods would make more long measure than any other family on the Cape, the Bassetts excepted.

(III) Joseph Atwood (2), son of Joseph and Apphia Atwood, was born in Eastham. He married Bethiah Crowell, and they became the parents of nine children, among whom was Joseph, born Feb. 19, 1720.

(IV) Joseph Atwood (3), son of Joseph (2) and Bethiah Atwood, was born Feb. 19, 1720, and made his home in the town of Chatham. In 1742 he married Deborah (daughter of Daniel) Sears, born in 1722. Joseph Atwood followed the sea, and was a shipmaster, engaged in foreign commerce. He died Feb. 8, 1794, and his wife passed away Jan. 6, 1796, at the age of seventy-four years. Their children were: Bethia, born Feb. 3, 1743; David, Feb. 3, 1745 (died June 25, 1751); Deborah, Sept. 3, 1748 (married Joshua Rogers); Joseph, May 25, 1752 (died May 13, 1774); Sarah, May 15, 1754 (died April 3, 1828); and Sears, July 26, 1761.

(V) Sears Atwood, son of Capt. Joseph, was born July 26, 1761. He married Oct. 31, 1782, Azubah Collins, daughter of Solomon Collins. Mr. Atwood died March 1, 1832, and Mrs. Atwood Nov. 13, 1832. Their children were: Joseph, born Sept. 25, 1783; Solomon, Aug. 6, 1785; a child, Aug. 29, 1787; John, Aug. 20, 1789; Sears, March 31, 1792; James, Feb. 4, 1801; and Azubah, Oct. 18, 1803.

(VI) Solomon Atwood, son of Sears, was born in Chatham Aug. 6, 1785. He made his home in Chatham, where he owned land, and conducted salt works. He was an active citizen and was highly respected in his community. His death occurred March 26, 1848, and his wife passed away Nov. 29, 1868. Both were buried in Chatham. Their children were: Sears, born Nov. 20, 1815; Mary, born April 20, 1817, who married Dec. 31, 1840, John Emery; Solomon C., born March 15, 1817, who was drowned June 7, 1837; Levi, born March 26, 1824; George S., born Sept. 1, 1835; and Lucy S., born March 7, 1838, who died Sept. 30, 1840.

(VII) Levi Atwood, son of Solomon, was born March 26, 1824. He obtained his education in the public schools of Chatham, and taught school when a young man, also working in the salt works of his father. On Nov. 1, 1849, he started in the general merchandise business on Atwood street, and there continued actively engaged up to the time of his death, Sept. 3, 1898. In 1873 he was elected town clerk of Chatham, and he filled this position for a period of twenty-five years, being treas-

urer of the town for a like period. He served on the school committee for many years, being chairman of the board. He edited the *Monitor* for twenty-five years, conducting it for that length of time with success and most gratifying results. A deacon of the Congregational Church, he served also as Sunday school superintendent and member of the church choir for fifty years, and he is buried in the Congregational Church cemetery.

Mr. Atwood married March 26, 1850, in Chatham, Phebe, daughter of Jeremiah and Betsey (Hatch) Mason, of Andover, Mass. Her grandfather, Robert Mason, served in the Revolutionary war at the early age of fourteen years. Mrs. Atwood passed away Jan. 18, 1890, and was buried in the Congregational Church cemetery. Like her husband she was a devout member of the Congregational Church. Their children were: Lucy S., born May 22, 1854, married Dec. 25, 1878, Rev. Joseph Hammond, of Center Harbor, N. H., and they had three children, Eva, Louise and Joseph; Roswell, born Oct. 20, 1855 (died Dec. 26, 1910), married Dec. 25, 1877, Idella M., daughter of Henry and Eunice Smith, and their one child, Henry R., married Mabel Bailey, to whom has been born a son, Arthur Cornell; Lura S., born Sept. 3, 1856, married June 8, 1887, Joseph S. Reed, who was a well-known resident of Chatham before his death, which occurred Dec. 26, 1898 (their son Harold Nickerson was born Jan. 14, 1889, and died Feb. 27, 1907); Levi Sidney, born June 26, 1863, married Cornelia M. Rogers, in December, 1886, and they have one child, George Tyler (Levi S. keeps store in Chatham, Massachusetts).

**FRANK ROYDEN SWEET**, a successful jewelry manufacturer in Attleboro, Mass., was born Oct. 3, 1880, in Somerset, this State. He is a direct descendant from

Henry Sweet, who appeared at Swansea toward the close of the seventeenth century and who was married March 31, 1687, to Elizabeth, daughter of Deacon Philip Walker, of Rehoboth. She was born April 1, 1666. Soon after their marriage they removed to Attleboro, as there is record of them here in 1690.

On the maternal side Mr. Sweet is descended from William Perry Hood, one of the most prominent men in Somerset in his day, and from Deacon Nathan Davis, a noted mariner of Somerset, records of both of whom are to be found in these volumes.

William O. Sweet, son of Otis Sweet, and father of Frank Royden Sweet, married Oct. 3,

1869, Sarah F. Hood, who was born May 3, 1851, daughter of William Perry and Sarah A. (Davis) Hood. To them were born four children: Florence Eliza, born Aug. 3, 1870, who died Feb. 20, 1879; Frank Royden, born Oct. 3, 1880; William Raymond, born Feb. 5, 1886; and Howard Leslie, born Jan. 27, 1892.

Frank Royden Sweet was educated in the public schools of Mansfield, Mass., and then turned his attention to the jewelry manufacturing business, beginning work for A. H. Bliss in North Attleboro. Subsequently he worked for the Globe Jewelry Company and for J. O. Copeland & Co., also of North Attleboro. In April, 1900, he began manufacturing for himself under the name of the Electric Chain Company, and so continued for four years. In 1904 he started the Sweet Manufacturing Company, making a specialty of chains and automatic machinery, in a well-equipped factory at No. 84 Dunham street, Attleboro.

Mr. Sweet married Harriet Pitman, of Mansfield, Mass., and they have two children: Herman Royden, born Nov. 3, 1909, and Geraldine, born Nov. 11, 1911.

Fraternally Mr. Sweet is a member of St. James Lodge of Masons, at Mansfield; Keystone Chapter, at Foxboro; the Massachusetts Consistory, thirty-second degree, at Boston; Palestine Temple of the Mystic Shrine, at Providence; and Orient Lodge of Odd Fellows, at Attleboro.

**BUSHEE** (Attleboro family). The family bearing this name in Attleboro with which this article deals is a branch of the earlier one in the town of Smithfield, R. I., whence went in the earlier part of the nineteenth century William A. Bushee, who for years was an estimable citizen and farmer of Attleboro, two of whose sons, the present Albert A. and the late Charles H. Bushee, constituted the firm of A. Bushee & Co., and for some forty or more years were among the successful business men of their city.

Through the fragmentary and incomplete vital records of a public nature of the towns in portions of Rhode Island and Massachusetts lying adjacent to each other it is learned that the Bushee family in this region has been a continuous one since as early as 1731, on Aug. 30th of which year, according to Bristol (R. I.) records, John Bushee was married to Rebecca Salisbury, it being stated at the time that she was of Swansea. Their children according to Arnold were: Rebecca, born Oct. 14, 1733; Zuba, Feb. 20, 1736-37; Martha, May 18, 1739; and Susanna, July 9, 1741.

At a little later period, as shown by the War-

ren (R. I.) town records, one James Bushee was married, July 19, 1751, to Mrs. Bathsheba Tripp, and their children of record were: Elizabeth, born Jan. 20, 1753; James, born Sept. 16, 1754; Sarah, born Oct. 29, 1756; Anna, born July 21, 1758; Jonathan, born Feb. 5, 1761; and Consider, born Feb. 5, 1761. Of these, James was married likely in Barrington, as a record of his marriage appears in that town (as do the births of his children) April 4, 1774, to Deborah Luther; and their children were: Susanna, born May 10, 1776; Rebecca, born June 5, 1778; James, born July 25, 1780; Sarah, born Feb. 16, 1783; Luther, born June 16, 1786; Bathsheba, born Jan. 6, 1789; Deborah, born Jan. 22, 1791; Mary, born June 2, 1793; Sylvanus Hathaway, born Dec. 31, 1795; and John Wilson, born Aug. 22, 1800.

From the Friends' records of Swansea, Mass., it is learned that William Bushee, son of Benjamin, had wives Rebecca and Elizabeth; that William was born 20th of 4th month, 1748, and that by Rebecca he had a daughter Elizabeth, born 20th of 1st month, 1778; and that by Elizabeth he had children: Samuel, born in 6th month, 1780; Mary, born 4th of 6th month, 1782; Rachel, born in 8th month, 1784; Sarah, born 9th of 10th month, 1786; Ruth, born 4th of 10 month, 1789; and Rebecca, born 31st of 8th month, 1791. This family of William Bushee is also given in the Friends' records of Smithfield, Rhode Island.

Samuel Bushee, son of William and Elizabeth Bushee, was born Jan. or June (Friends' record says 6th month) 24, 1780, in Smithfield, R. I., and died Dec. 10, 1851. On Jan. 20, 1803, he married Rachel Hathaway, and they had nine children, born as follows: James, Oct. 15, 1805; Simpson, July 8, 1808; Nelson, June 18, 1810; William A., April 16, 1815 (died March 27, 1894); Joanna, May 15, 1818; Benjamin, Sept. 3, 1820; Edwin H., May 6, 1823; Lorenzo, Aug. 31, 1825; Oliver, Nov. 16, 1828. Mr. Bushee, the father, was a Quaker. He was a farmer in Smithfield, Rhode Island.

It was through this Swansea, Mass.-Smithfield, R. I. Bushee family came the late Prof. James Bushee, M. D., who was born in that town Oct. 15, 1805, son of Samuel and Rachel. Professor Bushee was for more than fifty years a successful teacher. He was for many years the accomplished principal of the old Smithfield Academy, at Union Village. He taught the natural sciences for some twenty-five years in some of the best educational institutions in Worcester, Mass.; was professor of chemistry in the medical college, and subse-

quently professor of chemistry and astronomy in the Highland Military Academy.

Here in Rhode Island a number of the Bushee family took part in the defense of the Colonies during the Revolution, among whom were Consider, James and Jonathan, the two last named both in after years receiving a pension for services rendered. James was a private in Captain Carr's company, Colonel Richmond's regiment, in October, 1776, and of a Bristol company in the Rhode Island Continental Line; while Jonathan was a private in 1776 in Colonel Topham's regiment, and of the Rhode Island Continental Line.

As stated in the foregoing, William A. Bushee was occupied in farming in Attleboro. His birthplace was in the town of Smithfield, R. I., and before coming to Attleboro he was at one time superintendent of a mill at Blackstone, Mass., but had to give up that work on account of poor health. After coming to Attleboro he was persuaded to act as the manager of the big Matthewson farm in Johnston, R. I., and lived there for three years, returning thence to Attleboro. Mr. Bushee was a man of even disposition and was never known to speak an unkind word to or of anyone. He and his wife were members of the Congregational Church at Attleboro. He married Fannie Ramsdell, who died May 4, 1893, and their children were: Charles Henry, born Nov. 18, 1838, and Albert A., born Sept. 13, 1843.

CHARLES HENRY BUSHEE, eldest son of William A. and Fannie (Ramsdell) Bushee, was born in Smithfield, R. I., Nov. 18, 1838, and died in Attleboro, Mass., Aug. 22, 1910. At the age of three years he came to Attleboro with his parents and lived at the paternal home on Thacher street until he became a householder himself, subsequently occupying with his family the commodious dwelling on County street. He was educated partly in the public schools of Johnston, R. I., and attended the Lapham Institute, in Scituate, R. I. In 1870 he became a member of the manufacturing jewelry firm of A. Bushee & Co., and so continued for twoscore years. He was a man of the old school type, quiet, unassuming and of exemplary habits. He was emphatically devoted to his business and family and was noted for his acts of kindness to all persons. The interests of the town were present with him, its needs and its advancement continually interested him.

In November, 1870, Mr. Bushee married Minda Sweet Babcock, daughter of Hartford S. and Lydia (Barrows) Babcock, and to them came two daughters: Florence Fanny, a gradu-



ate of Smith College, who married Dec. 5, 1900, Jean G. Theobald, and has one son, Norman Charles, born July 14, 1909; and Grace Lydia, a graduate of Smith College, who also received the degree of A. M. from the University of Chicago, and is now in the laboratory of the Albert Dickinson Seed House in Chicago.

ALBERT A. BUSHEE was born Sept. 13, 1843, after the removal of his father to Attleboro, where he acquired his education. After his school days were over he was for three years in the employ of Mr. Robert Cushman, at Pawtucket. But in 1865, though not much more than out of his teens, he began business for himself, engaging in jewelry manufacturing. In January, 1868, he associated with him in the business Mr. Ebenezer Bacon and the firm style has since been A. Bushee & Co. At the start the business was carried on in an old two-story building, they occupying the first floor, in which they made a cheap line of jewelry, having as a specialty finger rings. The business grew and in 1870 Mr. Charles H. Bushee, a brother of the senior member of the firm, was admitted to a partnership. Two years later, in 1872, it was found necessary to have more commodious quarters to meet the demand of the increasing business, and in the spring of that year they erected on County street a wooden building 100 by 35 feet, three stories high, which bears the Bushee name, and of which this concern occupies the first floor. They took up another specialty, making the original separable cuff and collar button, which proved a great success and in the manufacture and sale of which they were greatly prospered. Employment is given to some seventy-five hands and the payroll amounts to thousands of dollars per year. From toward the last of December, 1886, when Mr. Bacon withdrew from the firm, the business was carried on by the two Bushee brothers until the death of Mr. Charles H. Bushee, though the name of the firm was not changed. Mr. Albert A. Bushee has always attended to the firm's out-of-town affairs and he has traveled extensively in its interests. Possessing the requisite energy and "push" for successful salesmanship and other accomplishments essential to the perfect representative who places goods in such a manner that custom is retained from year to year, his efforts have been attended with the most gratifying results, and the name of A. Bushee & Co. has acquired wide renown. Mr. Bushee is a director of the First National Bank of Attleboro. Fraternally he is a thirty-second degree Mason.

Messrs. Albert A. and Charles H. Bushee, both conservative, careful business men, taking

an intelligent interest in the affairs of the town, came to be regarded as among the enterprising and public-spirited men of Attleboro, where their standing for all that goes to make up good citizenship has been high.

On Nov. 18, 1869, Albert A. Bushee was married to Harriet L., daughter of James Engley, and the union has been blessed with children, William L. and Mary E.

William L. Bushee, born Jan. 6, 1872, graduated from the Poughkeepsie Military School. He is now a business man. He married Ida Ward June 28, 1897, and they have had two children, Ward Harkness, born April 2, 1898, and Harriet Kaley, born Nov. 19, 1901.

Mary E. Bushee, born Feb. 18, 1875, graduated from Smith College. On Nov. 29, 1899, she married James Hope Arthur, and they have one child, Margaret Stevens, born Oct. 29, 1904. They reside in Providence, Rhode Island.

IRAM SMITH was born in Hampden, Maine, son of Henry and Susan (Higgins) Smith.

Henry Smith was born on Cape Cod, Massachusetts. Thomas and Benjamin Smith, who moved to Maine and settled in Litchfield, that State, had a brother Henry born in 1751, in Chatham, Cape Cod, Mass. Henry Smith's mother was probably a Hinckley. He married Susan Higgins, born May 15, 1787, daughter of Abisha and Hannah (Harding) Higgins, and they resided at Hampden, Maine. Mr. Smith was a mason by trade, but his chief occupation was farming. He became afflicted and incapacitated for work, and being a man of small means his only son, Iram, who later on became one of the prominent business men of Fall River, Mass., was early thrown on his own resources and became the support of the family. Mrs. Smith died when the son was but four years of age. The latter's only sister was Susan Smith, who married Jefferson Stubbs, of Hampden, Maine. The father lived to be eighty-six years of age.

Iram Smith was born Oct. 26, 1809 (?), and until eleven years old remained with his father, but at the age named he went to live in the home of a Mr. Mayhew, in Hampden, Maine, and still later made his home with a Mr. Harding, on Cape Cod. At the age of nineteen he went from Mr. Harding's to Duxbury, Mass., and there lived until attaining his majority. In the meantime he had acquired such a common school education as his limited means permitted and learned the carpenter's trade. From Duxbury he went to Fall River, arriving there Nov. 21, 1827, and on that same day began

working at his trade in the employ of Deacon Shaw, a contractor and builder. Subsequently he was in the employ of Andrew Robeson, with whom he continued working at his trade until failing health necessitated his seeking lighter work or business. With his savings, \$1,000, in 1832, he opened a small grocery store, which proved in less than a year a bad venture, for in that time he had lost his all—the hard-earned savings of five years. He was discouraged but not disheartened, and with a brave heart and spirit set about to retrieve his losses. He next started a general variety store and this proved the turning point in his business career. Making a specialty of calicoes he so bought them that he was enabled to undersell his competitors and soon built up a prosperous business. After some five years' experience as the proprietor of a variety store, Mr. Smith engaged for a couple of years in the whaling industry. His health becoming improved he again entered the dry goods business in which he continued until his retirement in 1873, disposing of his business in the year just named to his son, Iram N. Smith, and Augustus Jenney.

An earnest Christian and active in church work, Mr. Smith in later life loved to refer back to his early church experience in connection with the turning point in his business career above alluded to. He had united with the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1826, and on starting the general variety store found many of his patrons came during the evenings. Class meeting night came around and he was the leader; the question came before him as to what he should do, but his decision was quick. He decided attending the services, as his duty clearly pointed in that direction. His customers believed in him and when he told them of his duties elsewhere, that would cause him to close for the night, and bid them come the next day or on other nights, they accepted the situation and his patronage continued increasing;

and on that to him eventful night at the meeting there came such evidence of his spiritual acceptance that it was ever afterward a bright time in his religious and business life to look back to.

It goes without saying that Mr. Smith was successful in business, and in citizenship he was most useful. He was a director of the Granite and Stafford Mills; was for years president of the Massasoit Bank, was a member of the board of directors of the bank from its organization on through life, and lived to be the last of the original board. He was also a member of the board of investment of the Fall River Five Cents Savings Bank. For upward of fifty years Mr. Smith was a class leader in the Methodist Episcopal Church and for that length of time a teacher in the Sunday school. He was for years a trustee of the East Greenwich (R. I.) Academy. He gave liberally to educational and charitable work.

In his political views Mr. Smith was early a Democrat, casting his first presidential vote in 1832 for Jackson. He was a member of the Liberal party in 1840 and voted for James G. Birney for President and Thomas Earle for vice President. He was one of the first Free-soilers in Fall River. He was a representative from Fall River to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1839 and subsequently served in that same capacity five times. Mr. Smith died Oct. 13, 1885.

On Aug. 15, 1834, Mr. Smith was married to Betsey L., born Oct. 23, 1814, daughter of Daniel and Patience Douglass. She died in July, 1859, and he married (second) June 15, 1865, Sarah Elizabeth, born Nov. 13, 1832, daughter of William Mason, of Fall River, Mass. Their children were: Susan H., Henry D., Rhoda D., Ellen A., Elizabeth L., Iram N., Emma E., Charles H. (all born to the first marriage), Harriet A., Annie M., William H. and Charles E.









